

# AMAZWI KANKULUNKULU ANSUKUZONKE

(KUCASHUNWE ENCWADINI ETHI IZWI LIVELA LISENYAMENI)

UHLELO LOKUKHULEKELA



IBANDLA LIKANKULUNKULU USOMANDLA

---

# Okuqukethwe

Isandulelo

**Ingxenye Yokuqala: Impilo YobuKristu**

- I. Izigaba Ezintathu Zomsebenzi
- II. Ukubonakala KukaNkulunkulu Nomsebenzi Wakhe
- III. Ukwahlulela Ezinsukwini Zokugcina
- IV. Ukuba Sesimweni Somuntu
- V. Ukwazi Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu
- VI. Isimo SikaNkulunkulu Nalokho Anakho Nayikho
- VII. Izimfihlakalo Mayelana NeBhayibheli
- VIII. Ukudalula Imibono Yenkolo
- IX. Ukudalula Ukukhohlakala Kwesintu
- X. Ukungena Ekuphileni
- XI. Iziphetho Nemiphumela

**Ingxenye Yesibili: Ukwazi UNkulunkulu**

---

## Isandulelo

ENkathini Yombuso, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa izwi ukungenisa inkathi entsha, ukuguquka izindlela zomsebenzi Wakhe, nokwenza umsebenzi waso sonke isikhathi. Lesi yisimiso uNkulunkulu asebenza ngaso eNkathini Yezwi. be yinyama womuntu ukuze akhulume ngezindlela ezahlukene, ehlomisa umuntu ukuthi abone uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso, oyiZwi elivela enyameni, nangobuhlakani nezimangaliso Zakhe. Umsebenzi onjalo wenzelwe ukufinyelela kangcono emigomweni yokunqoba umuntu, yokumphelelela, neyokumsusa. Lokhu kuwumqondo wangempela wokusebenzisa izwi ukuthi lisebenze ngeNkathi Yezwi. Ngezwi, umuntu ufinyelela ekwazini umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, isimo siNkulunkulu, ingqikithi yomuntu nalokho umuntu afanele ukungena kukhona. Ngezwi, yonke imisebenzi uNkulunkulu afisa ukuyenza ngeNkathi Yezwi iyafezeka. Ngezwi, umuntu uyembulwa, uyasuswa abuye alingwe. Umuntu ulibonile izwi, walizwa, wabona nokuba khona kwezwi. Ngenxa yalokho, umuntu uyakholwa wubukhona bukaNkulunkulu; umuntu ukholwa ukuba namandla onke nobuhlakani bukaNkulunkulu, kanye nasenhliziyweni yothando lukaNkulunkulu kumuntu nesifiso Sakhe sokusindisa umuntu. Yize igama elithi “izwi” lisobala futhi livamile, izwi elivela emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu obe yinyama linyakazisa lonke izulu nomhlaba; izwi Lakhe liguqula inhliziyoyomuntu, imicabango nesimo sakhe esidala nokubukeka kwakudala komhlaba wonke. Kuyo yonke iminyaka, nguNkulunkulu wanamuhla kuphela osebenza ngale ndlela, futhi NguYe kuphela okhuluma futhi asindise umuntu ngale ndlela. Emva kwalokho, umuntu uhlala ngaphansi kokuqondiswa yizwi, eluswa futhi ehlinzekwa yizwi; bahlala emhlabeni wezwi, baphila phakathi kweziqalekiso nezibusiso zezwi likaNkulunkulu, ngaphezu kwalokho bahlala phansi kokwahlulela nokusola kwezwi. La mazwi nalo msebenzi kwenzelwe nje insindiso yomuntu, ukufezwa kwentando kaNkulunkulu, nokuguqula isimo semvelo somhlaba wendalo endala. UNkulunkulu wadala umhlaba ngezwi, uholabantu emhlabeni wonke ngalo izwi, uyanqoba abuye abasindise ngezwi. Ekugcineni, uzosebenzisa izwi ukuqeda wonke umhlaba omdala. Kungaleso sikhathi-ke lapho uhlelo lokuphatha lizophelela khona.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “INkathi Yombuso YiNkathi Yezwi” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

Kule minyaka, uNkulunkulu uzokwenza kube yiqiniso kinina ukuthi wonke umuntu aphile izwi likaNkulunkulu, akwazi ukusebenzisa iqiniso, athande uNkulunkulu ngobuqotho; ukuthi bonke abantu basebenzise izwi likaNkulunkulu njengesisekelo neqiniso labo babe nezinhliziyoyezihlonipha uNkulunkulu; nokuthi, ngokwenza izwi likaNkulunkulu, umuntu-ke angabusa kanye noNkulunkulu. Yilo msebenzi uNkulunkulu azowufeza. Ungaphila ngaphandle kokufunda izwi likaNkulunkulu? Bangingi manje abazizwa sengathi angeke bakwazi ukuhlala ngisho usuku olulodwa nje noma ezimbili ngaphandle kokufunda izwi likaNkulunkulu. Kufanele bafunde izwi



---

Lakhe nsuku zonke, kanti uma isikhathi singavumi, ukulalela nje izwi Lakhe kwanele. Lo umuzwa umuntu awunikezwa uMoya ONgcwele nendlela oqala ngayo ukunyakazisa umuntu. Kusho ukuthi, ubusa umuntu ngamazwi ukuze umuntu angene eqinisweni lezwi likaNkulunkulu. Uma uzwa ubumnyama nokoma ngemva nje kosuku olulodwa ungadlile futhi ungaphuzile izwi likaNkulunkulu, ukuthole kungemukelekile, lokhu kukhombisa ukuthi usunyakazisiwe uMoya oNgcwele, kanti futhi akakufulathelanga. Uyilowo okulo mfudlana. Nokho, uma ungenakho ukuqonda noma ungezwa koma ngemva kosuku noma ezimbili ngaphandle kokuphuza izwi likaNkulunkulu, futhi awuzizwa unyakaziseka, lokhu kukhombisa ukuthi uMoya oNgcwele ukufulathele. Lokhu kusho ukuthi-ke isimo ngaphakathi kwakho asilungile; awukangeni eNkathini Yezwi, futhi nguweni osalele emuva. UNkulunkulu usebenzisa izwi ukubusa umuntu; uzizwa kamnandi uma udla futhi uphuza izwi likaNkulunkulu, kodwa uma ungakwenzi lokho, ngeke ube nayo indlela yokulandela. Izwi likaNkulunkulu liba ukudla komuntu namandla amqhubayo. IBhayibheli lithi “Akusinkwa sodwa umuntu angaphila ngaso kodwa ngamazwi onke aphuma emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu.” Lo umsebenzi uNkulunkulu azowufeza namuhla. Uzofeza leli qiniso kinina. Bekwenzeka kanjani ukuthi mandulo abantu bahlale izinsuku eziningi ngaphandle kokufunda izwi likaNkulunkulu kodwa baqhubeke badle futhi basebenze? Kungani kungenjalo manje? Kulesi sikhathi, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa kakhulu izwi ukubusa bonke. Ngezwi likaNkulunkulu, umuntu uyahlulelwa futhi apheleliswe, ekugcineni athathwe ayiswe embusweni. Izwi likaNkulunkulu kuphela elinganikeza umuntu ukuphila, futhi izwi likaNkulunkulu kuphela elinganikeza umuntu ukukhanya nendlela yokulenza, ikakhulu eNkathini Yombuso. Uma nje usalokhu udla futhi uphuza izwi Lakhe nsuku zonke ungaphumi eqinisweni lezwi likaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu uzokuphelelisa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “INkathi Yombuso YiNkathi Yezwi” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

Emhlabeni jikelele ngenza umsebenzi Wami, futhi eMpumalanga, ukuhlakoma okusazulu akupheli, kunyakazisa onke amazwe namahlelo. Yizwi Lami elilethe bonke abantu esikhathini samanje. Ngizokwenza bonke abantu banqotshwe yizwi Lami, bawele kulo mfudlana bese bezinikela phambi Kwami, ngoba kade ngayibuyisa inkazimulo Yami emhlabeni wonke ngayisa kabusha eMpumalanga. Ubani ongafisi ukubona inkazimulo Yami? Ubani ongalindile ngexhala ukubuya Kwami? Ubani ongakomelele ukuvela Kwami futhi? Ubani ongabufuni ubuhle Bami? Ubani ongeke eze ekukhanyeni? Ubani ongeke akubone ukunotha kweKhanani? Ubani ongakufisi ukubuya koMhlengi? Ubani ongamthandi uSomandla Omkhulu? Izwi Lami lizosabalala emhlabeni wonke; ngifisa, ngibheke kubantu Bami abakhethiwe, ukukhuluma amazwi amaningana kubona. Njengamazulu anamandla anyakazisa izintaba nemifula; ngikhuluma emhlabeni jikelele nasesintwini. Yingakho amazwi asemlonyeni wami esebe yigugu kubantu, futhi bonke abantu bayawazisa amazwi ami. Umbani uphazima usuka

---

ngaseMpumalanga uze ufinyelele eNtshonalanga. Amazwi Ami angendlela yokuthi umuntu akafuni ukuwayeka futhi khona lapho uwathola engaqondakali, kodwa phezu kwalokho, uyawathokozela. Njengosana oluzelwe, bonke abantu bayajabula bathokoze, bebungaza ukuza Kwami. Ngezwi Lami, ngizoletha bonke abantu phambi Kwami. Emva kwalokho, ngizongena ngokomthetho ohlangeni lwabantu ukuze bazongidumisa. Ngenkazimulo engiyikhiphayo namazwi asemlonyeni wami ngizokwenza ukuthi bonke abantu beze phambi Kwami bese beyabona ukuthi umbani uphazima usuka eMpumalanga, nokuthi sengehlele “eNtabeni yemiNqumo” yaseMpumalanga. Bazobona ukuthi kade ngaba semhlabeni, hhayi njengeNdodana yamaJuda kodwa njengoMbani waseMpumalanga. Ngoba kade ngavuswa ekufeni, ngasuka phakathi kwesintu, ngabuye ngavela futhi kubantu ngenkazimulo. NgiNguye lowo owayekhonza endulo, futhi ngingumntwana owalahlwa ngama-Israyeli endulo. Phezu kwalokho, nginguNkulunkulu uSomandla mabeze phambi kwesihlalo Sami sobukhosi bazobona ubuso Bami obukhazimulayo, bezwe izwi Lami, babuke nemisebenzi Yami. Lokhu kungukuphelela kwentando Yami; kungukuphela novuthondaba lohlelo Lwami, kanye nenhloso yokuphatha Kwami. Izizwe zonke mazingidumise, zonke izilimi zingivume, bonke abantu bangethembe, bonke abantu babe ngaphansi Kwami!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukunqenqeza Kwemidumo Eyisikhombisa—Okuyisiprofetho Sokuthi Ivangeli Lombuso Lizosabalala Ligewale Umhlaba Wonke” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelu Lisenyamani

UNkulunkulu uthe, ngisho eMbusweni Weminyaka Eyinkulungwane abantu kusazodingeka ukuthi baqhubeke balandele amazwi Akhe, futhi kusasa la mazwi kaNkulunkulu azoqondisa ukuphila kwabantu ezweni elihle laseKhanani. Lapho uMose esehlane, uNkulunkulu wamfundisa futhi wakhuluma naye ngokuqondile. UNkulunkulu wathumela ukudla esezulwini, amanzi nemana ukuze abantu bayijabulele, futhi kusenjalo nanamuhla: uNkulunkulu ngokwakhe uthumele izinto ezidliwayo neziphuzwayo ukuze abantu bazijabulele, futhi Yena ngokwakhe ulethe iziqalekiso ukuze asole abantu. Ngakho zonke izinyathelo zomsebenzi Wakhe zenziwa uNkulunkulu mathupha. Namuhla, abantu balambeke iqiniso, bazama ukubona izimpawu nezimangalis, futhi kunokwenzeka ukuthi bonke abantu abanjalo bashiywe, ngoba umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uya uba ngokoqobo kakhulu. Akekho owaziyo ukuthi uNkulunkulu wehlile esuka ezulwini, abakaqapheli ukuthi uNkulunkulu uthumele ukudla nezinto ezivela ezulwini—kuyilapho uNkulunkulu ekhona ngempela, nezimo ezijabulisayo zoMbuso Weminyaka Eyinkulungwane abantu abazicabangayo kuyizinto ezivela ngqo emazwini kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kuyiqiniso, futhi lokhu kuwukuphela ukubusa noNkulunkulu emhlabeni. Ukubusa noNkulunkulu emhlabeni kuqondise enyamani. Lokhu okungeyona inyama akukho emhlabeni, ngakho bonke labo abalwela ukuya ezulwini lesithathu balwela into engekho. Ngelinye ilanga, lapho umhlaba wonke usubuyela kuNkulunkulu, umongo womsebenzi Wakhe ezulwini nasemhlabeni wonke

---

uyolandela amazwi kaNkulunkulu; kwenye indawo, abanye abantu bayoshaya izingcingo, abanye bayogibela izindiza, abanye bayogibela izikebhe bawele ulwandle, abanye bayosebenzisa ama-laser ukuze bathole amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Bonke abantu bayokhonza futhi bayolangazelela, bonke bayosondela kuNkulunkulu, futhi bahlanganyele kuNkulunkulu, futhi bonke bayokhonza uNkulunkulu—futhi konke lokhu kuyobe kuyizenzo zikaNkulunkulu. Khumbula lokhu! Ayikho into uNkulunkulu asazoyiqala kabusha kwenye indawo. UNkulunkulu uyofeza leli qiniso: Uyokwenza ukuthi bonke abantu emhlabeni wonke beze phambi Kwakhe, futhi bakhonze uNkulunkulu emhlabeni, futhi omunye umsebenzi Wakhe kwezinye izindawo uyophela, futhi abantu bayophoqelesa ukuba bafune indlela yeqiniso. Kuyoba njengakuJosefa: Bonke babeya kuye ukuze bathole ukudla, futhi bamkothamele, ngoba wayenezinto ezidliwayo. Ukuze bagweme indlela abantu bazophoqelesa ukuba bafune indlela yeqiniso. Wonke umphakathi wamakholwa uzokwehlwa yindlela enzima, futhi uNkulunkulu wanamuhla kuphela ongumthombo wamanzi okuphila, umthombo ogeleza njalo owenzelwe ukuba abantu bajabule, futhi abantu bazoza bancike Kuye. Leso kuyoba yisikhathi sokwambulwa kwezenzo zikaNkulunkulu, futhi uNkulunkulu uyakhazinyuliswa; bonke abantu emhlabeni wonke bazokhonza “umuntu” onganakekile. Ingabe lolu ngeke kube usuku lwenkazimulo kaNkulunkulu? Ngelinye ilanga, abafundisi abadala bazothumela amathelegramu befuna amanzi omthombo wokuphila. Bazobe bekhulile, kodwa nabo bazoza bakhonze lo muntu, lowo ababemdelela. Emilonyeni yabo bazoqaphela futhi ezinhliziyweni zabo bazothemba—ingabe lolu akulona uphawu noma isimanga? Lapho wonke umbuso ujabulela inkazimulo kaNkulunkulu, futhi noma ubani oza kinina futhi amukele izindaba ezinhle zikaNkulunkulu uzobusiswa Nguye, futhi la mazwe nalaba bantu bazobusiswa futhi banakekelwe uNkulunkulu. Umyalelo wangelinye ilanga uyoba nje: Labo abathole amazwi evela emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu bazoba nendawo yokuhamba emhlabeni, futhi noma bangosomabhizinisi noma ososayensi, noma othisha, noma abezimboni, labo abangenawo amazwi kaNkulunkulu kuzoba nzima ngisho ukuthatha isinyathelo esisodwa, futhi bazophoqelesa ukuba bafune indlela yeqiniso. Yilokho okushiwoyo uma kuthiwa, “Ngeqiniso uzohamba emhlabeni wonke; ngaphandle kweqiniso, ngeke uye ndawo.” Amaqiniso awukuthi: UNkulunkulu uzosebenzisa Indlela (okusho ukuthi wonke amazwi Akhe) ukuze aqondise wonke umhlaba futhi abuse futhi anqobe isintu. Abantu bahlale bethemba ukujika okukhulu emisebenzini kaNkulunkulu. Ukucacisa, uNkulunkulu uqondisa abantu ngezwi, futhi kumele wenze lokho akushoyo kungakhathaleki ukuthi uyafisa ukwenza lokho noma cha; leli yiqiniso elingenakuphikwa, futhi kumele lilalelwe yiyo bonke, nalo futhi laziwe yiyo bonke.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umbuso Weminyaka Eyinkulungwane Usufikile” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

Amazwi kaNkulunkulu azosabalalela emakhaya angenakubalwa, azokwaziwa yiyo bonke, futhi kungaleso sikhathi kuphela lapho amazwi Akhe ezosabalala emhlabeni wonke.

---

Okungukuthi, uma umsebenzi Wakhe kumele usabalale kuwo wonke umhlaba, amazwi Akhe kumele asatshalaliswe. Osukwini lwenkazimulo kaNkulunkulu, amazwi Akhe azobonisa amandla negunya lawo. Onke amazwi Akhe kusukela ngesikhathi esingakhumbuleki kuze kube namuhla azofezeka futhi azogcwaliseka. Ngale ndlela, inkazimulo izoya kuNkulunkulu emhlabeni—okusho ukuthi, amazwi Akhe azobusa emhlabeni. Bonke ababi bazosolwa amazwi asemlonyeni kaNkulunkulu, bonke abalungile bazobusiswa amazwi omlomo Wakhe, futhi bonke bazokwakhiwa futhi bapheleliswe amazwi omlomo Wakhe. Angeke abonise noma yiziphi izimpawu noma izimangaliso; konke kuzofezwa amazwi Akhe, futhi amazwi Akhe azokhiqiza amaqiniso. Wonke umuntu emhlabeni uzohalalisela amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kungakhathaleki ukuthi badala noma bayizingane, owesilisa, owesifazane, omdala, omncane, bonke abantu bazozithoba ngaphansi kwamazwi kaNkulunkulu. Amazwi kaNkulunkulu abonakala esenyameni, evumela abantu ukuba bawabone emhlabeni, ecacile futhi ephila. UNkulunkulu uze emhlabeni ikakhulukazi ukuze afeze iqiniso lokuthi “uLizwi uba yinyama,” okusho ukuthi, uze ukuze amazwi Akhe azonikezwa esenyameni (hhayi njengasesikhathini sikaMose eTestamenteni Elidala, lapho uNkulunkulu ayekhuluma ngokuqondile esesibhakabhakeni). Ngemva kwalokho ngalinye lamazwi Akhe lizogcwaliseka phakathi neNkathi Yombuso Weminyaka Eyinkulungwane, azoba amaqiniso asobala emehlweni abantu, futhi abantu bazowabona ngamehlo abo ngaphandle kokungabaza. Lena yincazelo yangempela yokuba sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu. Okungukuthi, umsebenzi kaMoya ufezwa ngenyama, nangamazwi. Lena incazelo enembayo yokuthi “uLizwi waba yinyama” nethi “Ukubonakala kukaLizwi enyameni.” UNkulunkulu kuphela ongakhuluma intando kaMoya, futhi uNkulunkulu osenyameni kuphela ongakhulumela uMoya; amazwi kaNkulunkulu enziwe acaca ekubeni sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu, futhi wonke umuntu uqondiswa yiwo. Akekho okhululiwe, bonke bakhona ngaphakathi kwalo mngcele. Yingala mazwi kuphela lapho abantu bengakwazi khona; labo abangazuzi ngale ndlela bayaziphuphela nje uma becabanga ukuthi bangathola amazwi avela ezulwini. Lelo gunya libonakaliswe uNkulunkulu ekugququlweni abe yinyama: ukwenza ukuba bonke bakholwe. Ngisho kuthiwa ompetha abaqeqeshiwe noma abefundisi bezinkolo angeke bakwazi ukukhuluma la mazwi. Kumele bazithobe kuwo, futhi akekho ongakwazi ukuqalisa kabusha. UNkulunkulu uzosebenzisa amazwi ukuze anqobe umhlaba wonke. Uzokwenza lokhu hhayi ngokuguqulelwa enyameni, kodwa ngokusebenzisa amazwi avela umlonyeni kaNkulunkulu obe yinyama ukuze anqobe bonke abantu emhlabeni wonke; yilokhu kuphela okunguLizwi eba yinyama, futhi yilokhu kuphela ukubonakala kukaLizwi enyameni. Mhlawumbe, kubantu, kubonakala sengathi uNkulunkulu akakenzi msebenzi ongako—kodwa uNkulunkulu kufanele akhlume nje amazwi Akhe kubantu ukuze bakholwe ngokuphelele, futhi kubo ukuze bathuthumele. Ngaphandle kwamaqiniso abantu bayamemeza futhi bakhamuluke; ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, bayathula. UNkulunkulu nakanjani uzolifeza leli

---

qiniso, ngoba kuyicebo Lakhe lesikhathi eside: ukufeza ukufika kukaLizwi emhlabeni. Eqinisweni, asikho isidingo sokuba ngichaze—ukufika koMbuso Weminyaka Eyinkulungwane emhlabeni kuwukufika kwamazwi kaNkulunkulu emhlabeni. Ukwehla kweJerusalema elisha livela ezulwini kuwukufika kwamazwi kaNkulunkulu ukuba aphile phakathi kwabantu, ukuze aphelekezele konke okwenziwa umuntu. Leli wuhlelo oluhlelwe uNkulunkulu: amazwi Akhe azovela emhlabeni iminyaka eyinkulungwane, futhi azobonisa zonke izenzo Zakhe, futhi aqedele wonke umsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni, emva kwakho okuyophela lesi sigaba sesintu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umbuso Weminyaka Eyinkulungwane Usufikile” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani



---

## Ingxenye Yokuqala: Impilo YobuKristu

---

## I. Izigaba Ezintathu Zomsebenzi

### Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 1)

Lonke uhlelo Lwami lokuphatha, uhlelo oluhlanganisa iminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, lunezigaba ezintathu, noma izinkathi ezintathu: Inkathi yoMthetho ekuqaleni; Inkathi yoMusa (ephinde yaziwe ngokuthi Inkathi yokuHlengwa); neNkathi Yombuso ezinsukwini zokugcina. Umsebenzi Wami kulezi zinkathi ezintathu wehluka kokuqethe ngokohlobo lwenkathi ngayinye, kodwa esigabeni ngasinye uhambisana nezidingo zomuntu—noma ukuqonda ngqo, wenziwa ngokwamaqhinga asetshenziswa uSathane empini engiyilwa naye. Inhloso yomsebenzi Wami ukunqoba uSathane, ukubonakalisa ukuhlakanipha Kwami nokuba namandla onke, ukuveza obala wonke amaqhinga kaSathane, ngalokho bese ngisindisa sonke isintu, esiphila ngaphansi kokubusa kwakhe. Kuwukukhombisa ukuhlakanipha nokuba namandla onke Kwami ngibe ngembula ububi bukaSathane obungabekezeleki. Ngaphezu kwalokho, kuwukufundisa izidalwa Zami ukuthi zikwazi ukwahlukanisa phakathi kokuhle nokubi, ukubona ukuthi nginguMbusi wazo zonke izinto, ukubona kahle ukuthi uSathane uyisitha sesintu, ophansi kunakho konke, omubi, nokwehlukanisa ngokunesiqiniseko phakathi kokuhle nokubi, iqiniso namanga, ubungcwele nokungcola, ubukhulu nobuphansi. Ngale ndlela, isintu esingenalwazi sizokwazi ukungifakazela ukuthi akuyimina owonakalisa isintu, futhi Yimi kuphela—iNkosi yendalo—ongasindisa isintu, engingabeka phezu komuntu izinto zokubathokozisa; futhi bazi ukuthi nginguMbusi wazo zonke izinto nokuthi uSathane ungomunye nje wezidalwa engazidala, wabuye wangiphendukela. Uhlelo Lwami lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha luhlukene izigaba ezintathu ukuze kutholakale umphumela olandelayo: ukuvumela izidalwa Zami zibe ofakazi Bami, zazi intando Yami, zibone ukuthi ngiyiqiniso. Ngakho, esigabeni sokuqala somsebenzi Wami ohlelweni Lwami lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, ngenza umsebenzi womthetho, okwakuwumsebenzi lapho uJehova ayehola khona abantu Bakhe. Isigaba sesibili saqala umsebenzi weNkathi yoMusa emizini yaseJudiya. UJesu umele wonke umsebenzi weNkathi yoMusa; waba senyameni wabethelwa esiphambanweni, waphinda wangenisa iNkathi yoMusa. Wabethelwa ukuze agcwalise umsebenzi wokuhlenga, ukuqeda iNkathi yoMthetho nokuqala iNkathi yoMusa, ngakho-ke wabe esebizwa “ngeNkosi Ephakeme,” “uMnikelo wesono,” “uMhlengi.” Ngakho umsebenzi kaJesu wehluka ngokuqukethweyo emsebenzini kaJehova, yize ngokwesimiso babefana. UJehova waqala iNkathi Yomthetho, esungula isizinda—umsuka—somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu emhlabeni, futhi ekhipha imithetho nemiyalelo. Lokhu ngokubili emsebenzini awenza, futhi kumele iNkathi Yomthetho. Umsebenzi uJesu awenza eNkathini yoMusa kwakungekhona ukukhipha imithetho, kodwa ukuyigcwalisa, ngalokho engenisa iNkathi

---

yoMusa futhi eqeda iNkathi Yomthetho eyayisihlale iminyaka eyizinkulungwane ezimbili. Waba ngumqambi, owezela ukuqala iNkathi Yomusa, kodwa umongo womsebenzi Wakhe wawusekhlengeni. Ngelokho-ke izinto azifeza zazikabili: ukuvula inkathi entsha, nokuqedela umsebenzi wokuhlenga ngokubethelwa Kwakhe, ahamba ngemva kwakho. Futhi kusuka lapho iNkathi Yomthetho yafika ekugcineni kwase kuqala iNkathi Yomusa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indaba Eyiqiniso Ngomsebenzi Wenkathi Yokuhlenga” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 2)**

Iminyaka eyizi-6,000 yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuphatha ihlukaniswe ezigabeni ezintathu: iNkathi yoMthetho, iNkathi yoMusa kanye neNkathi yoMbuso. Le zigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi zonke ezokusindiswa kwesintu, okungukuthi, ezokusindiswa kwesintu esonakaliswe kakhulu nguSathane. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, kepha, ezokuthi uNkulunkulu alwe noSathane. Ngakho, njengoba umsebenzi wensindiso uhlukaniswe izigaba ezintathu, ngokunjalo impi noSathane ihlukaniswe izigaba ezintathu, futhi le zingxenywe zombili zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu zenzeka ngesikhathi esisodwa. Impi noSathane, empeleni, eyokusindiswa kwesintu, futhi ngenxa yokuthi umsebenzi wokusindiswa kwesintu akuyona into engagedwa ngempumelelo esigabeni esisodwa, impi noSathane nayo ihlukaniswe ngezigaba nezinkathi, futhi nempi iliwa noSathane ngokuhambisana nezidingo zomuntu kanye nezinga lokonakaliswa kwakhe nguSathane. Mhlawumbe, ekucabangeni ngamehlo engqondo komuntu, ukholwa ukuthi kule mpi uNkulunkulu uzohloma izikhali abhekane noSathane, ngendlela efanayo namabutho amabili angalwa ngayo. Lokhu yinto kuphela engacatshangwa umqondo womuntu, futhi ingumbono ongaqondakali futhi ongacatshangisiwe kakhulu kabi, kepha yilokho umuntu akukholwayo. Futhi ngoba ngithi lapha indlela yensindiso yomuntu idlula empini noSathane, umuntu ucabanga ukuthi impi yenzeka kanje. Emsebenzini wensindiso yomuntu, izigaba ezintathu zenziwe, okungukuthi impi noSathane ihlukaniswe izigaba ezintathu ngaphambi kokuhlulwa okuphelele kukaSathane. Kephala iqiniso elingaphakathi lomsebenzi wonkana wempi noSathane lithi imiphumela yawo itholakala ngezinyathelo zomsebenzi eziningi: ukuthela umusa phezu komuntu, kanye nokuba umhlabelelo wesono womuntu, ukuthethelela izono zomuntu, ukunqoba umuntu, nokuphelelisa umuntu. Empeleni, impi noSathane akukhona ukuhloma izikhali ubhekane noSathane, kodwa insindiso yomuntu, ukusebenza impilo yomuntu, kanye nokushintsha isimo somuntu ukuze afakazele uNkulunkulu. USathane unqotshwa kanje. USathane unqotshwa ngokushintsha isimo esikhohlakele somuntu. Uma uSathane esehluliwe, okungukuthi, uma umuntu esesindisiwe ngokuphelele, uSathane ojabhile uyoboshwa ngokuphelele, futhi ngaleyo ndlela, umuntu uyobe esesindisiwe ngokuphelele. Ngakho, ingqikithi yensindiso yomuntu impi

---

noSathane, kanti impi noSathane ibonakaliswa esikakhulukazi ensindisweni yomuntu. Isigaba sezinsuku zokugcina, lapho umuntu ezonqotshwa khona, isigaba sokugcina sempi noSathane, kanti futhi umsebenzi wokusindiswa okuphelele komuntu emandleni kaSathane. Incazelo yangaphakathi yokunqotshwa komuntu ukubuya kokusamuntu kukaSathane, umuntu owonakaliswe nguSathane, kuMdali, emuva kokunqotshwa kwakhe, ngalokho uyoshiya uSathane futhi abuyele ngokuphelele kuNkulunkulu. Ngale ndlela umuntu uyobe esesindisiwe ngokuphelele. Ngakho, umsebenzi wokunqoba umsebenzi wokugcina empini ebhekene noSathane, kanye nesigaba sokugcina ekuphatheni kukaNkulunkulu ukuze kuhlulwe uSathane. Ngaphandle kwalo msebenzi, ukusindiswa komuntu okuphelele bekungeke kwenzeke neze ekugcineni, ukuhlulwa ngokuphelele kukaSathane nakho bekungeke kwenzeke neze, futhi isintu besingeke neze sikwazi ukungena esiphethweni esimangalisayo, noma ukukhululeka ethonyeni likaSathane. Ngenxa yalokho, umsebenzi wokusindiswa komuntu ngeke uphethwe ngaphambi kukuthi impi noSathane iphethwe, ngoba umnyombo womsebenzi wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu ungenxa yokusindiswa kwesintu. Isintu sasekuqaleni sasisezandleni zikaNkulunkulu, kodwa ngenxa yokulingwa nguSathane nokonakaliswa, umuntu waboshwa nguSathane futhi wawela ezandleni zomubi. Ngakho, uSathane waba yinto okufanele yehlulwe emsebenzini wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Ngoba uSathane wamngena umuntu, nangenxa yokuthi umuntu uwumsebenzi wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu, uma umuntu ezosindiswa, kufanele ahlwithwe ezandleni zikaSathane, okusho ukuthi umuntu kufanele abuyiswe emva kokuthunjwa nguSathane. Ngalokhu, uSathane kufanele anqotshwe ngezinguquko esimweni somuntu esidala, izinguquko ezibuyisela umqondo wakhe wokuqala, bese ngale ndlela, umuntu, obethunjiwe, ehlwithwa ezandleni zikaSathane. Uma umuntu ekhululiwe ethonyeni nokuboshwa nguSathane, uSathane uyojabhiswa, umuntu ekugcineni uyobuyiselwa emuva, futhi uSathane uyohlulwa. Futhi ngenxa yokuthi umuntu usekhululiwe ethonyeni elimnyama likaSathane, umuntu uyoba impango yayo yonke lempi, futhi uSathane uyoba umenziwa oyojiziswa uma lempi seyiphelile, emuva kwalokho umsebenzi usuwonkana wokusindiswa komuntu uyobe usuqediwe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubuyisela Impilo Ejwayelekile Yomuntu Nokumhambisa Endaweni Emangalisayo  
Okuphokophelwe Kuyo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 3)**

UNkulunkulu akanabutha maqondana nezidalwa futhi Ufisa kuphela Ukuhlula uSathane. Wonke umsebenzi Wakhe-noma ngabe ukujezisa noma ukwahlulela-uqondiswe kuSathane; wenziwa ngenxa yokusindiswa komuntu, wonke ungenxa yokuhlula uSathane, futhi unenjongo eyodwa: ukulwa noSathane kuze kufike ekugcineni! Futhi uNkulunkulu akasoze aphumula ngaphambi kokuba Esenqobile uSathane! Uzophumula kuphela uma Esemhlulile uSathane.

---

Ngoba wonke umsebenzi owenziwa nguNkulunkulu uqondiswe kuSathane, futhi ngenxa yokuthi labo abonakaliswe nguSathane bonke bangaphansi kokuphathwa ngamandla kaSathane futhi bonke baphila ngaphansi kwamandla kaSathane, ngaphandle kokulwa noSathane nokuhlukana naye, uSathane ubengeke abakhulule laba bantu esandleni sakhe, futhi bebengeke bazuzeke. Uma bebengazuzwa, bekuzofakazela ukuthi uSathane akakahlulwa, ukuthi akakaqethulwa. Ngakho, ohlelweni lukaNkulunkulu lweminyaka eyizi-6,000 lokuphatha, esigabeni sokuqala Wenza umsebenzi womthetho, esigabeni sesibili Wenza umsebenzi weNkathi yoMusa, okungukuthi, umsebenzi wokubethelwa, futhi esigabeni sesithathu Wenza umsebenzi wokunqoba umuntu. Wonke lo msebenzi uqondiswe ezingeni uSathane onakalise ngalo isintu, konke kungenxa yokuhlula uSathane, futhi asikho nasinye isigaba ekungesona sokwehlula uSathane. Ingqikithi yomsebenzi weminyaka yizi-6,000 wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu yimpi ebhekene nodrago omkhulu obomvu, kanti nomsebenzi wokuphatha isintu nawo ngumsebenzi wokwehlula uSathane, nomsebenzi wokulwa noSathane. UNkulunkulu uselwe iminyaka eyizi-6, 000, futhi ngokunjalo, wasebenza iminyaka ewu 6, 000, ukuze ekugcineni angenise umuntu embusweni omusha. Uma uSathane esenqotshiwe, umuntu uyokhululeka ngokuphelele. Akuyona indlela lapho uqonde khona umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu namhlanje? Lokhu kanye yindlela lapho umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqonde khona: ukukhululeka nokukhululwa komuntu okuphelele, ukuze angabi ngaphansi kwanoma imiphi imigomo, noma avinjelwe noma ingaziphi izibopho nemikhawulo. Wonke lo msebenzi wenziwa ngokuhambisana nesiqu senu nangokuhambisana nezidingo zenu, okusho ukuthi niyahlinzekwa nganoma yini eningayifeza. Akukhona “ukuphushela idada othini,” ukuphoqelesa noma yini phezu kwenu; kunalokho, wonke lo msebenzi wenziwa ngokuhambisana nezidingo zenu zangoqobo. Isigaba ngasinye somsebenzi sihambisana nezidingo kanye nezimfuneko zomuntu, futhi ngezokuhlula uSathane. Empeleni, ekuqaleni kwakungekho zithiyo phakathi koMdali nezidalwa Zakhe. Zonke zidalwa uSathane. Umuntu akasakwazi ukubona noma ukuthinta noma yini ngenxa yokuphazamisa kukaSathane nokukhohlakala kwakhe. Umuntu nguyeyohlushwayo, nguyeyokhohlisiwe. Uma uSathane esehluliwe, izidalwa zizombona uMdali, noMdali uzobuka izidalwa futhi akwazi ukuzihola Yena uqobo. Lena yiyo kuphela impilo ekufanele umuntu abe nayo emhlabeni. Ngakho, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu esikakhulukazi owokwehlula uSathane, futhi uma uSathane esehluliwe, yonke into iyobe isixazululekile.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubuyisela Impilo Ejwayelekile Yomuntu Nokumhambisa Endaweni Emangalisayo Okuphokophelwe Kuyo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 4)**

---

Umsebenzi walo lonke uhlelo lokuphatha lukaNkulunkulu, wenziwa nguNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe. Isigaba sokuqala—ukudalwa komhlaba—kwenziwa mathupha nguNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, futhi ukuba kwakungenziwanga, kwakungekho omunye owayengakwazi ukudala isintu; isigaba sesibili kwaba ukuhlengwa kwesintu sonke, nakho kwenziwa mathupha nguNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe; isigaba sesithathu sisobala: Kunesidingo esikhulu nakakhulu sokuba isiphetho sawo wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu senziwe nguNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe mathupha. Umsebenzi wokuhlenga, wokunqoba, wokuzuza kanye nokuphelelisa isintu sisonkana wonke wenziwa mathupha nguNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe. Uma ubengawenzanga lo msebenzi mathupha, ubunjalo Bakhe bebungeke bumelwe ngumuntu, noma umsebenzi wakhe wenziwe ngumuntu. Ukuze ehlule uSathane, ukuze azuze isintu, futhi ukuze anike umuntu impilo ejwayelekile emhlabeni, uholo umuntu mathupha futhi asebenze phakathi kwabantu mathupha; ngenxa yohlelo lwakhe lokuphatha lulonke, futhi ngenxa yomsebenzi wakhe wonke, kufanele awenze yena mathupha lomsebenzi. Uma umuntu ekholwa kuphela ukuthi uNkulunkulu weza ukubonwa nguye nokumjabulisa, izinkolelo ezinjalo azinasigqi, azisho lutho. Ulwazi lomuntu lukha phezulu kakhulu! Yingokuwenza Yena uqobo lwakhe kuphela indlela uNkulunkulu abengawenza lomsebenzi ngesineke nangokuphelele. Umuntu akakwazi ukuwenzela uNkulunkulu. Njengoba engenakho ubunjalo bukaNkulunkulu, noba ubukhona bakhe, akakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi noma ngabe umuntu ubewenza, bewungeke ube namphumela. Okokuqala uNkulunkulu athatha isimo sesintu, kwakungenxa yokuhlenga, ukuhlenga sonke isintu esonweni, ukwenza umuntu akwazi ukuba ahlanzeka nokuthethelelwa izono zakhe. Umsebenzi wokunqoba nawo wenziwa nguNkulunkulu mathupha phakathi kwabantu. Uma, kule sigaba, uNkulunkulu ubekhuluma iziprofetho kuphela, umprofethi noma umuntu onesiphiwo ubengatholakala ukuthatha indawo yakhe; uma isiprofetho kuphela ebesikhulunywa, umuntu ubengamela uNkulunkulu. Kepha uma umuntu ubengenza mathupha umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo lwakhe futhi ukuba ubengasebenza impilo yomuntu, ubengeke akwazi neze ukuwenza lomsebenzi. Kumele wenziwe mathupha nguNkulunkulu uqobo lwakhe: uNkulunkulu kufanele athathe isimo sesintu ukwenza lo msebenzi. ENkathini yezwi, uma isiprofetho kuphela besikhulunywa, umprofethi u-Isaya noma u-Eliza ubengatholakala ukuwenza lo msebenzi, futhi besingekhe sibe khona isidingo sokuthi uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe awenze Yena mathupha. Ngenxa yokuthi umsebenzi owenziwe kulesi sigaba awukhona nje ukukhuluma ngesiphrofetho, futhi ngenxa yokuthi kubaluleke kakhulu, ukuthi umsebenzi wamazwi usetshenziselwe ukunqoba umuntu nokwehlula uSathane, lo msebenzi awunakwenziwa ngumuntu, futhi kufanele wenziwe mathupha nguNkulunkulu uqobo. ENkathini yoMthetho uJehova Wenza ingxenye yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, emuva kwalokho Wakhuluma amazwi athile futhi wenza umsebenzi othile ngabaprofethi. Yingoba umuntu ubengawenza umsebenzi kaJehova, futhi iziboni zazikwazi ukubikezela izinto nokuhumusha amaphupho, zenzela Yena. Umsebenzi owenziwa ekuqaleni



---

kwakungewona umsebenzi wokushintsha isimo somuntu ngqo, kuthi wawungahlangene nesono somuntu, futhi umuntu wayefanele ukugcina umthetho kuphela. Ngakho uJehova akazange athathe isimo sesintu futhi aziveze yena uqobo Lwakhe kumuntu; kunalokho Wakhuluma ngqo noMose nabanye, wabenza bakhuluma futhi basebenzela Yena, futhi wabenza ukuthi basebenze ngqo phakathi kwesintu. Isigaba sokuqala somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kwabe kungukuhola umuntu. Kwabe kungukuqala kwempi noSathane, kodwa le mpi yayingakaqali ngokusemthethweni. Impi esemthethweni noSathane yaqala ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu ethatha isimo sesintu okokuqala, futhi isiqhubeka kwaze kwaba inamuhlanje. Isiwombe sokuqala salempi senzeka lapho uNkulunkulu othathe isimo sesintu ebethelwa esiphambanweni. Ukubethelwa kukaNkulunkulu othathe isimo sesintu kwehlula uSathane, kuthi kwabe kuyisigaba sokuqala sempi esinempulelo. Lapho uNkulunkulu othathe isimo sesintu eqala ngokuqondile ukusebenza impilo yomuntu, lokhu kwakuyisigaba esisemthethweni somsebenzi wokuzuza umuntu, futhi ngenxa yokuthi lo kwakuwumsebenzi wokushintsha isimo somuntu esidala, kwakuwumsebenzi wokulwa noSathane. Isigaba somsebenzi esenziwe guJehova ekuqaleni kwakumane kungukuhola impilo yomuntu emhlabeni. Kwabe kungukuqala komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, nakuba wawungakafaki impi, noma umsebenzi onzima, kwaba isisekelo somsebenzi wempi owawu seza. Emuva kwalokho, isigaba sesibili somsebenzi ngeNkathi yoMusa sasiphathelene nokushintsha isimo somuntu esidala, okusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe wasebenza impilo yomuntu. Lokhu kwakudingeka kwenziwe nguNkulunkulu mathupha: kwakufuneka ukuthi uNkulunkulu mathupha athathe isimo sesintu, futhi uma ubengasithatha isimo sesintu, akekho ubengathatha indawo Yakhe kulesi sigaba somsebenzi, ngoba sasimele umsebenzi wokulwa ngqo noSathane. Uma umuntu ubenzele uNkulunkulu lo msebenzi, lapho umuntu esemile phambi kwaSathane, uSathane ubengeke athobe kuthi bekungenakwenzeka ukumehlula. Kwakudingeka kube uNkulunkulu ethathe isimo sesintu owayezofika amehlule, ngoba ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu othathe isimo somuntu, kusenguNkulunkulu, useyimpilo yomuntu, futhi usenguMdali; noma kwenzekani, ubunjalo nengqikithi Yakhe ngeke kushintshe. Ngakho-ke, Wathatha isimo sesintu futhi wenza umsebenzi ukudala ukuzithoba okuphelele kukaSathane. Ngesikhathi sesigaba somsebenzi wasezinsukwini zokugcina, uma umuntu ubengenza lo msebenzi futhi uma ubengenziwa ukuthi akhulume amazwi ngqo, ubengeke akwazi ukuwakhuluma, futhi uma isiprofetho besishiwo, besingeke sikwazi ukunqoba umuntu. Ngokuthatha isimo sesintu, uNkulunkulu uyeza ukuzohlula uSathane nokudala ukuzithoba kwakhe okuphelele. Lapho ehlula uSathane ngokuphelele, futhi uyamzuza umuntu ngokuphelele, emuva kwalokhu lesi sigaba somsebenzi siyophela futhi impumelelo izuzwe. Ekuphatheni kukaNkulunkulu, umuntu akakwazi ukummela uNkulunkulu. Esikakhulukazi, umsebenzi wokuhola inkathi kanye nokuqalisa umsebenzi omusha udinga kakhulu impela ukwenziwa mathupha nguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. Ukunika abantu izambulo nokubahlinkeka

---

ngesiprofetho kungenziwa ngumuntu, kodwa uma kuwumsebenzi okufanele wenziwe mathupha nguNkulunkulu, umsebenzi wempi phakathi kwaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe kanye noSathane, ngakho lomsebenzi awukwazi ukwenziwa ngumuntu. Esigabeni sokuqala somsebenzi, lapho kwakungekho mpi noSathane, uJehova wahola abantu bakwa-Israyeli mathupha, esebenziza isiprofetho esasikhulunywa ngaba profethi. Emuva kwalokho, isigaba sesibili somsebenzi kwabe kungukulwa noSathane, futhi uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe wathatha isimo sesintu, weza esenyameni, ukwenza lo msebenzi. Nanoma yini ephathelene nempi noSathane, futhi iphathelene nokuthatha isimo sesintu kukaNkulunkulu, okusho ukuthi lempi ngeke iliwe ngumuntu. Uma umuntu ubengalwa impi, ubengeke akwazi ukuhlula uSathane. Ubengaba kanjani namandla okulwa naye njengoba esengaphansi kwamandla akhe? Umuntu uphakathi nendawo: Uma uncika ngakuSathane, ungowaSathane, kodwa uma wenelisa uNkulunkulu ungoka Nkulunkulu. Uma umuntu ebengamela uNkulunkulu emsebenzini walempi, ubengakwazi? Uma ubekwenzile, ubengeke kube sewabhubha kudala? Ubengeke kube sewangena ezweni labafileyo kudala? Ngakho, umuntu akakwazi ukuthatha indawo kaNkulunkulu emsebenzini Wakhe, okungukuthi umuntu akanayo ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu, futhi uma ubengalwa noSathane bengeke akwazi ukumehlula. Umuntu angenza umsebenzi othile kuphela; angabazuza abantu abathile, kodwa akakwazi ukumela uNkulunkulu emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. Ubengalwa kanjani umuntu noSathane? USathane ubengakuthumba ngisho ngaphambi kokuthi uqale. Kulapho kuphela uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe elwa noSathane futhi umuntu elandela futhi elalela uNkulunkulu kulesi sisekelo, lapho umuntu engazuzwa uNkulunkulu futhi aphunyuke ezibophweni zikaSathane. Lokho umuntu angaphumelela ukukwenza ngokuhlakanipha namakhono akhe kunemigomo kakhulu; akakwazi ukwenza umuntu aphelele, ukumhola, futhi nakakhulu, ukumehlula uSathane. Ingqondo nokuhlakanipha komuntu akukwazi ukubhuntsisha amacebo kaSathane, ngakho umuntu ubengalwa kanjani ngako?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubuyisela Impilo Ejwayelekile Yomuntu Nokumhambisa Endaweni Emangalisayo  
Okuphokophelwe Kuyo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 5)**

Umsebenzi wokuphatha isintu uhlukaniswe waba izigaba ezintathu, okusho ukuthi umsebenzi wokusindisa isintu uhlukaniswe waba izigaba ezintathu. Lezi zigaba ezintathu azihlanganisi umsebenzi wokudala umhlaba, kodwa kunalokho izigaba ezintathu zeNkathi Yomthetho, iNkathi Yomusa, kanye neNkathi Yombuso. Umsebenzi wokudala umhlaba kwabe kuwumsebenzi wokudala sonke isintu. Kwakungewona umsebenzi wokusindisa isintu, futhi awuphathelene nomsebenzi wokusindisa isintu, ngoba ngesikhathi umhlaba udalwa isintu sasingakhonakaliswa uSathane, ngakho sasingekho isidingo sokwenza umsebenzi wokusindisa

---

isintu. Umsebenzi wokusindisa isintu waqala kuphela lapho isintu sesonakaliswe uSathane, ngakho umsebenzi wokuphatha isintu nawo waqala kuphela lapho isintu sesonakalisiwe. Ngamanye amazwi, ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu isintu kwaqala ngenxa yomsebenzi wokusindisa isintu futhi akuvelanga emsebenzini wokudala umhlaba. Umsebenzi wokuphatha isintu ngaphandle kwesimo esonakele waba khona kuphela ngemva kokuba isintu sibe nesimo esonakele, kanye nomsebenzi umsebenzi wokuphatha isintu onezingxenye ezintathu, kunokuba ube nezigaba ezine, noma izinkathi ezine. Lena iyona ndlela kuphela elungile yokukhuluma ngokuphathwa kwesintu nguNkulunkulu. Lapho inkathi yokugcina ifika ekupheleni, umsebenzi wokuphatha isintu uyobe usufike ekugcineni ngci. Ukuphethwa komsebenzi wokuphatha kuchaza ukuthi umsebenzi wokusindisa sonke isintu sewuphele nya, nokuthi isintu sesifike ekupheleni kohambo lwaso. Ngaphandle komsebenzi wokusindisa sonke isintu, umsebenzi wokuphatha isintu ubungeke ube khona, noma izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi ngabe azikho. Kwakungenxa yokonakala kwesintu, nokuthi isintu sasinesidingo esiphuthumayo sokusindiswa, ingakho uJehova aphothula ukudalwa komhlaba futhi waqala umsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho. Ilapho kuphela umsebenzi wokuphatha isintu waqala khona, okuchaza ukuthi yilapho kuphela okwaqalwa khona umsebenzi wokusindisa isintu. “Ukuphatha isintu” akuchazi ukuqondisa impilo yesintu esisanda kudalwa emhlabeni (okusho ukuthi, isintu esasingakhonakaliswa). Kunalokho, kungukusindiswa kwesintu esesonakaliswe uSathane, okusho ukuthi kungukuguqulwa kwesintu esonakalisiwe. Lena incazelo yokuphatha isintu. Umsebenzi wokusindisa isintu awuhlanganisi umsebenzi wokudala umhlaba, ngakho-ke umsebenzi wokulawula isintu awuhlanganisi umsebenzi wokudala umhlaba, futhi uhlanganisa kuphela izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi ezehlukene kunokudalwa komhlaba. Ukuze uqonde umsebenzi wokuphatha isintu, kuyadingeka ukuba ube nolwazi ngomlando wezigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi—lokhu ikona okufanele wonke umuntu akwazi ukuze asindiswe. Njengezidalwa zikaNkulunkulu, kufanele nikhumbule ukuthi umuntu wadalwa nguNkulunkulu, futhi kufanele nikhumbule isisusa sokonakaliswa komuntu, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, kufanele nikhumbule inqubo yokusindiswa komuntu. Uma wazi kuphela ukwenza ngokuhambisana nemfundiso yokholo ukuze uzuze umusa kaNkulunkulu, kodwa ungenalwazi ngisho oluncane ukuthi uNkulunkulu usisindisa kanjani isintu, noma isisusa sokonakaliswa kwesintu, ngakho yikho lokhu okuswele njengesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu. Akufanele waneliswe ukuqonda lawo maqiniso angenziwa kuphela, kuyilapho ulokhu ungenalwazi ngesilinganiso esibanzi kakhulu somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuphatha—uma kunjalo, ubambelele ezimfundisweni ezingaphikiswa. Izigaba ezintathu ziyindaba yangaphakathi kokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu umuntu, ukuqala kwevangeli lomhlaba wonke, imfihlakalo enkulu kunazo zonke esintwini, futhi kuyisisekelo sokusabalalisa ivangeli. Uma ugxila ekuqondeni amaqiniso alula kuphela aphaathelene nempilo yakho, futhi ungazi lutho ngalokhu, izimfihlakalo ezinkulu kunazo zonke kanye nemibono, ngakho impilo

---

yakho ayifani yini nomkhiqizo ongasebenzi, ongelusizo lwalutho ngaphandle kokuthi uwubuke nje?

Uma umuntu egxila ekwenzeni kuphela, futhi ebona umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu nolwazi lomuntu njengolusekelayo, akufani yini nokuzikhathaza ngemininingwane emincane ube unganaki izinto ezibaluleke ngokwengeziwe? Lokho okufanele ukwazi, kufanele ukwazi, futhi lokho okufanele ukwenze, kufanele ukwenze. Yilapho kuphela uyoba umuntu okwaziyo ukulwela iqiniso. Uma usuku selufika ukuba usabalalise ivangeli, uma kuphela ukwazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu omkhulu futhi olungile, ukuthi unguNkulunkulu Ophakemeyo, uNkulunkulu ongefaniswe namuntu omkhulu, nokungekho ophakeme kuNaye..., uma ungasho kuphela lawa mazwi angenamsebenzi futhi akha phezulu, uphinde ungakwazi nhlobo ukusho amazwi asemqoka kakhulu, futhi anohlonze, uma ungenalutho ongalusho ngokumazi uNkulunkulu, noma umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, ungakwazi ukuchaza iqiniso, noma ulethe lokho okuswelekayo kumuntu, ngakho umuntu onjengawe akakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wakhe kahle. Ukufakazela uNkulunkulu nokusabalalisa ivangeli lombuso akuyona into elula. Kufanele kuqala uhlome ngeqiniso, kanye nemibono okufanele iqondwe. Uma ucaciselekile ngemibono kanye neqiniso lezingxenye ezehlukene zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, enhliziyweni yakho ugcina uwazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi akukhathaleki ukuthi uNkulunkulu wenzani—noma ukwahlulela okulungile noma ukucwengwa komuntu—unombono omkhulu njengesisekelo sakho, futhi uneqiniso okuyilo ongalenza, uyokwazi ukulandela uNkulunkulu kuze kube sekugcineni. Kufanele wazi ukuthi akukhathaleki ukuthi imuphi umsebenzi awenzayo, inhloso yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ayiguquki, inhliziyoyomsebenzi Wakhe ayiguquki, futhi intando Yakhe ngomuntu ayiguquki. Ngisho noma amazwi Akhe enzima kangakanani, ngisho noma siphikisa kangakanani isimo, imiyalelo yomsebenzi Wakhe ngeke iguquke, futhi nenhloso Yakhe yokusindisa umuntu ngeke iguquke. Inqobo nje uma kungesona isambulo sokuphela komuntu noma isiphetho somuntu, futhi akuwona umsebenzi wesigaba sokugcina, noma umsebenzi wokufikisa ekugcineni uhlelo lokuphatha lukaNkulunkulu lulonke, futhi inqobo uma kusesesikhathini lapho esebenza kumuntu, ngakho inhliziyoyomsebenzi Wakhe ngeke iguquke: iyohlale iyinsindiso yesintu. Lokhu kufanele kube isisekelo sokholo lwenu kuNkulunkulu. Inhloso yezigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi ukusindisa sonke isintu—okuchaza ukusindiswa okuphelele komuntu ekubuseni kukaSathane. Nakuba ngasinye sezigaba ezintathu sinenjongo kanye nokubaluleka kwaso, ngasinye siyingxenye yokusindisa umuntu, futhi siwumsebenzi ohlukile wensindiso owenziwe ngokuvumelana nezidingo zesintu. Uma sewazi inhloso yalezi zigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi, uyobe sewazi ukuqonda ukubaluleka kwesigaba ngasinye somsebenzi, futhi uyokwazi ukuthi wenze njani ukuze wanelise isifiso sikaNkulunkulu. Uma ungafinyelela kuleli banga, ngakho lokhu, umbono omkhulu kunayo

---

yonke, uyoba isisekelo sokukholwa kwakho kuNkulunkulu. Akufanele ufune kuphela izindlela ezilula zokwenza, noma amaqiniso ajulile, kodwa kufanele uhlanganise imibono nokwenza, khona kuzoba khona kokubili, amaqiniso ongawenza kanye nolwazi olunesisekelo emibonweni. Yilapho kuphela uyoba umuntu oshisekela iqiniso ngokupheleleyo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi Izigaba Ezintathu Zomsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kuyindlela Yokwazi UNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 6)**

Izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi zisekujuleni kwenhliziyo yokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kukonke, futhi kuzo kuvezwa isimo sikaNkulunkulu nalokho ayikho. Labo abangazi ngezigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu abakwazi ukubona ukuthi uNkulunkulu usiveza kanjani isimo Sakhe, futhi ababazi ubuhlakani bomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi baqhubeka nokungabi nalwazi ngezindlela eziningi asindisa ngazo isintu, kanye nentando Yakhe ngesintu sisonke. Izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi zingukuvezwa okuphelele komsebenzi wokusindisa isintu. Labo abangazazi izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi bazohlala bengenalwazi ngezindlela nemiyalelo ehlukene yomsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele; labo ababambeleva kakhulu kuphela emfundisweniemfundisweni esalayo esigabeni esisodwa somsebenzi ngabantu abakhawulisa uNkulunkulu emfundisweni, kanti ukholo lwabo kuNkulunkulu aluqondakali futhi alunasiqiniseko. Abantu abanjalo abasoze bathola insindiso kaNkulunkulu. Izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kuphela ezingaveza ngokuphelele isimo sikaNkulunkulu sisonke, futhi ziveze ngokuphelele inhloso kaNkulunkulu yokusindisa isintu sisonke, kanye nenqubo yonke yokusindiswa kwesintu. Lokhu ubufakazi bokuthi usemhlulile uSathane waphinde wazuza isintu, kuwubufakazi bokunqoba kukaNkulunkulu, futhi kungukuvezwa kwesimo sikaNkulunkulu sisonke. Labo abaqonda isigaba esisodwa ezigabeni ezintathu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu bazi ingxenye kuphela yesimo sikaNkulunkulu. Ekucabangeni komuntu, kulula ukuthi lesi sigaba esisodwa somsebenzi siphenduke imfundiso, kuyabonakala ukuthi umuntu angamisa imigomo ngoNkulunkulu, futhi umuntu usebenzisa le ngxenye eyodwa yesimo sikaNkulunkulu njengokuthi imele isimo sikaNkulunkulu sisonke. Ngaphezu kwalokho, okuningi ukucabanga ngamehlo engqondo komuntu kuhlanguke lapho, ngendlela yokuthi uyasikhawula ngokuqinile isimo, ubuyena, kanye nobuhlakani bukaNkulunkulu, kanye nemiyalelo yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ngaphakathi kwemikhawulo enyinyekile, ekholelwa ukuthi uma uNkulunkulu wabe enje ngokunye, uzohlala enjalo sonke isikhathi, futhi ngeke aphinde ashintshe. Kuphela yilabo abaziyo futhi abazinanelayo izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi abangamazi uNkulunkulu ngokuphelele futhi ngokuyikho. Okungenani, ngeke bamchaze uNkulunkulu njengoNkulunkulu wama-Israyeli, noma amaJuda, futhi ngeke bambone

---

njengoNkulunkulu oyohlala ebethelwe esiphambanweni ngenxa yomuntu. Uma ufinyelela ekwazini uNkulunkulu kusukela esigabeni esisodwa somsebenzi Wakhe, ulwazi lwakho luncane kakhulu. Ulwazi lwakho luyiconsi olwandle. Uma kungenjalo, kungani abaningi bamakholwa ohlobo oludala esabethela uNkulunkulu esiphambanweni ephila? Akungenxa yokuthi umuntu ufaka uNkulunkulu emikhawulweni ethile? Abantu abaningi abaphikisani yini noNkulunkulu futhi bavimbe umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele ngoba bengazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu onhlobo onhlobo futhi ohlukahlukene, ngaphezu kwalokho, banengcosana yolwazi nemfundiso abakala ngayo umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele? Nakuba abadlule kukho laba bantu kukha phezu, bayaqhosha futhi bathanda ukuzitika ngokwemvelo, futhi babuka umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele ngokudelela bashaya indiva ukuqondisa koMoya oNgcwele futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, basebenzisa izinkulumo zabo ezindala neziyize ukuqinisekisa umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele. Bayazenzisa, futhi banelisekile ngokuphelele ngolwazi lwabo uqobo kanye nokufunda kwabo, nokuthi bayakwazi ukuhamba banqamule umhlaba. Abantu abanjalo akubona labo abazondwayo futhi abalahlwe uMoya oNgcwele futhi ngeke yini bakhishwe yinkathi entsha? Labo abeza phambi kukaNkulunkulu bamphikise imbaba abayibo yini abantu abangazi lutho futhi abanolwazi oluncane abancinyane, abazama nje ukukhombisa ukuthi bahlakaniphe kangakanani? Ngolwazi oluwubala lweBhayibheli, bazama ukugxamalaza “imikhakha yezemfundo” yomhlaba, benemfundiso ekha phezu nje abayifundisa abantu, bazama ukuphindisela emuva umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele, futhi bazame ukuwenza uzungeze lapho inqubo yabo yokucabanga ikhona, futhi, njengoba benokubukela eduze nje, bazama ukujejeza kanye nje umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu weminyaka eyizi-6,000. Laba bantu abanaso isizathu abangakhuluma ngaso! Empeleni, lapho ulwazi lwabantu lulukhulu ngoNkulunkulu, yilapho bephuza ukwahlulela umsebenzi Wakhe. Ngaphezu kwalokho, bakhuluma kancane kuphela ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu namuhla, kodwa abanawo amawala ekwahluleleni kwabo. Lapho kukuncane abantu abakwaziyo ngoNkulunkulu, yilapho beqhosha khona futhi benokuzethemba okweqile, futhi yilapho bememezela ngokungabi namahloni okukhulu ubukhona bukaNkulunkulu—kepha bakhuluma okucatshangwayo nje kuphela, futhi abalethi ubufakazi bangempela. Abantu abanjalo abalusizo kwalutho. Labo ababona umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele njengomdlalo abanangqondo! Labo abangaqapheli uma behlangabezana nomsebenzi omusha woMoya oNgcwele, abakhuluma noma ikanjani nje, abasheshayo ukwehlulela, abavumela isazela sabo semvelo ukuphika ukulunga komsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele, nabaphinde badelele futhi bawuhlambalaze—abantu abangahloniphi kanjalo anganalwazi ngomsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele na? Akubona, ngaphezu kwalokho, labo bokuqhosha, abaziqhenyayo ngokwemvelo, futhi abangaphatheki? Noma ngabe usuku luyafika lapho abantu abanjalo bemukela umsebenzi omusha woMoya oNgcwele, nakalokhu, uNkulunkulu ngeke ababekezelele. Ababukeli phansi labo abasebenzela uNkulunkulu nje kuphela, kodwa bahlambalaza uNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe. Abantu abanobuwula kanje ngeke



---

baxolelwe, noma kulenkathi noma enkathini ezayo futhi bayobhubha ingunaphakade esihogweni! Abantu abanjalo, abangahloniphi, abathanda ukuzitika bayazenzisa ukuthi bakholelwa kuNkulunkulu, futhi lapho beqhubeka nokwenze njalo, yilapho bengazithola bephula izinqumo zikaNkulunkulu zokuphatha. Akuve bonke labo abaqhoshayo, abangalawuliwe ngokwemvelo, futhi abangakaze bahloniphe muntu, bonke behamba le ndlela? Abaphikisani noNkulunkulu usuku nosuku, Yena ohlala emusha futhi engagugi?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi Izigaba Ezintathu Zomsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kuyindlela Yokwazi UNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 7)**

Izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi ziwumlendo ngomsebenzi wonke kaNkulunkulu, ziwumlendo wokusindiswa kwesintu futhi aziqanjiwe nje. Uma nifisa ngempela ukuthola ulwazi ngesimo sikaNkulunkulu sisonke, kufanele nizazi izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi owenziwa nguNkulunkulu, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, akufanele neqe inoma isiphi isigaba. Lesi yisiqalo nje okufanele babe naso labo abafuna ukwazi uNkulunkulu. Umuntu uqobo akakwazi ukuzakhela ngokwakhe ulwazi lweqiniso lukaNkulunkulu. Akuyona into umuntu uqobo angayicabanga nje, futhi akuwona umphumela womusa okhethiwe uMoya oNgcwele awunike umuntu oyedwa. Kunalokho, kuwulwazi olufika emuva kokuthi umuntu esezizwele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi ngulwazi lukaNkulunkulu olufika kuphela emuva kokuzizwela amaqiniso omsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ulwazi olunje ngeke lutholakale ngomcabango ozifikelayo nje, futhi aluyona into engafundiswa. Luphathelene ngokupheleleyo nodlule kukhona mathupha. Ukusindisa isintu kukaNkulunkulu kuwumnyombo walezi zigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi, kepha emsebenzini wensindiso kutholakala izindlela eziningi zokusebenza namasu isimo sikaNkulunkulu esivezwa ngawo. Yilokhu okunzima kakhulu kumuntu ukuthi akukhombe, futhi kunzima kumuntu ukuthi akuqonde. Ukuhlukaniswa kwezinkathi, izinguquko emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, izinguquko esizindenini somsebenzi, izinguquko kubemukeli balo msebenzi, njalo njalo—konke lokhu kutholakala ezigabeni ezintathu zomsebenzi. Ikakhulukazi, umehluko endleleni uMoya oNgcwele asebenza ngayo, kanye ngezinguquko esimweni sikaNkulunkulu, isiqu, igama, ubunjalo, noma ezinye izinguquko, konke kuyingxenye yezigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi. Isigaba esisodwa somsebenzi singamela ingxenye eyodwa kuphela, futhi sigcina esilinganisweni esithile. Asifaki ukwehlukana kwezinkathi, noma izinguquko emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, kungasaphathwa okwezinye izingxenye. Leli iqiniso elisobala. Izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi ziwumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokusindisa isintu sewuwonke. Umuntu kufanele awazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kanye nesimo sikaNkulunkulu emsebenzini wensindiso, futhi ngaphandle kwaleli qiniso, ulwazi lwakho ngoNkulunkulu lungamazwi ayize, aluyilutho

---

ngaphandle kokubeka imibono engasho lutho. Ulwazi olunjalo alukwazi ukugqugquzela noma ukunqoba umuntu, ulwazi olunjalo luphambene nokuyikhona, futhi akusilona iqiniso. Lungaba luningi kakhulu, luphinde lube mnandi uma uluzwa kodwa uma lumelene nesimo sikaNkulunkulu semvelo, ngakho uNkulunkulu ngeke akuhawukele. Ngeke kuphela angaluncomi ulwazi lwakho, kodwa futhi uyoziphindiselela kuwe ngokuba isoni esimhlambalazayo. Amazwi okwazi uNkulunkulu awakhulunywa kalula. Noma ungaba nolimi olulula futhi uyigagu, futhi nakuba amazwi akho ehlakaniphe ngendlela yokuthi uyakwazi ukuthi into emnyama imhlophe futhi emhlophe imnyama, kodwa awunakho okudingekayo uma sekuza ekutheni ukhulume ngolwazi lukaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu akayena lowo ongamehlulela ngamawala, noma umncome ngokunganaki, noma umlulaze ngokunganaki. Uncoma noma ubani nowonke wonke, kepha uyazabalaza ukufika emazwini afanelekile ukuchaza ubukhulu bobuhle nomusa kaNkulunkulu—yilokhu okufundwa izo zonke izehluleki. Nakuba kunochwepheshe bezilimi abanengi abangakwazi ukuchaza uNkulunkulu, ubuqiniso kwalokho abakushoyo, kuncane ngangesilinganiso sekhulu kuneqiniso elikhulunywa abantu baNkulunkulu futhi abanolwazi lwamagama olimi olunomkhawulo, kepha bebe benolwazi nokubona okuningi. Ngakho kuyabonakala ukuthi ulwazi lukaNkulunkulu lutholakala ngokushaya esikhonkosini nokuba yikho uqobo, hhayi ukusetshenziswa kwamagama okuhlakanipha noma ukuba nolwazi lwamagama olimi olunothile, nokuthi ulwazi lomuntu nolwazi lukaNkulunkulu akuhlobene neze. Isifundo sokwazi uNkulunkulu siphakeme ukudlula noma isiphi esesayensi yesintu. Kuyisifundo esingafunyanwa abambalwa kakhulu balabo abafuna ukwazi uNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke kwatholwa inoma umuphi nje umuntu onethalente. Ngakho akufanele nibheke ukwazi uNkulunkulu nokushisekela iqiniso njengokuthi kungamane kwenziwe yingane. Mhlawumbe ube nempumelelo ngokuphelele empilweni yomndeni wakho, noma emsebenzini wakho, noma emshadweni wakho, kodwa uma sekuza eqinisweni, nesifundo sokwazi uNkulunkulu, awunalutho esandleni, awufezanga lutho. Ukwenza iqiniso, kungashiwo, kunzima kakhulu kini, futhi ukwazi uNkulunkulu kuyinkinga enkulu impela. Lokhu ubunzima benu, futhi ubunzima isintu sisonke esibhekene nabo. Phakathi kwalabo ababe nokuphumelela okuthile emkhakheni wokwazi uNkulunkulu, cishe abekho abasezingeni elifanele ncamashi. Umuntu akazi ukuthi kuchaza ukuthini ukwazi uNkulunkulu, noma ukuthi kungani kunesidingo ukwazi uNkulunkulu, noma iliphi izinga elisho ukuthi sewuyamazi uNkulunkulu. Yilokhu okukhungathekisayo esintwini, futhi ngempela nje kuyimpicabadala enkulu kunazo zonke isintu esibhekene nayo—futhi akekho okwazi ukuphendula lo mbuzo, futhi akekho ozimisele ukuphendula lo mbuzo, ngoba, kuze kube namuhla, akekho phakathi kwesintu osewake waba nempumelelo ekufundeni lo msebenzi. Mhlawumbe, uma impicabadala yezigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi isiveziwe esintwini, kuyovela ngokulandelana iqembu labantu abanamathalente abamaziyo uNkulunkulu. Empeleni, ngethemba ukuthi kunjalo, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, Ngiphezu kwenqubo yokwenza lo

---

msebenzi, futhi ngithemba ukubona ukuvela kwabaningi abanamathalente anjalo maduzane. Bazoba yilabo abafakazela iqiniso lalezi zigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi, futhi, empeleni, bayoba ngabokuqala ukufakaza ngalezi zigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi. Uma abantu abanawo la mathalente anjalo bengekho, ngosuku lokuphela komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, noma kukhona oyedwa noma ababili, futhi bevumile mathupha ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu othathe isimo sesintu, akukho okubuhlungu futhi esinokuzisola ngakho okudlula lokhu—nakuba kuyisithombe sesimo esibi kunazo zonke ezingenzeka. Noma kwenzekani, ngisethemba ukuthi lapho abashisekela ngokweqiniso bangasizuka lesi sibusiso. Kusukela ekuqaleni kwesikhathi, awukaze ubekhona umsebenzi onje ngaphambilini, umsebenzi onje awukaze wenzeke emlandweni wokuthuthuka komuntu. Uma ngempela ungaba omunye wabokuqala kulabo abazi uNkulunkulu, ngeke lokhu kube wudumo oluphakeme kakhulu kuzo zonke izidalwa? Singaba khona esinye isidalwa phakathi kwesintu esingathola ukunconywa okukhulu okudlula lokho kuNkulunkulu? Umsebenzi onje awulula ukuwufeza kodwa usayovuna imivuzo ekugcineni. Ngale kobulili noma ubuzwe babo, bonke labo abakwazi ukuthola ulwazi lukaNkulunkulu ekugcineni, bayothola amaqhuzu amakhulu kakhulu kuNkulunkulu, futhi kuyoba yibo kuphela abayoba negunya likaNkulunkulu. Lokhu umsebenzi wanamhlanje, futhi umsebenzi wangesikhathi esizayo; owokugcina, futhi uphakeme kunayo yonke imisebenzi ezofezwa eminyakeni eyizi-6,000 yokusebenza, futhi uyindlela yokusebenza eveza lonke uhlobo lomuntu. Ngomsebenzi wokwenza umuntu ukuthi azi uNkulunkulu, izigaba ezechukene zabantu ziyavezwa: labo abazi uNkulunkulu bafanelekile ukuthola izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu futhi bemukele izithembiso Zakhe, kuthi labo abangamazi uNkulunkulu abafanelekile ukuthola izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu nokwamukela izithembiso Zakhe. Labo abazi uNkulunkulu bangabangani abakhulu bakaNkulunkulu, kanti labo abangamazi uNkulunkulu angeke babizwa ngabangani abakhulu bakaNkulunkulu; abangani abakhulu bakaNkulunkulu bangathola noma iziphi izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu, kodwa labo abangebona abangani Bakhe abakhulu akufanele bathole noma imiphi yemisebenzi Yakhe. Noma ngabe izinhlupheko, ukucwengwa, noma ukwahlulelwa, konke ngokokuvumela umuntu ukuthola ekugcineni ulwazi lukaNkulunkulu nokuthi umuntu athobele uNkulunkulu. Yilo mphumela kuphela oyofezeka ekugcineni. Ayikho into ezigabeni ezintathu zomsebenzi efihliwe, futhi lokhu kuwusizo ekwazini komuntu uNkulunkulu, futhi kusiza umuntu ukuthi athole ulwazi lukaNkulunkulu oluphelele futhi olugcwele. Wonke lo msebenzi uwusizo kumuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi Izigaba Ezintathu Zomsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kuyindlela Yokwazi UNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 8)**

---

Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe ngumbono umuntu ekufanele awubone, ngoba umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngeke ufezwe ngumuntu, futhi akuwona owomuntu. Izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi zingukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu sekukonke, futhi awukho umbono omkhulu ukudlula lona ofanele ukwaziwa ngumuntu. Uma umuntu engawazi lo mbono omkhulu kangaka, ngakho akulula ukuthi azi uNkulunkulu, futhi akulula ukuqonda intando kaNkulunkulu, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, indlela umuntu ahamba kuyo iya ikhuphukela ukukhanda. Ngaphandle kwemibono, umuntu ubengeke akwazi ukuhamba aze afike lapha. Imibono eqaphe umuntu kwaze kwaba inamuhla, futhi yiyo ehlinzeke umuntu ngokuvikeleka okukhulu kakhulu. Esikhathini esizayo, ulwazi lweni kufanele lujule kakhulu, futhi kufanele nazi intando Yakhe isiyonke kanye nengqikithi yomsebenzi Wakhe ohlakaniphile ezigabeni ezintathu zomsebenzi. Yilesi kuphela isiqu senu sangempela. Isigaba sokugcina somsebenzi asimile sodwa, kodwa siyingxenye yendikimba eyakhiwe izigaba ezimbili zangaphambilini ndawonye, okusho ukuthi ngeke kwenzeke neze ukuthi uqede umsebenzi wonke wokusindisa ngokwenza esinye sezigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi sodwa kuphela. Nakuba isigaba sokugcina somsebenzi siyakwazi ukusindisa umuntu ngokuphelele, lokhu akusho ukuthi kudingeka kwenziwe lesi sigaba sisodwa kuphela, nokuthi lezi zigaba zomsebenzi ezimbili zangaphambilini azidingeki ukusindisa umuntu ethonyeni likaSathane. Asikho isigaba ezigabeni ezintathu esingaphakanyiswa njengombono okuyiwona kuphela ofanele waziwe isintu sonke, ngoba umsebenzi wensindiso sewu wonke uyizigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi, hhayi isigaba esisodwa phakathi kwazo. Inqobo uma umsebenzi wensindiso ungakafezeki, ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu ngeke kukwazi ukufika ekupheleni okuphelele. Ubuyena, isimo, kanye nokuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu buvezwa emsebenzini wensindiso sewu wonke, abuvezwanga kumuntu ekuqaleni kakhulu, kodwa kuvezwe kancane kancane emsebenzi wensindiso. Isigaba ngasinye somsebenzi wensindiso siveza ingxenye yesimo sikaNkulunkulu, kanye nengxenye yobuyena; Akuzona zonke izigaba zomsebenzi ezingaveza ngqo futhi ezingaveza ngokuphelele Ubuyena sebubonke bukaNkulunkulu. Ngakho, umsebenzi wensindiso ungaphethwa uma izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi seziphothuliwe, ngakho ulwazi lo muntu ngakho konke ngoNkulunkulu, lungehlukaniswe nezigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Lokho umuntu akuzuzayo esigabeni somsebenzi esisodwa kumane kuyisimo sikaNkulunkulu esivelayo engxenyeni eyodwa yomsebenzi Wakhe. Akukwazi ukumela isimo nobuyena okuvela ezigabeni ezingaphambili noma ezingemuva. Lokhu yingoba umsebenzi wokusindisa umuntu ngeke uqedwe khona manjalo esikhathini esisodwa, noma endaweni eyodwa, kodwa kancane kancane uya ujula ngangezina lokuthuthuka komuntu ezikhathini nasezindaweni ezihlukene. Kuwumsebenzi owenziwa ngezigaba, futhi awupheli ngesigaba esisodwa. Ngakho, ukuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu sekukonke kucaciswa ezigabeni ezintathu kunasesigabeni esisodwa. Ubuyena bubonke nobuhlakani Bakhe bubonke bendlalwe kulezi zigaba ezintathu, futhi isigaba ngasinye siphethe ubuyena Bakhe, futhi siwumbhalo

---

wokuhlakanipha komsebenzi Wakhe. Umuntu kufanele azi isimo sisonke sikaNkulunkulu esivezwa kule zigaba ezintathu. Konke lokhu ngobuyena bukaNkulunkulu kubaluleke kakhulu impela esintwini sonke, futhi uma abantu bengenalolo lwazi uma bekhonza uNkulunkulu, abahlukile kulabo abakhonza uBuddha. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu phakathi kwabantu awufihliwe kumuntu, futhi kufanele waziwe yibo bonke labo abakhonza uNkulunkulu. Njengoba uNkulunkulu esezenzile lezi zigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi wensindiso phakathi kwabantu, umuntu kufanele azi ukuvezwa kwalokho anakho nayikho ngezikhathi zalezi zigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi. Ilokhu okufanele kwenziwe umuntu. Akufihlayo uNkulunkulu kumuntu yilokho umuntu angeke akwazi ukukwenza, nalokho umuntu angafanele ukukwazi, kanti lokho uNkulunkulu akukhombisa umuntu yilokho umuntu ekufanele akwazi, nalokho umuntu ekufanele abenakho. Isigaba ngasinye sezigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi senziwa phezu kwesisekelo sesigaba esingaphambilini; asenziwa ngokuzimela, sehlukaniwe emsebenzini wensindiso. Nakuba kunomehluko omkhulu enkathini nenhlobo yomsebenzi owenziwayo, emnyombeni wawo, kuseyinsindiso yesintu, futhi isigaba ngasinye somsebenzi wensindiso sijulile kakhulu kunesigcinile.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi Izigaba Ezintathu Zomsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kuyindlela Yokwazi UNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 9)**

Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu phakathi kwabantu awufihliwe kumuntu, futhi kufanele waziwe yibo bonke labo abakhonza uNkulunkulu. Njengoba uNkulunkulu esezenzile lezi zigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi wensindiso phakathi kwabantu, umuntu kufanele azi ukuvezwa kwalokho anakho nayikho ngezikhathi zalezi zigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi. Ilokhu okufanele kwenziwe umuntu. Akufihlayo uNkulunkulu kumuntu yilokho umuntu angeke akwazi ukukwenza, nalokho umuntu angafanele ukukwazi, kanti lokho uNkulunkulu akukhombisa umuntu yilokho umuntu ekufanele akwazi, nalokho umuntu ekufanele abenakho. Isigaba ngasinye sezigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi senziwa phezu kwesisekelo sesigaba esingaphambilini; asenziwa ngokuzimela, sehlukaniwe emsebenzini wensindiso. Nakuba kunomehluko omkhulu enkathini nenhlobo yomsebenzi owenziwayo, emnyombeni wawo, kuseyinsindiso yesintu, futhi isigaba ngasinye somsebenzi wensindiso sijulile kakhulu kunesigcinile. Isigaba ngasinye somsebenzi siqhubeka esisekelweni sesigaba esigcinile, esingaqedwanga. Ngale ndlela, emsebenzini Wakhe ohlale umusha futhi ongabi mdala neze, uNkulunkulu uhlala eveza izingxenye zesimo Sakhe ezingakaze zivezwe ngaphambilini kumuntu, futhi uhlala eveza kumuntu umsebenzi Wakhe omusha, nobuyena Bakhe obusha. Futhi nakuba amakholwa ahambisa ngokudala enza konke okusemandleni ukumelana nalokhu, futhi aphikisana nakho imbaba, uNkulunkulu uyawenza

---

njalo umsebenzi omusha ahlose ukuwenza. Umsebenzi Wakhe uhlale ushintsha, futhi ngenxa yalokhu, uhlale uhlangabezana nokuphikiswa ngumuntu. Naso, ngokunjalo, isimo Sakhe sihlale sishintsha, njengenkathi nabamukeli bomsebenzi Wakhe? Ngaphezu kwalokho, njalo uhlale enza umsebenzi ongakaze wenziwe ngaphambilini, wenza ngisho umsebenzi obukeka uphambene nomsebenzi obuwenziwa ngaphambilini, ahambise ngokuphambene nawo. Umuntu ukwazi ukwemukela indlela eyodwa kuphela yokusebenza noma indlela eyodwa yokwenza. Kunzima kumuntu ukwemukela umsebenzi noma izindlela zokwenza, ezingavumelani nabo, noma eziphakeme kunabo—kodwa uMoya oNgcwele uhlale enza umsebenzi omusha, ngakho kuye kuqhamuke amaqembu ngamaqembu ochwepheshe kwezokukholwa abamelana nomsebenzi omusha kaNkulunkulu. Laba bantu sebebe ngochwepheshe ngenxa kanye yokuthi umuntu akanalo ulwazi lokuthi uNkulunkulu uhlala emusha futhi akabi mdala nhlobo, futhi akanalwazi ngezimiso zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kuphinde, okudlula lokho, akanalwazi ngezindlela eziningi uNkulunkulu asindisa ngazo umuntu. Ngakho, umuntu akakwazi nhlobo ukubona noma umsebenzi ovela kuMoya oNgcwele, noma umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe. Abantu abaningi babambelela kule simo sengqondo lapho, uma uhambisana namazwi angaphambilini, babe sebeyawemukela, futhi uma kunomehluko kunomsebenzi wangaphambilini, bayamelana nawo futhi bawukhahlele. Namuhla, akuve nonke nibambelele kuleyo miyalelo? Izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi wensindiso azizange zibe nomphumela otheni kini, futhi kunalabo abakholwa ukuthi izigaba ezimbili zangaphambilini ziwumthwalo ongenasidingo ngempela sokuthi bawazi. Bacabanga ukuthi lezi zigaba akufanele zithulwe kuquqaba futhi kufanele zihoxiswe ngokushesha kakhulu, ukuze abantu bangazizwa bekhungathekile yizigaba ezimbili zangaphambilini kule zigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi. Abaningi bakholelwa ukuthi ukwenza izigaba ezimbili zangaphambilini ukuthi zaziwe, sekwedlulele, futhi akunasizo ekwazini uNkulunkulu—nicabanga kanjalo. Namuhla, nonke nicabanga ukuthi kulungile ukwenza kanjalo, kodwa usuku luyofika lapho niyobona ukubaluleka komsebenzi Wami: Yazini ukuthi angenzi msebenzi ongabalulekile. Njengoba ngimemezela izigaba ezintathu kuwe, ngakho kufanele zibe wusizo kuwe; njengoba le zigaba ezintathu ziyingqikithi yokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kukonke, ngakho kufanele bonke abantu bagxile kuzona emhlabeni jikelele. Ngelinye ilanga, nonke niyobona ukubaluleka kwalo msebenzi. Yazini ukuthi nimelana nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, noma nisebenzisa imibono yenu siqu ukukala umsebenzi wanamhlanje, ngoba anizazi imiyalelo yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi ngoba aniwuthathi ngokuthi ubalulekile ngokwanele umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele. Ukumelana kwenu noNkulunkulu kanye nokuvimbela umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele kudalwa imibono yenu kanye nokukhukhumala okusemvelweni yenu. Akukhona ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awulunganga, kodwa yingoba anilaleli kakhulu ngokwemvelo. Emuva kokuthola ukholo lwabo kuNkulunkulu, abanye abantu abakwazi ngisho ukusho ngesiqiniseko ukuthi umuntu waqhamuka kuphi, kepha bayalokotha bathule izinkulumo



---

emphakathini behlola ukulunga nokungalungi komsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele. Futhi baze bafundise abaphostoli abanomsebenzi omusha woMoya oNgcwele, bephawula futhi bekhuluma kungafanele; ubuntu babo buphansi kakhulu, futhi abanangqondo kwakona. Ngeke lufike na usuku lapho abantu abanjalo beyolahlwa umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele, futhi bashe emililweni yasesihogweni. Abawazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kodwa kunalokho bayawugxeka umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi baphinde bazame ukutshela uNkulunkulu ukuthi asebenze kanjani. Bangamazi kanjani abantu abangenangqondo kanjalo uNkulunkulu? Umuntu ufinyelela ekwazini uNkulunkulu ngesikhathi senqubo yokumfuna nokuzizwela Yena; ufika ekumazini uNkulunkulu ngokukhanyiselwa uMoya oNgcwele, hhayi ngokumgxeka ngomathanda. Uma ulwazi lwabantu ngoNkulunkulu luya ngokucophelela, bayanciphisa ukumelana Naye. Uma siqhathanisa, uma ulwazi lwabantu ngoNkulunkulu luphansi, yilapho kulula ukuthi bamelane Naye. Imibono yakho, imvelo yakho endala, nobuntu, isimilo kanye nesimo sakho sokuziphatha, “isamba” omelana ngaso noNkulunkulu, futhi ngangokukhohlakala, ukonakaliswa kanye nokubaphansi oyikho, ingangokunyukela kokuba kwakho isitha sikaNkulunkulu. Labo abanemibono emibi kakhulu futhi abanesimo sokuzithwala banobutha ngisho nakakhulu noNkulunkulu othathe isimo sesintu, futhi abantu abanjalo abaphikikristu. Uma imibono yakho ingaguqulwanga, iyohlala njalo imelene noNkulunkulu; awusoze wazwana noNkulunkulu, futhi uyohlala uhlukenene Naye.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi Izigaba Ezintathu Zomsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kuyindlela Yokwazi UNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 10)**

Izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi bezingenziwa uNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, futhi akekho umuntu ongamenzela lo msebenzi—okusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe kuphela obengenza umsebenzi Wakhe siqu kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kube manje. Nakuba izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu zenziwe ezinkathini nasezindaweni ezehlukene, futhi nakuba umsebenzi wazo ngasinye uhluke, wonke umsebenzi wenziwe nguNkulunkulu oyedwa. Emibonweni iyonke, lona umbono omkhulu kunayo yonke umuntu okufanele ayazi, futhi uma uqondwa ngokuphelele umuntu, ngakho uyokwazi ukuma aqine. Namuhla, inkinga enkulu kakhulu izinkolo namahlelo ezibhekene nayo ukungawazi umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele, futhi awakwazi ukuhlukanisa phakathi komsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele nomsebenzi okungewona owoMoya oNgcwele—ngakho azikwazi ukubona noma lesi sigaba somsebenzi, njengalezi zigaba ezimbili zomsebenzi ezigcinile, naso senziwa nguNkulunkulu uJehova. Nakuba abantu belandela uNkulunkulu, abaningi abakwazi ukubona noma yindlela elungile yini. Umuntu uyakhathazeka ngokuthi le ndlela yindlela eholwa nguNkulunkulu Ngokwakhe mathupha, nokuthi ukuthatha kwesimo sesintu kukaNkulunkulu kuyiqiniso, futhi abantu abaningi namanje

---

abakwazi ukwehlukanisa uma sekuza ezintweni ezinjalo. Labo abalandela uNkulunkulu abakwazi ukucacisa indlela, ngakho imilayezo ekhulunywayo inomphumela ongaphelele phakathi kwala bantu, futhi ayikwazi ukusebenza ngokuphelele, ngakho lokhu kuyakuthikameza ukungena empilweni kwabantu abanjalo. Uma umuntu engabona ezigabeni ezintathu zomsebenzi ukuthi zenziwa nguNkulunkulu Uqobo ezikhathini ezehlukene, ezindaweni ezehlukene, kanye nakubantu abahlukene, uma bengabona ukuthi nakuba umsebenzi uhlukele, wonke wenziwa uNkulunkulu oyedwa, nokuthi njengoba kuwumsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu oyedwa, khona-ke kufanele ukuthi ulungile, futhi awunawo amaphutha, nokuthi noma ungavumelani nemibono yabantu, akukho ukungabaza ukuthi umsebenzi waNkulunkulu oyedwa—uma umuntu engasho ngokuqiniseka ukuthi ngumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu oyedwa, ngakho imibono yomuntu izomane iphenduke ubala nje, engafanelekile ngisho ukuthi ungakhuluma ngakho. Ngenxa yokuthi imibono yomuntu ayicacanga, futhi umuntu wazi uJehova njengoNkulunkulu, noJesu njengeNkosi, futhi unemiqondo emibili mayelana noNkulunkulu othathe isimo sesintu wanamhlanje, abantu abaningi baqhubeka nokuzinikela emsebenzini kaJehova noJesu, futhi bakhungathwe imibono ngomsebenzi wanamhlanje, abantu abaningi bahlale bengabaza, futhi abawuthathi umsebenzi wanamhlanje ngokuthi ubalulekile. Umuntu akanayo imibono mayelana nezigaba ezimbili zokugcina zomsebenzi, ezazingabonakali. Yingoba umuntu akaliqondi iqiniso mayelana nezigaba ezimbili zokugcina zomsebenzi, futhi akazange azibonele zona mathupha. Yingoba azibonakali yingakho umuntu ezicabangela njengoba ethanda; akukhathaliseki ukuthi uvezani, awekho amaqiniso azifakazelayo, futhi akekho ozozilungisa. Umuntu unikezela ngokungenamkhawulo ukuzibonela kwakhe ngokwemvelo engakhathaleli lutho futhi evumela ukucabanga ngamehlo engqondo kwakhe kukhululeke, ngoba akunamaqiniso ongaqinisekisa ngawo, ngakho ukucabanga komuntu kuphenduka “iqiniso,” akukhathaliseki noma bukhona yini ubufakazi kukhona. Ngakho umuntu ukholelwa kuNkulunkulu wakhe emqondweni wakhe, futhi angamfuni uNkulunkulu weqiniso. Uma umuntu oyedwa enenkolelo ethize, ngakho phakathi kwabantu abalikhulu abanezinkolelo kunezinhlolo eziyikhulu zezinkolelo. Umuntu unalezo zinkolelo ngoba akaliboni iqiniso lomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ngoba usawuzwe ngezindlebe zakhe kuphela futhi akakawuboni ngamehlo akhe. Umuntu usezwe izinganekwane nezindaba kodwa—akavamisile ukuzwa ulwazi ngamaqiniso omsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngalokho kungenxa yemibono yabo ukuthi abantu osekuphele unyaka owodwa nje bengamakholwa, ukuthi bakholwe nguNkulunkulu, lokhu kuyiqiniso futhi nakulabo asebekholwe kuNkulunkulu iminyaka yabo yonke. Labo abangawaboni amaqiniso abasoze bakwazi ukuphunyuka okholweni lapho benemibono ngoNkulunkulu. Umuntu ucabanga ukuthi usezikhululile ezibophweni zemibono yakhe emidala, futhi usengene endaweni entsha. Umuntu akazi ukuthi ulwazi lwalabo abangabuboni ubuso beqiniso bukaNkulunkulu luyimibono nenzwabethi nje kuphela? Umuntu ucabanga ukuthi imibono yakhe ilungile, futhi ayinaphutha, futhi ucabanga ukuthi le mibono

---

ivela kuNkulunkulu. Namhlanje, lapho umuntu ebona umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, udedela imibono eseyakheleke eminyakeni eminingi. Imicabango yokubuka ngomqondo kanye namacebo akudala aphenduka abayisithiyo emsebenzini wale sigaba, futhi kwaba lukhuni kumuntu ukuthi ashiye imibono enjalo futhi aphikise amacebo anjalo. Imibono ngalo msebenzi ohambisa ngesinyathelo nesinyathelo sabanengi balabo abakade belandela uNkulunkulu kuze kube namuhla seyiye ngokunyukela yabanzima kakhulu futhi laba bantu kancane kancane sebakhe ubutha obunenkani noNkulunkulu othathe isimo somuntu. Isisusa sale nzondo sisemibonweni nasemicabangweni yomuntu. Imibono nemicabango yomuntu iphenduke isitha somsebenzi wanamuhla, umsebenzi ophambene nemibono yomuntu. Lokhu kwenzeke ngenxa kanye yokuthi amaqiniso awamvumeli umuntu ukuthi akhulule ukubuka kwakhe ngamehlo engqondo, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, akulula ukuthi aphikiswe ngumuntu, futhi nemibono nokubona ngamehlo engqondo komuntu, akuvumeli ukubakhona kwamaqiniso, phezu kwalokho, ngoba umuntu akacabangi ngokulunga nokunemba kwamaqiniso, futhi ngokuzicabangela yedwa umane adedele imibono yakhe futhi asebenzise ukucabanga kwakhe. Lokhu kungathiwa nje kuphela iphutha lemibono yomuntu, futhi ngeke kuthiwe iphutha lomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Umuntu angacabanga noma yini ayithandayo, kodwa akakwazi ukuphikisa ngokukhululeka nanoma isiphi isigaba somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu noma ucezu lwaso; ukubakhona komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu akunakoniwa ngumuntu. Ungakhulula ukucabanga kwakho ngamehlo engqondo, futhi ungaqoqa ndawonye izindaba ezinhle ngoJehova noJesu, kodwa awukwazi ukuphikisa iqiniso nganoma isiphi isigaba somsebenzi kaJehova noJesu ngasinye; lokhu isimiso, futhi njalo kuyisimemezeliso sokuphatha, futhi kufanele niqonde ukubaluleka kwalezi zindaba. Umuntu ukholwa ukuthi le sigaba somsebenzi asihambisani nemibono yomuntu, futhi nokuthi lokhu akunjalo mayelana nezigaba zomsebenzi ezimbili ezingaphambilini. Ekubukeni kwakhe ngamehlo engqondo, umuntu ukholwa ukuthi umsebenzi wezigaba ezimbili zangaphambilini ngokuqinisekile awufani nomsebenzi wanamhlanje—kodwa wake wacabanga ukuthi imiyalelo yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu zonke ziyafana, ukuthi umsebenzi Wakhe ungobonakalayo njalo, nokuthi, akukhathali inkathi, kuyohlala kukhona inkindlane yabantu abamelana futhi baphikise iqiniso lomsebenzi Wakhe? Bonke labo namuhla abamelana futhi baphikise le sigaba somsebenzi akungabazeki ukuthi babeyophikisana noNkulunkulu ezikhathini zakudala, ngoba abantu abanjalo bayohlala beyizitha zikaNkulunkulu. Abantu abazi iqiniso ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu bazobona izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi njengomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu oyedwa, futhi bazoshiya phansi imibono yabo. Laba ngabantu abamaziyo uNkulunkulu, futhi abantu abanjalo yilabo abalandela uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso. Uma ukuphatha kwaNkulunkulu sekukonke sekusondela ekupheleni, uNkulunkulu uzohlela zonke izinto ngohlobo lwazo. Umuntu wenziwa izandla zoMdali, futhi ekugcineni kufanele Abuyisele umuntu ngaphansi kombuso Wakhe; lesi isiphetho sezigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi. Isigaba somsebenzi ezinsukwini zokugcina, nezigaba

---

ezimbili ezingaphambilini kwa-Israyeli naseJudiya, ziwuhlelo lokuphatha lukaNkulunkulu emhlabeni jikelele. Akekho ongakuphika lokho, futhi kuyiqiniso lomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Nakuba abantu abakawuboni noma bazizwele okuningi ngalo msebenzi, amaqiniso aselokhu engamaqiniso, futhi lokhu kungephikiswe nanoma imuphi umuntu. Abantu abakholwa kuNkulunkulu emazweni wonke emhlabeni jikelele bonke bazokwemukela izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi. Uma wazi isigaba esithile somsebenzi, futhi ungaziqondi lezi ezinye izigaba ezimbili, ungaqondi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ezikhathini ezedlule, ngakho awukwazi ukukhuluma iqiniso lonke lohlelo lokuphatha lukaNkulunkulu, futhi ulwazi lwakho ngoNkulunkulu lunohlangothi olulodwa, ngoba okholweni lwakho kuNkulunkulu Awumazi, noma Awumqondi, ngakho awufanele ukufakazela uNkulunkulu. Akukhathaliseki ukuthi ulwazi lwakho lwamanje lwalezi zinto lujulile noma lukha phezulu, ekugcineni, kufanele nibe nolwazi, futhi nikholiseke ngokucophelela, futhi bonke abantu bayowubona umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu usuwonke futhi bathobe ngaphansi kokubusa kukaNkulunkulu. Ekupheleni kwalo msebenzi, zonke izinkolo ziyohlangana, zonke izidalwa ziyobuyela ngaphansi kombuso woMdali, zonke izidalwa ziyokhonza uNkulunkulu oyedwa oyiqiniso, futhi zonke izinkolo ezimbi ziyophela, futhi zingaphinde zivele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi Izigaba Ezintathu Zomsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kuyindlela Yokwazi UNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 11)**

Kungani kulokhu kukhulunywa ngalezi zigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi? Ukudlula kwezinkathi, ukuthuthuka kwezokuhlalisana kwabantu, kanye nobuso bemvelo obushintshayo konke kulandela izinguquko ezigabeni ezintathu zomsebenzi. Ngokuhamba kwesikhathi isintu siyashintsha ngokuhambisana nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi asithuthuki ngokwaso sisodwa. Ukuzisho izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kwenzelwa ukuze kuqoqwe zonke izidalwa, nabantu kuzo zonke izinkolo namahlelo, ngaphansi kombuso kaNkulunkulu oyedwa. Akukhathaleki ukuthi ukuyiphi inkolo, ekugcineni nonke niyothoba ngaphansi kokubusa kukaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe kuphela ongenza lo msebenzi; awunakwenziwa inoma iyiphi inhloko yenkolo. Ziningi izinkolo ezinkulu emhlabeni, futhi ngayinye inenhloko yayo, noma umholi, futhi abalandeli basabalele emazweni ngezifunda ezihlukene emhlabeni wonke; wonke amazwe, angaba mancane noma makhulu, anezinkolo ezihlukene ngaphakathi kwawo. Nokho, akukhathaliseki ukuthi zingaki izinkolo ezikhona emhlabeni jikelele, bonke abantu emhlabeni uhlangene namazulu ekugcineni baphila ngaphansi kokuqondiswa nguNkulunkulu oyedwa, futhi impilo yabo ayiqondiswa ikhanda noma umholi wenkolo othile. Okungukusho ukuthi isintu asiholwa inhloko noma umholi wezenkolo othile; esikhundleni

---

salokho isintu sisonke siholwa nguMdali, owadala amazulu nomhlaba, kanye nezinto zonke, futhi wadala nesintu—futhi lokhu kuyiqiniso. Nakuba umhlaba unezinkolo eziningi ezinkulu, akukhathaliseki ukuthi zinkulu kangakanani, zonke zikhona ngaphansi kokubuswa uMdali futhi azikho kuzona ezingadlula isilinganiso salo mbuso. Ukuthuthuka kwesintu, inqubekela phambili kwezokuhlalisana kwabantu, ukuthuthuka kwezesayensi yemvelo—ngakunye kungehlukaniswe namalungiselelo oMdali, futhi lo msebenzi akuyona into engenziwa umholi wenkolo othile. Izinhloko zezinkolo zimane zingabaholi benkolo ethile, futhi ngeke zimele uNkulunkulu noma lowo owadala amazulu nomhlaba kanye nezinto zonke. Izinhloko zenkolo zingahola bonke labo abakuleyo nkolo iyonke, kodwa ngeke zikwazi ukubusa zonke izidalwa ngaphansi kwamazulu—leli iqiniso elivunywayo emhlabeni wonke. Izinhloko zenkolo zimane zingabaholi, futhi ngeke zime zilingane noNkulunkulu (uMdali). Zonke izinto zisezandleni zoMdali, futhi ekugcineni zonke ziyobuyela ezandleni zoMdali. Isintu senziwa nguNkulunkulu ekuqaleni, futhi akukhathaliseki inkolo, wonke umuntu uyobuyela ngaphansi kokubuswa nguNkulunkulu—lokhu akunakugwemeka. UNkulunkulu kuphela okunguye oPhezukonke phakathi kwezinto zonke, futhi umbusi ophakeme kunabo bonke phakathi kwezidalwa zonke kufanele naye abuyele ngaphansi kokubusa Kwakhe. Noma ngabe isikhundla somuntu siphakeme kangakanani, ngeke akwazi ukuletha isintu esiphethweni esifanele, futhi akekho okwazi ukuhlela zonke izinto ngohlobo lwazo. UJehova Uqobo Lwakhe owadala isintu futhi wasihlela ngohlobo, futhi uma isikhathi sokuphela sifika uyokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe Uqobo Lwakhe, ehlela zonke izinto ngohlobo lwazo—futhi lokhu ngeke kwenziwe inoma ubani ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu. Izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi ezenziwe kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kube namuhla zonke zenziwa nguNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, futhi zenziwa nguNkulunkulu oyedwa. Iqiniso ngezigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi yiqiniso lobuholi bukaNkulunkulu besintu sonke, iqiniso ongekho ongaliphika. Ekugcineni kwezigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi, zonke izinto ziyohlelwa ngohlobo futhi zibuyele ngaphansi kokubuswa nguNkulunkulu, ngoba emhlabeni jikelele kukhona lo Nkulunkulu oyedwa kuphela, futhi azikho ezinye izinkolo. Ongazange awudale umhlaba ngeke akwazi ukuwufikisa ekugcineni, kepha Lowo owadala umhlaba ngokuqinisekile uzowufikisa ekugcineni, ngakho uma umuntu engakwazi ukuletha inkathi esiphethweni futhi wazi nje ukusiza umuntu ukuthi alungise umqondo wakhe, impela ngeke abe uNkulunkulu, futhi ngokuqinisekile ngeke abe yiNkosi yesintu. Ngeke akwazi ukwenza umsebenzi omkhulu kanjalo; munye kuphela ongenza lo msebenzi onjalo, futhi bonke labo abangakwazi ukwenza lo msebenzi ngokuqinisekile izitha ngaphandle kwaNkulunkulu. Zonke izinkolo ezimbi azihambisani noNkulunkulu, futhi njengoba zingahambisani noNkulunkulu, ziyizitha zikaNkulunkulu. Wonke umsebenzi wenziwa yilo Nkulunkulu oyedwa oyiqiniso, kanti nomhlaba wonke nezulu lonke likhuzwa ngulo Nkulunkulu oyedwa. Akukhathaliseki ukuthi usebenza kwa-Israyeli noma eShayina, akukhathaliseki ukuthi umsebenzi wenziwe uMoya oNgcwele noma inyama, konke

---

kwenziwa uNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, futhi kungenziwe omunye. Yingoba kanye unguNkulunkulu wesintu sonke yingakho Yena esebenza ngokukhululeka, engacindezelwe yinoma imiphi imibandela-futhi lokhu umbono omkhulu kunayo yonke. Njengesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, uma ufisa ukwenza umsebenzi wesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu futhi uqonde intando kaNkulunkulu, kufanele uqonde umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kufanele uqonde intando kaNkulunkulu ngezidalwa, kufanele uqonde uhlelo Lwakhe lokuphatha, futhi kufanele uqonde konke ukubaluleka komsebenzi awenzayo. Labo abangakuqondi lokhu abafanelekile ukuba izidalwa zikaNkulunkulu! Njengesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, uma ungaqondi ukuthi wavelaphi, ungaqondi umlando wesintu kanye nawo wonke umsebenzi owenziwe nguNkulunkulu, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, ungaqondi ukuthi isintu sithuthuke kanjani kuze kube inamuhlanje, futhi ungaqondi ukuthi ubani olaya isintu sisonke, awukwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wakho. UNkulunkulu usehole isintu kwaze kwaba inamuhlanje, futhi selokhu Adala umuntu emhlabeni akakaze amshiye. UMoya oNgcwele akayeki ukusebenza, akakaze ayeke ukuhola isintu, futhi akakaze asishiye isintu. Kodwa isintu asiboni ukuthi kukhona uNkulunkulu, kungasaphathwa ukuthi sazi uNkulunkulu, futhi ikhona yini enye into edumaza ukudlula le ezidalweni zikaNkulunkulu zonke? UNkulunkulu uholo umuntu mathupha, kodwa umuntu akawuqondi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Uyisidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, kepha awuwuqondi umlando wakho siqu, futhi awazi ukuthi ubani okuholile kulolu hambo, awuwazi umsebenzi owenziwe nguNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke umazi uNkulunkulu. Uma ungazi manje, awusoze wafaneleka ukuba unike ubufakazi ngoNkulunkulu. Namuhla, uMdali uholo abantu mathupha futhi, wenza bonke abantu babone ubuhlakani, ukuba ngusomandla, insindiso kanye nokumangalisa Kwakhe. Kepha namanje awuboni noma awuqondi—ngakho awuyena lowo ongeke aze athole insindiso? Laba abangaba kaSathane abawaqondi amazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi labo abangaba kaNkulunkulu bayakwazi ukuzwa izwi likaNkulunkulu. Bonke labo ababonayo futhi abaqondayo amazwi engiwakhulumayo yilabo abazosindiswa, futhi bafakazele kuNkulunkulu; bonke labo abangaqondi amazwi engiwakhulumayo ngeke bakwazi ukufakazela uNkulunkulu, futhi bayilabo abayobhubhiswa. Labo abangaqondi intando kaNkulunkulu futhi abangawuboni umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngeke bakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kuphinde abantu abanjalo ngeke bafakazele uNkulunkulu. Uma ufisa ukufakazela uNkulunkulu, kufanele wazi uNkulunkulu, futhi ulwazi lukaNkulunkulu lugcwaliseka ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Sekukonke, uma ufisa ukwazi uNkulunkulu, kufanele wazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu: Ukwazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kubaluleke kakhulu impela. Uma izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi zifika ekupheleni, kuyokwenziwa iqembu lalabo abafakazela uNkulunkulu, iqembu lalabo abamaziyo uNkulunkulu. Bonke laba bantu bayomazi uNkulunkulu futhi bayokwazi ukwenza iqiniso. Bayoba nobuntu nomqondo, futhi bonke bayozazi izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wensindiso. Lona umsebenzi oyogcwaliseka ekugcineni, futhi la bantu bangukucaciswa



---

komsebenzi wokuphatha weminyaka eyizi-6,000, futhi bangubufakazi obunamandla bokuhlulwa kukaSathane ekugcineni. Labo abangafakazela uNkulunkulu bayokwazi ukuthola isithembiso nesibusiso sikaNkulunkulu, futhi bayoba iqembu eliyosala ekugcineni ngci, elinegunya likaNkulunkulu futhi lifakazela uNkulunkulu. Mhlawumbe abalapha phakathi kwenu bonke bayoba amalunga aleli qembu noma mhlawumbe uhhafu kuphela, noma abambalwa kuphela—kuncike entandweni yenu nokushisekela kwenu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi Izigaba Ezintathu Zomsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kuyindlela Yokwazi UNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 12)**

Uhlelo lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha luhlukaniswe lwaba yizigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi. Asikho isigaba esisodwa esingamelela zontathu izinkathi kodwa kunalokho singamelela ingxenye eyodwa yakho konke. Igama likaJehova ngeke lisimelele sonke isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yokuthi wenze umsebenzi eNkathini Yomthetho akusho ukuthi angaba nguNkulunkulu kuphela ngaphansi komthetho. UJehova wahlela imithetho yomuntu futhi waloba phansi imiyalo, ecela abantu ukuba bakhe ithempeli nama-altare; umsebenzi awenza umelele iNkathi Yomthetho kuphela. Umsebenzi awenza awusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu oyala abantu ukuba bagcine umthetho, uNkulunkulu osethempelini noma uNkulunkulu ophambi kwe-altare. Lokhu akunakushiwo. Umsebenzi ngaphansi komthetho umelela kuphela inkathi eyodwa. Ngakho, uma uNkulunkulu enze umsebenzi eNkathini Yomthetho kuphela, umuntu ubengachaza uNkulunkulu athi, “UNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu osethempelini. Ukuze sikhonze uNkulunkulu, kumele sigqoke izingubo zabapristi bese singena ethempelini.” Ukube umsebenzi oseNkathini Yomusa awuzange wenziwe futhi ukube iNkathi Yomthetho iqhubekile kwaze kwaba namuhla, umuntu ubengeke akwazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu unesihe nothando. Ukube umsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho awuzange wenziwe, kodwa kwenziwe kuphela umsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa, umuntu ubeyokwazi kuphela ukuthi uNkulunkulu angamkhulula umuntu futhi amthethelele izono. Abantu bebeyokwazi kuphela ukuthi ungcewele futhi akanacala, angazidela futhi abulawe ngenxa yomuntu. Umuntu ubeyokwazi lokhu kuphela futhi angakuqondi okunye. Ngakho inkathi ngayinye imelele isimo sikaNkulunkulu. INkathi Yomthetho imelele izingxenye ezithile, iNkathi Yomusa imelele izingxenye ezithile futhi lena imelele okunye. Isimo sikaNkulunkulu singambulwa ngokuphelele ngokuhlanganisa lezi zinkathi ezintathu. Umuntu angakuqonda kahle kuphela lapho eziqaphela zonke lezi zigaba. Kungeqiwe nesisodwa isigaba. Isimo sikaNkulunkulu semvelo niyokwazi ukusiqonda ngokuphelele lapho senazi lezi zigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi. Ukuqeda kukaNkulunkulu umsebenzi Wakhe ngeNkathi Yomthetho akusho ukuthi unguNkulunkulu

---

ongaphansi komthetho nokuthi ukupheleliswa komsebenzi Wakhe wokukhulula isintu akubonisi ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyohlezi ekhulula abantu. Le yimiphumela yokucabanga kwabantu. INkathi Yomusa isifike ekugcineni, kodwa angeke uthi uNkulunkulu ungowesiphambano kuphela nokuthi isiphambano sisho ukusindisa kukaNkulunkulu. Uma nenza kanjalo, nichaza uNkulunkulu. Kulesi sigaba, uNkulunkulu umane enza umsebenzi wezwi kodwa ngeke nithi uNkulunkulu akasoze aba nesihe kubantu nokuthi konke akulethile ukusola nokwahlulela. Umsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina ubeka obala umsebenzi kaJehova nokaJesu nazo zonke izimfihlakalo umuntu angaziqondi. Lokhu kwenziwe ukuze kwambulwe isiphetho sohambo nokuphela komuntu bese kuphetha wonke umsebenzi wensindiso esintwini. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina siphetha zonke izinto. Zonke izimfihlakalo ezingaqondwa ngumuntu kumele zicaciswe ukuze umuntu athole ukwazi ngazo futhi azazi enhliziyweni. Kungaleyo nkathi lapho abantu beyohlukaniswa khona ngokwezinhlobo zabo. Kusekupheleni kohlelo lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha kuphela lapho abantu beyoqonda isimo siNkulunkulu ngokuphelele, ngoba ukuphatha Kwakhe kuyobe sekufike ekugcineni.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Imfihlakalo Yokuba Senyameni (4)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 13)**

Wonke umsebenzi owenziwe ohlelweni lokuqondisa lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha manje usufike ekupheleni. Kuphela ngemva kokuba wonke lo msebenzi usuwambuliwe kumuntu futhi wenziwa phakathi komuntu abazokwazi sonke isimo Sakhe nezinto anazo kanye nobuntu Bakhe. Uma umsebenzi walesi sigaba usuphothuliwe, zonke izinto ebeziyimfihlakalo kubantu ziyokwambulwa, wonke amaqiniso abekade engaqondwa azocaciswa nesintu siyokwazi ukutshelwa ngekusasa. Lona yiwo wonke umsebenzi okumele wenziwe kulesi sigaba. Nakuba indlela umuntu ayihambayo namuhla futhi iyindlela yesiphambano neyokuhlupheka, lokho umuntu wanamuhla akwenzayo, akudlayo, akuphuzayo nakujabulelayo kwehluke kakhulu kokomuntu wangaphansi komthetho nowaNkathi Yomusa. Lokho okufuneka kumuntu kulolu suku akufani nokwangezikhathi zangaphambili futhi akufani kakhulu nalokho okwakulindelwe kubantu ngeNkathi Yomthetho. Futhi yikuphi okwakudingeka kumuntu ngaphansi komthetho ngenkathi kwenziwa umsebenzi kwa-Israyeli? Akukho okwakulindeleke kubo ngaphandle kokugcina iSabatha kanye nemithetho kaJehova. Akekho okwakumele asebenze ngeSabatha noma aphule umthetho kaJehova. Kodwa akunjalo namuhla. NgeSabatha, abantu bayasebenza, baqoqane ndawonye bathandaze njengenjwayelo, futhi akukho mingcele ebekiwe. Labo ababeseNkathini Yomusa kwakumele babhathizwe; kwakungagcini lapho, kwakuthiwa bazile ukudla, bahlephule isinkwa, baphuze iwayini, bamboze amakhanda abo futhi bageze izinyawo zabo. Manje, le miyalo isiqediwe futhi sekufuneka okuningi kumuntu, ngoba

---

umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyaqhubeka ujula futhi ukungena komuntu kuya kukhula ngisho nakakhulu. Endulo, uJesu wayebeka izandla Zakhe kumuntu athandaze, kodwa ngoba manje zonke izinto sezishiwo sikuphi isidingo sokubeka izandla? Amazwi nje ewodwa angafeza okuningi. Kuqala lapho ebeka izandla kumuntu othile, kwakuwukubusisa nokuphulukisa umuntu. Yileyo ndlela uMoya oNgcwele owawusebenza ngayo ngaleso sikhathi kodwa manje akusenjalo. Manje uMoya oNgcwele usebenzisa amazwi emsebenzini Wakhe ukuze athole imiphumela. Usenze amazwi Akhe acaca kini futhi kumele nje niwasebenzise. Amazwi Akhe ayintando Yakhe futhi abonisa umsebenzi azowenza. Ngamazwi Akhe, ungayiqonda intando Yakhe nalokho akucela ukuba ukwenze. Uvele nje usebenzise amazwi Akhe ngaphandle kokubeka izandla. Abanye bangase bathi, “Beka izandla Zakho phezu kwami! Beka izandla Zakho phezu kwami ukuze ngithole isibusiso Sakho futhi ngihlanganyele Nawe.” Zonke lezi zindlela zokwenza seziphelile isikhathi futhi azisamukelekile ngoba inkathi isiguqukile. UMoya oNgcwele usebenza ngokuhambisana nenkathi, hhayi nje ngokuthanda noma ngemithetho ebekiwe. Inkathi isiguqukile futhi inkathi entsha kumele ifike nomsebenzi omusha. Lokhu kuyiqiniso ngazo zonke izigaba zomsebenzi futhi umsebenzi Wakhe awuphindwa nhlobo. ENkathini Yomusa, uJesu wenza umsebenzi omningi, njengomsebenzi wokuphulukisa, ukuxosha amadimoni, ukubeka izandla kubantu ngokubathandazela nokubabusisa. Nokho, ukuqhubeka nokwenza lowo msebenzi namuhla ngeke kusize ngalutho. UMoya oNgcwele wasebenza ngaleyo ndlela ngaleso sikhathi ngoba kwakuyiNkathi Yomusa futhi umuntu wayeboniswe umusa owanele ukuze ajabule. Akudingekanga ukuba umuntu akhokhe okuthile ukuze athole umusa, kuphela nje uma enokholo. Bonke babephathwe ngomusa. Manje inkathi isiguqukile futhi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu usuqhubekile phambili; ngokusola nokwahlulela Kwakhe, ukuvukela komuntu nezinto ezingcolile kumuntu zizokhishelwa ngaphandle. Njengoba kwakunjalo ngesigaba sokukhululwa, uNkulunkulu kwadingeka ukuba enze umsebenzi onjalo, ebonisa abantu umusa owanele ukuba bajabule ngawo, ukuze akhulule umuntu esonweni, nangomusa wamxolela umuntu izono zakhe. Lesi sigaba senzelwe ukwambula ububi kumuntu ngokusola, ukwahlulela, ukushaya kwamagama ukuze ngemva kwalokho basindiswe. Lo msebenzi ujule kakhulu kunokukhulula isintu. NgeNkathi Yomusa, umuntu wathola umusa owanele futhi wayesewutholile kakade lo musa futhi awusakulungele ukuba utholwe ngabantu. Umsebenzi onjalo manje usuphelelwe yisikhathi futhi angeke usenziwa. Manje, umuntu usindiswa ngokwahlulelwa yizwi. Ngemva kokwahlulelwa, kokusolwa nangemva kokucwengwa komuntu, ubuntu bakhe buyaguquka. Ingabe lokhu akungenxa yamazwi engiwakhulumile? Isigaba ngasinye somsebenzi senziwe ngokuvumelana nokuthuthuka kwaso sonke isintu nenkathi. Wonke umsebenzi unokuthile kuwo okubalulekile; wenzelwa ukusindisa kokugcina, ukuze isintu sibe nekusasa elihle nokuthi ekugcineni umuntu ahlukaniseke ngokohlobo ayilo.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 14)**

Isigaba somsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ngasinye sidinga ubufakazi bomuntu ngaso leso sikhathi. Isigaba ngasinye somsebenzi siyimpi ephakathi kukaNkulunkulu noSathane, futhi okuliwa nakho uSathane, kube ozolungisiswa ngomsebenzi wakhe kuwumuntu. Ukuthi ngabe umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ungathela izithelo yini kuncike endleleni umuntu afakazela uNkulunkulu ngayo. Lobu bufakazi yibo obudingwa uNkulunkulu kulabo abamlandelayo; wubufakazi obenziwa phambi kukaSathane, futhi ubufakazi bomthelela womsebenzi Wakhe. Ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kukonke kwahlukaniseke izigaba ezintathu, futhi esigabeni ngasinye, kudingeka okufanele leso sigaba kumuntu. Phezu kwalokho, njengoba kuhamba iminyaka futhi iqhubekela phambili, okudingwa uNkulunkulu kumuntu kuyaphakama kakhulu. Ngakho, esigabeni nesigaba, umsebenzi wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu ufinyelela esicongweni, umuntu aze abone iqiniso “ngokubonakala Kwezwi enyameni,” futhi ngale ndlela okudingeka kumuntu kuphakama kakhulu, futhi okudingeka kumuntu ekufakazeni kuphakama ngaphezu kwalokho. Uma umuntu ekhula emandleni okusebenzisana noNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso, iyakhula indlela adumisa ngayo uNkulunkulu. Ukusebenzisana Naye komuntu kuwubufakazi okudingeka ukuthi abe nabo, futhi ubufakazi anabo buwukwenza komuntu. Ngakho, ukuthi ngabe umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu unomthelela ofunekayo, nokuthi ngabe bukhona ubufakazi bangempela, kuxhunyaniswe kakhulu nokusebenzisana kanye nobufakazi bomuntu. Uma sewuqediwe umsebenzi, okusho ukuthi, uma konke ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kufinyelela esiphethweni, umuntu kuzodingeka ukuthi abe nobufakazi obuphakeme kakhulu, futhi uma umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ufinyelela esiphethweni, ukungena komuntu kufinyelela esicongweni. Phambilini, kwakudingeka ukuthi umuntu ahambisane nomthetho kanye nemiyalelo, futhi kwakudingeka ukuthi abakezele futhi athobeke. Namuhla, kudingeka ukuthi umuntu alalele zonke izinhlelo zikaNkulunkulu futhi abe nothando oluphakeme lukaNkulunkulu, futhi ekugcineni kudingeka ukuthi aqhubeke nokuthanda uNkulunkulu phakathi kokuhlushwa. Lezi zigaba ezintathu zidingwa uNkulunkulu kumuntu, isinyathelo nenesinyathelo, ekuphatheni Kwakhe kukonke. Isigaba ngasinye somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu sijula ngaphezu kwesokugcina, futhi esigabeni ngasinye okudingeka kumuntu kukhulu kakhulu kunokokugcina, futhi ngale ndlela, ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kukonke kuya ngokuya kuhlangana. Isizathu salokhu ukuthi okudingeka kumuntu kuphakeme kakhulu kunesimo somuntu futhi kusondelene nezilinganiso zikaNkulunkulu, futhi yilapho lapho isintu sonke siya ngokuya sisuka ethonyeni likaSathane kuze kube wukuthi, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ufinyelela ekupheleni nya, isintu sisonke sizobe sisindile ethonyeni likaSathane. Uma sekufika leso sikhathi, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyobe usufinyelele ekupheleni, futhi ukusebenzisana komuntu noNkulunkulu ukuze afinyelele

---

ekuguqukeni kwesimo sakhe kuyobe kungasekho, futhi isintu sonke siyophila ekukhanyeni kukaNkulunkulu, futhi kusukela lapho, ngeke kusaba khona ukuhlubuka kuNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu ngeke esafuna lutho kumuntu, futhi kuzoba nokusebenzisana okuhle phakathi komuntu noNkulunkulu, okunye kwakho kuzoba impilo yomuntu noNkulunkulu ngokuzwana, impilo evela emuva kokuba ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu sekuqedwe nya, futhi nomuntu esesindiswe uNkulunkulu ngokugcwele ekuxhakathisweni nguSathane. Labo abangakwazi ukulandela ezinyathelweni zikaNkulunkulu abakwazi ukuthola lolo hlobo lwempilo. Bazobe sebezhlisele ebumnyameni, lapho beyokhala futhi bagedle amazinyo abo; bangabantu abakholwa kuNkulunkulu kodwa abangamlandeli, abakholwa uNkulunkulu kodwa abangalaleli wonke umsebenzi Wakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Nokwenza Komuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 15)**

Kuwoi wonke umsebenzi wokuphatha, umsebenzi obaluleke kakhulu umsebenzi wokusindisa abantu ethonyeni likaSathane. Umsebenzi ophambili ukunqotshwa okuphelele komuntu okhohlakele, ngaleyo ndlela kubuyiselwe esimweni esiyiso ukuhlonipha kwasekuqaleni uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yomuntu onqotshiwe, futhi avunyelwe ukuba aphile ukuphila okujwayelekile, okuwukuthi, ukuphila okujwayelekile kwesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu. Lo msebenzi ubucayi futhi uwumgogodla womsebenzi wokuphatha. Ezigabeni ezintathu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wensindiso, isigaba sokuqala somsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho sasikude nomongo womsebenzi wokuphatha; sasinenswebu encane yomsebenzi wokusindisa, futhi sasingesona isiqalo somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokusindisa umuntu ekubusweni uSathane. Isigaba sokuqala somsebenzi senziwa uMoya ngokuqondile, ngenxa yokuthi ngaphansi komthetho, umuntu wayazi kuphela ukunamathela emthethweni, wayengenalo iqiniso elengeziwe, futhi ngenxa yokuthi umsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho kwakwethukela uhlanganisa izinguquko esimweni somuntu, kuncane kakhulu okwakubandakanyekile emsebenzini wokusindisa umuntu ekubusweni uSathane. Ngakho uMoya kaNkulunkulu waqeda lesi sigaba esiphakeme somsebenzi esasingahlanganisi isimo esikhohlakele somuntu. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi sazala ubuhlobo emsebenzini owumgogodla wokuqondisa, futhi asihlanganisi lutho olutheni emsebenzini osemthethweni wensindiso, futhi awudingi ukuba uNkulunkulu abe inyama ukuze enze umsebenzi Wakhe. Umsebenzi owenziwa uMoya awukho obala, futhi awuqondakali, uphinde wesabeke ngokujulile futhi umuntu akakwazi ukusondela kuwo; kunzima ngoMoya ukuba uqondise umsebenzi wensindiso, nokunikeza umuntu ukuphila ngokuqondile. Okufaneleka kakhulu ngomuntu ukuba aguqule umsebenzi kaMoya uvumelane naye, okusho ukuthi, lokho okufaneleka kumuntu ukuthi uNkulunkulu abe umuntu ojwayelekile, ovamile

---

ukuze enze umsebenzi Wakhe. Lokhu kudinga uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ozokwenza umsebenzi kaMoya, futhi kumuntu ayikho indlela efanelekayo yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Phakathi kwalezi zigaba ezintathu, izigaba ezimbili zenziwa inyama, futhi lezi zigaba ezimbili ziwumgogodla womsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuqondisa. Ababili abasamuntu bayaphelelisana. Isigaba sokuqala sikaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu sabeka isisekelo sesigaba sesibili, futhi kungashiwo ukuthi oNkulunkulu ababili abasamuntu bayaphelelisana, futhi bayavumelana. Lezi zigaba ezimbili zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu zenziwa uNkulunkulu ngomzimba Wakhe wenyama ngoba zibaluleke kakhulu emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu wokuphatha. Kungacishe kushiwo ukuthi, ngaphandle komsebenzi woNkulunkulu ababili abasamuntu, wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuphatha ubuyoma nse futhi umsebenzi wokusindisa isintu uyoba izinkulumo nje ezingasho lutho. Ukubaluleka nokungabaluleki kwalo msebenzi kuncike ezidingweni zabantu, nokuthi sikhohlakele ngezinga elingakanani isintu, nesimo sokungalaleli kukaSathane nokuphazamisa kwaso umsebenzi. Lowo ofanele owulungele umsebenzi uphakanyiswe ngokwesimo somsebenzi owenziwa yisisebenzi, nokubaluleka komsebenzi. Uma kuziwa ekubalulekeni kwalo msebenzi, ekutheni iyiphi indlela okufanele isetshenziswe—umsebenzi owenziwa ngokuqondile uMoya kaNkulunkulu, noma owenziwa uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, noma owenziwa umuntu—umsebenzi oyoqedwa kuqala owenziwa umuntu, futhi, ngenxa yohlobo lomsebenzi, kanye nomsebenzi kaMoya okanye nomsebenzi wenyama, ekugcineni kuyonqunywa ukuthi umsebenzi owenziwa inyama umzuzisa kangcono yini umuntu kunomsebenzi owenziwa uMoya, futhi unezinzuzo eziningi. Lona umcabango uNkulunkulu ngaleso sikhathi anquma ngawo ukuthi umsebenzi wenziwa uMoya noma inyama. Kunokubaluleka nezisekelo ezisesigabeni ngasinye somsebenzi. Aziyona nje imicabango engasekelwe ndawo, futhi azenziwa nje ngokungalandeli mgomo; kunokuhlakanipha okuthile kuzo. Linjalo iqiniso elisemva kwawo wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngokukhethekile, kunohlelo oluthe xaxa lukaNkulunkulu emsebenzini onjalo njengoba uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu esebenza mathupha Phakathi kwabantu. Ngakho, ukuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu, nobuyena bonke kuvezwe kuzo zonke izenzo Zakhe, ukucabanga, umqondo ekusebenzeni; lokhu kungubunjalo bukaNkulunkulu obuphathekayo futhi obinohlelo. Le micabango nemicabango ecashile inzima kakhulu ukuba umuntu ayicabange, futhi kunzima kumuntu ukuba ayikholwe, ngaphezu kwalokho, kunzima ukuthi umuntu ayazi. Umsebenzi owenziwe umuntu ungowemigomo evamile, ngokomuntu, okwenelisa kakhulu. Kodwa uma uqhathaniswa nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kuba nomehluko omkhulu; nakuba izenzo zikaNkulunkulu zinkulu futhi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu usezingeni elikhulu, emva kwawo kunezinhlalo namalungiselelo okuncanyana nokuqonde ngqo umuntu angenakukucabanga. Zonke izigaba zomsebenzi womuntu azisekelwe emgomeni kuphela, kodwa futhi ziphethe izinto eziningi ezingeke zikhulumeke ngolimi lwabantu, futhi lezi izinto ezingabonakali emehlweni omuntu. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi umsebenzi kaMoya noma kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu,

---

ngamunye uqukethe izinhlelo zomsebenzi Wakhe. Akasebenzi ngokungenasisekelo, futhi akenzi umsebenzi ongabalulekile. Lapho uMoya usebenza ngokuqondile kusuke kungenxa yemigomo Yakhe, futhi lapho eba umuntu (okungukuthi, lapho eguqula ingxenye Yakhe yangaphandle) ukuze asebenze, kusuke kungokwenjongo Yakhe kakhulu. Yini enye engamenza aguqule isiqu Sakhe kalula nje? Yini enye engamenza abe ngumuntu obhekwa njengophansi futhi ohlushwayo?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isintu Esikhohlakele Siyidinga Ngokwengeziwe Insindiso KaNkulunkulu Osesimweni Somuntu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 16)**

Umsebenzi osuwenziwa manje usuqhubele phambili umsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa; okusho ukuthi, umsebenzi wohlelo lokuphatha weminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha uqhubekele phambili. Yize iNkathi Yomusa isiphelile, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqhubekele phambili. Kungani ngisho isikhathi nesikhathi ukuthi lesi sigaba somsebenzi sakhela phezu kweNkathi Yomusa neNkathi Yomthetho? Lokhu kusho ukuthi umsebenzi wanamuhla ungokuqhubeka komsebenzi owenziwe ngeNkathi Yomusa nokuphakanyiswa kwalowo owenziwe ngeNkathi Yomthetho. Izigaba ezintathu zihlangene kakhulu futhi ikhongco ngalinye eketangweni lixhumene ngokuqinile kwelinye. Kungani ngibuye ngithi lesi sigaba somsebenzi sakhele kulowo owenziwa uJesu? Uma lesi sigaba singakhelanga emsebenzini owenziwe uJesu, bekuyofuneka kube khona okunye ukubethelwa kulesi sigaba, futhi umsebenzi wokuhlenga owenziwe ngaphambilini bekuzodingeka ukuba uphindwe. Lokhu bekungeke kube namqondo. Ngakho-ke, akusho ukuthi umsebenzi usuphele nya, kodwa ukuthi inkathi iqhubekile phambili futhi nezinga lomsebenzi seliphakanyiselwe phezudlwana kunakuqala. Kungathiwa lesi sigaba somsebenzi sakhelwe esisekelweni seNkathi Yomthetho nedwala lomsebenzi kaJesu. Umsebenzi wakhiwa ngesigaba nesigaba, kanti lesi sigaba asikhona ukuqala kabusha. Ngukuhlangana kuphela kwezigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi okungathiwa uhlelo lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha. Umsebenzi kulesi sigaba wenziwe esisekelweni somsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa. Ukuba lezi zigaba ezimbili zomsebenzi azihlobene, kungani ukubethelwa kungaphindwa kulesi sigaba? Kungani ngingathwali izono zomuntu? Angifiki ngokuthatshathwa ngoMoya oNgcwele, futhi angithwali izono zomuntu ngokubethelwa; kodwa, ngilapha ukuze ngisole umuntu ngokuqondile. Ukuba ukusola Kwami umuntu nokufika Kwami manje ngokungathatshathwa ngoMoya oNgcwele akulandelanga ukubethelwa bengingeleke ngifanele ukusola abantu. Ngempela kungenxa yokuthi ngimunye noJesu ukuthi ngiza ngokuqondile ukuzosola nokwahlulela umuntu. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi sakhele ngokuphelele phezu kwesigaba esingaphambili. Yingakho kungumsebenzi onjalo kuphela ongaletsa umuntu ensindisweni, isinyathelo ngesinyathelo. Mina noJesu sivela eMoyeni owodwa. Noma inyama yethu

---

ingenabudlelwano, uMoya Wethu munye; yize ingqikithi yesikwenzayo nomsebenzi esiwenzayo kungefani, ingqikithi Yethu iyefana; inyama Yethu ithatha izimo ezihlukene, kodwa lokhu kwenziwa yinguquko enkathini nokwehlukana kwezidingo zomsebenzi Wethu; izinkonzo Zethu azifani, ngakho umsebenzi esiwenzayo nesimo esisembula kumuntu nakho akufani. Kungakho lokhu umuntu akubonayo nakuqondayo namuhla kungafani nokwedlule; lokhu kwenziwa ukuguquka kwenkathi. Yize ubulili nesimo senyama Yabo kwehlukene noma bengazalwa emndenini munye, nangasikhathi sinye, uMoya Wabo noma kunjalo munye. Noma inyama yabo ingenabo ubudlelwane begazi nenyama nganoma iyiphi indlela, lokhu akukuphikisi ukuthi bawukuba sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu ngezikhathi ezimbili ezingefani. Yiqiniso elingephikwe ukuthi bayinyama esesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu, yize bengenagazi elifanayo noma ulimi oluvamile lwabantu (omunye wayengowesilisa okhuluma ulimi lwamaJuda omunye ungowesifazane okhuluma isiShayina kuphela). Yilezi zizathu ezenze baphile emazweni ukuze benze umsebenzi okumele bobabili bawenze, nasezikhathini ezechukene futhi. Ngaphandle kokuba Moya munye, banengqikithi eyodwa, akukho ukufana koqobo phakathi kwamagobolondo enyama Yabo yangaphandle. Bafana ngobuntu kuphela, kodwa ukubukeka nokuzalwa kwenyama Yabo akufani. Lokhu akunamthelela emisebenzini Yabo ehlukene noma ulwazi umuntu analo Ngabo, ngoba, ekugcineni, bawuMoya munye futhi akekho ongabahlukanisa. Noma bengahlobene ngegazi, ububona Babo bonke buphethe uMoya Wabo, obahlukanisela umsebenzi ongefani ngezikhathi ezingefani, nenyama Yabo uyinike izinhlobo ezechukene zegazi. UMoya kaJehova awuyena uyise woMoya kaJesu, noMoya kaJesu awuyona indodana yoMoya kaJehova. BaMoya munye. NjengoNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu wale mihla noJesu nje. Yize bengahlobene ngegazi, Bamunye; lokhu kungenxa yokuthi uMoya Wabo munye. Angenza umsebenzi womusa nesisa, kanye nalowo wokwahlulela ngokulunga nokusolwa kwabantu, nowokuqalekiswa kwabantu; futhi ekugcineni, angenza umsebenzi wokubhubhisa umhlaba nokujezisa ababi. Ingabe akakwenzi lokhu ngoKwakhe? Ingabe lokhu akukhona ukuba namandla onke kukaNkulunkulu? Wakwazi kokubili ukushayela abantu imithetho nokumnika imiyalelo, futhi wakwazi ukuhola ama-Israyeli asendulo ukuba aphile izimpilo zawo emhlabeni aphinde awaqondise ukuba akhe ithempeli nama-altare, ebusa phezu kwawo wonke ama-Israyeli. Ngokwethembela egunyeni Lakhe, wahlala nabo emhlabeni iminyaka eyizinkulungwane ezimbili. Abakwa-Israyeli bebengelokothe bamhlubuke; bonke babehlonipha uJehova kakhulu begcina imiyalelo Yakhe. Lo kwakwumsebenzi owenziwa ngokwethembela egunyeni Lakhe nokuba namandla onke Kwakhe. Kwathi, eNkathini Yomusa, uJesu weza ukuzohlenga sonke isintu esiwile (hhayi ama-Israyeli kuphela). Wakhombisa umusa nesisa kubantu. UJesu owabonwa abantu eNkathini Yomusa wayegcwele isisa futhi wayehlala enothando kubantu, ngoba wayeze ukuzosindisa isintu esonweni. Wayekwazi ukuxolela abantu izono zabo kwaze ukubethelwa Kwakhe kwasindisa isintu ngokuphelele ezonweni. Ngaleso



---

sikhathi, uNkulunkulu wavela kubantu ngomusa nangesisa; okusho ukuthi, waba ngumnikelo wesono wabantu futhi wabethelwa ngenxa yezono zabantu ukuze baxolelwe kuze kube phakade. Wayenomusa, uzwelo, ukubekezela nothando. Futhi bonke labo ababelandela uJesu ngeNkathi Yomusa ngokufanayo babefuna ukuba nokubekezela nothando kuzo zonke izinto. Babebekezela, futhi abazange baziphindiselele ngisho sebeshaywa, beqalekiswa, noma bekhandwa ngamatshe. Kodwa akunjalo kulesi sigaba sokugcina. Ngokufanayo, noma uMoya wabo wawumunye, umsebenzi kaJesu nokaJehova wawungafani ncimishi. Umsebenzi kaJehova wawungewona owokuqeda inkathi kodwa ukuyiqondisa, ungenisa impilo yesintu emhlabeni. Noma kunjalo, umsebenzi manje ukunqoba labo bantu abonakaliswe kakhulu ezizweni zabeZizwe, nokungaholi kuphela abantu bakaNkulunkulu abakhethiweyo eShayina kodwa umhlaba wonke jikelele naso sonke isintu. Kungabonakala kuwe ukuthi lo msebenzi wenziwa kuphela eShayina, kodwa empeleni, usuqalile ukwanda naphesheya. Kungani abantu abavela kwamanye amazwe, njalo nje, befuna indlela yangempela? Kungenxa yokuthi uMoya useqalile ukwenza umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi amazwi akhulunywayo manje aseqondiswe kubantu bomhlaba wonke jikelele. Ngalokhu, ingxenye yomsebenzi isiqalile. Ukusuka ekudalweni komhlaba kuze kufike manje uMoya kaNkulunkulu useqale umsebenzi omkhulu kakhulu, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho sewenze imisebenzi ehlukene ngezinkathi ezahlukene futhi ezizweni ezahlukene. Abantu benkathi ngayinye babona isimo Sakhe esehlukile, esivezwa ngokwemvelo yimisebenzi ehlukene ayenzayo. UnguNkulunkulu, ogcwele umusa nesisa, ungumnikelo wesono wabantu futhi ungumelusi wabantu kepha ubuye abe ukwahlulelwa komuntu, ukusola nesiqalekiso. Angahola umuntu ukuba aphile emhlabeni iminyaka eyizinkulungwane ezimbili abuye ahlenge isintu esonakele esonweni. Namuhla, uyakwazi nokunqoba isintu esingamazi asenze sibe ngaphansi kombuso Wakhe, ukuze sonke sizithobe ngaphansi Kwakhe ngokuphelele. Ekugcineni, uzoshisa konke okungcolile nokungalungile kubantu emhlabeni wonke jikelele, ukubakhombisa ukuthi akayena uNkulunkulu womusa nothando kuphela, uNkulunkulu wobuhlakani nezimangaliso kuphela, uNkulunkulu ongcwele kuphela, kodwa ngaphezu kwalokho, unguNkulunkulu owahlulela abantu. Kulabo ababi phakathi kwabantu, ungukushisa, ukwahlulela kanye nokusola; kulabo okufanele bapheleliswe, uwukuhlupheka, ukucwengwa, ukulingwa kanye nokunethezeka, ukuhlinzekwa, ukunikezwa amazwi, ukubheka, nokuthena. Kanti kulabo abakhishiwe, uwukujezisa kanye nokushaywa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukuba Sesimweni Somuntu Okubili Kuphelelisa Ukubaluleka Kokuba Sesimweni Somuntu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 17)**

---

Emva kokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe weminyaka eyizi-6,000 kuze kube yimanje, uNkulunkulu ubesenze izenzo eziningi, okukhulu kuwukunqoba uSathane nokusindisa sonke isintu. Usebenzisa leli thuba ukuvumela konke okusezulwini, konke okusemhlabeni, konke okusolwandle nakho konke okudalwe uNkulunkulu emhlabeni ukuthi kubone ukuba ngusomandla Kwakhe babone nezenzo zikaNkulunkulu. Uthatha ithuba lokunqoba uSathane ukuze aveze izenzo Zakhe esintwini ukuze abantu bezomdumisa baphakamise ukuhlakanipha Kwakhe kokunqoba uSathane. Konke okusemhlabeni, ezulwini nangaphansi kolwandle kudumisa Yena, kubabaza ubukhulu Bakhe, kubonga izenzo Zakhe zonke kumemeza igama Lakhe elingcwele. Lobu ubufakazi bokunqoba Kwakhe uSathane; okubaluleke kakhulu, kungubufakazi bokusindisa Kwakhe isintu. Yonke indalo kaNkulunkulu iyamkhazimulisa, idumise ukunqoba Kwakhe isitha nokuphumelela Kwakhe imbonge njengeNkosi enkulu enqobile. Inhloso Yakhe akusikho ukunqoba uSathane kuphela, ngakho-ke, umsebenzi Wakhe uqhubeke iminyaka eyizi-6,000. Usebenzisa ukunqoba Kwakhe uSathane ukusindisa isintu; usebenzisa ukunqoba uSathane ukuveza izenzo Zakhe nokwembula udumo Lwakhe. Uzoluthola udumo, nezingelosi zonke zizobona udumo Lwakhe. Izithunywa ezulwini, abantu emhlabeni nayo yonke indalo emhlabeni izobona udumo loMdali. Lona ngumsebenzi awenzayo. Zonke izidalwa Zakhe ezulwini nasemhlabeni zizobona udumo Lwakhe, uzobuya enqobile emva kokuhlula uSathane bese isintu siyamdumisa. Uzobe esephumelele ekufezeni kokubili. Ekugcineni sonke isintu sizonqotshwa Nguye, uzobe esebhubhisa bonke abamenqabayayo noma abahlubukayo, okungukuthi, uzobhubhisa bonke abangabaSathane.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kumele Wazi Ukuthi Sonke Isintu Sithuthuke Kanjani Kuze Kufike Esikhathini Samanje”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 18)**

Umsebenzi uJehova awenza kuma-Israyeli wamisa phakathi kwesintu indawo kaNkulunkulu yokudabuka emhlabeni, futhi okwakuyindawo engcwele ayekhona kuyo. Wawugcina umsebenzi wakhe ukubantu bakwa-Israyeli kuphela. Ekuqaleni, akazange asebenze ngaphandle kwakwa-Israyeli, kodwa kunalokho, wakhetha abantu abathola befanelekile ukuze anciphise ububanzi bomsebenzi Wakhe. Kwa-Israyeli yindawo lapho uNkulunkulu adala khona u-Adamu no-Eva, futhi ngothuli lwaleyo ndawo, uJehova wenza umuntu; le ndawo yaba yisizinda somsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni. Abakwa-Israyeli, ababeyinzalo kaNowa babeyinzalo ka-Adamu futhi, babeyisisekelo esingabantu somsebenzi kaJehova emhlabeni.

Ngalesi sikhathi, ukubaluleka, inhloso, kanye nezigaba zomsebenzi kaJehova kwa-Israyeli kwakungukuqala umsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni wonke, okwathi, uthatha u-Israyeli njengesizinda sawo, waya ngokuya wandela kwabeZizwe. Lesi yisimiso asebenza ngaso emhlabeni wonke

---

jikelele—ukwakha isibonelo bese esandisa baze bonke abantu emhlabeni jikelele balemukele ivangeli Lakhe. Ama-Israyeli okuqala kwakuyinzalo kaNowa. Labo bantu babefakwe kuphela umphefumulo kaJehova futhi babeqonda ngokwenele ukunakekela izidingo eziyisisekelo zempilo, kodwa babengamazi ukuthi uyinhloboni kaNkulunkulu uJehova, noma isifiso Sakhe ngomuntu futhi bengayazi intando yakhe ngomuntu, ingasaphathwa eyokwazi ngisho ukuthi kufanele bayihloniphe kanjani iNkosi yendalo yonke. Okokuthi yayikhona imigomo nemithetho okwakufanele ilalelwe<sup>[a]</sup>, noma ukuthi imuphi umsebenzi izidalwa okufanele ziwenzele uMdali, inzalo ka-Adamu yayingazi lutho ngalezi zinto. Konke ababekwazi nje ukuthi umyeni kufanele ajuluke futhi asebenze ukuze ondle umndeni wakhe, nokuthi inkosikazi kufanele ithobele umyeni wayo, futhi yandise uhlanga lwabantu uJehova abadale. Ngamanye amazwi, abantu abanjalo, ababenomphefumulo kaJehova kanye nokuphila Kwakhe, babengazi lutho ngendlela yokulandela imithetho kaNkulunkulu noma ukwenelisa iNkosi yendalo yonke. Babenokuqonda okuncane kakhulu. Ngakho-ke nakuba kwakungekho lutho olugwegwile noma oluwubuqili ezinhliziyweni zabo, futhi umona nokuphikisana kwakungavamile ukuvuka phakathi kwabo, noma kunjalo babengenalo ulwazi noma ukuqonda uJehova, iNkosi yendalo yonke. Labo khokho bomuntu babazi nje ukuphela ukudla izinto zikaJehova, nokuthokozela izinto zikaJehova, kodwa babengakwazi ukuhlonipha uJehova; babengazi ukuthi uJehova Nguye yedwa okufanele bamkhonze beguqe ngamadolo. Ngakho babengabizwa kanjani ngezidalwa Zakhe? Uma kwakunjalo, kuthiwani ngamagama athi, “uJehova uyiNkosi yendalo yonke” nathi “Wadala umuntu ukuze amveze, amkhazimulise, futhi ammele,”—kwakungeke kube ayekhulunyelwa ize? Kwakungenzeka kanjani ukuthi abantu abangamhloniphi uJehova babe ofakazi benkazimulo Yakhe? Babengaba kanjani ukuvezwa kwenkazimulo Yakhe? Ingabe amazwi kaJehova athi “Ngadala umuntu ngomfanekiso Wami” abe esephenduka isikhali esandleni sikaSathane—lo omubi? La mazwi ayengeke yini abe uphawu lokululazeka kokudala umuntu kukaJehova? Ukuze aqede leso sigaba somsebenzi, uJehova, emuva kokudala isintu, akazange abayalele noma abaqondise ukusuka esikhathini sika-Adamu kuya kwesikaNowa. Kodwa, kwaze kwaba emuva kokuba uzamcolo usubhubhise umhlaba lapho aqala khona ngokusemthethweni ukuhola abakwa-Israyeli, ababeyinzalo kaNowa neka-Adamu futhi. Umsebenzi Wakhe namazwi Akhe kwa-Israyeli kwanika ukuqondiseka kubo bonke abantu ezweni lonke lakwa-Israyeli, ngalokho kwakhombisa isintu ukuthi uJehova akakwazi nje kuphela ukuphefumulela umphefumulo kumuntu, ukuze abenempilo evela Kuye, futhi aphakame othulini abe yisidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, kodwa nokuthi wayengangqongqisa isintu ngomlilo, futhi aqalekise isintu, aphinde asebenzise induku Yakhe ukuphatha isintu. Nabo-ke, babona ukuthi uJehova angayihola impilo yomuntu emhlabeni, futhi akhulume aphinde asebenze phakathi kwesintu ngokwamahora emini nawobusuku. Wenza umsebenzi ukuze izidalwa Zakhe zazi ukuthi umuntu wavela othulini olwalucoshwe Nguye, nokuthi ngaphezulu kwalokho, umuntu wayenziwe Nguye. Hhayi lokhu

---

kuphela, kodwa umsebenzi awuqala ku-Israyeli wenziwa ukuze abanye abantu nezizwe (ababengahlukene empeleni no-Israyeli, kodwa ababexhante besuka kubantu bakwa-Israyeli, kodwa beseyinzalo ka-Adamu no-Eva) bathole ivangeli likaJehova ku-Israyeli, ukuze zonke izidalwa ezweni lonke zimhloniphe futhi zimbone emkhulu. Ukuba uJehova wayengawuqalanga umsebenzi Wakhe kwa-Israyeli, kodwa esikhundleni salokho wathi esesidalile isintu, wasidedela saphila impilo yokuzibonela emhlabeni, ngenxa yemvelo yomzimba womuntu (imvelo ichaza ukuthi umuntu akasoze azi izinto angaziboni, okungukuthi, wayengeke azi ukuthi uJehova wadala isintu, kungasaphathwa okokuthi wamdalelani), wayengasoze azi ukuthi uJehova wadala isintu nokuthi uyiNkosi yezinto zonke. Ukuba uJehova wayedale umuntu wayesembeka emhlabeni, wayesesula izandla Zakhe wamshiya kunokuthi ahlale phakathi kwabantu ukuze abahole isikhathi esithile, khona-ke sonke isintu sasiyophetha ngokushabalala. Ngisho izulu nomhlaba nazo zonke izinto eziningi azidala, kanye nesintu sonke, kwakuyophetha ngokushabalala kugxotshwe ngezinyawo nguSathane. Ngakho isifiso sikaJehova sokuba, “Emhlabeni, okusho ukuthi, phakathi kwendalo Yakhe, kufanele abe nendawo yokuma, indawo engcwele” sasiyodicileleka phansi. Ngakho-ke, emuva kokudala isintu, ukuthi wakwazi ukuhlala phakathi kwaso, ukuze asiqondise ezimpilweni zaso, futhi akhulume naso ephakathi kwaso, konke lokhu kwakungokokufeza isifiso sakhe, nokufeza uhlelo Lwakhe. Umsebenzi awenza kwa-Israyeli wawuqonde kuphela ukuze uhlelo ayekade eluhlelile ngaphambi kokudala Kwakhe zonke izinto, ngakho-ke ukusebenza Kwakhe kokuqala phakathi kwabakwa-Israyeli nokudala Kwakhe zonke izinto kwakungaphikisani, kodwa kokubili kwakungenxa yokuphatha Kwakhe, umsebenzi Wakhe, kanye nenkazimulo Yakhe, kwajulisa injongo yokudala Kwakhe isintu. Wayiqondisa impilo yesintu emhlabeni iminyaka eyizinkulungwane ezimbili emuva kukaNowa, okuyisikhathi owafundisa ngaso isintu ukuthi siqonde indlela yokuhlonipha uJehova, iNkosi yezinto zonke, wabafundisa ukuthi baziphathe kanjani futhi baqhubeke kanjani nokuphila, nakakhulu, ukuthi bamfakazele kanjani uJehova, bamlalele, baphinde bamhloniphe, futhi bamdumise ngomculo njengoDavide nabapristi bakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi ENkathini Yomthetho” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

Imibhalo yaphansi:

a. Umbhalo wasekuqaleni awunalo igama elithi “ilalelwe.”

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 19)**

Ngaphambili kwezinkulungwane ezimbili zeminyaka lapho uJehova enza khona umsebenzi Wakhe, umuntu wayengazi lutho, futhi cishe bonke abantu base bewele enkoahlakalweni, kwaze kwaba yisikhathi, ngaphambi kukazamcolo, sebefike ekujuleni kobufebe nokonakala lapho izinhliziyi zabo zazingasenaye uJehova, kungasaphathwa okwendlela Yakhe. Abazange neze

---

baqonde umsebenzi uJehova ayezowenza; babengenawo umqondo wokucabanga, lungasaphathwa ulwazi, benjengomshini ophilayo ophefumulayo, bengenalwazi nhlobo ngomuntu, ngoNkulunkulu, ngomhlaba, kanye nempilo ngokufanayo. Emhlabeni bangena ekwenzeni ukuyenga okuningi, njengenyoka, futhi bakhuluma izinto eziningi azazimcasula uJehova, kodwa ngoba babengenalwazi uJehova akazange abasole noma abaqondise. Kungemuva kukazamcolo kuphela, lapho uNowa eseneminyaka engama-601, lapho uJehova wazibonakalisa ngokomthetho kuNowa wabe esemqondisa yena nomndeni wakhe, eholo izinyoni nezilwane ezasinda kuzamcolo Kanye noNowa nozalo lwakhe, kwaze kwabasekupheleni kweNkathi Yomthetho, iminyaka eyizi-2,500 seyiphelele. Wayesebenza ku-Israyeli, okungukuthi, ukusebenza ngokomthetho, isamba seminyaka eyizi-2,000, kanti isikhathi lapho ayesebenza kwa-Israyeli nangaphandle kwakhona sasiyiminyaka engama-500, okwenza iminyaka eyizi-2,500 uma sekuhlangene. Ngale nkathi, watshela abakwa-Israyeli ukuthi ukukhonza uJehova, kufanele bakhe ithempeli bagqoke izingubo zobupristi, futhi bangene bengafake zicathulo ethempelini entathakusa, zingaze izicathulo zabo zingcolise ithempeli bese kwehla umlilo phezulu ethempelini ubashise bafe. Bayenza imisebenzi yabo futhi bathobela izinhlelo zikaJehova. Bakhuleka kuJehova ethempelini, kwathi emuva kokuba sebethole isambulo sikaJehova, okungukuthi, emuva kokuthi uJehova esekhulumile, bahola izihlwele futhi bazifundisa ukuthi zimhloniphe kakhulu uJehova—uNkulunkulu wazo. Futhi uJehova wabatshela ukuthi kufanele bakhe ithempeli ne-altare, bese kuthi ngesikhathi esibekwe uJehova, okungukuthi, ngePhasika, kufanele balungise ethempelini amathole namawundlu asanda kuzalwa njengemihlatshelo yokukhonza uJehova, ukubanjanda kanye nokufaka inhlonipho enkulu kaJehova ezinhliziyweni zabo. Ukuthi bayawulalela yini lo mthetho kwaba isilinganiso sokuthembeka kwabo kuJehova. UJehova wabeka nosuku lweSabatha kubo, usuku lwesikhombisa lokudala Kwakhe. Usuku emuva kwalokho walwenza usuku lokuqala, usuku lwabo lokuba bakhonze uJehova, balethe imihlatshelo, futhi benze umculo Kuye. Ngalolu suku, uJehova wabizela ndawonye bonke abapristi ukuze babe imihlatshelo e-altare ukuze abantu badle, ukuze bathokozele imihlatshelo e-altare likaJehova. Futhi uJehova wathi babusisiwe, ukuthi babehlukaniselana ingxenyana naye, nokuthi babengabantu Bakhe abakhethiweyo (okwabe kuyisivumelwano sikaJehova nabakwa-Israyeli). Yingakho, kuze kube namuhla, abantu bakwa-Israyeli basathi uJehova nguNkulunkulu wabo bodwa, hhayi uNkulunkulu wezinye izizwe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi ENkathini Yomthetho” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 20)**

---

NgeNkathi Yomthetho, uJehova wabeka imiyalelo eminingi uMose okwakufanele ayidlulisele kwabakwa-Israyeli, abamlandela bephuma eGibhithe. UJehova wayinika le miyalelo abakwa-Israyeli, futhi yayingahlobene nabaseGibhithe; yayenzelwe ukungqanda abakwa-Israyeli. Wasebenzisa imiyalelo ukuze afune izinto kubo. Noma abantu babeligcina iSabatha, noma babehlonipha abazali babo, noma babekhonza izithixo, nokunye nokunye: lezi kwakuyizimiso abantu ababehlulelwa ngazo ukuthi banesono noma balungile. Phakathi kwabo, bakhona ababeshaywa ngumlilo kaJehova, abanye ababekhandwa ngamatshe, nabanye ababethola isibusio sikaJehova, futhi lokhu kwakunqunywa ngokuthi umuntu uyayilalela yini imiyalelo noma cha. Labo ababengaligcini iSabatha babekhandwa ngamatshe. Labo bapristi ababengaligcini iSabatha babeshaywa umlilo kaJehova. Labo ababengabalaleli abazali babo nabo babekhandwa ngamatshe. Konke lokhu kwakuvunywe nguJehova. UJehova wamisa imiyalelo Yakhe kanye nemithetho Yakhe ukuze kuthi lapho ebahola ezimpilweni zabo, abantu balizwe futhi balilalele izwi Lakhe futhi bangamhlubuki. Wasebenzisa le mithetho ukulawula uhlanga lwesintu olwalusanda kuzalwa, ukwakha isisekelo somsebenzi Wakhe owawuseza. Ngakho-ke, ngenxa yomsebenzi owenziwa uJehova, inkathi yokuqala yabizwa ngokuthi iNkathi Yomthetho. Nakuba uJehova wakhuluma amazwi amaningi futhi wenza umsebenzi omningi, wahola abantu ngendlela eyakhayo kuphela, efundisa laba bantu abengenalwazi ukuba babe kanjani ngabantu, baphile kanjani, bayiqonde kanjani indlela kaJehova. Ikakhulukazi, umsebenzi awenza kwakungowokwenza abantu baphile ngendlela Yakhe futhi balandele umthetho Wakhe. Umsebenzi wenziwa kubantu ababengakhohlakele ngokujulile; awuzange wenabele ekuguqulweni kwesimo noma ekukhuleni empilweni. Wayekhathalele kuphela ukusebenzisa imithetho ukunqanda nokulawula abantu. Kuma-Israyeli ngaleso sikhathi, uJehova wayenguNkulunkulu ethempelini nje, uNkulunkulu osemazulwini. Wayeyinsika yefu, eyinsika yomlilo. Konke uNkulunkulu ayefuna bakwenze kwakuwukuthi balalele lokhu abantu banamhlanje abakwazi njengemithetho Yakhe nemiyalelo—umuntu angaze athi nje imigomo—ngoba umsebenzi kaJehova wawungahlosile ukubaguqula kodwa ukubanika ezinye izinto umuntu okufanele abe nazo, ukubatshele ngomlomo wakhe uqobo, ngoba emuva kokudalwa, umuntu wayengazi lutho ngokuthi kufanele abe nani. Ngakho-ke uJehova wanika abantu izinto okufanele babe nazo ezimpilweni zabo emhlabeni, wenza abantu abaholayo ukuthi babedlule okhokho babo, u-Adamu no-Eva, ngoba lokho uJehova abanika khona kwakudlula lokho ayekade ekunike u-Adamu no-Eva ekuqaleni. Nakuba kunjalo, umsebenzi uJehova awenza kwa-Israyeli kwakungowokuqondisa isintu kuphela nokwenza isintu simazise uMdali waso. Akazange abanqobe noma abaguqule, wamane wabaqondisa. Lokhu yisamba somsebenzi kaJehova ngeNkathi Yomthetho. Yisendlalelo, indaba eyiqiniso, ingqikithi yomsebenzi Wakhe ezweni lonke lakwa-Israyeli nesiqalo somsebenzi Wakhe weminyaka eyizinkulungwane

---

eziyisithupha—ukulawula isintu ngesandla sikaJehova. Kulokhu kwazaleka umsebenzi omningi ohlelweni Lwakhe lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi ENkathini Yomthetho” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelu Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 21)**

Ekuqaleni, ukuqondisa umuntu ngeNkathi Yomthetho yeTestamente elidala kwakufana nokuqondisa ingane. Isintu sokuqala sasingabantwana abazelwe bakaJehova; sasingama-Israyeli. Sasingenakho ukuqonda ngendlela yokuhlonipha uNkulunkulu noma indlela yokuphila emhlabeni. Okusho ukuthi, uJehova wadala isintu, okungukuthi, wadala u-Adamu no-Eva, kodwa akazange abanike imiqondo yokuqonda ukuthi bamhloniphe kanjani uNkulunkulu noma ukulandela imithetho kaJehova emhlabeni. Ngaphandle kokuqondisa mathupha kukaJehova, akekho ongakwazi ngokuqondile lokhu, ngoba ekuqaleni umuntu akazange abe nawo lo mqondo. Umuntu wazi kuphela ukuthi uJehova wayenguNkulunkulu, kodwa okokuthi ahlonishwe kanjani, iyiphi inhlobo yokuziphatha okwakubizwa ngokumhlonipha, umuntu wayengamhlonipha ngaluphi uhlobo lomqondo, noma, yikuphi okwakufanele akunikele ekumhlonipheni: umuntu wayengenamqondo nhlobo. Umuntu wayazi kuphela ukuthi akuthokozele kanjani lokho okwakungathokozele phakathi kwazo zonke izinto ezadalwa nguJehova, kodwa mayelana nokuthi iluphi uhlobo lokuphila emhlabeni olwalufanele isidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, wayengenalwazi nhlobo. Ngaphandle komuntu wokusiyalela, ngaphandle komuntu wokusiqondisa mathupha, lesi sintu sasingeke siphile impilo efanele isintu ngokwempela, kodwa sasiyothunjwa kuphela nguSathane ngesinyelela. UJehova wadala isintu, okusho ukuthi, wadala okhokho besintu, u-Eva no-Adamu, kodwa akabanikanga enye ingqondo noma ukuhlakanipha. Nakuba base bevele bephila emhlabeni, babecishe bangaqondi lutho. Ngakho, umsebenzi kaJehova ekudaleni isintu wawungakapheleli, futhi wawusekude nokuqedwa. Wayesakhe kuphela umfuziselo womuntu ngebumba wase ewunika umphefumulo Wakhe, kodwa ngaphandle kokunika umuntu ukuzimisela ukumhlonipha okwenele. Ekuqaleni, umuntu wayengenawo umqondo wokumhlonipha, noma ukumesaba. Umuntu wayazi kuphela ukulalela amazwi Akhe kodwa wayengazi lutho ngolwazi lokuphila emhlabeni kanye nolwemithetho evamile yokuphila komuntu. Ngakho futhi, nakuba uJehova wadala owesilisa nowesifazane wayeseqeda umsebenzi wezinsuku eziyisikhombisa, akazange neze aqede ukudala umuntu, ngoba umuntu wayeyigobongo nje, engenayo ingqikithi yokuba ngumuntu. Umuntu wayazi kuphela ukuthi nguJehova owayedale umuntu, kodwa wayengenalwazi noluncane lokuthi alandele kanjani amazwi noma imithetho kaJehova. Ngakho futhi, emva kokuba khona kwesintu, umsebenzi kaJehova wawusekude ukuphela. Kwakusafanele aqondise isintu ngokugcwele ukuba size phambi Kwakhe, ukuze sikwazi ukuphila ndawonye emhlabeni futhi simhloniphe, nokuthi

---

sikwazi, ngokuqondiswa nguye, ukungena emzileni ofanele wempilo yomuntu emhlabeni. Kungale ndlela kuphela lapho umsebenzi owawenziwe kakhulu ngaphansi kwegama likaJehova owaqedwa khona ngokugcwele; okungukuthi, waphethwa ngale ndlela kuphela umsebenzi kaJehova wokudala umhlaba. Ngakho futhi, esedale isintu, kwafuneka ukuthi aqondise ukuphila kwesintu emhlabeni iminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, ukuze isintu sikwazi ukuphila ngezinqumo nemithetho, kanye nokubamba iqhaza kukho konke ukwenza kwempilo ejwayelekile emhlabeni. Kulapho kuphela okwaphetheka khona ngokugcwele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umbono Womsebenzi KaNkulunkulu (3)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 22)**

Umsebenzi owenziwa nguJesu wawuhambisana nezidingo zomuntu ngaleso sikhathi. Umsebenzi Wakhe kwakuwukuhlenga abantu, ukubaxolela izono zabo, ngakho-ke sonke isimo Sakhe kwakungesokuthobeka, ukubekezela, uthando, ubumnene, ukuqiniseka, umusa, kanye nomusa wothando. Wabusisa abantu kakhulu wabaletshela umusa omningi, nazo zonke izinto ababengase bazithokozele, wabanika ukuze bazithokozele: ukuthula nenjabulo, ukubekezela nothando, umusa Wakhe kanye nomusa wothando. Kulezo zinsuku, konke lokhu umuntu ayehlangabezana nakho kwakuyinala yezinto okumele azithokozele: Izinhliziyi zabo zazinoxolo futhi ziqinisekile, umoya wabo wawududuzekile, futhi babeqiniseke uMsindisi uJesu. Ukuthi babengazuka lezi zinto kwakungumphumela wenkathi ababephila kuyo. ENkathini yoMusa abantu base bonakaliswe uSathane, ngakho-ke umsebenzi wokuhlenga bonke abantu wawudinga inala yomusa, ukuqiniseka okungapheli nokubekezela, phezu kwalokho, umnikelo owanele wokuhlawula izono zabantu, ukuze kufike emphumeleni wawo. Lokhu okwabonwa abantu eNkathini yoMusa kwakungumnikelo Wami nje wokuhlawulela izono sabantu, okungukuthi, uJesu. Konke ababekwazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayengaba nomusa nokuqiniseka, futhi konke abakubona kwaba umusa kaJesu kuphela kanye nomusa wothando. Lokhu konke kwakungenxa yokuthi babezalwe eNkathini yoMusa. Ngakho-ke ngaphambi kokuthi bahlengwe, kwakumele bathokozele izinhlobo eziningi zomusa omkhulu uJesu abanika wona; yilokhu kuphela okwakuyinzuzo kubo. Ngale ndlela, babexoxolelwa izono zabo ngokuthokozela kwabo umusa, futhi bebezothola ithuba lokuhlengwa ngokuthokozela ukuqiniseka nokubekezela kukaJesu. Ukuqiniseka nokubekezela kukaJesu kuphela okwenza ukuthi bakwazi ukuthola intetholelo nokuthokozela inala yomusa ebekwe phezu kwabo nguJesu—njengoba uJesu athi: Angizanga ukuzohlenga abalungile kodwa izoni, ukuze izono zabo zixolelwe. Ukuba uJesu waba senyameni ngesimo sokwahlulela, sesiqalekiso, nokungabekezeleli amacala abantu, abantu bebengeke balithole ithuba lokuhlengwa, futhi bebezohlala bona unomphelo. Ukuba kwakunjalo, uhlelo



---

lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha lwaluyoma eNkathini yoMthetho, futhi iNkathi yoMthetho ngabe yaba iminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha. Izone zabantu ngabe zakhula zaba nkulu zaba zimbi kakhulu, nokudalwa kwesintu kwakuzoba yize. Abantu bebezokwazi ukukhonza uNkulunkulu ngaphansi komthetho kuphela, kodwa izono zabo ngabe zingaphezulu kwalezo zabantu abadalwa kuqala. Ngokuthanda kukaJesu abantu, ebaxolela izono zabo ebanika umusa owanele nomusa nothando, abantu bakwazi ukusindiswa, babizwa ngezimvu ezazilahlekile ezabuyiswa uJesu ngenani eliphakeme. USathane wayengekwazi ukugxambukela kulo msebenzi, ngoba uJesu waphatha abalandeli Bakhe njengomama onothando ephethe usana ezingalweni zakhe. Akazange abathukuthelele noma abenyanye, kodwa wayegcwele induduzo; akazange athukuthele phakathi kwabo, kodwa wabayeka nezono zabo wabushaya indiva ubulima nokungazi kwabo, waze wathi, “Xolela izikhathi ezingamashumi ayisikhombisa aphindwe kasikhombisa.” Ngakho-ke inhliziyi Yakhe yaguqula izinhliziyi zabanye. Kwaba ngale ndlela lapho abantu bathola khona intethelo yezono ngokubekezela Kwakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indaba Eyiqiniso Ngomsebenzi Wenkathi Yokuhlengwa” encwadini ethi Izwi Lwela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 23)**

Yize uJesu, ekubeni senyameni kwakhe wayengenawo nhlobo umzwelo, wayehlala eduduzela abafundi Bakhe, ebahlinzeka, ebasiza futhi ebaqinisa. Noma ngabe wenza umsebenzi ongakanani noma wahlupheka kangakanani, akazange afune okwedlulele kubantu, kodwa wayehlale ebekezela futhi eqiniselele izono zabo, kangangokuthi eNkathini yoMusa wayebizwa ngokuthandwa ngokuthi “uJesu onguMsindisi othandekayo.” Kubantu bangaleso sikhathi—kubo bonke abantu—lokhu uJesu ayenakho nayeyikho, kwakungumusa nothando. Akazange akhumbule ukona kwabantu, nokubaphatha Kwakhe kwakungasukeli ekoneni kwabo. Ngenxa yokuthi leyo kwakuyinkathi eyehlukile, wayevamise ukunika abantu ukudla nokokuphuza okwanele ukuze badle basuthe. Wayephatha bonke abalandeli Bakhe ngomusa, elapha abagulayo, ekhipha amadimoni, evusa abafile. Ukuze abantu bakholwe Kuye babone nokuthi konke lokhu ayekwenza wayekwenza ngeqiniso nangobuqotho, waze wavusa isidumbu esase sibola, ebakhombisa ukuthi ezandleni Zakhe ngisho nabafile bangabuye baphile. Ngale ndlela wabekezela buthule phakathi kwabo wenza umsebenzi Wakhe wokuhlenga. Ngisho ngaphambi kokuthi abethelwe esiphambanweni, uJesu wayesevele ethwele izono zesintu waba umhlatshelelo wezono zesintu. Nangaphambi kokubethelwa, wayesevele eyivulile indlela eya esiphambanweni ukuze ahlenge isintu. Ekugcineni wabethelwa esiphambanweni, wazidela ngenxa yesiphambano, wabeka bonke ububele Bakhe, nomusa wothando, nobungcwele phezu kwesintu. Esintwini

---

wayelokhu enokubekezela, engafuni ukuziphindiselela, kodwa wasixolela izono zaso, wasincenga ukuthi siphenduke, wasifundisa ukubekezela, ukuqiniselela, nothando, ukuthi silandele ezinyathelweni Zakhe futhi sizidele ngenxa yesiphambano. Uthando Lwakhe lwabazalwane lwedlula uthando Lwakhe ngoMariya. Umsebenzi awenza wathatha njengomgomo Wakhe ukuphilisa abantu nokukhipha amadimoni, konke ngenxa yokuhlenga Kwakhe. Noma ngabe wayeya kuphi, bonke ababemlandela wayebaphatha ngomusa. Wenza abampofu baba yizicebi, wahambisa izishosha, izimpumputhe zabona, izithulu zezwa; waze wamema nabaphansi abahlwempu, izoni, ukuthi zizodla Naye, engabaxwayi kodwa ebekezele, aze athi, “Uma umelusi elahlekelwa yimvu eyodwa kweziyikhulu, uzozishiya ezingamashumi ayisishiyagalolunye nesishiyagalolunye ayofuna eyodwa elahlekile, uma eyithola uyothokoza kakhulu.” Abalandeli Bakhe wayebathanda njengemvu ithanda amazinyane ayo. Yize bebeyizilima bengenalwazi, futhi beyizoni emehlweni Akhe, phezu kwalokho bengamalunga omphakathi aphansi kakhulu, wazibona lezi zoni—abantu ababenyananywa ngabanye—njengezithelo ezithandwa yiso Lakhe. Njengoba wayezithanda, wanikela ngempilo Yakhe ngenxa yazo, njengewundlu linikelwa elathini. Wahamba phakathi kwabo njengesisebenzi sabo, wabadedela bamsebenzisa bamhlaba, wabathobela ngaphandle kwemibandela. Kubalandeli Bakhe wayenguMsindisi uJesu othandekayo, kodwa kubaFarisi, ababefundisa abantu ezindaweni eziphakeme, akazange abonise umusa nothando lomusa, kodwa inzondo nokubenyanya. Akazange enze umsebenzi omkhulu kubaFarisi, wayebafundisa nje ngezinye izikhathi ebakhuza; akazange ahambe phakathi kwabo enza umsebenzi wokuhlenga, noma enze izibonakaliso nezimangaliso. Wethula wonke umusa nothando lwakhe kubalandeli Bakhe, ebekezela ngenxa yalezi zoni kwaze kwaba sekugcineni lapho ebethelwa esiphambanweni, ezwa konke ukwehliswa waze wasihlenga sonke isintu. Lokhu kwakuyisamba somsebenzi Wakhe.

Ngaphandle kokuhlenga kukaJesu, abantu babengaphila esonweni phakade, babe ngabantwana besono, isizukulwane samadimoni. Uma lokhu kuqhubeka, wonke umhlaba wawuyoba yindawo yokuhlala kaSathane, indawo yakhe yokwakha. Kodwa umsebenzi wokuhlenga wawudinga umusa nothando esintwini; yile ndlela kuphela abantu ebabethola ngayo intethelelo bese bethola ilungelo lokwenziwa baphelele futhi bazuzwe ngokuphelele. Ngaphandle kwalesi sigaba somsebenzi, uhlelo lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha ngabe aluzange luqhubeka. Ukube uJesu akazange abethelwe, ukuba welapha abantu nje kuphela wakhipha namadimoni, ngabe abantu abazange bathethelelwe izono zabo ngokuphelele. Kule minyaka emithathu nesigamu uJesu enza ngayo umsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni, waqeda ingxenye kuphela yomsebenzi Wakhe wokuhlenga; kwase kuthi ngokubethelwa esiphambanweni nokuba umfanekiso wenyama enesono, ngokunikelwa esandleni somubi, wawufeza umsebenzi wokubethelwa waphumelelisa isiphetho sesintu. Abantu bahlengwa kuphela emva kokuthi

---

esenikelwe ezandleni zikaSathane. Iminyaka engamashumi amathathu nesigamu wahlushwa emhlabeni, wenziwa inhlekisa, wathukwa, walahlwa, kwaze kwaseqophelweni lapho engasenandawo yokufihla ikhanda, engenandawo yokuphumula; wabe esebethelwa, ubuyena bonke—umzimba ongcwele nomsulwa—wabethelwa esiphambanweni. Wabekezelela lonke uhlobo lokuhlushwa olukhona. Labo ababesemandleni babembhinqa bemshaya, namasosha aze amkhafulela ebusweni; kodwa wathula wabekezela kwaze kwaba sekugcineni, ethoba ngokungenamibandela kwaze kwaba sekufeni, lapho ahlenga khona sonke isintu. Waze wavunyelwa lapho ukuba aphumule. Umsebenzi owenziwa nguJesu umele kuphela iNkathi yoMusa; awumele iNkathi yoMthetho, futhi awuthathi indawo yomsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina. Lena yingqikithi yomsebenzi kaJesu eNkathini yoMusa, inkathi yesibili isintu esesedlule kuyo—iNkathi yokuHlengwa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indaba Eyiqiniso Ngomsebenzi Wenkathi Yokuhlengwa” encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 24)**

Emva komsebenzi kaJehova, uJesu waba inyama ukuze enze umsebenzi Wakhe phakathi kwabantu. Umsebenzi Wakhe awenziwanga uzimele wodwa, kodwa wakhelwa phezu komsebenzi kaJehova. Kwakungumsebenzi wenkathi entsha ngemva kokuba uNkulunkulu eqedile ngeNkathi Yomthetho. Ngokufanayo, ngemva kokuba uphelile umsebenzi kaJesu, uNkulunkulu waqhubeka nomsebenzi Wakhe weminyaka elandelayo, ngoba konke ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kuhlale kuqhubekela phambili. Lapho inkathi yakudala idlula, endaweni yayo kuzongena inkathi entsha, kuthi lapho usuphelile umsebenzi omdala, umsebenzi omusha uqhubeka nokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kuba senyamani kukaNkulunkulu kungukuba senyamani kukaNkulunkulu kwesibili ngemva kokuqedwa komsebenzi kaJesu. Yebo, lokhu kuba senyamani akwenzeki ngokuzimela kodwa, kunalokho kuyisigaba sesithathu somsebenzi ngemva kweNkathi Yomthetho neNkathi Yomusa. Isigaba ngasinye esisha somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu sihlala siletha ukuqala okusha nenkathi entsha. Ngakho-ke kanjalo kukhona ushintsho oluhambisanayo esimweni sikaNkulunkulu, endleleni Yakhe yokusebenza, endaweni yomsebenzi Wakhe, nasegamani Lakhe. Singama ngale ngokuthi kungani kunzima kumuntu ukwamukela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enkathini entsha. Ngale kokuthi uphikiswa kanjani abantu, uNkulunkulu uhlale enza umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi uhlale eqondisa bonke abantu ebayisa phambili. Ngesikhathi uJesu eza emhlabeni wabantu, weza neNkathi Yomusa waqeda iNkathi Yomthetho. Ezinsukwini zokugcina, uNkulunkulu wabuye waba yinyama, wathi ukuba abe yinyama ngalesi sikhathi, waqeda iNkathi Yomusa waletha iNkathi Yombuso. Bonke labo abemukela ukuba senyamani kwesibili kukaNkulunkulu bazongena eNkathini Yombuso,

---

bakwazi ukuvuma ngokwabo ukuholwa nguNkulunkulu. Yize uJesu enza umsebenzi omningi kubantu, waqeda kuphela ukuhlengwa kwabantu waba umnikelo wezono zabantu; akasisusanga isimo senkohlakalo yomuntu. Ukusindisa umuntu ngokugcwele ekuthonyweni uSathane akudingi kuphela ukuthi uJesu athathe izono zabantu njengomnikelo wesono, kodwa kudinga ukuba noNkulunkulu enze umsebenzi omkhulu ukuze kuqedwe nya lesi simo somuntu, esiye sonakaliswa uSathane. Ngakho, ngemva kokuba umuntu ethethelelwe izono zakhe, uNkulunkulu wayesebuyele enyameni ukuze aholele abantu enkathini entsha, waqala umsebenzi wokujezisa nokwahlulela, kanti umsebenzi Wakhe usubeke abantu endaweni ephezulu. Bonke labo abathobela ukubuswa nguNkulunkulu bazothokozela iqiniso eliphezulu bathole nezibusiso ezinkulu. Bazophila ekukhanyeni, bazuze iqiniso, indlela, nokuphila.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isandulelo” sethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 25)**

Uma abantu benale nala yomusa kodwa bengenayo indlela yokuphila ebona bazi uNkulunkulu futhi banelise uNkulunkulu, lokho kusho ukuthi ngeke bamzuze Yena yize bekholelwa Kuye. Lolo uhlobo lokukholwa oludabukisayo. Uma usuqedile ukufunda le ncwadi, uma usuzibonile zonke izinyathelo zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osenyameni eNkathini Yombuso, uzozwa ukuthi amathemba eminyaka eminingi aseyabonakala. Uzozwa ukuthi kumanje kuphela lapho osubone khona uNkulunkulu ubuso nobuso; kumanje kuphela lapho ubheke khona ubuso bukaNkulunkulu, uzwe ukukhuluma kukaNkulunkulu, uthokozele ubuhlakani bomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, uzwe ngempela ukuthi unguNkulunkulu oyiqiniso futhi umnininimandla onke. Nizozwa ukuthi senizuze izinto eziningi abantu benkathi edlule abangazange bakubona noma baba nakho. Ngalesi sikhathi, nizokwazi kahle ukuthi kuyini ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu, nokuthi kuyini ukufuna inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu. Yebo, uma ninamathela emibonweni yakudala, nichithe noma niphike iqiniso likaNkulunkulu wenyama wesibili, kusho ukuthi nizosala ningenalutho ningatholanga lutho, ekugcineni nibe necala lokuphikisa uNkulunkulu. Labo abahlonipha iqiniso bazithobe emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu bazongena ngaphansi kwegama likaNkulunkulu osenyameni okwesibili—uSomandla. Bazokwazi ukwamukela ukuholwa nguNkulunkulu, futhi bazothola okuningi neqiniso eliphakeme bathole nokuphila okuyiqiniso kwabantu. Bazobona umbono ongakaze ubonwe ngabantu bakudala: “Ngase ngiphenduka ngiqalaza leliphimbo elalikhuluma nami. Futhi lapho ngiphenduka, ngase ngibona izinduku zamakhandlela zegolide eziyisikhombisa; Futhi phakathi kwezinduku zamakhandlela ayisikhombisa kunofana neNdodana yomuntu, ombethe ingubo efinyelela ezinyaweni, futhi ebophe isifuba ngebhade legolide. Ikhandla Lakhe nezinwele Zakhe zimhlophe kule kukavolo, zimhlophe kule kweqhwa; namehlo Akhe enjengelangabi lomlilo; Nezinyawo Zakhe

---

zinjengethushi elicolekile, engathi zibaswe esithandweni somlilo; nephimbo Lakhe linjengamanzi amaningi. Futhi ephethe ngakwesokudla izinkanyezi eziyisikhombisa: futhi emlonyeni Wakhe kwaphuma inkemba ebukhali nhlangothi zombili: nobuso Bakhe bunjengokukhanya okuphele kwelanga” (IsAmbulo 1:12-16). Lo mbono ubonakalisa isimo esiphelele sikaNkulunkulu, kanti futhi umbono onjengalona wesimo Sakhe esiphelele ubonakalisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uma eba yinyama ngalesi sikhathi. Ezikhukhuleni zokujezisa nokwahlulela, iNdodana yomuntu ibonakalisa isimo Sayo semvelo ngokukhuluma amazwi, ukuze bonke abemukela ukusola nokwahlulela Kwakhe babone ubuso beqiniso beNdodana yomuntu, ubuso obuyisibonakaliso esiyiqiniso sobuso beNdodana yomuntu obabonwa nguJohane. (Yebo, konke lokhu ngeke kubonakale kulabo abangawemukeli umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu eNkathini Yombuso.) Ubuso beqiniso bukaNkulunkulu ngeke buchazeke kahle ngamagama omuntu, ngakho-ke uNkulunkulu usebenzisa ukubonakalisa isimo Sakhe semvelo ukukhombisa abantu ubuso Bakhe beqiniso. Okungukuthi bonke labo ababone isimo semvelo seNdodana yomuntu babubonile ubuso beqiniso beNdodana yomuntu, ngoba uNkulunkulu mkhulu kakhulu futhi ngeke achazeke ngamagama abantu. Uma abantu sebesibonile isinyathelo ngasinye somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu eNkathini Yombuso, bayobe sebeyazi incazelo eyiqiniso yamazwi uJohane awakhuluma eNdodaneni yomuntu phakathi kwezibani: “Ikhandla Lakhe nezinwele Zakhe zimhlophe kuhle kukavolo, zimhlophe kuhle kweqhwa; namehlo Akhe enjengelangabi lomlilo; Nezinyawo Zakhe zinjengethushi elicolekile, engathi zibaswe esithandweni somlilo; nephimbo Lakhe linjengamanzi amaningi. Futhi ephethe ngakwesokudla izinkanyezi eziyisikhombisa: futhi emlonyeni Wakhe kwaphuma inkemba ebukhali nhlangothi zombili: nobuso Bakhe bunjengokukhanya okuphele kwelanga.” Ngaleso sikhathi, nizokwazi ngaphandle kokungabaza ukuthi le nyama ejwayelekile ekhulume amazwi amaningi kangaka ngempela inguNkulunkulu osenyameni okwesibili. Futhi nizokwazi ukuthi nibusiseke kangakanani, nizizwe ninenhlanhla enkulu. Ngeke nifise ukwamukela lesi sibusiso?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isandulelo” sethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 26)**

Umsebenzi ngezinsuku zokugcina uwukukhuluma amazwi. Zinkulu izinguquko ezingenzeka kubantu ngamazwi. Izinguquko ezenzekile kulaba bantu ekwamukeleni la mazwi zinkulu kakhulu kunalezo zangeNkathi Yomusa ekwamukeleni lezo zibonakaliso nezimangaliso. Ngoba, eNkathini Yomusa, amadimoni asuka kumuntu ngenxa yokubekwa kwezandla nemithandazo kodwa izimo zokonakala ngaphakathi kumuntu zahlala zikhona. Umuntu wayephulukiswa ekuguleni kwakhe futhi exolelwa izono zakhe, kodwa umsebenzi wendlela yokuthi izimo zobusathane ezonakalise ngayo umuntu zingaxoshwa kanjani kumuntu

---

awenziwanga kuye. Umuntu wayephulukiswa ekuguleni kwakhe futhi ethethelelwa izono zakhe ngokukholwa kwakhe, kodwa umsebenzi wesimo semvelo yesono kumuntu asisuswanga, saqhubeka sahlala kuye. Izono zomuntu zathethelelwa ngoNkulunkulu osenyameni kodwa akusho ukuthi umuntu akanaso isono phakathi kuye. Izono zomuntu zazingathethelelwa ngomnikelo wesono kodwa umuntu akakakwazi ukuxazulula indaba yokuthi angabe esasenza isono nokuthi le mvelo yakhe yokona ingakhishwa kanjani ngokuphelele futhi iguqulwe. Izono zomuntu zaxolelwa ngenxa yomsebenzi wokubethelwa kukaNkulunkulu kodwa umuntu waqhubeka ephila enkathini endala, yendlela yesimo esonakele sobusathane. Kanjalo-ke umuntu kumele asindiswe ngokuphelele esimweni esikhohlakele sobusathane ukuze imvelo yesono ikhishwe ngokuphelele futhi ingaphinde ibe khona, kanjalo kwenzelwa ukuba isimo somuntu siguqulwe. Lokhu kudinga ukuba umuntu aqonde indlela yokukhula ekuphileni, indlela yokuphila kanye nendlela yokuguqula isimo sakhe. Kudinga nokuba umuntu enze ngokuvumelana nale ndlela ukuze isimo somuntu semvelo sizoguquka kancane kancane futhi usengaphila phansi kokukhanya futhi usengenza zonke izinto ezivumelana nentando kaNkulunkulu, alahle isimo sobusathane esonakele futhi akhululeke ethonyeni likaSathane lobumnyama ngaleyo ndlela aphume ngokugcwele esonweni. Kungaleso sikhathi kuphela lapho umuntu eyothola khona insindiso ephelele. Lapho uJesu enza umsebenzi Wakhe, ulwazi lomuntu ngaye lwalungakacaci. Umuntu wayelokhu ecabanga ukuthi uyindodana kaDavide futhi emmemezela njengomphrofethi omkhulu neNkosi enomusa eyakhulula umuntu esonweni. Abanye, ngenxa yokholo, baphulukiswa ngokuthinta nje umphetho wengubo Yakhe; abangaboni base bebona ngisho nababefile babuyiselwa ekuphileni. Nokho, umuntu akazange ayithole impande ejulile yesimo sobuSathane esonakele kuye futhi akakwazanga ukuyilahla. Umuntu wathola umusa omkhulu, njengokuthula kanye nenjabulo enyameni, isibusiso sawo wonke umndeni ngenxa yokholo loyedwa, nokuphulukiswa kwabagulayo kanye nokunye. Okunye kwakuyizenzo ezinhle zomuntu kanye nokubonakala kwazo kobuNkulunkulu; uma umuntu ayengaphila ngaleyo ndlela, wayebhekwa njengekholwa elihle. Amakholwa anjalo kuphela ayengangena ezulwini ngemva kokufa, okusho ukuthi ayesindiswa. Kodwa, ekuphileni kwawo, awazange ayiqonde nhlobo indlela yokuphila. Ayekwenza nje ukona bese evuma izono zawo ngokuwuchungachunge olungapheli ngaphandle kwenhloso yokuguqula izimo zawo: Sasinjalo isimo sabantu semvelo ngeNkathi Yomusa. Ingabe abantu sebethole insindiso ephelele? Cha! Ngakho, ngemva kokuba leso sigaba sesiphelile, usekhona umsebenzi wokwahlulela nokusola. Lesi sigaba senza umuntu abe msulwa ngamazwi ukuze umuntu anikwe indlela okumele ayilande. Lesi sigaba sasingeke sibe nezithelo noma nenjongo ukube saqhubeka ngokuxoshwa kwamadimoni, ngoba isimo sesono somuntu asinakuxoshwa futhi umuntu angakwazi kuphela ukuma uma exolelwa izono zakhe. Umuntu uxolelwe iziphambeko zakhe ngenxa yomnikelo wesono ngoba umsebenzi wokubethelwa usufike ekugcineni futhi uNkulunkulu usemqobile

---

uSathane. Kodwa isimo somuntu esingalungile sisephakathi kumuntu futhi umuntu usuke esengasenza isono futhi aphikisane noNkulunkulu; uNkulunkulu akakasizuzi isintu. Yingakho kulesi sigaba somsebenzi uNkulunkulu esebenzisa izwi ukuze embule ukungalungi kwesimo somuntu, aphinde acele ukuba umuntu enze ngendlela efanele. Lesi sigaba sibaluleke kakhulu kunesingaphambili futhi sinezinzuzo ezengeziwe, okwamanje yizwi elinika ngokuqondile umuntu ukuphila futhi lenze isimo somuntu sibe sisha ngokuphelele; yisigaba somsebenzi esenziwe ngokucophelela okukhulu. Ngakho, ukuba kukaNkulunkulu senyameni ezinsukwini zokugcina kugcwalise ukubaluleka kokuba kwakhe enyameni futhi kwaluphetha ngokugcwele uhlelo lokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu lokusindisa umuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Imfihlakalo Yokuba Senyameni (4)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 27)**

Emsebenzini wezinsuku zokugcina, izwi linamandla amakhulu kunokuvezwa kwezibonakaliso nezimangaliso futhi igunya lezwi lingcono kunelezibonakaliso nezimangaliso. Izwi lembula zonke izimo zenkohlakalo ezisenhliziyweni yomuntu. Awukwazi ukuzibonela zona. Lapho zibonakaliswa kuni ngezwi, niyobe senizibona ngokwemvelo; ngeke nikwazi ukuziphika, kunalokho niyokholwa ngokuphelele. Ingabe akusilo igunya lezwi leli? Lona ngumphumela womsebenzi wanamuhla wezwi. Ngakho, umuntu akakwazi ukusindiswa ezonweni zakhe ngokugcwele ngokuphulukisa abagulayo nokuxosha amadimoni futhi angeke enziwe aphelele ngokwambulwa kwezibonakaliso nezimangaliso. Igunya lokuphulukisa nelokuxosha amadimoni limnikeza umusa kuphela umuntu kodwa inyama yomuntu isengekaSathane futhi isimo esonakele sobusathane sisekumuntu. Ngamanye amazwi, lokho okungakahlanzwa kusengokwesono nokungcola. Kungemva kokuba umuntu esehlaniwe ngamazwi kuphela lapho engazuzwa nguNkulunkulu futhi angcwelise. Uma kungekho okwenziwe ngaphezu kokuxosha amadimoni kumuntu nokumkhulula, lokho kungukumsusa kuphela ezandleni zikaSathane nokumbuyisela kuNkulunkulu. Nokho, akakahlanzwa noma akakashintsha nguNkulunkulu, futhi futhi usalokhu onakele. Phakathi kumuntu kusekhona ukungcola, ukuphikisa futhi nokuvukela; umuntu ubuye kuphela kuNkulunkulu ngokukhululwa, kodwa akanalo noluncane ulwazi ngoNkulunkulu futhi usakwazi ukumelana noNkulunkulu futhi amkhaphele. Ngaphambili kokuhlengwa komuntu, ubutha obuningi bukaSathane base bufakiwe kuye. Ngemva kweminyaka eyizinkulungwane yokonakala kukaSathane, umuntu usevele enemvelo kuye yokuphika uNkulunkulu. Ngakho, lapho umuntu esekhululiwe, akukho okungaphezu kokukhululwa kwakhe, lapho umuntu ethengwa khona ngenani eliphezulu, kodwa imvelo enobuthi kuye ingakasuswa. Umuntu osengcoliswe kangaka kumele aguquke kuqala ukuze afanele ukukhonza uNkulunkulu. Umuntu uyokwazi kahle ukungcola nokungalungi

---

okukuye ngenxa yokwahlulela nokusola futhi uyokwazi ukuguquka bese ehlanzeka. Kungale ndlela kuphela lapho umuntu eyokwazi khona ukubuyela ngaphambi kwesihlalo sikaNkulunkulu. Wonke umsebenzi owenziwe namuhla wenzelwe ukuba umuntu ahlanzwe futhi aguqulwe; ngokwahlulela nokusola ngezwi kanye nokucwengwa, umuntu angakuxosha ukonakala kuye bese ehlanzeka. Kunokuba kuthiwe lesi sigaba somsebenzi esensindiso kungafaneleka kangcono ukuthi kuthiwe umsebenzi wokuhlanzwa. Eqinisweni, lesi sigaba singesokunqoba nokuba yisigaba sesibili sensindiso. Umuntu uzuzwa uNkulunkulu ngokwahlulela nokusolwa izwi; ngokusebenzisa izwi lapho kucwengisiswa, kwahlulelwa nokudalulwa kwazo zonke izinto ezingcolile, imibono, izinhloso kanye nalokho umuntu akufisayo kuyadalulwa ngokuphelele. Nakuba umuntu esekhululiwe futhi wathethelelwa izono zakhe, kubhekwa kuphela uNkulunkulu engakhumbuli izono zomuntu futhi engamphathi umuntu ngokwezono zakhe. Nokho, lapho umuntu ephila esenyameni futhi engakhululiwe esonweni, angase aqhubeke nesono, alokhu eqhubeka embula ukonakala kwesimo sobusathane. Yile mpilo umuntu ayiphilayo, umjikelezo ongapheli wokona nokuthethelelwa. Iningi labantu liyona emini livume izono ntambama. Ngaleyo ndlela, ngisho umnikelo wesono uhlezi usebenza kumuntu, awukwazi ukumsindisa umuntu esonweni. Kusaqedwe ingxenye kuphela yomsebenzi ngoba umuntu usenesimo esonakele. Isibonelo, lapho abantu sebazi ukuthi bayinzalo kaMowabi, bakhapha amazwi okukhononda, ababe besafuna ukuphila, futhi baba abantu abanombono ongemuhle nhlobo. Akukhombisi lokhu ukuthi abakakwazi ukuzinikela ngokugcwele ngaphansi kokubusa kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe lokhu akusiso ngempela isimo esonakele sobusathane? Lapho ningafakiwe ekusolweni, izandla zenu zaziphakeme kakhulu kunezabanye, ngisho nakwezikaJesu. Nanimemeza ngezwi elikhulu: Yiba yindodana ethandekayo kaNkulunkulu! Yiba ngosondele kuNkulunkulu! Singamane sife kunanokuzinikela kuSathane! Vukelani udrako omkhulu obomvu! Akasuke emandleni udrako omkhulu obomvu! UNkulunkulu akasiphelelise! Ukumemeza kwenu kwakukukhulu kunokwabo bonke. Kodwa-ke kwase kufika izikhathi zokusolwa, kwase kuphinda kwembulwa isimo sabantu sokonakala. Ukumemeza kwabo kwase kuma, ababe besazimisela. Yilokhu ukonakala komuntu; kujulile kunesono, kutshalwe nguSathane kwagxiliswa ngokujulile futhi phakathi kumuntu. Akulula kumuntu ukuba abone izono zakhe; umuntu akakwazi ukubona imvelo yakhe egxilile. Ukwahlulelwa yizwi kuphela okungaba nomthelela onjalo. Yileyo ndlela umuntu angaguqulwa ngayo kancane kancane kusuka kulelo qophelo kuye phambili. Umuntu wayememeza kanje kudala ngoba umuntu wayengenakho ukuqonda isimo sakhe sokudabuka esonakele. Kunjalo ukungcola okukumuntu. Kuso sonke lesi sikhathi eside sokwahlulelwa nokusolwa, umuntu ubephila emoyeni wodweshu. Akufezwanga konke lokhu ngezwi? Animemezanga ngezwi elikhulu phambi kokuhlushwa kwabenzi bomsebenzi? Wafika umbuso! Bonke labo abemukela leli gama bayongena embusweni! Bonke bayohlanganyela noNkulunkulu! Ngenkathi kuhlushwa abenzi bomsebenzi, anibange



---

nisamemeza. Ekuqaleni bonke bamemeza, “Nkulunkulu! Noma ungibeka kuphi, ngiyovuma ukuholwa nguwe.” Ekufundeni amazwi kaNkulunkulu, “Ngubani oyoba uPawulu wami?” umuntu wathi, “Ngiyathanda!” Wayesebona amazwi, “Nithini ngokholo lukaJobe?” Ngakho wayesethi, “Ngizimisele ukuthatha ukholo lukaJobe. Nkulunkulu, ngicela ungivivinye!” Ngenkathi ukuhlushwa kwabenzi bomsebenzi kufika, wawa phansi zisuka nje wacishe wangakwazi ukusukuma. Emva kwalokho, ukungcola okusenhliziyweni yomuntu kwaya ngokuya kuncipha. Akufezwanga ngezwi lokhu? Ngakho lokhu esenikubonile kulesi sikhathi kuyimiphumela efezeke ngezwi, ingaphezulu ngisho kunaleyo eyafezeka ngokwenza kukaJesu izibonakaliso nezimangaliso. Inkazimulo negunya likaNkulunkulu uqobo okubonayo akubonakali ngokubethelwa, ukuphulukiswa kwezifo nokukhishwa kwamadimoni, kodwa ikakhulu ngokwahlulela kwakhe ngezwi. Lokhu kunikhombisa ukuthi akukhona kuphela ukwenza izimpawu zezibonakaliso, ukwelapha izifo nokukhipha amadimoni okuyigunya namandla kaNkulunkulu, kodwa ukwahlulela ngezwi kukwazi kangcono ukumela igunya likaNkulunkulu nokwembula ukuba namandla amakhulu Kwakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Imfihlakalo Yokuba Senyameni (4)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 28)**

ENkathini Yombuso, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa izwi ukungenisa inkathi entsha, ukuguquka izindlela zomsebenzi Wakhe, nokwenza umsebenzi waso sonke isikhathi. Lesi yisimiso uNkulunkulu asebenza ngaso eNkathini Yezwi. be yinyama womuntu ukuze akhulume ngezindlela ezahlukeneyo, ehlomisa umuntu ukuthi abone uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso, oyiZwi elivela enyameni, nangobuhlakani nezimangaliso Zakhe. Umsebenzi onjalo wenzelwe ukufinyelela kangcono emigomweni yokunqoba umuntu, yokumphelisa, neyokumsusa. Lokhu kuwumqondo wangempela wokusebenzisa izwi ukuthi lisebenze ngeNkathi Yezwi. Ngezwi, umuntu ufinyelela ekwazini umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, isimo siNkulunkulu, ingqikithi yomuntu nalokho umuntu afanele ukungena kukhona. Ngezwi, yonke imisebenzi uNkulunkulu afisa ukuyenza ngeNkathi Yezwi iyafezeka. Ngezwi, umuntu uyembulwa, uyasuswa abuye alingwe. Umuntu ulibonile izwi, walizwa, wabona nokuba khona kwezwi. Ngenxa yalokho, umuntu uyakholwa wubukhona bukaNkulunkulu; umuntu ukholwa ukuba namandla onke nobuhlakani bukaNkulunkulu, kanye nasenhliziyweni yothando lukaNkulunkulu kumuntu nesifiso Sakhe sokusindisa umuntu. Yize igama elithi “izwi” lisobala futhi livamile, izwi elivela emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu obe yinyama linyakazisa lonke izulu nomhlaba; izwi Lakhe liguqula inhliziyoyomuntu, imicabango nesimo sakhe esidala nokubukeka kwakudala komhlaba wonke. Kuyo yonke iminyaka, nguNkulunkulu wanamuhla kuphela osebenza ngale ndlela, futhi NguYe kuphela okhuluma futhi asindise umuntu ngale ndlela. Emva kwalokho, umuntu uhlala ngaphansi kokuqondiswa yizwi, eluswa

---

futhi ehlinzekwa yizwi; bahlala emhlabeni wezwi, baphila phakathi kweziqalekiso nezibusiso zezwi likaNkulunkulu, ngaphezu kwalokho bahlala phansi kokwahlulela nokusola kwezwi. La mazwi nalo msebenzi kwenzelwe nje insindiso yomuntu, ukufezwa kwentando kaNkulunkulu, nokuguqula isimo semvelo somhlaba wendalo endala. UNkulunkulu wadala umhlaba ngezwi, uholo abantu emhlabeni wonke ngalo izwi, uyanqoba abuye abasindise ngezwi. Ekugcineni, uzosebenzisa izwi ukuqeda wonke umhlaba omdala. Kungaleso sikhathi-ke lapho uhlelo lokuphatha lizophelela khona. Kuyo yonke INkathi Yombuso, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa izwi ukwenza umsebenzi Wakhe nokuthola imiphumela Yomsebenzi Wakhe; akenzi imimangaliso noma enze imilingo, wenza nje umsebenzi Wakhe ngezwi. Ngenxa yezwi, umuntu wondlekile wahlinzekwa; ngenxa yezwi umuntu uzuza ulwazi nokwazi. Umuntu eNkathini Yezwi uthole izibusiso ezikhethekile. Umuntu akezwa buhlungu enyameni kanti ujabulela ukuhlinzekwa okwanele ngezwi likaNkulunkulu; ngaphandle kokudinga ukufuna ngobumpumpithe noma ukuya phambili ngobumpumpithe, ekukhululekeni kwakhe, ubona isimo sikaNkulunkulu, amuzwe ekhuluma ngomlomo Wakhe; amukele lokho akuhlinzekayo, futhi ambone siqu Sakhe enza umsebenzi Wakhe. Enkathini edlule, umuntu ubengakwazi ukujabulela izinto ezifana nalezo nokuthi lezi yizibusiso abebengeke bazithole.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “INkathi Yombuso YiNkathi Yezwi” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 29)**

Isintu esonakaliswe kakhulu uSathane, asigcini nje ngokwazi ukuthi kunoNkulunkulu kodwa siyekile ukukhonza uNkulunkulu. Ekuqaleni, lapho kudalwa u-Adamu no-Eva, inkazimulo kaJehova nobufakazi Bakhe kwakuhlale kukhona. Kodwa ngemva kokonakaliswa, umuntu yamlehlekela inkazimulo kanye nobufakazi ngenxa yokuthi wonke umuntu wahlubuka kuNkulunkulu futhi wayeka nokumhlonipha. Umsebenzi wanamuhla wokunqoba uwukubuyisa bonke ubufakazi nayo yonke inkazimulo, nokuthi bonke abantu bakhonze uNkulunkulu, ukuze kube nobufakazi phakathi kwezidalwa. Yilokho okudingeka kwenziwe kulesi sigaba somsebenzi. Siyonqotshwa kanjani ngempela isintu? Siyonqotshwa kusetshenziswa umsebenzi wamazwi ukuze umuntu aqinisekise ngokugcwele; ngokusebenzisa isambulo, isahlulelo, isijeziso, nesiqalekiso esinonya ukuze anqotshwe ngokugcwele; nangokuveza ukuhlubuka komuntu nokwahlulela ukuphikisa kwakhe ukuze azi ngokungalungi kwesintu nokungcola, okuzosetshenziswa ukuze kuvezwe isimo sikaNkulunkulu sokulunga. Ngokuyinhloko, ukusetshenziswa kwala mazwi okuyonqoba umuntu futhi kumqinisekise ngokugcwele. Amazwi ayindlela isintu esiyogcina siqotshwe ngayo, bonke abamukela ukunqoba kumele bamukele nokuhlaselwa kanye nokwahlulela kwamazwi. Inqubo yamanje yokukhuluma iyinqubo yokunqoba. Kufanele babambisane kanjani ngempela abantu? Ngokudla futhi baphuze la mazwi

---

ngempumelelo nokuwaqonda. Abantu ngeke bazinqobe. Kumele, ngokudla nokuphuza la mazwi, ukwazi ukukhohlakala kanye nokungcola kwakho, ukuhlubuka nokungalungi kwakho, uwe phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Uma ungakwazi ukuqonda intando kaNkulunkulu bese uyenza, uphinde ube nombono, futhi uma ungawalalela ngokugcwele la mazwi, ungenzi noma yini ezintweni ozikhethayo, khona-ke uyobe unqotshiwe. Futhi uyobe unqotshwe yila mazwi. Kungani isintu silahlekelwe ubufakazi? Kungoba akasekho nhlobo onokholo kuNkulunkulu noma onoNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakhe. Ukunqoba isintu kusho ukuba nabantu abaningi ababuyisa lolu kholo. Abantu bahlale bethanda izwe, beba namathemba amaningi, ikusasa labo belifunela okuningi ngokwedlulele, futhi befuna izinto eziningi ezibizayo. Bahlale becabanga futhi behlelela inyama yabo futhi abanandaba nokufuna indlela yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Izinhliziyi zabo zithunjwe uSathane, abasamhloniphi uNkulunkulu, banikela izinhliziyi zabo kuSathane. Kodwa umuntu wadalwa uNkulunkulu. Ngakho umuntu walahlekelwa ubufakazi, okusho ukuthi walahlekelwa inkazimulo kaNkulunkulu. Inhloso yokunqoba isintu ukubuyisa inkazimulo yokuhlonipha komuntu uNkulunkulu. Kungabekwa ngale ndlela: Kunabantu abaningi abangaphishekeli ukuphila; ngisho noma kunabathile, inani labo lincane kakhulu. Abantu bakhathazeka kakhulu ngekusasa labo futhi abakunaki noma yikuphi ukuphila. Abanye abantu bayahlubuka futhi bamelane noNkulunkulu, bamsole futhi bangalenzi iqiniso. Okwamanje angibanaki laba labantu futhi okwamanje lesi sigaba samadodana okuhlubuka angisithatheli sinyathelo. Esikhathini esizayo uzophila ebumnyameni, okunokukhala nokugedla kwamazinyo. Awukuzwa ukuba yigugu kokukhaya uma uphila kuko, kodwa uzokuqaphela ukuba yigugu kwako lapho usuphila ebusuku obumnyama. Uzokuzwa ubuhlungu ngaleso sikhathi. Uzizwa ukahle okwamanje, kodwa usuku luzofika lapho uzokuzwa khona ubuhlungu. Lapho lolu suku lufika futhi kwehla ubumnyama nokukhanya kuyobe kungasekho, ukuzisola kwakho kuyobe sekwephuze kakhulu. Kungenxa yokuthi awukawuqondi umsebenzi wamanje ukuthi uyehluleka ukwazisa isikhathi sakho manje. Lapho umsebenzi wendawo yonke uqala, okuchaza ukuthi lapho yonke into engiyisho namuhla seyenzeka ngempela, abantu abaningi bazophakamisa amakhanda abo ngokukhala okunomunyu. Ingabe lokho akusikhona ukuwela ebumnyameni ngokukhala nokugedla kwamazinyo? Bonke abantu abaphishekela ngempela ukuphila nabenziwe baphelela bazoba nokusetshenziswa, ngesikhathi onke amadodana okuhlubuka angafaneleki ukusetshenziswa ezowela ebumnyameni, engawutholi noma yimuphi umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele futhi ahlale engakwazi ukwenza mqondo kunoma yini. Ngakho azokwehlela ekujezisweni okunokukhala nokubangalaza. Uma uhlome ngokwanele kulesi sigaba somsebenzi futhi ukuphila kwakho sekuvuthiwe, khona-ke ungumuntu olungele ukusetshenziswa. Uma ungahlomile kahle, ngisho noma usetshenziswa esigabeni esilandelayo somsebenzi ngeke ufaneleke. Ngaleso sikhathi, ngisho noma ufuna ukuzihlomisa, ithuba liyobe selidlulile. UNkulunkulu uzobe esehambile; uzokuya kuphi-ke ukuze uthole lolu hlobo lwethuba eliphambi

---

kwakho manje, futhi uzoyaphi ukuze uyothola ukuqeqeshwa okunikezwa uNkulunkulu maphutha? Ngaleso sikhathi, ngeke kube uNkulunkulu mathupha okhulumayo noma ekhuluma izwi Lakhe. Uzokwazi ukufunda kuphela lokhu okushiwo namuhla; uzokwazi kanjani ukuthi ukuqonde kalula? Ukuphila okulandelayo kuzokwazi kanjani ukuthi kulingane nokwanamuhla? Ngaleso sikhathi, ingabe ngeke yini ukukhala nokugedla amazinyo kwakho kube ukuzwa ukuhlupheka kokufa uphila? Isibusiso sinikezwa wena manje kodwa awukwazi ukusijabulela; uphila ekubusisekeni, kodwa awukuboni lokho. Lokhu kuwubufakazi bokuthi nakanjani uyohlala uhlupheka! Okwamanje abanye abantu bayenqaba, abanye bayahlubuka, abanye benza lokhu noma lokhuya. Ngimane angikunaki; ungacabangi ukuthi angiyiboni leyo misebenzi yenu. Ingabe angisiqondi isimo senu? Kungani niqhubeka nimelana Nami? Anikholwa kuNkulunkulu ukuze niphishekele ukuphila nesibusiso zenu? Ingabe akuyona inzuzo yenu ukuba nibe nokholo? Njengamanje ngenza nje umsebenzi wokunqoba ngamazwi Ami. Lapho lo msebenzi wokunqoba usuqediwe, isiphetho senu sizoba sobala. Ingabe kudingeka ukuba ngizicacise ngokwengeziwe?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Iqiniso Langaphakathi Lomsebenzi Wokunqoba (1)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 30)**

Umsebenzi wamanje wokunqoba umsebenzi ohloiselwe ukucacisa ukuthi isiphetho somuntu siyoba yini. Kungani ngithi ukusola nokwahlulela kwanamuhla kuyisahlulelo esiphambi kwesihlalo esikhulu sobukhosi sezinsuku zokugcina? Anikuboni lokhu? Kungani umsebenzi wokunqoba uyisigaba sokugcina? Awukhona yini ukuvezwa kwesigaba ngasinye umuntu ayophelela kuso? Awukhona yini ukuvumela wonke umuntu, enkambweni yomsebenzi wokunqoba wokusola nokwahlulela, ukuvezwa kobunjalo bangempela kanye nokuhlelwa ngokwezinhlobo kamuva? Kunokuthi lokhu ukunqoba isintu, kungaba ngcono ukuthi lokhu kuveza ukuthi isigaba ngasinye somuntu siyophelelaphi. Lokho kusho ukuthi, lokhu kuwukwahlulela izono zabo nokuveza izigaba ezihlukahlukene zabantu, kunqunywe ngaleyo ndlela ukuthi babi noma balungile. Ngemva komsebenzi wokunqoba kulandela umsebenzi wokuklomelisa abalungile nokujezisa ababi: Abantu abalalela ngokugcwele, okusho ukuthi abanqotshwe ngokugcwele, bayobekwa esigabeni esilandelayo sokusakaza umsebenzi endaweni yonke; abanganqotshiwe bayobekwa ebumnyameni futhi bayobhekana nenhlekelele. Ngakho abantu bayohlukaniswa ngokohlobo lwabo, abenzi bokubi bayokwenziwa iqembu lezikhohlakali, bangaphinde futhi babone ukukhanya kwelanga, nabenzi bokuhle bayokwenziwa iqembu labalungile, ukuze bathole ukukhanya futhi baphile phakade ekukhanyeni. Ukuphela kwazo zonke izinto sekuseduze, ukuphela komuntu kucaciswe kwakhanya bha emehlweni akhe, futhi zonke izinto ziyobekwa ngezinhlobo zazo. Ngakho abantu bangakwazi kanjani ukuphunyuka kulokhu? Ukwembulwa kokuphela kwesigaba ngasinye somuntu kuphela lapho ukuphela kwazo

---

zonke izinto sekuseduze, futhi kuphela phakathi nomsebenzi wokunqoba indawo yonke (okubandakanya wonke umsebenzi wokunqoba oqala ngomsebenzi wamanje). Lokhu kwembulwa kokuphela kwaso sonke isintu kwenziwa phambi kwesihlalo sokwahlulela, ngendlela yokusola, nangendlela yomsebenzi wokunqoba wezinsuku zokugcina. Ukwehlukanisa abantu ngohlobo lwabo akukhona ukubuyisela abantu ezigabeni zabo zokuqala. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi lapho kwenziwa umuntu ekudalweni komhlaba, kwakunohlobo olulodwa kuphela lwabantu, okuyindoda nomfazi. Kwakungekho izinhlobo ezahlukene eziningi. Kwaba kuphela ngemva kwezinkulungwane eziningi zeminyaka yokonakaliswa lapho izigaba ezahlukene zabantu zaqala khona ukuvela, abanye bavela ngaphansi kokubuswa odeveli abangcolile, abanye ngaphansi kokubuswa odeveli ababi, futhi abanye, abaphishekela indlela yokuphila, ngaphansi kokubuswa uSomandla. Kungale ndlela kuphela lapho izigaba zaqala khona ukuba khona kancane kancane phakathi kwabantu futhi abantu behlukana ngokwezigaba phakathi komndeni wesintu omkhulu. Bonke abantu baba “nobaba” abehlukenene; akukhona ukuthi wonke umuntu ungaphansi kokubuswa uSomandla ngokuphelele, ngoba ukuhlubuka kwabantu kukhulu kakhulu. Isahlulelo esilungile sembula ubuntu bangempela bohlobo ngalunye lomuntu, singashiyi lutho olufihlakele. Wonke umuntu ubonisa isimo sakhe sangempela ekukhanyeni. Ngalesi sikhathi, umuntu akaseyona indlela abeyiyo ekuqaleni futhi umfanekiso wangempela wokhokho bakhe kade washabalala, ngoba izizukulwane ezingenakubalwa zika-Adamu no-Eva sekukade zathunjwa uSathane, ngeke zisaphinde zilazi ilanga lasezulwini, futhi ngenxa yokuthi abantu bagcwaliswe ngazo zonke izinhlobo zobuthi bukaSathane. Ngakho, abantu baneziphetho zabo ezibafanele. Ngaphezu kwalokho, bahlukaniswa ngokohlobo lobuthi babo obungafani, okusho ukuthi bahlukaniswa ngokwezinga abanqotshwa ngalo namuhla. Ukuphela komuntu akuyona into eyanqunywa phambilini kusukela ekudalweni kwezwe. Lokho kungenxa yokuthi ekuqaleni kwakunesigaba esisodwa kuphela, esasibizwa ngokuthi “isintu,” futhi umuntu akonakaliswanga uSathane ekuqaleni, futhi bonke babephila ekukhanyeni, kungekho bumnyama obabubehlela. Kodwa ngemva kokuba umuntu onakaliswe uSathane, zonke izinhlobo zabantu zasakazeka kuwo wonke umhlaba—zonke izinhlobo zabantu ezivela emndenini obizwa ngokuthi “isintu” owawakhiwa owesilisa nowesifazane. Zonke zaziholwa okhokho bazo ukuze ziphambuke kokhokho bazo abadala—isintu esasakhiwa abesilisa nabesifazane (okusho ukuthi, u-Adamu wokuqala no-Eva, okhokho bazo abadala). Ngaleso sikhathi, okwakuwukuphela kwabantu ababeholwa uJehova ukuze baphile emhlabeni kwakungama-Israyeli. Izinhlobo ezihlukahlukene zabantu ezaqembuka kuma-Israyeli (okusho ukuthi ozalweni lomndeni lwangempela) zalahlekelwa ubuholi bukaJehova. La bantu basendulo, babezishaya indiva izinto ezimayelana nezwe lesintu, bahamba bayophila nokhokho babo emazweni abawathandayo, kuze kube namuhla. Ngakho, basesebumnyameni mayelana nokuthi baphambuka kanjani kuJehova, nokuthi bonakaliswa kanjani kuze kube namuhla yizo zonke izinhlobo zokungcola kukadeveli nemimoya

---

emibi. Labo okuyibo abonakaliswe kakhulu manje, okuwukuthi abangeke basindiswe ekugcineni, bayolandela okhokho babo—odeveli abangcolile ababonakalisa. Labo abayosindiswa ekugcineni bayoya endaweni efanele yesintu, okusho lokho ukuphela okukubekele abantu abasindisiwe nabanqotshiwe. Kuyokwenziwa yonke into ukuze kusindiswe bonke abangasindiswa, kodwa labo abangazweli, abangelapheki, okuwukuphela kwento abangayikhetha kuyoba ukulandela okhokho babo emgodini ongenamkhawulo wesijeziso. Ungacabangi ukuthi isiphetho sakho sanqunywa phambilini ekuqaleni nokuthi sembulwa manje. Uma ucabanga ngaleyo ndlela, ingabe usukhohliwe ukuthi ngesikhathi isintu siqala ukudalwa, sasingekho esinye isigaba sikaSathane esadalwa? Ingabe usukhohliwe ukuthi kwadalwa isintu esisodwa kuphela esakhiwa u-Adamu no-Eva (okusho ukuthi kwadalwa owesilisa nowesifazane kuphela)? Uma ubulokhu uyinzalo kaSathane kusukela ekuqaleni, ingabe lokho ngeke kusho ukuthi ngesikhathi uJehova edala umuntu wadala neqembu likaSathane? Ingabe wayengayenza into efana naleyo? Wadala umuntu ngenxa yobufakazi Bakhe; wadala umuntu ngenxa yenkazimulo Yakhe. Wayengasidalelani ngenhloso isigaba sikaSathane ukuze simphike ngamabomu? Ingabe uJehova wayengakwenza lokhu? Uma kunjalo, ubani obengakwazi ukuthi unguNkulunkulu olungile? Lapho ngithi abanye kini bayohamba noSathane ekugcineni, akusho ukuthi ekuqaleni wawunoSathane; kunalokho kusho ukuthi seningene najula ngezinga lokuthi ngisho noma uNkulunkulu ezama ukunisindisa, nehlulekile ukuthola leyo nsindiso. Ayikho enye indlela ngaphandle kokukubeka esigabeni sikaSathane. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi awutakuleki, akukhona ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu akalungile kuwe, okusho ukuthi akukhona ukuthi uNkulunkulu unqume umphumela wakho phambilini ukuthi uyolingisa uSathane bese uba sesigabeni sikaSathane njengokungathi ubevele ehlose ukuthi uhlupheke. Lelo akulona iqiniso langaphakathi lomsebenzi wokunqoba. Uma ukholelwa kulokho, khona-ke uqonda uhlangothi olulodwa kuphela! Isigaba sokugcina sokunqoba sihliselwe ukusindisa abantu nokwambula isiphetho sabantu. Siwukuveza ukonakala ngokwedlulele kwabantu ngokubahlulela nokubenza baphenduke, bavuke, bazabalazele impilo nendlela efanele yokuphila komuntu. Siwukuvusa izinhliziyi zabandikindiki nabanezinhliziyi ezilukhuni nokuveza ukuhlubuka kwabo kwangaphakathi ngokwahlulela. Nokho, uma abantu bengakakwazi ukuphenduka, bengakakwazi ukuhamba endleleni efanele empilweni yomuntu futhi bengakakwazi ukushiya inkohlakalo, khona-ke ngeke batakulwe, uSathane uyobagwinya. Lokhu ukubaluleka kokunqoba—ukusindisa abantu nokwembula iziphetho zabo. Iziphetho ezinhle, iziphetho ezimbi—zonke zembulwe emsebenzini wokunqoba. Ukuthi abantu bayosindiswa noma bayoqalekiswa kwembulwa phakathi nomsebenzi wokunqoba.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Iqiniso Langaphakathi Lomsebenzi Wokunqoba (1)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 31)**

---

Izinsuku zokugcina yilapho zonke izinto ziyohlukaniswa khona ngokwezinhlobo ngokunqoba. Ukunqoba umsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina; ngamanye amazwi, ukwahlulela isono somuntu ngamunye kuwumsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina. Ngaphandle kwalokho, abantu bangahlukaniswa kanjani? Umsebenzi wokwahlukanisa owenziwa phakathi kwenu uyisiqalo salowo msebenzi kuyo yonke indawo. Ngemva kwalokhu, labo abawo wonke amazwe nazo zonke izizwe nabo bayowuzwa umsebenzi wokunqoba. Lokhu kusho ukuthi wonke umuntu endalweni uyohlukaniswa ngokohlobo lwakhe, eza phambi kwesihlalo sokwahlulelwa ukuze ahlulelwe. Akekho umuntu noma into engaphunyuka kulokhu kusolwa, futhi akekho ongagwema lokhu kuhlukaniswa ngezinhlobo; bonke bayobekwa ngokwezigaba zabo. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi sekuseduze ukuba zonke izinto nawo wonke amazulu nomhlaba kufike ekupheleni kwakho. Umuntu angaphunyuka kanjani ekupheleni kokuba khona kwakhe? Ngakho, nizoqhubeka isikhathi eside kangakanani nezenzo zenu zokungalaleli? Ingabe aniboni yini ukuthi izinsuku zenu zokugcina sezisondele? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi labo abahlonipha uNkulunkulu nabamlangazelelayo babonakale bengaluboni usuku lokubonakala kokulunga kukaNkulunkulu? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi bangatholi umvuzo wokugcina wokulunga? Ingabe ungulowo owenza okuhle, noma ungulowo owenza okubi? Ingabe ungulowo owamukela ukwahlulela ngokulunga bese elalela, noma bese eqalekiswa? Ingabe ubuphila ekukhanyeni ngaphambi kwesihlalo sokwahlulela, noma ebumnyameni obusezweni elingaphansi komhlaba? Ingabe wena uqobo awuyena yini owazi ngokucace kakhulu ukuthi isiphetho sakho sizoba ngesomvuzo noma esesijeziso? Ingabe awuyena yini owazi ngokucace kakhulu noqonda ngokujule kakhulu ukuthi uNkulunkulu ulungile? Ngakho, empeleni, kunjani ukuziphatha kwakho futhi unaluphi uhlobo lwenhliziyo? Njengoba ngiqhubeka nokukunqoba namuhla, ingabe ukudinga ngempela ukuba Mina ngikutshela ukuthi ukuziphatha kwakho kubi noma kuhle? Kungakanani osukudelile Ngami? Ungikhulekela ngokujule kangakanani? Wena uqobo wazi ngokucace kakhulu ukuthi unjani Kimi—ingabe lokho akulona iqiniso? Kufanele wazi kangcono ukwedlula noma ubani ukuthi isiphetho sakho sizoba njani! Empeleni ngiyakutshela, ngadala kuphela isintu, futhi ngadala wena, kodwa angizange ngininikele kuSathane; futhi angizange ngenhloso ngingenze ukuba nidlubulunde noma nimelane Nami futhi ngalokho nginijezise. Anizange yini nithole lezi zinhlekelele ngenxa yezinhliziyiyo zenu ezilukhuni kakhulu nangokuziphatha kwenu okunengeka kakhulu? Ngakho ingabe akulona yini iqiniso ukuthi ninganquma isiphetho senu? Ingabe akulona yini iqiniso ukuthi niyazi ezinhliziyweni zenu, ukwedlula noma ubani omunye, ukuthi sizoba njani isiphetho senu? Isizathu esenza ngingqobe abantu ukuba ngibadalule, kanye nokuba ngiqinisekise insindiso yakho. Akusikho ukukwenza ukuba wenze okubi noma ukukwenza ngamabomu uye esihogweni sokubhujiswa. Lapho isikhathi sifika, konke ukuhluphela kwakho okukhulu, ukukhala kwakho nokugedla amazinyo—ingabe konke lokho akungenxa yezono zakho? Ngakho, ingabe akusikho ukulunga kwakho noma

---

ububi bakho okukwahlulela kangcono? Ingabe lokho akubona yini ubufakazi obuqand' ikhanda balokho isiphetho sakho esiyoba yikho?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Iqiniso Langaphakathi Lomsebenzi Wokunqoba (1)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 32)**

Ngezinsuku zokugcina, uNkulunkulu ufike ikakhulukazi ukuze akhulume amazwi akhe. Ukhuluma ngokwesobona likaMoya, ngokwesobona lomuntu, futhi nangokwesobona lomuntu wesithathu; Ukhuluma ngezindlela ezehlukene, esebenzisa indlela eyodwa ngesikhathi esithile, futhi asebenzise ezinye izindlela zokukhuluma ukuguquka imicabango yomuntu kanye nokususa umfanekiso kaNkulunkulu ongacacile enhliziyweni yomuntu. Lokhu iwona umsebenzi osemqoka owenziwa nguNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yokuthi umuntu ukholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ufike ukuzosindisa abagulayo, ukukhipha amadimoni, ukwenza izimangaliso, kanye nokuletha izibusiso eziphathekayo kumuntu, uNkulunkulu wenza lesi sigaba somsebenzi—umsebenzi wokusola nokwahlulela—ukuze asuse izinto ezinjalo emicabangweni yomuntu, ukuze umuntu azi ubunjalo kanye nokujwayeleka kukaNkulunkulu, futhi ukuze umfanekiso kaJesu ususwe enhliziyweni yakhe futhi indawo yawo ithathwe umfanekiso omusha kaNkulunkulu. Ngokushesha uma umfanekiso kaNkulunkulu kumuntu uba mdala, uphenduka isithixo. Ngesikhathi uJesu efika futhi enza lesi sigaba somsebenzi, wayengamele ukuphelela kukaNkulunkulu. Wenza izimpawu nezimangaliso ezithile, wakhuluma amazwi athile, futhi wagcina ngokubethelwa, futhi wamela ingxenye eyodwa kaNkulunkulu. Wayengeke amele konke okungokukaNkulunkulu, kodwa wamela uNkulunkulu ngokwenza ingxenye eyodwa yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu yingoba uNkulunkulu mukhulu kakhulu, futhi uyamangalisa kakhulu, futhi akaqondakali, futhi ngoba uNkulunkulu wenza ingxenye eyodwa yomsebenzi wakhe enkathini ngayinye. Umsebenzi owenziwa nguNkulunkulu kule nkathi owokuhlinzeka ikakhulukazi amazwi empilo yomuntu; ukuvezwa kwesimo nengqikithi eyonakele yemvelo yomuntu; nokususwa kwemicabango yezenkolo, ukucabanga kwasemandulo, ukucabanga osekuphelelwe isikhathi, kanye nolwazi namasiko omuntu. Konke lokhu kufanele kunekwe obala futhi kuhlanzwe ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu. Ezinsukwini zokugcina, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa amazwi, hhayi izimpawu nezimangaliso, ukuphelelisa umuntu. Usebenzisa amazwi akhe ukudalula umuntu, ukwehlulela umuntu, ukusola umuntu futhi nokuphelelisa umuntu, ukuze emazwini kaNkulunkulu, umuntu aze abone ukuhlakanipha nobuhle bukaNkulunkulu, futhi aze abone isimo sikaNkulunkulu, ukuze ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, umuntu abone izenzo zikaNkulunkulu. NgeNkathi Yomthetho, uJehova wahola uMose wamkhipha eGibhithe ngamazwi Akhe, futhi wakhuluma amazwi athile kuma-Israyeli; ngaleso sikhathi, ingxenye yezenzo zikaNkulunkulu yenziwa yacaca, kodwa ngenxa yokuthi izinga lomuntu lalilinganiselwe



---

nje futhi yayingekho into eyayingenza ukuthi ulwazi lwakhe luphelele, uNkulunkulu waqhubeka wakhuluma futhi wasebenza. NgeNkathi Yomusa, umuntu waphinde wabona ingxenye yemisebenzi kaNkulunkulu. UJesu wakwazi ukwenza izimpawu nezimangaliso, ukusindisa abagulayo nokukhipha amadimoni, futhi wabethelwa, kwathi emuva kwezinsuku ezintathu wavuka wavela kubantu esenyameni. Abantu babengazi lutho olunye ngaphandle kwalokhu. Umuntu wazi kuphela lokho akukhonjiswa nguNkulunkulu, futhi ukuba uNkulunkulu wayengakhombisi lutho oluthe xaxa kumuntu, umuntu wayengagcina kulelo zinga lokuqonda uNkulunkulu. Ngakho, uNkulunkulu uyaqhubeka ukusebenza, khona ulwazi lomuntu ngaye lungaya lujula, futhi ukuze aye ngokuya efinyelele ekwazini ubunjalo bukaNkulunkulu. Ezinsukwini zokugcina, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa amazwi akhe ukuphelelisa umuntu. Isimo sakho esonakele sivezwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kanti nemicabango yakho yenkolo ithathelwa indawo yiqiniso likaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ezinsukwini zokugcina ufike ikakhulukazi ukugcwalisa amazwi athi “uLizwi waba yinyama, uLizwi ufika enyameni, futhi uLizwi uvela esenyameni,” futhi uma ungenalo ulwazi oluphelele ngalokhu, uzolokhu ungakwazi ukuma uqine. Ezinsukwini zokugcina, uNkulunkulu ufuna ikakhulukazi ukufeza isigaba somsebenzi lapho uLizwi evela esenyameni, futhi lokhu ingxenye yohlelo lukaNkulunkulu lokuphatha. Ngakho, ulwazi lwenu kufanele lucace; akukhathaleki ukuthi uNkulunkulu usebenza kanjani, uNkulunkulu akavumeli umuntu ukuthi amchaze. Ukuba uNkulunkulu ubengawenzi lo msebenzi ngezinsuku zokugcina, ulwazi lomuntu belungeke luqhubeke. Benizokwazi ukuthi nje uNkulunkulu angabethelwa futhi angabhubhisa iSodoma, kanye nokuthi uJesu angavuswa ekufeni futhi avele kuPetru.... Kodwa ubungeke uthi amazwi kaNkulunkulu angafeza konke, futhi anganqoba umuntu. Kusekuzizweleni amazwi kaNkulunkulu kuphela lapho ungakhuluma ngolwazi olunjalo, futhi ngokwanda komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ongawuzwa, ulwazi lwakho ngaye lungaluhle kakhulu. Yilapho kuphela uyoyeka ukunciphisa uNkulunkulu ngemicabango yakho. Umuntu ufinyelela ekwazini uNkulunkulu ngokuzizwela umsebenzi wakhe, futhi ayikho enye indlela elungile yokwazi uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu Namhlanje” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 33)**

Kulesi sigaba sokugcina somsebenzi, imiphumela itholakala ngezwi. Ngezwi, umuntu uyakwazi ukuqonda izimfihlakalo eziningi nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izizukulwane ezedlule; ngezwi umuntu ukhanyiselwa nguMoya oNgcwele; ngezwi umuntu uqonda izimfihlakalo ezingakaze ngaphambili zisombululwe yizizukulwane zakudala kanye nomsebenzi wabaphrofethi nabaphostoli basendulo kanye nezimiso ababesebenza ngazo; ngezwi umuntu ubuye aqonde isimo sikaNkulunkulu uqobo, kanye nokuvukela nokuphikisa komuntu futhi

---

akwazi ukuziqonda ingqikithi yakhe. Ngazo zonke lezi zigaba zomsebenzi nawo wonke amazwi akhulunyiwe, umuntu useyawazi umsebenzi woMoya, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osenyameni futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, sonke isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Ulwazi lwenu lomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu weminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha lwatholakala ngezwi. Ingabe akulona ulwazi lwakho lwemicabango yakho yangaphambili kanye nokuphumelela ukuyiyeka okwatholakala ngezwi? Esigabeni esedlule, uJesu wenza izibonakaliso nezimangaliso, kodwa akunjalo kulesi sigaba. Ingabe ukuqonda kwakho kokuthi kungani angenzi kanjalo nakho akuzuzwanga ngezwi? Ngakho, amazwi akhulunywe kulesi sigaba ayawedlula umsebenzi owenziwa ngabaphostoli nabaphrofethi bezizukulwane ezedlule. Ngisho neziphrofetho ezenziwa ngabaphrofethi zazingeke zibe nemiphumela enjena. Abaphrofethi bakhuluma iziphrofetho kuphela zokuthi kuyokwenzekani esikhathini esizayo, kodwa hhayi ngomsebenzi uNkulunkulu ayezowenza ngaleso sikhathi. Abakhulumelanga ukuhola abantu ezimpilweni zabo, ukubekwa kwamaqiniso kumuntu noma ukwambulela umuntu izimfihlakalo futhi kwakukancane kakhulu ukukhuluma ngokunika abantu ukuphila. Amazwi akhulunywe kulesi sigaba, kuwo kunesiphrofetho neqiniso, kodwa inhloso yawo ukunika abantu ukuphila. Emazwini akhulunywa kulesi sigaba, kukhona ukuphrofetha neqiniso, kodwa ikakhulu asebenza ukunikeza impilo kumuntu. Amazwi amanje awafani neziphrofetho zabaphrofethi. Lesi yisigaba somsebenzi hhayi weziphrofetho kodwa wezimpilo zabantu, wokuguqula izimo zabantu. Isigaba sokuqala sasiwumsebenzi kaJehova wokulungisa indlela yomuntu yokudumisa uNkulunkulu emhlabeni. Kwakuwumsebenzi wokuqala ukuthola umthombo womsebenzi emhlabeni. Ngaleso sikhathi, uJehova wafundisa ama-Israyeli ukuba agcine iSabatha, ahloniphe abazali futhi aphile ngokuthula nabanye. Njengoba umuntu wangaleso sikhathi engazange aqonde okwakwakhe umuntu, futhi bengazange baqonde indlela yokuphila emhlabeni, kwakudingekile ukuba esigabeni sokuqala ahole abantu ezimpilweni zabo. Konke uJehova akukhulume kubo kwakungakaze kwaziwe yisintu noma kube kubona. Ngaleso sikhathi abaphrofethi babefundiswe ukukhuluma iziphrofetho, zonke zenziwe ngaphansi kokuhola kukaJehova. Lokhu kwakuyingxenye yomsebenzi nje. Esigabeni sokuqala, uNkulunkulu akazange abe yinyama, ngakho wakhuluma nazo zonke izizwe nezinhlanga ngabaphrofethi. Lapho uJesu enza umsebenzi wakhe ngaleso sikhathi, akazange akhulume kakhulu njengoba esenza manje. Lo msebenzi wezwi ezinsukwini zokugcina awukaze wenziwe ezinkathini nasezizukulwaneni zangaphambili. Nakuba u-Isaya, uDaniyeli kanye noJohane benza iziphrofetho eziningi, iziphrofetho ezinjalo zazihluke kakhulu kunamazwi akhulunywa manje. Ababekukhuluma kuphela kwakuyiziphrofetho kodwa amazwi manje awazona. Uma ngikuguqula engikukhulumayo manje ngikwenza iziphrofetho, ubuyokwazi ukukuqonda? Ukube ngikhulume ngezinto zangenkathi ezayo, lapho sengihambile, ubuzokuthola kanjani ukuqonda? Umsebenzi wezwi awuzange wenziwe ngesikhathi sikaJesu noma ngeNkathi Yomthetho. Mhlawumbe

---

abanye bangathi, “Ingabe uJehova akakhulumanga amazwi futhi esikhathini somsebenzi Wakhe? Ngaphezu kokwelapha abagulayo, ukuxosha amadimoni nokusebenza ngezibonakaliso nezimangaliso, ingabe uJesu akazange akhulume ngamazwi ngaleso sikhathi?” Kunomehluko endleleni amazwi akhulunywa ngayo. Yayiyini ingqikithi yamazwi akhulunywa uJehova? Wayehola abantu kuphela ezimpilweni zabo emhlabeni, okwakungazithinti izindaba zomoya empilweni. Kungani kuthiwa amazwi kaJehova amenyezelwa kuzo zonke izindawo? Igama elithi “memezela” lisho ukunika izincazelo kanye neziqondiso ezicacile. Akazange anike abantu ukuphila; kunalokho, wathatha umuntu ngesandla futhi wamfundisa indlela yokuhlonipha. Yayinekho imizekeliso. Umsebenzi kaJehova kwa-Israyeli wawungahloselwe ukubhekana noma ukuqondisa umuntu noma ukwethula ukwahlulela nokusola; kwakungowokuhola. UJehova wathi uMose akatshele abantu Bakhe ukuba babuthe imana ehlane. Njalo ekuseni ngaphambi kokuphuma kwelanga, babebutha imana elalanele lolo suku. Imana lalingeke ligcinwe kuze kube usuku olulandelayo ngoba lalonakala. Akazange afundise abantu noma ambule izimvelo zabo, futhi akazange ambule imicabango nemibono yabo. Akazange abashintshe abantu kunalokho wabahola ekuphileni kwabo. Ngaleso sikhathi, umuntu wayenjengezingane; wayengaqondi lutho futhi wayekwazi ukwenza iminyakazo elula nje; ngakho uJehova wenza kuphela imithetho eyayizohola abantu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Imfihlakalo Yokuba Senyameni (4)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 34)**

UNkulunkulu ukhuluma amazwi Akhe enze nomsebenzi Wakhe ngokwezinkathi ezechukene, nasezinkathini ezechukene, ukhuluma amazwi ehlukenene. UNkulunkulu akathobeli mithetho, noma aphinde umsebenzi ofanayo, noma abe nenkumbulo yezinto zesikhathi esedlule; unguNkulunkulu ohlala emusha njalo akabi mdala, futhi nsuku zonke ukhuluma amazwi amasha. Kumele uthobele konke okumele kuthotshelwe namuhla; lona ngumthwalo nomsebenzi womuntu. Kubalulekile ukuthi okwenziwayo kubekwe ekukhanyeni nasemazwini kaNkulunkulu amanje. UNkulunkulu akathobeli mithetho, futhi uyakwazi ukukhuluma ngezindlela ezechukene ukuze ukuhlakanipha nokuba namandla onke Kwakhe kucace. Akunandaba noma ukhuluma njengoMoya, noma njengomuntu, noma njengomuntu wesithathu—uNkulunkulu uhlale enguNkulunkulu, futhi awunakusho ukuthi akayena uNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuthi ukhuluma esesimweni somuntu. Phakathi kwabanye abantu kuqubuke imicabango ngenxa yezindlela ezechukene uNkulunkulu akhuluma ngazo. Abantu abanjalo abanalwazi ngoNkulunkulu, futhi abawazi umsebenzi Wakhe. Ukube uNkulunkulu ubehlala ekhuluma ngendlela eyodwa, ngabe abantu abazange babeke imithetho ngoNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu ubengamvumela umuntu ukuthi enze ngale ndlela? Noma ngabe iyiphi indlela uNkulunkulu akhuluma ngayo,

---

uNkulunkulu unenhloso ngendlela ngayinye. Uma uNkulunkulu ubezohlala ekhuluma ngendlela kaMoya, ubuzokwazi ukukhuluma Naye? Kanjalo, ngezinye izikhathi ukhuluma njengomuntu wesithathu ukukunikeza amazwi Akhe futhi akuholele eqinisweni. Konke okwenziwa nguNkulunkulu kufanele. Kafushane, konke kwenziwa nguNkulunkulu, futhi akumele ukungabaze nakancane lokho. Inqobo nje uma enguNkulunkulu, akukhathaleki ukuthi ukhuluma ngayiphi indlela, usenguNkulunkulu. Leli iqiniso elingephikiswe. Noma ngabe usebenza kanjani, usenguNkulunkulu, futhi ingqikithi Yakhe ayisoze iguquke! UPetru wamthanda uNkulunkulu kakhulu futhi wayeyindoda eyayifuna inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu, kodwa uNkulunkulu akazange ambone njengeNkosi noma uKristu, ngoba ingqikithi yomuntu iyile nto eyiyo, futhi ngeke iguquke. Emsebenzini Wakhe, uNkulunkulu akathobeli mithetho, kodwa usebenzisa izindlela ezihlukene ukwenza umsebenzi Wakhe ube yimpumelelo futhi akhulise ulwazi lomuntu Ngaye. Yonke indlela Yakhe yokusebenza isiza umuntu ukuba amazi Yena, futhi ilungele ukuphelelisa umuntu. Noma ngabe usebenzisa yiphi indlela yokusebenza, indlela ngayinye ilungele ukwakha futhi iphelelise umuntu. Yize enye yezindlela Zakhe kungenzeka ukuthi yadonsa isikhathi eside, ngeyokuthi ithinte ukholo lomuntu Kuye. Ngelokho akumele nibe nokungabaza. Lezi yizo zonke izinyathelo zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi kumele uzilalele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Konke Kuyafezeka Ngezwi LikaNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 35)**

UNkulunkulu uze emhlabeni ikakhulu ukuzokhuluma amazwi Akhe; okhuluma ngakho yizwi likaNkulunkulu, okubonayo yizwi likaNkulunkulu, okuzwayo yizwi likaNkulunkulu, okuthobelayo yizwi likaNkulunkulu, okwaziyo yizwi likaNkulunkulu, kanti lokhu kuba sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu kusebenzisa izwi ukuphelelisa umuntu. Akakhombisi izimpawu nezimangaliso, ikakhulukazi akawenzi umsebenzi owenziwa nguJesu ngesikhathi esedlule. Yize bengoNkulunkulu, futhi bobabili beyinyama, izinkonzo Zabo azifani. Ngesikhathi uJesu efika, wenza nengxenye yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, wakhuluma amanye amazwi—kodwa msebenzi muni omkhulu awufeza na? Akufeza kakhulu kwakungumsebenzi wokubethelwa. Waba umfanekiso wenyama enesono ukuze aqedele umsebenzi wokubethelwa ahlenge bonke abantu, futhi kwakungenxa yezono zaso sonke isintu ukuba abe ngumhlatshelelo wesono. Lona yiwo umsebenzi omkhulu awufeza. Ekugcineni, wahlinzeka indlela yesiphambano ukuqondisa labo abalandela. Ngesikhathi uJesu efika, ikakhulu kwakuwukuqeda umsebenzi wokuhlenga. Wahlanga bonke abantu, waletha nevangeli lombuso wezulu kubantu, futhi, phezu kwalokho, waletha indlela eya embusweni wezulu. Ngenxa yalokho, labo abafika ngemva kwakho konke bathi, “Kumele sihambe indlela yesiphambano, sizidele ngenxa yesiphambano.” Yebo, ekuqaleni uJesu wenza omunye umsebenzi wakhuluma namanye amazwi ukuze abantu baphenduke

---

bavume izono zabo. Kodwa inkonzo Yakhe kwakungukubethelwa, kanti le minyaka emithathu nesigamu ayichitha eshumayela indlela kwakuwukucwengelela ukubethelwa okwenzeka muva. Izikhathi eziningi uJesu athandaza ngazo nazo kwakungenxa yokubethelwa. Impilo yomuntu ojwayelekile ayeyiphila neminyaka engamashumi amathathu nantathu nesigamu ayiphila emhlabeni kakhulu kwakungenxa yokuqedela umsebenzi wokubethelwa, kwakungokokumnika amandla okwenza lo msebenzi, ngenxa yalokho uNkulunkulu wamethemba ngomsebenzi wokubethelwa. Namuhla, yimuphi umsebenzi ozokwenziwa uNkulunkulu esenyameni? Namuhla, uNkulunkulu usebe yinyama ukuze aqedele umsebenzi “weZwi elivela lisenyameni,” ukusebenzisa izwi ukuphelelisa umuntu, nokwenza umuntu amukele ukusebenza kwezwi kanye nokucwengwa kwezwi. Emazwini Akhe unenza nikwazi ukuhlinzekwa nizuze nokuphila; emazwini Akhe, nibona imisebenzi nezenzo Zakhe. UNkulunkulu usebenzisa izwi ukunisola nokunicwenga, ngakho-ke uma nibhekene nobunzima, kungenxa yezwi likaNkulunkulu. Namuhla, uNkulunkulu akawasebenzisi amaqiniso, kodwa amazwi. Kungemva kokuba izwi Lakhe lifikile kuwe lapho uMoya oNgcwele ungasebenza kuwe ukwenze uzwe ubuhlungu noma ubumnandi. Yizwi likaNkulunkulu kuphela elingakuletha eqinisweni, futhi yizwi likaNkulunkulu kuphela elikwazi ukukwenza upheleliswe. Ngakho-ke, okungenani kumele uqonde lokhu: Umsebenzi owenziwa nguNkulunkulu ngezinsuku zokugcina ikakhulu ngukusebenzisa izwi Lakhe ukuphelelisa wonke umuntu nokuqondisa umuntu. Wonke umsebenzi awenzayo uwenza ngezwi; akasebenzisi amaqiniso ukukusola. Kunezikhathi lapho abantu belwisana noNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu akakubangeli ukungakhululeki okukhulu, inyama yakho ayisolwa futhi awubhekani nobunzima—kodwa masinyane uma izwi Lakhe lifika kuwe, likucwenge, awukwazi ukumelana nakho. Ingabe akunjalo? Ngesikhathi sabenzi bomsebenzi, uNkulunkulu wayethi uphonsa abantu emgodini ongenamkhawulo. Ingabe abantu bafika ngempela emgodini ongenamkhawulo? Ngokusebenzisa nje izwi ukucwenga abantu, abantu bangena emgodini ongenamkhawulo. Ngelokho-ke, ngezinsuku zokugcina, uma uNkulunkulu eba yinyama wasebenzisa izwi kakhulu ukukwenza konke nokukwenza kucace. Kusamazwini Akhe kuphela lapho ungabona khona ukuthi uyini Yena; kusamazwini Akhe kuphela lapho ungabona khona ukuthi unguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu eza emhlabeni, akenzi omunye umsebenzi ngaphandle kokukhuluma amazwi—ngakho-ke asikho isidingo samaqiniso; amazwi anele. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi uzele ikakhulu ukuzokwenza lo msebenzi, ukuvumela abantu babone amandla Akhe nobukhulu bamazwi Akhe, ukuvumela abantu babone emazwini Akhe ukuthi uzifihla kanjani ngokuthobeka, nokuvumela abantu bazi ukuphelela Kwakhe emazwini Akhe. Konke lokhu anakho nayikho kusamazwini Akhe, ubuhlakani nokumangalisa Kwakhe kusamazwini Akhe. Kulokhu wenziwa ukuthi ukwazi ukubona izindlela eziningi uNkulunkulu akhuluma ngazo amazwi Akhe. Umsebenzi omningi kaNkulunkulu sonke lesi sikhathi bekungukunikeza ukwambula nokusebenza kumuntu.

---

Akamqalekisi kancane umuntu, noma ngabe uyakwenza, ukwenza ngezwi. Ngelokho-ke, kule nkathi uNkulunkulu eba yinyama, ungazami ukubona uNkulunkulu ephilisa futhi ekhipha amadimoni futhi, ungazami ukuhlala ubona izimpawu—asikho isidingo! Lezo zimpawu ngeke zimphelelise umuntu! Ukukhuluma ngokusobala nje: Namuhla, uNkulunkulu wenyama wangempela uqobo Lwakhe uyakhuluma kuphela, akenzi. Leli yiqiniso! Usebenzisa amazwi ukuze akuphelelise, asebenzise amazwi ukukondla nokukuphuzisa. Uphinde asebenzise amazwi ukusebenza, futhi usebenzisa amazwi endaweni yamaqiniso ukwenza wena wazi iqiniso. Uma ukwazi ukubona lolu hlobo lomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi kunzima ukungenzi lutho. Endaweni yokugxila ezintweni ezimbi, kumele ugxile kokuhle—okungukuthi, noma ngabe amazwi kaNkulunkulu agcwalisekile noma cha, noma akhona amaqiniso noma awekho, uNkulunkulu wenza abantu bazuze ukuphila emazwini Akhe, kanti lolu yilona phawu olukhulu kunazo zonke, futhi phezu kwalokho, kuyiqiniso elingephikwe. Lobu ubufakazi obukhulu ongaba nolwazi ngoNkulunkulu ngabo, futhi kuwuphawu olukhulu kunezinye izimpawu. Yila mazwi kuphela angaphelelisa umuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Konke Kuyafezeka Ngezwi LikaNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 36)**

Kuthe kuqala nje iNkathi Yombuso, uNkulunkulu waqala ukukhipha amazwi Akhe. Esikhathini esizayo, lawa mazwi azogcwaliseka kancane kancane, kanti ngaleso sikhathi, abantu bazophila. Ukusebenzisa izwi kukaNkulunkulu ukuveza isimo esikhohlakele somuntu kuyiqiniso ngempela, futhi kuyadingeka kakhulu, kanti akasebenzisi lutho olunye ngaphandle kwezwi ukwenza umsebenzi Wakhe ukuze aphelelise ukholo lomuntu, ngoba namuhla yiNkathi Yezwi, kanti sidinga ukholo, isisombululo kanye nokusebenza ngokubambisana kwabantu. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu wezinsuku zokugcina ukusebenzisa izwi Lakhe ukusebenza nokuhlinzeka umuntu. Kuphela ngemva kokuba uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu eseqedile ukukhuluma amazwi Akhe lapho ezoqala khona ukugcwaliseka. Ngesikhathi ekhuluma okokuqala, amazwi Akhe awazange agcwaliseke, ngoba uma esesigabeni senyama, amazwi Akhe awagcwaliseki, lokhu kwenzelwa ukuba abantu babone ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyinyama hhayi uMoya, ukuze abantu babone ubuqiniso bukaNkulunkulu ngamehlo abo. Ngosuku okuzoqedwa ngalo umsebenzi Wakhe, uma wonke amazwi okumele akhulunywe Nguye emhlabeni esekhulunyiwe, amazwi Akhe azogcwaliseka. Manje akuyona inkathi yokugcwalisa amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ngoba akakaqedi ukukhuluma amazwi Akhe. Ngakho-ke, uma ubona uNkulunkulu esakhuluma amazwi Akhe emhlabeni, ungalindi ukugcwaliseka kwamazwi Akhe; uma uNkulunkulu eyeka ukukhuluma amazwi Akhe, uma umsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni usuphelile, kuzoba yileso sikhathi lapho amazwi Akhe ezoqala khona ukugcwaliseka. Emazwini

---

awakhuluma emhlabeni, kukhona, kokukodwa, ukuhlinzekwa kokuphila, kokunye, kunesiphrofetho—isiphrofetho sezinto ezizayo, sezinto ezizokwenziwa, nezinto okusamele ziqedwe. Kwakunesiphrofetho futhi emazwini kaJesu. Kokunye, wanikela ngokuphila, kokunye, wakhuluma isiphrofetho. Namuhla, akukhulunywa ngokwenziwa kwamazwi namaqiniso ngesikhathi esisodwa ngoba umehluko phakathi kwalokhu okubonakalayo emehlweni abantu nalokhu okwenziwa uNkulunkulu mkhulu kakhulu. Kungathiwa nje, uma umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu usuqediwe, amazwi Akhe azogcwaliseka, namaqiniso azoza ngemva kwamazwi. Emhlabeni, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu wezinsuku zokugcina wenza inkonzo yezwi, ngokwenza inkonzo yezwi, ukhuluma amazwi kuphela, akanandaba nokunye. Uma umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu usuguqukile, amazwi Akhe azoqala ukugcwaliseka. Namuhla, amazwi asetshenziswa kuqala ukuphelelisa wena; uma ethola udumo emhlabeni jikelele, kuzoba yisikhathi lapho umsebenzi Wakhe uzobe usuqediwe, uma wonke amazwi okumele akhulunywe eyobe esekhulunyiwe, futhi wonke amazwi esebe amaqiniso. UNkulunkulu uze emhlabeni ezinsukwini zokugcina ukuzokwenza inkonzo yezwi ukuze abantu bamazi, nokuthi abantu babone ukuthi uyini, babone nobuhlakani Bakhe kanye nazo zonke izenzo Zakhe ezimangalisayo ezwini Lakhe. Ngesikhathi seNkathi Yombuso, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa kakhulu izwi ukunqoba bonke abantu. Esikhathini esizayo, izwi Lakhe lizofika kuzo zonke izinkolo, amaqembu, amazwe namahlelo; uNkulunkulu usebenzisa izwi ukunqoba, ukwenza bonke abantu babone ukuthi izwi Lakhe linegunya futhi linamandla—ngakho-ke namuhla, nibhekene nezwi likaNkulunkulu kuphela.

Amagama akhulunywa uNkulunkulu kule nkathi ahlukile kunalawo akhulunywa ngeNkathi Yomthetho, ngakho-ke, nawo, ahlukile emazwini akhulunywa ngeNkathi Yomusa. NgeNkathi Yomusa, uNkulunkulu akawenzanga umsebenzi wezwi, kodwa wachaza ukubethelwa ukuze ahlenge bonke abantu. IBhayibheli lichaza kuphela ukuthi kungani uJesu kwakumele abethelwe, kanye nokuhlupheka okwakumele adlule kukho esiphambanweni, nokuthi umuntu kumele abethelwe kanjani ngenxa kaNkulunkulu. Ngale nkathi, wonke umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu wawugxile ekubethelweni. NgeNkathi Yombuso, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ukhuluma amazwi ukuze anqobe bonke abantu abakholwa kuYe. Leli “yiZwi elivela enyameni;” uNkulunkulu uze ngezinsuku zokugcina ukuze ezokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe, okungukuthi, uze ukuzoqedela ukubaluleka kweZwi elivela enyameni. Ukhuluma amazwi kuphela, futhi kumbalwa lapho kunamaqiniso khona. Le yiyona ingqikithi yeZwi elivela enyameni, futhi uma uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ekhuluma amazwi Akhe, lokhu ukuvela kweZwi enyameni, futhi kuwuLizwi eliza enyameni. “Ekuqaleni kwakukhona uLizwi, futhi uLizwi wayenoNkulunkulu, futhi uLizwi wayenguNkulunkulu, futhi uLizwi waba yinyama.” Lo (umsebenzi wokuvela kukaLizwi enyameni) umsebenzi uNkulunkulu azowuqeda ezinsukwini

---

zokugcina, futhi yisahluko sokugcina sohlelo Lwakhe lonke lokuphatha, ngakho-ke uNkulunkulu kumele eze emhlabeni azoveza amazwi Akhe enyameni. Lokhu okwenziwe namuhla, lokhu okuzokwenziwa esikhathini esizayo, lokhu okuzofezwa nguNkulunkulu, isiphetho sokugcina somuntu, labo abazosindiswa, labo abazobhujiswa, njalo njalo—lo msebenzi okumele ufezeke ekugcineni ubekwe wacaca, futhi wonke umi ngohlelo ukuze uqede ukubaluleka kwangempela kweZwi elivela enyameni. Izinqumo zokuphatha nomthetho-sisekelo okwakukhishiwe kuqala, labo abazobhujiswa, labo abazongena ekuphumuleni—la mazwi onke kumele agcwaliswe. Lona ngumsebenzi omkhulu oqedelwe uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ngesikhathi sezinsuku zokugcina. Wenza abantu baqonde ukuthi labo abahlelelwe uNkulunkulu kusengaphambili baya ngakuphi nokuthi labo abangamiselwanga kusengaphambili uNkulunkulu bona baya ngakuphi, ukuthi abantu Bakhe namadodana Akhe bazohlukaniswa kanjani, kuzokwenzekani ku-Israyeli, kuzokwenzekani eGibhithe—esikhathini esizayo, wonke la mazwi azofezwa. Izinyathelo zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu zinyusa isivini. UNkulunkulu usebenzisa izwi njengendlela yokuveza kumuntu ukuthi yini okumele yenziwe inkathi ngayinye, yikuphi okumele kwenziwe nguNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu wezinsuku zokugcina, kanye nenkonzo Yakhe okumele yenziwe, kanti wonke la mazwi enzelwe ukufeza ukubaluleka kwangempela kweZwi elivela enyameni.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Konke Kuyafezeka Ngezwi LikaNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 37)**

UNkulunkulu uwenza emhlabeni wonke jikelele umsebenzi Wakhe. Bonke labo abakholwa Kuye kumele bamukele izwi Lakhe, futhi badle baphuze izwi Lakhe; akekho ozozuzwa uNkulunkulu ngokubona izimpawu nezimangaliso ezivezwa uNkulunkulu. Kuyo yonke le minyaka, uNkulunkulu ubelokhu esebenzisa izwi ukuphelelisa umuntu. Ngakho-ke akumele ninikele konke ukunaka kwenu ezimpawuni nasezimangalisweni, kodwa kumele nifune ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu. ENkathini Yomthetho yeTestamente Elidala, uNkulunkulu wakhuluma amazwi athile, kwathi ngeNkathi Yomusa, uJesu, Naye, wakhuluma amazwi amaningi. Ngemva kokuba uJesu esesho amazwi amaningi, abaphostoli nabafundi bakamuva baholela abantu ekubeni benze ngokwemiyalelo eyakhishwa nguJesu futhi benza ngokuhambisana namazwi nezimiso ezakhulunywa nguJesu. Ezinsukwini zokugcina, uNkulunkulu ikakhulu usebenzisa izwi ukuphelelisa umuntu. Akasebenzisi izimpawu nezimangaliso ukucindezela abantu, noma ukubathonya; lokhu ngeke kucacise amandla kaNkulunkulu. Uma uNkulunkulu ekhombisa izizimpawu nezimangaliso kuphela, kusho ukuthi kuzoba nzima ukucacisa iqiniso likaNkulunkulu, ngakho-ke kube nzima ukuphelelisa umuntu. UNkulunkulu akamphelelisi ngezimpawu nangezimangaliso umuntu, kodwa usebenzisa izwi



---

ukunisela nokwelusa umuntu, ngemva kwalokho abantu bakwazi ukulalela nokwazi uNkulunkulu. Lena yinhloso yomsebenzi awenzayo namazwi awakhulumayo. UNkulunkulu akasebenzisi indlela yokukhombisa izimpawu nezimangaliso ukuphelelisa umuntu—usebenzisa amazwi, futhi usebenzisa izindlela eziningi ezehlukene zokusebenza ukuphelelisa umuntu. Noma ngabe ukucwengwa, ukusebenzelana, ukuthenwa, noma ukunikezwa amazwi, uNkulunkulu ukhuluma ngezindlela eziningi ukuze aphelelise umuntu, futhi anike umuntu ulwazi olukhulu ngomsebenzi, ubuhlakani nokumangalisa kukaNkulunkulu. Uma umuntu epheleliswa ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu azoqeda ngaso leyo nkathi ezinsukwini zokugcina, khona-ke uzofanela ukubona izimpawu nezimangaliso. Lapho ufinyelela ekwazini uNkulunkulu futhi usukwazi ukulalela uNkulunkulu kungakhathaleki ukuthi wenzani, ngeke ube nemibono Ngaye lapho ubona izimpawu nezimangaliso. Okwamanje, ukhohlakele futhi awukwazi ukuthobela uNkulunkulu ngokuphelele—ingabe ufanelekile ukubona izimpawu nezimangaliso? Isikhathi uNkulunkulu azobonisa ngaso izimpawu nezimangaliso kulapho uNkulunkulu esola khona umuntu, uma kuguquka inkathi, futhi, phezu kwalokho, uma kuphela inkathi. Uma umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wenziwa ngokujwayelekile, akavezi izimpawu nezimangaliso. Ukuveza izimpawu nezimangaliso kulula kakhulu, kodwa lowo akuwona umgomo womsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi akuyona inhloso yohlelo lukaNkulunkulu lokuphatha umuntu. Ukuba umuntu wabona izimpawu nezimangaliso, futhi uma umzimba kamoya kaNkulunkulu ubungabonakala kubantu, ingabe bonke abantu bebengeke bakholwe kuNkulunkulu? Ngike ngasho phambilini ukuthi iqembu labanqobi lizuzwe eMpumalanga, abanqobi abaphuma ekuhluphekeni okukhulu. Asho ukuthini lawa mazwi? Asho ukuthi laba bantu abazuziwe bahlonipha ngeqiniso ngemva kokwahlulelwa nokusolwa, ukusetshenzwa nokuthenwa, nazo zonke izinhlobo zokucwenga. Ukukholwa kwabantu abanjalo akufiphele futhi akukhona okucatshangwayo nje, kodwa kuyiqiniso. Ababonanga izimpawu nezimangaliso, noma naziphi izimanga; abakhulumi ngamagama nezimfundiso ezinzima, noma ngemibono ejulile; kunalokho baneqiniso, namazwi kaNkulunkulu, nolwazi lweqiniso likaNkulunkulu. Ingabe iqembu elinjengaleli akufanele liwenze acace amandla kaNkulunkulu? Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wezinsuku zokugcina ngumsebenzi wangempela. Ngenkathi kaJesu, wayengezanga ukuzophelelisa umuntu, kodwa ukuzomhlenga, ngakho-ke waveza ezinye izimanga ukuze abantu bamlandele. Ngoba wayezele ukuzoqedela umsebenzi wokubethelwa, ukuveza izimpawu kwakungeyona ingxenye yomsebenzi wenkonzo Yakhe. Izimpawu nezimangaliso kwakungumsebenzi owenziwa ukuze umsebenzi Wakhe uphumelele; kwakuwumsebenzi ongaphezulu, wawungamele umsebenzi wenkathi yonke. Ngesikhathi seNkathi Yomthetho yeTestamente Elidala, uNkulunkulu waphinde waveza ezinye izimpawu nezimangaliso—kodwa umsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenza namuhla ngumsebenzi wangempela, futhi ngeke aveze izimpawu nezimangaliso manje. Uma engaveza izimpawu nezimangaliso, umsebenzi Wakhe wangempela ungaxoveka, angabe esakwazi ukwenza omunye

---

umsebenzi. Uma uNkulunkulu wayethe izwi alisetshenziselwe ukuphelelisa umuntu, kodwa wabuye wakhombisa izimpawu nezimangaliso, ngabe ukuthi abantu bayakholwa noma abakholwa Kuye kwakungacaciswa? Ngalokho, uNkulunkulu akazenzi izinto ezinjalo. Abantu bagcwele inkolo; uNkulunkulu ufikile ezinsukwini zokugcina ukuzochitha imibono yenkolo nezinto ezingaphezu kwemvelo kumuntu, enze abantu bazi uqobo lukaNkulunkulu. Uzele ukuzosusa isithombe sikaNkulunkulu esisengqondweni nesingamanga—isithombe sikaNkulunkulu, ngamanye amazwi, ongekho nhlobo. Ngakho-ke, manje into eyigugu ukuthi ube nolwazi lweqiniso! Iqiniso ledlula konke okunye. Uneqiniso elingakanani namuhla? Ingabe konke lokho kuveza uNkulunkulu wezimpawu nezimangaliso? Imimoya emibi nayo ingaveza izimpawu nezimangaliso; ingabe yonke inguNkulunkulu? Ekukholweni kwakhe kuNkulunkulu, into efunwa umuntu yiqiniso, lokho akufunayo ukuphila, kunezimpawu nezimangaliso. Lokhu kumele kube yinhloso yabo bonke abakholwa kuNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Konke Kuyafezeka Ngezwi LikaNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 38)**

Ngaleso sikhathi umsebenzi kaJesu wawungukuhlelwa kwaso sonke isintu. Isono zabo bonke ababekholwa Kuye zazithethelelwa; uma nje ukholwa Kuye, wayengakukhulula; uma ukholwa Kuye, wawungasesona isoni, wawukhululiwe ezonweni zakho. Yilokhu okwakushiwo ukusindiswa nokulungiswa ngokukholwa. Nokho, kulabo ababekholwa, kwasala labo ababehlubuka futhi bephikisa uNkulunkulu, okwakusadingeka baqedwe kancane kancane. Ukusindiswa akuzange kuchaze ukuthi umuntu wayesezuzwe uJesu ngokugcwele kodwa kwakusho ukuthi lowo muntu wayengaseyena owesono, okuwukuthi wayesethethelelwe izono zakhe: Uma nje ukholwa, wawungeke uphinde ube ngowesono. Ngaleso sikhathi, uJesu wenza umsebenzi omningi owawungaqondakali kubafundi Bakhe, futhi washo okuningi abantu abangakuqondanga. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi, ngaleso sikhathi, wayenganiki ncazelo. Ngalokho, eminyakeni eminingi emva kokuhamba Kwakhe, uMathewu wakha uhlu lozalo Lwakhe, nabanye futhi benza umsebenzi omningi owentando yomuntu. UJesu akazelanga ukuzophelelisa nokuzuza umuntu kodwa ukuzokwenza isigaba esisodwa somsebenzi: wokuzoletha ivangeli lombuso wasezulwini nokuqedela umsebenzi wokubethelwa—futhi lapho uJesu esebethelwe, umsebenzi Wakhe wafika ekugcineni. Kodwa kulesi sigaba—umsebenzi wokunqoba—maningi amazwi okumele akhulunywe, mningi umsebenzi okumele wenziwe futhi kumele kube nezinqubo eziningi. Kulindeleke okufanayo ngezimfihlakalo zomsebenzi kaJesu noJehova okumele zembulwe, ukuze bonke abantu babe nokuqonda nokucacelwa ekukholweni kwabo, ngoba lona umsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina futhi izinsuku zokugcina ziwukuphela komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, isikhathi sokuphela kwalo msebenzi. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi sizokukhanyisela

---

umthetho kaJehova kanye nokuhlenga kukaJesu, futhi sibalulekile ukuze uqonde wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wohlelo lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, nokuthi wazise konke ukubaluleka kanye nengqikithi yale minyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha yohlelo lokuphatha ukuze futhi uqonde inhloso yawo wonke umsebenzi owenziwa nguJesu kanye namazwi awakhuluma, kanye ngisho nokukholwa kwakho nokuthanda kwakho iBhayibheli. Konke lokhu kuzokwenza ukuba uqonde ngokugcwele. Uzowuqonda umsebenzi owenziwe uJesu kanye nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu namuhla; uzoliqonda futhi ulazi lonke iqiniso, ukuphila nendlela. Esigabeni somsebenzi owenziwa uJesu, kungani uJesu ahamba ngaphandle kokwenza umsebenzi wokuphetha? Kungenxa yokuthi isigaba somsebenzi kaJesu sasingewona umsebenzi wesiphetho. Lapho ebethelwa esiphambanweni, amazwi Akhe nawo afika ekugcineni; ngemva kokubethelwa Kwakhe, umsebenzi Wakhe wawusuqedwe ngokuphelele. Isigaba esikuso manje sihlukile: Kuyoba kuphela ngemva kokuba amazwi esekhulunywe kwaze kwaba sekugcineni nomsebenzi wonke kaNkulunkulu usuphuthuliwe, lapho umsebenzi Wakhe uyoqedwa khona. Phakathi nesigaba sikaJesu somsebenzi, maningi amazwi agcina engashiwongo noma angaphiniyiswanga ngokugcwele. Kodwa uJesu akakhathazekanga ngalokho akusho noma angakushongo, ngoba inkonzo Yakhe kwakungeyona inkonzo yamazwi ngakho ngemva kokubethelwa esiphambanweni wahamba. Leso sigaba somsebenzi ikakhulu sasingenxa yokubethelwa, futhi asifani nhlobo nesigaba sanamuhla. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi ikakhulu simayelana nokuqedwa, ukucaciswa kanye nokufinyelelisa wonke umsebenzi esiphethweni. Uma amazwi engakhulunywanga kwaze kwaba sekupheleni kwawo, ngeke ibe khona indlela yokuphetha lo msebenzi ngoba kulesi sigaba somsebenzi wonke umsebenzi ufikiswa ekugcineni futhi ufezwa ngokusebenzisa amazwi. Ngaleso sikhathi, uJesu wenza umsebenzi omningi ongaqondakali kumuntu. Wahamba ngokuthula futhi namuhla baningi abangawaqondi amazwi Akhe, labo abanokuqonda okuyiphutha kodwa ababesakholwa ukuthi baneqiniso, abangazi ukuthi baphambukile. Ekugcineni, lesi sigaba sanamuhla sizofikisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ekugcineni okuphelele, futhi silethe isiphetho sawo. Bonke bayoluqonda futhi balwazi kahle uhlelo lukaNkulunkulu lokuphatha. Imibono ekumuntu, izinhloso zakhe, ukuqonda kwakhe okuyiphutha, imicabango yakhe ngomsebenzi kaJehova noJesu, imibono yakhe ngokuqondene nabeZizwe, nakho konke okunye ukuphambuka namaphutha akhe kuyolungiswa. Umuntu uyoziqonda zonke izindlela ezifanele zokuphila nawo wonke umsebenzi owenziwe nguNkulunkulu nalo lonke iqiniso. Lapho lokhu kwenzeka, lesi sigaba somsebenzi sizophela. Umsebenzi kaJehova kwakuwukudala umhlaba, wawuyisiqalo; lesi sigaba somsebenzi siyisiphetho salo msebenzi futhi yiso esiwuphuthulayo. Ekuqaleni, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wawenziwa abakhethiweyo bakwa-Israyeli futhi wawuyisiqalo senkathi entsha sendawo engcwele kunazo zonke. Isigaba sokugcina somsebenzi senziwa ezweni elingcole kunawo wonke ukuze kwahlulelwe umhlaba futhi ukuze kuqedwe inkathi. Esigabeni sokuqala,

---

umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wawenziwa endaweni ekhanya kunazo zonke izindawo futhi isigaba sokugcina senziwa endaweni emnyama kunazo zonke, futhi lobu bumnyama buzoqedwa, kulethwe ukukhanya bese kunqotshwa bonke abantu. Lapho abantu abakulezi zindawo ezingcolile futhi ezimnyama kunazo zonke sebenqotshiwe, futhi bonke abantu sebebona ukuthi ukhona uNkulunkulu weqiniso, futhi wonke umuntu eseqiniseka ngokugcwele, lokhu kuyosho ukuthi leli qiniso liyosetshenziselwa ukwenza umsebenzi wokunqoba indawo yonke. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi siwuphawu: lapho kuqedwa lo msebenzi okulesi sigaba, umsebenzi weminyaka eyizi-6 000 wokuphatha uzofika ekugcineni okuphelele. Lapho labo abasebumnyameni obukhulu sebenqotshiwe, akubuzwa ukuthi kuyobe kunjalo kuyo yonke indawo. Njengoba kunjengomsebenzi wokunqoba eChina kuphela ophethe uphawu olunomqondo. IChina iveza wonke amandla obumnyama futhi abantu bakhona bamele bonke labo abangabenyama, abakaSathane, abenyama negazi. Ngabantu baseChina abakhohlakaliswe kakhulu ngudrako omkhulu obomvu, obe ngumphikisi omkhulu kaNkulunkulu, obuntu bakhe bubi futhi bungcole kakhulu, futhi ngakho bawumfuziselo omkhulu waso sonke isintu esikhohlakele. Lokhu akusho ukuthi amanye amazwe awanazo nhlobo izinkinga; imicabango yabantu iyefana yonke, futhi nakuba abantu bala mazwe bengaba ngabazinga elihle, uma bengamazi uNkulunkulu, ngakho kungase kube bayamphikisa. Kungani wonke amaJuda amphikisa futhi amdelela uNkulunkulu? Kungani abaFarisi nabo bamphikisa? Kungani uJuda akhaphela uJesu? Ngaleso sikhathi, iningi labafundi lalingamazi uJesu. Kungani, emva kokuba uJesu ebethelwe wabuye wavuka, abantu bengakhohlwanga Kuye? Ngabe ukungalaleli komuntu akufani konke? Ukuthi nje abantu baseChina kwenziwa ngabo isibonelo, futhi lapho benqotshwa bazoba yimifuziselo nezibonelo, futhi bazosebenza njengokuzobhekiswa kukho ngabanye. Kungani bengilokhu ngithi nilusizo ohlelweni Lwami lokuphatha? Kusebantwini baseChina lapho inkohlakalo, ukungcola, ukungalungi, ukuphikisa nokuhlubuka kubonakala khona ngokuphelele futhi kwembulwa kuzo zonke izinhlobo zakho. Ngakolunye uhlangothi, bangabazinga eliphansi, futhi ngakolunye, ukuphila kwabo, ukucabanga kwabo kusemuva, futhi ukuziphatha kwabo, izimo zenhlobo, imindeni abazalwa kuyo—konke kuphansi futhi kusemuva. Isimo sabo, naso siphansi. Umsebenzi kule ndawo uyafanekisa, futhi ngemva kwalokhu kuhlola, umsebenzi wenziwe ngokuphelele, umsebenzi Wakhe olandelayo uzohamba kangcono kakhulu. Uma lesi sinyathelo somsebenzi singaqedwa, nomsebenzi olandelayo uzophela nakanjani. Uma lesi sigaba somsebenzi sesifeziwe, impumelelo enkulu iyobe isitholakele, futhi umsebenzi wokunqoba kuyo yonke indawo uyobe usufezwe ngokuphelele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umbono Womsebenzi KaNkulunkulu (2)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 39)**

---

Inkathi Yomusa yaqala ngegama likaJesu. Lapho uJesu eqala ukwenza inkonzo Yakhe, uMoya oNgcwele waqala ukufakazela igama likaJesu, futhi igama likaJehova kwakungasakhulunywa ngalo, kunalokho uMoya oNgcwele waqala umsebenzi omusha, kakhulu ngaphansi kwegama likaJesu. Ubufakazi balabo ababekholwa Kuye babungokukaJesu Kristu, nomsebenzi ababewenza babewenzela uJesu Kristu. Isiphetho seNkathi Yomthetho yeTestamente Elidala sasho ukuthi umsebenzi kakhulu owawenziwa ngaphansi kwegama likaJehova usufinyelele esiphethweni. Kusuka lapho, igama likaNkulunkulu kwakungaseyena uJehova; kunalokho wayesebizwa ngoJesu futhi kusukela lapho kuqhubeke uMoya oNgcwele waqala umsebenzi kakhulu ngaphansi kwegama likaJesu. Ngakho, namuhla, muntu osadla futhi aphuze amazwi kaJehova, futhi osenza konke ngokomsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho—ingabe awuyilandeli yini ngobumpumputhe imithetho? Awubambekile enkathini edlule? Uyazi ukuthi izinsuku zokugcina sezifikile. Kungaba ukuthi, lapho uJesu efika, uyobe esabizwa ngoJesu? UJehova watshela abantu bakwa-Israyeli ukuthi uMesiya uyofika, kodwa futhi lapho efika, akabizwanga ngoMesiya kodwa kwathiwa uJesu. UJesu wathi uyobuya futhi, nokuthi uyofika njengokuhamba Kwakhe. Lawa kwakungamazwi kaJesu, kodwa wayibona indlela uJesu owahamba ngayo? UJesu wahamba egibele phezu kwefu elimhlophe, kodwa kungenzeka ukuthi uyobuya mathupha phakathi kwabantu ephezu kwefu elimhlophe? Uma bekunjalo, ubengeke alokhu ebizwa ngoJesu? Lapho uJesu ebuya futhi, inkathi iyobe isiguqukile kakade, ngakho ingabe uyobe esabizwa ngoJesu? Ingabe kusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu ngeke yini abizwa ngegama elisha enkathini entsha? Ingabe umfanekiso womuntu oyedwa negama elilodwa kungamela yini uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe? Inkathi nenkathi, uNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi omusha futhi ubizwa ngegama elisha; angawenza kanjani umsebenzi ofanayo ngezikhathi ezingafani? Anganamathela kanjani kokudala? Igama likaJesu lathathwa ngenxa yomsebenzi wokuhlenga, ngakho ingabe uzobizwa ngegama elifanayo lapho ebuya ezinsukwini zokugcina? Ingabe ubeyobe esenza umsebenzi wokukhulula? Kungani uJehova noJesu bengumuntu oyedwa, kodwa babizwe ngamagama angafani ngezinkathi ezingafani? Ingabe akukhona ngenxa yokuthi izinkathi zemisebenzi yabo zehlukene? Ingabe uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe lonke angabizwa ngegama elilodwa? Uma kunjalo uNkulunkulu kumele abizwe ngegama elehlukile ngenkathi eyehlukile, futhi asebenzise igama ukuze aguqule inkathi futhi ayimele, ngoba alikho elinye igama elingamela uNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, futhi igama ngalinye likwazi kuphela ukumela ingxenye yesikhathi sesimo sikaNkulunkulu enkathini ethile; konke elidinga ukukwenza ukumela umsebenzi Wakhe. Ngakho, uNkulunkulu angakhetha noma yiliphi igama elimela isimo Sakhe ukuze amele yonke inkathi. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi kusenkathini kaJehova noma kaJesu, inkathi nenkathi imelwa yigama. Ekugcineni kweNkathi Yomusa, inkathi yokugcina isifikile futhi uJesu usefikile. Kwenzeka kanjani ukuthi nangaleso sikhathi abe esabizwa ngoJesu? Kwenzeka kanjani ukuba aqhubeke athathe isimo sikaJesu phakathi kwabantu? Ingabe

---

usukhohliwe yini ukuthi uJesu wayengelutho olungaphezulu komfanekiso womNazaretha? Usukhohliwe ukuthi uJesu wayenguMhlengi wesintu kuphela? Kwakungenzeka kanjani ukuba enze umsebenzi wokunqoba nokuphelelisa abantu ngezinsuku zokugcina? UJesu wahamba egibele phezu kwefu elimhlophe—lokhu kuyiqiniso—kodwa wayengabuya kanjani ephezu kwefu elimhlophe phakathi kwabantu futhi abe esabizwa ngoJesu? Ukuba ngempela wabuya phezu kwefu, abantu babengahluleka kanjani ukumbona? Babengeke bonke abantu kuwo wonke umhlaba bambone? Uma kunjalo, wayengeke uJesu yedwa abe uNkulunkulu? Uma kunjalo umfanekiso kaNkulunkulu wawuyoba ukubukeka komJuda, futhi ngaphezu kwalokhu wawuyoba njalo unomphelo. UJesu wathi uyobuya njengoba ayehambile, kodwa uyawazi umqondo wangempela wamazwi Akhe? Kungenzeka ukuthi lokhu wakutshela leli qembu lenu? Konke okwaziyo ukuthi uyofika njengoba ahamba, egibele ifu, kodwa uyazi ngempela ukuthi uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe uwenza kanjani umsebenzi Wakhe? Uma ubukwazi ukubona ngempela, pho-ke kufanele achazwe kanjani amazwi awakhuluma uJesu? Wathi, “Kodwa lolu suku nalelo hora akekho owaziyo ngalo, cha, nezingelosi zasezulwini, kodwa uBaba kuphela. Kepha njengasezinsukwini zikaNowa, kuzoba njalo nokuza kweNdodana yomuntu. ... Ngakho hlalani nilungile: ngoba iNdodana yomuntu izofika ngesikhathi ningalindele” Ngisho iNdodana yomuntu uqobo Lwayo ayazi, kodwa wena uyakwazi ukubona nokwazi? Ukuba ubukwazi nokubona ngamehlo akho, bekungeke kube la mazwi akhulunywe ngokuyize? Futhi wathini uJesu ngeleso sikhathi? “Kodwa lolu suku nalelo hora akukho muntu, owaziyo ngalo, nezingelosi zasezulwini, ngisho neNdodana, kodwa uBaba kuphela. Kepha njengasezinsukwini zikaNowa, kuzoba njalo nokuza kweNdodana yomuntu. ... Ngakho hlalani nilungile: ngoba iNdodana yomuntu izofika ngesikhathi ningalindele.” Lapho lolu suku lufika, iNdodana yomuntu uqobo Lwayo ngeke ilwazi. INdodana yomuntu ikhuluma ngenyama kaNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu, umuntu ojwayelekile futhi ovamileyo. Ngisho iNdodana yomuntu ayazi, ngakho wena ubuyokwazi kanjani? UJesu wathi uyofika njengoba ahamba. Ukuthi ufika nini, ngisho Naye akazi, ngakho angakutshela yini ngaphambi kokuthi kwenzeke? Uyakwazi ukubona ukufika Kwakhe? Akulona ihlaya lokho?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umbono Womsebenzi KaNkulunkulu (3)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 40)**

Njalo lapho uNkulunkulu eza emhlabeni, uguqula igama Lakhe, ubulili, ukubukeka kanye nomsebenzi Wakhe; akawuphindi umsebenzi Wakhe. UnguNkulunkulu ohlale emusha futhi ongagugi neze. Kuqala lapho efika, wabizwa ngokuthi uJesu; ingabe usengabizwa ngoJesu kulokhu lapho esefika futhi? Ngesikhathi efika ekuqaleni, wayengowesilisa; angaba ngowesilisa futhi kulokhu? Umsebenzi Wakhe lapho efika ngeNkathi Yomusa kwakungukubethelwa

---

esiphambanweni; lapho efika futhi ingabe usengahlenga isintu esonweni? Ingabe angabethelwa esiphambanweni futhi? Ingabe lokho ngeke kube ukuphinda umsebenzi Wakhe? Ubungazi yini ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyohlale emusha futhi akagugi neze? Kunalabo abathi uNkulunkulu akaguquki. Kuyiqiniso lokho, kodwa lokho kubhekiswe ekungaguqukini kwesimo sikaNkulunkulu nesiqu Sakhe. Izinguquko egameni Lakhe nasemsebenzini Wakhe azisho ukuthi isiqu Sakhe sesiguqulile; ngamanye amazwi, uNkulunkulu uyohlala enguNkulunkulu, futhi lokhu akusoze kwaguquka. Uma uthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awuguquki, ingabe uyokwazi ukuqeda uhlelo Lwakhe lokuphatha oluyiminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha? Wazi kuphela ukuthi uNkulunkulu akasoze aguquka, kodwa ingabe uyakwazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu uhlala emusha futhi akagugi neze? Uma umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ungaguquki, ingabe ubengahola isintu yonke indlela kuze kube namuhla? Uma uNkulunkulu engaguquki, kungani pho esenze umsebenzi wezinkathi ezimbili? Umsebenzi Wakhe awuyeki ukuqhubekela phambili, okusho ukuthi isimo Sakhe siya ngokuya sembuleka kumuntu, futhi okwembulwayo yisimo Sakhe semvelo. Ekuqaleni, isimo sikaNkulunkulu sasifihliwe kumuntu, akazange asiveze obala isimo Sakhe kumuntu, futhi umuntu ngokusobala wayengenalo ulwazi Ngaye. Ngenxa yalokhu, usebenzisa umsebenzi Wakhe ukuze aveze kancane kancane isimo Sakhe kumuntu, kodwa ukusebenza ngale ndlela akusho ukuthi isimo Sakhe siyaguquka ezinkathini zonke. Akukhona ukuthi isimo sikaNkulunkulu sihlale siguquka ngenxa yokuthi intando Yakhe ihlala iguquka. Kunalokho, kuwukuthi, ngenxa yokuthi izinkathi zomsebenzi Wakhe zehlukene, uNkulunkulu uthatha isimo Sakhe semvelo sonke bese esambula kancane kancane kumuntu, ukuze umuntu akwazi ukumazi. Kodwa lokhu akubona ubufakazi bokuthi ekuqaleni uNkulunkulu akanaso isimo esithile noma ukuthi isimo Sakhe besilokhu siguquka kancane kancane ngokuguquka kwezinkathi—ukuqonda okunjalo kungaba yiphutha. UNkulunkulu uyaziveza kumuntu, isimo Sakhe, lokho ayikho ngempela, ngokudlula kwezinkathi. Umsebenzi wenkathi eyodwa awukwazi ukusiveza sonke isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Ngakho, amazwi athi, “UNkulunkulu uhlala emusha futhi akasoze aguga” abhekise emsebenzini Wakhe, futhi amazwi athi “UNkulunkulu akaguquki” abhekise kulokho uNkulunkulu ngokwemvelo anakho nalokho ayikho. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi kunjani, ngeke ukwazi ukwenza ukuthi umsebenzi weminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha ume endaweni eyodwa, noma uwuveze ngamagama afile. Bunjalo ubuwula bomuntu. UNkulunkulu akalula njengoba umuntu ecabanga, futhi umsebenzi Wakhe ngeke ume kunoma iyiphi inkathi eyodwa. Igama elithi Jehova ngokwesibonelo, angeke lihlale limela igama likaNkulunkulu; uNkulunkulu angawenza umsebenzi Wakhe ngaphansi kwegama likaJesu. Lokhu kuwuphawu lokuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uhlala uqhubeka uya phambili.

---

UNkulunkulu uhlala enguNkulunkulu, futhi akasoze aba nguSathane; uSathane uyohlala enguSathane, akasoze aba nguNkulunkulu. Ukuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu, ukumangalisa kukaNkulunkulu, ukulunga kukaNkulunkulu nobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu akusoze kwaguquka. Ingqikithi Yakhe, nalokho anakho nayikho, akusoze kwaguquka. Umsebenzi Wakhe, nokho, uhlala uqhubekela phambili futhi uqhubeka ujula, ngoba Yena uhlala emusha futhi akasoze aguga. Kuyo yonke inkathi uNkulunkulu uthatha igama elisha, enze umsebenzi omusha futhi avumele ukuba izidalwa Zakhe zibone intando Yakhe entsha nesimo esisha. Uma, enkathini entsha, abantu behluleka ukubona ukuvezwa kwesimo esisha sikaNkulunkulu, ingabe abasoze yini bambethela esiphambanweni unomphela? Futhi ngokwenza kanjalo, bayobe benganqumi yini uNkulunkulu? Ukuba uNkulunkulu weza enyameni kuphela njengomuntu wesilisa, abantu babeyomchaza njengomuntu wesilisa, njengoNkulunkulu wabesilisa, futhi babengasoze bakholwa ukuthi unguNkulunkulu wabesifazane. Abantu-ke babezobambeleva ekuthini uNkulunkulu unobulili obufanayo nobamadoda, ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyinhloko yamadoda—bese kwenzekani-ke ngabesifazane? Akulungile lokhu; ngabe akukhona ukuphatha ngokwenzela? Uma lokhu bekunjalo, ngakho bonke labo uNkulunkulu abasindisayo bekuyoba amadoda afana Naye, futhi akukho noyedwa owesifazane obeyosindiswa. Lapho uNkulunkulu edala isintu, wadala u-Adamu futhi wadala u-Eva. Akadalanga u-Adamu kuphela, kodwa wenza bobabili owesilisa nowesifazane ngomfanekiso Wakhe. UNkulunkulu akayena uNkulunkulu wamadoda kuphela—kodwa ungowamakhosikazi futhi. UNkulunkulu ungena esigabeni esisha somsebenzi ezinsukwini zokugcina. Uzoveza okukhudlwana kwesimo Sakhe, futhi ngeke kube uzwelo nothando lwesikhathi sikaJesu. Ngenxa yokuthi unomsebenzi omusha, lo msebenzi omusha uyophelezela yisimo esisha. Ngakho, ukuba umsebenzi wawenziwa nguMoya—ukuba uNkulunkulu akabanga yinyama, futhi kunalokho uMoya wakhuluma ngqo ngokuduma kwezulu ukuze umuntu angabi nandlela yokuba nokuthintana Naye, ingabe wayengakwazi umuntu ukwazi isimo Sakhe? Ukuba kwakuwuMoya wodwa owawenza umsebenzi, umuntu wayengeke abe nandlela yokufika ekwazini isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Abantu bakwazi kuphela ukubona isimo sikaNkulunkulu ngamehlo abo lapho eba yinyama, lapho izwi livela lisenyameni, nalapho eveza sonke isimo Sakhe ngenyama. UNkulunkulu uhlala ngokoqobo nangempela phakathi kwabantu. Uyathinteka; umuntu empeleni angaxhumana nesimo Sakhe, axhumane nalokho ayikho nanakho; kungale ndlela kuphela lapho umuntu engakwazi ngempela ukufinyelela ekumazini. Ngaso lesi sikhathi, uNkulunkulu uphinde waphetha umsebenzi lapho “uNkulunkulu enguNkulunkulu wamadoda futhi enguNkulunkulu wabesifazane,” futhi wafeza wonke umsebenzi Wakhe esenyameni.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umbono Womsebenzi KaNkulunkulu (3)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 41)**



---

Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kukho konke ukuphatha Kwakhe ucace bha: iNkathi Yomusa iyiNkathi Yomusa futhi izinsuku zokugcina ziyizinsuku zokugcina. Kunomehluko ogqamile phakathi kwenkathi ngayinye, ngoba enkathini ngayinye uNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi omela leyo nkathi. Ukuze umsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina ufezwe, kumele kube nokusha, ukwahlulela, ukusola, ulaka nembubhiso ukufikisa le nkathi ekugcineni. Izinsuku zokugcina zisho inkathi yokugcina. Enkathini yokugcina, ingabe uNkulunkulu ngeke ayiqede le nkathi? Ukuqeda inkathi, uNkulunkulu kufanele eze nokusola nokwahlulela. Yile ndlela kuphela angaqeda ngayo inkathi. Inhloso kaJesu, yayiwukuba umuntu aqhubeke asinde, aqhubeke aphile, futhi aphile ngendlela engcono. Wasindisa umuntu esonweni ukuze umuntu ayeka ukwehlela ekonakaleni futhi angabe esaphila eHayidesi nasesihogweni, futhi ngokusindisa umuntu eHayidesi nasesihogweni wayenzela ukuba umuntu aqhubeke aphile. Manje, sezifikile izinsuku zokugcina. UNkulunkulu uyoshabalalisa umuntu futhi abhubhise ngokuphelele isintu, okusho ukuthi, uyoguqula ukuhlubuka kwesintu. Ngenxa yalokhu, bekungeke kwenzeke, ngesimo esinozwelo nokuthanda senkathi eyedlule, ukuba uNkulunkulu aphele inkathi noma aphumelelise uhlelo Lwakhe lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha. Inkathi nenkathi iveza okuthile okukhethekile ngesimo sikaNkulunkulu, futhi yonke inkathi iqukethe umsebenzi okufanele wenziwe nguNkulunkulu. Ngakho, umsebenzi owenziwe nguNkulunkulu uqobo enkathini ngayinye uqukethe ukubonakaliswa kwesimo Sakhe sangempela, bese kokubili igama Lakhe kanye nomsebenzi awenzile kuguquka kanye nesikhathi; konke kusha. NgeNkathi Yomthetho, umsebenzi wokuqondisa isintu wawenziwa ngaphansi kwegama likaJehova futhi isigaba sokuqala somsebenzi saqalwa emhlabeni. Kulesi sigaba umsebenzi wawuqukethe ukwakha ithempeli ne-altare, kanye nokusebenzisa umthetho ukuqondisa isizwe sakwa-Israyeli nokusebenza phakathi kwaso. Ngokuqondisa isizwe sakwa-Israyeli, UNkulunkulu wasungula indawo yomsebenzi Wakhe lapha emhlabeni. Kusuka kule ndawo, wasabalalisa umsebenzi Wakhe, wawuyisa ngaphandle ngaleya kwakwa-Israyeli, okusho ukuthi, ukusuka kwa-Israyeli, wawandisela ngaphandle, ukuze izizukulwane zakamuva ziye ngokuya zazi ukuthi uJehova wayenguNkulunkulu, nokuthi nguJehova owadala amazulu nomhlaba nazo zonke izinto, nokuthi nguJehova owenza zonke izidalwa. Wasabalalisa umsebenzi Wakhe ngabantu bakwa-Israyeli wawusabalalisela kude nabo. Izwe lakwa-Israyeli laliyindawo engcwele yokuqala yomsebenzi kaJehova emhlabeni, futhi kwakusezweni lakwa-Israyeli lapho uNkulunkulu aqala khona ukusebenza emhlabeni. Lowo kwakuwumsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho. Emsebenzini weNkathi Yomusa, uJesu wayenguNkulunkulu owayesindisa umuntu. Lokho ayenakho nayeyikho kwakuwumusa, uthando, ububele, isineke, ukubekezela, ukuthobeka, ukunakekela kanye nokubekezelelana, futhi okuningi komsebenzi awenza kwakungokokukhululwa komuntu. Mayelana nesimo Sakhe, kwakungesobubele nothando, futhi ngenxa yokuthi wayenobubele nothando, kwadingeka ukuba abethelwe esiphambanweni ngenxa yomuntu, akhombise ukuthi

---

uNkulunkulu wathanda umuntu njengoba ayezithanda Yena, kangangokuthi waze wazinikela Yena uqobo Lwakhe lonke. NgeNkathi Yomusa, igama likaNkulunkulu kwakunguJesu, okusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayenguNkulunkulu owasindisa umuntu, nokuthi ngalokho wayenguNkulunkulu onobubele futhi onothando. UNkulunkulu wayenomuntu. Uthando Lwakhe, ububele Bakhe, nensindiso Yakhe konke kwakuhambisana nawo wonke umuntu. Kwakungokwamukela igama leNkosi uJesu nobukhona Bakhe kuphela lapho umuntu wayengathola khona ukuthula nenjabulo, amukele isibusiso Sakhe kanye nomusa Wakhe omkhulu, kanye nensindiso Yakhe. Ngokubethelwa kukaJesu, bonke labo abamlandela bathola insindiso futhi baxolelwa izono zabo. NgeNkathi Yomusa, igama likaNkulunkulu kwakunguJesu. Ngamanye amazwi umsebenzi wangeNkathi Yomusa, umsebenzi wawenziwa egameni likaJesu kakhulu. NgeNkathi Yomusa, igama likaNkulunkulu kwakunguJesu. Wenza isigaba somsebenzi omusha ngemva kweTestamente Elidala futhi umsebenzi Wakhe waphetha ngokubethelwa. Lokhu kwakuwumsebenzi wakhe wonke. Ngakho, ngeNkathi Yomthetho, uJehova kwakuyigama likaNkulunkulu futhi ngeNkathi Yomusa uJesu wayemele uNkulunkulu. Ezinsukwini zokugcina, igama Lakhe uNkulunkulu uSomandla—Onamandla onke futhi usebenzisa amandla Akhe ukuze aqondise umuntu, anqobe umuntu futhi azuze umuntu, bese ekugcineni, aphethe inkathi. Kuzo zonke izinkathi, kuso sonke isigaba somsebenzi Wakhe, isimo sikaNkulunkulu siyabonakala.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umbono Womsebenzi KaNkulunkulu (3)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 42)**

Ingabe igama likaJesu—“UNkulunkulu unathi”—lisimele sonke isimo sikaNkulunkulu? Lingamchaza ngokugcwele uNkulunkulu? Uma umuntu ethi uNkulunkulu angabizwa kuphela ngokuthi uJesu futhi akufanele abe nelinye igama ngoba uNkulunkulu unesimo esingaguquki, la mazwi anjalo awukuhlambalaza ngempela! Uyakholwa ukuthi igama elithi Jesu, uNkulunkulu unathi, lilodwa lingammela ngokuphelele uNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu angabizwa ngamagama amaningi, kodwa phakathi kwala magama amaningi, alikho igama elilodwa elingakuqoqa konke ngoNkulunkulu, alikho nelilodwa elingamela uNkulunkulu ngokuphelele. Ngakho uNkulunkulu unamagama amaningi, kodwa wonke la magama amaningi awakwazi ukucacisa isimo sikaNkulunkulu, ngoba isimo sikaNkulunkulu sicebe ngendlela yokuthi singaphezulu kakhulu kunamandla omuntu okumazi. Ayikho indlela yokuthi umuntu, esebenzisa ulimi lwesintu, aqoqe uNkulunkulu ngokugcwele. Isintu sinamagama amancane kakhulu esingaqoqa ngawo konke esikwaziyo ngesimo sikaNkulunkulu: mkhulu, uyahlonipheka, uyamangalisa, akaqondakali, uphakeme, ungcwele, ulungile, uhlakaniphile, njalo njalo. Amagama amaningi ngokweqile! La magama angafiki ndawo awakwazi ukuchaza okuncane umuntu asakubonile kwesimo

---

sikaNkulunkulu. Ngokuhamba kwesikhathi, abanye abaningi benezela amagama ababecabanga ukuthi ayekwazi ukuchaza kangcono ukushisekela okwakusezinhliziyweni zabo: uNkulunkulu mkhulu kakhulu! UNkulunkulu ungcewele kakhulu! UNkulunkulu uthandeka kakhulu! Namuhla, izisho zabantu ezinjengalezi sezifike esicongweni sazo, kodwa umuntu akakwazi ukukhuluma ngokucacile. Ngakho, ngokomuntu, uNkulunkulu unamagama amaningi, nokho akanalo igama elilodwa, futhi lokhu kungenxa yokuthi isiqu sikaNkulunkulu sinokuningi kakhulu kanti ulimi lomuntu luhlwempu kakhulu. Izwi noma igama elithile elilodwa alinawo amandla okumela uNkulunkulu uqobo, ngakho ingabe ucabanga ukuthi igama likaNkulunkulu lingama ndawonye nje? UNkulunkulu mkhulu kakhulu futhi ungcewele, kodwa awukwazi ukumvumela aguqule igama Lakhe njalo ngenkathi entsha? Ngakho-ke, kuyo yonke inkathi uNkulunkulu enza kuyo umsebenzi Wakhe mathupha, usebenzisa igama elihambisana nenkathi ukuze aqoqe umsebenzi ahlose ukuwenza. Usebenzisa leli gama kanye elibonisa ukubaluleka kwaleyo nkathi ukuze limele isimo Sakhe kuleyo nkathi. NguNkulunkulu lo esebenzisa ulimi lwabantu ukuze aveze isimo Sakhe. Ngisho kunjalo, abantu abaningi asebedlule ekuzweni ngokomoya futhi asebembone mathupha uNkulunkulu basezwa ukuthi leli gama elithile alikwazi ukumela uNkulunkulu ngokuphelele—awu, akukho okungenziwa ngalokhu, ngakho umuntu akasambizi uNkulunkulu nganoma yiliphi igama, kodwa umbiza nje ngokuthi “Nkulunkulu.” Kusengathi inhliziyu yomuntu igcewele uthando kodwa futhi ixakwe yizimpikiswano, ngoba umuntu akakwazi ukuchaza uNkulunkulu. Ayikho uNkulunkulu kucebe kakhulu, akukho ndlela yokukuchaza. Alikho igama elilodwa elingaqoqa isimo sikaNkulunkulu, futhi akukho gama elilodwa elingachaza lokho uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho. Uma umuntu engibuza, “Empeleni yiliphi igama olisebenzisayo?” Ngiyomtshela ukuthi, “UNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu!” Akulona igama elihle lelo likaNkulunkulu? Akukhona ukuqoqa kahle kakhulu isimo sikaNkulunkulu? Uma kunjalo-ke, kungani nichitha amandla angaka nifuna igama likaNkulunkulu? Kungani kufanele nizihlekeze ubuchopho, nizile ukudla nobuthongo, konke ngenxa yegama nje? Luyofika usuku lapho uNkulunkulu engeke esabizwa ngegama elithi Jehova, Jesu noma uMesiya—uyobe esebizwa nje ngokuthi uMdali. Ngaleso sikhathi, wonke amagama ake wawasebenzisa emhlabeni ayofinyelela ekugcineni, ngoba umsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni uyobe usufike ekugcineni, ngemva kwalokho ngeke esaba nawo amagama. Lapho zonke izinto sezingaphansi kokubusa koMdali, unasiphi isidingo segama elifanaleke kakhulu kodwa elingaphelele? Namanje usathungatha igama likaNkulunkulu? Usalokotha uthi uNkulunkulu ubizwa kuphela ngoJehova? Usalokotha uthi uNkulunkulu angabizwa kuphela ngoJesu? Ungakwazi yini ukuthwala isono sokuhlambalaza uNkulunkulu? Kufanele wazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayengenalo igama ekuqaleni. Wathatha nje igama elilodwa, amabili noma amaningi ngenxa yokuthi kunomsebenzi okwakufanele awenze futhi kwakufanele apha the isintu. Noma ngabe yiliphi igama abizwa ngalo—ingabe akazikhethelanga lona? Ingabe ubengadinga wena—omunye wezidalwa Zakhe—

---

ukuba ulinqume? Igama uNkulunkulu abizwa ngalo yilelo elivumelana nalokho umuntu angakwazi ukukuqonda, ngolimi lwesintu, kodwa leli gama umuntu angakwazi ukuliqonda ngokuphelele. Ungasho kuphela ukuthi kunoNkulunkulu osezulwini, ukuthi ubizwa ngokuthi uNkulunkulu, ukuthi unguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe onamandla amakhulu, ohlakaniphe kakhulu, ophakeme kakhulu, omangalisa kakhulu, ofihlakele kakhulu, onamandla onke kakhulu futhi akukho okungaphezu kwalokho ongakusho; yilokho kuphela okuncane okwaziyo. Njengoba kunjalo, ingabe igama nje likaJesu lingamela uNkulunkulu uqobo? Lapho izinsuku zokugcina zifika, nakuba kusenguye uNkulunkulu owenza umsebenzi Wakhe, igama Lakhe kufanele ligquke, ngoba sekuyinkathi eyehlukile.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umbono Womsebenzi KaNkulunkulu (3)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 43)**

Ngesikhathi uJesu efika ezokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe, kwawungaphansi kokuqondisa kukaMoya oNgcwele; wenza lokho uMoya oNgcwele owawukufuna futhi kwakungekhona okungokweNkathi Yomthetho yeTestamente Elidala noma ngokwendlela yomsebenzi kaJehova. Nakuba umsebenzi uJesu ayezele ukuzowenza wakungekhona ukuzogcina imithetho kaJehova noma imiyalelo kaJehova, umthombo wakho wawufana. Umsebenzi uJesu awenza wawumele igama likaJesu futhi wawumele iNkathi Yomusa; umsebenzi owawenziwa uJehova, wona wawumele uJehova kanye neNkathi Yomthetho. Umsebenzi wabo kwakuwumsebenzi kaMoya owodwa osezinkathini ezimbili ezechukene. Umsebenzi uJesu awenza wawungamela iNkathi Yomusa kuphela nomsebenzi uJehova awenza nawo wawungamela iNkathi Yomthetho yeTestamente Elidala. UJehova wayeqondisa kuphela abantu bakwa-Israyeli nabaseGibhithe kanye nazo zonke izizwe ezingale kuka-Israyeli. Umsebenzi kaJesu weNkathi Yomusa yeTestamente Elisha wawungumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngaphansi kwegama likaJesu njengoba ayeqondisa leyo nkathi. Uma uthi umsebenzi kaJesu wawusekelwe kokaJehova, ukuthi akazange aqale umsebenzi omusha, nokuthi konke akwenza kwakuvumelana namazwi kaJehova, nomsebenzi kaJehova, kanye neziprofetho zika-Isaya, uJesu wayengeke-ke abe uNkulunkulu obe yinyama. Ukuba wenza umsebenzi Wakhe ngale ndlela, wayeyoba ngumphostoli noma isisebenzi seNkathi Yomthetho. Uma kunjengoba usho, kusho ukuthi uJesu wayengeke akwazi ukuqala inkathi futhi awukho omunye umsebenzi ayengawenza. Ngendlela efanayo, uMoya oNgcwele kumele kakhulu wenze umsebenzi Wakhe ngoJehova, futhi ngaphandle kukaJehova uMoya oNgcwele wawungeke ukwazi ukwenza umsebenzi omusha. Umuntu unephutha ngokuqonda umsebenzi kaJesu ngale ndlela. Uma umuntu ekholwa ukuthi umsebenzi owenziwe uJesu wawuvumelana namazwi kaJehova kanye neziprofetho zika-Isaya, ingabe uJesu wayenguNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu noma wayengomunye wabaprofethi? Ngokwalo

---

mbono, kwakungebe khona Nkathi Yomusa futhi uJesu wayengeke abe uNkulunkulu osenyameni, ngoba umsebenzi awenza wawungakwazi ukumela iNkathi Yomusa futhi wawungamela kuphela iNkathi Yomthetho yeTestamente Elidala. Kwakungaba nenkathi entsha kuphela lapho uJesu efika ezokwenza umsebenzi omusha, ukuqala inkathi entsha, ukwedlula umsebenzi owawukade wenziwe kwa-Israyeli, kanye nokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe ngokungahambisani nomsebenzi owenziwa nguJehova kwa-Israyeli noma nemithetho Yakhe emidala, noma ngokuhambisana nayiphi imithetho, kodwa ukwenza umsebenzi omusha okwakufanele awenze. UNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe uza ukuzovula inkathi futhi uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe uza ukuzoqeda inkathi. Umuntu akakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wokuqala inkathi nokuphetha inkathi. Ukuba uJesu akazange afikise umsebenzi kaJehova ekupheleni emva kokufika Kwakhe, lokho-ke kwakuyoba ubufakazi bokuthi wayengumuntu nje futhi engakwazi ukumela uNkulunkulu. Ngenxa kanye yokuthi uJesu weza waphetha umsebenzi kaJehova, waqhuba umsebenzi kaJehova futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, wenza umsebenzi Wakhe, umsebenzi omusha, kubonisa ukuthi lokhu kwakuyinkathi entsha nokuthi uJesu wayenguNkulunkulu uqobo. Benza izigaba zomsebenzi ezehlukene ngokucacile. Esinye isigaba sasenziwa ethempelini, kanti esinye sasenziwa ngaphandle kwalo. Omunye wale misebenzi wawungukuhola abantu ngendlela yomthetho kanti omunye wawungukunikela umnikelo wesono. Zombili lezi zigaba zomsebenzi zazehlukene ngokusobala; lokhu kwehlukana inkathi entsha kwendala, futhi kuliqiniso elimsulwa ukuthi ziyizinkathi ezimbili ezehlukene. Indawo yomsebenzi Wabo yayehlukene futhi umongo womsebenzi Wabo wawehlukene futhi nezinhloso zomsebenzi Wabo zazehlukene. Ngakho, zingahlukaniswa zibe yizinkathi ezimbili: ITestamente Elisha neTestamente Elidala, okuwukuthi, inkathi entsha nendala. Lapho uJesu efika akangenanga ethempelini, okufakazela ukuthi inkathi kaJehova yayisiphelile. Akangenanga ethempelini ngoba umsebenzi kaJehova ethempelini wawusuphelile, futhi wawungasadingi ukuphinde wenziwe, futhi ukuwenza futhi kwakuyoba ukuwuphinda. Kwaba ngokushiya ithempeli, ukuqala umsebenzi omusha kanye nokuvula indlela entsha ngaphandle kwethempeli, lapho akwazi khona ukufikisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu esicongweni sawo. Ukuba akaphumanga ethempelini ukuyokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wawuyoma ndawonye ezisekelweni zethempeli, futhi kwakungeke kube nezinguquko ezintsha. Ngakho, lapho uJesu efika akangenanga ethempelini, futhi akenzanga umsebenzi Wakhe phakathi ethempelini. Wenza umsebenzi Wakhe ngaphandle kwethempeli, futhi, eholabafundi, wenza umsebenzi Wakhe ngokukhululeka. Ukuhamba kukaNkulunkulu ethempelini ukuyokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe kwasho ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayenohlelo olusha. Umsebenzi wakhe wawuzokwenziwa ngaphandle kwethempeli, futhi kwakuzoba umsebenzi omusha owawungeke ubambeke endleleni yokwenziwa kwawo. Eqeda nje ukufika uJesu, waqeda umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wangesikhathi seTestamente Elidala. Nakuba zazibizwa ngamagama amabili angafani, kwaba nguMoya owodwa owafeza zombili lezi

---

zigaba zomsebenzi, futhi nomsebenzi owawenziwa wawuqhubeka njalo Njengoba igama lalehlukile, nokuqukethwe umsebenzi kwakwehlukile, inkathi yayihlukile. Lapho uJehova efika, leyo kwakuyinkathi kaJehova nalapho uJesu efika, leyo kwakuyinkathi kaJesu. Ngakho, isikhathi ngasinye lapho lowo nalowo efika, uNkulunkulu ubizwa ngegama elilodwa, umela inkathi eyodwa futhi uvula indlela entsha, athathe igama elisha, okubonisa ukuthi uNkulunkulu uhlala emusha futhi akagugi, okuwukuthi umsebenzi Wakhe awuyeki ukuqhubekela phambili. Umlando uhlala uqhubekela phambili nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uhlala uqhubekela phambili. Ukuze uhlelo lweminyaka eziyinkulungwane eziyisithupha lufinyelele esiphethweni, kumele luhlale luqhubeka luya phambili. Usuku nosuku, kufanele enze umsebenzi omusha, unyaka nonyaka kumele enze umsebenzi omusha; kumele aqale izindlela ezintsha, kumele aqale izinkathi ezintsha, aqale umsebenzi omusha nomkhulu, futhi kanye nalokhu alethe amagama amasha nomsebenzi omusha.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umbono Womsebenzi KaNkulunkulu (3)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 44)**

“UJehova” yigama engalisebenzisa ngenkathi ngisebenza kwa-Israyeli, futhi lisho uNkulunkulu wama-Israyeli (Abantu abakhethiwe bakaNkulunkulu) ongazwela umuntu, amqalekise umuntu futhi aqondise ukuphila komuntu. Lisho uNkulunkulu onamandla amakhulu futhi ogcwele ukuhlakanipha. “UJesu” ungu-Emanuweli, okusho umnikelo wesono ogcwele uthando, ogcwele ububele futhi okhulula isintu. Wenza umsebenzi Wenkathi Yomusa, futhi wamelela ingxenye eyodwa yohlelo lokuqondisa. Okusho ukuthi, uJehova kuphela onguNkulunkulu wabantu baka-Israyeli abakhethiweyo, uNkulunkulu ka-Abrahama, uNkulunkulu ka-Isaka, uNkulunkulu kaJakobe, uNkulunkulu kaMose noNkulunkulu wabo bonke abakwa-Israyeli. Ngakho, nakule nkathi, bonke abakwa-Israyeli, ngaphandle kwamaJuda, bakhonza uJehova. Bamenzela iminikelo e-altare futhi bamkhonze begqoke izingubo zabapristi ethempelini. Abanethemba lakho ukubonakala kukaJehova futhi. NguJesu kuphela ongoMhlengi wesintu. Ungumnikelo wesono owahlenga isintu esonweni. Okusho ukuthi, igama likaJesu livela eNkathini Yomusa, futhi belilokhu likhona ngenxa yomsebenzi wokukhulula weNkathi Yomusa. Igama likaJesu libe khona ukuze abantu bangeNkathi Yomusa bazalwe kabusha futhi basindiswe, futhi liyigama elithile lokuhlenga sonke isintu. Ngakho igama likaJesu limelela umsebenzi wokuhlenga, futhi lisho iNkathi Yomusa. Igama elithi Jehova, liyigama elithile labantu bakwa-Israyeli ababephila ngaphansi komthetho. ENkathini ngayinye nesigaba ngasinye somsebenzi, igama lami linesisekelo kodwa futhi limelela okuthile okubalulekile: Igama ngalinye limele inkathi eyodwa. “UJehova” umele iNkathi Yomthetho futhi liyisihloniphiso sikaNkulunkulu owayekhonzwa ngabantu bakwa-Israyeli. “UJesu” umelela iNkathi Yomusa futhi uyigama

---

likaNkulunkulu wabo bonke abahlengwa phakathi neNkathi Yomusa. Uma umuntu elangazelela ukufika kukaJesu uMsindisi phakathi nezinsuku zokugcina, kodwa esalindele ukuba afike engumfanekiso ayeyiwo eJudiya, ngakho lonke uhlelo lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha luzoma ngeNkathi Yokuhlengwa, futhi angeke akwazi uqhubekele phambili. Ngaphezu kwalokho, izinsuku zokugcina azisoze zafika, futhi inkathi ngeke iqedwe. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi uJesu uMsindisi uhlanga futhi asindise isintu. Ngathatha igama likaJesu ngenzela zonke izoni zangeNkathi Yomusa futhi akulona igama engizoliletha ukuqeda ngesintu. Nakuba uJehova, uJesu kanye noMesiya bonke bemelela uMoya Wami, la magama abonisa kuphela izinkathi ezihlukahlukene zohlelo Lwami lokuqondisa futhi awameleli sonke isiqu Sami. Amagama abantu abasemhlabeni abangibiza ngawo awakwazi ukusiveza sonke isimo Sami semvelo nakho konke engiyikho. Amane angamagama nje engibizwa ngawo ezinkathini ezingafani. Futhi, lapho kufika inkathi yokugcina—inkathi yezinsuku zokugcina—igama Lami kuyomele lishintshe futhi. Angeke ngibizwe ngoJehova, noma ngoJesu, ingasaphathwa ekaMesiya. Ngizobizwa ngoNkulunkulu uSomandla Uqobo, futhi kuleli gama ngiyoyiqeda yonke inkathi. Ngangaziwa ngoJehova kuqala. Ngangaziwa futhi ngoMesiya, futhi abantu babengibiza ngoJesu uMsindisi ngoba babengithanda futhi bengihlonipha. Kodwa namuhla angiyena uJehova noma uJesu abantu ababemazi kudala—nginguNkulunkulu obuye ezinsukwini zokugcina, uNkulunkulu ozoqeda ngenkathi. NginguNkulunkulu Uqobo ovukayo kusuka ekupheleni komhlaba, isimo Sami semvelo siphelilesiwe futhi nginalo lonke igunya, udumo nenkazimulo. Abantu abakaze baxhumane Nami futhi abakaze bangazi, bebelokhu bengasinakile isimo Sami semvelo. Kusukela ekudalweni komhlaba kuze kube namhlanje, akekho owake wangibona. Lona nguNkulunkulu obonakala kubantu phakathi nezinsuku zokugcina kodwa ofihlekile ebantwini. Uhlala ebantwini, uyiqiniso futhi ungokoqobo njengelanga elishisayo nomlilo ovutha amalangabi, onamandla nogcwaliswe ngegunya. Akekho noyedwa umuntu noma into engeke yahlulelwa ngamazwi Ami, futhi akekho noyedwa ongeke angacwengwa ngomlilo ovuthayo. Ekugcineni, zonke izizwe ziyobusiswa ngenxa yamazwi Ami, futhi ziyophihlizwa zibe yizicucu ngenxa yamazwi Ami. Ngaleyo ndlela, bonke abantu ngezinsuku zokugcina bayobona ukuthi nginguMsindisi obuyile, nginguNkulunkulu uMninimandla Onke onqobe sonke isintu, owake waba ngumnikelo wesono kubantu, kodwa ezinsukwini zokugcina ngiba nayimisebe yelanga eshisa zonke izinto, kanye nelanga lokulunga elambula izinto zonke. Lowo umsebenzi Wami wezinsuku zokugcina. Ngithathe leli gama futhi nginalesi simo semvelo ukuze bonke abantu babone ukuthi nginguNkulunkulu olungile, futhi ngiyilanga elishisayo, nomlilo onamalangabi. Ukuze bonke bangidumise Mina Nkulunkulu weqiniso, babubone ubuso Bami bangempela: Angiyena uNkulunkulu wama-Israyeli kuphela, futhi angiyena nje uMhlengi—nginguNkulunkulu wayo yonke indalo emazulwini nasemhlabeni nasolwandle.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 45)**

Lapho uMsindisi efika ezinsukwini zokugcina, uma esabizwa ngoJesu futhi, waphinde wazalwa eJudiya futhi, wenza umsebenzi Wakhe eJudiya, ngakho lokho bekuyobonisa ukuthi ngadala abantu bakwa-Israyeli futhi ngahlenga abantu bakwa-Israyeli kuphela nokuthi ayikho into engihlanganisa nabeZizwe. Ingabe lokhu angeke kushayisane namazwi Ami ukuthi “nginguNkulunkulu owadala amazulu nomhlaba nazo zonke izinto”? Ngalishiya iJudiya ngenza umsebenzi Wami kwabeZizwe ngoba angiyena nje uNkulunkulu wabantu bakwa-Israyeli, kodwa, nginguNkulunkulu wayo yonke indalo. Ngibonakala kwabeZizwe ezinsukwini zokugcina ngoba angiyena uJehova kuphela, uNkulunkulu wama-Israyeli, kuphela, kodwa kunalokho, ngoba nginguMdali wabo bonke abakhethiweyo Bami phakathi kwabeZizwe. Angidalanga kuphela u-Israyeli, iGibhithe neLebhanoni, kodwa ngadala zonke iZizwe, ngale kuka-Israyeli. Futhi ngenxa yalokho ngiyiNkosi yayo yonke indalo. Ngimane ngasebenzisa u-Israyeli njengesiqalo somsebenzi Wami, ngasebenzisa iJudiya neGalile njengenqaba yomsebenzi Wami wokuhlenga, futhi ngasebenzisa abantu beZizwe njengesisekelo engizolethela ngaso yonke inkathi ekugcineni. Ngenza izigaba ezimbili zomsebenzi kwa-Israyeli (izigaba ezimbili zomsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho neNkathi Yomusa), futhi bengilokhu ngiqhubeka nezinye izigaba zomsebenzi ezimbili (iNkathi Yomusa neNkathi Yombuso) kuyo yonke indawo ngale kuka-Israyeli. Kubantu beZizwe ngizokwenza umsebenzi wokunqoba futhi ngiphothule inkathi. Uma umuntu elokhu engibiza ngoJesu Kristu, kodwa engazi ukuthi ngiqale inkathi entsha phakathi nezinsuku zokugcina futhi ngiphikelele emsebenzini omusha futhi uma umuntu elindele ngokweqile ukufika kukaJesu uMsindisi, abantu abanjalo ngiyobabiza njengalabo abangazange bakholelwe Kimi. Bangabantu abangangazi, futhi ukukholwa kwabo Kimi kuwubuzenzisi. Ingabe abantu abanjalo bangakubona ukufika kukaJesu uMsindisi evela ezulwini? Abakulindele akukhona ukufika Kwami, kodwa ukufika kweNkosi yamaJuda. Abakulangazelele ukubhubhisa Kwami lo mhlaba omdala, kunalokho balindele ukufika kukaJesu kwesibili, lapho beyohlengwa khona; balangazelele ukufika kukaJesu ezophinde akhulule bonke abantu kuleli zwe elinzima nelingalungile. Abantu abanjalo bangaba kanjani abaqeda umsebenzi Wami phakathi nezinsuku zokugcina? Izifiso zomuntu azikwazi ukumenza athole izifiso Zami noma afeze umsebenzi Wami, ngoba umuntu umane nje wazisa umsebenzi engiwenzile esikhathini esedlule, futhi akaqondi nakancane ukuthi nginguNkulunkulu Uqobo ohlezi emusha nongagugi. Umuntu wazi kuphela ukuthi nginguJehova, noJesu, akanako nokuncane ukusola kokuthi ngingowokugcina, Lowo oyoletsa isintu ekugcineni. Konke abantu abakulangazelelayo nabakwaziyo kumane kuyimicabango yabo, futhi kumane kuyilokho abangakubona ngamehlo abo. Akuyeli nakuyela emsebenzini engiwenzayo, akuhambisani nawo. Ukube umsebenzi Wami ubuwenziwe



---

ngokwendlela yomuntu, lokho bekuyosho ukuthi uphela nini? Kunini lapho isintu siyongeka khona ekuphumuleni? Futhi ngiyokwazi kanjani ukungena osukwini lwesikhombisa, iSabatha? Ngisebenza ngokwalokho engikuhlelile Kwami, ngokwenhloso Yami, hhayi ngokwenhloso yomuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsindisi Usebuyile ‘Esefwini Elimhlophe’” encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyamani

---

## **II. Ukubonakala KukaNkulunkulu Nomsebenzi Wakhe**

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 46)**

Ukudumisa kufikile eSiyoni futhi indawo yokuhlala kaNkulunkulu ibonakele. Igama elihle elingcwele lidunyiswa yibo bonke abantu, futhi liyasabalala. A, Nkulunkulu uSomandla! Inhloko yezulu nomhlaba, uKristu wezinsuku zokugcina—uyiLanga elikhanyayo, futhi uphakeme phezu kweNtaba iSiyoni enobukhosi futhi emangalisayo kulo lonke izulu nomhlaba ...

Nkulunkulu uSomandla! Siyakuhalalisela; siyadansa futhi siyacula. UnguMhlengi wethu ngempela, iNkosi enkulu yezulu nomhlaba! Sewenze iqembu labanqobi, futhi ugcwalise uhlelo lokuphatha lukaNkulunkulu. Bonke abantu bagelezela kule ntaba. Bonke abantu bayoguqa phambi kwesihlalo sobukhosi! Ungoyedwa nokuphela kukaNkulunkulu wangempela futhi ufanelwe yinkazimulo nokuhlonipheka. Yonke inkazimulo, ukudunyiswa, negunya akube sesihlalweni sobukhosi! Umthombo wokuphila ugeleza usuka esihlalweni sobukhosi, unisela futhi wondla abantu bakaNkulunkulu. Impilo iguquka nsuku zonke; ukukhanya nezambulo ezintsha kuyasilandela, kuhlala kusinika ulwazi olusha ngoNkulunkulu. Ukuba nesiqiniseko ngoNkulunkulu ngokuhlangenwe nakho; amazwi Akhe ahlala ebonakala, ebonakala kulabo abafanele. Ngempela sibusiswe kakhulu! Ukubhekana ubuso nobuso noNkulunkulu nsuku zonke, sikhuluma noNkulunkulu kukho konke, futhi sinika uNkulunkulu ubukhosi kukho konke. Sizindla ngezwi likaNkulunkulu ngokucophelela, izinhliziyi zethu zizothile kuNkulunkulu, futhi ngalokho siza phambi kukaNkulunkulu lapho sithola khona ukukhanya Kwakhe. Ekuphileni kwethu, ezenzweni, emazwini, emicabangweni, nasemiqondweni kwansuku zonke, siphila ngaphakathi kwezwi likaNkulunkulu, futhi sihlala sinokwahlukanisa. Izwi likaNkulunkulu lifaka intambo enalithini; izinto ezifihlwe phakathi zibonakala enye emva kwenye kungalindelwe. Ukuhlanganyela noNkulunkulu akunakubanjezelwa; imicabango nemiqondo kubekwa obala nguNkulunkulu. Kuwo wonke umzuzu siphila phambi kwesihlalo sikaKristu lapho sedlula khona ekwahlulelweni. Yonke ingxenye yemizimba yethu ilokhu ihleli uSathane. Namuhla, ithempeli likaNkulunkulu kufanele lihlanzwe ukuze kubuyiswe ubukhosi Bakhe. Ukuze siphathwe nguNkulunkulu ngokuphelele, kufanele sedlule empini yokuphila nokufa. Kulapho kuphela ubuntu bethu obudala sebubethelwe lapho ukuphila kukaKristu okuvukile bungabusa ngobukhosi.

Manje uMoya oNgcwele uhlasela amagumbi onke ethu ukuze uqale impi yokubuyisa! Uma nje sikulungele ukuzincisha futhi sizimisele ukubambisana noNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu noma nini uyokhanyisa futhi ahlanze ingaphakathi lethu, futhi abuyise kabusha lokho uSathane akuthathile, ukuze sikwazi ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu ngokushesha okungenzeka.

---

Ungachithi isikhathi, futhi njalo hlala uphila ngaphakathi kwezwi likaNkulunkulu. Yakheka kanye nabangcwele, ngeniswa embusweni, futhi ungene enkazimulweni noNkulunkulu.

kuvela embhalweni othi “Isahluko 1” sengxenye ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 47)**

Ibandla laseFiladelfiya selithole isimo, futhi lokhu kube ngokuphelele ngenxa yomusa nobubele bukaNkulunkulu. Abangcwele bakhophe uthando lwabo lukaNkulunkulu futhi abazange baphambuke endleleni yabo yokomoya. Baqinile ekukholweni kwabo ukuthi uNkulunkulu wangempela ongukuphela Kwakhe ube yinyama, ukuthi uyiNhloko yezulu nomhlaba olawula zonke izinto—lokhu kuqinisekiswa nguMoya oNgcwele futhi kufakazelwa ngobufakazi obuqanda ikhanda! Akunakuguquka!

O, Nkulunkulu uSomandla! Namuhla uvule amehlo ethu angokomoya, uvumela ukuthi izimpumputhe zibone, izishosha zihambe, abanochoko ukuba basinde. Uvule ifasitela lezulu futhi sibone izimfihlakalo zomhlaba ongokomoya. Amazwi Akho angene kithi, futhi usisindisile ebuntwini obukhohlakele obulethwe nguSathane. Lokhu kuwumsebenzi Wakho omkhulu kanye nomusa Wakho omkhulukazi. Singofakazi Bakho!

Uthobeka futhi wafihlakala ekuthuleni isikhathi eside. Wedlule ekuvukeni nokuhlupheka kokubethelwa; waze intokozo nosizi lokuphila komuntu kanye nokushushiswa nobunzima. Uzwe futhi wanambitha ubuhlungu bomhlaba womuntu, futhi ushiywe yinkathi. UNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu unguNkulunkulu Ngokwakhe. Usisindisile engqumbini yobulongwe ngenxa yentando kaNkulunkulu wase usiphakamisa ngesandla Sakho sokudla; umusa Wakho unikezwe thina mahhala. Wenza imizamo engapheli yokufaka ukuphila Kwakho kithina; inani olikhokhile ngegazi, umjuluko, nezinyembezi Zakho lokhu kukwabangcwele. Siyizikhonzi zemizamo Yakho yokuzikhandla; siyinani olikhokhayo.

O, Nkulunkulu Somandla! Kungenxa yothando nobubele Bakho, ukulunga nobukhosi Bakho, ubungcwele nokuthobeka Kwakho ukuba bonke abantu bayokhothama phambi Kwakho futhi bakukhonze kuze kube phakade.

Namuhla uphelelelise wonke amabandla—ibandla laseFiladelfiya—eliwukufezwa kohlelo Lwakho lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizi-6,000. Abangcwele manje sebengalalela ngokuthobeka phambi Kwakho; baxhumene nabanye emoyeni futhi bayaphelezelana othandweni. Baxhumene nomthombo wesiphethu. Amanzi okuphila aphilayo agobhoza ngokungapheli futhi asusa aphinde ahlanze konke ukungcola nodoti ebandleni, ephinda futhi ehlanza ithempeli. Simazile uNkulunkulu wangempela ongokoqobo, sahamba ngaphakathi kwamazwi Akhe, sabona

---

imisebenzi yethu nokufanele sikwenze, futhi senza konke esingakwenza ukuze sizidele ngenxa yebandla. Kufanele sithathe yonke imizuzu ukuze sithule phambi Kwakho futhi silalele umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele ukuze intando Yakho ingavimbeleki kithi. Phakathi kwabangcwele kukhona ukuthandana, futhi ukuqina kwabanye kuyovala isikhala sokwehluleka kwabanye. Bangahamba emoyeni kuyo yonke imizuzu futhi bazuze ukukhanyiselwa nokukhanya koMoya oNgcwele. Benza iqiniso masinyane emva kokuliqonda; bahambisana nokukhanya okusha futhi balandele izinyathelo zikaNkulunkulu.

Bambisana ngenkuthalo noNkulunkulu; ukumdedela alawule kungukuhamba Naye. Yonke imiqondo yakho, imicabango nemibono, konke ukuxakeka kwethu komhlaba, kushabalala emoyeni njengentuthu. Sivumela uNkulunkulu abuse emoyeni wethu, sihambe Naye futhi sizuze ukwedlula kokuyimvelo, siqobe umhlaba, futhi imimoya yethu iyandiza iphinde ithole ukukhululwa; lena yimiphumela yokuba yiNkosi kukaNkulunkulu uSomandla. Kungenzeka kanjani singadansi futhi singaculi izindumiso, sinikeze ukudumisa kwethu, futhi sinikeze amaculo amasha?

Empeleni ziningi izindlela zokudumisa uNkulunkulu: ukumemeza igama Lakhe, ukusondela Kuye, ukucabanga Ngaye, ukufunda okuwukuthandaza, ukuhlanganyela, ukucabanga, ukuzindla, umthandazo, namaculo okudumisa. Kulezi zinhlobo zokudumisa kunokuthokoza, futhi kunogcobo; kukhona amandla ekudumiseni futhi kukhona nomthwalo. Kunokholo ekudumiseni, futhi kunolwazi olusha.

Bambisana ngenkuthalo noNkulunkulu, sebenza ngokuhambisana nibe munye, nelisa intando kaNkulunkulu uSomandla, phuthuma ukuba ngumzimba wokomoya ongcwele, nyathela uSathane, futhi uqede isiphetho sakhe. Ibandla laseFiladelfiya lihlwithwe phambi kukaNkulunkulu futhi liyazibonakalisa enkazimulweni kaNkulunkulu.

kuvela embhalweni othi "Isahluko 2" sengxenye ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 48)**

INkosi enqobile ihleli esihlalweni Sayo sobukhosi esikhazimulayo. Ifeze ukuhlenga futhi iholele bonke abantu Bayo ekubeni babonakale enkazimulweni. Iphethe izulu nomhlaba ezandleni Zayo futhi ngokuhlakanipha namandla Ayo obunkulunkulu yakhe futhi yenza iSiyoni eliqinile. Ngobukhosi Bayo yahlulela umhlaba omubi; yahlulela zonke izizwe nabo bonke abantu, umhlaba nezilwandle nazo zonke izinto eziphilayo kukho, kanye nalabo abadakwe yiwayini nokungabi nasimilo. UNkulunkulu nakanjani uyobahlulela, futhi nakanjani uyobathukuthela futhi kulokho kuyokwembulwa ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu. Ukwahlulela okunjalo kuyoshesha futhi kuyokwethulwa ngaphandle kokulibala. Umlilo wolaka lukaNkulunkulu uyohangula

---

amacala abo amabi futhi inhlekelele iyobehlela noma nini; ngeke bazi ndlela yokuphunyuka futhi ngeke babe nendawo yokucasha, bayokhala bagedle amazinyo abo, futhi bayozilethela imbubhiso.

Amadodana kaNkulunkulu anqobile nakanjani ayohlala eSiyoni, angalishiyi nhlobo. Izihlwele ziyolalelisisa iphimbo Lakhe, ziyonakisisa izenzo Zakhe, futhi amazwi azo okudumisa Yena ngeke ame. UNkulunkulu wangempela ongukuphela Kwakhe ubonakele! Siyoqiniseka Ngaye emoyeni futhi simlandele eduze siphinde senze konke esingakwenza ukuze siphuthume phambili ngaphandle kokungabaza. Ukuphela komhlaba kuyembuleka phambi kwethu; impilo yebandla kanye nabantu, izindaba, nezinto ezisizungezile ziqinisa ukuqeqeshwa kwethu. Asiphuthume sibuyise izinhliziyi zethu ezithanda umhlaba kakhulu! Asiphuthume sibuyise ukubona kwethu okusithwe kakhulu! Ngeke sisanyathela siye phambili ngoba singase seque imingcele futhi siyobamba izilimi zethu ukuze siphile ngezwi likaNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke sisaxabana ngenxa yezinzuzo nokulahlekelwa kwethu. A, kuyekeni—ukuthanda kwenu umhlaba nomcebo okunomhobholo! A, zikhululeni kukho—ukunamathela ngokunkonkoshela kubayeni benu nasemadodakazini namadodana enu! Lahlani imibono nobandlululo lwenu! Vuka, ngoba isikhathi sifushane! Umoya wakho mawubheke phezulu, bheka phezulu udedele uNkulunkulu alawule. Ungavumi ukuba ufane nenkosikazi kaLoti. Kuyadabukisa ukulahlwa! Kudabukisa ngempela! Vuka!

kuvela embhalweni othi “Isahluko 3” sengxenye ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 49)**

Izintaba nemifula kulokhu kuguquka, imifudlana igeleza iya phambili, futhi impilo yomuntu imfushane kunomhlaba nesibhakabhaka. NguNkulunkulu uSomandla kuphela ongukuphila kwaphakade okuvukile, ezizukulwaneni kuphila phakade! Zonke izinto nezigameko zisezandleni Zakhe, uSathane ungaphansi kwezinyawo Zakhe.

Namuhla kungenxa yokukhetha kukaNkulunkulu okumiselwe kusengaphambili ukuthi usisindisile ekubanjweni nguSathane. Ngempela unguMhlengi wethu. Impilo yaphakade evukile kaKristu ibunjwe ngaphakathi kithina, ngakho simiselwe ukuxhumana nokuphila kukaNkulunkulu, singaba naye ubuso nobuso, singamudla, simphuze, futhi simthokozele. Lokhu kungukuzinikela okunesineke nokuzidela kukaNkulunkulu.

Izikhathi zonyaka ziyafika zihambe, zedlula emoyeni nesithwathwa, zihlangana nokuningi ukuhlupheka kwempilo, ukushushiswa nezinhlupheko, ukulahlwa nokunyundelwa ngumhlaba, amacala okubhacekwa nguhulumeni, ukholo noma ukuzimisela kukaNkulunkulu akunciphi. Ngenhliziyi ephелеle ukuze intando kaNkulunkulu, ukuze uhlelo lukuphatha lukaNkulunkulu

---

lufenzeke, ubeka eceleni ukuphila Kwakhe. Ngenxa yabo bonke abantu Bakhe, akagodli mandla, ondlala futhi enisela ngokucophelela. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi asazi, futhi silukhuni kangakanani, sidinga kuphela ukulalela phambi Kwakhe, futhi ukuphila okuvukile kukaKristu kuyoguqula imvelo yethu endala.... Ngenxa yala mazibulo amadodana, usebenza ngokungakhathali, udela ukudla nobuthongo. Ezinsukwini nobusuku obuningi, ekushiseni okuhangulayo nokubanda okushubisa umnkantsha okuningi, ubheka ngenhliziyo yonke eSiyoni.

Umhlaba, ikhaya, nomsebenzi kudeliwe, ngokuzimisela, engathintwa yizinja bulo zamhlaba.... Amazwi aphuma emlonyeni Wakhe ayasishaya, edalula izinto ezifihlwe phakathi ekujuleni kwezinhliziyi zethu. Kungenzeka kanjani singakholwa? Wonke umusho ophuma emlonyeni Wakhe uyafezeka noma ngasiphi isikhathi kithina. Zonke izenzo zethu, ezisobala nezangasese, azikho angazazi, akukho angakuqondi. Konke empeleni kuyokwambulwa phambi Kwakhe, phezu kwezinhlelo namalungiselelo ethu.

Ihleli phambi Kwakhe, imimoya yethu iyathokoza, ithokomele futhi izothile, ihlala izwa ingenalutho ngaphakathi, ikweleta uNkulunkulu ngempela. Lokhu kuyisimanga esingacabangeki futhi esingafezeki. UMoya oNgcwele ufakaza ngokwanele ukuthi uNkulunkulu uSomandla ukungukuphela kukaNkulunkulu wangempela! Akunakuphikiswa! Thina, leli qembu labantu, ngempela sibusiseke kakhulu! Ukuba akungenxa yomusa nobubele bukaNkulunkulu, bekufanele siye ekubhubheni futhi silandele uSathane. NguNkulunkulu uSomandla kuphela ongasisindisa.

A! Nkulunkulu uSomandla uNkulunkulu ongokoqobo! Nguwena ovule amehlo ethu angokomoya, okwenze sabona izimfihlakalo zomhlaba womoya. Amangelengele ombuso awapheli. Bheka futhi ulinde. Usuku alukwazi ukuba kude kakhulu.

Imililo yempi iyayaluza, intuthu yezibhamu iyantanta, isimo sezulu siyafudumala, isimo sezulu sendawo siyaguquka, ubhubhane luzosabalala, futhi abantu kufanele bafe, benethemba elincane lokuphila.

A! Nkulunkulu uSomandla uNkulunkulu ongokoqobo! Uyinqaba eqinile. Uyisiphephelo sethu. Sibuthana ngaphansi kwamaphiko Akho, futhi inhlekelele ngeke isifice. Lokhu kungukuvikela nokunakekela Kwakho okunobunkulunkulu.

Sonke siphakamisa amaphimbo ethu, ukucula izindumiso, izindumiso ezinkeneneza eSiyoni lonke! UNkulunkulu uSomandla onguNkulunkulu ongokoqobo usilungiselele leso siphetho esihle kakhulu. Bheka—bheka! Isikhathi asikwazi ukuba kude.

kuvela embhalweni othi “Isahluko 5” sengxenye ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamini

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 50)**

---

Selokhu uNkulunkulu uSomandla—iNkosi yombuso—ebonakele, umklamo wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu wambuleke ngokuphelele kulo lonke izulu nomhlaba. Akugcinanga kuphela ngokuthi ukuvela kukaNkulunkulu kubonakale eChina, kodwa igama likaNkulunkulu uSomandla libonakele kuzo zonke izizwe nakuwo wonke amazwe. Zonke zimemeza leli gama elingcwele, zifuna ukuhlanganyela noNkulunkulu noma ngayiphi indlela okungenzeka ngayo, ziqonda intando kaNkulunkulu uSomandla futhi zisebenza ngokuhambisana nebandla. UMoya oNgcwele usebenza ngale ndlela emangalisayo.

Izilimi zezizwe ezehlukene zehlukile kwezinye kodwa kunoMoya owodwa kuphela. Lo Moya uxhumanisa amabandla kuwo wonke umhlaba futhi uyinto eyodwa noNkulunkulu, akukho nomncane umahluko, futhi lokhu kuyinto engenakungatshazwa. UMoya oNgcwele manje uyababiza futhi izwi Lawo liyabavusa. Yizwi lomusa kaNkulunkulu. Bonke bamemeza igama elingcwele likaNkulunkulu uSomandla! Futhi bayadumisa futhi bayacula. Akunakwenzeka ukuba kube nokuphambuka emsebenzini woMoya oNgcwele, futhi laba bantu benza noma yini ukuqhubeka ngendlela efanele, abahlehli futhi izimangalisano zawo zinqwabelana phezu kwezinye izimangalisano. Kuyinto abantu abakuthola kulukhuni futhi kungenzeki ukuyicabanga.

UNkulunkulu uSomandla uyiNkosi yokuphila ezulwini nomhlaba! Uhleli esihlalweni sobukhosi esikhazimulayo futhi wahlulela umhlaba, ubusa konke, ubusa zonke izizwe; bonke abantu bayamkhotamela, bakhuleka Kuye, basondela Kuye futhi bakhuluma Naye. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi usukholwe isikhathi eside kangakanani kuNkulunkulu, siphakeme kangakanani isikhundla sakho noma kukhulu kangakanani ukuphakama kwakho, uma uphikisa uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakho kufanele wahlulelwe futhi uwe phambi Kwakhe, ukhiphe imisindo yokunxusa ngobuhlungu; lokhu impela kungukuvuna izithelo zezenzo zakho. Lo msindo wokulila ngumsindo wokuzwa ubuhlungu echibini lomlilo nesibabuli, futhi uyisililo sokujeziswa yinduku kaNkulunkulu yensimbi; lokhu kuwukwahlulelwa phambi kwesihlalo sikaKristu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 8” sengxenywe ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 51)**

“Ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu” sekuvelile kuwo onke amabandla. NguMoya okhulumayo, ungumlilo onamandla, Uthwele ubukhosi futhi uyahlulela; UyiNdodana yomuntu, egqoke ingubo ekhawula phansi ezinyaweni, futhi ezibophe ngebhande legolide ezibeleni. Ikhanda Lakhe nezinwele Zakhe zimhlophe njengoboya bezimvu, namehlo Akhe efana nelangabi lomlilo; futhi izinyawo Zakhe zifana nethusi elihle, engathi zishiswa esithandweni; kanye nephimbo Lakhe linjengenhlokombo yamanzi amaningi. Esandleni Sakhe sokudla uphethe izinkanyezi

---

eziyisikhombisa, inkemba ebukhali esika nhlangothi zombili isemlonyeni Wakhe nobuso Bakhe bunjengelanga likhanya ngamandla alo!

Indodana yomuntu ibonakele, uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe wembuliwe, inkazimulo kaNkulunkulu iphumile, njengelanga elikhanya ngamandla alo! Ubuso obukhazimulayo bukaNkulunkulu bukhanya ngokuxhophayo; akabani amehlo alokotha ambuke ngokumelana Naye? Ukumelana Naye kusho ukufa! Akukhonjiswa nesincane isihe nganoma yini eniyicabangayo enhlizweni yenu, noma liphi izwi enikhulumayo noma yini eniyenzayo. Nonke nizoqonda futhi nibone ukuthi kuyini lokho enikuzuzile—lutho ngaphandle kwesahlulelo Sami! Ngingakubekezelela na uma ningakhombisi imizamo yokudla amazwi Ami, kepha niphazamisa ngokungaqondile futhi nicekela phansi isakhiwo Sami? Ngeke ngiluthambisele lolu hlobo lomuntu! Okudlula kulokhu nizoshiswa amalangabi! uNkulunkulu uSomandla uvela emzimbeni womoya, ngaphandle kwesicubu nesincane noma igazi okuxhumanisa ikhanda nozwane. Ungaphezulu komhlaba wonke jikelele, ehleli esihlalweni sakhe sobukhosi esikhazimulayo ezulwini lesithathu ephethe zonke izinto! Umhlaba nazo zonke izinto kusezandleni Zami. Uma ngikhuluma, kuyakuba njalo. Uma ngikuvumela, kuyakuba njalo. USathane ungaphansi kwezinyawo Zami, usemgodini ongenamkhawulo! Uma izwi Lami seliphumile, izulu nomhlaba kuyoshabalala kube ize leze. Zonke izinto ziyovuselelwa futhi konke lokhu yiqiniso elingaguquleki eliyiqiniso elikhulu kakhulu. Ngingqobile umhlaba wonke, nganqoba bonke abenzi bobubi. Ngihleli la ngikhuluma nani, bonke abanezindlebe kufanele balalele nalabo abaphilayo kufanele bakwamukele.

Izinsuku ziyofika ekugcineni; konke okusemhlabeni kuyoshabalala kanti futhi zonke izinto ziyozalwa kabusha. Khumbula lokhu! Khumbula lokhu! Makungabikhona ukungabaza! Kuyodlula izulu nomhlaba kepha amazwi Ami awasoze adlula! Angininxuse futhi: Ningagijimeli ize! Vukani! Phendukani futhi insindiso isondele! Sengibonakele phakathi kwenu nephimbo Lami laphakama. Iphimbo Lami liphakamile phambi kwenu, libhekene ubuso nobuso nani mihla yonke, kukusha zonke izinsuku. Uyangibona futhi ngiyakubona, ngikhuluma nawe njalo, ngibhekene nawe ubuso nobuso. Kepha futhi uyangilahla, awungazi; izimvu Zami ziyalizwa izwi Lami kepha nisangabaza! Niyangabaza! Izinhliziyu zenu zilukhuni, amehlo enu avalwe uSathane futhi anikwazi ukubona “ubuso Bami obukhazimulayo”- kwaze kwadabukisa! Kwaze kwadabukisa!

Imimoya eyisikhombisa ephambili kwesihlalo Sami sobukhosi ithunyelwe kuwona wonke amagumbi amane omhlaba, futhi ngizothumela Isithunywa Sami ukuba siyokhuluma namabandla onke Ami. Ngilungile futhi ngithembekile, nginguNkulunkulu ohlolisisa ekujuleni kwenhliziyo yomuntu. UMoya ukhuluma namabandla futhi ngamazwi Ami lawo aphuma



---

ngaphakathi kweNdodana Yami; labo abanezindlebe mabalalele! Labo abaphilayo mabamukele! Wadleni futhi niwaphuze, ningabi nokungabaza. Bonke labo abawathobelayo futhi abalalela amazwi Ami bazokwamukela izibusiso ezinkulu! Bonke labo abafuna ubuso Bami ngokweqiniso bayothola ukukhanya okusha, ukukhanyiselwa okusha nolwazi olusha; konke kuyoba kusha. Amazwi Ami ayobonakala kuwe noma nini futhi ayovula amehlo akho kaMoya ukuze ukwazi ukubona zonke izimfihlakalo zendawo yoMoya nokuthi umbuso uphakathi kubantu. Ngena esiphephelweni base wonke umusa nezibusiso kuyoba phezu kwakho, indlala nezifo ngeke zikuthinte, izimpisi, izinyoka, izingwe nezinhlosi ngeke zikwazi ukukulimaza. Uzohamba Nami futhi ungene Nami enkazimulweni!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 15” sengxenywe ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 52)**

UNkulunkulu uSomandla! Umzimba Wakhe wenkazimulo ubonakala obala, umzimba woMoya oyingcwele uyaphakama futhi unguNkulunkulu uqobo lwakhe ophelele! Umhlaba nenyama kokubili kuguquliwe futhi ukuguquka Kwakhe entabeni kuyisiqu sikaNkulunkulu. Ugqoke umqhele wegolide ekhanda Lakhe, izingubo Zakhe zimhlophe njengeqhwa, esifubeni uzibophe ngebhande legolide futhi zonke izinto ezisemhlabeni ziyisenabelo sezinyawo Zakhe. Amehlo Akhe efana nelangabi lomlilo, inkemba ebukhali esika nhlangothi zombili iphakathi komlomo Wakhe futhi uphethe izinkanyezi eziyisikhombisa esandleni Sakhe sokudla. Indlela eya embusweni igqame ngokungenamkhawulo futhi futhi inkazimulo Yakhe iyaphakama futhi iyakhanya; izintaba zinenjabulo futhi namanzi ayahleka, ilanga, inyanga kanye nezinkanyezi konke kuzungeza ngendlela ehlelekile, kwamukela, uNkulunkulu weqiniso oyingqayizivele, ukubuya kwakhe engumnqobi okumemezela ukuphothulwa kohlelo lwakhe lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha. Bonke bayagxuma, bayadansa ngenjabulo. Halalisani! uNkulunkulu uSomandla uhleli esihlalweni Sakhe sobukhosi esikhazimulayo. Culani! Ibhanela lokunqoba likaSomandla liphakamiselwe phezu kweNtaba iSiyoni enobukhosi, emangalisayo! Zonke izizwe ziyahalalisa, bonke abantu bayacula, iNtaba yaseSiyoni iyahleka ngenjabulo, inkazimulo kaNkulunkulu ivukile! Ngisho emaphusheni angikaze ngicabange ukuthi ngiyobona ubuso bukaNkulunkulu kepha namhlanje ngibubonile. Ubuso nobuso Naye nsuku zonke, ngivula obala inhliziyi yami Kuye. Uhlinzeka ngobuningi konke okudliwayo nokuphuzwayo. Impilo, amazwi, izenzo, imicabango, nemibono—Ukukhanya Kwakhe okukhazimulayo kubakhanyisela bonke. Uholo sonke isinyathelo sendlela futhi uma kukhona inhliziyi ehlubukayo khona-ke isahlulelo Sakhe sehla ngokushesha.

---

Ukudla kanye noNkulunkulu, ukuhlala ndawonye, ukuphila ndawonye Naye, ukuhamba ndawonye, ukujabula ndawonye, ukuthola inkazimulo kanye nezibusiso ndawonye, ukwabelana ubukhosi noNkulunkulu, nokuba ndawonye embusweni- yeka ubumnandi! Ubumnandi obungaka! Sibhekene ubuso nobuso Naye nsuku zonke, sikhuluma nsuku zonke, sixoxa njalo njalo, siba nenkanyiselo entsha, nolwazi olusha nsuku zonke. Amehlo ethu okoMoya avulekile futhi sibona konke, zonke izimfihlakalo zoMoya zambuliwe kithina. Impilo engcwele imnandi ngempela. Gijima ngokushesha ungami, qhubekela phambili njalo, kunempilo emangalisa ngokwengeziwe phambili. Unganeliswa ukunambitheka okumnandi nje kepha funa ukungena kuNkulunkulu. Unakho konke futhi unenala futhi unazo zonke izinhlobo zezinto esiziswelayo. Bambisana ngokukhuthala, ungene kuYena futhi konke ngeke kuphinde kufane nangaphambili. Impilo yethu iyoba ngaphezu kwemvelo futhi akekho umuntu, udaba, noma into okungasiphazamisa.

Ukwedlula imvelo! Ukwedlula imvelo! Ukwedlula imvelo kwangempela! Impilo kaNkulunkulu eyedlula imvelo ingaphakathi futhi zonke izinto ziba nokuphumula! Sedlula umhlaba nezinto zomhlaba, maningezwa ukunamathela kubayeni noma ezinganeni, sedlula ukulawula kwezifo nezimo zendawo. USathane akalokothi asiphazamise. Sedlula zonke izinhlekelele—lokhu kungukuvumela uNkulunkulu athathe ubukhosi! Sinyathela uSathane ngaphansi kwezinyawo, sifakazela ibandla futhi sidalule ubuso obubi bukaSathane. Ukwakhiwa kwebandla kukuKristu, umzimba okhazimulayo uvukile—lokho ukuphila ekuhlwithweni!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 15” sengxenywe ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 53)**

UNkulunkulu uSomandla, uYise Ongunaphakade, iNkosana yokuThula, uNkulunkulu wethu uyabusa! UNkulunkulu uSomandla ubeka izinyawo Zakhe eNtabeni yeMinqumo. Kwaze kwaba kuhle! Lalelani! Thina balindi siphakamisela phezulu amaphimbo ethu; ngamaphimbo ethu sricula ndawonye, ngoba uNkulunkulu ubuyeke eSiyoni. Sibona ngamehlo ethu incithakalo yeJerusalema. Phakamani ngenjabulo futhi nicule ndawonye, ngoba uNkulunkulu ulethe induduzo kithi futhi uhlenge iJerusalema. UNkulunkulu uvule ingalo Yakhe engcwele phambi kwezizwe zonke, isiqu sangempela sikaNkulunkulu sivelile! Onke amaphethelo omhlaba ayibonile insindiso kaNkulunkulu wethu.

O, Nkulunkulu Somandla! Imimoya eyisikhombisa ithunyelwe isuka esihlalweni Sakho sobukhosi iya kuwo wonke amabandla ukuze yambule zonke izimfihlakalo Zakho. Uhleli esihlalweni Sakho sobukhosi senkazimulo, uphathe umbuso Wakho waphinde wawuqinisa futhi wawusimamisa ngobulungiswa nangokulunga, futhi unqobe zonke izizwe phambi Kwakho. O,

---

Nkulunkulu uSomandla! Uqage ibhande lensimbi lamakhosi, uvule amasango edolobhakazi phambi Kwakho, ngeke aphinde avalwe. Ngoba ukukhanya Kwakho kufikile nenkazimulo Yakho iyaphakama futhi ikhanya ngokugqamile. Ubumnyama bemboza umhlaba futhi nobumnyama buphezu kwabantu. O, Nkulunkulu! Wena, nokho, ubonakele futhi uphakamile phezu kwethu, futhi inkazimulo Yakho izobonakala kithi; zonke izizwe zizoza ekukhanyeni Kwakho namakhosi ekugqameni kokuphakama Kwakho. Uphakamisa amehlo Akho ubheke nxazonke: Amadodana Akho abuthana phambi Kwakho; futhi asuka kude; Amadodakazi Akho aphethwe ezingalweni. O, Nkulunkulu uSomandla! Uthando Lwakho olukhulu luyasibamba; Nguwe oholo ukuhamba kwethu endleleni eya embusweni Wakho futhi amazwi Akho angcwele asihlabayo.

O, Nkulunkulu uSomandla! Siyakubonga futhi siyakudumisa! Masibheke Kuwe, sikufakazele, sikuphakamise, futhi sikuhlabelelele ngenhliziyo eqotho, enokuzotha, necabanga into eyodwa. Masibe nomqondo owodwa futhi sakhiwe ndawonye, futhi masinya masibe yilabo abafuna inhliziyo Yakho futhi sengathi ungasenza labo abafuna inhliziyo Yakho, abasetshenziswa Nguwe. Silangazelela ukuthi intando Yakho yenziwe emhlabeni wonke ngaphandle kokuphazanyiswa.

kuvela embhalweni othi "Isahluko 25" sengxenye ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 54)**

UNkulunkulu uSomandla unamandla onke, uzuza konke futhi unguNkulunkulu wangempela ophelele! Akaphethe izinkanyezi eziyisikhombisa, apha the oMoya abayisikhombisa, abe namehlo ayisikhombisa, avule izimpawu eziyisikhombisa futhi avule umqulu kuphela, kodwa ngaphezu kwalokho uphatha izinhlopho eziyisikhombisa nezitsha eziyisikhombisa futhi uvula imidumo eyisikhombisa; kudala ushaye amacilongo ayisikhombisa! Zonke izinto ezidalwe futhi zapheliswa Nguye kufanele zimdumise, zinnike inkazimulo futhi ziphakamise isihlalo Sakhe sobukhosi. O, Nkulunkulu uSomandla! Uyikho konke, ufeze konke, futhi Ngawe konke kuphelele, konke kuyakhanya, konke kukhululiwe, konke kukhululekile, konke kuqinile futhi kunamandla! Akukho okucashile noma okufihliwe. Ngaphezu kwalokho, wahlulela inqwaba yezitha Zakho, ukhombisa ubukhosi Bakho, ukhombisa umlilo Wakho oqothulayo, ukhombisa ulaka Lwakho, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho ukhombisa inkazimulo Yakho engakaze ibonakale, engapheli, futhi engenamkhawulo! Bonke abantu kufanele bavuke futhi kufanele bahalalise futhi bahlabelele ngaphandle kokuzibamba, bedumisa usomandla, weqiniso lonke, wokuphila konke, ophanayo, okhazimulayo noNkulunkulu weqiniso osukela phakade aye phakade. Isihlalo Sakhe sobukhosi kufanele siphakanyiswe njalo, igama Lakhe elingcwele lidunyiswe futhi likhazimuliswe. Lokhu kuyintando kaNkulunkulu yaphakade futhi kuyizibusiso

---

ezingenamkhawulo azembulela futhi azinike thina! Ngubani phakathi kwethu ongakutholi njengefa? Ukuze athole izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu, umuntu kufanele aphakamise igama likaNkulunkulu elingcwele futhi azokhonza ngokuzungeza isihlalo sobukhosi. Bonke labo abaya phambi Kwakhe ngezinye izizathu nezinye izinhloso bayoncibilikiswa ngumlilo Wakhe oqothulayo. Namuhla wusuku lapho izitha Zakhe zizokwahlulelwa khona, futhi zizobhubha ngalolu suku. Ngaphezu kwalokho wusuku uNkulunkulu uSomandla Wami ozokwambulwa ngalo futhi wusuku lapho ezozuza khona inkazimulo nokuhlonipheka. O, bantu nonke! Sukumani masinyane ukuze nidumise futhi namukele uNkulunkulu uSomandla osinika phakade naphakade umusa wothando, insindiso, osinika izibusiso, owenza amadodana Akhe aphelele futhi afeze umbuso Wakhe ngempumelelo! Lokhu kuyisenzo sikaNkulunkulu esimangalisayo! Lokhu kuyisimiselo nelungiselelo likaNkulunkulu laphakade, lokuthi Yena Ngokwakhe uzela ukusisindisa, ukusiphelelisa nokusingenisa enkazimulweni.

Bonke labo abangasukumi bafakaze bangabanduleli bezimpumputhe, amakhosi okungazi futhi bayoba ngabangazi kuze kube phakade, iziwula zaphakade nabafile abayizimpumputhe zaphakade. Ngakho imimoya yethu kufanele ivuke! Bonke abantu kufanele basukume! Halalisani, dumisani futhi nibabaze ningaqedi iNkosi yenkazimulo, uYise womusa, iNdodana yokuhlenga, imimoya eyisikhombisa enenala, noNkulunkulu uSomandla oletha umlilo wobukhosi oqothulayo nokwahlulela okulungileyo, owanele konke, onenala, onamandla onke, futho ophelele. Isihlalo Sakhe sobukhosi siyophakanyiswa kuze kube phakade! Bonke abantu kufanele babone ukuthi lokhu kuwukuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu, kuyindlela Yakhe emangalisayo yokusindisa, futhi kungukufezwa kwentando Yakhe ekhazimulayo. Uma singasukumi sifakaze, uma umzuzu usudlulile khona-ke akukho kubuyela emuva. Ukuthi sizuza izibusiso noma ishwa kunqunywa kulesi sigaba samanje sohambo lwethu, ngalokho esikwenzayo, esikucabangayo nesikuphilayo ngalesi sikhathi. Ngakho kufanele nenze kanjani? Fakazani futhi niphakamise uNkulunkulu kuze kube phakade; phakamisani uNkulunkulu uSomandla, uKristu wezinsuku zokugcina—uNkulunkulu waphakade, oyingqayizivele, ongowangempela!

Kusuka manje kuya phambili kufanele ubone ngokusobala ukuthi bonke labo abangafakazi ngoNkulunkulu, abangafakazi ngoNkulunkulu ongefani nalutho, ongowempela, labo abanokungabaza Ngaye, bonke bayagula, bafile futhi yilabo abaphikisa uNkulunkulu! Amazwi kaNkulunkulu avela afakazelekile kusuka endulo: Bonke labo abangahlangani Nami bayahlakazeka, futhi labo abangekho Nami baphikisana Nami; lokhu kuyiqiniso elingaguquleki eliqoshwe etsheni! Labo abangafakazeli uNkulunkulu bayizinceku zikaSathane. Laba bantu beze ukuzophazamisa nokukhohlisa abantwana bakaNkulunkulu, ukuphazamisa ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu, futhi kufanele babulawe! Noma ngubani obakhombisa izinhloso ezinhle ufuna ukubhujiswa kwabo. Kufanele uzwe futhi ukholwe yinkulumo yoMoya kaNkulunkulu, uhambe

---

ngendlela yoMoya kaNkulunkulu futhi uphile amazwi oMoya kaNkulunkulu, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho uphakamise isihlalo sobukhosi sikaNkulunkulu onamandla onke kuze kube phakade!

UNkulunkulu uSomandla nguNkulunkulu woMoya abayisikhombisa! Futhi unguNkulunkulu wamehlo ayisikhombisa nezinkanyezi eziyisikhombisa; uvula izimpawu eziyisikhombisa, nomqulu uvulwa Nguye! Useshaye amacilongo ayisikhombisa, futhi izitsha eziyisikhombisa nezinhlophe eziyisikhombisa zisesandleni Sakhe, ukuze akudedele ngokuthanda Kwakhe. O, imidumo eyisikhombisa ebilokhu ivaliwe! Isikhathi sokuyivula sesifikile! Lowo oyovula ukuduma okuyisikhombisa usevele ebonakele phambi kwamehlo ethu!

Nkulunkulu uSomandla! Ngawe konke kukhululiwe futhi kukhululekile, akukho bunzima, futhi konke kugeleza kahle! Akukho okulokotha kukuvimbe noma kukuphazamise, konke kuthobela Wena. Noma yikuphi okungathobi konke kuyafa!

Nkulunkulu uSomandla, uNkulunkulu onamehlo ayisikhombisa! Konke kucace ngokuphelele, konke kugqamile futhi kwambuliwe, konke kwambulwe futhi kwabekwa obala. Kuye konke kucace kakhulu, futhi uNkulunkulu akanjena kuphela, kodwa ngokunjalo namadodana Akhe nawo anje. Akukho muntu, futhi akukho nto, nodaba okungafihlakala phambi Kwakhe namadodana Akhe!

Izinkanyezi eziyisikhombisa zikaNkulunkulu uSomandla zigqamile! Ibandla lipheleliswe Nguye, umisa izithunywa zebandla Lakhe futhi lonke ibandla lingaphakathi kokondliwa Nguye. Uvula zonke izimpawu eziyisikhombisa, futhi Yena Ngokwakhe ufikisa uhlelo Lwakhe lokuphatha nentando Yakhe okupheleleni. Umqulu uwulimi olufihlakele lokomoya lokuphatha Kwakhe futhi uwuvulile futhi wawembula!

Bonke abantu kufanele bezwe amacilongo Akhe ayisikhombisa ankenenezayo. Ngaye konke kuyaziwa, kungaphinde kufihlwe, futhi akusekho lusizi. Konke kuyambulwa futhi konke kunqobile!

Amacilongo ayisikhombisa kaNkulunkulu uSomandla avuliwe, amacilongo akhazimulayo futhi anqobileyo! Futhi angamacilongo ahlulela izitha Zakhe! Phakathi kokunqoba Kwakhe, uphondo Lwakhe luyaphakanyiswa! Ubusa phezu kwalo lonke izulu nomhlaba!

Ulungise izitsha eziyisikhombisa zezinhlopheko futhi zithelwa ngokutshekiswa okuphelele phezu kwezitha Zakhe kuze kube semkhawulweni wonke, futhi ziyobhujiswa emalangabini emililo Yakhe eqothulayo. UNkulunkulu uSomandla ukhombisa amandla egunya Lakhe futhi izitha Zakhe zonke ziyabhubha. Imidumo eyisikhombisa yokugcina ngeke isavalwa phambi

---

kukaNkulunkulu uSomandla, ivulwe yonke! Ivulwe yonke! Ubulala izitha Zakhe ngemidumo eyisikhombisa, ezinzisa umhlaba, ewenza ukuthi umsebenzele, ungaphindi uchithwe!

Nkulunkulu uSomandla olungileyo! Siyakudumisa kuze kube phakade! Ufanelwe ukudunyiswa okungapheli, ukutswa nokuphakanyiswa okungapheli! Imidumo Yakho eyisikhombisa akuyona nje eyokwahlulela Kwakho, kodwa ngokwengeziwe eyenkazimulo nethonya Lakho, ukugcwalisa zonke izinto!

Bonke abantu bayagubha phambi kwesihlalo sobukhosi, bephakamisa futhi bedumisa uNkulunkulu uSomandla, uKristu wezinsuku zokugcina! Amaphimbo anyakazisa wonke umhlaba njengokuduma kwezulu! Zonke izinto ngokungangabazeki zikhona ngenxa Yakhe, futhi ziphakama ngenxa Yakhe. Ngubani ongalokotha anganikezi yonke inkazimulo, ukuhlonipheka, igunya, ukuhlakanipha, ubungcwele, ukunqoba nezambulo ngokuphelele Kuye? Lokhu kungukufezwa kwentando Yakhe futhi kungukuphethwa kokugcina kokwakhiwa kokuphatha Kwakhe!

kuvela embhalweni othi “Isahluko 34” sengxenye ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 55)**

Imidumo eyisikhombisa iphuma esihlalweni sobukhosi, izamazamisa izulu nomhlaba, igumbuqela izulu nomhlaba, bese inkeneneza esibhakabhakeni! Umsindo uhlabana ngendlela yokuthi abantu abakwazi ukuwubalekela nokuwucashela. Ukuphazima konyazi nokuduma kwezulu kuyathunyelwa, kugumbuqela izulu nomhlaba ngokuphazima kweso, futhi abantu baseduze nokufa. Bese, uzamcolo onesihluku wemboza izulu nomhlaba ngesivini sonyazi, wehla esibhakabhakeni! Emagunjini asemajukujukwini omhlaba, njengozamcolo ugobhozela kuyo yonke imigojana nemisele, akusali ngisho nelilodwa ibala, futhi ngenkathi uhlanza konke kusuka ekhanda kuya ozwanini, akufihleki lutho kuwo noma kube khona umuntu ongawukhoselela. Ukuduma kwezulu, njengokukhanya okwethusayo kokuphazima konyazi, kwenza abantu baqhaqhazele ngokwesaba! Inkemba ebukhali nxazonke igawula amadodana okuhlubuka, futhi isitha sibhekene nenhlekelele, singenandawo esingacasha kuyo; anenzululwane emoyeni nasemvuleni enamandla, futhi, ediyazela ngenxa yokushaywa, awela emanzini agobhozayo efile bese emuka. Bafa kalula bengenandlela nhlobo yokuphephisa impilo yabo. Imidumo eyisikhombisa isuka Kimi futhi ihambisa inhloso Yami, ewukushaya amazibulo aseGibhithe, ukujezisa ababi nokuhlanza amabandla Ami, ukuze onke axhumane ngokusondelana, acabange futhi enze ngendlela efanayo, futhi abe nenhliziyo eyodwa Nami, futhi ukuze onke amabandla emhlabeni akhiwe abe ngelilodwa. Yilena inhloso Yami.

---

Lapho izulu liduma, amagagasi okulila ayaqala. Abanye baviruswa ebuthongweni babo, bese, bethuke kakhulu, bethungatha ekujuleni kwemiphefumulo yabo bese bephuthuma emuva phambi kwesihlalo sobukhosi. Bayayeka ukulutha nokukhohlisa kanye nokwenza amacala, futhi asedlulile kakhulu isikhathi sokuba abantu abanjalo baviruswe. Ngibuka ngisesihlalweni sobukhosi. Ngibuka ekujuleni kwezinhliziyiyo zabantu. Ngisindisa labo abangilangazelela ngobuqotho nangokuzimisela, futhi ngiyabahawukela. Ngizosindisa kuze kube phakade labo abangithanda ezinhliziyweni zabo ngaphezu kwakho konke okunye, labo abaqonda intando Yami, nabangilandela kuze kube sekupheleni kwendlela. Isandla Sami siyobabamba ngokuphepha ukuze bangabhekani nalesi simo futhi bangalimali. Abanye, lapho bebona umbono wonyazi oluphezimayo, banosizi olungaphimiseleki ezinhliziyweni zabo, futhi bazisola ngokwedlulele. Uma bephikelela ngokuziphatha ngale ndlela, sebedlulwe yisikhathi kakhulu. O, konke, konke! Konke kuyokwenziwa. Lokhu ngenye yezindlela Zami zokusindisa. Ngisindisa labo abangithandayo futhi ngibulale ababi. Ngakho umbuso Wami uyoqina futhi uzinze emhlabeni futhi bonke abantu bazo zonke izizwe, kuwo wonke umhlaba nasemaphethelweni omhlaba, bayokwazi ukuthi ngiwubukhosi, ngiwumlilo oqothulayo, ngiwuNkulunkulu othungatha inhliziyiyo yawo wonke umuntu ephakathi ekujuleni. Kusuka kulesi sikhathi kuya phambili, ukwahlulela kwesihlalo sobukhosi esikhulu esimhlophe kwambulwa obala ezihlweleni futhi kumenyezwe kubo bonke abantu ukuthi ukwahlulela sekuqalile! Akungabazeki ukuthi bonke abangakhulumi lokho okusezinhliziyweni zabo, labo abezwa benokungabaza futhi abangalokothi baqiniseke, labo abachitha isikhathi, abaziqondayo izifiso Zami kodwa abangazimisele ukuzenza, kufanele bahlulelwe. Kufanele nihlole ngokuphelele izinhloso nezizathu zenu, futhi nithathe indawo yenu efanele, nenze ngokuphelele lokho engikushoyo, nazise okuhlangenwe nakho empilweni yenu, ningenzi ngomdlandla ngaphandle, kodwa yenzani izimpilo zenu zibe ngezikhulile, ezivuthiwe, ezizinzile nezinokwazi, futhi kulapho kuphela niyoba ngabafuna inhliziyiyo Yami.

Yenqabani izinceku nemimoya emibi kaSathane okuphazamisa futhi kubhidlize lokho engikwakhayo noma yimaphi amathuba okusebenzisa izinto ukuze kusizakale khona. Kufanele kuvinjwe futhi kuthiywe kakhulu futhi kungabhekanwa nakho kuphela ngokusetshenzisa kwamazwi abukhali. Okubi kakhulu kukho kufanele kusishulwe ngokushesha ukuze kungabi yingozi esikhathini esizayo. Futhi ibandla liyopheleliswa, lingabi nokukhubazeka, futhi liyoba nempilo, ligcwale ukuphila namandla. Emva konyazi oluphezimayo, ukuduma kwezulu kuyezwakala. Akufanele ninganaki, futhi akufanele niyeke kodwa kufanele nenze konke eningakwenza ukuze nisondele, futhi nakanjani niyokwazi ukubona lokho isandla Sami esikwenzayo, engikuzuzayo, engikulahlayo, engikuphelelisayo, engikusiphulayo, nengikuwisayo.

---

Konke lokhu kuyokwambuleka phambi kwamehlo enu ukuze nikubone ngokucacile ukuba namandla onke Ami.

Kusuka esihlalweni sobukhosi kuya emhlabeni wonke nasemaphethelweni omhlaba, imidumo eyisikhombisa iyankeneneza. Iqembu elikhulu labantu liyosindiswa futhi lithobe phambi kwesihlalo Sami sobukhosi. Belandela lokhu kukhanya kokuphila, abantu bafuna indlela yokuphila futhi abakwazi ukwenza okunye ngaphandle kokuza Kimi, ukuguqa phansi bakhonze, imilomo yabo imemeza igama likaNkulunkulu wangempela onamandla onke, futhi bezwakalise ukunxusa kwabo. Kodwa kulabo abamelana Nami, abantu abaqinisa izinhliziyi zabo, izulu liduma ezindlebeni zabo futhi ngaphandle kokungabaza kufanele babhubhe. Lokhu kalula kungumphumela wokugcina kubona. Amadodana Ami athandekayo anqobile azohlala eSiyoni futhi bonke abantu bazobona lokho abazokuthola, futhi inkazimulo enkulu iyobonakala phambi kwenu. Ngempela, lokhu kuyisibusiso esikhulu, futhi kuwubumnandi okulukhuni ukubuchaza.

Lapho umsindo wemidumo eyisikhombisa uzwakala, kukhona ukusindiswa kwalabo abangithandayo, abangilangazelela ngezinhliziyi eziqinisileyo. Labo abangabami futhi engibamisele futhi ngabakhetha bonke bayakwazi ukuza ngaphansi kwegama Lami. Bayakwazi ukuzwa izwi Lami, elingukumemeza kukaNkulunkulu. Labo abasekugcineni komhlaba mababone ukuthi ngilungile, ngethembekile, ngiwuthando, ngiwububele, ngiwubukhosi, ngiwumlilo oqothulayo, futhi ekugcineni ngiwukwahlulela okungenasihawu.

Wonke umhlaba mawubone ukuthi ngiwuNkulunkulu ongokoqobo futhi ophelele Ngokwakhe. Bonke abantu bakholwa ngokuqotho futhi akekho olokotha amelane Nami futhi, angahlulele noma anginyundele futhi. Kungenjalo, bayohlangana ngokushesha nokuqalekiswa nenhlekelele iyobehlela. Bayokhala kuphela futhi bagedle amazinyo abo futhi bayozilethela ukubhubha kwabo.

Abantu bonke mabazi, futhi makwaziwe emhlabeni wonke nasemaphethelweni omhlaba, kuyo yonke imizi nakubo bonke abantu: UNkulunkulu uSomandla unguNkulunkulu wangempela oyedwa, bonke ngokulandelana bayoguqa ngamadolo ukuze bamkhonze futhi ngisho abantwana abasanda kufunda ukukhuluma bayomemeza bathi “Nkulunkulu uSomandla”! Lezo zikhulu eziphethe amandla ziyobona ngamehlo azo uNkulunkulu wangempela ebonakala phambi kwazo futhi ziyowa phansi ekukhonzeni, zicela umusa nokuthethelelwa, kodwa lokhu sekwedlulwe yisikhathi njengoba isikhathi sokubhubha kwazo sesifikile. Bangaqedwa kuphela futhi bagwetshwe ngokuphonswa kwalasha ongenamkhawulo. Ngiyofikisa yonke inkathi ekugcineni, futhi ngiqinise umbuso Wami ngokwengeziwe. Zonke izizwe nabantu kuyothoba phambi Kwami kuze kube phakade!



## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 56)**

UNkulunkulu onamandla onke wangempela, iNkosi esesihlalweni sobukhosi, ubusa wonke umhlaba nezulu, ubhekene nazo zonke izizwe nabo bonke abantu, nakho konke okungaphansi kwezulu kukhanya ngenkazimulo kaNkulunkulu. Zonke izinto eziphilayo ekugcineni komhlaba nezulu ziyobona. Izintaba, imifula, amachibi, izindawo, izilwandle nazo zonke izinto eziphilayo, ekukhanyeni kobuso bukaNkulunkulu wangempela zivule amakhethini azo, futhi zivuselelekile, njengokungathi zivuka ephusheni, njengokungathi kunamahlumela aqhuma enhlabathini!

A! UNkulunkulu oyedwa wangempela, ubonakala phambi komhlaba. Ngubani ongalokotha asondele Kuye ngokumelana Naye? Wonke umuntu uyaqhaqhazela ngenxa yokwesaba. Bonke bakholwa ngokuphelele, futhi bonke baphindelela becela ukuthethelelwa. Bonke abantu baguqe phambi Kwakhe, futhi yonke imilomo ikhonza Yena! Amazwekazi nezilwandlekazi, izintaba, imifula—zonke izinto zimdumisa ngokungaphezi! Isikhathi sentwasahlobo siza nomoya ofudumele oletha imvula yasentwasahlobo enhle. Njengabantu bonke, imisinga yemifudlana igeleza usizi nentokozo, ikhipha izinyembezi zokuba necala nokuzisola. Imifula, namachibi, amagagasi namadlambi olwandle, konke kuyahlabelela, kubonga igama elingcwele likaNkulunkulu wangempela! Izindumiso zizwakala ngokucace kakhulu! Zonke izinto ezindala ezazikhohlakaliswe nguSathane—leyo naleyo kuzo, ziyoguquka, bese zingena esimweni esisha kakhulu ...

Leli yicilongo elingcwele, futhi seliqalile ukukhala! Lalela. Lowo msindo, omnandi kakhulu, yisihlalo sobukhosi sikhapha iphimbo, simemezela kuzo zonke izizwe nabantu ukuthi isikhathi sifikile, ukuthi isiphetho sokugcina sifikile. Uhlelo Lwami lokuphatha luphelile. Umbuso Wami ubonakala ngokusobala emhlabeni. Imibuso yomhlaba ibe ngumbuso kaNkulunkulu. Amacilongo Ami ayisikhombisa akhala esihlalweni sobukhosi, futhi kuzokwenzeka izimanga! Abantu emaphethelweni omhlaba bazogijima ndawonye besuka ndawo zonke ngomfutho wesiwulukuhlu namandla okushaya kwezulu. ...

Ngiyajabula ukubona abantu Bami, abezwa izwi Lami, bese beqoqana besuka kuzo zonke izizwe namazwe. Bonke abantu, begcine uNkulunkulu wangempela njalo emilonyeni yabo, bayadumisa futhi bagxume ngenjabulo ngokungapheli! Bayafakaza emhlabeni, befakaza ngoNkulunkulu wangempela ngomsindo wamanzi adumayo. Bonke abantu bayobuthanela embusweni Wami.

Amacilongo Ami ayisikhombisa ayakhala, evusa labo abalele! Vuka masinyane, asikadluli kakhulu isikhathi. Bheka impilo yakho! Vula amehlo ubone ukuthi yisikhathi sini manje.

---

Ufunani? Yini ekhona engacatshangwa? Futhi yini okungabanjelelwa kuyo? Kungenzeka ukuthi awukawucabangi umehluko ekubalulekeni phakathi kokuzuza ukuphila Kwami nazo zonke izinto othanda ukubambelela kuzo? Yeka ukuba nenkani nokudlala nje. Ungaliyeki leli thuba. Lesi sikhathi ngeke sibuye futhi! Mana uqonde, yenza ukusebenzisa umoya wakho, sebenzisa amathuluzi ehlukene ukubona ngale bese uvimba onke amacebo nobuqili bukaSathane, futhi unqobe uSathane, ukuze wenze okuhlangenwe nakho empilweni yakho kujule ngokwengeziwe bese uphila ngokwesimo Sami, ukuze ukuphila kwakho kuvuthwe, kukhule, futhi uhlale ulandela izinyathelo Zami. Ungapheli umdlandla, ungabi buthakathaka, uhlale uya phambili, isinyathelo ngesinyathelo, phambili ekugcineni kwendlela!

Lapho amacilongo ayisikhombisa ekhala futhi, kuyobe kungukubizela ekwahlulelweni, ukwahlulelwa kwamadodana ahlubukayo, ukwahlulelwa kwazo zonke izizwe nabo bonke abantu, nesizwe ngasinye siyozinikela phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Ubuso bukaNkulunkulu obukhazimulayo nakanjani buyokhonjiswa phambi kwazo zonke izizwe nabo bonke abantu. Wonke umuntu uyokholwa ngokuphelele, bese ememeza kuNkulunkulu wangempela ngokungaphezi. UNkulunkulu onamandla onke uyokhazimula ngokwengeziwe, futhi amadodana Ami ayokwabelwa enkazimulweni, abelane Nami ubukhosi, bese ehlulela zonke izizwe nabo bonke abantu, ajezise ababi, asindise futhi abe nesihawu kubo bonke abantu abangaBami, bese enza umbuso ukuthi uqine futhi ube nokuzinza. Ngomsindo wamacilongo ayisikhombisa, abantu abaningi kakhulu bayosindiswa, babuyele phambi Kwami ukuze baguqe bakhonze, ngokudumisa okungapheli!

Lapho amacilongo ayisikhombisa ephinda ekhala, kuyoba yisiphetho ekugcineni kwenkathi, ukukhala okukhulu kwecilongo kokunqoba phezu kukaSathane ongudeveli, isibingelelo ekuqaleni kwempilo evulekile yombuso emhlabeni! Lo msindo uphakeme kakhulu, lo msindo unkeneneza uzungeza isihlalo sobukhosi, lo msindo wecilongo uzamazamisa izulu nomhlaba, uwuphawu lokunqoba kohlelo Lwami lokuphatha, nokwahlulelwa kukaSathane; ugweba lo mhlaba ngokufa okuphelele, emgodini ongenamkhawulo! Lo msindo wecilongo usho ukuthi isango lomusa selizovalwa, ukuthi impilo yombuso izoqala emhlabeni, okulunge nokufanele ngokuphelele. UNkulunkulu usindisa labo abamthandayo. Lapho bebuyela embusweni Wakhe, abantu emhlabeni bayobhekana nendlala, umqedazwe wezifo, nezitsha zikaNkulunkulu eziyisikhombisa, izinhlupho eziyisikhombisa kuyokwenzeka kulandelana. Izulu nomhlaba kuyokwedlula, kodwa izwi Lami ngeke ledlule!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi "Isahluko 36" sengxenye ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyamani

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 57)**

---

UKristu wezinsuku zokugcina uletha ukuphila, futhi ukubekezela kanye nendlela yeqiniso engunaphakade. Leli qiniso liyindlela umuntu angathola ukuphila ngayo, futhi yiyo kuphela indlela umuntu ayokwazi uNkulunkulu ngayo futhi agunyazwe uNkulunkulu. Uma ungayifuni indlela yokuphila evela kuKristu wezinsuku zokugcina, kusho ukuthi awusoze wathola ukugunyazwa uJesu, futhi awusoze wafaneleka ukungena ngesango lombuso wezulu, ngoba ungunopopi kanye nesiboshwa somlando. Labo abalawulwa imithetho, ngamagama, futhi ababoshelwe umlando abasoze bathola ukuphila, futhi abasoze bakwazi ukuthola indlela yokuphila engunaphakade. Lokhu kwenziwa ukuthi konke abanakho kungamanzi ayizibhidi okulokhu kubanjelelwe kuwo izinkulungwane zeminyaka, esikhundleni samanzi ageleza esuka esihlalweni sobukhosi. Labo abangahlinzekwa ngamanzi okuphila bayohlala beyizidumbu ingunaphakade, beyizinto zokudlala uSathane, futhi bengamadodana asesihogweni. Pho-ke, bangakwazi ukubona uNkulunkulu? Uma uzama ukubambelela kokwakudala kuphela, uzama ukugcina izinto ngendlela eziyiyo ngokuma unganyakazi, futhi ungazami ukushintsha isimo, ulahle okwakudala, uma kunjalo awuyikuhlala ulwisana noNkulunkulu? Izigaba zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu zibanzi futhi zinkulu, njengamagagasi agelezayo kanye nokuduma kwezulu okugingqikayo—kepha uyahlala futhi ulinde ukubhujiswa ungenzi lutho, unamathele emikhubeni yakho futhi ungenzi lutho. Ngale ndlela, ungathathwa kanjani njengomuntu olandela ezinyathelweni zeWundlu? Ungakuveza kanjani ubulungiswa ngoNkulunkulu onaye owuNkulunkulu ohlala emusha futhi ongagugi? Futhi amazwi ezincwadi zakho eziqanda angakudlulisela kanjani esikhathini esisha? Angakuholela kanjani ukuthi ufune izinyathelo zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Futhi angakuyisa kanjani ezulwini? Okuphethe ezandleni amagama angakunika ukuthula kwesikhashana, hhayi amaqiniso angakunika ukuphila. Imibhalo oyifundayo iyilokho okungacebisa ulimi lwakho, ayiwona amazwi obuhlakani angakusiza ukuze wazi ngokuphila komuntu, ingasaphathwa eyezindlela ezingakuholela ekulungisisweni. Ingabe lokhu kushayisana akwenzi ubone isidingo sokuzihlolisisa? Ingabe akwenzi ukuthi uqonde izimfihlakalo eziqukethwe kukho? Ungakwazi yini ukuzisindisa ukuze ungene ezulwini uye kohlangana noNkulunkulu ngokwakho? Ngaphandle kokuza kukaNkulunkulu, ungaziyisa yini wena ezulwini ukuze uthokozele intokozo yomndenini noNkulunkulu? Ingabe usaphupha namanje? Ngiphakamisa ukuthi uyeke ukuphupha, ubheke ukuthi ubani osebenzayo manje, ukuthi ubani owenza umsebenzi wokusindisa abantu ngezikhathi zokugcina. Uma ungazi, ngeke uphinde ulithole iqiniso, futhi awusoze waba nokuphila.

Labo abafisa ukuthola ukuphila ngaphandle kokwethembela eqinisweni elikhulunywa uKristu bangabantu abangenangqondo kakhulu emhlabeni, futhi bayilabo abangayamukeli indlela yokuphila elethwe uKristu abalibele ukuphupha. Ngakho ngithi uma abantu bengamamukeli uKristu wezinsuku zokugcina bayohlala bezondwa uNkulunkulu unomphelela.

---

UKristu uyindlela yomuntu yokungena embusweni ngezikhathi zokugcina, abanye abangangakunaka. Akekho umuntu ongalungiswa uNkulunkulu ngaphandle kokudlula kuKristu. Uyakholwa nguNkulunkulu, futhi kumele wamukele amazwi Akhe futhi uhloniphe indlela Yakhe. Kumele ungacabangi nje ngokuthola izibusiso ngaphandle kokuthola iqiniso, noma ukwamukela okuhlinzeka ngokuphila. UKristu uza ngezinsuku zokugcina ukuze labo abakholelwa Kuye ngokweqiniso bakwazi ukuhlinzekwa ngokuphila. Umsebenzi Wakhe wenzelwa ukuqedela isikhathi esedlule futhi ungena kwesisha, futhi indlela okumele ithathwe yiyo bonke abafuna ukungena esikhathini esisha. Uma wehluleka ukumazisa, futhi esikhundleni sokugxeka, ukuthuka, noma ukumkhaphela, kusho ukuthi nakanjani uyosha ingunaphakade, futhi awusoze wangena embusweni kaNkulunkulu. Ngoba uKristu ngokwakhe uyisibonakaliso soMoya oNgcwele, futhi ukubonakaliswa kukaNkulunkulu, loyo uNkulunkulu amethembe ukuthi uzokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni. Futhi ngithi uma wehluleka ukwamukela konke okwenziwa uKristu ngezinsuku zokugcina, wethuka uMoya oNgcwele. Isijeziso okumele sibhekane nalabo abathuka uMoya oNgcwele sicacele bonke abantu. Nginyanitshelela ukuthi uma niphikisa uKristu wezinsuku zokugcina, futhi Nimuphika, kusho ukuthi akekho umuntu ongakuthwalela umphumela walokho. Phezu kwalokho, kusukela ngalolu suku kuya phambili anizukuba neline ithuba lokuthola ukugunyazwa uNkulunkulu; noma ningazama ukuzikhulula, anisoze nabona ubuso bukaNkulunkulu. Ngoba aniphikisani nomuntu, aniphikisani nokuthile okudaliwe, kodwa uKristu. Ingabe uyawazi umphumela walokhu? Awenzanga iphutha elincane, kodwa wenze icala elesabekayo. Futhi ngeluleka bonke abantu abamelene neqiniso, noma abagxeka ngobudedengu, ngoba yiqiniso kuphela elingakunika ukuphila, futhi yiqiniso kuphela elingakwenza uzalwe kabusha futhi ubone ubuso bukaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UKristu Wezinsuku Zokugcina Kuphela Onganika Umuntu Indlela Yokuphila Ingunaphakade”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 58)**

Ukuthi izimfihlakalo Zami zambuliwe futhi zibekwe obala, nokuthi aziseyona imfihlakalo, konke kungenxa yomusa kanye nesihe Sami. Ngaphezu kwalokho, izwi Lami libonakala phakathi kwabantu, futhi alisafihlekile, nalokho kungenxa yomusa nesihe Sami. Ngithanda bonke abazikhandla ngobuqotho Ngami nabazinikele Kimi. Ngizonda bonke abazalwe Yimi kodwa abangangazi, baze ngisho badlubulunde Kimi. Ngeke ngilahle noma ubani oqotho Kimi; kunalokho, ngizoziphinda kabili izibusiso zalowo muntu. Ngizobajezisa ngokuphindwe kabili labo abangabongiyo nabenza okuphambene nomusa Wami, futhi ngeke ngibayeke baphunyuke kalula. Embusweni Wami akukho isigwegwe noma ukukhohlisa, futhi akukho umoya wezwe; okuwukuthi, alikho iphunga lokufile. Kunalokho, konke kuqondile futhi kulungile; konke

---

kumsulwa futhi akufihli lutho akunalutho olusithekile noma olufihlekile. Yonke into yintsha, yonke into iyajabulisa, futhi yonke into iyakha. Wonke umuntu oselokhu enephunga lokufa ngeke nganoma iyiphi indlela ahlale embusweni Wami, futhi kunalokho uyobuswa ngentonga yensimbi Yami. Zonke izimfihlakalo ezingenamkhawulo, kusukela endulo kuze kube usuku lwanamuhla, zembulwe ngokuphelele kini—ithimba labantu abazuzwe Yimi ezinsukwini zokugcina. Anizizwa yini nibusisekile? Izinsuku lapho yonke into yembulwe obala, ngaphezu kwalokho, yizinsuku enihlanganyela ngazo ukubusa Kwami.

Ithimba labantu ababusa ngempela njengamakhosi lincike ekunqunyelweni kusengaphambili nasekukhetheni Kwami, futhi akukho neze intando yomuntu kukho. Noma ubani onesibindi sokuba yingxenywe kulokhu kufanele athole ubuhlungu bempama yesandla Sami, futhi abantu abanjalo bayoba yizinto zomlilo Wami oqothulayo; lolu olunye uhlangothi lokulunga nobukhosi Bami. Ngithe ngibusa zonke izinto, nginguNkulunkulu ohlakaniphile onegunya eliphelele, futhi anginamusa kunoma ubani; nginonya ngokuphelele, ongenayo ngokuphelele imizwa. Ngiphatha noma ubani (kungakhathaleki ukuthi ukhuluma kahle kangakanani, ngeke ngimkhulule) ngokulunga, ngokuqonda nangobukhosi Bami, ngesikhathi esifanayo ngivumela noma ubani ukuba abone kangcono isimangaliso sezenzo Zami, kanye nalokho okushiwo yizenzo Zami. Imimoya emibi ngiyijezise ngamunye ngamunye, ngazo zonke izinhlobo zezenzo ezezenzile, ngamunye ngiwuphonse emgodini ongenamkhawulo. Lo msebenzi ngiwuqede ngaphambi kokuqala kwesikhathi, ngiyishiye ingakwazi ukwenza lutho, ngiyishiye ingenayo indawo yokwenza umsebenzi wayo. Akukho bantu Bami abakhethiwe—labo abanqunyelwe kusengaphambili nabakhethwe Yimi—abangalokotha babe nemimoya emibi, futhi kunalokho bayoba ngcwele ngaso sonke isikhathi. Labo anganqunyelwe kusengaphambili nabangakhethiwe, ngiyobanikela kuSathane, futhi ngingasabavumeli ukuba basale. Ngazo zonke izici, imiyalelo Yami yokuphatha ibandakanya ukulunga Kwami kanye nobukhosi Bami. Ngeke ngidedele ngisho noyedwa walabo uSathane asebenza ngabo, kodwa ngibaphonsa kanye nemizimba yabo eHayidesi, ngoba ngiyamzonda uSathane. Angisoze ngamyeka kalula, kepha ngiyombhubhisa ngokuphelele, ngingamnikezi nethuba elincane lokwenza umsebenzi wakhe. Labo abonakaliswe uSathane kwaze kwaba sezingeni elithile (okuwukuthi, labo abayizinto zenhlekelele) bangaphansi kwelungiselelo elihlakaniphile lesandla Sami. Ungacabangi ukuthi lokhu kwenzeke ngenxa yomphumela wobudlova bukaSathane; yazi ukuthi nginguNkulunkulu uSomandla obusa umhlaba wonke kanye nazo zonke izinto! Kimina, azikho izinkinga ezingeke zaxazululwa, futhi ingasaphathwa eyento engeke yafezwa noma izwi elingeke lakhulunywa. Abantu akufanele benze njengabeluleki Bami. Qaphela ungashaywa yisandla Sami bese uphonswa eHayidesi. Ngiyakutshela lokhu! Labo ababambisana Nami ngenkuthalo namuhla bahlakaniphile, futhi bazogwema ukulahlekelwa bese bebalekela ubuhlungu bokwahlulelwa.

---

Konke lokhu kungamalungiselelo Ami, anqunyelwe kusengaphambili Yimi. Ungenzi amazwi angenangqondo futhi ungakhulumi ngokubukisa, ucabange ukuthi umkhulu kakhulu. Ingabe konke lokhu akungenxa yokunqunyelwa kusengaphambili Yimi? Nina, ningaba abeluleki Bami, aninawo amahloni! Anisazi isiqu senu; yeka ukuthi sincane kangakanani! Noma kunjalo, nicabanga ukuthi lokhu akuyona indaba enkulu, futhi anizazi. Ngazo zonke izikhathi, aniwalaleli amazwi Ami, nenza imizamo Yami yokucophelela ibe yize futhi aniboni neze ukuthi iwukubonakaliswa komusa kanye nesihe Sami. Kunalokho, nizama ukubukisa ngokuhlakanipha kwenu ngokuphindaphindiwe. Ingabe niyakhumbula lokhu? Yikuphi ukucwengwa abantu okufanele bakuthole, abacabanga ukuthi bahlakaniphe kakhulu? Aninaki futhi aniqotho emazwini Ami futhi aniwaqophi ezinhliziyweni zenu, nisebenzisa Mina njengebhaxa lokwenza lokhu nalokhuya. Benzi bokubi! Niyokwazi nini ukucabangela ngokugcwele inhliziyo Yami? Aniyicabangeli, ngakho ukunibiza ngokuthi “abenzi bokubi” akusikho ukuniphatha kabi. Kunifanele ngokuphelele!

Namuhla ngiyanikhombisa izinto ezazifihliwe, ngayinye ngayinye. Udrago omkhulu obomvu uphonswa emgodini ongenamkhawulo futhi abhujiswe ngokuphelele, ngoba ukumgcina ngeke kwasiza nhlobo; lokhu kusho ukuthi ngeke enze inkonzo kaKhristu. Ngemva kwaloko, izinto ezibomvu ngeke zisaba khona; kancane kancane, kufanele ziphele zingabi khona. Ngenza lokho engikushoyo; lokhu ukuqedela umsebenzi Wami. Susa imibono yabantu; yonke into engiyishilo, ngiyenzile. Noma ubani ozama ukuhlakanipha umane uzilethela imbubhiso nokudelelwa, futhi akafuni ukuphila. Ngakho-ke, ngizokwanelisa, futhi ngokuqinisekile ngeke ngigcine abantu abanjalo. Ngemva kwalokho, inani labantu lizokhula ngobuhle, ngesikhathi bonke abangabambisani Nami ngenkuthalo bezobhujiswa bangabikho. Labo engibamukele yilabo engizobaphelelisa, futhi ngeke ngilahle noyedwa wabo. Akukho ukuphikisana kulokho engikushoyo. Labo abangabambisani Nami ngenkuthalo bazothola ukucwengwa kakhulu, nakuba, ekugcineni, ngokuqinisekile ngiyobasindisa. Ngaleso sikhathi, nokho, ubude bokuphila kwabo buyokwehluka kakhulu. Ngabe uyafuna ukuba yilolo hlobo lomuntu? Sukuma bese ubambisana Nami! Ngokuqinisekile ngeke ngimphathe ngobudlabha noma ubani ozikhandla ngobuqotho Ngami. Kulabo abazinikela Kimi ngenkuthalo, ngiyobathululela zonke izibusiso Zami. Zinikele ngokuphelele Kimi! Lokho okudlayo, lokho okugqokayo, kanye nekusasa lakho konke kusezandleni Zami; ngizohlela yonke into ngokufanele, ukuze ube nenjabulo engapheli, ongeke uyiqede. Lokhu kungoba ngiye ngathi, “Kulabo abazikhandla ngobuqotho Ngami, ngokuqinisekile ngiyonibusisa kakhulu.” Zonke izibusiso ziyofikela wonke umuntu ozikhandla ngokuqotho Ngami.

kuvela embhalweni othi “Isahluko 70” sengxenye ethi Amazwi KaKhristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livelu Lisenyameni

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 59)**

Bantu bayangihalalisela, abantu bayangidumisa; yonke imilomo ibiza igama likaNkulunkulu oyedwa weqiniso, bonke abantu baphakamisa amehlo ukubuka izenzo zaMi. Umbuso wehlela emhlabeni, ubuntu Bami bucebile bunenala. Ngubani ongekuthokozele lokhu? Ngubani ongesine ngentokozo ngalokhu? O, Siyoni! Phakamisa ifulegi lakho lokunqoba ungidumise! Huba ingoma yakho yokunqoba usabalalise igama laMi elingcwele. Nonke zinto ezisemhlabeni! Manje zingcweliseleni Mina ngemihlatshelo! Zinkanyezi esibhakabhakeni! Manje phindelani ezindaweni zenu nikhombise ubukhulu baMi esibhakabhakeni. Ngilalela amazwi abantu emhlabeni, bethulula uthando olungenamkhawulo nokungihlonipha ngomculo! Kulolu suku, njengoba zonke izinto zivuseleleka, ngiyeza ukuzonyathela emhlabeni. Kulo mzuzu, izimbali ziyaqhakaza, izinyoni ziyacula, zonke izinto zigcwele injabulo! Phakathi kwenhlokomu yokukhuleka embusweni, umbuso kaSathane uyabhidlika, udilizwa yingoma ezamazamisayo yehubo elikhulu lombuso. Ngeke uphinde uvuke futhi!

Ngubani ngempela emhlabeni ongasukuma azabalaze? Njengoba ngehlela emhlabeni ngiletha umlilo, ngiletha ulaka, ngiletha izinhlekelele. Imibuso yomhlaba manje isiwumbuso waMi! Phezulu esibhakabhakeni, amafu ayagomonqeka akhukhumale; ngaphansi kwesibhakabhaka, amachibi nemifula kuyaqubuka kuphehle imvunge enyakazisayo. Izilwane ebeziphumule ziyaphuma emigodini yazo, bonke abalalayo bayavuswa yiMi. Usuku bonke abantu ababekade belulindele seluze lwafika! Bangihubela amaculo amnandi ngokwedlulele!

Kulo mzuzu omuhle, kulesi sikhathi esimnandi,

amazulu phezulu nakho konke okungaphansi kwezulu manje kuyadumisa. Ngubani ongejatshuliswe yilokhu?

Ngubani ongethokoze ngalokhu? Ngubani ongekhole ngalesi senzakalo?

Isibhakabhaka asisenjengakuqala, manje sekuyisibhakabhaka sombuso.

Umhlaba akusewona umhlaba owawuyiwo, manje sekuwumhlaba ongcwele.

Lapho sekwedlule uzamcolo, umhlaba omdala ongcolile usuguqulwe ngokuphelele.

Izintaba ziguquka ... amanzi eguquka....

Abantu nabo beguquka ... zonke izinto ziguquka ...

Zintaba ezithule! Ngisineleni!

---

Manzi amileyo! Gobhozani!

Madoda aleleyo! Sukumani kwenikulangazelelayo!

Sengifikile... Futhi ngiyabusa ...

Bonke bayobubona ngamehlo abo ubuso baMi, bonke bayolizwa ngezindlebe zabo izwi laMi,

Bazizwele bona impilo yasembusweni ...

Imnandi kangaka ... inhle kangaka ...

Ayikhohlakali ... ayikhohlakali ...

Ekuvutheni kolaka lwaMi, udrako omkhulu obomvu uthwala kanzima;

Ekwahluleleni kwami kobukhosi, odeveli bakhombisa ubunjalo babo bangempela;

Emagameni ami aqinile, bonke bashaywa ngamahloni, Bengalingi nokuveza ubuso babo.

Bekhumbula isikhathi esedlule, ukuthi babengibhuqa kanjani,

Belokhu bebukisa, behlala bengedelela.

Namuhla, ngubani ongeke akhale? Ngubani ongezwa ukuzisola?

Umhlaba wonke ugcwele izinyembezi ...

Ugcwele imisindo yenjabulo ... ugcwele uhleko ...

Intokozo engenakuqhathaniswa ... intokozo engenakuqhathaniswa ...

Invula elula ikhwifiza...iqhwa eliningi liphephezelela phansi ...

Abantu bexuba usizi nentokozo ... abanye behleka ...

Abanye bechiphiza ... abanye bememeza ngenjabulo ...

Kusengathi abantu sebekhohliwe ... ukuthi yintwasahlobo ehlomile nenemvula,

Ihlobo lezimballi eziqhakazile, ikwindla yesivuno esiyinala,

Ubusika obuqanda njengeqhwa nesithwathwa, akekho owaziyo ...

Esibhakabhakeni amafu ayantanta, emhlabeni izilwandle ziyagubha.



---

Amadodana aphakamisa izingalo zawo ... abantu banyakazisa izinyawo zabo besina ...

Izingelosi zisemsebenzini ... izingelosi ziyelusa ...

Abantu bomhlaba bayaphithizela, zonke izinto emhlabeni ziyanda.

kuvela embhalweni othi “Ihubo lombuso” sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi  
Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 60)**

Wonke umuntu kubantu kufanele amukele ukuhlola koMoya Wami, kufanele babhekisise konke ukukhuluma nokwenza kwabo, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, kufanele babheke izenzo Zami ezimangalisayo. Uzizwa kanjani ngesikhathi sokufika kombuso emhlabeni? Uma amadodana Ami nabantu Bami babuye bathutheleke esihlaweni Sami sobukhosi, ngiqala ngokusemthethweni ukwahlulela ngaphambi kwesihlalo esikhulu sobukhosi esimhlophe. Okungukuthi lapho ngiqala umsebenzi Wami emhlabeni ngoKwami nokuthi uma isikhathi sokwehlulela sesisondela ekupheleni, ngiqala ukuqondisa amazwi Ami emhlabeni wonke, ngikhulule izwi loMoya Wami emhlabeni wonke. Ngamazwi Ami, ngizohlanzisisa bonke abantu nezinto phakathi kwakho konke lokho okusezulwini nasemhlabeni, ukuze umhlaba ungabe usangcola futhi ube mubi, kodwa kube umbuso ongcwele. Ngizokwenza zonke izinto kabusha, ukuze zikwazi ukusetshenziswa Yimi ukuze zingabe zisaba nomoya wasemhlabeni, zingasanindwa izinongo zomhlaba. Emhlabeni, umuntu uguduza umgomo nemvelaphi yamazwi Ami, wahlola izenzo Zami, kodwa akekho namunye oke wazi ngeqiniso umsuka wamazwi Ami, futhi akekho namunye oke wabona isimangaliso ezenzweni Zami. Kunamuhla kuphela, lapho ngiza khona ngoKwami phakathi kwabantu ngikhulume amazwi Ami, ukuthi umuntu unolwazi oluncane Ngami, basusa indawo “Yami” emicabangweni yabo, kunalokho bazakhele indawo kaNkulunkulu owenzayo ngokwazi kwabo. Umuntu unemicabango kanti ugcwele ilukuluku lokwazi okufihlekileyo; ubani ongethanda ukubona uNkulunkulu? Ubani ongethanda ukuhlangana noNkulunkulu? Kodwa into yinye ethole indawo eqinisekayo enhliziyweni yomuntu uNkulunkulu lowo umuntu amuzwa engabonakali futhi engaphatheki. Ubani obengakubona lokhu uma ngabe bengingamtshelelanga ngokusobala? Ubani obezokholwa ngeqiniso ukuthi ngempela ngikhona? Impela ngaphandle kokungabaza nakancane? Kunomehluko omkhulu phakathi kokuba khona “Kwami” enhliziyweni yomuntu “Nami” uqobo, akekho ongaqhathanisa phakathi kwabo. Uma ngabe ngingazange ngiphenduke inyama, abantu ngabe abangazi, noma ngabe ungazile, belungeke lolo lwazi luhlale lungumqondo nje? Usuku nosuku ngihambe phakathi kokuhamba kwabantu okungapheli, futhi ngisebenza ngaphakathi

---

komuntu ngamunye nsuku zonke. Uma umuntu engibona ngeqiniso uzokwazi ukungazi emazwini Ami, futhi uzobamba indlela engikhuluma ngayo kanjalo nezinhlalo Zami.

Uma umbuso ufika ngokusemthethweni lapha emhlabeni, yini, phakathi kwakho konke, okungethule? Ubani, phakathi kwabo bonke abantu ongesabe? Ngihamba yonke indawo emhlabeni wonke, yonke into ihlelwe Yimi ngoKwami. Ngalesi sikhathi, ubani ongazi ukuthi imisebenzi Yami mihle? Izandla Zami ziphethe zonke izinto, futhi ngingaphezu kwazo zonke izinto. Namuhla akukona ukuba senyameni Kwami nobukhona Bami ngoKwami phakathi kwabantu okuyincazelo eqinisekile yentobeko Yami nokusitheka? Ngaphandle, abantu abaningi bayangihalalisela njengolungile, futhi bangincome njengomuhle, kodwa ubani ongazi ngempela? Namuhla kungani ngibuza ukuthi niyangazi? Ngabe inhloso Yami akukona ukuhlaza udrako omkhulu obomvu? Angifisi ukuphoqa umuntu ukuba angidumise kodwa ukumenza ukuba angazi, lokho kuzohlela ekungithandeni bese eyangidumisa. Ukudunyiswa okunjalo kufanele igama lakho, akuyona inkulamo yeze nje; ukudumisa okunje okungafinyelela esihlalweni Sami sobukhosi kukhuphuke kuye esibhakabhakeni. Ngenxa yokuthi umuntu walingwa waze woniwa uSathane, ngoba uthathwe yimibono nemicabango, ngibe yinyama ukuze nginqobe ngoKwami bonke abantu, ukuveza yonke imicabango yomuntu, nokuklebhula ukucabanga komuntu. Ngenxa yalokho, umuntu akasabukisi phambi Kwami, futhi akasangikhonzi esebenzisa imicabango yakhe, ngakho “uMina” emqondweni womuntu uchithwe ngokupheleleyo. Uma umbuso ufika, ngizoqala ngokwenza lesi sigaba somsebenzi, futhi lokho ngizokwenza phakathi kwabantu Bami. Abangabantu Bami abazalelwe ezweni likadrako omkhulu obomvu, ngempela akukona okuncane, noma ingxenye, yobuthi buadrako omkhulu obomvu ngaphakathi kwenu. Ngakho, lesi sigaba somsebenzi Wami sigxile kakhulu kinina kanti lokhu olunye lwezimpawu zokubaluleka kokuba senyameni Kwami eShayina. Abantu abaningi bayehluleka ukubamba ngisho isiqephu samazwi engiwakhulumayo kanti uma bewezwa, ukuqonda kwabo kulufifi kudungekile. Leli yiqophelo lokuguquka endleleni engikhuluma ngayo. Uma ngabe bonke abantu bebewazi ukufunda amazwi Ami baqonde incazelo yawo, ubani phakathi kwabantu obengasindiswa, angaphonselwa eHayidesi. Uma umuntu engazi Mina futhi engilalela kuzoba yileso sikhathi engizophumula ngaso, futhi kuzoba yileso sikhathi lapho abantu bezokwazi ukuthola incazelo yamazwi Ami. Namuhla, isiqu senu sincane kakhulu, sincane lokhu okudabukisayo, asifanelwe ngisho ukuphakanyiswa—ukungasho lutho ngolwazi eninalo Ngami.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 11” sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

**Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 61)**

---

Uma unyazi luqhamuka eMpumalanga, futhi okuyisona kanye isikhathi engiqala ngaso ukukhuluma amazwi Ami—lapho unyazi luqhamuka, kukhanya izulu nomhlaba, bese kuqala izinguquko kuzo zonke izinkanyezi. Sonke isintu kuba sengathi sesihlungiwe. Ngaphansi kokukhanya komsebe wokukhanya okuqhamuka eMpumalanga, bonke abantu bavela esimweni sabo sokuqala sokudalwa, amehlo emangele, bedidekile; nalapho abakwazi ukufihla izici zabo ezimbi. Futhi, baphinde bafane nezilwane zibalekela ukukhanya Kwami ziyocasha emigedeni esezintabeni; kodwa akekho namunye phakathi kwabo ongeke angabonakali ekukhanyeni Kwami. Bonke abantu bamangele, bonke balindile, bonke bayabukela; ukuthi ngokufika kokukhanya Kwami, bonke bajabule ngosuku abazalwa ngalo, kanjalo bonke baqalekisa usuku abazalwa ngalo. Kunzima ukuchaza imizwa ephikisanayo; izinyembezi zokuzijezisa zenza imifula, zimuke nezikhukhula, zingabonakali nangokhalo. Futhi usuku lwami luyasondela kubantu, futhi luvusa abantu, lunika isintu indawo yokuqala kabusha. Inhliziyo Yami iyashaya, ngokulandela ukushaya kwenhliziyo Yami, izintaba zigxuma ngentokozo, imifula inyakaze ngenjabulo, namagagasi, egcina isikhathi, ashaye emadwaleni. Kunzima ukuchaza okusenhliziyweni Yami. Ngifuna ukuthi zonke izinto ezingcolile zishe zibe umlotha ngibhekile, ngifuna ukuthi wonke amadodana angalaleli anyamalale phambi kwamehlo Ami, bangabe besaba khona. Angenzanga kuphela indawo entsha yokuhlala endaweni ehlala udrako omkhulu obomvu, kodwa ngiqale umsebenzi omusha emhlabeni. Maduze imibuso yomhlaba izoba yimibuso Yami; maduze imibuso yasemhlabeni izophela ngenxa yombuso Wami, ngoba senginqobile, ngoba sengibe umnqobi. Udrako omkhulu obomvu usephelelwe yizo zonke izindlela zokuphazamisa uhlelo lwami, unethemba lokuzosusa umsebenzi Wami emhlabeni, kodwa ingabe kumele ngiphelelwe amandla ngenxa yamasu akhe akhohlisayo? Kumele ngisabe ngiphelelwe ukuzethemba ngenxa yokukhohlisa kwakhe? Akekho noyedwa ezulwini noma emhlabeni ongekho entendeni yesandla Sami; kangakanani ke udrako omkhulu obomvu, owenza okuyisiphazamiso Kimi? Nakho akuyona into engingayisebenzisa ngezandla Zami?

Ngesikhathi Sami sokuba senyameni emhlabeni wabantu, abantu bafika bengazi ngalolu suku beholwa yisandla Sami, bangazi lutho Ngami. Kodwa ukuthi bazoyihamba kanjani indlela engaphambili, akekho owaziyo, akekho onakile, kanjalo futhi akekho owaziyo ukuthi leyo ndlela izomholela kuphi. Umuntu uzoyihamba aze ayiqede indlela ngenxa yokuthi uSomandla umbhekile; ukuholwa unyazi olungaseMpumalanga kuphela okungenza umuntu awelele embusweni Wami. Kubantu, akekho noyedwa oke wabona ubuso Bami, noyedwa owake wabona unyazi eMpumalanga; kangakanani-ke ngoyedwa owake wezwa izwi Lami livela esihlalweni Sami sobukhosi? Empeleni, kusukela ngezinsuku zakudala, akekho umuntu oke wahlangana Nami; yinamuhla kuphela, lapho sengize emhlabeni, lapho abantu bethole ithuba lokungibona. Kodwa ngisho namanje, abantu abakangazi, njengoba bebhaka kuphela ubuso Bami bezwa

---

nezwi Lami kuphela, kodwa bengaqondi ukuthi ngisho ukuthini. Bonke abantu banje. Ngenxa yokuthi ungomunye wabantu Bami, awuziqhenyi uma ubona ubuso Bami? Awubi namahloni ngenxa yokuthi awungazi? Ngihamba phakathi kwabantu, ngiphila phakathi kwabantu, ngoba ngibe yinyama ngeza emhlabeni wabantu. Inhloso Yami akukhona nje ukwenza isintu sibheke inyama Yami; okubaluleke kakhulu, ukwenza abantu bangazi. Phezu kwalokho, ngokuba Kwami senyameni, ngizolahla ngecala isintu ngenxa yezono zaso; ngesimo Sami senyama, ngizonqoba udrako omkhulu obomvu ngidilize isigodlo sakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 12” sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 62)**

Abantu emhlabeni wonke babungaza ukufika kosuku Lwami, nezingelosi zihamba phakathi kwabantu Bami. Uma uSathane edala inkinga, izingelosi ngenxa yomsebenzi wazo ezulwini, zihlala zisiza abantu Bami. Abakhohliswa uSathane ngenxa yobuthakathaka bomuntu, kodwa ngenxa yokuhlaselwa yimisebenzi yobumnyama, bazama ngokwengeziwe ukuhlangana nempilo yomuntu enkungwini. Bonke abantu bazithoba ngaphansi kwegama Lami, futhi akekho ovelayo ukuba angiphikise. Ngenxa yemisebenzi yezingelosi, umuntu wamukela igama Lami futhi konke kuphakathi kohide lomsebenzi Wami. Umhlaba uyawa! IBhabhiloni alikwazi kwenza lutho! Umhlaba wenkolo—ungahlala kanjani ungabhujiswa ngamandla Ami emhlabeni? Ubani osalokotha ukungangilaleli nokungiphikisa? Ababhali? Zonke izikhulu zenkolo? Ababusi nabasemagunyeni emhlabeni? Izingelosi? Ubani ongabungazi ukuphelela nokwenela komzimba Wami? Phakathi kwabo bonke abantu, ubani ongaculi amaculo Ami angaphezi, ubani ojabule ngokungapheli? Ngihlala emhlabeni wekhaya likadrako omkhulu obomvu, kodwa lokhu akungenzi ukuba ngithuthumele ngokwesaba noma ngibaleke, ngoba bonke abantu bakhe sebeqalile ukumenyanya. Akukaze kube khona “umsebenzi” wanoma yini owenziwa phambi kukadrako; kunalokho, zonke izinto zenza njengokubona kwazo, leyo naleyo iya lapha iya khona. Kungenzeka kanjani ukuba amazwe emhlabeni angashabalali? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuba amazwe emhlabeni angawi? Kungani abantu Bami bengahalalisi? Kungani bengaculi ngenjabulo? Ingabe lokhu kungumsebenzi womuntu? Ingabe ngumsebenzi wezandla zomuntu? Nginikeze umuntu imvelaphi yakhe, ngamnikeza izinto ezenziwe ngezandla, kodwa umuntu akakeneli ngesimo sakhe samanje ucela ukungena embusweni Wami. Kodwa angangena kanjani embusweni Wami kalula kanjalo, ngaphandle kokukhokhela intengo, nokungazimiseli ukunikela ngokuzinikela okungenabumina? Kunokufuna okuthile kumuntu, ngenza izidingo kuye, ukuze umbuso Wami emhlabeni ugcwale inkazimulo. Umuntu ubelokhu eholwa Yimi ukuya enkathini yamanje, ukhona ngalesi simo, futhi uphila phakathi kokuholwa ukukhanya Kwami. Uma

---

bekungenjalo, ubani phakathi kwabantu emhlabeni ongazi amathemba abo? Ubani ongaqonda intando Yami? Ngifaka imihlinzeko Yami ezidingweni zomuntu; ingabe lokhu akuhambelani nemithetho yemvelo?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 22” sengxenywe ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 63)**

Embusweni, izinto eziningi ezidaliwe ziqala ukuphinde zisebenze futhi ziphinde zithole amandla azo okuphila. Ngenxa yokuguquka kwezimo zomhlaba, imingcele phakathi kwamazwe nayo iqala ukuguquka. Ngangiphrofethile ngaphambili: Lapho izwe lihlukanisiwe kwelinye, futhi izwe lihlangana nelinye, lesi kuyoba yisikhathi sokuba ngiphihlize izizwe zibe yizicucu. Ngalesi sikhathi, ngizovuselela yonke indalo futhi ngihlukanise kabusha imbulunga yonke, ngaleyo ndlela ngenze imbulunga ihleleke, ngenze isimo sayo esidala sibe sisha. Lolu uhlelo Lwami. Le yimisebenzi Yami. Lapho izizwe nabantu bomhlaba wonke bebuyela phambi kwesihlalo Sami sobukhosi, ngizothatha izinto zasezulwini eziningi ngizilethe emhlabeni wabantu, ukuze, ngenxa Yami, ugcwale izinto eziningi ezingenakuqhathaniswa. Uma nje izwe elidala lisekhona, ngizokwehlisela intukuthelo Yami ezizweni zalo, ngenze imbulunga yonke yazi imithetho Yami yokuphatha, futhi ngisole noma ubani oyiphulayo:

Njengoba ngiphendulela ubuso Bami embulungeni ukuba ngikhulume, wonke umuntu uyalizwa izwi Lami, futhi abone yonke imisebenzi engiyenzile embulungeni yonke. Labo abaphikisana nentando Yami, okusho ukuthi, abaphikisana Nami ngokwenza imisebenzi yabantu, bazowela ekusoleni Kwami. Ngizothatha izinkanyezi ezingenakubalwa zamazulu ngizenze kabusha, futhi ngenxa Yami ilanga nenyanga kuzovuselelwa isibhakabhaka ngeke sisaba yilokho ebesiyikho; okuningi okusemhlabeni kuzovuselelwa. Konke kuzophelela ngamazwi Ami. Izizwe eziningi ezisemhlabeni zizohlukaniswa kabusha futhi zithathelwe indawo yisizwe Sami, ukuze izizwe eziphezu komhlaba zishabalale phakade futhi zibe yisizwe esikhonza Mina; zonke izizwe zomhlaba zizobhujiswa, futhi ngeke zisaba khona. Ebantwini abasemhlabeni, bonke labo abangabakasathane bazoqothulwa; bonke abakhonza kuSathane bazofakwa ekujuleni komlilo Wami ovuthayo—okusho ukuthi, ngaphandle kwalabo manje abasendleleni ewumngcingo, bonke abanye bazophenduka umlotha. Lapho ngisola abantu abaningi, labo abasemhlabeni wezinkolo, ngokwamazinga ahlukahlukene, bazobuyela embusweni, benqotshwe yimisebenzi Yami, nabangaphansi kwezinkolo ezithile, ngoba bayobe bekubonile ukuza koNgcwele ephezu kwefu elimhlophe. Bonke abantu beyolandela izinhlobo zabo, futhi bayothola ukusolwa ngokwalokho abakwenzile. Bonke labo abaye bamelana Nami bazoshabalala bonke; futhi labo abazenzo zabo zasemhlabeni bezingahlangani ndawo Nami, ngenxa yendlela abaziphathe kahle

---

ngayo, bazoqhubeka nokuhlala emhlabeni ngaphansi kokubusa kwamadodana Ami nabantu Bami. Ngizozembula ebantwini abaningi nasezizweni eziningi, ngomsindo wezwi Lami emhlabeni wonke ukuze ngimemezele ukuphela komsebenzi Wami omkhulu ukuze bonke abantu babone ngamehlo abo.

Njengoba izwi Lami liba namandla, ngibheke futhi nesimo somhlaba. Ngamazwi Ami, izinto eziningi ezidaliwe zenziwa zintsha. Izulu liyashintsha, nomhlaba uyaguquka. Isintu sivezwa esimweni saso sokuqala, futhi kancane kancane, ngakunye ngakunye ngokohlobo lwakho, abantu bazithola bebuyela esifubeni semindeni yabo bengaqapheli. Ngizojabula kakhulu ngalokhu. Anginakho ukonakala, futhi imisebenzi Yami emikhulu iyaphelela, yonke ngaphandle kokuqaphela, iningi lezinto ezidaliwe liyaguqulwa, zonke ngaphandle kokuqaphela. Lapho ngidala umhlaba, ngibeka zonke izinto ezinomumo ndawonye nezifana nazo. Njengoba ukuphela kohlelo Lwami lokuphatha lusondela, ngizobuyisela indalo esimweni sayo sokuqala, konke ngizokubuyisela endleleni okwakwenziwe ngayo ekuqaleni, ngiguqule konke ngezinga elikhulu, ukuze konke kubuyele esifubeni sohlelo Lwami. Isikhathi sesifikile! Isigaba sokugcina sohlelo Lwami sesizofezeka. Wena mhlaba omdala ongcolile! Ngokuqinisekile uzowela phansi kwamazwi Ami! Ngokuqinisekile uhlelo Lwami luzokwenza ize! Nina zinto eziningi ezidaliwe! Nonke nizothola ukuphila okusha emazwini Ami—nizoba neNkosi engumbusi! Wena mhlaba ohlanzekile nongenasici! Ngokuqinisekile uzosebenza ngenkazimulo Yami! Ntaba YaseZiyoni! Ungabe usathula! Ngibuye ngokunqoba! Phakathi kwendalo, ngihlolisisa wonke umhlaba. Emhlabeni, isintu sesiqale ukuphila okusha, sithole ithemba elisha. Bantu Bami! Kungenzeka kanjani ningaphili ekukhanyeni Kwami? Kungenzeka kanjani ningagxumagxumi ngenjabulo ngaphansi kokuqondisa Kwami? Amazwe amemeza ngenjabulo, amanzi ayachwaza ngokuhleka okumtoti. Israyeli ovusiwe! Kungenzeka kanjani ungaziqhenyi ngokugcotshwa Kwami kusengaphambili? Ngubani okhalile? Ngubani oklabalasile? U-Israyeli wangaphambili akasekho, u-Israyeli wanamuhla uvukile, wama waqonda futhi waphakama, emhlabeni, waphakama ezinhliziyweni zabo bonke abantu. Ngokuqinisekile u-Israyeli wanamuhla uyothola umthombo wokuphila ngabantu Bami! Gibhithe elinenzondo! Ngokuqinisekile awusamelene Nami? Ungazuza kanjani ngomusa Wami futhi uzame ukubalekela kokusola Kwami? Kungani ungephile ngaphakathi kokusola kwami? Bonke labo engibathandayo impela bazophila ingunaphakade, bese bonke labo abamelana nami bazosolwa Yimi impela kuze kube phakade. Ngoba nginguNkulunkulu onomhawu, ngeke ngibayeke kalula abantu ngakho konke abakwenzile. Ngizowuqapha wonke umhlaba, futhi, ngiqhamuka eMpumalanga yomhlaba nokulunga, ubukhosi, ulaka nokusola, ngizozibonakalisa ezihlweleni zabantu!

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 64)**

Uma izingelosi zidlala umculo nezinto ezikhahlazwayo zawo zingidumisa, angikwazi ukungabi nozwelo kumuntu. Ngizizwa ngidabuke kakhulu enhliziyweni Yami, futhi kunzima ukususa lobu buhlungu. Ekujabuleni nasekudabukeni Kwami, ukuhlukana nokuhlangana futhi nabantu, angikwazi ukungakhumbuli. Sihlukene ezulwini phezulu nasemhlabeni phansi, asikwazi ukuhlangana njalo. Ubani ongaphunyuka enkumbulweni? Ubani ongayeka ukukhumbula okwedlule. Ubani ongefise ukucabanga ngokuqhubeka kwemizwa emnandi edlule? Ubani ongelindele ukubuya Kwami? Ubani ongafisi ukuhlangana nabantu? Inhliziyo ikhathazeke kakhulu, kanti imimoya yabo ikhathazeke kakhulu. Yize sifana emoyeni yethu, asikwazi ukuhlala sindawonye, kanti angeke sikwazi ukuhlala sibonana. Ngalokho impilo yabo bonke abantu yoniwe kakhulu kanti iyantula ekugcineni komzimba njengoba belokhu be langazelela Mina. Kube sengathi izinto ezilahlwe ezulwini, bekhalabebiza igama Lami emhlabeni, bebhakise amehlo abo Kimi ukusuka emhlabeni—dwa bangaphunyuka kanjani emlonyeni wempungushe ehahayo? Bangazikhulula kanjani ekusatshisweni nasekulingweni yiyo? Abantu bangahlala kanjani bangazinikeli ngenxa yokulalela ilungiselelo lohlelo Lwami? Uma benxusa kakhulu, ngiyabafulathela, angisafuni ukubabona; kodwa ngingahlala kanjani ngingezwa ukukhala kwabantu abanjalo? Ngifuna ukulungisa ukungalungi kwabantu emhlabeni. Ngizozenzela Mina umsebenzi Wami emhlabeni jikelele, ngingqabe ukuthi uSathane alimaze abantu Bami futhi, ngingqabe ukuthi isitha senze intando yaso. Ngizoba yiNkosi emhlabeni ngimukise isihlalo sami sobukhosi lapho, ngenze ukuthi zonke izitha ziwele phansi zivume amacala azo phambi Kwami. Osizini lwami luxube nentukuthelo, ngizowunqoba umhlaba wonke, ngingashiyi noyedwa, ngenze zonke izitha zingesabe. Ngifuna ukwenza umhlaba ube ngamanxiwa, lapho zonke izitha zizoba khona, ukuvimba ukuthi zingabhebhethekisi inkohlakalo kubantu. Icebo Lami limisiwe, akekho noma ngabe ubani ongaliguqula. Njengoba ngintanta phezu komhlaba ngichachaza, sonke isintu sizokwenziwa kabusha, zonke izinto zizovuselelwa. Angeke besalila, besangikhalela ukuba ngibasize. Inhliziyo Yami izothakasa, abantu bazobuya bejabulile Kimi. Umhlaba jikelele, ukusuka phezulu ukuya phansi uzogobhoza injabulo ...

Namuhla emazweni ahlukene, ngenza umsebenzi engangihlose ukuwufeza. Ngiya kubo bonke abantu, ngenza wonke umsebenzi Wami njengoba kuhleliwe, futhi sonke isintu sihlukanisa izizwe ezihlukahlukene ngokwentando Yami. Abantu abaphansi bagqolozele lapho beya khona, njengoba usuku lusondela namacilongo ezingelosi esekhalile. Akuseyikuba nakulibazisa emahoreni nasezinsukwini, zonke izinto zizoqala ukudansa ngenjabulo enkulu. Ubani ongelula usuku Lwami ngokuthanda kwakhe? Kungaba ngowasemhlabeni? Kungaba izinkanyezi esibhakabhakeni noma izingelosi? Uma ngikhuluma izwi ngiqala insindiso yabantu

---

bakwa-Isirayeli, usuku Lwami luyasondela kubo bonke abantu. Wonke umuntu wesaba ukubuya kuka-Isirayeli. Uma ebuya, kuzoba usuku Lwami lwenkazimulo, lapho zonke izinto zizoguquka zibe zintsha. Njengoba ukwahlulela okulungile kuzobe kugubuzele wonke umhlaba, bonke bethukile bayesaba, ngoba emhlabeni wabantu ukulunga akwaziwa. Uma ilanga lokulunga livela, iMpumalanga izokhanyisa, ikhanyise umhlaba wonke, kufinyelele kuwonke wonke. Uma umuntu angenza ukulunga Kwami, engesaba ini? Bonke abantu Bami balinde usuku lokubuya Kwami, bezindla ngokuza kosuku Lwami. Balinde ukuba ngivuze bonke abantu nginqume lapho bezophelela khona njengelanga lokulunga. Umbuso wami uyakheka phezu kwamazulu nomhlaba wonke, kanti isihlalo Sami sobukhosi sizuzwa izinhliziyi zezigidigidi zabantu. Ngokusizwa izingelosi, umsebenzi Wami omkhulu masinyane uzofezeka ngempumelelo. Zonke izixuku zamadodana nabantu Bami, zilinde ngentshisekelo ukubuya Kwami, bezindla ngokuhlangana Kwami nabo, singazophinde sehlukane futhi. Kwenzeka kanjani ukuthi isizwe sonke sombuso Wami singaxumagxumi ngenjabulo ndawonye ngokuba nabo Kwami? Ngabe lokhu ukuhlangana okuyize? Ngiyahlonipheka emehlweni abo bonke, ngimenyezwa emazwini abo bonke. Uma ngibuya, ngaphezu kwalokho, ngizonqoba wonke amabutho esitha. Sifikile isikhathi! Ngifuna ukuqala umsebenzi Wami, Ngifuna ukubusa ngaphezulu kwabantu! Ngiyabuya! Ngiyahamba! Yilokho okulindwe ngabantu bonke, lokho abafisa kwenzeke. Ngiyokwenza ukuthi sonke isintu sibone ukufika kosuku Lwami, bese samukela ngenjabulo ukufika kosuku Lwami!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 27” sengxenywe ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 65)**

Ngosuku lapho zonke izinto zavuswa khona, Ngeza phakathi kwabantu, ngachitha izinsuku nobusuku obumnandi nabo. Kulapha kuphela lapho umuntu ezwa kancane ngokufinyeleleka Kwami, futhi njengoba ukuhlangana Kwami nabo sekuvama, ubona okunye kwalokho enginakho nengiyikho—ngalokho, uzuza ulwazi oluthile Ngami. Phakathi kwabo bonke abantu ngiphakamisa ikhanda Lami ngibuke, bese bonke beyangibona. Kodwa uma inhlekelele iwela emhlabeni, basheshe babe nexhala, bese umfanekiso Wami uyashabalala ezinhliziyweni zabo; bathuswa wukufika kwenhlekelele, bangayinaki imiyalo Yami. Ngidlule iminyaka eminingi phakathi kwabantu, kodwa ulokhu engaqapheli, futhi akangazanga. Namuhla ngimtshele lokhu ngomlomo Wami, futhi ngenze ukuba bonke abantu beze Kimi bazothola utho, kodwa bayaqhubeka nokuqhela Kimi, ngakho-ke abangazi. Lapho izinyathelo Zami zihamba kuyo yonke indawo emhlabeni kuze kube semaphethelweni omhlaba, umuntu uzoqala ukuzindla ngaye, bese bonke abantu abeza Kimi bakhothame phambi Kwami bangidumise. Lolu kuzoba



---

usuku lokukhazimuliswa Kwami, usuku lokubuya Kwami, futhi nosuku lokuhamba Kwami. Manje, sengiqale umsebenzi Wami kubo bonke abantu, ngingene ngokusemthethweni, emhlabeni wonke, uma uhlelo Lwami lokuphatha lufika ekugcineni. Ukusuka manje kuyaphambili, noma ubani ongaqapheli angabekwa icala lokuhlomeka phakathi kwesijeziso esingenawo umusa noma ngasiphi isikhathi. Lokhu akukhona ukuthi anginazwelo, kodwa isinyathelo sohlelo lokuphatha Kwami; konke kufanele kuqhubeke ngokwezinyathelo zecebo Lami, futhi akekho umuntu ongakuguqula lokhu. Uma ngiqala umsebenzi Wami ngokusemthethweni, bonke abantu banyakaza njengoba nginyakaza, kangangoba abantu emhlabeni wonke jikelele basebenza ngokuhambelana Nami, “kunenjabulo” emhlabeni jikelele, futhi umuntu ugqugquzelwa Yimi ukuya phambili. Ngaleso sikhathi, udrago omkhulu obomvu ngokwakhe ngimfake esimweni sentukuthelo nokudideka ngokomsebenzi Wami, futhi, ngaphandle kokuthi akazimisele, akakwazi ukulandela izifiso zakhe, okungamnikezi ukuzikhethela ngaphandle kokuthobela ukulawula Kwami. Kuwo wonke amacebo Ami, udrako omkhulu obomvu uyisithiyo Sami, isitha Sami, nesisebenzi Sami; angikaze ngithule “ngezidingo” Zami kuye. Ngakho-ke, isigaba sokugcina somsebenzi Wami wokuthatha isimo somuntu siqedelwe endlini yakhe. Ngale ndlela, udrago omkhulu obomvu uzokwazi ukwenza umsebenzi lowo engizonqoba ngawo ngiphelelise icebo Lami kangcono. Njengoba ngisebenza, zonke izingelosi zizongena empini yokunquma Nami, zinqume ukugcwalisa izifiso Zami esigabeni sokugcina, ukuze abantu emhlabeni bavune phambi Kwami njengoba zenza izingelosi, bangabi nesifiso sokungiphikisa, bangezi lutho ebahlubukisa Kimi, lokhu yizimpawu zezinguquko zomsebenzi Wami emhlabeni jikelele.

Inhloso nokubaluleka kokufika Kwami kubantu ukusindisa bonke abantu, ukubuyisa bonke abantu endlini Yami, ukuhlanganisa izulu nomhlaba, nokwenza umuntu athumele “izimpawu” phakathi kwezulu nomhlaba, ngoba lokho kungumsebenzi womuntu wemvelo. Ngesikhathi ngidala umuntu, ngangilungisele umuntu zonke izinto, muva, ngavumela umuntu ukuba athole ingcebo ngamnikeza ngokwezidingo Zami. Kanjalo, ngithi kungaphansi kokuhola Kwami ukuthi bonke abantu bafinyelele namuhla. Konke lokhu kuyicebo Lami. Kubo bonke abantu, kukhona inani labantu elingebalwe elingaphansi kokuvikeleka othandweni Lwami, nenani elingebalwe lihlala ngaphansi kwesijeziso senzondo Yami. Yize bonke abantu bethandaza Kimi, kodwa abakakwazi ukuguqula izimo zabo zamanje; uma sebelahle ithemba, bangavumela imvelo kuphela ithathe indawo yayo bayeke ukungangilaleli, ngokuba lokhu yikho konke okungafezwa ngumuntu. Uma kufika esimweni sokuphila komuntu, umuntu kusafanele ukuba athole ukuphila koqobo, akakaboni ukungabi nobulungiswa, ukungajabuli, nezimo ezidabukisayo zasemhlabeni—manje, uma bekungesikho ukufika kwenhlekelele, abantu abaningi bebezohubeka babambelele kwiMvelo, futhi bebezohubeka bazibandakanye nobumnandi

---

“bempilo”. Ngabe lokhu akukona okwenzeka ngempela emhlabeni? Ngabe lokhu akulona izwi lensindiso lelo engilikhuluma kumuntu? Kungani, phakathi kwabantu, kungakaze kube khona ongithanda ngempela? Kungani abantu bengithanda kuphela ekujezisweni nasezilingweni, kodwa kungekho ongithanda ngaphansi kokuvikela Kwami? Nginikezile ukusola Kwami ezikhathini eziningi esintwini. Bayakubuka, kodwa bangakunaki, futhi abafundi badlinze ngakho manje, ngakho konke okuza kumuntu ukwahlulela okungenamusa. Lokhu yindlela Yami eyodwa yokusebenza, kodwa isalungile ukuguqula umuntu imenze angithande.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 29” sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 66)**

Ngiyabusa embusweni, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho ngibusa emhlabeni wonke jikelele; ngiyiNkosi yoMbuso neNhloko yomhlaba jikelele. Ukusukela manje kuyaphambili, ngizohlenganisa bonke labo abangebona abakhethiweyo bese ngiqala umsebenzi Wami kwabeZizwe, futhi ngizomemezela imithetho Yami yokuphatha emhlabeni jikelele, ukuze ngifinyelele ngempumelelo esinyathelweni esilandelayo somsebenzi Wami. Ngizosebenzisa isijeziso ukusabalalisa umsebenzi Wami phakathi kwabeZizwe, okusho ukuthi, ngizosebenzisa indluzula kubo bonke labo abangabeZizwe. Ngokusobala, lo msebenzi uzokwenziwa ngesikhathi esisodwa nomsebenzi Wami kulabo abakhethiweyo. Ngenkathi abantu Bami bebusa besebenzisa amandla emhlabeni kuzoba nawusuku lapho bonke abantu emhlabeni bezokunqotshwa, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho kuzoba yisikhathi lapho ngizophumula khona—kulapho kuphela lapho ngizobonakala kubo bonke labo abanqotshiwe. Ngiyabonakala embusweni ongcewele, bese ngizifihla ezweni lokungcola. Bonke labo abanqotshiwe balalela phambi Kwami bazokwazi ukubona ubuso Bami ngamehlo abo, balizwe izwi Lami ngezindlebe zabo. Lesi yisibusiso salabo abazelwe ezinsukwini zokugcina, yisibusiso esihlelwe ngaphambili Yimina, futhi singeguqulwe yinoma ngubani. Namuhla, ngisebenza ngale ndlela ngenzela umsebenzi wekusasa. Yonke imisebenzi Yami ixhumene; kuyo yonke kukhona ubizo nokusabela: Akukaze kwenzeke ukuba noma yisiphi isinyathelo simiswe masinyane, kanti futhi akukaze kwenzeke ukuba noma yisiphi isinyathelo siqhutshwe ngokuzimela singahambisani nesinye. Akunjalo? Ngabe umsebenzi wesikhathi esidlule awusona isisekelo somsebenzi wanamuhla? Ngabe amazwi edlule akuwona andulela amazwi anamuhla? Ngabe izinyathelo ezedlule akuzona isiqalo sezinyathelo zanamuhla? Uma ngivula ngokusemthethweni umqulu kulapho abantu emhlabeni jikelele bajeziswa khona, lapho abantu emhlabeni jikelele bedlula ngaphansi kwezilingo, futhi uvuthondaba lomsebenzi Wami; bonke abantu bahlala emhlabeni ngaphandle kokukhanya, futhi bonke abantu baphila phakathi kwengozi yemiphakathi yabo. Ngamanye amazwi, yimpilo leyo umuntu angazange

---

ayiphile ukusuka esikhathini sendalo kuze kube usuku lwanamuhla, futhi akekho kuso sonke lesi sikhathi oke “wajabulela” le nhlobo yempilo, ngakho ngithi ngenza umsebenzi ongakaze wenziwe ngaphambilini. Lesi yisimo sezindaba ezenzeka ngempela, futhi lokhu kuyincazelo yangaphakathi. Ngenxa yokuba isikhathi Sami siyasondela kubo bonke abantu, ngoba asibonakali sisekude kodwa siphambi kwamehlo omuntu, ubani ongesabe ngalokho? Ubani ongejabule ngalokhu? Idolobhakazi elingcolile laseBhabhiloni lize lagcina lifikile ekubhujisiweni; umuntu usephinde wahlangana nomhlaba omusha sha, futhi izulu nomhlaba sekuguquliwe kwenziwa kusha.

Uma ngiqhamuka ezizweni zonke nakubantu bonke, amafu amhlophe ayahlangana esibhakabhakeni angemboze. Kanjalo, futhi, nezinyoni zomhlaba ziyahlabelela zingidansele ngenjabulo, zigqamisa isimo emhlabeni, zenza ukuthi zonke izinto emhlabeni ziphile, kungabi “njengokwenzika” kodwa kunalokho ziphile phakathi kwesimo sempilo. Uma ngiphakathi kwamafu, umuntu ubona ubuso namehlo Ami lufifi, futhi ngalesi sikhathi uzizwa esabasaba. Esikhathini esedlule, uzwe izindaba zomlando Ngami ezinganekwaneni, ngalokho ingxenye yakhe ikholelwa Kimi kanti futhi enye ingxenye yakhe iyangingabaza. Akangazi ukuthi ngikuphi, nokuthi ubuso Bami bukhulu kanganani—ngabe bubanzi njengolwandle noma abunamkhawulo njengamadlelo aluhlaza? Akekho ozaziyo lezi zinto. Kulapho umuntu ebona ubuso Bami kuphela emafini namuhla lapho umuntu ebona khona ubuMina basenganekwaneni bungokoqobo, ngakho kuba khona ukuvumelana kakhudlwana Nami, lokho kungenxa yezenzo Zami ukuthi ukungikhonza kwakhe kwande kancane. Kodwa umuntu akakangazi, ubona nje ingxenye Yami emafini. Ngemva kwalokho, ngelula izingalo Zami ngizikhombise umuntu. Umuntu uyamangala, abeke izandla zakhe emlonyeni, esaba kakhulu ukuthelwa phansi yisandla Sami, ngakho ufaka inhlonipho encanyana ekungibabazeni. Umuntu ugxilisa amehlo akhe ekunyakazeni Kwami konke, esaba kakhulu ukuthi uzothelwa phansi Yimina uma enganakile—kodwa ukuqashwa ngumuntu akungivimbeli, ngiyaqhubeka ngenze umsebenzi osezandleni Zami. Kusezenzweni zonke engizenzayo lapho umuntu ekhombisa umusa Kimi, bese esondela kancane kancane Kimina ukuhlanganyela Nami. Uma ngembulwa ngokuphelele emntwini, umuntu uzobona ubuso Bami, ukusuka lapho angeke ngisazifihla noma ngizifiphaze kumuntu. Emhlabeni jikelele, ngizovela esidlangalaleni kubo bonke abantu, nabo bonke labo abenyama negazi bazobona zonke izenzo Zami. Bonke labo abangabomoya bazohlala ngoxolo endlini Yami, futhi bazojabulela izibusiso ezinhle kanye Nami. Bonke labo engibakhathalelayo bazosinda ekujezisweni, futhi bazogwema ubuhlungu bomoya nokuhlupheka kwenyama. Ngizovela esidlangalaleni kubo bonke abantu ngibuse ngisebenzise amandla, ukuze ukunuka kwezidumbu kungasabikhona emhlabeni; kunalokho ukugqama kwamakha Ami kuzogcwala wonke umhlaba, ngoba usuku

---

Lwami luyasondela, umuntu uyavuka, yonke into emhlabeni isohlelweni, futhi izinsuku zokusinda komhlaba azisekho, ngoba sengifikile!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 29” sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi  
Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 67)**

Ngizogcwalisa iphezulu lezulu ngokufinyelela komsebenzi Wami, ukuze konke emhlabeni kuwe ngaphansi kwamandla ami, kwethula isu Lami “lokubumbana komhlaba” futhi kuphumelelisa lesi sifiso Sami esisodwa, nokuthi ngalokho isintu singabe sisaba nakho “ukuzulazula” ebusweni bomhlaba kodwa sithole indawo yokuphelela ngaphandle kokuchitha isikhathi. Ngicabangela isintu ngazo zonke izindlela, ngenza ukuba sonke isintu masinyane sihlale ezweni lokuthula nenjabulo, ukuze izinsuku zokuphila kwaso zingabe zisaba nokudabuka kanye nosizi, ukuze ngalokho futhi isu Lami lingafinyeleli ekungabini yilutho emhlabeni. Ngenxa yokuthi umuntu ukhona lapho, ngizokwakha isizwe emhlabeni, ngokuba ingxenye yokubela kwenkazimulo Yami ifikile emhlabeni. Ezulwini phezulu, ngizobeka amadolobha Ami esimeni esilungile futhi ngenze konke kube kusha phezulu naphansi. Ngizohlenganisa konke okukhona phezulu nangaphansi kwezulu kube kunye, ukuze zonke izinto ezisemhlabeni zibumbane nazo zonke ezisezulwini. Lolu wuhlelo lwami, yilokho engizokufeza ngenkathi yokugcina—makungabi khona ogxambukela kule ngxenye yomsebenzi wami! Ukwedluliselwa komsebenzi Wami kwabeZizwe yingxenye yokugcina yomsebenzi Wami emhlabeni. Akekho okwazi ukuqonda umsebenzi engizowenza, ngakho abantu badidekile ngokupheleleyo. Futhi ngoba ngimatasatasa ngomsebenzi Wami emhlabeni, abantu bathatha ithuba “balibale ukudlala.” Ukubenza bangadlebeleki kakhulu ngibafake ngaphansi kokusola Kwami ukuze babekezelele ukuyalwa ngechibi lomlilo. Lesi yisinyathelo esisodwa emsebenzini wami, futhi ngizosebenzisa amandla echibi lomlilo ukufeza lo msebenzi Wami, ngaphandle kwalokho bekungezokwenzeka ukuqhuba umsebenzi wami. Ngizokwenza abantu emkhathini wonke ukuba bazithobe phambi kwesihlalo sobukhosi, ngibehlukanisa ngezigaba ezechukene ngokokwahlulela kwami, ngibahlela ngalezi zigaba, bese ngibahlunga ngemindeni yabo, ukuze isintu sonke siyeke ukungangilaleli, singene, esikhundleni salokho, ohlelweni olunobunono futhi olumiswe kahle ngokwezigaba esengizishilo—akungabikho ozulazula noma kanjani! Kuwo wonke umkhathi, ngilungisile umsebenzi omusha; kuwo wonke umkhathi, sonke isintu sethukile savaleka umlomo ngokubela Kwami kungazelelwe, izimpelamehlo zabo zaqhuma ngendlela engakaze izwakale ngenxa yokubela Kwami ngokuvulekile. Inamuhla ngabe kalifani ncimishi nalokhu?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 43” sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi  
Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

---

## Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 68)

Ngisabalalisa umsebenzi Wami ezizweni. Inkazimulo Yami ikhanya emhlabeni wonke; intando Yami ibonakala kubantu abasabalele, bonke beqondiswa yisandla Sami futhi benza imisebenzi engibanike yona. Kusuka kuleli qophelo, sengingene enkathini entsha, ngilethe bonke abantu komunye umhlaba. Lapho ngibuyela “ezweni Lami lokuzalwa,” ngiqale enye ingxenye yomsebenzi osohlelweni Lwami lwasekuqaleni ukuze abantu bezokwazi Ngami ngokujulile. Ngibuka umhlaba wonke jikelele ngibone ukuthi<sup>[a]</sup> kuyisikhathi esifanele somsebenzi Wami, ngakho-ke ngiyaphuthuma ngehla ngenyuka ngenza umsebenzi Wami omusha kumuntu. Yinkathi entsha le, vele, futhi sengilethe umsebenzi omusha ozothatha abanye abantu abasha ubangenise enkathini entsha bese ubeka eceleni labo engizobakhipha. Esizweni sikadrako omkhulu obomvu, sengenze isigaba somsebenzi esingaqondwa abantu ngibenze bantenge emoyeni, emva kwalokho abanengi bayaphephuka buthule nokuvunguza komoya. Ngempela lesi “yisibuya” esengiseduze ukusiqeda; yilokhu engikulangezelelayo futhi kuwuhlelo Lwami. Ngokuba baningi abangalungile abanyonyobe bangena ngesikhathi ngisebenza, kodwa angijahile ukubaxosha. Kunalokho, ngizobachitha uma isikhathi sesifanele. Kuyoba ngemva kwalokho-ke kuphela lapho ngizoba khona umthombo wempilo, ngivumele labo abangithanda ngeqiniso ukuba bazuze Kimi izithelo zesihlahla somkhiwane kanye nephunga lomnduze. Emhlabeni lapho uSathane ehlala khona okwesikhashana, umhlaba wothuli, akunagolide elicwebile, kunesihlabathi sodwa, ngakho, ngibhekene nalokhu, ngenza umsebenzi wesigaba esinje. Kumele wazi ukuthi engikuzuzayo yigolide elicwebile, elicocokile, hhayi isihlabathi. Bangahlala kanjani abakhohlakele endlini Yami? Ngingazivumela kanjani izimpungushe ukuthi zibe yizimbungulu epharadesi Lami? Ngenza konke okusemandleni Ami ukuthi ngizixoshe lezi zinto. Ngaphambi kokuthi intando Yami ibonakaliswe, abekho abaziyo ukuthi yini esengizoyenza. Ngithatha leli thuba, ngixosha labo abakhohlakele, bese bephoqeka ukuthi basuke ebukhoneni Bami. Yilokhu engikwenzayo kwabakhohlakele, kodwa lusekhona usuku lokuthi bangisebenzele. Ukufisa kwabantu izibusiso kunamandla kakhulu; ngakho-ke ngijikisa umzimba Wami ngikhombise abezizwe ubuso Bami obukhazimulayo, ukuze bonke abantu baphile emhlabeni wabo bazihlulele bona, ngenkathi ngisho amazwi okumele ngiwasho futhi nginikeza abantu lokhu abakudingayo. Uma abantu bebuyelwa yimiqondo yabo, ngizobe sengiwusabalalisile kudala umsebenzi Wami. Ngizobe sengitshela abantu okuyintando Yami, bese ngiqala ingxenye yesibili yomsebenzi Wami kubantu, ngivumele bonke abantu bangilandele eduzane ukuze bezosebenzisana nomsebenzi Wami, ngiphinde ngivumele bonke abantu benze konke okusemandleni abo ukwenza kanye nami umsebenzi okumele ngiwenze.

---

Imibhalo yaphansi:

a. Umbhalo wokuqala awuwuqethe umshwana othi “ngibone ukuthi.”

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 69)**

Abekho abakhulwayo ukuthi bazoyibona inkazimulo Yami, futhi angibaphoqi. Ngiyayisusa inkazimulo Yami phakathi kwesintu ngiyiyise komunye umhlaba. Uma abantu bephinda bephenduka, ngizobe sengikhombisa inkazimulo Yami kwabaningi abanokholo. Lo ngumgomo engisebenza ngawo. Ngoba kunesikhathi lapho inkazimulo Yami iishiya khona iKhanani, futhi kunesikhathi lapho inkazimulo Yami ishiya khona labo abakhethiweyo. Phezu kwalokho, kunesikhathi lapho inkazimulo Yami ishiya umhlaba wonke, iwenza ube lufifi bese iwuphonsa emnyameni. Ngisho nezwe laseKhanani ngeke likubone ukukhanya kwelanga; bonke abantu bazolahlekelwa wukholo lwabo, kodwa abekho abangamelana nokushiya iphunga elimnandi lezwe laseKhanani. Kuyoba kuphela lapho ngidlula ngiya ezulwini nasemhlabeni omusha okulapho ngithatha khona enye ingxenye yenkazimulo Yami bese ngiyambula okokuqala ezweni laseKhanani, ngenze inhlansi yokukhanya ikhanye emhlabeni wonke ozobe usebumnyameni obukhulu bobusuku, ukuvumela umhlaba wonke ukuba uze ekukhanyeni. Abantu emhlabeni wonke mabeze bazothatha amandla okukhanya, bevumela inkazimulo Yami ukuba ikhule ivele kabusha kuzo zonke izizwe. Abantu bonke mabazi ukuthi kade ngafika emhlabeni wabantu, futhi kade ngayiletha inkazimulo Yami ivela kwa-Israyeli iya eMpumalanga; ngoba inkazimulo Yami ikhanya isuka eMpumalanga, lapho yalethwa khona ngeNkathi yoMusa kuze kube manje. Kodwa ngasukela kwa-Israyeli ngaya eMpumalanga. Kungenkathi ukukhanya kwaseMpumalanga kuphenduka kancane kancane kuba mhlophe kuphela lapho ubumnyama emhlabeni wonke buzoguquka bube ukukhanya, kulapho kuphela abantu bazothola khona ukuthi kade ngahamba kwa-Israyeli sengiphakama kabusha eMpumalanga. Ngenxa yokuthi ngake ngehlela kwa-Israyeli kwathi emva kwesikhathi ngahamba, ngeke ngisaphinde ngizalelwe kwa-Israyeli, ngoba umsebenzi Wami uholo wonke umhlaba, futhi, okungaphezu kwalokho, umbani ushaya ukusuka eMpumalanga kuye eNtshonalanga. Ngalesi sizathu ngehlele eMpumalanga ngaletha iKhanani kubantu baseMpumalanga. Ngifisa ukuletha bonke abantu basemhlabeni ezweni laseKhanani, yikho ngiqhubeka ngikhuluma ngezwi Lami ezweni laseKhanani ukuze ngilawule umhlaba wonke jikelele. Kulesi sikhathi, akukho kukhanya emhlabeni wonke ngaphandle kwaseKhanani, futhi bonke abantu basengozini yendlala namakhaza. Nginikeze abakwa-Israyeli inkazimulo Yami ngase ngiyisusa, ngaletha abakwa-Israyeli eMpumalanga, futhi ngaletha bonke abantu eMpumalanga. Bonke ngibaholele ekukhanyeni ukuze baphinde babumbane babe nobudlelwano nakho, bangabe besadinga nokukufuna. Ngiyovumela bonke abafunayo ukuthi bakubone futhi ukukhanya babone nenkazimulo ebenginayo kwa-Israyeli;

---

ngizokwenza babone ukuthi kudala ngehlela emhlabeni ngefu elimhlophe phakathi kwesintu, babone amafu amhlophe angenakubaleka kanye nezixheke zezithelo, futhi phezu kwalokho, babone uJehova uNkulunkulu ka-Israyeli. Ngizokwenza ukuthi babone iNkosi yamaJuda, uMesiya abakade bemlangazelela, kanye nokuvela Kwami ngokuphelele engikade ngangihlushwa amakhosi iminyaka. Ngizosebenza kuwo wonke umhlaba futhi ngiyokwenza umsebenzi omkhulu, ngembule yonke inkazimulo Yami nayo yonke imisebenzi Yami kubantu ezinsukwini zokugcina. Ngizoveza ubuso Bami obukhazimulayo ekugcwaleni kwabo kulabo abebengilindile iminyaka eminingi, kulabo abebelangazelela ukuthi ngize ngefu elimhlophe, ku-Israyeli olangazelela befisa ukuthi ngivele futhi, nakubo bonke abantu abangihluphayo, ukuze bonke bazi ukuthi kade ngayithatha inkazimulo Yami ngayiletha eMpumalanga. Ayikho eJudiya, ngoba izinsuku zokugcina sezifikile!

Emhlabeni jikelele ngenza umsebenzi Wami, futhi eMpumalanga, ukuhlokoma okusazulu akupheli, kunyakazisa onke amazwe namahlelo. Yizwi Lami elilethe bonke abantu esikhathini samanje. Ngizokwenza bonke abantu banqotshwe yizwi Lami, bawele kulo mfudlana bese bezinikela phambi Kwami, ngoba kade ngayibuyisa inkazimulo Yami emhlabeni wonke ngayisa kabusha eMpumalanga. Ubani ongafisi ukubona inkazimulo Yami? Ubani ongalindile ngexhala ukubuya Kwami? Ubani ongakomele ukuvela Kwami futhi? Ubani ongabufuni ubuhle Bami? Ubani ongeke eze ekukhanyeni? Ubani ongeke akubone ukunotha kweKhanani? Ubani ongakufisi ukubuya koMhlengi? Ubani ongamthandi uSomandla Omkhulu? Izwi Lami lizosabalala emhlabeni wonke; ngifisa, ngibheke kubantu Bami abakhethiwe, ukukhuluma amazwi amaningana kubona. Njengamazulu anamandla anyakazisa izintaba nemifula; ngikhuluma emhlabeni jikelele nasesintwini. Yingakho amazwi asemlonyeni wami esebe yigugu kubantu, futhi bonke abantu bayawazisa amazwi ami. Umbani uphazima usuka ngaseMpumalanga uze ufinyelele eNtshonalanga. Amazwi Ami angendlela yokuthi umuntu akafuni ukuwayeka futhi khona lapho uwathola engaqondakali, kodwa phezu kwalokho, uyawathokozela. Njengosana oluzelwe, bonke abantu bayajabula bathokoze, bebungaza ukuza Kwami. Ngezwi Lami, ngizoletha bonke abantu phambi Kwami. Emva kwalokho, ngizongena ngokomthetho ohlangeni lwabantu ukuze bazongidumisa. Ngenkazimulo engiyikhiphayo namazwi asemlonyeni wami ngizokwenza ukuthi bonke abantu beze phambi Kwami bese beyabona ukuthi umbani uphazima usuka eMpumalanga, nokuthi sengehlele “eNtabeni yemiNqumo” yaseMpumalanga. Bazobona ukuthi kade ngaba semhlabeni, hhayi njengeNdodana yamaJuda kodwa njengoMbani waseMpumalanga. Ngoba kade ngavuswa ekufeni, ngasuka phakathi kwesintu, ngabuye ngavela futhi kubantu ngenkazimulo. NgiNguye lowo owayekhonzwa endulo, futhi ngingumntwana owalahlwa ngama-Israyeli endulo. Phezu kwalokho, nginguNkulunkulu uSomandla mabeze phambi kwesihlalo Sami sobukhosi bazobona

---

ubuso Bami obukhazimulayo, bezwe izwi Lami, babuke nemisebenzi Yami. Lokhu kungukuphelela kwentando Yami; kungukuphela novuthondaba lohlelo Lwami, kanye nenhloso yokuphatha Kwami. Izizwe zonke mazingidumise, zonke izilimi zingivume, bonke abantu bangethembe, bonke abantu babe ngaphansi Kwami!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukunqenqeza Kwemidumo Eyisikhombisa—Okuyisiprofetho Sokuthi Ivangeli Lombuso Lizosabalala Ligcwale Umhlaba Wonke” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 70)**

Ezinkulungwaneni eziningi zeminyaka, umuntu ubelokhu elangazelela ukubona ukufika koMsindisi. Umuntu ubelokhu elangazelela ukubona uJesu uMsindisi esefwini elihlophe njengoba ehla, engumuntu, phakathi kwalabo ababemlangazelele nababefisa ukubona izinkulungwane zeminyaka. Umuntu ubelokhu elangazelela ukubuya koMsindisi futhi ezozihlanganisa nabantu, okungukuthi, uJesu uMsindisi ukuba abuye kubantu asehlukane nabo iminyaka eyizinkulungwane. Umuntu unethemba lokuthi uMsindisi uzophinde enze umsebenzi wokukhulula awenza kumaJuda nokuthi uzoba nesihawu nothando kubantu, abathethelele izono zabo, athwale izono zabantu nazo zonke izeqo zabo futhi akhulule abantu esonweni. Balangazelela ukuthi uJesu uMsindisi afane nasekuqaleni—uMsindisi onothando, onobungani nohloniphekile, ongakaze amthukuthelele umuntu futhi ongakaze amsole. Lo Msindisi uthethelela futhi athwale zonke izono zomuntu, futhi aze afe esiphambanweni efela abantu. Njengoba uJesu ahamba, abafundi bakhe ababemlandela nabo bonke abangcwele ababesindisiwe balibonga igama Lakhe, bebelokhu bemlangazelele kakhulu futhi bemlindile. Bonke labo ababesindisiwe ngomusa kaJesu Kristu phakathi neNkathi Yomusa bebelokhu belangazelele lolo suku lwenjabulo phakathi nezinsuku zokugcina, lapho uJesu uMsindisi efika ngefu elimhlophe futhi ebonakala kubantu. Empeleni, lesi yisifiso sabo bonke labo abamukela igama likaJesu uMsindisi namuhla. Kuyo yonke indawo, bonke labo abayaziyo insindiso kaJesu uMsindisi bebelokhu bekulindile ukufika kungazelelwe kukaJesu Kristu, ukuze kugcwaliswe amazwi kaJesu lapho esesemhlabeni: “Ngizofika ngendlela engihambe ngayo.” Umuntu ukholelwa ukuthi ngemva kokubethelwa novuko, uJesu wabuyela ezulwini ngefu elimhlophe, wabe esethola indawo Yakhe ngakwesokunene Sophezu Konke. Umuntu ucabanga ukuthi, ngokufanayo, uJesu uzophinde ehle ngefu elimhlophe (leli fu libhekisela efwini lelo uJesu anyuka ngalo lapho ebuyela ezulwini), phakathi kwalabo abebelokhu bemlindle ngokulangazela iminyaka eyizinkulungwane nokuthi uzoba nesithombe nezembatho zamaJuda. Ngemva kokuvela kubantu, uyobanika ukudla futhi enze amanzi okuphila ukuba agobhoze phambi kwabo futhi aphile nabantu, egcwele umusa nothando, ephila futhi engokoqobo. Njalo njalo. Nokho uJesu uMsindisi akazange akwenze lokhu; wenza okuphambene nalokho umuntu ayekucabanga. Akazange afike



---

kulabo abebelokhu belinde ukubuya Kwakhe futhi akazange abonakale kubo bonke abantu njengoba ayegibele ifu elimhlophe. Usefikile, kodwa abantu abamazi, futhi bayaqhubeka bengamazi. Abantu bamane bamlinda ngokungenanhloso nje, bengaboni ukuthi usehlile ngefu elimhlophe (ifu eliwuMoya Wakhe, amazwi Akhe kanye nesimo semvelo Yakhe yonke nakho konke ayikho), manje usephakathi kweqembu labantu abangabanqobi azobakha phakathi nezinsuku zokugcina. Abantu abakwazi lokhu: Nakuba uMsindisi ongcwele uJesu egcwele uthando futhi ebakhonzile abantu, angasebenza kanjani “emathempelini” agcwele ukungcola nemimoya emibi? Nakuba umuntu elokhu elinde ukufika Kwakhe, angabonakala kanjani kulabo abadla inyama yabangalungile baphuze igazi labangalungile, bagqoke izingubo zabangalungile, abakholelwa Kuye kodwa bengamazi futhi abaqhubeka bemphanga? Abantu bazi kuphela ukuthi uJesu uMsindisi ugcwele uthando nobubele, futhi ungumnikelo wesono oyisihlawulelo. Kodwa umuntu akaqondi nakancane ukuthi Yena unguNkulunkulu Uqobo, ochichima ukulunga, ubukhosi, ulaka nesahlulelo, onegunya futhi abe nesithunzi. Nakuba kunjalo umuntu usakulangazelela futhi ukomele ukubuya koMkhululi, futhi ngisho noma Izulu linyakaza ngenxa yemithandazo yabantu, uJesu uMsindisi akabonakali kulabo abakholelwa Kuye kodwa bengamazi.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsindisi Usebuyile ‘Esefwini Elimhlophe’” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 71)**

Icebo lokuqondisa likaNkulunkulu leminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha selifika emaphethelweni, futhi amasango ombuso weZulu asevulelwe bonke abafuna ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu. Bafowethu nodadewethu abathandekayo, nilindeni? Yini eniyifunayo? Ingabe nilinde ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu? Ingabe nifuna imikhondo kaNkulunkulu? Yeka indlela ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu okulangazelelwa ngayo! Nendlela okunzima ngayo ukuthola umkhondo kaNkulunkulu! Eminyakeni efana nalena, emhlabeni ofana nalo, kwakumele senzeni ukuze sibone usuku lokubonakala kukaNkulunkulu? Kwakumele senzeni ukulandela umkhondo kaNkulunkulu? Imibuzo enjalo ibhekana nawo wonke umuntu olinde ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu. Nonke niye nakucabanga kaningi lokhu—kodwa nathola miphi imiphumela? UNkulunkulu ubonakala kuphi? Ikuphi imikhondo kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe uzitholile izimpendulo? Iningi labantu liphendula lithi: UNkulunkulu uzibonakalisa kulabo abamlandelayo futhi imikhondo yakhe iphakathi kwethu; kulula kanjalo! Noma ubani anganikeza impendulo yamazwi aklanyiwe, kodwa uyaqonda yini ukuthi kuyini ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu, nokuthi iyini imikhondoimikhondo kaNkulunkulu? Ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu kusho ukufika Kwakhe emhlabeni ukuzokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe. Ngobuyena bakhe kanye nokuhlela, kanye nendlela yokwenza eyimvelo yakhe, wehlela phakathi kwabantu ukwenza umsebenzi wokusungula

---

isikhathi futhi aqede isikhathi. Lolu hlobo lokubonakala akusilo uhlobo lomcimbi. Akusilo uphawu, isithombe, isimangaliso noma umbono omkhulu, noma ngaphansi kunalokho akusiyo inqubo yenkolo. Kuyinto ekhona ngempela engathintwa futhi ibanjwe. Le nhlobo yokubonakala akusiyona nje eyokulandela inqubo, noma indlela yokwenza okwesikhashana, kodwa empeleni isigaba somsebenzi wesu Lakhe lokuqondisa. Ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu njalo kunenhloso, futhi kuxhumana nesu Lakhe lokuqondisa. Lokhu kubonakala kuhluka kakhulu kunokubonakala kwezeluleko zikaNkulunkulu, ukuhola, kanye nokukhanyiselwa komuntu. UNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi omkhulu njalo uma ezibonakalisa. Lo msebenzi uhlukile kulowo wanoma iyiphi enye inkathi. Awunakucatsangwa ngumuntu, futhi awukaze ubonwe ngumuntu. Kungumsebenzi oqala isikhathi esisha futhi uphelise isikhathi sakudala, futhi ngumsebenzi omusha futhi ongcono wensindiso yomuntu; ikakhulukazi, umsebenzi wokuletha umuntu enkathini entsha. Lokhu kukhombisa ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu.

Esikhathini esisodwa njengokuqonda ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu, ungayifuna kanjani imikhondo kaNkulunkulu? Lo mbuzo akulukhuni ukuwuchaza: Lapho kunokubonakala kukaNkulunkulu, uzothola imikhondo kaNkulunkulu. Incazelo enjalo izwakala iqondile, kodwa akulula kanjalo ukwenza, ngoba abantu abaningi abazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu uzibonakalisa kuphi, futhi abazi nokuthi angafuna ukuzibonakalisa kuphi, noma kumele azibonakalise kuphi. Abanye ngokuxhamazela bakholelwa ukuthi lapho kunemisebenzi kaMoya Oyingcwele, kubonakala uNkulunkulu. Noma bakholelwa ekutheni lapho kunezithombe zomoya, kubonakala uNkulunkulu. Noma bakholelwa ukuthi uma kunabantu abadumile, kubonakala uNkulunkulu. Okwamanje, masingagxili ekutheni izinkolo ezinjalo ziyiqiniso noma amanga. Ukuchaza imibuzo enjalo, kumele sicacise injongo kuqala: Sifuna imikhondo kaNkulunkulu. Asifuni izithombe zomoya, futhi asilandeli izithombe ezidumile, silandela imikhondo kaNkulunkulu. Njengalokho, njengoba sifuna imikhondo kaNkulunkulu, kumele sifune intando kaNkulunkulu, amagama kaNkulunkulu, amazwi kaNkulunkulu—ngoba lapho kunamagama amasha kaNkulunkulu, kunezwi likaNkulunkulu, futhi lapho kunemikhondo kaNkulunkulu, kunezenzo zikaNkulunkulu. Lapho kunezwi likaNkulunkulu, kubonakala uNkulunkulu, futhi lapho kubonakala uNkulunkulu, kukhona iqiniso, indlela kanye nempilo. Ngenkathi ufuna imikhondo kaNkulunkulu, uzibe amagama okuthi “uNkulunkulu uyiqiniso, indlela kanye.” Ngakho uma abantu abaningi bathola iqiniso, abakholelwa ukuthi bathole imikhondo kaNkulunkulu futhi abakholelwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu uzibonakalisile. Iphutha elikhulu lelo! Ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu ngeke kuhlanganiswe nemicabango yomuntu, futhi uNkulunkulu angazibonakalisa kumuntu oyaliwe. UNkulunkulu wenza izinqumo Zakhe futhi unamasu Akhe uma enza imisebenzi Yakhe; ikakhulukazi, unezinjongo Zakhe, kanye nezindlela Zakhe. Akudingekile ukuthi axoxisane nomuntu ngemisebenzi ayenzayo noma afune izeluleko kumuntu,

---

nokuthi azise wonke umuntu ngemisebenzi Yakhe. Lokhu indlela kaNkulunkulu futhi kakhulukazi, kumele ibonwe nguwo wonke umuntu. Uma ulangazelela ukuba ngufakazi ekuzibonakaliseni kukaNkulunkulu, uma ufisa ukulandela imikhondo kaNkulunkulu, kumele okukuqala wamukele ukwenziwa kwakho. Akumele ufune uNkulunkulu akwenzele lokhu nalokhuya, futhi akumele umbeke emkhawulweni wokudala wena kuphela. Kunalokho kumele ubuze ukuthi ungayifuna kanjani imikhondo kaNkulunkulu, ungakwamukela kanjani ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu, nokuthi ungazinikela kanjani emsebenzini omusha kaNkulunkulu; yilokho okumele kwenziwe ngumuntu. Njengoba umuntu kungasilo iqiniso, futhi engafakwangwa iqiniso, umuntu kumele afune, amukele, futhi athobele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubonakala KukaNkulunkulu Kulethe Inkathi Entsha” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 72)**

Kungakhathaliseki ukuthi ungowaseMelika, eBrithani, noma elinye izwe, kumele weqe umngcele wakho, weqe ubuwena, futhi ubone umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu njengesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu. Ngale ndlela, ngeke ubambe imikhondo kaNkulunkulu. Ngoba, namuhla, iningi labantu licabanga ukuthi ngeke kwenzeke ukuthi uNkulunkulu azibonakalise ezweni elithile noma esizweni esithile. Ujulile umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi kubalulekile kakhulu ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu! Ingakalwa kanjani ngombono nangokucabanga komuntu? Yingakho ngisho ngithi, kumele uphule imicabango yezwe nobuzwe bakho uma ufuna uNkulunkulu azibonakalise. Ngale ndlela, ngeke uvinjwe yimicabango yakho, ngale ndlela, uzofaneleka ukwamukela ukuzibonakalisa kukaNkulunkulu. Kungenjalo, uzohlala usebumnyameni, futhi ngeke uthole imvume kaNkulunkulu.

UNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu wabo bonke abantu. Akazenzi owezwe elithile noma owamazwe athile, futhi wenza umsebenzi wesu lakhe angavinjelwe yinoma ikuphi ukwakheka, izwe noma isizwe. Mhlawumbe awukaze ucabange ngale ndlela noma mhlawumbe uyiphikile, noma mhlawumbe izwe noma amazwe lapho kubonakala khona uNkulunkulu liyabandlululwa futhi ngelilodwa kulawo angathuthukile emhlabeni. Yize kunjalo uNkulunkulu unobuhlakani bakhe. Ngamandla Akhe kanye neqiniso Lakhe kanye nohlelo lakhe uthole iqembu labantu abanomqondo owodwa Naye. Futhi uzuze iqembu labantu afune ukulenza: iqembu elinqotshwe Nguye, elibekezelele izivivinyo ezibuhlungu kanye nezijeziso ezahluahlukene futhi elingamlandela kuze kube sekugcineni. Injongo yokubonakala kukaNkulunkulu ngaphandle komngcele wendlela ethile noma izwe ukuthi akwazi ukuqeda umsebenzi wesu Lakhe. Isibonelo, uma uNkulunkulu aphenyuka waba yinyama eJudiya, injongo Yakhe kwakukwenza umsebenzi wokuqothula ukuze ahlenge isintu. Kodwa amaJuda ayekhohlelwa ukuthi ngeke ayenze leyo nto uNkulunkulu, futhi acabanga ukuthi ngeke kwenzeke ukuthi uNkulunkulu angaba yinyama abe

---

nguJuda iNkosi uJesu. “Okungenakwenzeka” kwabo kwaba isisekelo sokuthi bajezise futhi baphikisane noNkulunkulu, futhi ekugcineni kwaholela ekumoshakaleni kwe-Israyeli. Namuhla, abantu abaningi benze iphutha elifanayo. Bafuna ukwamukela ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu, kodwa futhi bajezisa ukubonakala kwakhe; “okungenakwenzeka” kwabo futhi kubamba ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu emikhawulweni yemicabango yabo. Futhi ngibone abantu abaningi behleka bewa abawahleka usulu amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Ingabe lokhu kuhleka akuhlukile yini ekujeziseni kanye nokuthukana kwamaJuda? Awuzinikele ekubhekaneni neqiniso, ingasaphathwa eyokulangazelela iqiniso. Ufunda njengempumputhe nje futhi ulinda ngokunganaki. Uzozuzani ngokufunda kanye nokulinda kanje? Ungazithola yini iziqondiso zikaNkulunkulu? Uma ungakwazi ukuzwa izwi likaNkulunkulu, ufaneleka kanjani ukuba ngufakazi ekuzibonakaliseni kukaNkulunkulu? Lapho uNkulunkulu azibonakalisa khona, kunobuqiniso, futhi kunezwi likaNkulunkulu. Yilabo kuphela abangamukela iqiniso abangezwa izwi likaNkulunkulu, futhi yilabo bantu kuphela abafanelekile ukuba ngofakazi ekuzibonakaliseni kukaNkulunkulu. Bekela imicabango yakho eceleni! Yima ufunde la mazwi. Uma ulangazelela iqiniso, uNkulunkulu uzokukhanyisela ukuthi uqonde intando Yakhe kanye namazwi Akhe. Bekela eceleni “okungenakwenzeka” kwakho! Uma abantu becabanga ukuthi into ngeke yenzeke, yilapho ingenzeka khona, ngoba ubuhlakani bukaNkulunkulu bukhulu budlula amazulu, mikhulu imicabango kaNkulunkulu idlula eyomuntu, futhi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu weqa umngcele womcabango womuntu. Kaningi uma into ingenakwenzeka, yilapho kumele kufunwe iqiniso, uma into yedlula umcabango nomqondo womuntu, yilapho iqukethe intando kaNkulunkulu. Ngoba noma yikuphi lapho uNkulunkulu ezibonakalisa khona, uNkulunkulu esenguNkulunkulu, futhi ubungako bakhe ngeke bushitshe ngenxa yendawo kanye nendlela azibonakalisa ngayo. Isimo sikaNkulunkulu asishintshi, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi imikhondo zakhe zikuphi. Noma ngabe imikhondo kaNkulunkulu ikuphi, unguNkulunkulu wawo wonke umuntu. Isibonelo iNkosi uJesu akusiyena uNkulunkulu wabakwa-Israyeli kodwa unguNkulunkulu wabo bonke abantu e-Asia, eYurophu kanye naseMelika. Futhi ukudlula lokho nguyena Nkulunkulu kuphela emhlabeni wonke. Ngakho masifuneni intando kaNkulunkulu futhi sambulelwe ukuzibonakalisa Kwakhe ezwini Lakhe, futhi silandele imikhondo yakhe! UNkulunkulu uyiqiniso, indlela, kanye nokuphila. Amagama Akhe kanye nokuzibonakalisa Kwakhe kuyahambisana, futhi ukuhlela Kwakhe kanye nezinyawo Zakhe kuyohlala kutholakala kubantu. Bafowethu nodadewethu, ngiyethemba ukuthi niyabona ukuzibonakalisa kukaNkulunkulu kulawa mazwi, futhi nizoqala ukulandela imikhondo zakhe esikhathini esisha, futhi nasezulwini elihle elisha kanye nasemhlabeni omusha olungiselelwe labo abamele ukuzibonakalisa kukaNkulunkulu.

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 73)**

UNkulunkulu uthule, akakaze avela kithi, kodwa umsebenzi Wakhe awukaze ume. Uhlola wonke amazwe, futhi uyala zonke izinto, kanti ubambeleva kuwo wonke amazwi nezenzo zomuntu. Ukuqondisa Kwakhe kuhambisana nezigaba futhi kuvumelana necebo Lakhe. Uqhubeka ngokuthula, ngaphandle komsindo, futhi kade imikhondo Yakhe yadlulela kumuntu, isihlalo Sakhe sokwahlulela sisendaweni yonke sihamba ngesivini sombani, kulandelwa ngokushesha ukwehlela kwesihlalo sobukhosi Sakhe kithi. Yeka indlela leso simo esikhulu ngayo, yeka ingqophela-mlando. Njengejuba, nanjengebhubesi elibhongayo, uMoya uyafika phakathi kwethu. Uhlakaniphile, ulungile futhi unamandla amakhulu, ufika ngokuthula phakathi kwethu, abe negunya futhi aphuphume uthando nobubele. Akekho okubonayo ukuza kwakhe, akekho okwemukelayo, futhi akekho owazi konke azokwenza. Ukuphila komuntu akushintshi; inhliziyi yakhe ayinamehluko, futhi unezinsuku eziwayelekile. UNkulunkulu phakathi kwethu uphila njengomuntu owayelekile, njengomlandeli omangalisayo noma obaluleke kakhulu nekhulwa elijwayelekile. Unezinto Zakhe azifunayo, imigomo Yakhe, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, unobunkulunkulu okungekho muntu owayelekile anabo. Akekho oye waphawula ubunkulunkulu Bakhe, futhi akekho ofune umehluko phakathi kwesiqu Sakhe nesomuntu. Siphila kanye Naye, singaboshiwe futhi singethukile, ngoba asiboni njengongaphezu kwekhulwa. Ulangazelela ukuhamba kwethu, futhi yonke imicabango yethu yenekwe phambi Kwakhe. Akekho onendaba nokuba khona Kwakhe, akekho okwazi ukucabanga umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi akekho onomqondo wokuthi ungubani. Simane siqhubeka nezinto esizifunayo, njengokungathi Yena akahlanganise lutho nathi ...

UMoya oNgcwele uveza igama elithi “Ngaye,” futhi nakuba kungalindelekile, siyabona ukuthi lokhu kuyinto kaNkulunkulu, futhi siyakwamukela ngoba kuvela kuNkulunkulu. Lokho kungenxa yokuthi, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi la mazwi avela kubani, uma nje esavela kuMoya oNgcwele kufanele siwamukele, asinakuwaphika. Izwi elilandelayo lingavela ngami, noma ngawe, noma Ngaye. Kungakhathaliseki ukuthi livela ngobani, onke angumusa kaNkulunkulu. Kodwa akunandaba ukuthi umuntu ungubani, akufanele simkhonze, yena nanoma yini enye, akanakuba uNkulunkulu; ngeke nangayiphi indlela sikhethe umuntu owayelekile, abe uNkulunkulu wethu. UNkulunkulu wethu mkhulu futhi uhloniphekile; angamelwa kanjani umuntu ongabalulekile? Okukhulu, ukuthi sonke silinde ukufika kukaNkulunkulu ukuze asiyise embusweni wezulu, ngakho umuntu ongabalulekile angafaneleka kanjani ukwenza lowo msebenzi obalulekile? Uma iNkosi ibuya, kumele ibe sefwini elimhlophe, ibonakala kubo bonke. Yeka indlela lokho okuyokhazimula ngayo! Angakwazi kanjani ukuzifihla eqenjini labantu abajwayelekile?

---

Kodwa futhi ngumuntu ojwayelekele ocashe phakathi kwabantu owenza umsebenzi omusha wokusisindisa. Akasicaciseli lutho, akasitsheli nokuthi yini ayizele. Umane wenza umsebenzi ahlose ukuwenza ezigabeni Zakhe, futhi ngokuvumelana necebo Lakhe. Amazwi nezinto Zakhe kuyejwayeleka. Kusukela ekududuzeni, ekuzikhandleni, ekukhumbuzeni, kanye nokwexwayisa, kuya ekusoleni nasekusiyaleni; kusukela ephimbweni elinomusa kuye emazwini anolaka nanamandla amakhulu—onke anobubele nokukhathazeka kumuntu. Konke akushoyo kuhlaba esikhonkosini ngezimfihlo ezithukuswe kithi, amazwi Akhe ahlaba izinhliziyi zethu, ahlaba umoya wethu, asishiye sishaywa amahloni futhi sihlazekile. Siqala ukuzibuza ukuthi uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yalo muntu uyasithanda ngempela yini, futhi yini ngempela ahlose ukuyenza. Mhlawumbe singajabula ngemva kokubekezelela izinhlungu ezinjalo? Emakhanda ethu siyabala ... ngesikhathi esizayo nangomphumela wethu. Futhi akekho kithi okholelwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyishiyile inyama Yakhe usebenza phakathi kwethu. Ngisho noma ebe nathi isikhathi eside, nakuba esekhulume amazwi amaningi kangaka sibhekene ubuso nobuso Naye, asikazimiseli ukwamukela umuntu ongajwayelekele njengoNkulunkulu ekusaseni lethu, ingasaphathwa eyokwethemba umuntu onjalo ngekusasa nomphumela wethu. Kuye sithola amanzi angapheli okuphila, futhi siyambonga ngoba manje siphila noNkulunkulu. Sibonga kuphela umusa weNkosi uJesu emazulwini, futhi asikaze sinake imizwa yalo muntu ojwayelekele onobunkulunkulu. Usawenza umsebenzi Wakhe ngokuzithoba ezifihle enyameni, eveza izwi lenhliziyo Yakhe, okubonakala kungenandaba ukuthi aphikwe isintu, kuze kube phakade umuntu enobungane nokunganaki, futhi Yena embekezelela umuntu.

Engaziwa kithi, lo muntu ongabalulekile usiholele ezigabeni zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Sidlula ezingweni ezingenakubalwa, ekusolweni okungabaleki, futhi savivinywa ukufa. Sifunda ngokulunga namandla amakhulu esimo sikaNkulunkulu, futhi uthando Lwakhe nobubele, kuyawazisa amandla amakhulu nokuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu, kuyalubona uthando lukaNkulunkulu, nesifiso esijulile sikaNkulunkulu sokusindisa umuntu. Emazwini alo muntu ojwayelekele, siye sazi isimo nesiqu sikaNkulunkulu, saqonda intando kaNkulunkulu, sazi isiqu nokwakheka komuntu, sabona nendlela yokusindiswa nokupheleliswa. Amazwi Akhe asenza sife, futhi asenza siphinde sizalwe; amazwi Akhe asilethela induduzo, aphinde asishiye sinecala, futhi sinomqondo wokwazisa; amazwi Akhe asilethela injabulo nokuthula, kodwa futhi nobuhlungu obukhulu. Ngezinye izikhathi sifana nezimvu ezihlatshwayo ezandleni Zakhe; kwezinye sifane nama-apula emehlweni Akhe, futhi sijabulele uthando; ngezinye izikhathi sifana nezitha Zakhe, siyiswa emlotheni ngethukuthelo Yakhe esemehlweni Akhe. Siyisintu esisindiswe Nguye, siyizimpethu emehlweni Akhe, futhi siyizimvu ezilahlekile azifuna ubusuku nemini. Unomusa kithi, uyasikhathalela, uyasiphakamisa, uyasiduduza futhi asigququzele, uyasiqondisa, uyasikhanyisela, uyasisola futhi asiyale, aze ngisho asiqalekise. Ukhathazeka ngathi ubusuku

---

nemini, uyasivikela ubusuku nemini, akalokothi asishiye, usinakekela ngazo zonke izindlela akhokhe noma yiliphi inani. Phakathi kwamazwi ale nyama engatheni najwayelekile, siye sajabulela ukuphelela kukaNkulunkulu, futhi sabona ikusasa uNkulunkulu asibekela lona. Kodwa naphezu kwalokhu, ukuzidla kusagcwele ezinhliziyweni zethu, futhi asikazimiseli ukwamukela umuntu ofana noNkulunkulu wethu. Nakuba esinike inala yemana, izinto eziningi eziqabulayo, akukho kulokhu okungathatha indawo kaNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zethu. Siyabuhlonipha lobu buntu futhi sibubheka njengobubalulekile. Uma engasukumi asibonise ukuthi unguNkulunkulu, khona-ke ngeke siphinde simbheke njengoNkulunkulu ozofika maduze kodwa obelokhu esebenza phakathi kwethu.

Izwi likaNkulunkulu liyaqhubeka, futhi usebenzisa izindlela eziningi ukuze asitshale okufanele sikwenze futhi embule izwi lenhliziyo Yakhe. Amazwi Akhe anamandla okuphila, asibonisa indlela okufanele sihambe ngayo, futhi asenza siqonde iqiniso. Siqala ukusondelana namazwi Akhe, siqala ukugxila endleleni akhuluma ngayo, bese siqala ukuthanda izwi lenhliziyo Yakhe ngalo muntu omangalisayo. Uzikhandla ngokukhulu ukucophelela ngenxa yethu, aqwashe futhi angafuni ukudla ngenxa yethu, akhale ngenxa yethu, alile ngenxa yethu, agule ngenxa yethu, ahlazwe ngenxa yekusasa nensindiso yethu, futhi inhliziyo Yakhe iyopha ikhale izinyembezi ngenxa yokuba ndikindiki kwethu nokuhlubuka. Ubuntu obunjalo nezinto Zakhe kungaphezu komuntu ojwayelekile, akekho umuntu okhohlakele ongaba nakho. Unokubekezela okungekho muntu omunye onakho, futhi asikho isidalwa esinothando analo. Akekho omunye ngaphandle Kwakhe ongazi imicabango yethu, noma aqonde indawo nesiqu sayo ngaleyo ndlela, noma ahlulele ukuhlubuka nokukhohlakala kwesintu, noma ekhuluma nathi futhi esebenze phakathi kwethu ngenxa kaNkulunkulu wamazulu. Akekho ngaphandle Kwakhe ongaba negunya, ukuhlakanipha, nesithunzi sikaNkulunkulu; isimo sikaNkulunkulu nalokho anakho nayikho ukuqhakambisa ngokuphelele. Akekho ngaphandle Kwakhe ongasibonisa indlela nokukhanya. Akekho ngaphandle Kwakhe ongembula izimfihlakalo uNkulunkulu angakaze azambule kusukela ekudalweni kuze kube manje. Akekho ngaphandle Kwakhe ongasisindisa ekugqilazweni uSathane nasesimweni sethu esikhohlakele. Umelela uNkulunkulu, embule izwi lenhliziyo kaNkulunkulu, nezikhuthazo zikaNkulunkulu, namazwi esahlulelo sikaNkulunkulu kuso sonke isintu. Uqale inkathi entsha, waletha amazulu amasha nomhlaba omusha, umsebenzi omusha, wasilethela ithemba, waqeda ukuphila esididekile kukho, wasivumela ukuba siyibambe ngokugcwele indlela eya ensindisweni. Usinqobile, wazuza nezinhliziyi zethu. Kusukela ngaleso sikhathi kuqhubeke, izingqondo zethu ziqaphile, futhi umoya wethu uvuselelwe: Lo muntu ojwayelekile, ongabalulekile, ophila phakathi kwethu futhi ebesilokhu simphika—akayona yini iNkosi uJesu, ehlale isemicabangweni yethu, esiyilangazelela ubusuku nemini? Nguye! Nguye ngempela! UnguNkulunkulu wethu! Uyindlela, neqiniso nokuphila! Usivumele ukuba siphinde

---

siphile, sibone ukukhanya, futhi wenze izinhliziyi zethu zangadideka. Sesibuyile ekhaya likaNkulunkulu, sibuyile esihlalweni Sakhe sobukhosi, sesiNaye, sizibonile izimbangi Zakhe, salubona nohambo olusihlalele. Ngaleso sikhathi izinhliziyi zethu wayesezinqobe ngokugcwele, asisangabazi ukuthi Nguye, futhi asisamelani nomsebenzi kanye nezwi Lakhe, siguqa ngokuphelele phambi Kwakhe. Asifisi lutho ngaphandle kokuhamba emikhondweni kaNkulunkulu ukuphila kwethu konke, nokupheleliswa Nguye, nokuphinde simkhokhele ngomusa Wakhe, nothando analo ngathi, nokulalela ukuqondisa namalungiselelo Akhe, nokubambisana nomsebenzi Wakhe, nokwenza konke okusemandleni ukuze sifeze asiphathise khona.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubona Ukubonakala KukaNkulunkulu Ekwahluleleni Nasekusoleni Kwakhe” encwadini ethi  
Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 74)**

Akunakuthiwa uNkulunkulu nomuntu bayalingana. Ubuyena nomsebenzi Wakhe kungaphezulu kokuqonda kwabantu. Uma uNkulunkulu engawenzi Yena uqobo umsebenzi Wakhe akhulume amazwi Akhe emhlabeni wabantu, kusho ukuthi abantu ngeke bakwazi ukuyiqonda intando kaNkulunkulu, ngalokho-ke, nalabo abanikele impilo yabo yonke kuNkulunkulu ngeke bakwazi ukuzuza ukwamukelwa Nguye. Ngaphandle komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, noma ngabe umuntu wenza kahle kanjani, ngeke kusho lutho lokho, ngoba imicabango kaNkulunkulu iyohlale ingaphezulu kwemicabango yomuntu, kanti nokuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu akuqondakali kumuntu. Ngalokho-ke ngithi labo “ababona ngokucacile” uNkulunkulu nomsebenzi Wakhe abanalo iqiniso, bayaqhosha futhi abanalwazi. Abantu akumele bachaze umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu; ngaphezu kwalokho, abantu abakwazi ukuchaza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, umuntu mncane ngisho kunentuthwane, ngakho umuntu angawuqonda kanjani umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Labo abaphikelelayo bethi, “uNkulunkulu akasebenzi ngale ndlela noma ngaleya ndlela” noma “uNkulunkulu ufana nalokhu noma lokhuya”—ingabe bonke abaqhoshi? Sonke kumele sazi ukuthi abantu abayinyama, bonke uSathane ubenze bakhohlakala. Kungokwemvelo kubo ukuphikisana noNkulunkulu, futhi abalingani noNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyokunikeza iseluleko ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ukuthi uNkulunkulu umhola kanjani umuntu kungumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe. Abantu kumele bazithobe, futhi akumele babe nombono othile, ngoba umuntu uwuthuli. Njengoba sizama ukufuna uNkulunkulu ngeke sikwazi ukufaka ukuqonda kwethu emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu ukuze uNkulunkulu akubheke, kanjalo akumele sisebenzise isimo sethu esikhohlakele sizame ukuphikisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngenhloso. Ingabe lokho ngeke kusenze abaphikikrestu? Abantu abanjalo bangasho kanjani ukuthi bakholelwa kuNkulunkulu?



---

Njengoba sikholelwa ukuthi ukhona uNkulunkulu, futhi njengoba sifisa ukumanelisa nokumbona, kumele sifune indlela yeqiniso, futhi sibheke indlela yokuvumelana noNkulunkulu. Akumele sibe ontamo-lukhuni siphikisane noNkulunkulu; yini enhle engavela ngokwenza kanjalo?

Namuhla, uNkulunkulu unomsebenzi omusha. Kungenzeka ungawamukeli la mazwi, angezwakala engavamisile kuwe, kodwa ngineluleka ukuba ningavezi ubunina bemvelo, ngoba yilabo abalamele nabomele ukulunga phambi kukaNkulunkulu abangathola iqiniso, futhi yilabo kuphela abazinikele ngeqiniso abangase bakhanyiselwe futhi baqondiswe Nguye. Imiphumela itholakala ngokufuna ngokuthula okunokuzotha, hhayi ngokulwa nokuncintisana. Uma ngithi “namuhla, uNkulunkulu wenze umsebenzi omusha,” ngibhekise odabeni lokubuyela kukaNkulunkulu enyameni. Mhlawumbe awunandaba nala mazwi, kungenzeka uyawazonda, noma unentshisekelo ngawo. Noma ngabe yikuphi, ngithemba ukuthi bonke laba abafisa ukuvela kukaNkulunkulu bangabhekana naleli qiniso balicabangisise. Kungcono ukungajahi ukufinyelela eziphethweni. Lena yindlela abantu abahlakaniphile okumele benze ngayo.

Ukufunda into enjengalena akunzima, kodwa kudinga ukuba sonke silazi leli qiniso: Lowo onguNkulunkulu osenyameni uzoba nesiqu sikaNkulunkulu, lowo onguNkulunkulu osenyameni uzobonakala njengoNkulunkulu. Njengoba uNkulunkulu eba yinyama, uzoletsa umsebenzi okumele awenze, njengoba uNkulunkulu eba yinyama, uzozeza lokhu ayikho, futhi uzokwazi ukuletha iqiniso kubantu, alethe ukuphila phezu kwabantu, akhombise abantu indlela. Inyama ayinaso isiqu sikaNkulunkulu ayiyena uNkulunkulu osenyameni; asingabazi kulokhu. Ukuphenya ukuthi ngabe uNkulunkulu wenyama osenyameni, abantu kumele bathole isimo asivezayo kanye namazwi awakhulumayo. Okungukuthi, ingabe nguNkulunkulu osenyameni noma cha, nokuthi ingabe yindlela yeqiniso noma cha, kumele kwahlulelwe ngesiqu Sakhe. Ngakho-ke, ekutholeni ukuthi yinyama kaNkulunkulu osenyameni, okubalulekile ukuthi unake usiqu Sakhe (umsebenzi Wakhe, amazwi Akhe, isimo Sakhe, nokunye okuningi), kunokubheka okubonakala ngaphandle. Uma abantu bebona ingaphandle kuphela, bese bengabheki usiqu Sakhe, lokho kuveza ukungazi komuntu. Indlela obukeka ngayo ngaphandle ayisho isiqu; ngaphezu kwalokho, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awusoze uhambisane nokuqonda kwabantu. Ingabe ukubonakala kukaJesu ngaphandle akuzange kushayisane nokuqonda kwabantu? Ingabe ukubonakala Kwakhe kwangaphandle nendlela yokugqoka akuzange kuhluleke ukunika abantu izinkomba zokuthi ungubani Yena ngokweqiniso? Ingabe kwakungesona isizathu sokuthi abaFarisi bokuqala bamphikisa uJesu ngenxa yokuthi bebebuka ingaphandle Lakhe, bangawanaka amazwi ayewakhuluma? Ngethemba ukuthi abafowethu nodadewethu abafuna ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu bangakuphindi lokhu okwenzeke emlandweni. Akumele nibe ngabaFarisi besikhathi samanje niphinde nibethele uNkulunkulu esiphambanweni futhi. Kumele niyibhekisise indlela enizokwamukela ngayo uNkulunkulu lapho ebuya, nibe nomqondo ocacile

---

ngokuthi ningaba kanjani ngabantu abathobela iqiniso. Lokhu kungumthwalo wawo wonke umuntu olinde ukubuya kukaJesu ngamafu. Kumele sicikice amehlo ethu kamoya, singabi yizisulu zamazwi angelona iqiniso. Kumele sicabange ngomsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu, futhi sibheke uhlangothi lwangempela lukaNkulunkulu. Ningajabuli kakhulu noma nilibale ukuphupha emini, nibheke usuku uNkulunkulu uJesu azokwehla ngalo ngefu anithathe nina eningakaze nimazi noma nimbone, ningazi nokuthi niyenze kanjani intando Yakhe. Kungcono ukucabanga ngezinto ezizokwenzeka!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isandulelo” sethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 75)**

Niyafisa ukwazi umsuka wokuthi kungani abaFarisi babephikisana noJesu? Niyafisa ukwazi ubunjalo babaFarisi? Babegcwele imicabango ngoMesiya. Okungaphezulu, ukuthi babekholwa ukuthi uMesiya uyofika, kodwa abafunanga iqiniso lokuphila. Ngakho, nanamuhla, basalindele uMesiya, ngokuba abanalwazi ngendlela yokuphila, futhi abazi ukuthi iyiphi indlela yeqiniso. Kungenzeka kanjani, kusho nina, ukuthi abantu abayiziwula, abanenkani futhi abangazi njengalaba bazuze isibusiso sikaNkulunkulu? Babengambheka kanjani uMesiya? Baphikisana noJesu ngoba babengayazi indlela yomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, ngoba babengayazi indlela yeqiniso eyakhulunywa uJesu, okunye futhi, ingoba babengamqondi uMesiya. Futhi njengoba babengakaze bambone uMesiya, futhi bengakaze bahlalisane noMesiya, benza iphutha lokubambelela ngokuyize egameni likaMesiya, kulapho bephikisana nengqikithi kaMesiya ngazo zonke izindlela. Laba baFarisi ngobunjalo babo babenenkani, bezikhukhumeza, futhi bengalilaleli iqiniso. Umgomo wenkolo yabo kuNkulunkulu uthi: Noma intshumayelo Yakho inomqondo kangakanani, noma ngabe igunya Lakho liphezulu kangakanani, awusiye uKristu, ngaphandle uma ubizwa ngoMesiya. Ayive le mibono ingezwakali futhi ingenangqondo na? Ngiyabuza futhi: Akulula kakhulu na kinina ukuthi nenze amaphutha abaFarisi basekuqaleni, njengoba ningenakho nokuncane ukuqonda ngoJesu? Niyakwazi yini ukubona indlela yeqiniso? Ningaqinisekisa ukuthi ngeke nimelane noKristu? Niyakwazi yini ukulandela umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele? Uma ungazi noma uyomphikisa yini uKristu, ngithi vele usuphila engcupheni yokufa. Labo ababengamazi uMesiya babekwazi ukuphikisana noJesu, noma bamdikile uJesu, noma bamhlebe. Bonke abantu abangamqondi uJesu bangakwazi ukumphika, futhi bamthuke. Ikakhulukazi, bangakwazi ukubona ukubuya kukaJesu njengenkohliso kaSathane, futhi abantu abaningi bazomehlulela uJesu obuyele enyameni. Akukusabisi yini konke lokhu? Lokhu oyobhekana nakho ukuhlambalaza uMoya oNgcwele, ukona amazwi kaMoya oNgcwele emabandleni, nokulahla konke okwabonakaliswa uJesu. Ungazuzani kuJesu uma udideke kangaka? Ningawuqonda kanjani umsebenzi kaJesu uma ebuya enyameni ngefu

---

elimhlophe, uma ninqaba ngenkani ukubona amaphutha enu? Nginitshela lokhu: abantu abangalamukeli iqiniso, nokho, ngobumpumputhe balindele ukufika kukaJesu ngamafu amhlophe, ngokuqinisekileyo bayohlambalaza uMoya oNgcwele, futhi bayisigaba esiyobhujiswa. Nimane nifisa umusa kaJesu, futhi nimane nifuna ukuthokozela umkhathi wasezulwini onentokozo, kepha anikaze niwalalele amazwi akhulunywa uJesu, futhi anikaze nilamukele iqiniso elakhulunywa uJesu uma Ebuya enyameni. Yini oyoyiphakamisela ukubuya kukaJesu ngefu elimhlophe? Ubuqotho enenza ngabo izono niphindelela bese niyazivuma, njalo njalo? Yini oyoyenza ibe umnikelo kuJesu Kristu uma ebuya ngefu elimhlophe? Ingabe iminyaka yokusebenza eniziphakamisa ngayo? Yini oyoyiphakamisa ukuze uJesu osebuyile akwethembe? Ingabe imvelo yakho yokuzikhukhumeza, engalilaleli nanoma iliphi iqiniso?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ngesikhathi Ubona Umzimba KaJesu KaMoya, UNkulunkulu Uyobe Esenze Izulu Nomhlaba Kabusha” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 76)**

Ukwethembeka kwenu kusemazwini kuphela, ulwazi lwenu ukuhlakanipha nokucabanga, imisebenzi yenu eyokuzuzisa izibusiso zasezulwini, ngakho, ukukholwa kwenu kungabe kunjani? Nanamuhla, nisavala izindlebe zenu kulona lonke izwi leqiniso. Anazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyini, anazi ukuthi uKristu uyini, anazi ukuthi niMhloniphe kanjani uJehova, anazi ukuthi ningene kanjani emsebenzini kaMoya oNgcwele. Anazi futhi ukwahlukanisa phakathi komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo kanye nokukhohlisa komuntu. Nazi kuphela ukwahlulela noma iliphi izwi leqiniso elikhulunywa uNkulunkulu elingahambisani nomcabango wenu. Kuphi ukuthobeka kwenu? Kuphi ukulalela kwenu? Kuphi ukwethembeka kwenu? Kuphi ukulangazelela kwenu ukufuna iqiniso? Kuphi ukumhlonipha uNkulunkulu? Nginyanitshele, labo abakhulwa kuNkulunkulu ngenxa yezibonakaliso, impela bayisigaba esiyozwa ukubhujiswa. Labo abangakwazi ukwamukela amazwi kaJesu osebuyile enyameni, impela bayinzalo yesihogo, isizukulwane sengelosi enkulu, isigaba esizoya ekubhujisweni okuphakade. Abantu abaningi kungenzeka bangakunaki engikushoyo, kodwa ngisafuna ukutshela bonke ababizwa ngabangcwele abalandela uJesu ukuthi, lapho nibona uJesu ehla ezulwini ngefu elimhlophe ngamehlo enu, lokhu kuyoba ukubonakala emphakathini kweLanga lokulunga. Kungenzeka, leso kuyoba isikhathi sokujabula kini, nokho kumele nazi ukuthi ngesikhathi nibona uJesu ehla ezulwini, kuyoba futhi isikhathi sokuthi niye phansi esihogweni niyojeziswa. Lokho kuyoba yisikhathi sokuphela kohlelo lokuphatha lukaNkulunkulu, futhi kuyoba isikhathi lapho uNkulunkulu eyovuzisa abahle bese ejezisa ababi. Ngokuba ukwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu kuyophela ngaphambi kokuba umuntu abone izibonakaliso, lapho kukhona ukuvezwa kweqiniso kuphela. Labo abemukela iqiniso, bengabheki izibonakaliso, futhi sebehlanziwe, bayobe

---

sebebuyela phambi kwesihlalo sikaNkulunkulu futhi sebengene ekugonweni nguMdali. Labo kuphela abaphokophelela enkolweni ethi “uJesu ongagibeli efwini elimhlophe unguKristu wamanga” bayothola ukujeziswa okuphakade, ngokuba bakholwa kuphela kuJesu obonisa izibonakaliso, kodwa abamazisi uJesu omemezela ngokwahlulelwa okunzima bese ekhipha indlela yeqiniso yokuphila. Futhi kungaba kuphela ukuthi uJesu ubhekana nabo uma ebuya ngokusobala ngefu elimhlophe. Banenkani kakhulu, banokuzethemba kakhulu, futhi bayazikhukhumeza. Kungenzeka kanjani abantu abonakele kanje bavuzwe uJesu? Ukubuya kukaJesu kuyinsindiso enkulu kulabo abakwazi ukwamukela iqiniso, kodwa kulabo abangakwazi ukwamukela iqiniso, kuwuphawo lokwahlulelwa. Kumele nikhethwe indlela yenu, ningahlambalazi uMoya oNgcwele futhi nenqabe iqiniso. Kumele ningabi abantu abangenalwazi futhi abakhukhumele, kodwa abantu abalalela ukuholwa uMoya oNgcwele, balangazelele futhi bafune iqiniso; ingalendlela kuphela lapho niyothola ukusizakala. Ngiyaniyala ukuthi nithathe indlela yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu ngokunakekela. Ningathathi izinqumo ngokushesha; ngaphezu kwalokho, ningathathi kalula futhi ningani nokungacabangi ekukholweni kwenu kuNkulunkulu. Kumele nikwazi lokhu, okungenani, labo abakholwa kuNkulunkulu kumele bazithobe futhi bahloniphe. Labo abalizwile iqiniso nokho baziqhenya, bayiziwula futhi abanalwazi. Labo abalizwile iqiniso nokho ngokunganaki benza izinqumo ngokushesha noma balichitha bahlushwa ukuzikhukhumeza. Akekho okholwa uJesu ofanele ukuqalekisa noma ahlulele abanye. Kumele nonke nibe nengqondo futhi namukele iqiniso. Mhlawumbe, emva kokuba usuzwile ngendlela yeqiniso futhi wafunda ngezwi lokuphila, ukholwa ukuthi izwi elilodwa kwayizi-10,000 ahambisana nokukholwa kwakho neBhayibheli, ngakho kumele uqhubeke nokufuna kuleli zwi lezi-10,000 kulawa mazwi. Ngisaniluleka ukuba nizithobe, ningazethembi ngokweqile, ningaziphakamisi kakhulu. Ngezinhliziyi zenu eziphethe ukuhlonipha okuncane kakhulu kukaNkulunkulu, niyothola ukukhanya okukhulu. Uma niwahlola ngokuqaphela futhi niwacabange niphindelela la mazwi niyoqonda noma ayilo noma akalona yini iqiniso, noma ayikho noma akasikhona ukuphila. Mhlawumbe, emva kokufunda imisho embalwa, abanye abantu bazokwahlulela la mazwi ngobumpumputhe, bethi, “Lokhu akulutho kunokukhanyiselwa okuthile uMoya oNgcwele,” noma, “Lona uKristu wamanga ozokhohlisa abantu.” Labo abasho izinto ezinje, ababoni ngenxa yokungazi! Niqonda okuncane kakhulu ngomsebenzi nokuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu, futhi ngiyaniyala ukuba niqale futhi ekuqaleni! Akufanele nahlulele ngobumpumputhe amazwi akhulunywa nguNkulunkulu ngenxa yokubona koKristu bamanga ezinsukwini zokugcina, futhi ungabi umuntu ohlambalaza uMoya oNgcwele ngoba wesaba inkohliso. Ngeke lokho kube okudabukisayo okukhulu? Uma emuva kokuhlola okukhulu usakholwa ukuthi lawa mazwi akalona iqiniso, akayona indlela, akakhona ukubonakaliswa kukaNkulunkulu, uyojeziswa ekugcineni, futhi ungabi nezibusiso. Uma ungenakho ukwemukela iqiniso elinje elikhulunywe ngokusobala nokucacile kakhulu, ngakho

---

awufanelwe yini insindiso kaNkulunkulu? Awuyena umuntu ongenayo inhlanhla yokubuyela phambi kwesihlalo sikaNkulunkulu? Ake ukucabanga lokho! Ungagagameli futhi ube namawala, futhi ungakuthathi ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu njengomdlalo. Cabanga ngenxa yesiphetho sakho, ngenxa yamathemba akho, ngenxa yempilo yakho, futhi ungadlali ngawe. Ungawamukela la mazwi?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ngesikhathi Ubona Umzimba KaJesu KaMoya, UNkulunkulu Uyobe Esenze Izulu Nomhlaba Kabusha” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

---

### **III. Ukwahlulela Ezinsukwini Zokugcina**

#### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 77)**

Ngaphambili kokuhlangwa komuntu, ubutha obuningi bukaSathane base bufakiwe kuye. Ngemva kweminyaka eyizinkulungwane yokonakala kukaSathane, umuntu usevele enemvelo kuye yokuphika uNkulunkulu. Ngakho, lapho umuntu esekhululiwe, akukho okungaphezu kokukhululwa kwakhe, lapho umuntu ethengwa khona ngenani eliphezulu, kodwa imvelo enobuthi kuye ingakususwa. Umuntu osengcoliswe kangaka kumele aguquke kuqala ukuze afanele ukukhonza uNkulunkulu. Umuntu uyokwazi kahle ukungcola nokungalungi okukuye ngenxa yokwahlulela nokusola futhi uyokwazi ukuguquka bese ehlanzeka. Kungale ndlela kuphela lapho umuntu eyokwazi khona ukubuyela ngaphambi kwesihlalo sikaNkulunkulu. Wonke umsebenzi owenziwe namuhla wenzelwe ukuba umuntu ahlanzwe futhi aguqulwe; ngokwahlulela nokusola ngezwi kanye nokucwengwa, umuntu angakuxosha ukonakala kuye bese ehlanzeka. Kunokuba kuthiwe lesi sigaba somsebenzi esensindiso kungafaneleka kangcono ukuthi kuthiwe umsebenzi wokuhlanzwa. Eqinisweni, lesi sigaba singesokunqoba nokuba yisigaba sesibili sensindiso. Umuntu uzuzwa uNkulunkulu ngokwahlulela nokusolwa izwi; ngokusebenzisa izwi lapho kucwengisiswa, kwahlulelwa nokudalulwa kwazo zonke izinto ezingcolile, imibono, izinhloso kanye nalokho umuntu akufisayo kuyadalulwa ngokuphelele. Nakuba umuntu esekhululiwe futhi wathethelelwa izono zakhe, kubhekwa kuphela uNkulunkulu engakhumbuli izono zomuntu futhi engamphathi umuntu ngokwezono zakhe. Nokho, lapho umuntu ephila esenyameni futhi engakhululiwe esonweni, angase aqhubeke nesono, alokhu eqhubeka embula ukonakala kwesimo sobusathane. Yile mpilo umuntu ayiphilayo, umjikelezo ongapheli wokona nokuthethelelwa. Iningi labantu liyona emini livume izono ntambama. Ngaleyo ndlela, ngisho umnikelo wesono uhlezi usebenza kumuntu, awukwazi ukumsindisa umuntu esonweni. Kusaqedwe ingxenye kuphela yomsebenzi ngoba umuntu usenesimo esonakele. Isibonelo, lapho abantu sebazi ukuthi bayinzalo kaMowabi, bakhipha amazwi okukhononda, ababe besafuna ukuphila, futhi baba abantu abanombono ongemuhle nhlobo. Akukhombisi lokhu ukuthi abakakwazi ukuzinikela ngokugcwele ngaphansi kokubusa kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe lokhu akusiso ngempela isimo esonakele sobusathane? Lapho ningafakiwe ekusolweni, izandla zenu zaziphakeme kakhulu kunezabanye, ngisho nakwezikaJesu. Nanimemeza ngezwi elikhulu: Yiba yindodana ethandekayo kaNkulunkulu! Yiba ngosondele kuNkulunkulu! Singamane sife kunanokuzinikela kuSathane! Vukelani udrako omkhulu obomvu! Akasuke emandleni udrako omkhulu obomvu! UNkulunkulu akasiphelelise! Ukumemeza kwenu kwakukukhulu kunokwabo bonke. Kodwa-ke kwase kufika izikhathi zokusolwa, kwase kuphinda kwembulwa isimo sabantu sokonakala. Ukumemeza kwabo kwase

---

kuma, ababe besazimisela. Yilokhu ukonakala komuntu; kujulile kunesono, kutshalwe nguSathane kwagxiliswa ngokujulile futhi phakathi kumuntu. Akulula kumuntu ukuba abone izono zakhe; umuntu akakwazi ukubona imvelo yakhe egxilile. Ukwahlulelwa yizwi kuphela okungaba nomthelela onjalo. Yileyo ndlela umuntu angaguqulwa ngayo kancane kancane kusuka kulelo qophelo kuye phambili.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Imfihlakalo Yokuba Senyameni (4)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 78)**

Uma kufika egameni elithi “ukwahlulela,” uzocabanga amazwi akhulunywa nguJehova kuzo zonke izindawo futhi amazwi okusola ashiwo nguJesu kubaFarisi. Yize la mazwi ebuhlungu, akasikho ukwahlulela abantu okwenziwa uNkulunkulu; Ingamazwi kuphela akhulunywa nguNkulunkulu ezimweni ezahlukene, okusho ukuthi, ezindaweni nasezikhathini ezahlukene; futhi awafani namazwi akhulunywa nguKristu njengoba ahlulela abantu ezinsukwini zokugcina. Ezinsukwini zokugcina, uKristu usebenzisa amaqiniso anhllobonhlobo ukuze afundise abantu, adalule ubunjalo bomuntu, futhi acubungule amazwi kanye nezenzo zakhe. Lawa mazwi aqukethe amaqiniso anhllobonhlobo, njengomsebenzi womuntu, indlela umuntu okumele alalele uNkulunkulu ngayo, indlela umuntu okumele athembeke kuNkulunkulu ngayo, indlela umuntu okumele aphile ngayo ubuntu obujwayelekile, kanye nobuhlakani kanye nesimo sikaNkulunkulu, njalo njalo. Wonke la mazwi aqondiswe engqikithini yomuntu kanye nasesimweni sakhe esikhohlakele. Ikakhulukazi, lawo mazwi adalula ukuthi umuntu umala kanjani uNkulunkulu akhulunywa mayelana nokuthi ngakho okuphathelene nokuthi umuntu kungani umuntu eyisiqu sikaSathane futhi eyisitha sikaNkulunkulu. Ekwenzeni umsebenzi wakhe wokwahlulela, uNkulunkulu akenzi nje kucace imvelo yomuntu ngamazwana ambalwa; uyembula, abhekane, futhi athene esikhathini eside. Lezi zindlela zokwambula, ukubhekana, kanye nokuthena azikwazi ukushintshaniswa namagama avamile kodwa ngeqiniso umuntu angenalo nhlobo. Yizindlela zalolu hlobo kuphela okuthiwa ngukwahlulela; kungokwahlulela kohlobo olunje lapho umuntu engathotshiswa khona futhi enziwe akholwe ngokuphelele ukuba athobele uNkulunkulu, bese, ngaphezu kwalokho ezuza ulwazi oluyiqiniso ngoNkulunkulu. Okulethwa umsebenzi wokwahlulela ukuqonda komuntu ubuso bukaNkulunkulu beqiniso kanye neqiniso ngokuhlubuka kwakhe uqobo. Umsebenzi wokwahlulela wenza umuntu athole ukuqonda okuningi ngentando kaNkulunkulu, ngenjongo kaNkulunkulu, nezimfihlakalo ezingaqondakali kuye. Kuphinde kwenze umuntu abone futhi azi ubunjalo bakhe obukhohlakele kanye nomsuka wenkohlakalo yakhe, futhi aphinde akwazi ukubona ububi bomuntu. Le miphumela idalwa umsebenzi wokwahlulela, ngoba ingqikithi yalo msebenzi empeleni ingumsebenzi wokudalula iqiniso, indlela, kanye nempilo kaNkulunkulu kubo bonke abakholwa Kuye. Lo msebenzi

---

ngumsebenzi wokwahlulela owenziwa nguNkulunkulu. Uma ungawabuki la maqiniso ngokubaluleka kwawo futhi uhlala ucabanga ukuwabalekela noma ukuthola indlela entsha yokuwabalekela, ngithi uyisoni esikhulu. Uma ukholwa kuNkulunkulu, ube ungalifuni iqiniso noma intando kaNkulunkulu, noma ungayithandi indlela ekusondeza kuNkulunkulu, ngakho ngithi kuwe ungumuntu ozama ukubalekela ukwahlulela. Ungunopopi futhi uyimbuka elibalekela isihlalo sobukhosi esikhulu esimhlophe. UNkulunkulu ngeke axolele muntu ohlubukayo ophunyukayo phansi kwamehlo Akhe. Abantu abanjalo bayothola isijeziso esiqine kakhulu. Labo abeza phambi kukaNkulunkulu ukuze behlulelwe futhi esebengcwelisiwe bayophila phakade embusweni kaNkulunkulu. Nakanjani, lokhu kuyokwenzeka esikhathini esizayo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UKristu Wenza Umsebenzi Wokwahlulela Ngeqiniso” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 79)**

Umsebenzi wokwahlulela ngokaNkulunkulu uqobo, ngakho ngokwemvelo wenziwa nguNkulunkulu uqobo; ungenziwe umuntu esikhundleni Sakhe. Ngoba ukwahlulela kungukunqoba isintu ngeqiniso, kungephikiswe ukuthi uNkulunkulu usavela njengesiqu esiyinyama ukuze enze lo msebenzi phakathi kwabantu. Okusho ukuthi, ezinsukwini zokugcina, uKristu uyosebenzisa iqiniso ukuze afundise abantu basemhlabeni futhi enze onke amaqiniso aziwe kubo. Lo ngumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokwahlulela. Abantu abaningi banomuzwa omubi mayelana nesimo sokuba senyameni kukaNkulunkulu, ngoba umuntu ukuthola kunzima bokukholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayengaba yinyama ukuze enze umsebenzi wokwahlulela. Kodwa kumele ngikwazise ukuthi ngokuvamile umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wedlula okulindelwe ngabantu futhi kulukhuni ukuthi imiqondo yabantu iwamukele. Ngoba abantu bayizimpethu nje emhlabeni, kube uNkulunkulu engophakeme ogcwalisa umhlaba; umqondo womuntu ufana nomgodi wamanzi abolile akhipha izimpethu kuphela, kanti isigaba ngasinye somsebenzi oqondiswa yimicabango kaNkulunkulu siwukuconsiswa kobuhlakani bukaNkulunkulu. Umuntu uhlala efisa ukuphikisana noNkulunkulu, engithi ngakho kusobala ukuthi ubani oyolahlekelwa ekugcineni. Ngiyanixwayisa nonke ukuthi ningaziboni ukuthi nibaluleke ngaphezu kwegolide. Uma abanye abantu bekwazi ukwamukela ukwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu, pho kungani nina ningakwazi? Nina niphakeme kangakanani ngaphezu kwabanye? Uma abanye abantu bekwazi ukugebisa amakhanda abo phambi kweqiniso, kungani nina ningenzi njalo? Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu unomfutho onganqandeki. kazukuwuphinda umsebenzi wokwahlulela futhi ngenxa “yenu,” futhi nizogwala ukuzisola okungenamkhawulo ngokudedela ithuba elihle kangaka. Uma ningawakholwa amazwi Ami, velani nilindele isihlalo sobukhosi esimhlophe esikhulu esibhakabhakeni ukuze sedlulisele ukwahlulela phezu kwenu! Kumele nazi ukuthi



---

bonke abakwa-Israyeli bamala futhi bamphika uJesu, kodwa iqiniso lokuhlenga isintu kukaJesu laqhubeka lenabela emhlabeni jikelele laze lafika ekugcineni komhlaba. Akusilo leli iqiniso uNkulunkulu alenza kudala? Uma usalindele ukuthi uJesu akuyise phezulu ezulwini, ngithi kuwe uwukhuni olufie olunenkani.<sup>[a]</sup> uJesu ngeke emukele umuntu ongakholwa ngokweqiniso onjengawe ongethembekile eqinisweni futhi ofuna izibusiso kuphela. Empeleni, akazukukhombisa musa kuwe ekukuphoseni echibini lomlilo ukuze ushe iminyaka engamashumi ezinkulungwane.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UKristu Wenza Umsebenzi Wokwahlulela Ngeqiniso” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni Imibhalo yaphansi:

a. Ucezu lokhuni olufile: isisho sesiShayina, esisho ukuthi “isimo esingathembisi.”

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 80)**

Ngabe manje sewuyaqonda ukuthi kuyini ukwahlulela nokuthi iqiniso liyini? Uma sewuqonda, ngiyakunxusa ukuthi uthobele ngokulalela ukwahlulelwa, kungenjalo awusoze waba nethuba lokunconywa nguNkulunkulu noma lokuyiswa nguye embusweni Wakhe. Labo abamukela ukwahlulela kuphela kodwa abangakwazi ukuhlanzwa, okusho ukuthi, labo ababalekayo phakathi komsebenzi wokwahlulela, bayohlala bezondwa futhi belahlwa nguNkulunkulu. Isono zabo ziningi kakhulu, futhi zinkulu, kunezabaFarisi, ngoba bayamphika uNkulunkulu futhi bangamahlubuka kuNkulunkulu. Abantu abanjalo abangafanelekile ngisho ukwenza umsebenzi bayothola isijeziso esinzima kakhulu, isijeziso futhi esingapheli. UNkulunkulu akasoze ayeka noma ngubani omhlubukayo owake wathi wethembekile kuye ngamazwi kepha wayesemhlubuka. Abantu abanjalo bayothola impindiselo ngokujeziswa ngokomoya, umphefumulo, nangokomzimba. Ngabe lokhu akusikho kanye ukwembulwa kwesimo sokulunga sikaNkulunkulu? Ngabe lokhu akusiyo injongo kaNkulunkulu yokwahlulela umuntu kanye nokumembula? UNkulunkulu ubeka bonke labo abenza zonke izinhlobo zemisebenzi emibi ngesikhathi sokwahlulela endaweni egcwele imimoya emibi ukuze le mimoya emibi ibhubhise imizimba yabo yenyama ngokuthanda. Imizimba yabo ikhipha iphunga lesidumbu, futhi nesijeziso esibafanele sinjalo. UNkulunkulu ubhala phansi ezincwadini zomlando wabo isono ngasinye salawo makholwa amanga angethembekile, abaphostoli bamanga kanye nabasebenzi bamanga; kuthi uma isikhathi sesifanele, ubaphosa phakathi kwemimoya engcolile ukuze imizimba yayo engcolile ingcolise yonke imizimba yabo ngokuthanda ukuze bangaphindi babe senyameni futhi bangaphindi babone ukukhanya. Labo bakhohlisi abenza umsebenzi ngesikhathi esisodwa kodwa abakwazi ukuhlala bethembekile kuze kube sekugcineni babalwa uNkulunkulu phakathi kwabantu abakhohlakele ukuze bahambe emiyalelweni yabantu abakhohlakele, babe yingxenye yoquqaba olungahlelekile; ekugcineni, uNkulunkulu

---

uyobabhubhisa. UNkulunkulu uyabachitha futhi akabanaki labo abangakaze bethembeke kuKristu noma bazinikele ngemizamo ethile, futhi uyobabhubhisa bonke ngokuguquka kwezinkathi. Ngeke besaba khona emhlabeni, kube kuncane kakhulu ukuthola indlela engena embusweni kaNkulunkulu. Labo abangakaze bathembeke kuNkulunkulu kodwa abaphoqwa yisimo ukuthi babhekane Naye ngokushampuza nje bayobalwa phakathi kwalabo abasebenzela abantu Bakhe. Bambalwa kakhulu kubantu abanjalo abangasinda, kuyilapho iningi labo liyobhubha nalabo abangafanelekile ngisho ukwenza umsebenzi. Ekugcineni, uNkulunkulu uyofikisa embusweni Wakhe bonke labo abanomqondo ofana nokaNkulunkulu, abantu namadodana kaNkulunkulu kanjalo nalabo abahlelelwe uNkulunkulu ukuthi babe ngabefundisi. Sinjalo isithelo sikaNkulunkulu asiveza ngomsebenzi Wakhe. Kulabo abangakwazi ukungena kwesinye salezi zigaba ezimiswe nguNkulunkulu, bayobalwa phakathi kwabantu abangakhohwa. Futhi nakanjani ningazicabangela nje ukuthi isiphetho sabo siyoba yini. Sengikushilo konke okumele ngikusho kini; indlela eniyikhethayo iyoba yisinqumo senu. Okumele nikuqonde yilokhu: Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awulindi noma ubani ongakwazi ukuhambisana nesivininini Sakhe, futhi isimo sikaNkulunkulu sokulunga asikhombisi musa kunoma yimuphi umuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UKristu Wenza Umsebenzi Wokwahlulela Ngeqiniso” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 81)**

UNkulunkulu akawuphindi umsebenzi noma kuyiphi inkathi. Ngenxa yokuthi izinsuku zokugcina sezifikile, uzokwenza umsebenzi awenzayo ezinsukwini zokugcina futhi embule sonke isimo ngezinsuku zokugcina. Ekukhulumeni ngezinsuku zokugcina, lokhu kubhekise enkathini ehlukile, leyo uJesu athi nakanjani niyobhekana nenhlekelele, futhi nibhekane nokuzamazama komhlaba, indlala, nezifo ezibhubhisayo, okuyizinto ezizobonisa ukuthi yinkathi entsha lena, akuseyona endala iNkathi Yomusa. Uma kungukuthi, njengoba abantu besho, u uNkulunkulu akasoze aguquka, isimo Sakhe sihlala sibonisa isihawu nothando futhi uthembisa wonke umuntu insindiso futhi akasoze azonda umuntu, ngakho ingabe umsebenzi Wakhe uyokwazi ukufika esiphethweni? Ngesikhathi uJesu efika lapha, wabethelwa esiphambanweni, wazenza umhlathshelo ngenxa yazo zonke izoni futhi wazinikela phezu kwe-altare. Wayesewuqede kudala umsebenzi wokuhlenga futhi wafikisa iNkathi Yomusa esiphethweni. Ngakho sikuphi isidingo sokuphinda umsebenzi wangaleyo nkathi ezinsukwini zokugcina? Ingabe ukuphinda into enjalo akwenzi kube sengathi uJesu akenzanga lutho? Ukuba uNkulunkulu akenzanga umsebenzi wokubethelwa lapho efika kulesi sigaba kodwa waqhubeka nokuthanda nokuba nesihawu, ngakho wayeyokwazi ngempela ukufikisa lo msebenzi ekupheleni? Ingabe uNkulunkulu onothando nonobubele wayengayifikisa le nkathi esiphethweni? Emsebenzini Wakhe wokugcina wokuphetha inkathi, isimo sikaNkulunkulu singesokusola

---

nokwahlulela, embula kukho konke okuwukungalungi, ukuze ahlulele obala bonke abantu futhi aphelelise labo abamthanda ngenhliziyo eqotho. Yisimo esinjalo kuphela esingaphothula le nkathi. Izinsuku zokugcina sezifikile. Zonke izinto ezidalweni ziyohlukaniswa ngokohlobo lwazo futhi zehlukaniswe ngezigaba ezehlukene ngokwemvelo yazo. Lona ngumzuzu lapho uNkulunkulu embula khona umphumela wabantu nesiphetho sabo. Uma abantu bengabhekani nokusola nokwahlulela, ngeke kube khona indlela yokudalula ukungalaleli kanye nokungalungi kwabo. Kungokusola nokwahlulela kuphela lapho kuyokwambula khona isiphetho sazo zonke izinto. Umuntu uveza konke ayikho kuphela lapho ethola ukusola nokwahlulela. Ububi buyobekwa nobubi, ubuhle bubekwe nobuhle futhi sonke isintu siyohlukaniswa ngokohlobo lwaso. Ngokusolwa nokwahlulelwa, umphumela wakho konke okudaliwe uyokwambulwa, ukuze ububi buthole ukujeziswa nobuhle buklonyeliswe, nabo bonke abantu babe ngaphansi kokubusa kukaNkulunkulu. Wonke lo msebenzi kufanele ufezeke ngokusola nokwahlulela okulungile. Ngenxa yokuthi inkohlakalo yomuntu isifike esicongweni kanye nokungalaleli kwakhe kube kubi kakhulu, yisimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu kuphela, leso esilumbanise ikakhulu ukusola nokwahlulela futhi esembulwa ngezinsuku zokugcina, esingaguqula ngokuphelele futhi siphelise umuntu. Yilesi simo kuphela esingadalula ububi futhi ngalokhu sijeze kabuhlungu bonke abangalungile. Ngakho, isimo esinje sigcwaliswe ngokubaluleka kwenkathi kanye nokwembulwa nokukhonjiswa kwesimo Sakhe kuvezwa ngenxa yomsebenzi waleyo naleyo nkathi entsha. Akuyikho ukuthi uNkulunkulu uveza isimo Sakhe ngaphandle kwesizathu futhi ngaphandle kokubaluleka. Uma kuwukuthi, ekwembuleni umphumela womuntu ngezinsuku zokugcina, uNkulunkulu ubesengambonisa uzwelo nothando olungapheli futhi aqhubeke ukuba nothando kuye, engamfaki umuntu phansi kokwahlulela okulungile kodwa emkhombisa ukubekezela, isineke, kanye nokuxolela, futhi ethethelela umuntu noma zizimbi kanjani izono zakhe, ngaphandle kwecashaza lokwahlulela okulungile: pho ubuyoqedwa nini wonke umsebenzi wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu? Kunini lapho isimo esinjalo besiyokwazi khona ukuholela isintu esiphethweni esifanele? Thatha ngokwesibonelo, ijaji elihlala linothando, ijaji elinobuso obunomusa nenhliziyo ethambile. Lithanda abantu kungakhathaleki ukuthi benza izono ezingakanani futhi linothando futhi liyababekezelela kungakhathaleki ukuthi bangobani. Ngakho, kunini lapho leli jaji liyokwazi khona ukwenza isinqumo esinobulungiswa? Ezinsukwini zokugcina, ukwahlulela okulungile kuphela okuyohlukanisa abantu ngokohlobo futhi kulethe umuntu endaweni entsha. Ngale ndlela, inkathi yonke ifikiswa esiphethweni ngesimo sokwahlulela nokusola okulungileyo kukaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umbono Womsebenzi KaNkulunkulu (3)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 82)**

---

Umsebenzi Wakhe enyameni yiwona obaluleke kakhulu, okuyiwona okuvame ukubhekiswa kuwo uma kukhulunywa ngomsebenzi, futhi Lowo oyosonga lo msebenzi uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, hhayi uMoya. Abanye bakholwa ukuthi ngezinye izikhathi uNkulunkulu angeza emhlabeni ukuze abonakale kumuntu, lapho eyokwahlulela isintu mathupha, avivinye umuntu ngamunye kungasali muntu. Labo abacabanga kanjalo abasazi lesi sigaba sikaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. UNkulunkulu akahluleli umuntu ngamunye, futhi akavivinyi umuntu ngamunye; ukwenza lokho bekungeke kube umsebenzi wokwahlulela. Ingabe ayifani inkohlakalo yaso sonke isintu? Ingabe ayifani yonke ingqikithi yomuntu? Okwahlulelwayo isiqu sesintu esikhohlakele, isiqu somuntu esonakaliswe uSathane, nazo zonke izono zomuntu. UNkulunkulu akehluleli amaphutha amancane nangabalulekile omuntu. Umsebenzi wokwahlulela kukhona okumelayo, awenziwa ngenxa yomuntu othile kuphela. Kunalokho, uwumsebenzi okwahlulelwa kuwo iqembu labantu ukuze kwahlulelwe sonke isintu. Ngokwenza Kwakhe lo msebenzi mathupha kulo lonke iqembu labantu, uNkulunkulu osenyameni usebenzisa umsebenzi Wakhe ukumela umsebenzi waso sonke isintu, ngemva kwawo oya ngokuya wanda. Nomsebenzi wokwahlulela unjalo. UNkulunkulu akahluleli uhlobo oluthile lomuntu noma iqembu elithile labantu, kodwa wahlulela abangalungile kuso sonke isintu—ukumelana noNkulunkulu kwabantu, ngokwesibonelo, noma ukungamhloniphi, noma ukuphazamiseka komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, njalo njalo. Okwahlulelwayo yingqikithi yokumelana kwesintu noNkulunkulu futhi lo msebenzi ungumsebenzi wokunqoba ngezinsuku zokugcina. Umsebenzi nezwi likaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu okubonwa umuntu kuwumsebenzi wakwahlulela ongaphambi kwesihlalo esimhlophe sobukhosi phakathi nezinsuku zokugcina, izinto ezacatshangwa umuntu esikhathini esedlule. Umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uwukwahlulela ngqo okungaphambi kwesihlalo esimhlophe sobukhosi. UNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu wanamuhla unguNkulunkulu owahlulela sonke isintu ezinsukwini zokugcina. Le nyama nomsebenzi Wakhe, nezwi kanye naso sonke isimo Sakhe, konke kungokwakhe. Nakuba umthamo womsebenzi wakho unomkhawulo, futhi ungabandakanyi indawo yonke ngokuqondile, ingqikithi yomsebenzi wokwahlulela iwukwahlulelwa ngokuqondile kwaso sonke isintu—hhayi ngenxa yabantu abakhethiweyo baseChina kuphela, noma ngenxa yabantu abambalwa. Ngesikhathi somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enyameni, nakuba umthamo womsebenzi ungabandakanyi indawo yonke, umela umsebenzi wendawo yonke, futhi ngemva kokuqeda umsebenzi osemthamweni wenyama Yakhe, lo msebenzi uyowusabalalisela ngokushesha endaweni yonke, ngendlela efanayo nalena ivangeli likaJesu elasabalala ngayo endaweni yonke ngemva kokuvuka nokunyukela ezulwini Kwakhe. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi kungumsebenzi kaMoya noma wenyama, kuwumsebenzi ofezwa ngaphansi komthamo othile, kodwa omela umsebenzi wayo yonke indawo. Ngezinsuku zokugcina, uNkulunkulu ubonakala enza umsebenzi Wakhe esebenzisa ukubonakala Kwakhe

---

okusamuntu, futhi uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uyena owahlulela abantu esesihlalweni esimhlophe sobukhosi. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi unguNkulunkulu kaMoya noma wenyama, lowo owenza umsebenzi wokwahlulela unguNkulunkulu owahlulela isintu ngezinsuku zokugcina. Lokhu kuchazwa ngokusekelwa emsebenzini Wakhe, akuchazwa ngendlela abukeka ngayo ngaphandle noma kwezinye izinto eziningi. Nakuba umuntu enemicabango yakhe ngala mazwi, akekho ongaphikisana nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu nokunqotshwa kwaso sonke isintu. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi umuntu ucabangani ngakho, amaqiniso ayohlale engamaqiniso. Akekho ongathi “Umsebenzi wenziwa uNkulunkulu, kodwa inyama ayiyena uNkulunkulu.” Umbhedo lowo, ngoba lo msebenzi awunakwenziwa muntu ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Njengoba lo msebenzi usufeziwe, kulandelwa lo msebenzi, umsebenzi wokwahlulela ngeke usenziwa okwesibili; uNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu okwesibili usewusonge wonke umsebenzi wokuphatha, kufanele kube nesigaba sesine somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngoba lowo owahlulelwayo ngumuntu, umuntu wenyama owonakalisiwe, hhayi umoya kaSathane owahlulelwa ngokuqondile, umsebenzi wokwahlulela awenziwa ezweni likaMoya kodwa phakathi kwabantu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isintu Esikhohlakele Siyidinga Ngokwengeziwe Insindiso KaNkulunkulu Osesimweni Somuntu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 83)**

Akekho ofaneleka ukwedlula uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ukwenza umsebenzi wokwahlulela inyama yomuntu ekhohlakele. Ukuba ukwahlulela kwakwenziwa ngokuqondile uMoya kaNkulunkulu, ngabe-ke konke kulungile. Ngaphezu kwalokho, lowo msebenzi ubuyobe ulukhuni ukuthi umuntu awemukele, ngoba uMoya awukwazi ukubhekana ubuso nobuso nomuntu, futhi ngenxa yalokhu, imiphumela ngeke isheshe ivele, futhi umuntu ngeke akwazi ukubona ukungacasuleki kwesimo sikaNkulunkulu ngokucacile. USathane anganqotshwa ngokuphelele kuphela uma uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ahlulela ukonakala kwesintu. Ngokufana nomuntu onobuntu obuvamile, uNkulunkulu osenyameni angehlulela ngokuqondile ukungalungi komuntu; lokhu kuwuphawu lobungcwele Bakhe bemvelo, nolokungajwayeleki Kwakhe. UNkulunkulu kuphela ofanelekayo, futhi osesikhundleni sokwahlulela umuntu, ngoba uneqiniso nokulunga, ngakho angakwazi ukwahlulela umuntu. Labo abangenalo iqiniso nokulunga abakufanele ukwahlulela abanye. Ukuba lo msebenzi wawenziwa uMoya kaNkulunkulu, bekungeke kube ukunqoba phezu kukaSathane. UMoya ungaphezulu kakhulu kwezidalwa ezifayo, futhi uMoya kaNkulunkulu ngendalo ungawe, uyayinqoba inyama. Ukuba uMoya wenza lo msebenzi ngokuqondile, ubengeke akwazi ukwahlulela konke ukungalaleli komuntu, futhi ubengeke akwazi ukwambula konke ukungalungi komuntu. Ngoba umsebenzi

---

wokwahlulela wenziwa futhi ngemicabango yomuntu ngoNkulunkulu, futhi umuntu akaze abe nemicabango yoMoya, futhi uMoya akakwazi kangcono ukwambula ukungalungi komuntu kube lukhuni ngokwengeziwe ukuveza kangcono ukungalungi okunjalo. UNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uyisitha sabo bonke labo abangamazi. Ekwahluleleni imicabango yabantu nalabo abamelene Naye, uveza konke ukungalaleli kwesintu. Imiphumela yomsebenzi Wakhe enyameni ibonakala ngokucacile kuneyomsebenzi kaMoya. Ngakho ukwahlulelwa kwaso sonke isintu akwenziwa uMoya ngokuqondile, kodwa kuwumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. UNkulunkulu osenyameni angabonwa noma athintwe umuntu, futhi angamngoba ngokuphelele umuntu. Ebudlelwaneni bakhe noNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, umuntu uqhubeka esuka ekuphikiseni aye ekulaleleni, ekushushiseni aye ekwamukeleni, ekucabangeni aye olwazni, ekwaleni aye othandweni. Lena imiphumela yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Umuntu usindiswa kuphela ngenxa yokuvuma ukwahlulelwa, bese eya ngokuya azi uNkulunkulu ngamazwi omlomo Wakhe, anqotshwe Nguye ekumelaneni Naye, futhi athole ukuphila kuye ngokwamukela kwakhe isijeziso. Wonke lo msebenzi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osenyameni, hhayi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu onesiqu sikaMoya. Umsebenzi owenziwe uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu umsebenzi omkhulu kakhulu, okuwumsebenzi obanzi kakhulu, futhi ingxenye ebaluleke kakhulu ezigabeni ezintathu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu yizigaba ezimbili zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu. Inkohlakalo enkulu yomuntu iyisithiyo esikhulu emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Ikakhulu, umsebenzi owenziwa kubantu bezinsuku zokugcina unzima kakhulu, nesimo sinonya, nezinga lomuntu ngamunye liphansi. Kodwa ekupheleni kwalo msebenzi, usazofeza umphumela wawo, ngaphandle kwezici ezimbi; lona ngumthelela womsebenzi wenyama, futhi lo mthelela ukwenza uvume ngokwengezekile kunomsebenzi kaMoya. Izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kufanele zisongwe enyameni, futhi ziphothulwe uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Umsebenzi obaluleke kakhulu futhi obucayi kakhulu yilona owenziwa enyameni, futhi insindiso yabantu kufanele ivele kuNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Ngisho noma sonke isintu besicabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu akahlobene nomuntu, eqinisweni le nyama ithintene nokuphila kwaso sonke isintu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isintu Esikhohlakele Siyidinga Ngokwengeziwe Insindiso KaNkulunkulu Osesimweni Somuntu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 84)**

Namuhla uNkulunkulu uyasahlulela, futhi anisole, futhi anilahle, kodwa yazi ukuthi ukulahlwa kwakho kwenzelwa ukuba ukwazi ukuzazi. Ukulahlwa, isiqalekiso, isahlulelo, ukusolwa konke lokhu kwenzelwa ukuba uzazi, ukuze isimo sakho sikwazi ukuguquka, futhi

---

ngaphezu kwalokho, ukuze uzazi ukuthi ubaluleke kangakanani, futhi ubone ukuthi zonke izenzo zikaNkulunkulu zilungile, futhi zihambisana nesimo Sakhe nezidingo zomsebenzi Wakhe, ukuthi usebenza ngokuhambisana necebo Lakhe lensindiso yabantu, futhi ukuthi unguNkulunkulu olungileyo othanda abantu, nosindisa abantu, owahlulela futhi asole abantu. Uma nje bewazi ukuthi unesikhudla esiphansi, nokuthi ukhohlakele futhi awulaleli, kodwa awazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ufisa ukucacisa insindiso Yakhe ngokwahlulela nokusola akwenza kuwe namuhla, ngeke ube nayo indlela yokuzwa, okungenani ukwazi ukuqhubekela phambili. UNkulunkulu akezelanga ukuzobulala, noma ukubhubhisa, kodwa ukukwahlulela, ukusola, nokusindisa. Ngaphambi kokuphuthula uhlelo Lwakhe lokuphatha oluneminyaka engu-6000 ngaphambi kokuba acacise isiphetho sesigaba ngasinye sabantu—Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu emhlabeni ungenxa yensindiso, konke kwenzelwa ukwenza labo abamthandayo baphelele ngokugcwele, nokubabuyisela ekuthobeleni umbuso Wakhe. Noma ngabe iyiphi indlela uNkulunkulu asindisa ngayo abantu, konke kwenzelwa ukuthi bahlukane nemvelo kaSathane endala; okungukuthi, ubasindisa ngokubenza bafune impilo. Uma ungafuni ukuphila ngeke ube nendlela yokwamukela insindiso kaNkulunkulu. Insindiso umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe futhi ukufuna impilo yinto abantu okufanele babe nayo ukuze bamukele insindiso. Emehlweni abantu, insindiso iluthando lukaNkulunkulu, futhi uthando lukaNkulunkulu alikona ukusola, ukwahlulela, nokuqalekisa; insindiso kufanele ibe nothando, ububele, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, amazwi enduduzo, futhi kufanele lube nezibusiso ezingenamkhawulo oziphiwa uNkulunkulu. Abantu bakholelwa ukuthi uma uNkulunkulu esindisa abantu ukwenza lokhu ngokubathinta futhi abenze banikele ngezinhliziyi zabo kuYe, ngezibusiso nomusa Wakhe. Okungukuthi, ukuthinta Kwakhe umuntu kuwukumsindisa. Lolu hlobo lwendiso lwenziwa lapho kuba nesivumelwano khona. Kulapho kuphela uNkulunkulu emnika khona ngokuphindaphindwe ngamakhulu lapho umuntu ethobeka ngaphambi kwegama likaNkulunkulu bese ezama ukwenza kahle kuNkulunkulu futhi amnike udumo. Lokhu akuyona intando kaNkulunkulu kubantu. UNkulunkulu ufike emhlabeni ukuzosebenza ukuze asindise abantu abakhohlakele—awekho amanga kulokhu; uma kungenjalo, ngokuqinisekile ngeke azokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe ngoKwakhe. Ngaphambilini, indlela Yakhe yensindiso yayikhombisa uthando olukhulu nesihe, kanjalo wanikeza uSathane konke okwakhe ngokushintshisana ukuze azuze abantu bonke. Namuhla akufani nesikhathi sangaphambili: Namuhla, insindiso yenu yenzeka ngezinsuku zokugcina, ngesikhathi kuhlewa ngamunye ngokwemvelo yakhe; izindlela zensindiso yakhoazilona uthando noma isihe, kodwa ukusola nesahlulelo, nesihawu sokushaya, kodwa nazi ukuthi kulokhu kushaya okungenanhliziyi asikho isijeziso nesincane, nikwazi lokho kungakhathaliseki ukuthi amazwi Ami alukhuni kangakanani, okwehlela kunina kungamagama nje alukhuni kakhulu kunina, nazi ukuthi, akukhathaliseki ukuthi lukhulu kangakanani ulaka Lwami, okwehlela nina kusangamazwi emfundiso Yami, akuyona inhloso yami ukunilimaza, noma ukunibhubhisa. Akulona iqiniso leli? Nazi ukuthi

---

namhlanje, noma isahlulelo esilungile noma ukungabi nanhliziyo noma ukusola, konke kungenxa yensindiso. Akukhathaliseki noma namuhla kunohlelo lomuntu ngamunye ngokwemvelo yakhe, noma ukuveza obala izinhlobo zabantu, zonke izinkulumo zikaNkulunkulu ngomsebenzi zenzelwa ukusindisa labo abamthanda ngokweqiniso uNkulunkulu. Isahlulelo esilungile senzelwa ukuhlanza abantu, ukulungiswa kwenhliziyo embi kwenzelwa ukuhlanzwa kwabantu, amazwi alukhuni noma ukusola konke kwenzelwa ukuhlanza, nangenxa yensindiso. Futhi, indlela yensindiso ayifani nesikhathi esedlule. Namuhla, isahlulelo esilungile siyakusindisa, futhi yithuluzi elihle lokunihlukanisa ngamunye ngokwemvelo yakhe, ukusola ngonya kuletha insindiso ephakeme kakhulu—futhi uzothini uma usubhekene nobuso bokusola nesahlulelo? Awuyijabulelanga insindiso kusukela eqaleni kuze sekugcineni? Nimbonile uNkulunkulu esimweni somuntu futhi nabona engumninimandla onke nabona nobuhlakani bakhe, ngaphezu kwalokho, nizwile ukushawa ngokuphindiwe nokuyalwa. Kodwa aniwutholanga umusa omkhulu na? Izibusiso zenu azizinkulu ukwedlula abanye na? Umusa wenu mkhulu kunodumo negcebo eyajatshulelwa uSolomoni! Cabanga: uma inhloso Yami yokuza bekungukuzonisola nokunijezisa, hhayi ukusindisa, kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi izinsuku zenu zifinyelele esikhathini eside kangaka? Beningakwazi yini nina, zidalwa ezinesono zenyama negazi, ukusinda nibe khona namuhla? Uma inhloso bekungukunijezisa, bengizophendukelani ngibe ngokwenyama futhi ngiqale umsebenzi omkhulu kangaka? Ingabe ukunijezisa nina bantu abafayo bekungenziwe ngokukhuluma izwi elilodwa? Bengisengadinga ukunibhubhisa ngemva kokunisola ngenhloso? Aniwakholwa yini la mazwi Ami namanje na? Ngingahlenga abantu ngothando nesihawu? Noma Ngingasebenzisa ukubethelwa ukuhlenga abantu? Ingabe imvelo Yami elungileyo ayingcono yini ukwenza abantu bangilalele ngokuphelele. Ingabe iyakwazi ukuhlengisisa abantu kangcono?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kufanele Nibeke Eceleni Izibusiso Zesikhundla Futhi Niqonde Intando KaNkulunkulu Yokuletha Insindiso Kumuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 85)**

Nakuba amazwi Ami eqinile, akhulunyelwa insindiso yabantu, njengoba ngikhuluma amazwi futhi ngingajezisi inyama yabantu. La mazwi enza abantu baphile ekukhanyeni, ukuba nazi ukuthi ukukhanya kukhona, ukuba nazi ukuthi ukukhanya kuyigugu, ikakhulu nazi inzuzo yala mazwi kubantu, nokwazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyinsindiso. Nakuba sengiwakhulumile amazwi amaningi okusola nesahlulelo, akenzelwanga nina. Ngize ukuzokwenza umsebenzi Wami, nokukhuluma amazwi Ami, nakuba amazwi Ami eqinile, akhulunywa ukuze ahlulele inkohlakalo yenu nokuhlubuka kwenu. Inhloso Yami yokwenza lokhu kusangokusindisa abantu, inhloso Yami akusiko ukulimaza abantu ngamazwi Ami. Amazwi Ami aqinile ukuze kube khona



---

imiphumela ezezwa umsebenzi Wami. Kungokusebenza ngale ndlela kuphela lapho abantu bengakwazi khona ukuzazi futhi behlukane nesimo sabo sokuhlubuka. Okubaluleke kakhulu ngalo msebenzi wamazwi ukuvumela abantu ukuthi benze iqiniso ngemva kokuliqondisisa, banze izinguquko esimweni sabo, futhi bazuze ulwazi ngabo uqobo nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ukusebenza ngokukhuluma kuphela okungenza ukuxhumana phakathi kukaNkulunkulu nomuntu, amazwi kuphela angakwazi ukuchaza iqiniso. Ukusebenza ngale ndlela kuyindlela elunge kakhulu ekunqobeni abantu; ngaphandle kwamazwi. Ayikho enye indlela yokunikeza abantu ukuqonda kweqiniso okucace kangconywa nonsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ngakho-ke esigabeni Sakhe sokugcina somsebenzi, uNkulunkulu ukhuluma kubantu ukuze avulele umuntu wonke amaqiniso nezimfihlakalo abangaziqondi, ubavumela ukuthi bazuze indlela eyiqiniso nempilo evela kuNkulunkulu, nokwanelisa intando kaNkulunkulu. Inhloso yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kubantu ukuba bakwazi ukwanelisa intando kaNkulunkulu futhi konke kwenzelwa ukusindiswa kwabantu. Ngesikhathi sensindiso yabantu, uNkulunkulu akajezisi ububi noma anike umvuzo okuhle, noma embule iziphetho zabantu ngokwehluka kwabo. Kunalokho, ngemva kwesigaba sokugcina sokuphela komsebenzi Wakhe lapho umsebenzi wokujezisa ububi nokunika umvuzo okuhle, futhi kulapho embula iziphetho zabantu ngokwehlukana kwabo. Labo abajezisiwe bayoba yilabo impela abangeke basindiswe, kuthi labo abasindisiwe kuyoba yilabo abayozuza insindiso kaNkulunkulu, bonke labo abangasindiswa bayosindiswa ngokuphelele, akekho nomunye oyolahlwa, ngoba inhloso yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ukusindisa abantu. Bonke labo, ngesikhathi sensindiso kaNkulunkulu yabantu, abakwazi ukufeza ukuguqula isimo sabo, bonke labo abangakwazanga ukulalela uNkulunkulu ngokuphelele, bazoba yizinto zesijeziso. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi singumsebenzi wamazwi uvulela abantu izindlela zonke nezimfihlakalo abangaziqondi, ukuba abantu bakwazi ukuqonda intando kaNkulunkulu nezindingo zikaNkulunkulu kubantu, ukuze bakwazi ukuba nemibandela yokukwenza njengokusho kwamazwi kaNkulunkulu futhi bazuze izinguquko esimweni sabo. UNkulunkulu usebenzisa amazwi kuphela ukwenza umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi akabajezisi abantu ngoba behlubuka kancane, ngoba manje yisikhathi somsebenzi wensindiso. Ukube wonke umuntu ohlubukayo wayejeziswa ngabe akekho noyedwa obengaba nethuba lokusindiswa; bebengajeziswa futhi bawele eHayidesi. Inhloso yamazwi okwahlulela abantu ukubavumela ukuba bazi futhi balalele uNkulunkulu; akusiko okwabo ukuthi bajeziswe ngokwesahlulelo samazwi. Ngesikhathi somsebenzi wamazwi, abantu abaningi bazoveza ukuhlubuka kwabo nokungalaleli, futhi bazoveza ukungalaleli kwabo uNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu. Kodwa ngeke abajezise bonke laba bantu ngenxa yalokhu, kunalokho uyolahla labo abakhohlakele kakhulu futhi abangenakusindiswa. Uyonika uSathane inyama yabo, futhi idlanzana, uyobhubhisa inyama yalo. Laba abasele bayoqhubeka nokulandela futhi bezwe ukubhekana nokuthenwa. Uma besalandela bengakwazi ukwamukela ukubhekana nokuthenwa futhi

---

beqhubeke beba babi, laba bantu bayolahlekelwa ithuba lensindiso. Bonke abantu abamukele ukunqoba kwamazwi bazoba nethuba elanele lensindiso. Insindiso kaNkulunkulu yomuntu ngamunye kulaba ikhombisa isihe Sakhe, okuchaza ukuthi bakhonjiswa ukubekezelelwa okukhulu. Uma nje abantu befulathela indlela engalungileyo, uma nje bephenduka, uNkulunkulu uzobanika ithuba lokuzuza insindiso Yakhe. Uma abantu beqala ukuhlubuka kuNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu akanaso isifiso sokubabhubhisa, kodwa kunalokho wenza konke angakwazi ukubasindisa. Uma umuntu engenayo indawo yensindiso, kulapho uNkulunkulu eyomlahla khona. Lowo Nkulunkulu uyaphuza ukujezisa umuntu ngoba uyafuna ukusindisa bonke labo abangasindiswa. Uyahlulela, akhanyisele futhi ahole abantu ngamagama kuphela, futhi akasebenzisi induku ukubabhubhisa. Ukusebenzisa amazwi ukusindisa abantu, iyona nhloso nokubaluleka kwesigaba sokugcina somsebenzi.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kufanele Nibekwe Eceleni Izibusiso Zesikhundla Futhi Niqonde Intando KaNkulunkulu Yokuletha Insindiso Kumuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 86)**

UNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi wokwahlulela nokusola ukuze abantu bezomazi, nangenxa yobufakazi Bakhe. Ngaphandle kokwahlulela Kwakhe isimo senkohlakalo yomuntu, abantu ngeke basazi isimo Sakhe sokulunga esingavumeli amacala, futhi ngeke bashintshe ulwazi lwabo oludala ngoNkulunkulu bashintshele kolusha. Ngenxa yobufakazi Bakhe, nangenxa yokuphatha Kwakhe, ukwenza kube sobala, lokhu okwenza ukuthi abantu bamazi uNkulunkulu, bashintshe isimo sabo, babe nobufakazi obuzwakalayo ngoNkulunkulu ngokuvela kukaNkulunkulu emphakathini. Ushintsho lwenzeka esimweni somuntu ngemisebenzi eyehlukene kaNkulunkulu; ngaphandle kwalolushintsho esimweni somuntu, abantu ngeke bakwazi ukuba ngofakazi baNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke bayifune inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu. Ushintsho esimweni somuntu lukhombisa ukuthi abantu bazikhululile emaketangeni kaSathane, bazikhululile ekuthonyweni ngubumnyama, sebebe umfanekiso womsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, sebebe ngofakazi bakaNkulunkulu futhi bangabantu abafuna inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu. Namuhla, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uze ukuzokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni, futhi udinga ukuba abantu bamazi, bamlalele, babe ofakazi Bakhe—bazi umsebenzi Wakhe awenzayo nojwayelekile, bamlalele wonke amazwi Akhe nomsebenzi ongahambisani nemibono yomuntu, futhi babe ofakazi kuwo wonke umsebenzi Wakhe wokusindisa abantu, nakho konke akwenzayo ukuze anqobe umuntu. Labo abangofakazi baNkulunkulu kumele bamazi uNkulunkulu; yilolu hlobo kuphela lobufakazi obuqondile, nobuyiqiniso, futhi yilolu hlobo kuphela lobufakazi obungahlazisa uSathane. UNkulunkulu usebenzisa labo abamaze ngokwahlulelwa nokusolwa Nguye, wabasebenza futhi wabathena, ukuthi babe ngofakazi Bakhe. Usebenzisa labo abakhohlakaliswe

---

nguSathane ukuba bafakaze Ngaye, futhi uphinde asebenzise labo abanesimo esiguqukile, nalabo abazuze izibusiso Zakhe, ukuba bafakaze Ngaye. Akadingi ukuba abantu bamdumise ngamazwi kuphela, futhi akadingi ukudunyiswa nobufakazi benzalo kaSathane, abangasindiswanga Nguye. Yilabo abazi uNkulunkulu kuphela abafanelekile ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu, nalabo isimo sabo esiguqukile abafanelekile ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu, futhi uNkulunkulu angeke avume ukuthi abantu bahlambalaze igama Lakhe ngamabomu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yilabo Abazi UNkulunkulu Kuphela Abangafakaza NgoNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 87)**

Kufezwa ngani ukupheleliswa komuntu kuNkulunkulu? Ngesimo saKhe sokulunga. Isimo sikaNkulunkulu ekuqaleni senziwe ukulunga, ulaka, ubukhosi, ukwahlulela, kanye nokuqalekisa, kanti nokuphelelisa kwaKhe umuntu kwenzeka ngokwahlulelwa. Abanye abantu abaqondi, babuza ukuthi kungani uNkulunkulu ekwazi ukwenza umuntu apheleliswe ngokwahlulela nokuqalekisa. Bathi, “Uma uNkulunkulu engaqalekisa umuntu, ngeke umuntu afe? Uma uNkulunkulu engahlulela umuntu, ngeke alahlwe? Pho usengenziwa kanjani aphelele?” Amazwi anjengalawa ashiwo ngabantu abangawazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Into eqalekiswa uNkulunkulu ukungalaleli komuntu, futhi into ayahlulelayo Yena yizono zomuntu. Yize noma ekhuluma amagama ahlabayi, futhi ngaphandle kozwelo noluncane, uveza konke lokho okungaphakathi kumuntu, futhi ngenxa yalawa mazwi ahlabayi Wambula okusemqoka okungaphakathi kumuntu, kodwa ngokwahlulela okunjenga lokhu, unikeza umuntu ulwazi olujulile lomongo wenyama, futhi ngaleyo ndlela umuntu uzinikela ekuzithobeni phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Inyama yomuntu yenziwe ngesono, kanti ekaSathane, ayilaleli, nokuyilokho uNkulunkulu akusolayo—ngakho-ke, ukuvumela umuntu azazi, amazwi okwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu kufanele amfikele futhi kumele kusetshenziswe lonke uhlobo lokucwenga; yilapho kuphela lapho umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uzosebenza ngempumelelo.

Emazwini akhulunywa nguNkulunkulu kuyabonakala ukuthi usevele uyijezisile inyama yomuntu. Ingabe la mazwi, pho, amazwi esiqalekiso? Amazwi akhulunywe nguNkulunkulu aveza ubunjalo bomuntu, futhi kungalesi sambulo ahlulelwa ngaso, futhi uma ebona ukuthi akakwazi ukwenelisa intando kaNkulunkulu, ngaphakathi uzizwa enosizi nokuzisola, uzibona enecala kuNkulunkulu, futhi ungayifanele intando kaNkulunkulu. Kunezikhathi lapho uMoya oNgeweke ekulungisa ngaphakathi, kanti lokhu kulungiswa kuqhamuka ekwahluleleni kukaNkulunkulu; kunezikhathi lapho uNkulunkulu ekusola futhi afihle ubuso baKhe kuwe, lapho engakunaki nhlobo, angasebenzi ngaphakathi kuwe, akukhuze ngaphandle kwezwi ukuze akucwenge kahle. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kumuntu ngokuqavile ukuba agqamise isimo saKhe

---

sokulunga. Ubufakazi buni ekugcineni umuntu abuvezela uNkulunkulu? Ufakaza ukuthi uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu olungile, ukuthi isimo saKhe singukulunga, ulaka, ukusola, kanye nokwahlulela; umuntu ufakaza isimo sokulunga kukaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu usebenzisa ukwahlulela kwaKhe ukwenza umuntu apheleliswe, ube nothando kumuntu, futhi wamsindisa umuntu—kodwa kungakanani okuqukethwe uthando lwaKhe? Kunokwahlulela, ubukhosi, ulaka, nokuqalekisa. Yize noma uNkulunkulu aqalekisa umuntu ngaphambilini, akazange aphonse umuntu ngaphandle emgodini omnyama ongenasiphelo, kodwa wasebenzisa lokho ukucwenga ukholo lomuntu; akazange ambulale umuntu, kodwa wenza ngendlela yokuba aphelelise umuntu. Umongo wenyama yilowo ongokaSathane—uNkulunkulu wakusho kahle impela—kodwa amaphuzu enziwa nguNkulunkulu akahambisani ngokuphelele namazwi aKhe. Uyakuqalekisa ukuze mhlawumbe umthande, futhi ukuze wazi umongo wenyama; uyakusola ukuze uphaphame, ukuvumela ukuba uwazi ubuthaka bakho obungaphakathi kuwena, kanye nokwazi ukungafaneleki komuntu ngokupheleleyo. Yingakho, iziqalekiso zikaNkulunkulu, ukwahlulela kwakhe, kanye nobukhosi nolaka—konke kunenhloso yokwenza umuntu apheleliswe. Konke lokho uNkulunkulu akwenzayo namuhla, kanye nesimo sokulunga Yena asenza sinikucacele bha—konke kungokokuba umuntu apheleliswe, futhi lunjalo-ke uthando lukaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubhekana Nezilingo Ezibuhlungu Kuphela Okungakwenza Wazi Ubuhle BukaNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 88)**

Emicabangweni yomuntu yendabuko, ukholwa ukuthi uthando lukaNkulunkulu lungumusa waKhe, umusa, nozwelo lokuba buthakathaka komuntu. Yize noma lezi zinto zingothando lukaNkulunkulu, zisohlangothini olulodwa kakhulu, futhi azizona izindlela eziyinhloko uNkulunkulu enza umuntu apheleliswe ngazo. Uma abanye abantu besanda kuqala ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu, kungenxa yokugula. Lokhu kugula kungumusa kaNkulunkulu kuwena; ngaphandle kwako, ngeke ukholelwe kuNkulunkulu, futhi uma ungakholelwa kuNkulunkulu ubungeke ufinyelele lapha—futhi yingakho nalo musa unguthando lukaNkulunkulu. Esikhathini sokukholelwa kuJesu—abantu benza okuningi okungathandwa nguNkulunkulu ngoba babengaliqondi iqiniso, kodwa uNkulunkulu unothando nomusa, futhi usehambe nomuntu kwaze kwaba lapha, futhi yize noma umuntu engaqondi lutho, kodwa uNkulunkulu usavumela ukuba umuntu amlandele Yena, futhi, ukudlula lapho, umhole umuntu kwaze kwaba namuhla. Ingabe lolu akulona uthando lukaNkulunkulu? Lokho okubonakala esimweni sikaNkulunkulu uthando lukaNkulunkulu—lokhu kuyiqiniso impela! Uma isakhiwo sebandla sesifinyelele esicongweni saso, uNkulunkulu wathatha isinyathelo somsebenzi wabenzi bomsebenzi waphonsa umuntu emgodini omnyama ongenasiphelo. Amazwi esikhathi sabenzi bomsebenzi kwakuyiziqalekiso

---

zonke: iziqalekiso zenyama yakho, iziqalekiso zesimo sakho sobusathane esikhohlakele, kanye neziqalekiso zezinto zakho ezingayenelisi intando kaNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi owenziwe uNkulunkulu ngaleso sinyathelo wabonakaliswa njengobukhosi, maduze emva kokuba uNkulunkulu esethathe isinyathelo somsebenzi wokusola, kwabe sekufika isilingo sokufa. Emsebenzini onjalo, umuntu wabona ulaka, ubukhosi, ukwahlulela, nokusola kukaNkulunkulu, kodwa wawubona umusa kaNkulunkulu, nothando lwaKhe nesihawu; konke lokho uNkulunkulu akwenza, nakho konke akubonakalisile esimweni saKhe, kwaba uthando lomuntu, nakho konke uNkulunkulu akwenzile ukugcwalisa izidingo zomuntu. Wakwenza lokhu ukuze enze umuntu apheleliswe, futhi wahlinzeka umuntu ngokwesiqu sakhe. Uma uNkulunkulu wayengakwenzanga lokhu, umuntu ubengeke akwazi ukuza phambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi ubengeke akwazi ukwazi ubuso beqiniso bukaNkulunkulu. Kusukela ngenkathi umuntu aqala ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu kuze kube manje, uNkulunkulu uhlinzeke kancane kancane umuntu njengokufaneleka kwesakhiwo somuntu, ukuze, ngaphakathi, umuntu athole ukumazi Yena. Kunamhlanje kuphela lapho umuntu ebona khona ukuthi kuhle kangakanani ukwahlulelwa nguNkulunkulu. Isinyathelo somsebenzi wabenzi bomsebenzi kwaba yisehlakalo sokuqala somsebenzi wokuqalekisa kusukela ngesikhathi sokudala kuze kube namhlanje. Umuntu waqalekiselwa emgodini omnyama ongenasiphetho. Ukube uNkulunkulu wayengakwenzanga lokho, namhlanje umuntu ubengeke abe nolwazi oluyiqiniso ngoNkulunkulu; yisiqalekiso sikaNkulunkulu kuphela esenza ukuba umuntu ahlange ngokusemthethweni nesimo Sakhe. Umuntu wembulwa ngokuvivinywa kwabenzi bomsebenzi. Wabona ukuthi ukuthembeka kwakhe kwakungamukelekile, ukuthi isakhiwo sakhe sasisincane kakhulu, ukuthi ubengeke akwazi ukwenelisa intando kaNkulunkulu, nokuthi lokho athi wenelisa ngako uNkulunkulu ngaso sonke isikhathi kwakungamazwi nje kuphela. Yize noma esinyathelweni somsebenzi wabenzi bomsebenzi uNkulunkulu amqalekisa umuntu, uma kubukwa lokhu namhlanje leso sinyathelo somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kwakuyisinyathelo esihle kakhulu: Kwaletha inguquko enkulu kumuntu, futhi kwadala ushintsho olukhulu esimweni sempilo yakhe. Ngaphambi kwesikhathi sabenzi bomsebenzi, umuntu wayengaqondi lutho ngempilo, ukuthi kusho ukuthini ukukholwa nguNkulunkulu, noma ubuhlakani bomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi wayengaqondi ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ungamvivinya umuntu. Kusukela esikhathini sabenzi bomsebenzi kuze kube namuhla, umuntu uyabona ukuthi umangalisa kangakanani umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, awunakulinganiswa umuntu, futhi ngokusebenzisa ingqondo yakhe ayakwazi ukucabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu usebenza kanjani, futhi uyabona ukuthi sincane kangakanani isakhiwo sakhe nokuthi ingxenye enkulu yakhe iwukungalaleli. Uma uNkulunkulu eqalekisa umuntu, inhloso kwakungukufeza okuthile, futhi akazange ambulale umuntu. Yize noma amqalekisa umuntu, wakwenza lokhu ngamazwi, futhi iziqalekiso zaKhe azizange ziwele kumuntu, ngoba lokho okwaqalekiswa uNkulunkulu kwakuwukungalaleli komuntu, ngakho

---

amagama eziqalekiso zaKhe inhloso yawo kwakungukuphelelisa umuntu. Noma ngabe uNkulunkulu uyamahlulela umuntu noma uyamqalekisa, kokubili kuyamphelelisa umuntu: Kokubili kwenzelwa ukuphelelisa lokho okungahlanzekile kumuntu. Ngelokhu umuntu uyacwengwa, nalokho okusilele kumuntu kupheleliswa ngamazwi aKhe nangomsebenzi. Isinyathelo ngasinye somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu—noma ngabe ngamazwi ahlabayo, noma ukwahlulelwa, noma ukusolwa—kwenza umuntu apheleliswe, futhi ngempela kuyadingeka. Akukaze ekuhambeni kweminyaka kwenzeke ukuba uNkulunkulu enze umsebenzi ofana nalona: namuhla, usebenza ngaphakathi kinina ukuze nithokozele futhi nibazise ubuhlakani baKhe. Yize noma senizwe ubuhlungu obuthile ngaphakathi kinina, izinhliziyi zenu zinokuthula, noxolo; yisibusiso senu ukuba nithokozele lesi sigaba somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Kungakhathalekile ukuthi yini enikwazi ukuyihlomula esikhathini esizayo, konke enikubonayo komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu namuhla uthando. Uma umuntu engatholi kwahlulelwa kukaNkulunkulu nokucwengwa, izenzo zakhe kanye nothando kuzohlale kungaphandle, futhi isimo sakhe siyohlala singashintshile. Ingabe lokhu kuyabalwa njengokuzuzwe nguNkulunkulu? Namuhla, yize noma kusekuningi okungaphakathi kumuntu ozazisayo noqhoshayo, isimo somuntu sizinze kakhulu kunangaphambilini. Ukubhekana kukaNkulunkulu nawe ukuze akusindise, futhi yize noma ungezwa ubuhlungu obuthile ngaleso sikhathi, kuyofika usuku lapho kuyoba noshintsho esimweni sakho. Ngaleso sikhathi, uzobuka emuva ubone ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu unobuhlakani kangakanani, futhi yilapho uzokwazi ukuqondisisa kahle intando kaNkulunkulu. Namuhla, kunabantu abathile abathi bayayiqonda intando kaNkulunkulu—kodwa lokho akunakwenzeka. Empeleni, bakhuluma amanga, ngoba njengamanje kufanele baqonde ukuthi intando kaNkulunkulu ukusindisa noma ukuqalekisa umuntu. Mhlawumbe awukwazi ukubona ngokucacile manje, kodwa kuyofika usuku lapho uyobona khona ukuthi usuku lokukhazimuliswa kukaNkulunkulu selufikile, futhi uzobona kahle ukuthi kusemqoka kangakanani ukuthanda uNkulunkulu, ukuze ukwazi ukwazi impilo yomuntu, nenyama yakho izohlala emhlabeni wokuthanda uNkulunkulu, ukuthi umoya wakho uzokhululwa, impilo yakho izophuphuma injabulo, nokuthi uyohlale useduze noNkulunkulu, futhi uyohlezi ubheke kuNkulunkulu. Ngaleso sikhathi, uyokwazi ngempela ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ubaluleke kangakanani namuhla.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubhekana Nezilingo Ezibuhlungu Kuphela Okungakwenza Wazi Ubuhle BukaNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 89)**

Umsebenzi owenziwa manje owokuthi abantu bafulathele uSathane, bafulathele ukhokho wabo omdala. Zonke izahlulelo ngezwi zihlose ukudalula isimo esikhohlakele sesintu nokwenza

---

abantu baqonde isiqu sempilo. Lezi zahlulelo eziphindaphindiwe zonke zigwaza izinhliziyi zabantu. Isahlulelo ngasinye sinomthelela ngqo emphumeleni wabo kanti sihliselwe ukudala amanxeba ezinhliziyweni zabo khona bezoyeka zonke lezo zinto ngaleyo ndlela bagcine beyazi impilo; bazi lo mhlaba ongcole kangaka, futhi bazi ubuhlakani bukaNkulunkulu nokuba nguSomandla futhi bazi lesi sintu esonakaliswe nguSathane. Ngokwanda kwalolu hlobo lwesijeziso nesahlulelo, yilapho inhliziyi yomuntu ingalimala kakhulu futhi yilapho umoya wakhe ungaphaphanyiswa. Ukuphaphamisa imimoya yalaba bantu abakhohlakele ngokweqile futhi abakhohliswe ngokujulile, yinhloso yalolu hlobo lokwahlulela. Umuntu akanamoya, okusho ukuthi, umoya wakhe wafa kudala kanti akazi ukuthi kukhona iZulu, akazi ukuthi kukhona uNkulunkulu futhi akazi nangempela ukuthi uyazabalaza egodini lokufa; kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi azi ukuthi uphila kulesi sihogo esibi emhlabeni? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi azi ukuthi lesi sidumbu sakhe esibolayo sinani, ngenxa yokukhohlakala kukaSathane, sesiwele eHayidesi yokufa? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi azi ukuthi yonke into emhlabeni yoniwe yisintu nokuthi ngeke iphinde ilungiseke? Futhi kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi azi ukuthi uMdali uze emhlabeni namhlanje ukuzofuna idlanzana labantu abakhohlakele angabasindisa? Nangemva kokuba umuntu esezwe yonke inhlobo yokucwengwa nokwahlulelwa, isazela sakhe esifiphele, asithinteki nakancane, futhi sicishe singakwazi nhlobo ukuphendula. Isintu sikhohlakele ngokweqile! Lolu hlobo lokwahlulelwa lufana nesichotho esinesihluku esisuka esibhakabhakeni, luwusizo olukhulu kakhulu kumuntu. Ngaphandle kokwahlulela abantu kanje, ngabe akukho mphumela futhi bekuyoba nzima kakhulu ukusindisa abantu kuleliwa losizi. Ngaphandle kwalo msebenzi, bekuzoba nzima kakhulu ukuthi abantu baphume eHayidesi ngoba izinhliziyi zabo kade zafa kudala kanye nemimoya yabo kudala yaxovwa ngezinyawo nguSathane. Ukusindisa wena osubishe ekujuleni kokonakala kudinga ukuthi umenyezwe kanzima, wahlulelwe ngomfutho, yilapho-ke kuphela leyo nhliziyi yakho ebanda qa iyophaphama.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Abaphelelisiwe Kuphela Abangaphila Impilo Enohlonze” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 90)**

UNkulunkulu waba inyama endaweni esilele emuva nengcole kunazo zonke, futhi yile ndlela kuphela uNkulunkulu akwazi ngayo ukubonisa ngokucacile isimo Sakhe sokulunga kanye nobungcwele Bakhe obuphelele. Futhi sibonakaliswa ngani isimo Sakhe sokulunga? Sibonakaliswa lapho ehlulela izono zomuntu, lapho ehlulela uSathane, lapho ezonda izono, nalapho enyanya izitha ezimelene Naye nezimhlubukayo. Amazwi engiwakhuluma namuhla awokwahlulela izono zomuntu, ukwahlulela ukungalungi komuntu, ukuqalekisa ukungalaleli komuntu. Ukugwegwa kanye nokukhohlisa komuntu, amazwi nezenzo zomuntu zokukhohlisa—

---

konke okuphambene nentando kaNkulunkulu kufanele ukwahlulelwa, nokungalaleli komuntu kusolwe njengesono. Amazwi Akhe agxila ezimisweni zokwahlulela; usebenzisa ukwahlulela ukungalungi komuntu, isiqalekiso sokuhlubuka komuntu, kanye nokudalula izici ezimbi zomuntu ukuze abonakalise isimo Sakhe sokulunga. Ubungcwele buwukuvezwa kwesimo sokulunga Kwakhe, futhi eqinisweni ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu buyisimo sangempela sokulunga Kwakhe. Izimo zenu ezonakele ziwumongo wamazwi anamuhla—ngizisebenzisa ukuze ngikhulume futhi ngahlulele, nokuthi ngenze umsebenzi wokunqoba. Lokhu kukodwa kungumsebenzi ongokoqobo, futhi lokhu kukodwa kwenza ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu bukhazimule ngokugcwele. Uma kungekho umnonjana wesimo sokonakala kuwe, khona-ke uNkulunkulu ngeke akwahlulele, futhi ngeke akubonise isimo Sakhe sokulunga. Ngenxa yokuthi unesimo sokonakala, uNkulunkulu ngeke akuyeke, futhi kungenxa yalokhu kubonakaliswa ubungcwele Bakhe. Uma uNkulunkulu ubengabona ukungcola nokuhlubuka komuntu ukuthi kukhulu kakhulu kodwa angakhulumi noma akwahlulele, noma akucwenge ngenxa yokungalungi kwakho, khona-ke lokhu bekungabonisa ukuthi akayena uNkulunkulu, ngoba ubengabe akasizondi isono; ubengabe ungcolile njengomuntu. Namuhla, ukungcola kwakho okwenza ukuthi ngikwahlulele, futhi ukonakala nokuhlubuka kwakho okwenza ukuthi ngikucwenge. Angibukisi ngamandla Ami kini noma nginicinezele ngamabomu; ngenza lezi zinto ngoba nina, enizalwe kulelizwe lokungcola, nonakaliswe kakhulu ukungcola. Nina nimane nalahla ubuqotho nobuntu benu futhi nifana nezingulube ezizalelwe emagumbini omhlaba angcole kakhulu, futhi yilokhu okwenza ukuthi nahlulelwe nokuthi ngithululele phezu kwenu intukuthelo Yami. Yikho kanye lokhu kwahlulela okwenze ukuthi nikwazi ukubona ukuthi uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu olungile, nokuthi uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu ongcwele; Yibo kanye ubungcwele Bakhe nokulunga Kwakhe okwenza ukuthi anahlulele futhi athululele ulaka Lwakhe phezu kwenu. Ngenxa yokuthi angembula isimo Sakhe sokulunga lapho ebona ukuhlubuka komuntu, nangenxa yokuthi angembula ubungcwele Bakhe lapho ebona ukungcola komuntu, lokhu kwanele ukukhombisa ukuthi unguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, ongcwele futhi ophelele, nokho uhlala ezweni elingcolile. Uma umuntu engene shi odakeni kanye nabanye, futhi kungekho lutho olungcwele ngaye, futhi engenaso isimo sokulunga, khona-ke akafaneleki ukwahlulela ububi bomuntu, futhi akafaneleki ukwahlulela umuntu. Uma umuntu ubezokwahlulela omunye, bekungeke yini kube sengathi uzishaya ngempama ebusweni? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi abantu abangcole ngokulinganayo bafaneleke ukwahlulela labo abafana nabo? UNkulunkulu ongcwele uqobo Lwakhe kuphela ongakwazi ukwahlulela konke ukungcola kwesintu. Umuntu angazehlulela kanjani izono zomuntu? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi umuntu abone izono zomuntu, futhi kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi umuntu afaneleke ukulahla lezi zono? Uma uNkulunkulu wayengafaneleki ukwahlulela izono zomuntu, khona-ke kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi abe uNkulunkulu olungile uqobo Lwakhe? Lapho izimo zokonakala zabantu



---

zembulwa, uNkulunkulu uyakhuluma ukuze ahlulele abantu, futhi kungaleso sikhathi kuphela lapho abantu bebona khona ukuthi ungcwale. Njengoba ahlulela futhi ecwenga umuntu ezonweni zakhe, ngaso sonke isikhathi udalula izono zomuntu, akekho umuntu noma into engabalekela lokhu kwahlulela; konke okungcolile kwahlulelwa Nguye, futhi kungalokho kuphela isimo Sakhe kuthiwa silungile. Uma bekungenjalo, bekungashiwo kanjani ukuthi niyiziqhathaniso ngegama nangeqiniso kokubili?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Imiphumela Yesinyathelo Sesibili Somsebenzi Wokunqoba Etholakala Ngayo” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 91)**

Kunomehluko omkhulu phakathi komsebenzi owenziwa kwa-Israyeli nomsebenzi wanamuhla. UJehova waqondisa izimpilo zama-Israyeli, futhi akuzange kube khona ukucwengwa nokwahlulelwa okukhulu kakhulu, ngoba ngaleso sikhathi, abantu babeqonda kancane kakhulu ngezwe futhi benezimo zokonakala ezimbalwa. Ngaleso sikhathi, ama-Israyeli ayelalela uJehova ngokuphelele. Lapho ewatshela ukuba akhe ama-althare, akha masinyane ama-althare; lapho ewatshela ukuba agqoke izingubo zabaphristi, alalela. Kulezo zinsuku, uJehova wayefana nomelusi oweluse umhlambi wezimvu, onezimvu ezilandela isiqondiso sikamelusi futhi zidla utshani edlelweni; uJehova wayeqondisa izimpilo zawo, ewahola endleleni okufanele adle, agqoke, ahlale, futhi ahambe ngayo. Leso kwakungesona isikhathi sokucacisa isimo siNkulunkulu, ngoba isintu ngaleso sikhathi sasisanda kuzalwa; babembalwa abahlubukayo nabaphikisayo, kwakungekho ukungcola okukhulu phakathi kwesintu, futhi ngenxa yalokho abantu babengeke babe yiziqhathaniso esimweni sikaNkulunkulu. Ubungcwale bukaNkulunkulu buboniswa ngabantu abavela ezweni elingcolile ; namuhla, usebenzisa ukungcola okubonakala kulaba bantu bezwe elingcolile, bese ahlulela, futhi ngenxa yalokho embulwe phakathi nokwahlulela. Kungani ahlulela? Uyakwazi ukukhuluma amazwi okwahlulela ngoba uyasizonda isono; wayengathukuthela kanjani kangaka uma engakuzondi ukuhlubuka kwesintu? Uma kungekho ukwenyanya Kuye, kungekho ukuzonda, uma engakushayi mkhuba ukuhlubuka kwabantu, khona-ke lokho kungabonisa ukuthi Naye ungcolile njengomuntu. Ukuthi angahlulela futhi acwenge umuntu kungenxa yokuthi uyakuzonda ukungcola, futhi lokho akuzondayo kuyinto engekho Kuye. Uma futhi bekukhona ukuphikisa noma ukuhlubuka Kuye, ubengeke abazonde labo abaphikisayo nabahlubukayo. Uma umsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina bewenziwa kwa-Israyeli, bewungeke ube namsebenzi. Kungani umsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina wenziwa eShayina, izwe elimnyama kakhulu nelisemuva kakhulu kunawo onke? Ukwenza ukuze abonise ubungcwale nokulunga Kwakhe. Ngamafuphi, ukuba mnyama kwendawo, kwenza ubungcwale bukaNkulunkulu bubonakale ngokucace ngokwengeziwe. Eqinisweni, konke lokhu kungenxa

---

yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Kunamuhla kuphela lapho nibona khona ukuthi uNkulunkulu wehlile ezulwini ukuze ame phakathi kwenu, okubonakaliswe ukungcola nokuhlubuka kwenu, futhi kumanje kuphela lapho senimazi khona uNkulunkulu. Ngabe lokhu akukhona yini ukuphakanyiswa okukhulu kakhulu? Eqiniseni, niyiqembu labantu baseShayina abakhethiwe. Futhi ngenxa yokuthi nikhethiwe futhi najabulela umusa kaNkulunkulu, nangenxa yokuthi beningafanele ukuthola umusa omkhulu kangaka, lokhu kubonisa ukuthi konke lokhu ukuphakanyiswa okukhulu kwenu. UNkulunkulu ubonakele kini, futhi wanibonisa isimo Sakhe sobungcwele obuphelele, futhi uninike konke lokhu, futhi wanenza najabulela zonke izibusiso eningazijabulela. Akukhona kuphela ukuthi nizwe isimo sokulunga sikaNkulunkulu, kodwa, ngaphezu kwalokho, nizwe insindiso kaNkulunkulu, ukuhlengwa uNkulunkulu nothando lukaNkulunkulu olungenamkhawulo. Nina, eningcole kunabo bonke, nijabulele umusa omkhulu kangaka—ingabe anibusisiwe? Akukhona yini ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyaniphakamisa? Nina bantu enineziqu eziphansi kunabo bonke; ngokwemvelo awufanele ukujabulela isibusiso esikhulu kangaka, kodwa uNkulunkulu wenze okwehlukile kunokuvamile ngokuthi akuphakamise. Awuzizwa yini unamahloni? Uma ungakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wakho, khona-ke uzoba namahloni ekugcineni, futhi uyoziqezisa wena. Namuhla, awuyalwa, futhi awujeziswa; inyama yakho iphephile futhi iphilile—kodwa ekugcineni, la mazwi azokwenza ube namahloni. Kuze kube manje, akukho noma ubani engimcwenga obala; amazwi Ami kungenzeka ukuthi anzima, kodwa ngibaphatha kanjani abantu? Ngiyabaduduza, futhi ngiyabaxusa, bese ngibakhumbuza. Ngenza lokhu ukuze nginisindise. Ingabe anyiqondi ngempela intando Yami? Kufanele niqonde lokho engikushoyo, futhi kunikhuthaze. Kumanje kuphela lapho sekunabantu abaningi abanokuqonda. Ingabe lokhu akusona isibusiso sokuba yisiqhathaniso? Ingabe ukuba yisiqhathaniso akuyona yini into ebusiseke kakhulu? Ekugcineni, lapho niyosabalisa ivangeli, nizosho lokhu: “Siyiziqhathaniso ezivamile.” Bazonibuza, “Kusho ukuthini ukuthi niyiziqhathaniso ezivamile?” Futhi uzothi: “Siyiziqhathaniso zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kanye namandla Akhe amakhulu. Isimo sokulunga kukaNkulunkulu okuphelele silethwa ekukhanyeni ukuhlubuka kwethu; siyizinto zokusebenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ezinsukwini zokugcina, siyizinto zokwenezela, kanye namathuluzi omsebenzi Wakhe.” Lapho bezwa lokho, bayohlabeka umxhwele. Ngokulandelayo, uzothi: “Siyizifanekiso kanye nezibonelo zokuqedela kukaNkulunkulu umsebenzi womhlaba wonke, nowokunqoba Kwakhe sonke isintu. Noma ngabe singcwele noma singcolile, uma sekukonke, sisalokhu sibusiseke kakhulu kunani, ngokuba sibone uNkulunkulu, futhi ngenxa yethuba lokusinqoba Kwakhe, kubonakaliswa amandla kaNkulunkulu amakhulu; ukuthi singcolile futhi sonakele okwenze ukuthi isimo sokulunga Kwakhe sibonakaliswe. Ingabe ningakwazi ukufakazela lo msebenzi kaNkulunkulu ezinsukwini zokugcina? Anifaneleki! Lokhu kuwukuphakanyiswa kwethu uNkulunkulu kuphela. Nakuba singeke sizithwale, singamdumisa ngokuziqhenya uNkulunkulu, ngokuba akukho muntu

---

ongathola ifa eliyisethembiso esikhulu kangaka, futhi akukho muntu ongajabulela isibusiso esikhulu kangaka. Sizizwa sinokubonga kakhulu ngokuthi thina, abangcole kakhulu, singasebenza njengeziqhathaniso ekuphatheni kukaNkulunkulu.” Futhi lapho bebuza, “Ziyini izifanekiso nezibonelo?” uthi, “Siyisintu esihlubukayo nesingcole kakhulu; sonakaliswe kakhulu uSathane, kanti sisemuva futhi siyinyama ephansi kakhulu. Siyizibonelo ezivamile zalabo abasetshenziswe uSathane. Namuhla, sikhethwe uNkulunkulu njengabokuqala phakathi kwesintu esinqotshiwe, futhi sibone isimo sokulunga sikaNkulunkulu futhi sazuza isethembiso Sakhe; siyasetshenziswa ekunqobeni abantu abengeziwe, ngalokho siyizifanekiso kanye nezibonelo zalabo abanqotshiwe phakathi kwesintu.” Abukho ubufakazi obungcono kunala mazwi, futhi lokhu ohlangabezane nakho okungcono kakhulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Imiphumela Yesinyathelo Sesibili Somsebenzi Wokunqoba Etholakala Ngayo” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 92)**

Umsebenzi wokunqoba owenziwa kini ubaluleke kakhulu: Ngakolunye uhlangothi, inhloso yalo msebenzi ukuphelelisa iqembu labantu, okusho ukuthi, ukubaphelelisa eqenjini labanqobi, njengeqembu lokuqala labantu abaphelelisiwe, okusho ukuthi bayizithelo zokuqala. Ngakolunye uhlangothi, kuwukwenza izinto ezidaliwe zijabulele uthando lukaNkulunkulu, zamukele insindiso enkulu kaNkulunkulu, nensindiso Yakhe egcwele, futhi umuntu abe nomusa, ububele, kodwa okukhulu nakakhulu ukusolwa nokwahlulelwa. Kusukela ekudalweni kwezwe kuze kube manje, konke uNkulunkulu akwenze emsebenzini Wakhe kuwuthando, ngaphandle kokuzonda umuntu. Ngisho nokusola kanye nokwahlulela enikubonile kuwuthando, uthando lweqiniso futhi lwangempela; lolu thando luholela abantu endleleni yokuphila efanele. Okwesithathu, kuwubufakazi phambi kukaSathane. Okwesine, kwakha isisekelo sokusakaza ivangeli esikhathini esizayo. Wonke umsebenzi awenzile, uwenzele ukuholela abantu endleleni efanele ekuphileni, ukuze isintu siphile ngendlela ejwayelekile, kodwa umuntu akazi ukuthi kuqondiswa kanjani ukuphila. Ngaphandle kwalokho kuqondisa, uyophila ukuphila okungasho lutho, uyophila ukuphila okungasizi ngalutho futhi okungenamgomo, futhi ngeke wazi nhlobo ukuthi kunjani ukuba umuntu ojwayelekile. Lokhu ukubaluleka kokunqoba umuntu. Nonke niyinzalo yakwaMowabi. Ukwenza umsebenzi wokunqoba kini kuyinsindiso yenu enkulu. Nonke niphila endaweni yesono futhi aninasimilo; nonke nixegelwa yisimilo futhi niyizoni. Namuhla anigcini nje ngokubona uNkulunkulu, kodwa okubaluleke nakakhulu, namukele ukusolwa nesahlulelo, namukele insindiso enkulu, okusho ukuthi, namukele uthando olukhulu lukaNkulunkulu. Kodwa akwenzayo kuwuthando lweqiniso kini; akanazo izinhloso ezimbi. Unahlulela ngenxa yezono zenu, ukuze nizihlole bese namukela insindiso enkulu. Konke lokhu kwenziwa ngenhloso

---

yokuphelelisa umuntu. Kusukela ekuqaleni kuya ekugcineni, uNkulunkulu ubelokhu enza lokhu ukuze asindise umuntu, futhi akazimisele nhlobo ukubhubhisa abantu abadale ngezandla Zakhe. Manje uzele ukuzosebenza phakathi kwenu; akuyona yini enye insindiso lena? Uma enizondile, ingabe ubezowenza umsebenzi omkhulu kangako wokunihola ngokuqondile? Kungani kufanele ahlupheke kanjalo? UNkulunkulu akakuzondi noma abe nezinhloso ezimbi ngawe. Kufanele nazi ukuthi uthando lukaNkulunkulu lulwedlula lonke uthando lweqiniso. Ukungalaleli kwabantu okwenza uNkulunkulu abasindise ngokubahlulela; kungenjalo bebengeke basindiswe. Njengoba ningazi ukuthi nikuqondise kanjani ukuphila noma ukuthi niphile kanjani futhi nixegelwa yisimilo, niphila nasendaweni yesono futhi ningodeveli abenyanyekayo, uNkulunkulu akanayo inhliziyo yokunivumela nikhohlakale nakakhulu; futhi akanayo nenhliziyo yokunivumela niphile endaweni engcole kanje, nidlale uSathane, futhi akanayo inhliziyo yokunivumela niwele eHayidesi. Uma nje ufuna ukuzuza leli qembu lenu anisindise ngokuphelele. Lena inhloso eyinhloko yokwenza umsebenzi wokunqoba kini—kungokwensindiso kuphela. Uma ningakwazi ukubona ukuthi yonke into eyenziwe kini iwuthando nensindiso, uma nicabanga ukuthi kumane kuyindlela nje, indlela yokuhlupha umuntu okungafanele yethenjwe, khona-ke ningabuyela ezweni lenu niyoququdwa izinhlungu nobunzima! Uma nithanda ukuba kulo mthombo futhi nijabulele lezi zahlulelo nensindiso ejulile, ukujabulela zonke lezi zibusiso ezingatholakali ndawo ezweni labantu, ukujabulela lolu thando, nokuzithoba kulo mthombo ngokwamukela umsebenzi wokunqoba ukuze upheleliswe. Nakuba manje nizwa ubuhlungu futhi nicwengwa ngenxa yezahlulelo, lobu buhlungu bubalulekile futhi bunenhloso. Nakuba ukusola nokwahlulela kuwukucwengwa futhi kuyizinto ezingenamusa kumuntu, kuhloselwe ukujezisa izono nenyama yakhe, awukho umsebenzi kulona ohloselwe ukuyala nokubhubhisa inyama yakhe. Iziphetho ezinkulu zezwi zonke zihloselwe ukukuholela endleleni efanele. Senibhekane nokuningi kakhulu kulo msebenzi, ngokusobala akuniholelanga endleleni yokukhohlakala! Konke ngokokunenza niphile ubuntu obujwayelekile, futhi konke kungafezwa ubuntu bakho obujwayelekile. Zonke izigaba zomsebenzi ezenziwayo zisekelwe ezidingweni zenu, ebuthakathakeni benu, nasesimweni senu sangempela, futhi awukho umthwalo ongathwaleki obekwe emahlombe enu. Nakuba ningakwazi ukukubona ngokucacile lokhu futhi nicabanga ukuthi nginokhahlo kini, nakuba nicabanga ukuthi into eyenza nginijezise futhi nginiso nsuku zonke ukuthi ngiyanizonda, futhi nakuba nisolwa futhi nahlulelwa, empeleni konke kuwukunibonisa uthando, nesivikelo esikhulu kini. Uma ningakwazi ukubamba incazelo ejulile yalo msebenzi, khona-ke anikwazi ukuzihambela nina le ndlela. Kufanele niduduzelwe leyo nsindiso. Ningenqabi ukusebenzisa umqondo. Njengoba sesifike kuleli qophelo, kufanele nikubone ngokucacile ukubaluleka kwalo msebenzi wokunqoba. Akusafanele nibe nombono onjalo!

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 93)**

Labo abakwazi ukuma baqine phakathi nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokwahlulela nokusola phakathi nezinsuku zokugcina—okungukuthi, phakathi nomsebenzi wokugcina wokuhlanza—kuyoba yilabo abayongena ekuphumuleni kokugcina kanye noNkulunkulu; ngakho, labo abangena ekuphumuleni bayobe bekhululiwe ethonyeni likaSathane futhi bayobe bezuzwe uNkulunkulu ngemva kokudlula kwabo emsebenzini Wakhe wokuhlanza wokugcina. Laba bantu abazuzwe uNkulunkulu bayongena ekuphumuleni kokugcina. Isici somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokusola nokwahlulela ukuhlanza isintu, futhi usuku lokuphumula kokugcina. Ngale kwalokho, bonke abantu ngeke bekwazi ukulandela uhlobo lwabo noma ukungena ekuphumuleni. Lo msebenzi uwukuphela kwendlela yokungena kwesintu ekuphumuleni. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuhlanza kuphela oyohlanza isintu ekungalungini kwaso, futhi umsebenzi Wakhe wokusola nokwahlulela kuphela oyoveza lezo zinto zokungalaleli phakathi kwesintu, ngalokho wehlukanise labo abangasindiswa kulabo abangeke basindiswe, nalabo abayosala kulabo abangeke basale. Lapho lo msebenzi uphela, labo abayovunyelwa ukuba basale bayohlanza bonke futhi bangene esimweni sobuntu esiphakeme ngokwengeziwe lapho beyojabulela khona ukuphila kwabantu kwesibili okumangalisa ngokwengeziwe emhlabeni; ngamanye amazwi, bayongena osukwini lokuphumula lwabantu, baphile noNkulunkulu. Ngemva kokuba labo abangeke basale sebesoliwe futhi bahlulelwa, imikhuba yabo ababeyenza iyokwembulwa ngokuphelele; ngemva kwalokho bayobhujiswa njengoSathane, ngeke baphinde bavunyelwe ukuba baphile emhlabeni. Isintu sakusasa ngeke sibe nohlobo olunjena lwabantu; laba bantu abakulungele ukungena ezweni lokuphumula, futhi abakulungele ukungena osukwini lokuphumula uNkulunkulu ayolujabulela nabantu, ngoba kuhloswe ukuthi bajeziswe futhi babi, ababona abantu abalungile. Bake batakulwa, baphinde bahlulelwa futhi basolwa; bake banikela inkonzo kuNkulunkulu umsebenzi, kodwa lapho kufika usuku lokugcina, bayoqothulwa futhi babhujiswe ngenxa yokukhohlakala kwabo nangenxa yokungalaleli kwabo futhi abanakuphinde batakulwe. Ngeke baphinde baphile emhlabeni esikhathini esizayo, futhi ngeke baphile nohlanga lwesintu lwesikhathi esizayo. Noma yibaphi abenza okubi nabangasindiswanga bayobhujiswa lapho abangcwele phakathi kwesintu bengena ekuphumuleni, kungakhathaleki ukuthi bashonile noma bayaphila. Akunandaba ukuthi baphila kuyiphi inkathi laba bantu abenza okubi, noma imimoya yabalungile nalabo abenza ukulunga, bonke abenza okubi bayobhujiswa, futhi bonke abantu abalungile bayosindiswa. Ukuthi umuntu noma umoya uyasindiswa noma cha, akuncikile ngokuphelele emsebenzini awenza esekhulile, kodwa kunqunywa ukuthi bamenqaba yini noma bamphika uNkulunkulu. Uma abantu benza okubi enkathini eyedlule, futhi bengashintshi izindlela zabo, nakanjani bayoba izisulu zesijeziso. Uma abantu kule nkathi benza okubi futhi bengashintshi izindlela zabo, nakanjani nabo bayizisulu zokujeziswa. Abantu bahlukene phakathi

---

ngenxa yokulungile nokubi, hhayi ngenxa yenkathi abaphila kuyo. Uma beke bahlukaniswa ngenxa yokulungile nokubi, abantu abajeziswa noma bathole umvuzo ngokushesha; kunalokho, uNkulunkulu uyokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe wokujezisa ububi nokuklomelisa ukulunga ngemva kokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe wokunqoba ezinsukwini zokugcina. Empeleni, ubelokhu esebenzisa okulungile nokubi ukuze ahlukanise isintu, kusukela ngesikhathi enza ngaso umsebenzi Wakhe phakathi kwesintu. Uyomane abusise olungile futhi ajezise omubi lapho eqeda umsebenzi Wakhe, esikhundleni sokuhlukanisa ababi nabalungile lapho eseqeda umsebenzi Wakhe ekugcineni, uyobe eselandela ngokushesha nesu lokujezisa ababi anike abalungile umvuzo. Umsebenzi Wakhe wasekugcineni wokujezisa ababi nokunika abalungile umvuzo wenziwa ukuze kuhlanzwe ngokuphelele sonke isintu, ukuze alethe ukuphumula kwaphakade kuso sonke isintu esingcwele. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi Wakhe siwumsebenzi obucayi kakhulu. Siyisigaba sokugcina sawo wonke umsebenzi Wakhe wokuqondisa. Uma uNkulunkulu engababhuhhisanga ababi kodwa ebayeka basale, sonke isintu besingeke sikwazi ukungena ekuphumuleni, futhi uNkulunkulu ubengeke akwazi ukuletha sonke isintu endaweni engcono. Loluhlobo lomsebenzi belungeke luphele ngokuphelele. Lapho eqeda umsebenzi Wakhe, sonke isintu siyoba ngcwele ngokuphelele. Kungale ndlela kuphela lapho uNkulunkulu engaphila khona ekuphumuleni ngokuthula.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Nomuntu Bayongena Ndawonye Ekuphumuleni” encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 94)**

Izinyathelo Zami zinyathela ziye ekugcineni komhlaba nezulu, amehlo Ami ahlola ehlola wonke umuntu ngamunye, futhi okungaphezu kwalokho ngibheka sonke isithombe somhlaba nezulu. Amazwi Ami ngokoqobo agijimela kulo lonke igumbi lomhlaba. Noma ngubani olokotha angangenzeli umsebenzi, noma ngubani olokotha angathembeki Kimi, noma ngubani olokotha ahlulele igama Lami, futhi noma ngubani olokotha angcolise futhi anyundele amadodana Ami—bonke labo abenza lezi zinto ngempela kufanele bathole ukwahlulelwa okunzima. Ukwahlulela Kwami kwehla ngokuphelela kwakho. Lokhu kusho ukuthi, manje yinkathi yokwahlulela, futhi ngokubheka ngokucophelela uzothola ukuthi ukwahlulela Kwami kwenabela kuwo wonke umhlaba nezulu. Ngempela, umndeni Wami awusali ngaphandle; labo imicabango, amazwi, nezenzo zabo okungahambisani nentando Yami bazokwahlulelwa. Kufanele uqonde, ukwahlulela Kwami kuqondiswe kuwo wonke umhlaba nezulu, hhayi nje eqenjini elilodwa labantu noma lezinto—ukubonile lokhu? Uma, phansi ekujuleni, udidekile emicabangweni yakho mayelana Nami, khona-ke uyokwahlulelwa ngaphakathi masinyane.

---

Ukwahlulela Kwami kuza ngakho konke ukubukeka nezimo. Kwazi lokhu! NginguNkulunkulu okungekho okufana Naye futhi ohlakaniphile womhlaba nezulu! Akukho okungaphezu kwamandla Ami. Ukwahlulela Kwami konke kwambulwa kini: Uma udidekile Ngami emicabangweni yakho, ngizokukhanyisela, okuzobe kuyisixwayiso. Uma ungalaleli, khona-ke ngiyokushiya masinyane (lokhu akubhekisile ekungabazeni igama Lami, kodwa kunalokho ekuziphatheni kwangaphandle—lokho okuhlobene nezinjabulo zokwenyama). Uma imicabango yakho inokungedelela, ukhononda Kimi, wamukela ngokuphindaphinda imiqondo kaSathane futhi ungalandeli imizwa yempilo, khona-ke umoya wakho uzoba semnyameni futhi inyama yakho iyozwa ubuhlungu. Kufanele usondele Kimi. Ngeke ukwazi nhlobo ukubuyisela izimo zakho ezejwayelekile ngosuku olulodwa noma ezimbili nje, futhi impilo yakho iyosilela emuva kakhulu ngokubonakalayo. Labo abangenabuqotho ekukhulumeni ngiyoqondisa imilomo nezilimi zenu bese ngenza ukuthi kubhekanwe nezilimi zenu. Labo abanokwenza okungenabuqotho ngokungabambeki ngiyonixwayisa emoyeni wenu, futhi ngiyosola kanzima labo abangalaleli. Labo abangahlulela nabangidelela obala, okusho labo abakhombisa ukungalaleli ngamazwi noma ngezenzo, ngiyobasusa ngokuphelele futhi ngibalahle, ngibenze babhubhe futhi balahlekelwe yizibusiso eziphezulu; laba yilabo abasuswa emva kokukhethwa. Labo abangazi, okusho labo abanemibono engacacile, ngisayobakhanyisela futhi ngibasindise. Kodwa labo abaqonda iqiniso nokho bangalenzi bayophathwa ngokwemithetho eshiwo ngenhla, noma bazi noma bengazi. Mayelana nalabo bantu izinhloso zabo ezilokhu zaba ngezingalungile kusuka ekuqaleni, ngiyobenza bangakwazi unomphelo ukuqonda okungokoqobo futhi ekugcineni bayosuswa kancane kancane, ngamunye—akekho oyosala—kodwa basele manje ngokwelungiselelo Lami (njengoba ngingenzi izinto ngokuxhamazela, kodwa kunalokho ngenza ngokuhlelekile).

Ukwahlulela Kwami kwambulwa ngokuphelele, kubhekiswe kubantu abehlukene, futhi kufanele bonke bathathe izindawo zabo ezifanele. Kuya ngokuthi yimuphi umthetho owephuliwe, ngiyobaphatha futhi ngibahlulele ngokwalowo mthetho. Mayelana nalabo abangekho kuleli gama futhi abangamemukeli uKristu wezinsuku zokugcina, kukhona umthetho owodwa kuphela: Ngiyothatha umoya, umphefumulo nomzimba wanoma ngubani ongedelelayo ngikuphonse eHayidesi masinyane; noma ngubani ongedeleleli, ngiyonilinda ukuthi nivuthwe ngaphambi kokwenza ukwahlulela kwesibili. Amazwi Ami akuchaza konke ngokucace ngokuphelele futhi akukho okufihliwe. Ngifisa kuphela ukuba nikwazi ukuba nabo emqondweni ngazo zonke izikhathi!

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 95)**

Izinsuku zokugcina yilapho zonke izinto ziyohlukaniswa khona ngokwezinhlobo ngokunqoba. Ukunqoba umsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina; ngamanye amazwi, ukwahlulela isono somuntu ngamunye kuwumsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina. Ngaphandle kwalokho, abantu bangahlukaniswa kanjani? Umsebenzi wokwahlukanisa owenziwa phakathi kwenu uyisiqalo salowo msebenzi kuyo yonke indawo. Ngemva kwalokhu, labo abawo wonke amazwe nazo zonke izizwe nabo bayowuzwa umsebenzi wokunqoba. Lokhu kusho ukuthi wonke umuntu endalweni uyohlukaniswa ngokohlobo lwakhe, eza phambi kwesihlalo sokwahlulelwa ukuze ahlulelwe. Akekho umuntu noma into engaphunyuka kulokhu kusolwa, futhi akekho ongagwema lokhu kuhlukaniswa ngezinhlobo; bonke bayobekwa ngokwezigaba zabo. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi sekuseduze ukuba zonke izinto nawo wonke amazulu nomhlaba kufike ekupheleni kwakho. Umuntu angaphunyuka kanjani ekupheleni kokuba khona kwakhe? Ngakho, nizoqhubeka isikhathi eside kangakanani nezenzo zenu zokungalaleli? Ingabe aniboni yini ukuthi izinsuku zenu zokugcina sezisondele? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi labo abahlonipha uNkulunkulu nabamlangazelelayo babonakale bengaluboni usuku lokubonakala kokulunga kukaNkulunkulu? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi bangatholi umvuzo wokugcina wokulunga? Ingabe ungulowo owenza okuhle, noma ungulowo owenza okubi? Ingabe ungulowo owamukela ukwahlulela ngokulunga bese elalela, noma bese eqalekiswa? Ingabe ubuphila ekukhanyeni ngaphambi kwesihlalo sokwahlulela, noma ebumnyameni obusezweni elingaphansi komhlaba? Ingabe wena uqobo awuyena yini owazi ngokucace kakhulu ukuthi isiphetho sakho sizoba ngesomvuzo noma esesijeziso? Ingabe awuyena yini owazi ngokucace kakhulu noqonda ngokujule kakhulu ukuthi uNkulunkulu ulungile? Ngakho, empeleni, kunjani ukuziphatha kwakho futhi unaluphi uhlobo lwenhliziyo? Njengoba ngiqhubeka nokukunqoba namuhla, ingabe ukudinga ngempela ukuba Mina ngikutshela ukuthi ukuziphatha kwakho kubi noma kuhle? Kungakanani osukudelile Ngami? Ungikhulekela ngokujule kangakanani? Wena uqobo wazi ngokucace kakhulu ukuthi unjani Kimi—ingabe lokho akulona iqiniso? Kufanele wazi kangcono ukwedlula noma ubani ukuthi isiphetho sakho sizoba njani! Empeleni ngiyakutshela, ngadala kuphela isintu, futhi ngadala wena, kodwa angizange ngininikele kuSathane; futhi angizange ngenhloso nginenze ukuba nidlubulunde noma nimelane Nami futhi ngalokho nginijezise. Anizange yini nithole lezi zinhlekelele ngenxa yezinhliziyu zenu ezilukhuni kakhulu nangokuziphatha kwenu okunengeka kakhulu? Ngakho ingabe akulona yini iqiniso ukuthi ninganquma isiphetho senu? Ingabe akulona yini iqiniso ukuthi niyazi ezinhliziyweni zenu, ukwedlula noma ubani omunye, ukuthi sizoba njani isiphetho senu? Isizathu esenza nginqobe abantu ukuba ngibadalule, kanye nokuba ngiqinisekise insindiso yakho. Akusikho ukukwenza ukuba wenze okubi noma ukukwenza ngamabomu uye esihogweni sokubhujiswa. Lapho



---

isikhathi sifika, konke ukuhluphela kwakho okukhulu, ukukhala kwakho nokugedla amazinyo—ingabe konke lokho akungenxa yezono zakho? Ngakho, ingabe akusikho ukulunga kwakho noma ububi bakho okukwahlulela kangcono? Ingabe lokho akubona yini ubufakazi obuqand’ ikhanda balokho isiphetho sakho esiyoba yikho?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Iqiniso Langaphakathi Lomsebenzi Wokunqoba (1)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 96)**

Izwi elidumayo liyaphuma, lizamazamisa lonke izulu nomhlaba, livala abantu izindlebe, libenza bangakwazi ukushesha baqhele endleleni, futhi abanye bayafa, abanye bayabhujiiswa, futhi abanye bayehlulelwa. Ngempela kuyisimanga esingakaze sibonwe ngumuntu ngaphambili. Lalelisisa, iziwombe zokuduma kwezulu ziphelezela yimisindo yokukhala, futhi lo msindo uvela eHayidesi, lo msindo uqhamuka esihogweni. Kungumsindo obuhlungu walawo madodana okuhlubuka asehlulelwe Yimi. Labo abangakusho engikushoyo futhi abangenzi engikwenzayo bahlulelwa kanzima futhi bamukela isiqalekiso solaka Lwami. Izwi Lami lingukwahlulela nolaka, futhi angiyeki muntu futhi angikhombisi sihe kumuntu, ngoba nginguNkulunkulu olungile uqobo Lwakhe, futhi nginolaka, ukuvutha, ukuhlanza, nokubhubhisa. Kimi akukho okufihlakele, akukho okunemizwelo, kunalokho konke kusobala, kulungile, futhi akukhethi. Ngoba amadodana Ami angamazibulo asevele aNami esihlalweni sobukhosi, abusa zonke izizwe nabo bonke abantu, lezo zinto ezingenabulungiswa nezingalungile futhi abantu bayaqala ukwahlulelwa. Ngiyobacubungula ngabanye ngabanye, ngingeqi lutho, ngibambule ngokuphelele. Ngoba ukwahlulela Kwami kwambulwe ngokugcwele futhi kusobala ngokugcwele, futhi akukho nhlobo okugodliwe; ngiyolahla lokho okungahambisani nentando Yami futhi ngikwenze kubhubhe kuze kube phakade emgodini ongenamkhawulo; ngiyokwenza kushe phakade emgodini ongenamkhawulo; lokhu ngukulunga Kwami; lokhu ngukuqonda Kwami. Akekho ongakuguqula lokhu, futhi kufanele kulawulwe Yimi.

Abantu abaningi bayawaziba amazwi Ami futhi bacabanga ukuthi amazwi ngamazwi nje nokuthi amaqiniso ngamaqiniso. Bayizimpumpithe! Ngabe abazi ukuthi nginguNkulunkulu owethembekile uqobo Lwakhe? Amazwi namaqiniso Ami kwenzeka kanyekanye—akulona iqiniso ngempela lokhu? Abantu abawaqondi nhlobo amazwi Ami, futhi yilabo kuphela abakhanyiselwe abangaqonda ngempela—lokhu kuyiqiniso. Lapho abantu beqeda ukubona amazwi Ami bethuka kakhulu, bacashe yonke indawo, ingasaphathwa eyalapho kwehla khona ukwahlulela Kwami. Lapho ngidala zonke izinto, lapho ngibhubhisa umhlaba, nalapho ngiphelelisa amadodana Ami angamazibulo, zonke lezi zinto zifezwa ngezwi elilodwa eliphuma emlonyeni Wami, ngoba izwi Lami ngokwalo liyigunya, ukwahlulela. Kungashiwo ukuthi umuntu engiwuye uwukwahlulela nobukhosi; lokhu kuyiqiniso elingenakuguqulwa. Lokhu

---

kuwuhlangothi olulodwa lwezinqumo Zami zokuphatha; indlela Yami eyodwa yokwahlulela abantu. Emehlweni Ami, bonke abantu, zonke izindaba, nazo zonke izinto—kusezandleni Zami futhi kungaphansi kokwahlulela Kwami, akukho muntu futhi akukho nto elokotha iziphathe ngobudlwembe nangenkani, futhi konke kufanele kufezwe ngokuhambisana namazwi engiwakhulumayo. Emibonweni yomuntu, wonke umuntu ukholwa ngamazwi omuntu engiwuye. Lapho uMoya Wami ukhuluma, abantu bayangabaza. Abazi bonke ukuba Kwami namandla onke, futhi benza ukuzicabangela Ngami. Ngiyakutshela! Lowo ongabaza amazwi Ami, lowo odelela amazwi Ami, laba yilabo abayobhujiswa, bangamadodana aphakade okubhujiswa. Kulokhu kuyabonakala ukuthi bambalwa kakhulu abangamadodana angamazibulo, ngoba le yindlela Yami yokusebenza. Njengoba ngishilo, anginyakazisi nomunwe owodwa, kodwa kunalokho ngisebenzisa kuphela amazwi Ami ukufeza konke. Lokhu, khona-ke, kulapho kulele khona ukuba Kwami namandla onke. Emazwini Ami akekho ongathola umthombo nenhloso yenkulumo Yami. Abantu abakwazi ukufeza lokhu, futhi bangenza yonke into ngokuhambisana nokuhola Kwami, futhi bangenza kuphela konke ngokuhambisana nentando Yami ngokuhambisana nokulunga Kwami, ukuze umndeni Wami ube nokulunga nokuthula, uhlale ndawonye, uqinile futhi ungaxegi kuze kube phakade.

Ukwahlulela Kwami kuza kuwo wonke umuntu, izinqumo Zami zokuphatha zithinta wonke umuntu, futhi amazwi Ami nesiqu Sami kwambulwa kuwo wonke umuntu. Lesi yisikhathi somsebenzi omkhulu woMoya Wami (kulesi sikhathi labo abazobusiswa nalabo abazokwehlelwa yishwa bayehlukaniswa). Lapho amazwi Ami ephuma nje, ngahlukanise labo abayobusiswa nalabo abayokwehlelwa yishwa. Kucace kakhulu konke futhi ngikubona ngokukubuka kanye. (Kukhulunywa ngakho mayelana nobuntu Bami, ngakho akuphikisi ukunqumela ngaphambili nokukhetha Kwami.) Ngizula ezintabeni nasemifuleni nakuzo zonke izinto, umkhathi nomhlaba, ngibheka yonke indawo futhi ngihlaza yonke indawo, ukuze lezo zindawo ezingahlanzekile nalawo mazwe onakele konke kuyoyeka ukuba khona futhi kuyoshiswa kuphele ngenxa yamazwi Ami. Kimi, konke kulula. Ukube manje bekuyisikhathi engasinquma ngaphambili sokubhubhisa umhlaba, bengingawugwinya ngezwi elilodwa, kodwa manje akusona isikhathi. Konke kufanele kulunge ngaphambi kokuba ngenze lo msebenzi, ukuze kungaphazamisi uhlelo Lwami futhi kuphazamise ukuphatha Kwami. Ngiyayazi indlela yokukwenza ngokunomqondo: nginokuhlakanipha Kwami futhi nginelungiselelo Lami. Abantu kufanele banganyakazisi nomunwe owodwa—qaphelani ningabulawa esandleni Sami; lokhu sekuvele kuthinta izinqumo Zami zokuphatha. Kulokhu umuntu ubona isihluku sezinqumo Zami zokuphatha, futhi umuntu ubona izimiso zezinqumo Zami zokuphatha, okuhlanganisa izingxenye ezimbili: ohlangothini olunye ngibulala bonke abangahambisani nentando Yami futhi abadelela izinqumo Zami zokuphatha; kolunye uhlangothi, olakeni Lwami ngiqalekisa bonke abadelela izinqumo Zami

---

zokuphatha. Lezi zingxenywe zombili azinakusilela futhi ziyizimiso ezinkulu zezinqumo Zami zokuphatha. Wonke umuntu uphathwa ngokuhambisana nalezi zimiso ezimbili, ngaphandle komzwelo, kungakhathaleki ukuthi abantu bathembeke kangakanani. Lokhu kwanele ukukhombisa ubukhosi nolaka Lwami, okuyongqongqisa zonke izinto zezwe, zonke izinto zomhlaba, nazo zonke izinto ezingahambisani nentando Yami. Emazwini Ami kukhona izimfihlakalo ezifihliwe, futhi emazwini Ami kukhona futhi izimfihlakalo ezambuliwe, ngakho emicabangweni yomuntu, emqondweni womuntu, amazwi Ami ahlala engaqondakali futhi inhliziyi Yami ihlala ingaqondakali. Ngamanye amazwi, kufanele ngisuse abantu emiqondweni nasekucabangeni kwabo. Lokhu kuyingxenywe ebaluleke kakhulu ohlelweni Lwami lokuphatha. Kufanele ngikwenze ngale ndlela ukuze ngizuze amadodana Ami angamazibulo futhi ukuze kufezwe izinto engifuna ukuzenza.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi "Isahluko 103" sengxenywe ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 97)**

Siyoni! Jabula! Siyoni! Hlabelela! Ngibuye ngokunqoba, ngibuye nginqobile! Bantu nonke! Sheshani nime ngokuhleleka! Zinto zonke zendalo! Yimani ngqi, ngoba isiqu Sami sibheke lonke izulu nomhlaba futhi sibonakala eMpumalanga yomhlaba! Ngubani ongalokotha angaguqi akhonze? Ngubani ongalokotha angangibizi ngoNkulunkulu wangempela? Ngubani ongalokotha angabheki phezu ngenhlonipho? Ngubani ongalokotha anganikezi indumiso? Ngubani ongalokotha angajabuli? Abantu Bami bayozwa iphimbo Lami, namadodana Ami ayophila embusweni Wami! Izintaba, imifula, nazo zonke izinto ziyohalalisa ngokungapheli, futhi zigxumagxume zingaphezi. Ngalesi sikhathi, akekho oyolokotha asale, futhi akekho oyolokotha asukume amelane Nami. Lesi yisenzo Sami esimangalisayo, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, ngamandla Ami amakhulu! Ngiyokwenza konke kungihloniphe ezinhliziyweni zakho futhi, nangaphezu kwalokho, ngiyokwenza konke kungidumise! Lokhu kuyinhloso yokugcina yohlelo Lwami lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, futhi lokhu kunqunywe Yimi kungakenzeki. Akukho muntu noyedwa, akukho nto neyedwa, noma udaba olulodwa, okungalokotha kusukumele ukumelana Nami, noma okungalokotha kusukumele ukumelana Nami noma ukungiphikisa. Abantu Bami bonke bayothuthelekela entabeni Yami (ngamanye amazwi, umhlaba engiyowudala kamuva) futhi bayothoba phambi Kwami ngoba nginobukhosi nokwahlulela, futhi ngiphethe igunya. (Lokhu kubhekise lapho ngisemzimbeni. Nginegunya futhi enyameni, kodwa ngoba imikhawulo yesikhathi nendawo ayinakwedlulwa enyameni, ngeke kuthiwe ngithole inkazimulo ephelile. Nakuba ngithola amadodana angamazibulo enyameni, ngeke kuthiwe ngithole inkazimulo. Kungathiwa ngiphethe igunya kuphela lapho ngibuyela

---

eSiyoni, bese ngiguqula ukubonakala Kwami—okungukuthi, ngithole inkazimulo.) Akukho okuyoba lukhuni Kimi. Konke kuyobhujiswa ngamazwi aphuma emlonyeni Wami, futhi konke kuyoba khona futhi kuyopheleliswa ngenxa yamazwi Ami. Anjalo amandla Ami amakhulu futhi linjalo igunya Lami. Ngoba ngigcwele amandla futhi ngigcwele igunya, akekho umuntu ongalokotha angivimbe. Senginqobile phezu kwakho konke futhi sengizuze wonke amadodana okuhlubuka. Ngihlanganisa amadodana Ami angamazibulo ukuze sibuyele eSiyoni. Angibuyeli ngedwa eSiyoni. Ngakho, bonke bayobona amadodana Ami angamazibulo bese ngalokho bethola inhliziyi yokungihlonipha. Yilena inhloso Yami ekutholeni amadodana angamazibulo, futhi lokhu bekuwuhlelo Lwami kusukela ekudalweni komhlaba.

Lapho konke sekulungile, lolu kuyoba usuku engiyobuyela ngalo eSiyoni, futhi lolu suku luyokhunjulwa yiyo bonke abantu. Lapho ngibuyela eSiyoni, zonke izinto emhlabeni ziyothula, futhi zonke izinto emhlabeni ziyoba nokuthula. Lapho ngibuyela eSiyoni, konke kuyophinde kuqhubeke nokubonakala kwakho kokuqala. Khona-ke, ngiyiqala umsebenzi Wami eSiyoni. Ngijezisa ababi futhi ngiklomelise abalungile, futhi ngiyiqalisa ukulunga Kwami, bese ngenza ukwahlulela Kwami. Ngijobenzisa amazwi Ami ukufeza konke, ngenze bonke abantu nakho konke kuzwe isandla Sami esisolayo, futhi ngiyokwenza bonke abantu babone inkazimulo Yami egcwele, ukuhlakanipha Kwami okugcwele, nenala Yami egcwele. Akukho muntu oyolokotha asukume enze ukwahlulela njengoba, Kimi, konke kufeziwe; futhi lapha, wonke umuntu akabone isithunzi Sami esiphelele, ezwe ukunqoba Kwami okuphelele ngoba konke kubonakaliswa Kimi. Kulokhu, umuntu uyakwazi ukubona amandla Ami amakhulu negunya Lami. Akekho oyolokotha angicasule, futhi akekho oyolokotha angivimbe. Kimi, konke kwenziwa obala. Ngubani ongalokotha afihle noma yini? Ngiqinisekile ngokuthi ngeke ngimkhombise isihle lowo muntu! Izonakali ezinjalo kufanele zithole ukujezisa Kwami okunzima futhi inkuciza enjalo kufanele isuswe phambi kwamehlo Ami. Ngijobabusa ngenduku yensimbi futhi ngijobenzisa igunya Lami ukubahlulela, ngaphandle kwesihe nesincane nangaphandle kokucabangela nakancane imizwa yabo, ngoba ngiwuNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe ongenamzwelo, onobukhosi futhi ongacasulwa. Bonke abantu kufanele bakuqonde futhi bakubone lokhu ukuze bagweme ukushaywa futhi babhujiswe Yimi “ngaphandle kwesisusa noma isizathu” ngoba induku Yami iyoshaya iwise bonke abangicasulayo. Anginandaba nokuthi bayazazi yini izinqumo Zami zokuphatha noma cha; lokho ngeke kusho lutho Kimi ngoba isiqu Sami asikwazi ukubekezelela ukucasulwa yinoma ngubani. Lesi yisizathu esenza kuthiwe ngiyibhubesi; noma ngubani engimthintayo, ngimshaya ngimwise. Yingakho kuthiwa manje kuwukuhlambalaza ukuthi nginguNkulunkulu wozwelo nomusa onothando. Ngokwangempela, angilona iwundlu kodwa ngiyibhubesi. Akekho ongalokotha angicasule; noma ubani ongicasulayo ngiyomjezisa ngokufa, ngokushesha nangaphandle kwesihe! Lokhu kwanele ukubonisa isimo Sami. Ngakho, enkathini

---

yokugcina kuyohoxa iqembu labantu elikhulu, futhi lokhu kuyoba yinto okulukhuni kubantu ukuyibekezelela, kodwa Mina, ngikhululekile futhi ngijabulile, futhi angikuboni nhlobo lokhu njengomsebenzi olukhuni. Sinjalo isimo Sami.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 120” sengxenye ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 98)**

Embusweni, izinto eziningi ezidaliwe ziqala ukuphinde zisebenze futhi ziphinde zithole amandla azo okuphila. Ngenxa yokuguquka kwezimo zomhlaba, imingcele phakathi kwamazwe nayo iqala ukuguquka. Ngangiphrofethile ngaphambili: Lapho izwe lihlukanisiwe kwelinye, futhi izwe lihlangana nelinye, leso kuyoba yisikhathi sokuba ngiphihlize izizwe zibe yizicucu. Ngalesi sikhathi, ngizovuselela yonke indalo futhi ngihlukanise kabusha imbulunga yonke, ngaleyo ndlela ngenze imbulunga ihleleke, ngenze isimo sayo esidala sibe sisha. Lolu uhlelo Lwami. Le yimisebenzi Yami. Lapho izizwe nabantu bomhlaba wonke bebuyela phambi kwesihlalo Sami sobukhosi, ngizothatha izinto zasezulwini eziningi ngizilethe emhlabeni wabantu, ukuze, ngenxa Yami, ugcwale izinto eziningi ezingenakuqhathaniswa. Uma nje izwe elidala lisekhona, ngizokwehlisela intukuthelo Yami ezizweni zalo, ngenze imbulunga yonke yazi imithetho Yami yokuphatha, futhi ngisole noma ubani oyiphulayo:

Njengoba ngiphendulela ubuso Bami embulungeni ukuba ngikhulume, wonke umuntu uyalizwa izwi Lami, futhi abone yonke imisebenzi engiyenzile embulungeni yonke. Labo abaphikisana nentando Yami, okusho ukuthi, abaphikisana Nami ngokwenza imisebenzi yabantu, bazowela ekusoleni Kwami. Ngizothatha izinkanyezi ezingenakubalwa zamazulu ngizenze kabusha, futhi ngenxa Yami ilanga nenyanga kuzovuselelwa isibhakabhaka ngeke sisaba yilokho ebesiyikho; okuningi okusemhlabeni kuzovuselelwa. Konke kuzophelela ngamazwi Ami. Izizwe eziningi ezisemhlabeni zizohlukaniswa kabusha futhi zithathelwe indawo yisizwe Sami, ukuze izizwe eziphezu komhlaba zishabalale phakade futhi zibe yisizwe esikhonza Mina; zonke izizwe zomhlaba zizobhujiswa, futhi ngeke zisaba khona. Ebantwini abasemhlabeni, bonke labo abangabakasathane bazoqothulwa; bonke abakhonza kuSathane bazofakwa ekujuleni komlilo Wami ovuthayo—okusho ukuthi, ngaphandle kwalabo manje abasendleleni ewumngcingo, bonke abanye bazophenduka umlotha. Lapho ngisola abantu abaningi, labo abasemhlabeni wezinkolo, ngokwamazinga ahlukahlukene, bazobuyela embusweni, benqotshwe yimisebenzi Yami, nabangaphansi kwezinkolo ezithile, ngoba bayobe bekubonile ukuza koNgcwele ephezu kwefu elimhlophe. Bonke abantu beyolandela izinhlobo zabo, futhi bayothola ukusolwa ngokwalokho abakwenzile. Bonke labo abaye bamelana Nami bazoshabalala bonke; futhi labo abazenzo zabo zasemhlabeni bezingahlangani ndawo Nami, ngenxa yendlela abaziphathe kahle

---

ngayo, bazoqhubeka nokuhlala emhlabeni ngaphansi kokubusa kwamadodana Ami nabantu Bami. Ngizozembula ebantwini abaningi nasezizweni eziningi, ngomsindo wezwi Lami emhlabeni wonke ukuze ngimemezele ukuphela komsebenzi Wami omkhulu ukuze bonke abantu babone ngamehlo abo.

Njengoba izwi Lami liba namandla, ngibheke futhi nesimo somhlaba. Ngamazwi Ami, izinto eziningi ezidaliwe zenziwa zintsha. Izulu liyashintsha, nomhlaba uyaguquka. Isintu sivezwa esimweni saso sokuqala, futhi kancane kancane, ngakunye ngakunye ngokohlobo lwakho, abantu bazithola bebuyela esifubeni semindeni yabo bengaqapheli. Ngizojabula kakhulu ngalokhu. Anginakho ukonakala, futhi imisebenzi Yami emikhulu iyaphelela, yonke ngaphandle kokuqaphela, iningi lezinto ezidaliwe liyaguqulwa, zonke ngaphandle kokuqaphela. Lapho ngidala umhlaba, ngibeka zonke izinto ezinomumo ndawonye nezifana nazo. Njengoba ukuphela kohlelo Lwami lokuphatha lusondela, ngizobuyisela indalo esimweni sayo sokuqala, konke ngizokubuyisela endleleni okwakwenziwe ngayo ekuqaleni, ngiguqule konke ngezinga elikhulu, ukuze konke kubuyele esifubeni sohlelo Lwami. Isikhathi sesifikile! Isigaba sokugcina sohlelo Lwami sesizofezeka. Wena mhlaba omdala ongcolile! Ngokuqinisekile uzowela phansi kwamazwi Ami! Ngokuqinisekile uhlelo Lwami luzokwenza ize! Nina zinto eziningi ezidaliwe! Nonke nizothola ukuphila okusha emazwini Ami—nizoba neNkosi engumbusi! Wena mhlaba ohlanzekile nongenasisi! Ngokuqinisekile uzosebenza ngenkazimulo Yami! Ntaba YaseZiyoni! Ungabe usathula! Ngibuye ngokunqoba! Phakathi kwendalo, ngihlolisisa wonke umhlaba. Emhlabeni, isintu sesiqale ukuphila okusha, sithole ithemba elisha. Bantu Bami! Kungenzeka kanjani ningaphili ekukhanyeni Kwami? Kungenzeka kanjani ningagxumagxumi ngenjabulo ngaphansi kokuqondisa Kwami? Amazwe amemeza ngenjabulo, amanzi ayachwaza ngokuhleka okumtoti. Israyeli ovusiwe! Kungenzeka kanjani ungaziqhenyi ngokugcotshwa Kwami kusengaphambili? Ngubani okhalile? Ngubani oklabalasile? U-Israyeli wangaphambili akasekho, u-Israyeli wanamuhla uvukile, wama waqonda futhi waphakama, emhlabeni, waphakama ezinhliziyweni zabo bonke abantu. Ngokuqinisekile u-Israyeli wanamuhla uyothola umthombo wokuphila ngabantu Bami! Gibhithe elinenzondo! Ngokuqinisekile awusamelene Nami? Ungazuza kanjani ngomusa Wami futhi uzame ukubalekela kokusola Kwami? Kungani ungephile ngaphakathi kokusola kwami? Bonke labo engibathandayo impela bazophila ingunaphakade, bese bonke labo abamelana nami bazosolwa Yimi impela kuze kube phakade. Ngoba nginguNkulunkulu onomhawu, ngeke ngibayeke kalula abantu ngakho konke abakwenzile. Ngizowuqapha wonke umhlaba, futhi, ngiqhamuka eMpumalanga yomhlaba nokulunga, ubukhosi, ulaka nokusola, ngizozibonakalisa ezihlweleni zabantu!

---

## IV. Ukuba Sesimweni Somuntu

### Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 99)

Incazelo yokuba sesimweni somuntu ukuthi uNkulunkulu ubonakala enyameni, futhi ufika ezosebenza phakathi kwesintu esidalwe Nguye esesimweni senyama. Ngakho, ukuze uNkulunkulu athathe isimo somuntu, kumele aqale abe yinyama, inyama enobuntu obujwayelekile; lokhu kuyisidingo esibaluleke kakhulu. Eqinisweni, okuqondiwe ngokuthatha isimo somuntu kukaNkulunkulu ukuthi uNkulunkulu uphila futhi asebenze enyameni, uNkulunkulu engqikithini Yakhe uqobo uthatha umzimba wenyama, uba ngumuntu. Ukuphila Kwakhe esengumuntu nokusebenza kuhlukaniswa izigaba ezimbili. Esokuqala, yimpilo ayiphilayo ngaphambi kokuba enze inkonzo Yakhe. Uphila emndenini ojwayelekile wabantu, ebuntwini obujwayeleke kakhulu impela, elalela imithetho yokuziphatha kanye nemithetho ejwayelekile yokuphila komuntu, enezidingo zomuntu eziwayelekile (ukudla, okokugqoka, indawo yokuhlala, ukulala), ubuthakathaka bomuntu obujwayelekile kanye nemizwa yomuntu ejwayelekile. Ngamanye amazwi, kulesi sigaba sokuqala uphila impilo engenabo ubunkulunkulu, enobuntu obujwayeleke ngokuphelele, owenza zonke izinto ezenziwa abantu abajwayelekile. Isigaba sesibili siwukuphila Kwakhe ngemva kokuqala ukwenza inkonzo Yakhe. Usaphila ebuntwini obujwayelekile enomzimba womuntu ojwayelekile, angawabonisi nakancane amandla angaphezu kwawemvelo. Nokho uphila kuphela ngenxa yenkonzo Yakhe, futhi kulesi sikhathi ubuntu Bakhe obujwayelekile bukhona ngokuphelele ukuze kwenzeke umsebenzi ojwayelekile wobuNkulunkulu Bakhe; ngoba ngaleso sikhathi ubuntu Bakhe obujwayelekile sebukhule baze bafika ezingeni lokuthi bungakwazi ukwenza inkonzo Yakhe. Ngakho-ke isigaba sesibili sokuphila Kwakhe siwukwenza inkonzo Yakhe esebuntwini obujwayelekile, kungukuphila kwakhe kokubili kobuntu obujwayelekile nobunkulunkulu obuphelele. Isizathu sokuthi, ngesikhathi sesigaba sokuqala sokuphila Kwakhe, uphila ebuntwini obujwayeleke ngokuphelele wukuthi ubuntu Bakhe busuke bungakalingani nomsebenzi wobuNkulunkulu obuphelele, kusuke kungakavuthwa; kuba kuphela ngemuva kokukhula kobuntu Bakhe, sebukwazi ukuthwala inkonzo Yakhe, lapho angaqalisa khona ukwenza inkonzo Yakhe. Njengoba Yena, eyinyama, edinga ukuthi akhule futhi avuthwe, isigaba sokuqala sokuphila Kwakhe siwubuntu obujwayelekile, kanti esigabeni sesibili, ngenxa yokuthi ubuntu Bakhe buyakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi Wakhe nokwenza inkonzo Yakhe, ukuphila kukaNkulunkulu esimweni somuntu akuphila ngesikhathi senkonzo Yakhe kuyikho kokubili okobuntu nobuNkulunkulu obuphelele. Ukuba kusukela ekuzalweni Kwakhe uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu waqala inkonzo Yakhe ngokuzimisela, enza izibonakaliso kanye nezimangaliso ezingaphezu kwamandla emvelo, khona-ke wayengeke abe nengqikithi yomzimba. Ngakho-ke, ubuntu Bakhe bukhona ngenxa

---

yengqikithi yomzimba Wakhe; ngeke kube khona inyama ngaphandle kobuntu, futhi umuntu ongenabo ubuntu akayena umuntu. Ngale ndlela, ubuntu benyama kaNkulunkulu buyingxenye esemqoka yenyama kaNkulunkulu ethathe isimo somuntu. Ukuthi “lapho uNkulunkulu eba sesimweni somuntu usuke enobunkulunkulu ngokuphelele, futhi akayena nhlobo umuntu,” kuwukuhlambalaza, ngoba le nkulumo ayikho nhlobo, futhi yephula umgomo wokuba sesimweni somuntu. Ngisho nangemva kokuba eqale inkonzo Yakhe, usaphila ebuNkulunkulwini Bakhe obunomkhakha wangaphandle womuntu lapho enza umsebenzi Wakhe; ukuthi nje ngaleso sikhathi, ubuntu Bakhe bufeza kuphela injongo yokuvumela ubunkulunkulu Bakhe ukuba benze umsebenzi enyameni ejwayelekile. Ngakho umenzi womsebenzi ubunkulunkulu obuhlala ebuntwini Bakhe. UbuNkulunkulu Bakhe, hhayi ubuntu Bakhe obusebenzayo, kepha ubunkulunkulu obufihlwe ngaphakathi ebuntwini Bakhe; umsebenzi Wakhe wenziwa empeleni ngubunkulunkulu Bakhe obuphelele, hhayi ubuntu Bakhe. Kodwa umenzi womsebenzi yinyama Yakhe. Umuntu angathi ungumuntu futhi unguNkulunkulu, ngoba uNkulunkulu uba nguNkulunkulu ophila enyameni, ebuweka njengomuntu ngaphandle futhi enengqikithi yobuntu kodwa futhi nengqikithi kaNkulunkulu. Ngoba ungumuntu onobuNkulunkulu, ungaphezu kwabo bonke abantu abadaliwe, ungaphezu kwawo wonke umuntu ongenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Futhi phakathi kwalabo ababukeka njengaye, phakathi kwabo bonke abanobuntu, Nguye kuphela onguNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uqobo Lwakhe—bonke abanye bangabantu abadaliwe. Nakuba bonke benobuntu, abantu abadaliwe akukho okunye abayikho ngaphandle kobuntu, kanti uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu Yena uhlukile: Enyameni Yakhe akanabo kuphela ubuntu kodwa okubaluleke nakakhulu unobunkulunkulu. Ubuntu Bakhe buyabonakala ngokubukeka kwangaphandle kwenyama Yakhe nasekuphileni Kwakhe kwansuku zonke kodwa ubuNkulunkulu Bakhe kunzima ukubuqonda. Ngenxa yokuthi ubuNkulunkulu Bakhe buboniswa kuphela enobuntu futhi abunawo amandla angaphezu kwemvelo njengoba abantu bebucabanga, kunzima kakhulu ukuba abantu bakubone. Ngisho nanamuhla kunzima kakhulu ukuthi abantu baqonde imfihlakalo yengqikithi yangempela kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Nangemva kokukhuluma okungaka ngakho, ngilindele ukuba kube yimfihlakalo eningini lenu. Empeleni, le ndaba ilula kakhulu: Njengoba uNkulunkulu eba, ingqikithi Yakhe iyinhlanganisela yobuntu nobunkulunkulu. Le nhlanganisela ibizwa ngokuthi uNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, uNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe emhlabeni.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingqikithi Yenyama Ehlalwe UNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 100)**

Impilo eyaphilwa uJesu emhlabeni kwakuyimpilo ejwayelekile yenyama. Waphila ebuntwini obujwayelekile benyama Yakhe. Igunya Lakhe—ukwenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu



---

nokukhuluma izwi likaNkulunkulu, noma ukuphulukisa abagulayo nokuxosha amadimoni, ukwenza lezo zinto ezingajwayelekile—akuzange kuzibonakalise, isikhathi esiningi, kwaze kwaba yilapho aqala khona inkonzo Yakhe. Impilo Yakhe ngaphambi kweminyaka yobudala engamashumi amabili nesishiyagalolunye, ngaphambi kokuba enze inkonzo Yakhe, yayingubufakazi ngokwanele ukuthi wayesesimweni somuntu ejwayelekile nje. Ngenxa yalokhu, nangenxa yokuthi wayengakaqali ukwenza inkonzo Yakhe, abantu ababonanga bunkulunkulu Kuye, ababonanga lutho ngaphandle komuntu ojwayelekile nje, indoda ejwayelekile—njengoba ngaleso sikhathi abantu babekholwa ukuthi wayeyindodana kaJosefa. Abantu babecabanga ukuthi wayeyindodana yomuntu ojwayelekile, babengenayo indlela yokubona ukuthi wayeyinyama kaNkulunkulu ethathe isimo somuntu; ngisho nalapho enza khona inkonzo Yakhe, wenza imimangaliso eminingi, abantu abaningi babesalokhu bethi uyindodana kaJosefa, ngoba wayenguKristu onesimo sangaphandle sobuntu obujwayelekile. Ubuntu Bakhe obujwayelekile kanye nomsebenzi Wakhe kokubili kwaba khona ukuze kugcwaliseke ukubaluleka kokuthatha isimo somuntu kokuqala, kufakazela ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayefike enyameni ngokuphelele, wayebe ngumuntu ojwayelekile ngempela. Ukuthi wayenobuntu obujwayelekile ngaphambi kokuba aqale umsebenzi Wakhe kwakungubufakazi bokuthi wayeyinyama ejwayelekile; nokuthi wasebenza emva kwalokho nakho kwabonisa ukuthi wabe eyinyama ejwayelekile, ngoba wenza izibonakaliso nezimangaliso, waphulukisa abagulayo futhi waxosha amadimoni enyameni enobuntu obujwayelekile. Isizathu sokuthi akwazi ukwenza izimangaliso sasiwukuthi inyama Yakhe yayinegunya likaNkulunkulu, kwakuyinyama okwakumbozwe ngayo uMoya kaNkulunkulu. Wayenaleli gunya ngenxa kaMoya kaNkulunkulu, futhi kwakungasho ukuthi wayengeyona inyama. Ukuphulukisa abagulayo nokuxosha amadimoni kwakuwumsebenzi ayedinga ukuba awenze enkonzweni Yakhe, isibonakaliso sobuNkulunkulu Bakhe obufihleke ebuntwini Bakhe, futhi akukhathaleki ukuthi yiziphi izibonakaliso azibonakalisa nokuthi walikhombisa kanjani igunya Lakhe, wayesaphila ebuntwini obujwayelekile futhi wayeseyinyama ejwayelekile. Kuze kufike lapho avuswa khona ngemva kokufa esiphambanweni, wayephila enyameni ejwayelekile. Ukunika umusa, ukuphulukisa abagulayo nokuxosha amadimoni konke kwakuyingxenye yenkonzo Yakhe, kwakungumsebenzi awenza enyameni yomuntu ejwayelekile. Ngaphambi kokuba aye esiphambanweni, akazange ashiye inyama Yakhe yomuntu ejwayelekile, kungakhathaleki ukuthi yini ayeyenza. WayenguNkulunkulu uqobo, enza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu siqu, kepha ngenxa yokuthi wayeyinyama kaNkulunkulu ethathe isimo somuntu, wayedla ukudla, egqoka izingubo, enezidingo zomuntu eziwayelekile, enokucabanga komuntu okujwayelekile kanye nomqondo womuntu ojwayelekile. Konke lokhu kwakuwubufakazi bokuthi wayengumuntu ojwayelekile, okwakubonisa ukuthi inyama ethathe isimo somuntu kaNkulunkulu kwakuyinyama enobuntu obujwayelekile, hhayi obungaphezu kwamandla emvelo. Umsebenzi Wakhe kwakuwukuqedela umsebenzi wokuqala kaNkulunkulu

---

ethathe isimo somuntu. Ukubaluleka kokuba uNkulunkulu abe sesimweni somuntu ukuthi umuntu ojwayelekile, ovamile enze umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo; okuwukuthi, uNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi Wakhe wobunkulunkulu ebuntwini futhi ngalokho unqoba uSathane. Ukuba uNkulunkulu abe sesimweni somuntu kusho ukuthi uMoya kaNkulunkulu uba yinyama, okuwukuthi, uNkulunkulu uba yinyama; umsebenzi awenza enyameni umsebenzi kaMoya, owenzeka enyameni, oboniswa yinyama. Akekho umuntu ongakwazi ukufeza inkonzo eyenziwa uNkulunkulu osemzimbeni wenyama ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu; okuwukuthi, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kuphela, lobu buntu obujwayelekile—hhayi futhi omunye umuntu—angabonakalisa umsebenzi wobunkulunkulu. Ukuba, ngesikhathi sokuza Kwakhe kokuqala, uNkulunkulu wayengazange abe nobuntu obujwayelekile ngaphambi kokuba abe neminyaka engamashumi amabili nesishiyagalolunye—ukuba wakwazi ukwenza izimangalisano lapho ezalwa nje, ukuba wayekwazi ukukhuluma ulimi lwasezulwini lapho efunda ukukhuluma nje, ukuba kwathi zisuka nje lapho enyathela okokuqala emhlabeni wabe ekwazi ukuqonda zonke izinto zomhlaba, ukuqonda ahlukane yonke imicabango nezinhloso zawo wonke umuntu—umuntu onjalo wayengeke abizwe ngomuntu ojwayelekile, futhi inyama enjalo yayengeke ibizwe ngenyama yomuntu. Ukuba kwakunjalo ngoKristu, ukubaluleka nengqikithi yokuthatha umzimba wenyama kukaNkulunkulu kwakuyolahleka. Ukuthi unobuntu obujwayelekile kubonisa ukuthi unguNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu; iqiniso lokuthi wedlula ekukhuleni ngendlela ejwayelekile, liqhubeka libonisa ukuthi ngempela uyinyama ejwayelekile; ngaphezu kwalokho, umsebenzi Wakhe uwubufakazi obanele bokuthi unguLizwi kaNkulunkulu, uMoya kaNkulunkulu obe yinyama. UNkulunkulu uba yinyama ngenxa yezidingo zomsebenzi; ngamanye amazwi, lesi sigaba somsebenzi sidinga ukwenziwa enyameni, ukwenziwa ebuntwini obujwayelekile. Yilokhu okudingekayo ngaphambili kokuthi “uLizwi abe yinyama,” kokuthi “uLizwi abonakale esesimweni somuntu,” futhi kuyindaba eyiqiniso mayelana nokuthatha umzimba wenyama okubili kukaNkulunkulu. Abantu bangase bakhole ukuthi yonke impilo kaJesu yayinezimangalisano, ukuthi kwaze kwaba sekufezeni umsebenzi Wakhe wasemhlabeni engabonisa ubuntu obujwayelekile, ukuthi akazange abe nezidingo zomuntu eziyisisekelo noma ubuthakathaka noma imizwa yomuntu, wayengazange abe nezidingo zezinto eziyisisekelo zokuphila noma abe nemicabango yomuntu ojwayelekile. Bamcabanga kuphela njengomuntu onengqondo engaphezu kweyomuntu nobuntu obumangalisayo. Bakholewa wukuthi uma nje enguNkulunkulu, akumele acabange futhi aphile njengomuntu ojwayelekile, ukuthi umuntu ojwayelekile kuphela, ongumuntu uqobo, angacabanga imicabango yomuntu ejwayelekile futhi aphile ukuphila okujwayelekile. Konke lokhu yimiqondo yomuntu, nemibono yomuntu ephambana nezinhloso zasekuqaleni zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ukucabanga komuntu okujwayelekile kusekela ukuqonda komuntu okujwayelekile nobuntu obujwayelekile; ubuntu obujwayelekile, busekela ukusebenza kwenyama okujwayelekile; kanti ukusebenza kwenyama

---

okujwayelekile kwenza ukuba impilo yasesimweni somuntu ejwayelekile isiyonke ukuba ibe khona. Kungokusebenza enyameni enjengalena kuphela lapho uNkulunkulu engafeza injongo Yakhe yokuba sesimweni somuntu. Ukuba uNkulunkulu othathe isimo somuntu ube negobolondo langaphandle lenyama kuphela kodwa engacabangi imicabango yomuntu ejwayelekile, ngakho leyo nyama ibingeke ibe nokuqonda komuntu okujwayelekile, ingasaphathwa eyobuntu obuqiniseke ngempela. Kungenzeka kanjani ukuba inyama enjena, engenabo ubuntu, ifeze inkonzo leyo okufanele ifezwe uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu? Umqondo ojwayelekile usekela zonke izingxenye zokuphila komuntu; ngaphandle komqondo ojwayelekile, umuntu ubengeke abe ngumuntu. Ngamanye amazwi, umuntu ongacabangi imicabango ejwayelekile ugula ngekhandla. Futhi uKristu ongenabo ubuntu kodwa onobunkulunkulu kuphela ngeke kushiwo ukuthi uyinyama kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Ngakho, kungenzeka kanjani ukuba inyama kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ingabi nobuntu obujwayelekile? Ngabe akukhona ukuhlambalaza ukuthi uKristu akanabo ubuntu? Zonke izinto ezenziwa abantu abajwayelekile zincike ekusebenzeni komqondo womuntu okujwayelekile. Ngaphandle kwakho, abantu bebezoziphatha ngendlela engemukeleki; bebengeke bakwazi ngisho ukuhlukanisa phakathi kokumnyama nokumhlophe, okuhle nokubi; futhi bebengeke babe nenkambo efanele yabantu nezimiso zokuziphatha. Ngokufanayo, uma uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu engazange acabange njengomuntu ojwayelekile, wayengeke abe inyama yempela, inyama ejwayelekile, yangempela. Umuntu onjalo osesimweni somuntu ongacabangi ubengeke akwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wobuNkulunkulu. Ubengeke akwazi ukwenza izinto eziwayelekile zenyama, kungasaphathwa ukuphilisani kahle nabantu emhlabeni. Ngakho ukubaluleka kokuba uNkulunkulu abe sesimweni somuntu, ingqikithi uqobo yokufika kukaNkulunkulu enyameni, ngabe kulahlekile. Ubuntu bukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu bukhona ukusekela umsebenzi wobuNkulunkulu ojwayelekile enyameni; ukucabanga Kwakhe kobuntu obujwayelekile kugcina ubuntu Bakhe obujwayelekile kanye nayo yonke imisebenzi Yakhe ayenza esemzimbeni. Umuntu angathi ukucabanga Kwakhe komuntu okujwayelekile kukhona ukuze kusekele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Ukube le nyama ibingenawo umqondo womuntu ojwayelekile, uNkulunkulu ubengeke akwazi ukusebenza esesimweni somuntu, futhi lokho adinga ukukwenza enyameni bekungeke kufezuke. Nakuba uNkulunkulu osemzimbeni womuntu enomqondo womuntu ojwayelekile, umsebenzi Wakhe awonakaliswa ukucabanga komuntu; wenza umsebenzi ebuntwini obunomqondo ojwayelekile, ngaphansi kombandela wokuthi unobuntu obunomqondo hhayi ngokusebenzisa ukucabanga komuntu okujwayelekile. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi iphakeme kangakanani imicabango yenyama Yakhe, umsebenzi Wakhe awubunikezi ubufakazi bomqondo noma ukucabanga. Ngamanye amazwi, umsebenzi Wakhe awusuki engqondweni yenyama Yakhe kodwa ungukuboniswa ngqo komsebenzi wobuNkulunkulu ebuntwini Bakhe. Umsebenzi Wakhe wonke yinkonzo adinga ukuyifeza futhi

---

akukho nokukodwa kuyo okusuka engqondweni Yakhe. Isibonelo, ukuphulukisa abagulayo, ukuxosha amadimoni nokubethelwa kwakungaphumi emqondweni Wakhe wobuntu, kwakungeke kwenziwe yinoma imuphi umuntu onomqondo womuntu. Ngokufanayo, umsebenzi wokunqoba wanamuhla uyinkonzo ekumele yenziwe uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, kodwa akuwona umsebenzi wentando yomuntu, kungumsebenzi ubunkulunkulu Bakhe okumele buwenze, umsebenzi ongenakwenziwa umuntu osesimweni somuntu. Ngakho uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kumele abe nomqondo womuntu ojwayelekile, abe nobuntu obujwayelekile ngoba kumele enze umsebenzi Wakhe ebuntwini enomqondo ojwayelekile. Lokhu yingqikithi yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, ingqikithi uqobo kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingqikithi Yenyama Ehlalwe UNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 101)**

Ngaphambi kokuba uJesu enze umsebenzi, wayemane ephila ebuntwini Bakhe obujwayelekile. Akekho owayengasho ukuthi wayenguNkulunkulu, akekho owathola ukuthi wayenguNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu; abantu babemazi njengendoda ejwayelekile ngokuphelele. Ubuntu Bakhe obuvamile obujwayeleke ngempela kwakuwubufakazi bokuthi uNkulunkulu wayethathe isimo somuntu nokuthi iNkathi yoMusa kwakuyisikhathi somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, hhayi inkathi yomsebenzi kaMoya. Kwakuwubufakazi bokuthi uMoya kaNkulunkulu wawubonakaliswe ngokuphelele enyameni, ukuthi ngenkathi uNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu, inyama Yakhe yayizokwenza wonke umsebenzi kaMoya. UKristu onobuntu obujwayelekile uyinyama okuyilapho uMoya ubonakala khona, unobuntu obujwayelekile, umqondo kanye nokucabanga komuntu okujwayelekile. “Ukubonakalisa” kusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu uba ngumuntu, uMoya uba yinyama; ukukubeka kucace, kuba yilapho uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe ehlala enyameni enobuntu obujwayelekile, futhi ngayo, eveza umsebenzi Wakhe wobuNkulunkulu—yilokho okushiwo ukubonakala noma ukuthatha isimo somzimba womuntu. Ngesikhathi sokuthatha Kwakhe isimo somuntu kokuqala, kwakudingeka ukuba uNkulunkulu aphulukise abagulayo futhi axoshe amadimoni ngoba umsebenzi Wakhe kwakungukuhlenga. Ukuze ahlenge isintu sisonke, Yena kwakudingeka ukuba abe nomusa futhi athethelele. Umsebenzi awenza ngaphambi kokuba abethelwe ukuphulukisa abagulayo nokuxosha amadimoni, okwakubikezela ukusindisa Kwakhe isintu esonweni nasemanyaleni. Ngenxa yokuthi kwakuyiNkathi yoMusa, kwakufanelekile ukuba Yena aphulukise abagulayo, ngaleyo ndlela abonise izibonakaliso nezimangaliso, ezazimele umusa kuleyo nkathi; ngoba iNkathi yoMusa yayigxile ekupheni umusa, okufanekiswa ngokuthula, injabulo, nezibusiso eziphathekayo, konke okuyizimpawu zokholo lwabantu kuJesu. Okuwukuthi, ukuphulukisa

---

abagulayo, ukuxosha amadimoni nokupha umusa, kwakungamakhono emvelo, enyama kaJesu eNkathini yoMusa, ayengumsebenzi kaMoya owawubonakala enyameni. Kodwa lapho enza le misebenzi, wayephila enyameni, akazange adlulele ngaleya kwenyama. Akukhathaleki ukuthi iziphi izenzo zokuphulukisa ayezenza, wayelokhu enobuntu obujwayelekile, wayelokhu ephila ukuphila okujwayelekile. Isizathu sokuba ngithi ngenkathi yokuthatha isimo somuntu kukaNkulunkulu, inyama yenza yonke imisebenzi kaMoya, ukuthi akukhathaleki ukuthi yimuphi umsebenzi ayewenza, wawenza esesimweni somuntu. Kodwa ngenxa yomsebenzi Wakhe, abantu abazange bathathe inyama Yakhe ngokuthi inengqikithi esemzimbeni ngokuphelele, ngoba le nyama yayenza izimangaliso futhi ngezinye izikhathi ezithile wayenza izinto ezazedlula inyama. Empeleni, zonke lezi zehlo zenzeka ngemva kokuba eseqale inkonzo Yakhe, njengokuvivinywa Kwakhe izinsuku ezingamashumi amane noma ukuguqulwa kwesimo Sakhe entabeni. Ngakho ngoJesu, injongo yokuthi uNkulunkulu athathe umzimba wenyama yayingakafezeki ngokugcwele, kodwa kwafezeka ingxenye yayo. Impilo ayiphila enyameni ngaphambi kokuba aqale umsebenzi Wakhe yayikade ijwayelekile kakhulu, ngazo zonke izindlela. Ngemva kokuba eseqale umsebenzi wagcina ingaphandle lenyama Yakhe kuphela. Ngenxa yokuthi umsebenzi Wakhe wawubonakalisa ubuNkulunkulu, wakwedlula ukusebenza okujwayelekile kwenyama. Vele, inyama kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu yayehlukile kubantu begazi nenyama. Empeleni, empilweni Yakhe yansuku zonke, wayekudinga njalo ukudla, okokugqoka, ukulala kanye nendawo yokuhlala njengawo wonke umuntu, wayedinga zonke izidingo zokuphila, ecabanga njengomuntu ojwayelekile. Abantu babesambheka njengomuntu ojwayelekile ngaphandle kokuthi umsebenzi ayewenza wawungaphezu kakhulu kowomuntu. Empeleni, akukhathaleki ukuthi wayenzani, wayephila ebuntwini obuvamile nobujwayelekile futhi maqondana nokwenza Kwakhe umsebenzi, ukucabanga Kwakhe kwakujwayelekile kakhulu, imicabango Yakhe yayicacile kakhulu, ngaphezu kweyabanye abantu abajwayelekile. Kwakubalulekile kuNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ukuba acabange ngale ndlela enengqondo ngoba umsebenzi waphezulu wawudinga ukuvezwa yinyama ukucabanga kwayo okwakuzofana kakhulu nokomuntu ojwayelekile futhi imicabango yayo eyayizoba ecace kakhulu—yingaleyo ndlela kuphela inyama Yakhe eyayizobonisa ngayo umsebenzi wobuNkulunkulu. Kuyo yonke iminyaka engamashumi amathathu nantathu kanye nengxenye uJesu ayiphila emhlabeni, wabugcina ubuntu Bakhe obujwayelekile kodwa ngenxa yomsebenzi Wakhe ngesikhathi seminyaka emithathu nengxenye asichitha enkonzweni Yakhe, abantu babecabanga ukuthi wayedlulele ngale kobuntu obujwayelekile, okuwukuthi wayenamandla angaphezu kwawemvelo amaningi nakakhulu kunangaphambili. Eqinisweni, ubuntu obujwayelekile bukaJesu abuzange buguquke ngaphambi nangemva kokuba eqale inkonzo Yakhe; ubuntu Bakhe babufana ngaso sonke isikhathi, kodwa ngenxa yomehluko wangesikhathi sangaphambi nesingemva kokuqala Kwakhe inkonzo Yakhe, mibili imibono

---

eyavela mayelana nenyama Yakhe. Ngisho noma abantu babecabangani, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu wagcina ubuyena, ubuntu Bakhe obujwayelekile basekuqaleni ngaso sonke isikhathi ngoba selokhu uNkulunkulu aba sesimweni somuntu, wayephila enyameni, inyama eyayinobuntu obujwayelekile. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi wayenza inkonzo Yakhe noma cha, ubuntu obujwayelekile benyama Yakhe babungeke bususwe ngoba ubuntu buyingqikithi eyisisekelo senyama. Ngaphambi kokuba uJesu enze inkonzo Yakhe, inyama Yakhe yayilokhu ijwayelekile, etholakala kuzo zonke izinto ezenziwa ngabantu; akazange abonakale nakancane emandleni angajwayelekile, futhi akazange enze izimangaliso. Ngaleso sikhathi, wayengumuntu nje ojwayelekile owayekhonzisa uNkulunkulu, nakuba lokho ayekuphokophele kwakunokuthembeka nobuqotho okudlula wonke umuntu. Lena yindlela ubuntu Bakhe obujwayeleke kakhulu obazibonakalisa ngayo. Ngenxa yokuthi awukho umsebenzi awenza ngaphambi kokuba aqale inkonzo Yakhe, akekho owayemazi ukuthi ungubani, akekho owayengasho ukuthi inyama Yakhe ihlukile kuneyabanye ngoba akenzanga nesisodwa isimangaliso lesi, akenzanga nowodwa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Kodwa, ngemva kokuqala Kwakhe inkonzo Yakhe, wagcina ingaphandle lobuntu Bakhe obujwayelekile futhi wayesaphila ngokucabanga komuntu okujwayelekile kodwa ngenxa yokuthi wayeseqalile ukwenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo, wayeseqale inkonzo kaKristu futhi wenza umsebenzi owawungeke wenziwe abantu abafayo, abantu begazi nenyama, abantu babecabanga ukuthi akanabo ubuntu obujwayelekile futhi wayengeyona inyama ejwayelekile kodwa inyama engaphelele. Ngenxa yomsebenzi awenza, abantu babethi wayenguNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kodwa ongenabo ubuntu obujwayelekile. Lokhu ukuqonda okuyiphutha, ngoba abantu abazange baqonde ukubaluleka kokuthatha isimo somuntu kukaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kungaqondi kahle kwasuka ekutheni, umsebenzi owaboniswa uNkulunkulu esenyameni wawungowobunkulunkulu, uboniswa enyameni enobuntu obujwayelekile. UNkulunkulu wayembethe inyama, wahlala ngaphakathi kwayo, futhi umsebenzi Wakhe ebuntwini Bakhe wasitha ukujwayeleka kobuntu Bakhe. Ngalesi sizathu abantu bakholwa wukuthi uNkulunkulu wayengenabo ubuntu kodwa wayenobunkulunkulu kuphela.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingqikithi Yenyama Ehlalwe UNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 102)**

UNkulunkulu, ekubeni Kwakhe sesimweni somuntu okokuqala akazange awuqede umsebenzi wokuba sesimweni somuntu; waqeda isigaba sokuqala kuphela leso okwakubalulekile ukuba uNkulunkulu asenze esesimweni somuntu. Ngakho, ukuze aqede umsebenzi wokuba sesimweni somuntu, uNkulunkulu ubuyele enyameni futhi, ukuphila konke ukujwayeleka nobunjalo benyama, okungukuthi, enza ukuba iZwi likaNkulunkulu lizibonakalise enyameni

---

ejwayelekile futhi evamile ngokuphelele, ngalokho ephetha umsebenzi ayewushiye engawuqedanga esesimweni somuntu. Inyama yesibili ethathe isimo somuntu ngokwengqikithi isafana neyokuqala, kodwa ingokoqobo ngisho nakakhulu, ijwayeleke nakakhulu kuneyokuqala. Ngenxa yalokho, ubuhlungu uNkulunkulu wesibili osesimweni somuntu abubekezelelayo bukhulu kakhulu kunobokuqala, kodwa lokhu kuhlupheka kungenxa yenkonzo Yakhe esesimweni somuntu okuhlukile kunokuhlupheka komuntu owonakele. Futhi kuvela ekujwayelekeni neqiniso lenyama Yakhe. Ngenxa yokuthi wenza inkonzo Yakhe emzimbeni ongokoqobo nojwayelekile, inyama kumele ibhekane nokuhlushwa okukhulu. Ukuvama Kwakhe nokuba ngokoqobo kwenyama Yakhe, kusho ukuhlupheka okukhulu nakakhulu lapho enza inkonzo Yakhe. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uvezwa enyameni ejwayeleke kakhulu, engesona nhlobo isimangaliso. Ngenxa yokuthi inyama Yakhe ijwayelekile futhi kumele ithwale umsebenzi wokusindisa abantu, uhlupheka nakakhulu kunenyama enamandla angajwayelekile—konke lokho kuhlupheka kusukela eqinisweni nokujwayeleka kwenyama Yakhe. Kusukela kulokho kuhlupheka le mizimba emibili esesimweni somuntu eyabhekana nakho lapho yenza izinkonzo Zayo, lokhu kwenza kubonakale ukubaluleka kwenyama ethathe isimo somuntu. Ukuvama Kwakhe nokuba ngokoqobo kwenyama Yakhe, kusho ukuhlupheka okukhulu nakakhulu okumele akubekezelele njengoba enza umsebenzi, abantu baba nombono omubi nakakhulu kwande nezingozi ezingamehlela. Nokho, lapho inyama iba ngokoqobo nakakhulu, yilapho iba nezidingo kanye nobuntu obujwayelekile nakakhulu, kuba yilapho ikwazi khona ukwenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enyameni. Kwakuyinyama kaJesu eyabethelwa esiphambanweni, inyama Yakhe le anikela ngayo njengomhlatselo wesono; kwakungenyama enobuntu obujwayelekile anqoba ngayo uSathane futhi wasindisa umuntu esiphambanweni ngokuphelele. Futhi kulapho eyinyama ephelele lapho uNkulunkulu, ekubeni Kwakhe sesimweni somuntu okwesibili, enza khona umsebenzi wokunqoba futhi ehlule uSathane. Yinyama ejwayelekile futhi engokoqobo ngokuphelele kuphela engenza umsebenzi wokunqoba sewuwonke futhi inikeze ubufakazi obunamandla. Okuwukuthi, ukunqoba umuntu kwenziwa ukuba kuphumelele ngeqiniso nokujwayeleka kukaNkulunkulu osenyameni, hhayi ngezimangaliso nezambulo ezingaphezu kwamandla emvelo. Inkonzo yalo Nkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ukukhuluma, futhi ngaleyo ndlela anqobe futhi aphelelise umuntu; ngamanye amazwi, umsebenzi kaMoya owenzeka enyameni, umsebenzi wenyama, ukukhuluma bese ngalokho unqobe, wembule, uphelelise futhi ususe umuntu ngokuphelele. Ngakho, kungomsebenzi wokunqoba lapho umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enyameni uyofezeka ngokugcwele. Umsebenzi wokuqala wokuhlenga wawungukuqala komsebenzi wokuba sesimweni somuntu; inyama eyenza umsebenzi wokunqoba izoqeda wonke umsebenzi wokuthatha isimo somzimba wenyama. Uma siwuhlukanisa ngokobulili, omunye ungowesilisa kanti omunye ungowesifazane; kulokhu, incazelo yokuthatha isimo somuntu kukaNkulunkulu seyiphelele. Le ncazelo iqeda

---

imibono eyiphutha yabantu ngoNkulunkulu: UNkulunkulu angaba yikho kokubili owesilisa nowesifazane, futhi uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu eqinisweni akanabo ubulili. Wenza kokubili owesilisa nowesifazane futhi Kuye, akukho kuhlukanisa ngobulili. Kulesi sigaba somsebenzi uNkulunkulu akazenzi izibonakaliso nezimangaliso, ukuze umsebenzi uphumelele ngamazwi. Isizathu salokhu, ngaphezu kwalokho, ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kulokhu akuwona owokuphulukisa abagulayo nokuxosha amadimoni, kodwa ungowokunqoba umuntu ngokukhuluma, okusho ukuthi ikhono eyazalwa nalo le nyama kaNkulunkulu ethathe isimo somuntu, ukukhuluma amazwi nokunqoba umuntu, hhayi ukwelapha abagulayo nokuxosha amadimoni. Umsebenzi Wakhe ebuntwini obujwayelekile akukhona ukuba enze izimangaliso, akukhona ukwelapha abagulayo nokuxosha amadimoni, kodwa ukukhuluma, ngakho inyama kaNkulunkulu yesibili ibonakala ijwayeleke kakhulu kubantu kuneyokuqala. Abantu bayabona ukuthi ukuba kukaNkulunkulu esimweni somuntu akuwona amanga; kodwa loNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uhlukile kunoJesu osesimweni somuntu nakuba bobabili bengoNkulunkulu abasesimweni somuntu, kodwa abafani ncamashi. UJesu wayenobuntu obujwayelekile, ubuntu obuvamile, kodwa wayelandelwa izibonakaliso nezimangaliso eziningi. Kulo Nkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, amehlo abantu angeke abone izimangaliso noma izibonakaliso, noma ukuphulukisa abagulayo nokuxosha amadimoni, noma ukuhamba phezu kolwandle, noma ukuzila ukudla izinsuku ezingamashumi amane.... Akenzi umsebenzi ofana nalowo owenziwa uJesu, kungekhona ukuthi inyama Yakhe ihlukile kwekaJesu empeleni, kodwa ngenxa yokuthi akuyona inkonzo Yakhe ukuphulukisa abagulayo nokuxosha amadimoni. Akawudicileli phansi umsebenzi Wakhe noma aphazamise umsebenzi Wakhe. Njengoba enqoba umuntu ngamazwi Akhe angempela, asikho isidingo sokuba amthobise ngezimangaliso ngakho lesi sigaba singesokuqedela umsebenzi wokuba sebuntwini kukaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ombona namuhla uyinyama ephелеle futhi akukho simangaliso esingaqondakali Ngaye. Uyagula njengabanye abantu, udinga ukudla nokokugqoka njengabanye, eyinyama ngokuphelele. Uma ngalesi sikhathi, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu wayenza izimangaliso nezimangaliso ezingajwayelekile, uma wayephulukisa abagulayo, exosha amadimoni noma abulale nje ngezwi elilodwa, umsebenzi wokunqoba bewungenziwa kanjani? Umsebenzi ungasakazeka kanjani ezizweni zabeZizwe? Ukuphulukisa abagulayo nokuxosha amadimoni kwakuwumsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa, isinyathelo sokuqala emsebenzini wokuhlenga futhi manje njengoba uNkulunkulu esemsindisile umuntu esiphambanweni, akasawenzi lowo msebenzi. Uma ezinsukwini zokugcina “UNkulunkulu” ofana nokubonakala kukaJesu, lowo owaphulukisa abagulayo, waxosha amadimoni futhi owabethelwa ngenxa yomuntu, “lowo Nkulunkulu,” nakuba efana nalowo ochazwa eBhayibhelini futhi kulula kumuntu ukuba amamukele, ubengeke, empeleni abe inyama egqokwe nguMoya kaNkulunkulu, kodwa egqokwe ngumoya omubi. Ngoba kuyisimiso



---

somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ukungalokothi aphinde lokho asekufezile. Ngakho, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wesibili osesimweni somuntu uhlukile kulowo wokuqala. Ezinsukwini zokugcina, uNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi wokunqoba enyameni evamile, ejwayelekile; aphulukise abagulayo, angeke abethelwe ngenxa yabantu kodwa uyakhuluma nje kuphela amazwi esesimweni somuntu, anqobe abantu esesimweni somuntu. Inyama enjalo kuphela ebonakalisa ukuba uNkulunkulu othathe isimo somuntu; inyama enjalo kuphela engafeza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enyameni.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingqikithi Yenyama Ehlalwe UNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 103)**

Ngisho noma kulesi sigaba uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ubekezelela ubunzima noma wenza inkonzo Yakhe, wenza kanjalo ukuze aphelelise incazelo yokuba sesimweni somuntu, ngoba lokhu kungokokugcina esesimweni somuntu. UNkulunkulu angaba sesimweni somuntu kabili kuphela. Angeke kwenzeke okwesithathu. Okokuqala ukuthathwa komzimba wobuntu kwakungowesilisa, okwesibili kwakungowesifazane ngakho umfanekiso wenyama kaNkulunkulu uphelele emqondweni womuntu; ngaphezu kwalokho, kokubili ukuthathwa komzimba wobuntu sekuwuqedile kakade umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enyameni. Kokokuqala uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu waba nobuntu obujwayelekile, ukuze aphelelise incazelo yokuba Kwakhe semzimbeni womuntu. Ngalesi sikhathi futhi unobuntu obujwayelekile, kodwa incazelo yokuba Kwakhe enyameni ihlukile: Ijulile, futhi umsebenzi Wakhe ubaluleke nakakhulu. Isizathu sokuba uNkulunkulu aphinde abe yinyama ukuba kupheleliswe incazelo yokuba Kwakhe sesimweni somuntu. Lapho uNkulunkulu esesiphethe ngokuphelele lesi sigaba somsebenzi Wakhe, okuwukuthi, uNkulunkulu esebenza enyameni, uzobe uphelile futhi uzobe ungasekho umsebenzi okumele wenziwe enyameni. Okuwukuthi, kusukela manje kuqhubeka uNkulunkulu ngeke aphinde afike abe yinyama ukuze enze umsebenzi Wakhe. Umsebenzi uNkulunkulu wenza ngokuba abe sesimweni somuntu wawungukusindisa nokuphelelisa isintu kuphela. Ngamanye amazwi, akuvamile neze ukuba uNkulunkulu afike abe sesimweni somuntu ngaphandle kokuba ezele umsebenzi. Ngokufika abe sesimweni somuntu ukuze asebenze, ubonisa uSathane ukuthi uNkulunkulu usesimweni somuntu, ungumuntu ojwayelekile, umuntu ovamile—kepha futhi angabusa enqobile phezu komhlaba, angamqeda nya uSathane, ahlenge isintu futhi anqobe isintu! Inhloso yomsebenzi kaSathane ukonakalisa isintu, ibe inhloso kaNkulunkulu kuwukusindisa isintu. USathane ucupha abantu emgodini wakwalasha ongagcwali, ebe uNkulunkulu ebahlenga kuwo. USathane wenza bonke abantu ukuba bamukhonze, ebe uNkulunkulu ebona babe ngaphansi kombuso Wakhe ngoba uyiNkosi yendalo. Wonke lo msebenzi ufezwa ngokuba uNkulunkulu abe sesimweni somuntu kabili. Inyama Yakhe

---

eqinisweni ingubunye bobuntu nobuNkulunkulu futhi inobuntu obujwayelekile. Ngakho, ngaphandle kokuba uNkulunkulu abe sesimweni somuntu, uNkulunkulu ubengeke aphumelele ekusindiseni isintu, futhi ngaphandle kobuntu obujwayelekile benyama Yakhe, umsebenzi Wakhe enyameni ngabe awuzange uphumelele. Ingqikithi yokuba uNkulunkulu abe sesimweni somuntu wukuthi kumele abe nobuntu obujwayelekile; ngoba ukube kwenzeka ngenye indlela bekuyophikisana nenhloso kaNkulunkulu yasekuqaleni yokuba abe sesimweni somuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingqikithi Yenyama Ehlalwe UNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 104)**

Kungani ngithi incazelo yokuba uNkulunkulu abe sesimweni somuntu ayipheleliswanga emsebenzini kaJesu? Yingenxa yokuthi uLizwi akabanga yinyama ngokuphelele. Lokho uJesu akwenza kuphela kwakuyingxenye yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu; Wenza kuphela umsebenzi wokuhlenga futhi akazange awuqede umsebenzi wokuzusa umuntu ngokuphelele. Ngalesi sizathu, uNkulunkulu ube yinyama futhi ngezinsuku zokugcina. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi naso senziwa enyameni ejwayelekile, senziwe umuntu ojwayelekile kakhulu, obuntu bakhe obungababazeki nakancane. Ngamanye amazwi, uNkulunkulu ube umuntu ophelele, futhi ungumuntu obuntu bakhe bungobukaNkulunkulu, umuntu ophelele, inyama ephelele, owenza umsebenzi. Emehlweni omuntu, uyinyama nje engababazeki nhlobo, umuntu ojwayeleke kakhulu okhuluma ulimi lwasezulwini, ongabonisi zibonakaliso, ongenzi zimangaliso, kungasaphathwa ukuthi adalule iqiniso langempela ngenkolo emahholo amakhulu emihlangano. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu wesibili, ubonakala kubantu ungafani kakhulu nokaNkulunkulu wokuqala owayesesimweni somuntu kangangokuthi kusengathi akukho nokuncane kuyo okufanayo futhi akukho okwenziwa emsebenzini wokuqala okungabonakala kulesi sikhathi. Nakuba umsebenzi wenyama ethathe isimo somuntu yesibili uhlukile kunalowo weyokuqala, lokho akufakazi ukuthi umthombo wabo awuwodwa. Ukuthi umthombo Wabo uyafana yini, kuncike ekutheni uhlobo olunjani lomsebenzi owenziwe ngabantu abangokwenyama hhayi owenziwe yingaphandle Labo. Ngesikhathi sezigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi Wakhe, uNkulunkulu usebe sesimweni somuntu kabili, futhi kuzo zombili izikhathi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu othathe isimo somuntu uqala inkathi entsha, wethula umsebenzi omusha; ukuthatha umzimba womuntu kokubili kuyahambisana. Kuyinto engenakwenzeka ukuba amehlo omuntu abone ukuthi yomibili le mizimba empeleni ivela emthonjeni owodwa. Akubuzwa, kungaphezu kokubona komuntu noma ukucabanga komuntu. Kodwa engqikithini Yayo iyafana ngoba imisebenzi Yayo ivela kuMoya ofanayo. Ukuthi yomibili le mizimba ethathe isimo somuntu ivela emthonjeni ofanayo angeke kwahlulelwe ngesikhathi noma indawo ezalelwe kuyo, noma ezinye izinto ezifana nalezo, kodwa ngomsebenzi waphezulu obonakaliswe

---

Yiyo. Umzimba othathe isimo somuntu wesibili awenzi nowodwa umsebenzi owenziwa nguJesu, ngoba umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awuhambisani nalokho okubonakala eningini njengokulungile, kodwa isikhathi ngasinye uvula indlela entsha. Umzimba wesibili awuhlosile ukujulisa noma ukuqinisa umthelela womzimba wokuqala ezingqondweni zabantu, kodwa ukuhambisana nawo nokuwuphelelisa ukuze ulwazi ngoNkulunkulu lujule kubantu, nokuba ugqashule yonke imithetho esezinhliziyweni zabantu nokususa zonke izithombe eziyinkohliso ngoNkulunkulu ezingqondweni zabo. Kungashiwo ukuthi asikho nesisodwa isigaba somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo esinganikeza umuntu ulwazi oluphelele Ngaye; isigaba ngasinye sinikeza ingxenye, hhayi lonke ulwazi Ngaye. Nakuba uNkulunkulu ezivezile isimo Sakhe ngokuphelele, ngenxa yokuthi ukuqonda komuntu kunomkhawulo, ulwazi lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu lulokhu lungaphelele. Kuyinto engenakwenzeka, ngokusebenzisa ulimi lwabantu, ukuveza isimo sikaNkulunkulu sisonke; kungasaphathwa ukuthi kuncane kangakanani isigaba ngasinye somsebenzi Wakhe esingakuveza ngoNkulunkulu ephelele? Usebenza esenyameni embozwe ubuntu Bakhe obujwayelekile, futhi umuntu angamazi kuphela ngezenzo zobunkulunkulu Bakhe kuphela, hhayi ngomzimba Wakhe obonakalayo. UNkulunkulu uba sesimweni somuntu ukuze avumele ukuba umuntu amazi ngemisebenzi Yakhe ehluahlukene, futhi asikho isigaba somsebenzi Wakhe esifana nesinye. Yingale ndlela kuphela umuntu angaba khona nolwazi oluphelele ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu esenyameni, hhayi ngokubopheleka engxenyeni eyodwa. Nakuba umsebenzi wemizimba emibili esesimweni somuntu ungafani, ingqikithi yale mizimba, nomthombo womsebenzi Wayo, kuyefana; ukuthi nje ikhona ukuze yenze izigaba ezimbili zomsebenzi ezehlukene futhi ibe sezinkathini ezimbili ezingafani. Akukhathaleki ukuthi kwenzekani, imizimba kaNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu inengqikithi efanayo nomthombo ofanayo—leli yiqiniso elingenakuphikwa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingqikithi Yeniyama Ehlalwe UNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Liseniyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 105)**

UNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kuthiwa nguKristu, kanti uKristu uyinyama embethwe uMoya kaNkulunkulu. Le nyama ayifani nomuntu oyinyama. Lo mehluko wenziwa ukuthi uKristu akayena owenyama negazi kodwa usesimweni somuntu kaMoya. Unesimo sobuntu obujwayelekile nobunkulunkulu obuphelele. Akekho umuntu onobunkulunkulu Bakhe. Ubuntu Bakhe obujwayelekile busekela yonke imisebenzi Yakhe ejwayelekile esenyameni, kanti ubunkulunkulu bona benza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. Noma ngabe ubuntu noma ubunkulunkulu Bakhe, kokubili kuthobela intando kaBaba osezulwini. Ingqikithi kaKristu uMoya, okungukuthi, ubunkulunkulu. Ngelokho-ke, ingqikithi Yakhe ngekaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe; le ngqikithi angeke iwuphazamise umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi akukho angakwenza

---

okubulala umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi angeke akhulume amazwi aphambana nentando Yakhe. Ngakho-ke, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu angeke awenze umsebenzi ozophazamisa ukuphatha Kwakhe. Yilokhu okumele bonke abantu bakuqonde. Umongo womsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ukusindisa abantu ngenxa yokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Kanjalo, umsebenzi kaKristu ukusindisa abantu ngenxa yentando kaNkulunkulu. Ngokuthi uNkulunkulu uba yinyama, uyabazi ingqikithi Bakhe enyameni Yakhe, ngendlela yokuthi inyama Yakhe yanele ukwenza umsebenzi Wakhe. Ngelokho-ke, wonke umsebenzi kaMoya kaNkulunkulu uthathelwa indawo umsebenzi kaKristu ngesikhathi sokuba sesimweni somuntu, kanti futhi umongo wawo wonke umsebenzi ngesikhathi sokuba sesimweni somuntu ungumsebenzi kaKristu. Awukwazi ukuhlanganyelwa nomsebenzi wangenye inkathi. Futhi njengoba uNkulunkulu eba yinyama, usebenza ngokuba sesimweni somuntu; njengoba eza esenyameni, umsebenzi okumele awenze uwuphelelisa esenyameni. Noma ngabe uMoya kaNkulunkulu noma uKristu, konke kunguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, futhi wenza umsebenzi okumele awenze enze nenkonzo okumele ayenze.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingqikithi KaKristu Ukuthobela Intando KaBaba Osezulwini” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 106)**

Ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu uqobo lwayo isebenzisa igunya, kodwa uyakwazi ukuthobela ngokuphelele igunya eliphuma Kuye. Noma ngabe umsebenzi kaMoya noma umsebenzi wenyama, akungqubuzani. Amandla kaMoya kaNkulunkulu anegunya phezu kwendalo yonke. Inyama enengqikithi kaNkulunkulu nayo inegunya, kodwa uNkulunkulu osenyameni angenza wonke umsebenzi olalela intando kaBaba Osezulwini. Lokhu ngeke kutholwe noma kuqondwe umuntu. UNkulunkulu uqobo unamandla, kodwa inyama Yakhe ingathobela igunya Lakhe. Lokhu yincazelo ejulile yamazwi athi: “UKristu uthobela intando kaNkulunkulu uBaba.” UNkulunkulu unguMoya futhi angenza umsebenzi wokusindisa, njengoba uNkulunkulu engaba umuntu. Kodwa-ke, uNkulunkulu uqobo wenza umsebenzi Wakhe; akaphazamisi noma agxambukele, futhi akawenzi umsebenzi ophikisanayo, ngoba ingqikithi yomsebenzi owenziwa uMoya nowenziwa inyama uyafana. Noma ngabe uMoya noma inyama, kokubili kwenzelwe ukugcwalisa intando eyodwa nokuphatha umsebenzi ofanayo. Yize noma uMoya nenyama kunezinto ezingafani, ingqikithi bako buyafana; kokubili kunongqikithi bukaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, kanye nobuNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. UNkulunkulu uqobo akanakho ukungalaleli; ingqikithi Yakhe ilungile. Uyikho konke okuhle nokulungile, futhi uwuthando lonke. Noma esenyameni, uNkulunkulu akenzi into yokungalaleli uNkulunkulu uBaba. Ngisho noma ngabe kusho ukuthi akanikele ngempilo Yakhe, uzokwenza ngenhliziyo ekhululekile angafuni

---

ukukhetha okunye. UNkulunkulu akanakho ukuzilungisa nokuzibona ebalulekile, noma ukuzidla nokuzikhukhumeza; akanakho ukungathembeki. Konke lokhu okungalaleli uNkulunkulu kuqhamuka kuSathane; uSathane nguye umsuka wobubi nenkohlakalo. Isizathu esenza ukuthi umuntu abe nezici ezifana nezikaSathane ukuthi umuntu wonakaliswe waphinde wasetshenzwa nguSathane. UKristu akonakalisiwe nguSathane, yikho enezimpawu zikaNkulunkulu futhi azikho ezikaSathane. Noma ngabe umsebenzi unzima kangakanani noma inyama ibuthaka kangakanani, uNkulunkulu, esaphila enyameni, angeke enze okuzophazamisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo, ingaphathwa eyokushiya intando kaNkulunkulu uBaba ngokungalaleli. Angancamela ukuzwa izinhlungu zenyama kunokuthi aphambane nentando kaNkulunkulu uBaba; kunjengoba uJesu asho emkhulekweni. “Baba, uma kungenzeka, mayidlule le ndebe Kimi; kodwa kungabi ngentando Yami, kodwa kube ngentando Yakho.” Umuntu uyokhetha, kodwa uKristu angeke akhethe. Yize enomfanekiso kaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, kodwa usafuna ukwenza intando kaNkulunkulu uBaba, agcwalisele lokhu uNkulunkulu uBaba amethembe ngakho, ngasohlangothini lwenyama. Lokhu into umuntu angeke akwazi ukuyenza. Lokhu okuphuma kuSathane akunangqikithi kaNkulunkulu, kunokungalaleli nokuphikisa uNkulunkulu. Angeke kumlalele ngokuphelele uNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke kuyithobele intando kaNkulunkulu. Bonke abantu ngaphandle kukaKristu bangakwenza lokhu okuphikisa uNkulunkulu, futhi akekho noyedwa ongamukela umsebenzi athenjwe uNkulunkulu ngawo; akekho noyedwa ongakwazi ukubona ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu njengomsebenzi wabo okumele bawenze. Ukuthobela intando kaNkulunkulu uBaba kuyingqikithi kaKristu; ukungalaleli uNkulunkulu kufana noSathane. Lezi zinto zombili azihambelani, futhi noma ubani onalezi zici zikaSathane angeke abizwe ngoKristu. Isizathu esenza ukuthi umuntu angakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu esikhundleni Sakhe yingoba umuntu akanaso nesisodwa isimo sengqikithi kaNkulunkulu. Umuntu usebenzela uNkulunkulu ngoba efuna ukuzuza okwakhe nekusasa lakhe, kodwa uKristu usebenzela ukwenza intando kaNkulunkulu uBaba.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingqikithi KaKristu Ukuthobela Intando KaBaba Osezulwini” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 107)**

Ubuntu bukaKristu bubuswa ubunkulunkulu Bakhe. Yize noma esenyameni, ubuntu Bakhe abufani ncamashi nalobo bomuntu wenyama. Unesimo Sakhe esihlukile, naso futhi sibuswa ubunkulunkulu Bakhe. UbuNkulunkulu Bakhe abunabuthaka; ubuthaka bukaKristu buchaza lobo obobuntu Bakhe. Ngezinga elithile, lobu buthaka bucindezela ubunkulunkulu Bakhe, kodwa imikhawulo efana nale iphakathi komthamo nesikhathi esithile, futhi ayinamkhawulo. Uma kufika isikhathi sokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe wobunkulunkulu, wenziwa ngaphandle kokunaka

---

ubuntu Bakhe. Ubuntu bukaKristu buholwa ubunkulunkulu Bakhe ngokuphelele. Ngaphandle kwempilo Yakhe ejwayelekile yobuntu Bakhe, konke okunye ukwenza kobuntu Bakhe kuthonywa, kuthintwe futhi kuqondiswe ubunkulunkulu Bakhe. Yize uKristu enobuntu, abuwuphazamisi umsebenzi wobunkulunkulu Bakhe. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi ubuntu bukaKristu buholwa ubunkulunkulu Bakhe; yize ubuntu Bakhe bungavuthiwe endleleni aziphatha ngayo phambi kwabanye, akuwuthinti umsebenzi ojwayelekile wobunkulunkulu Bakhe. Uma ngithi ubuntu Bakhe abonakaliswanga, ngisho ukuthi ubuntu bukaKristu bungaqondiswa ngqo ubunkulunkulu Bakhe, nokuthi unobuhlakani obuphezulu kunalobo bomuntu ojwayelekile. Ubuntu Bakhe bufanele ukuholwa ubunkulunkulu obusemsebenzini Wakhe; Ubuntu Bakhe bukwazi kakhulu ukuveza umsebenzi wobunkulunkulu, futhi buyakwazi kakhulu ukuthobela umsebenzi ofana nalowo. Njengoba uNkulunkulu esebenza enyameni, akakhohlwa umsebenzi okumele wenziwe umuntu osenyameni; uyakwazi ukudumisa uNkulunkulu ezulwini ngenhliziyo eneqiniso. Unengqikithi kaNkulunkulu, kanti ubuyena yilobu bukaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. Ukuthi nje uze emhlabeni waba umuntu odaliwe, waba nomzimba womuntu odaliwe, futhi manje unobuntu ayengenabo ngaphambilini; uyakwazi ukudumisa uNkulunkulu ezulwini. Lokhu ukuba uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe futhi uhluke kumuntu. Ubuyena bunguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. Kungokwenyama okwenza ukuthi adumise uNkulunkulu; ngakho-ke, amazwi athi “uKristu udumisa uNkulunkulu ezulwini” awalona iphutha. Akufunayo kumuntu ubuyena; usekufezile konke lokho akucelile kumuntu ngaphambi kokucela lokhu kubo. Angeke afune izinto kubantu ebe Yena engazenzi, ngoba konke lokhu kwenza ubuyena. Ngale kokuthi uwenza kanjani umsebenzi Wakhe, angeke angamlaleli uNkulunkulu. Noma ngabe yini ayicela kubantu, akukho okungaphezu kwalokho umuntu akwazi ukukwenza. Konke akwenzayo ukwenza intando kaNkulunkulu futhi kungenxa yokuphatha Kwakhe. Ubunkulunkulu bukaKristu bungaphezulu kwabo bonke abantu, ngakho-ke unegunya phezu kwezidalwa zonke. Leli gunya lingubunkulunkulu Bakhe, isimo nobuyena bukaNkulunkulu uqobo, okusho ubuyena. Ngalokho, noma ngabe ubuntu Bakhe bujwayeleke kangakanani, kungephikwe ukuthi unobuyena obunguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe; noma ngabe ukuphi uyakhuluma futhi noma kanjani uthobela intando kaNkulunkulu, angeke kuthiwe akayena uNkulunkulu uqobo. Abantu abayizilima nabangenalwazi bahlala bethi ubuntu obujwayelekile bukaKristu buyiphutha. Noma engakuveza kanjani ubunkulunkulu Bakhe, abantu bayahluleka ukuvuma ukuthi unguKristu. Uma uKristu eveza ukulalela nokuthobeka Kwakhe, yilapho abantu abangezona kakhulu izilima bembona njengoKristu. Kukhona nalabo abamkhipha inyumbazane nokwedelela, kodwa babeke “amadoda amakhulu” aneziqu eziphakeme phezu kwetafula ukuba akhonzwe. Ukuphikisa nokungalaleli kwabantu uNkulunkulu kubangelwa ukuthi ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu ophila enyameni ithobela intando kaNkulunkulu, kanjalo nobuntu obujwayelekile bukaKristu; kulapho kukhona umsuka wokuphikisa nokungalaleli

---

uNkulunkulu. Ukuba uKristu ubengenakho ukuzifihla ebuntwini noma engayifuni intando kaNkulunkulu uBaba ngokubona kwabantu abadaliwe, kodwa egcwele ubuntu obukhulu, mhlawumbe ngabe akekho umuntu ongalaleli. Into eyenza ukuthi abantu bafune ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu ongabonakali osezulwini ukuthi uNkulunkulu osezulwini akanabo ubuntu futhi akanakho nokukodwa okufana nokomuntu odaliweyo. Ngakho-ke abantu bamthatha njengomkhulu kunabo, kodwa banakho ukungamfuni uKristu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingqikithi KaKristu Ukuthobela Intando KaBaba Osezulwini” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 108)**

Yize uKristu emhlabeni ekwazi ukusebenza egameni likaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, akezi ngenhloso yokutshengisa bonke abantu umfanekiso Wakhe esenyameni. Akezelanga ukuthi bonke abantu bambone; uzele ukuthi avumele abantu ukuthi bavume ukuholwa isandla Sakhe, bese bengena enkathini entsha. Umsebenzi wenyama kaKristu ngowomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, okusho ukuthi, ngowomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enyameni, hhayi ukuvumela abantu ukuthi baqonde ngokugcwele ingqikithi Yakhe yenyama. Noma ngabe usebenza kanjani, akukwedluli lokhu okutholakala enyameni. Noma ngabe usebenza kanjani, ukwenza lokhu esenyameni enobuntu obujwayelekile, futhi akabavezeli ngokugcwele abantu ubuso beqiniso bukaNkulunkulu. Phezu kwalokho, umsebenzi Wakhe enyameni awubi ngaphezulu kwamandla emvelo noma ungalinganiseki njengoba umuntu ecabanga. Yize noma uKristu emele uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe enyameni futhi ewenza Yena umsebenzi okumele wenziwe uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, akakuphiki ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona ezulwini, futhi akajahi ukumemezela imisebenzi Yakhe. Kunalokho, uhlala ecashile enyameni Yakhe. Ngaphandle kukaKristu, labo abazibiza ngokungelona iqiniso ngoKristu abanakho lokho anakho Yena. Uma eqhathaniswa nesimo soKristu bamanga abazidlayo nabaziphakamisa, kuyacaca ukuthi unhloboni yenyama uKristu. Ukukhula kwezinga lamanga abayiwo, kwenza laba oKristu bamanga baziveze, kanti futhi kulapho beba namandla okwenza izimpawu nezimangaliso ukuze bakhohlise abantu. OKristu bamanga abanaso isimo sikaNkulunkulu; uKristu akangcoliswa nawokuncane nje okungokoKristu bamanga. UNkulunkulu uba yinyama kuphela ukuze aphelelise umsebenzi wenyama, hhayi ngoba efuna ukuthi abantu bambone. Kunalokho, wenza umsebenzi Wakhe ukuthi kube yiwo oqinisekisa ubuyena, avumele lokhu akuvezayo ukuthi kufakazele ingqikithi Yakhe. Ingqikithi yakhe inesisekelo; ubuyena abubanjwe yisandla Sakhe; kodwa bubonakaliswa umsebenzi Wakhe nengqikithi Yakhe. Yize enengqikithi kaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe futhi ekwazi ukwenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo, nalapho useyinyama akafani noMoya. Akayena uNkulunkulu onesimo sikaMoya; unguNkulunkulu onomzimba

---

wenyama. Ngalokho-ke, noma engajwayeleka kanjani noma engaba buthaka kanjani, noma ngabe uyifuna kanjani intando kaNkulunkulu uBaba, ubunkulunkulu Bakhe bungebuphikwe. Esimweni somuntu uNkulunkulu ukhona hhayi kuphela ngobuntu obujwayelekile nobuthaka babo; kukhona nokungaphezu okungubuhle nobunkulunkulu Bakhe obungeqondwe, kanjalo nayo yonke imisebenzi Yakhe esenyameni. Ngalokho-ke, kokubili ubuntu nobunkulunkulu bukuKristu empeleni kukhona ngaphakathi kuKristu. Lokhu akulona ize noma akukho ngaphezu kwamandla emvelo. Uze emhlabeni ephokophelele into eyodwa ukwenza umsebenzi Wakhe; kubalulekile ukuthi ube nobuntu obujwayelekile ukuze wenze umsebenzi emhlabeni; ngale kwalokho, noma ngabe makhulu kangakanani amandla obunkulunkulu Bakhe, umsebenzi wakho wokuqala angeke ube namsebenzi. Yize ubuntu Bakhe bubaluleke kakhulu, abuyona ingqikithi Yakhe. Ingqikithi Yakhe ubunkulunkulu; ngakho-ke, uma nje eqala ukwenza inkonzo Yakhe emhlabeni kulapho eqala khona ukuveza ubuyena bobunkulunkulu Bakhe. Ubuntu Bakhe benzelwe kuphela ukusimamisa impilo ejwayelekile yenyama Yakhe ukuze ubunkulunkulu Bakhe buzokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe ngokujwayelekile enyameni; ubunkulunkulu obuqondisa wonke umsebenzi Wakhe. Uma ewuqeda umsebenzi Wakhe, uzobe esephelelise inkonzo Yakhe. Umuntu okumele akwazi umsebenzi Wakhe ophelilesiwe, futhi umsebenzi Wakhe ozokwenza ukuthi abantu bamazi. Ngenkathi enza umsebenzi Wakhe, kulapho eveza khona ubunkulunkulu Bakhe, okuyisimo esingangcoliswa ubuntu, noma ubuyena obungcoliswe imicabango nendlela yokuziphatha yomuntu. Uma sifika isikhathi sokuthi inkonzo Yakhe yonke ipheleliswe, uzobe esephelelise waphinde waveza ngokuphelele isimo okumele asiveze. Umsebenzi Wakhe awuyalelwa ngumuntu; ukuveza isimo Sakhe nakho ukwenza ngokukhululeka, akulawulwa yingqondo noma kucatshangwe imicabango, kodwa kuvezwa ngokwendalo. Lokhu angeke kutholwe yinoma ubani. Noma ngabe izimo ezimuhqile zinzima noma izimo zingavumi, uyakwazi ukuveza isimo Sakhe ngesikhathi esifanele. Lowo onguKristu uveza ubuKristu, kanti labo abangasikho abanaso isimo sikaKristu. Ngalokho-ke, noma bonke bemphikisa noma benemibono Ngaye, akekho ongaphikisa ngokombono wabantu ukuthi isimo esivezwa nguKristu singesikaNkulunkulu. Bonke laba abalandela uKristu ngenhliziyo eneqiniso noma abafuna uNkulunkulu ngenhloso bazovuma ukuthi unguKristu ngenxa yokuvezwa yisimo sobunkulunkulu Bakhe. Angeke bamphike uKristu ngenxa yanoma ikuphi okunye Kwakhe okungahambisani nokucatshangwa umuntu. Yize umuntu enobulima, bonke bayazi ukuthi iyini intando yomuntu nokuthi yikuphi okuvela kuNkulunkulu. Kungukuthi nje abantu abaningi baphikisa ngabomu uKristu ngenxa yezinhloso zabo. Uma kungengenxa yalokhu, akekho umuntu ongaba nesizathu sokuphika ubukhona bukaKristu, ngoba ubunkulunkulu obuvezwa nguKristu bukhona ngempela, futhi umsebenzi Wakhe ungabonwa ngamehlo enyama.



---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 109)**

Umsebenzi nokuvezwa uKristu kuveza ingqikithi Bakhe. Uyakwazi ukuqeda ngenhliziyo eneqiniso konke lokhu athenjwe ngakho. Uyakwazi ukudumisa uNkulunkulu osezulwini ngenhliziyo eneqiniso, futhi ngenhliziyo eneqiniso afune intando kaNkulunkulu uBaba. Konke lokhu kuvezwa ingqikithi Yakhe. Kanjalo nokwembuleka kwendalo kuvezwa ingqikithi Yakhe; isizathu sokuthi ukwembuleka Kwakhe kwendalo kubizwe kanjena ukuthi lokhu akuvezayo akukhona okokufanekisa, noma umphumela wokufundiswa umuntu, noma umphumela weminyaka eminingi elungiswa ngumuntu. Akazange akufunde noma azihlobise ngakho; kunalokho, kuyinto engaphathi Kuye. Abantu bangawuphika umsebenzi Wakhe, lokhu akuvezayo, ubuntu Bakhe, kanye nayo yonke impilo yobuntu Bakhe obujwayelekile, kodwa akekho ongaphika ukuthi ukhonza uNkulunkulu osezulwini ngenhliziyo eneqiniso; akekho ongaphika ukuthi uzile ukuzofeza intando kaBaba wasezulwini, akekho futhi ongaphika ubuqotho afuna ngabo uNkulunkulu uBaba. Yize isithombe Sakhe singazithokozisi izinzwa, inkulumo Yakhe ingenawo umoya ongaphezu kokuvamile, nomsebenzi Wakhe unganyakazisi umhlaba noma unyakazise izulu njengoba umuntu ecabanga, ngempela unguKristu, ofeza intando kaBaba osezulwini ngenhliziyo eneqiniso, othobela ngokugcwele uBaba osezulwini, futhi othoba kuze kube sekufeni. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi ingqikithi Yakhe yingqikithi kaKristu. Kunzima ukuthi abantu balikholwe leli qiniso kodwa lona likhona impela. Uma inkonzo kaKristu isigcwalisiwe ngokupheleleyo, abantu bazokwazi ukubona emsebenzini Wakhe ukuthi isimo Sakhe nobuyena bumele isimo nobuyena bukaNkulunkulu ezulwini. Ngaleso sikhathi, ukusongwa komsebenzi Wakhe kuzoqinisekisa ukuthi ngempela uyinyama Izwi eliba yiyo, futhi engafani nenyama negazi lomuntu. Isinyathelo ngasinye somsebenzi kaKristu emhlabeni simele okuthile okubalulekile, kodwa umuntu obona umsebenzi uqobo wesinyathelo ngasinye akanakho ukuqonda ukubaluleka komsebenzi Wakhe. Lokhu kunjalo kakhulu ezinyathelweni eziningi zomsebenzi owenziwe uNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu okwesibili. Abanengi balabo abezwe noma ababone amazwi kaKristu kuphela kodwa abangakaze bambone Yena abanamicabango ngomsebenzi Wakhe; labo abambonile uKristu bawezwa namazwi Akhe, bawubona futhi nomsebenzi Wakhe, bakuthola kunzima ukwamukela umsebenzi Wakhe. Ngabe lokhu kwenziwa ukuthi umfanekiso kanye nobuntu bukaKristu akusikho lokhu okuthandwa abantu? Labo abemukela umsebenzi Wakhe emva kokuthi uKristu esehambile angeke babe nalobu bunzima, ngoba bemukela umsebenzi Wakhe nje kuphela futhi abahlangani nobuntu obujwayelekile bukaKristu. Umuntu akakwazi ukulahla imicabango yakhe ngoNkulunkulu kunalokho uyamhlolisisa; lokhu kungenxa yokuthi umuntu ugxila kuphela emfanekisweni Wakhe bese engakwazi ukubona ingqikithi Yakhe ngokomsebenzi Wakhe namazwi Akhe. Uma umuntu evala amehlo akhe angabuki umfanekiso kaKristu noma agweme ukukhuluma ngobuntu bukaKristu,

---

akhulume kuphela ngobunkulunkulu Bakhe, lowo umsebenzi Wakhe namazwi Akhe angaqondwa ngabantu, ngalokho umcabango womuntu anawo Ngaye uzokwehla, okungathi ngisho nengxenye yobunzima umuntu ahlangebazana nabo bungaxazululeka.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingqikithi KaKristu Ukuthobela Intando KaBaba Osezulwini” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela  
Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 110)**

Lowo onguNkulunkulu osenyameni uzoba nesiqu sikaNkulunkulu, lowo onguNkulunkulu osenyameni uzobonakala njengoNkulunkulu. Njengoba uNkulunkulu eba yinyama, uzoletha umsebenzi okumele awenze, njengoba uNkulunkulu eba yinyama, uzoveza lokhu ayikho, futhi uzokwazi ukuletha iqiniso kubantu, alethe ukuphila phezu kwabantu, akhombise abantu indlela. Inyama ayinaso isiqu sikaNkulunkulu ayiyena uNkulunkulu osenyameni; asingabazi kulokhu. Ukuphenya ukuthi ngabe uNkulunkulu wenyama osenyameni, abantu kumele bathole isimo asivezayo kanye namazwi awakhulumayo. Okungukuthi, ingabe nguNkulunkulu osenyameni noma cha, nokuthi ingabe yindlela yeqiniso noma cha, kumele kwahlulelwe ngesiqu Sakhe. Ngakho-ke, ekutholeni ukuthi yinyama kaNkulunkulu osenyameni, okubalulekile ukuthi unake usiqu Sakhe (umsebenzi Wakhe, amazwi Akhe, isimo Sakhe, nokunye okuningi), kunokubheka okubonakala ngaphandle. Uma abantu bebona ingaphandle kuphela, bese bengabheki usiqu Sakhe, lokho kuveza ukungazi komuntu. Indlela obukeka ngayo ngaphandle ayisho isiqu; ngaphezu kwalokho, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awusoze uhambisane nokuqonda kwabantu. Ingabe ukubonakala kukaJesu ngaphandle akuzange kushayisane nokuqonda kwabantu? Ingabe ukubonakala Kwakhe kwangaphandle nendlela yokugqoka akuzange kuhluleke ukunika abantu izinkomba zokuthi ungubani Yena ngokweqiniso? Ingabe kwakungesona isizathu sokuthi abaFarisi bokuqala bamphikisa uJesu ngenxa yokuthi bebebuka ingaphandle Lakhe, bangawanaka amazwi ayewakhuluma? Ngethemba ukuthi abafowethu nodadewethu abafuna ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu bangakuphindi lokhu okwenzeke emlandweni. Akumele nibe ngabaFarisi besikhathi samanje niphinde nibethele uNkulunkulu esiphambanweni futhi. Kumele niyibhekisise indlela enizokwamukela ngayo uNkulunkulu laphe ebuya, nibe nomqondo ocacile ngokuthi ningaba kanjani ngabantu abathobela iqiniso. Lokhu kungumthwalo wawo wonke umuntu olinde ukubuya kukaJesu ngamafu. Kumele sicikice amehlo ethu kamoya, singabi yizisulu zamazwi angelona iqiniso. Kumele sicabange ngomsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu, futhi sibheke uhlangothi lwangempela lukaNkulunkulu. Ningajabuli kakhulu noma nilibale ukuphupha emini, nibheke usuku uNkulunkulu uJesu azokwehla ngalo ngefu anithathe nina eningakaze nimazi noma nimbone, ningazi nokuthi niyenze kanjani intando Yakhe. Kungcono ukucabanga ngezinto ezizokwenzeka!

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 111)**

UNkulunkulu oyinyama uziveza Yena kubantu abambalwa abamlandelayo njengoba ezenzela umsebenzi Wakhe, kodwa hhayi kuzo zonke izidalwa. Waba yinyama kuphela ukuze azofeza isigaba somsebenzi kuphela, hhayi ukuzobonisa abantu umfanekiso Wakhe. Nokho, umsebenzi Wakhe kumele ufezwe nguye uqobo, nokho kubalulekile Kuye ukuba akwenze lokhu esenyameni. Lapho uphethwa lo msebenzi, uyosuka lapha emhlabeni; ngeke ahlale isikhathi eside ebantwini ukuze angavimbeli umsebenzi ozayo. Lokho akuveza ezihlweleni yisimo Sakhe sokulunga kuphela nazo zonke izenzo Zakhe, hhayi isiqu salapho eba yinyama izikhathi ezimbili, ngoba umfanekiso kaNkulunkulu ungabonakala kuphela esimweni Sakhe futhi ungathathelwa isikhundla yisiqu senyama Yakhe. Isiqu senyama Yakhe sibonakaliswe kubantu abambalwa, kuphela labo abamlandelayo njengoba esebenza esenyameni. Yingakho-ke umsebenzi owenziwa manje, wenziwa ekusithekeni. Kunjengoba uJesu azibonakalisa kumaJuda ngenkathi enza umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi akakaze akhonjiswe ngokusobala kwezinye izizwe. Ngakho lapho esephothule umsebenzi Wakhe, ngokushesha wabashiya abantu, akahlalanga; esikhathini esalandela, akazange asibonakalise isiqu Sakhe kumuntu, futhi kunalokho umsebenzi wenziwa ngqo nguMoya oNgcwele. Ngesikhathi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osenyameni uphela wonke, wahamba emhlabeni ofayo, futhi akasoze enza umsebenzi ofanayo nalowo owawukhona eseyinyama. Umsebenzi olandelayo wona wonke wenziwe nguMoya oNgcwele ngokuqondile. Kulesi sikhathi, umuntu ubengeke asibone kalula isiqu Sakhe esenyameni; akazibonakalisi nhlobo Yena uqobo kubantu futhi uyohlale efihlakele. Kunesikhathi esilinganiselwe umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osenyameni, okumele wenziwe enkathini ethile, ngesikhathi esithile, esizweni naphakathi kwabantu abathile. Umsebenzi onjalo umelele kuphela umsebenzi wesikhathi sikaNkulunkulu eyinyama futhi uqondene nesikhathi esithile, umele umsebenzi woMoya kaNkulunkulu enkathini eyodwa ethile futhi hhayi wonke umsebenzi Wakhe. Ngakho, isiqu sikaNkulunkulu abe yinyama ngaso ngeke sivezwe kubo bonke abantu. Okukhonjiswa ezihlweleni ukulunga kukaNkulunkulu nesimo Sakhe esiphelele, kunesiqu Sakhe lapho eba yinyama kabili. Akusona isiqu esisodwa esivezwa kumuntu, noma iziqu ezimbili ezihlanganisiwe. Ngakho, kuphoqelekele ukuthi uNkulunkulu osenyameni awushiye umhlaba ekuqedeni umsebenzi adinga ukuwenza, ngoba usuke ezele ukuzokwenza kuphela umsebenzi okumele awenze, hhayi ukuzobonisa abantu isiqu Sakhe. Nakuba ukubaluleka kokuba Kwakhe senyameni sekugcwaliswe nguNkulunkulu eba yinyama kabili, usazoqhubeka nokungazibonakalisi obala kunoma yisiphi isizwe esingakaze simbone. UJesu ngeke aphinde futhi aziveze kumaJuda njengeLanga lokulunga, noma enyuke iNtaba Yeminqumo abonakale kubo bonke abantu; konke okubonwa ngamaJuda ngumfanekiso wakhe ngesikhathi eseJudiya.

---

Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi umsebenzi kaJesu esenyameni waphela eminyakeni eyizinkulungwane ezimbili ezedlule; ngeke abuyele eJudiya esesiqwini somJuda, ingasaphathwa eyokuziveza esesiqwini somJuda kunoma yiziphi iZizwe, ngoba isiqu sikaJesu eyinyama yisithombe nje somJuda, akusona esendodana yomuntu eyayibonwe nguJohane. Nakuba uJesu wethembisa abalandeli Bakhe ukuthi uyobuya futhi, ngeke avele aziveze esimweni somJuda kwabeZizwe. Kufanele ukuba nazi ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osenyameni uwukuvula inkathi. Lo msebenzi ungoweminyaka embalwa kuphela futhi angeke awufeze wonke umsebenzi kaMoya kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kufana nendlela isiqu sikaJesu njengeJuda esingamelela ngayo kuphela isiqu sikaNkulunkulu njengoba wayesebenza eJudiya, lapho wayengenza kuphela umsebenzi wokubethelwa. Ngesikhathi uJesu esenyameni, akazange awenze umsebenzi wokuphetha inkathi noma ukubhubhisa isintu. Ngakho, ngemva kokuba esebethelwe futhi waphetha umsebenzi Wakhe, wenyukela phezulu futhi wazifihla ngokuphelele kubantu. Kusuka ngaleso sikhathi, labo kwabeZizwe ababekholwa ngobuqotho babebona kuphela izithombe Zakhe ababezinameka ezindongeni, hhayi ukubonakaliswa kweNkosi uJesu. Lesi sithombe sidwetshwe ngumuntu nje, asiyiso isiqu uNkulunkulu uqobo asikhombisa umuntu. UNkulunkulu ngeke azibonakalise ezihlweleni esiqwini sangenkathi ebe yinyama kabili. Umsebenzi awenzayo esintwini uwukusivumela ukuba siqonde isimo Sakhe. Konke lokhu kufezwa ngokubonisa umuntu umsebenzi wezinkathi ezahlukahlukene kanye nesimo asenze saziwa nomsebenzi awenzile kunokuba azibonakalise ngoJesu. Lokhu kusho ukuthi, isiqu sikaNkulunkulu asaziswanga abantu ngesiqu senyama, kunalokho ngomsebenzi owenziwe inyama Yakhe, uNkulunkulu wesiqu nesimo; futhi ngomsebenzi Wakhe, isiqu Sakhe siyakhonjiswa nesimo Sakhe senziwe saziwe. Lokhu wukubaluleka komsebenzi afisa ukuwenza esenyameni.

Lapho nje umsebenzi Wakhe esenyameni kabili uphela, uqala ukubonakalisa isimo Sakhe sokulunga kwabeZizwe, evumela izihlwale ukuba zibone isiqu Sakhe. Ufisa ukubonakalisa isimo Sakhe, futhi ngalokhu enze kucace ukuphela kwezinhlobo ezehlukene zesintu, ngalokho ayiphethe ngokuphelele inkathi eyedlule. Umsebenzi Wakhe esenyameni awudluleli ngale kokulindelekile (njengoba nje noJesu asebenza eJudiya kuphela, Nami namuhla ngisebenza phakathi kwenu) ngenxa yokuthi umsebenzi Wakhe esenyameni unemingcele nemikhawulo. Wenza nje umsebenzi wesikhashana esesiqwini somuntu ojwayelekile nenyama evamile, esikhundleni sokuba enze umsebenzi waphakade noma enze umsebenzi wokubonakala kubo bonke abantu beZizwe zonke. Lo msebenzi awenza esenyameni kumele ukuba unemingcele (njengokusebenza kuphela eJudiya noma phakathi kwenu), bese andisa umsebenzi owenziwa phakathi kwale mingcele. Ngokusobala, umsebenzi wokwandisa okunjalo wenziwa nguMoya Wakhe ngokuqondile futhi ngeke ube umsebenzi wenyama Yakhe. Umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu esenyameni unemingcele futhi awukwazi ukululekela kuzo zonke izingxenye

---

zomhlaba. Ngakho, ngeke ukwazi ukukufeza. Ngomsebenzi owenziwa enyameni, uMoya Wakhe wenza umsebenzi olandelayo. Ngakho, umsebenzi owenziwa enyameni ungumsebenzi wesiqaliso owenziwa ngaphansi kwemingcele; uMoya Wakhe uyaqhubeka nokwenza lo msebenzi futhi uyawandisa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Imfihlakalo Yokuba Senyameni (2)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 112)**

UNkulunkulu uza kulo mhlaba ukuzokwenza umsebenzi wokuhola inkathi kuphela; ukuvula inkathi entsha nokuqeda endala. Akezelanga ukuzophila konke ukuphila komuntu lapha emhlabeni, ukuzozizwela izinjabulo nosizi lokuphila komuntu noma ukuzophelelisa umuntu othile ngesandla Sakhe noma ukuzobukela mathupha umuntu ekhula. Lowo akuwona umsebenzi Wakhe; umsebenzi Wakhe umane nje uwukuletha inkathi entsha, aqede endala. Okuwukuthi, uzoqala inkathi, bese eqeda enye, anqobe uSathane ngokufeza umsebenzi ewumuntu. Njalo lapho enza umsebenzi mathupha, kuba sengathi ubeka unyawo enkundleni yempi. Esenyameni, uqale anqobe umhlaba, ehlule uSathane; athole yonke inkazimulo, ambule umsebenzi weminyaka eyizinkulungwane ezimbili, enikeza wonke umuntu emhlabeni indlela efanele angayilandela, nokuphila impilo enokuthula nenjabulo. Nokho, uNkulunkulu ngeke ahlale nomuntu emhlabeni isikhathi eside, ngoba uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu, akafani nhlobo nomuntu. Ngeke aphilile iminyaka ephilwa ngumuntu ojwayelekile, okuwukuthi ngeke ahlale emhlabeni njengomuntu ongeyena ongejwayelekile, ngoba unengxenywe encane kakhulu yobuntu obujwayelekile bomuntu ojwayelekile bokwesekela impilo Yakhe yobuntu. Ngamanye amazwi, uNkulunkulu angawuqala kanjani umndeni, akhulise abantwana emhlabeni? Angeke yini lokho kube yihlazo? Uba nobuntu obejwayelekile ukuze enze umsebenzi ngendlela ejwayelekile, hhayi ukuba abe nomndeni nomsebenzi njengoba umuntu ojwayelekile engenza. Ukucabanga Kwakhe okujwayelekile, umqondo ojwayelekile, ukudla ngendlela ejwayelekile nokugqoka enyameni Yakhe kwanele ukufakazela ukuthi unobuntu obejwayelekile; asikho isidingo sokuba aqale umndeni ukuze abonise ukuthi unobuntu obejwayelekile. Lokhu akunasidingo nhlobo! UNkulunkulu uza emhlabeni, ngokuthi uLizwi uba yinyama; wenzela ukuthi umuntu aliqonde kahle izwi Lakhe futhi alibone izwi Lakhe, okuwukuthi avumele umuntu ukuba abone umsebenzi owenziwa yinyama. Inhloso Yakhe ayikhona ukuba abantu baphathe inyama Yakhe ngendlela ethile kodwa ukuba umuntu alalele kuze kube sekugcineni, okuwukuthi, ukuze alalele wonke amazwi aphuma emlonyeni Wakhe futhi anikezele kuwo wonke umsebenzi awenzayo. Usebenza nje kuphela enyameni, akukhona nje ukuthi ulindele ukuba umuntu aphakamise ubukhulu nobungcwele benyama Yakhe. Umane nje ubonisa umuntu ukuhlakanipha komsebenzi Wakhe negunya analo. Ngakho, ngisho noma enobuntu obumangalisayo, akamemezeli kodwa

---

ugxila kuphela emsebenzini okufanele awenze. Kufanele nazi ukuthi kungani uNkulunkulu ebe yinyama kodwa engaziqhayisi futhi engafakazi ngobuntu Bakhe obujwayelekile futhi kunalokho emane nje enza umsebenzi afisa ukuwenza. Yingakho ubona kuphela umuntu wobunkulunkulu kuNkulunkulu osenyameni, ngenxa yokuthi akalokothi amemezele ukuba Kwakhe ngumuntu ukuze alingiswe. Kulapho umuntu eholala umuntu lapho ekhuluma khona ngesiqu Sakhe ukuze athole ukuhola ngenxa yokubahlaba umxhwele nokubenza bamkholwe. Ngokuphambene nalokho, uNkulunkulu unqoba abantu ngomsebenzi Wakhe kuphela (okuwumsebenzi ongenakufinyelelwa muntu). Akajabulisi muntu noma enze ukuba abantu bamkhonze, kunalokho wenza ukuba abantu babe nomuzwa wokumhlonipha noma abenze baqonde ukuthi akaqondakali. Asikho isidingo sokuba uNkulunkulu ahlabe abantu umxhwele. Akudingayo nje ukuba umhloniphe lapho usubone isimo Sakhe semvelo. Umsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenzayo ngowakhe; ngeke wenziwe ngumuntu esikhundleni Sakhe, futhi ngeke ufezwe ngumuntu. NguNkulunkulu uqobo kuphela ongenza umsebenzi Wakhe futhi angenise inkathi entsha ukuze aholele umuntu empilweni entsha. Umsebenzi awenzayo ngowokwenza ukuthi umuntu akwazi ukuthola impilo entsha nokungena enkathini entsha. Wonke omunye umsebenzi unikezwa labo bantu abanobuntu obejwayelekile nalabo abakhonzwe ngabanye. Ngakho, eNkathini Yomusa, waqeda umsebenzi weminyaka eyizinkulungwane ezimbili eminyakeni emithathu nengxenywe ngesikhathi seminyaka engamashumi amathathu nantathu esenyameni. Lapho uNkulunkulu oze emhlabeni enza umsebenzi Wakhe, uhlale eqeda umsebenzi wezinkulungwane ezimbili zeminyaka noma inkathi yonke eminyakeni embalwa nje. Akalibali, futhi akami; uvele aqoqele ndawonye umsebenzi weminyaka eminingi ukuze uqedeke eminyakeni embalwa futhi emifushane. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi umsebenzi awenza mathupha wonke ngowokuvula indlela entsha nokuhola inkathi entsha.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Imfihlakalo Yokuba Senyameni (2)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 113)**

Lapho uNkulunkulu enza umsebenzi Wakhe, akezele ukuzokwenza izakhiwo noma izinhlangano; uzela ukuzogcwalisa inkonzo Yakhe. Njalo lapho eba senyameni, kungenxa yokufeza isigaba somsebenzi nokuvula inkathi entsha. Manje yiNkathi Yombuso, futhi umuntu usengene empilweni yombuso. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi asiyiwo umsebenzi womuntu noma owokuphelelisa umuntu ezingeni elithile; ungowokuphelelisa ingxenywe yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi Wakhe akuwona owomuntu futhi nowokwenza umuntu aphelele eqophelweni elithile ngaphambi kokushiya umhlaba; ungowokugcwalisa inkonzo ngokuphelele nokuqeda umsebenzi okumele awenze, okungukwenza izinhlelo ezifanele zomsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni, ngalokho adunyiswe. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osenyameni awufani nowalabo

---

abasetshenziswe nguMoya oyiNgcwele. Lapho uNkulunkulu enza umsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni, ukhathazeka kuphela ngokufezeka kwenkonzo Yakhe. Kuzo zonke ezinye izinto ezingahlobene nenkonzo Yakhe, akazifaki nhlobo Yena kuze kube sezingeni lokuthi uyaziziba. Umane nje enze umsebenzi azimisele ukuwenza futhi akakhathazeki nakancane ngomsebenzi umuntu okufanele awenze. Umsebenzi awenzayo yilowo kuphela ohlobene nenkathi akuyo nenkonzo afanele ukuyifeza, ezinye izinto kube sengathi azisona isibopho Sakhe. Akazihluphi ngolwazi oluningi oluyisisekelo lokuphila njengomuntu futhi akafundi ngamakhono okuphila adingekayo noma yikuphi okunye umuntu akuqondayo. Akazihluphi nangakho konke umuntu angaba nakho futhi wenza nje umsebenzi okumele awenze. Ngakho, ngeso lomuntu, uNkulunkulu osenyameni uyantula ezintweni eziningi, ngezinga lokuthi uyazishalazela izinto eziningi umuntu okufanele abe nazo futhi akaziqondi izinto ezinjalo. Izinto ezinjengolwazi oluvamile lwempilo kanye nezimiso zokuziphatha, nokuzihlanganisa nabanye kubonakala kungenakubaluleka kuye. Ngisho noma kuthiwani, awukwazi ngisho nokubona nokuncane ukuziphatha okungejwayelekile kuNkulunkulu osenyameni. Okuwukuthi, ubuntu Bakhe bugcina kuphela ukuphila Kwakhe njengomuntu ovamile nokucabanga okuvamile kwengqondo Yakhe, okumenza akwazi ukuhlukanisa phakathi kokuhle nokubi. Nokho, akukho okunye anakho, konke okungokwabantu bodwa (abantu abadaliwe). UNkulunkulu uba senyameni kuphela ukufeza inkonzo Yakhe. Umsebenzi Wakhe uqondiswa kuyo yonke inkathi hhayi kumuntu noma indawo ethile. Umsebenzi Wakhe uqondiswe kuwo wonke umhlaba. Lokhu kungukuqondisa komsebenzi Wakhe kanye nesimiso asebenza ngaso. Akekho umuntu ongakuguqula lokho, futhi umuntu akanaqhaza kukho. Njalo lapho uNkulunkulu eba yinyama, uphatha umsebenzi waleyo nkathi, hhayi inhloso yokuhlala nomuntu iminyaka engamashumi amabili, amathathu, amane, ngisho angamashumi ayisikhombisa, ayisihiyagalombili ukuze bakwazi ukumqonda kangcono noma bathole ulwazi ngaye. Asikho isidingo salokho! Ukwenza lokho bekungeke nakancane kujulise ulwazi umuntu analo ngesimo sikaNkulunkulu sendabuko; esikhundleni salokho, bekuyokwengeza emicabangweni yabo kwenze imiqondo nemicabango yomuntu ihanjelwe yisikhathi. Ngakho kufanele nonke niqonde ngqo ukuthi uyini umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osenyameni. Ngempela aninakwehluleka ukuqonda amazwi engawakhuluma kini athi: “Angizele ukuzophila impilo yomuntu ojwayelekile”? Seniwakhohliwe amazwi athi: “UNkulunkulu uza emhlabeni ukungaphili impilo yomuntu ojwayelekile”? Aniyiqondi inhloso kaNkulunkulu ekubeni yinyama, futhi aniyazi incazelo yokuthi “UNkulunkulu ubengeza kanjani emhlabeni ngenhloso yokuphila impilo yesidalwa”? UNkulunkulu emhlabeni uzele kuphela ukuzophelelisa umsebenzi Wakhe futhi umsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni uyisikhashana. Akezi lapha emhlabeni ukuze azosizwa nguMoya kaNkulunkulu ukwakha inyama Yakhe ukuba ibe umholi omangalisayo webandla. Lapho uNkulunkulu eza emhlabeni, kuwulizwi ophenduka inyama; nokho, umuntu, akazi ngomsebenzi Wakhe kanye bese ephoqelesa le nhloso Kuye. Kodwa nonke

---

kufanele nibone ukuthi uNkulunkulu ube uwiLizwi ophenduke inyama, hhayi inyama eyenziwe uMoya kaNkulunkulu ukuba imelele indima kaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu uqobo akakhiwanga, kunalokho uyiZwi elibe yinyama, futhi namuhla wenza umsebenzi Wakhe ngegunya phakathi kwenu nonke. Nonke niyazi futhi niyavuma ukuthi ukuba senyameni kukaNkulunkulu kuyiqiniso, kodwa nakha ukuqonda empeleni eningenakho. Aniwuboni nonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osenyameni noma ukubaluleka nengqikithi yokuba yinyama Kwakhe, bese niphinda kalula nje amazwi ashiwo ngabanye abantu. Uyakholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu osenyameni unjengoba ucabanga?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Imfihlakalo Yokuba Senyameni (3)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 114)**

UNkulunkulu uba yinyama kuphela ukuze ahole inkathi kanye nokuqala umsebenzi omusha. Kumele niliqonde leli phuzu. Lokhu kuhluka kakhulu emsebenzini womuntu futhi lezi zinto zombili ngeke kukhulunywe ngazo ngesikhathi esisodwa. Umuntu udinga isikhathi eside ukuze akhuliswe futhi apheleliswe ngaphambi kokuba asetshenziselwe ukufeza umsebenzi futhi bukhulu kakhulu ubuntu obudingekayo. Akukhona kuphela ukuthi umuntu kufanele akwazi ukugcina lo mqondo ojwayelekile engqondweni yakhe kodwa kumele aqonde nezimo eziningi kanye nemithetho yokuziphatha phambi kwabanye, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho kumele afunde kakhulu ngokuhlakanipha nemithetho yabantu yokuphila. Yilokho umuntu okumele ahlonyiswe ngakho. Nokho, lokhu akunjalo kuNkulunkulu obe yinyama ngoba umsebenzi Wakhe awumeleli umuntu futhi akuwona owomuntu; kunalokho, uwukubonakalisa ngokuqondile kobuntu Bakhe nokuqalwa komsebenzi okufanele awenze. (Ngokusobala, umsebenzi Wakhe wenziwa uma sekufanele wenziwe hhayi noma nini nangokuthanda. Umsebenzi Wakhe uqalwa uma sekuyisikhathi sokuba kufezwe inkonzo Yakhe.) Akangeneli ezimpilweni zabantu noma enze umsebenzi wabantu, okuwukuthi, ubuntu Bakhe abunakho nokuncane lokhu (kodwa lokhu akuwuphazamisi umsebenzi Wakhe). Ufeza inkonzo Yakhe kuphela uma sekuyisikhathi sokuba enze kanjalo; kunoma yisiphi isiqu Sakhe, uvele aqhubeke nomsebenzi okufanele awenze. Noma yikuphi umuntu akwaziyo Ngaye noma akucabangayo Ngaye, umsebenzi Wakhe awuphazamiseki. Kunjengalapho uJesu ayenza khona umsebenzi Wakhe; akekho owayazi ukuthi wayengubani, kodwa wavele waqhubekela phambili nomsebenzi Wakhe. Akukho kulokho okwamphazamisayo ekwenzeni umsebenzi okwakumele awenze. Ngakho, akaqalanga wavuma noma waveza ukuthi ungubani wavele wenza nje ukuthi umuntu amlandele. Ngokusobala lokhu kwakungekhona ukuthobeka kukaNkulunkulu kuphela; kwakuyindlela uNkulunkulu asebenza ngayo enyameni. Wayengasebenza ngale ndlela kuphela, ngoba umuntu wayengeke akwazi ukumbona ngeso lenyama. Ngisho noma kuthiwa umuntu wayekwazile, wayengeke akwazi



---

ukusiza emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu. Ngaphezu kwalokho, akabanga yinyama ukuze umuntu azi inyama Yakhe; kwakungenxa yokuba enze umsebenzi futhi afeze inkonzo Yakhe. Ngenxa yalesi sizathu, akazange abeke kubaluleka ekubeni ubuyena baziwe. Lapho eseqede wonke umsebenzi ayezimisele ukuwenza, ubunjalo Bakhe bonke nesiqu Sakhe abantu bavele bakuqonda konke bengaphoqwanga muntu. UNkulunkulu oyinyama umane athule angenzi zimemezelo. Akagxilile kumuntu noma ekutheni umuntu umlandela kanjani, uvele aqhubekele phambili ekufezeni inkonzo Yakhe nokuqhubeka nomsebenzi azimisele ukuwenza. Akekho ongavimba umsebenzi Wakhe. Lapho kufika isikhathi sokuba umsebenzi Wakhe uphele, kuphoqelekile ukuba usongwe futhi uqedwe. Akekho onganquma ngenye indlela. Umuntu uyowuqonda kahle umsebenzi Wakhe kuphela lapho esuka kubantu esefeze umsebenzi Wakhe, nakuba uyobe ungakacaci kahle. Futhi kuyothatha isikhathi eside kumuntu ukuba aqonde kahle izinhloso Zakhe ngenkathi eqala umsebenzi Wakhe. Ngamanye amazwi, umsebenzi wenkathi lapho uNkulunkulu eba yinyama uhlukaniswe kabili. Enye ingxenye yenzeka ngomsebenzi nangamazwi kaNkulunkulu uqobo oba yinyama. Lapho umsebenzi wenyama Yakhe usufezekile, enye ingxenye yomsebenzi kumele ifezwe yilabo abasetshenziswa nguMoya oNgcwele; leso yisikhathi sokuba umuntu afeze ingxenye Yakhe, ngoba uNkulunkulu useyivulile vele indlela futhi manje kumele ihanjwe ngumuntu mathupha. Okuwukuthi, uNkulunkulu uba yinyama ukuze enze ingxenye yomsebenzi Wakhe futhi umsebenzi uqhutshwa nguMoya oNgcwele kanye nalabo abasetshenziswa nguMoya oNgcwele. Ngakho umuntu kumele awazi umsebenzi omkhulu owenziwe uNkulunkulu obe yinyama kulesi sigaba somsebenzi. Umuntu kumele aqonde kahle ukubaluleka kokuba uNkulunkulu eba yinyama nomsebenzi amele ukuwenza, kunokuba abuze uNkulunkulu lokho okubuzwa kumuntu. Yiphutha elenziwa ngabantu leli, kanye nezinto azikholelwayo futhi nokungalaleli Kwakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Imfihlakalo Yokuba Senyameni (3)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 115)**

UNkulunkulu uba yinyama, hhayi ngoba enzela ukuba abantu bazi inyama Yakhe noma enzela ukuba abantu bakwazi ukwehlukanisa phakathi kwenyama Yakhe neyomuntu; uNkulunkulu akabi yinyama ukuze aqeqeshe ukuqonda komuntu kokwazi ukwehlukanisa, kuncane kakhulu-ke okwangenhloso yokuthi umuntu adumise inyama kaNkulunkulu ayothola kuyo inkazimulo enkulu. Akukho kulokhu okuyisifiso sasekuqaleni sikaNkulunkulu yokuba yinyama. UNkulunkulu futhi akabi yinyama ukuze alahle umuntu ngecala, ukuze embule ngamabomu umuntu, noma enze izinto zibe nzima kumuntu. Akukho kulokhu okuyisifiso Sakhe sasekuqaleni. Njalo lapho uNkulunkulu eba yinyama, kusuke kuwumsebenzi ongagwemeki. Kungenxa yomsebenzi Wakhe omkhulu nokuphatha Kwakhe okumangalisayo okwenza ukuba

---

enze kanjalo futhi akuzona izizathu umuntu azicabangayo. UNkulunkulu uza emhlabeni ngoba umsebenzi Wakhe umdinga ukuba enze kanjalo futhi lokhu ukwenza njalo lapho kunesidingo. Akezi emhlabeni ngenhloso yokubheka nje, kodwa ukuze enze umsebenzi amele ukuwenza. Yisiphi esinye isizathu esingamenza aqale umthwalo osinda kangaka azifake ezingozini ezinkulu kangaka ukuze enze lo msebenzi? UNkulunkulu uba yinyama kuphela lapho kumele enze kanjalo futhi lokhu kubaluleke ngendlela engavamile. Uma bekungukuthi usuke efuna ukuvumela abantu ukuba bambone, avule amehlo abo, ubengeke, ngokuqiniseka okukhulu, afike phakathi kwabantu ngendlela engenasisindo kangaka. Uza emhlabeni ngenxa yomsebenzi Wakhe wokuphatha ukuze alawule futhi umsebenzinomsebenzi omkhulu kakhulu futhi ukuze akwazi ukuthola abantu abanengi. Uza ukuze amele inkathi futhi ukuze anqobe uSathane. Ngaphezu kwalokho, uzele ukuzohola sonke isintu ezimpilwenu zaso. Konke lokhu kuthinta ukuphatha Kwakhe futhi kuwumsebenzi othinta wonke umhlaba. Uma uNkulunkulu eba yinyama ukuze nje avumele umuntu ukuba azi inyama Yakhe futhi avule amehlo omuntu, kungani-ke angayi kuzo zonke izizwe? Ingabe lokhu akuyona indlela elula ngokwedlulele? Kodwa akazange enze kanjalo, esikhundleni salokho wakhetha indawo ekahle yokuthi ahlale futhi aqale umsebenzi okumele awenze. Le nyama yodwa nje ibaluleke kakhulu. Umele inkathi yonke, futhi wenza umsebenzi wenkathi yonke; uqeda inkathi endala, angenise entsha. Konke lokhu kuwudaba olubalulekile oluthinta ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu futhi luwukubaluleka kwesigaba somsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu oze emhlabeni.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Imfihlakalo Yokuba Senyameni (3)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 116)**

Ukusindisa abantu kukaNkulunkulu akwenziwa ngokuqondile ngoMoya njengoMoya, ngoba uMoya Wakhe ngeke uthintwe noma ubonwe umuntu, futhi umuntu akanakukwazi ukuza kuwo. Uma ezamile ukusindisa umuntu ngokuqondile ngendlela yoMoya, umuntu uyokuthola kanjalo-ke ukusindisa Kwakhe. Ukube futhi akukhona ukuthi uNkulunkulu ube sesimweni somuntu, umuntu ubeyokwazi ukuthola insindiso. Ngoba umuntu angeke nangayiphi indlela asondele Kuye, kungafana nokusondela efwini likaJehova. Kungenzeka kuphela ngokuba abe umuntu odaliwe, okuwukuthi, afake izwi Lakhe enyameni azoba yiyo, Yena angawenza umsebenzi wezwi kulabo abamlandelayo. Kungaleso sikhathi kuphela lapho umuntu engazizwela yena mathupha izwi Lakhe, alibone futhi alamukele, ngakho ngalo uyoisindiswa. Ukube uNkulunkulu akabanga yinyama, akekho umuntu obeyothola insindiso enkulu kangako futhi akekho obeyosindiswa. Ukube uMoya kaNkulunkulu usebenze kumuntu ngokuqondile, umuntu ubeyothatheka abe yisithunjwa sikaSathane ngoba akakwazi ukuzihlanganisa noNkulunkulu. Ukuba senyameni kokuqala kwakungokokuhlenga isintu esonweni ngomzimba wenyama kaJesu,

---

okuwukuthi, wasindisa umuntu esiphambanweni kodwa isimo sokukhohlakala kukaSathane kwasala kumuntu. Ukuba senyameni kwesibili akuseyikho ukusebenza njengomhlatshelelwe wesonono kodwa ukusindisa ngokugcwele labo ababekhululwe esonweni. Lokhu kwenzelwa ukuba labo abathethelelelwe bakhululwe ezonweni zabo futhi bahlanzwe ngokuphelele ukuze bathole ukuguquka esimweni, ngalokho bagqashule ethonyeni lobumnyama bukaSathane babuyele phambi kwesihlalo sikaNkulunkulu. Kungale ndlela kuphela lapho umuntu eyongcweliswa ngokugcwele. UNkulunkulu uqale umsebenzi wensindiso eNkathini Yomusa ngemva kokuphela kweNkathi Yomthetho. UNkulunkulu ngeke aphethe umsebenzi Wakhe wokwahlulela nokusola umuntu ngokuvukela bese engena ekuphumuleni zingakafiki izinsuku zokugcina. Ngakho, ezigabeni ezintathu zomsebenzi, kukabili kuphela lapho uNkulunkulu ebe yinyama khona ukuze azenzele Yena mathupha umsebenzi kubantu. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi yisigaba esisodwa kuphela ezigabeni ezintathu zomsebenzi esiwukuhola abantu ezimpilweni zabo, ngenkathi lezi ezinye ziwumsebenzi wensindiso. UNkulunkulu angaphila nabantu kuphela lapho eba yinyama futhi akuzwe ukuhlupheka okusemhlabeni, nokuthi aphile enyameni yomuntu ejwayelekile. Kungaleyo ndlela kuphela lapho enganika umuntu oyisidalwa Sakhe izwi elisebenzisekayo alidingayo. Umuntu uthola insindiso egcwele evela kuNkulunkulu ngenxa kaNkulunkulu osenyameni, hhayi ngemithandazo abayithumela ezulwini. Ngoba umuntu uyinyama; akakwazi ukubona uMoya kaNkulunkulu futhi kunzima kakhulu ukuya Kuye. Umuntu angakwazi ukuzihlanganisa noNkulunkulu osenyameni; futhi ngaye kuphela angaqonda amazwi kanye namaqiniso futhi athole insindiso ephelile. Ukuba senyameni kwesibili kwanele ukususa izono zomuntu futhi kumcwebise ngokugcwele. Ngakho ukuba senyameni kwesibili kuzophetha wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osenyameni futhi kuphelelise ukubaluleka kukaNkulunkulu osenyameni. Ngemva kwalokho, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osenyameni wonke uyophela nya. Ngemva kokuba senyameni okwesibili, ngeke aphinde abe yinyama ngenxa yomsebenzi Wakhe. Ngoba konke ukuphatha Kwakhe kuyobe sekuphelile. Ezinsukwini zokugcina, ukuba senyameni Kwakhe kuyobe sekubazuze ngokugcwele abakhethiweyo Bakhe futhi bonke abantu ezinsukwini zokugcina bayobe sebhulkanisiwe ngokwezinhlobo zabo. Ngeke esawenza umsebenzi wensindiso noma abuyele enyameni ukuze azokwenza noma yimuphi umsebenzi.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Imfihlakalo Yokuba Senyameni (4)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 117)**

Lokho umuntu akutholile manje—ubunjalo bomuntu namuhla, ulwazi lwabo, uthando, ubuqotho, ukulalela kanye nokubona kwabo—kuyimiphumela etholakala ngokwahlulelwa yizwi. Ukwazi kwenu ukuba qotho nokuhlala nimile kuze kube lolu suku lutholakala ngezwi. Umuntu useyabona ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osenyameni ungaphezulu kokwejwayelekile.

---

Kuningi umuntu angeke akwazi ukukuthola; kuyizimfihlakalo nezimangaliso. Ngakho, baningi asebezinikele. Abanye abakaze bazinikele kumuntu selokhu bazalwa, kodwa lapho bebona amazwi kaNkulunkulu namuhla, bazinikela ngokugcwele ngaphandle kokuqaphela ukuthi sebenze kanjalo, futhi abanasibindi sokuqala ukucubungula noma ukusho noma yini enye. Umuntu uwile ngaphansi kwezwi kanye nokwahlulela kwezwi. Uma uMoya kaNkulunkulu wawukhuluma kubantu, bonke babeyozinikela ngokugcwele ezwini, baguqe phansi ngaphandle kwamazwi esambulo, njengoba kwenza uPawulu lapho ewela phansi ngenxa yokukhanya endleleni eya eDamaseku. Ukube uNkulunkulu waqhubeka wasebenza ngale ndlela, umuntu wayengeke akwazi ukubona ukonakala kwakhe ngokwahlulela kwezwi futhi athole insindiso. Kungokuba senyameni kuphela lapho engahambisa khona mathupha amazwi Akhe kuzo zonke izindlebe, ukuze bonke abanezindlebe bezwe amazwi futhi bamukele umsebenzi Wakhe wokwahlulela ngezwi. Inje kuphela imiphumela engatholakala ngezwi Lakhe, kunokuvela koMoya owesabise umuntu umphoqe ukuba azinikele. Kungenzeka kuphela ngomsebenzi owenziwayo osezingeni eliphezulu ukuba isimo esidala somuntu, esifihleke ngaphakathi kuye iminyaka eminingi, sivezwe obala ukuze abantu basibone futhi basiguqule. Lona umsebenzi wangokoqobo owenziwa uNkulunkulu osenyameni; ukhuluma futhi ethule ukwahlulela ngendlela ephathekayo ukuze kuzuzwe imiphumela yokwahlulela kumuntu ngezwi. Leli yigunya likaNkulunkulu osenyameni nokubaluleka kokuba kwakhe senyameni. Kwenziwa ukuze igunya likaNkulunkulu osenyameni, imiphumela etholakale ngomsebenzi wezwi, nokuthi uMoya oze usenyameni kwaziwe; ubonisa igunya Lakhe ngokwahlulela umuntu ngezwi. Nakuba inyama Yakhe iwukubonakala kwangaphandle komuntu ojwayelekile, iwumphumela amazwi Akhe awutholayo obonisa umuntu ukuthi ugwele igunya, ukuthi unguNkulunkulu uqobo nokuthi amazwi Akhe awukubonakaliswa kukaNkulunkulu uqobo. Lokhu kukhombisa bonke abantu ukuthi unguNkulunkulu uqobo, uNkulunkulu uqobo owaba yinyama, ukuthi akufanele acasulwe yinoma ngubani, nokuthi akekho ongedlula ukwahlulela Kwakhe ngezwi, futhi akukho mandla obumnyama angabusa phezu kwegunya Lakhe. Umuntu uzinikela kuye ngokuphelele ngoba uwuLizwi obe yinyama, ithonya Lakhe, nokwahlulela Kwakhe ngezwi. Umsebenzi owawulethwe yinyama yakhe uyigunya analo. Uba yinyama ngoba inyama ingakwazi nayo ukuba negunya futhi uyakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi kubantu ngendlela engokoqobo, ebonakalayo nethintekayo kumuntu. Umsebenzi onjalo uba ngokoqobo kakhulu ngokwengeziwe kunoma yimuphi umsebenzi owenziwa ngokuqondile nguMoya kaNkulunkulu onegunya lonke futhi imiphumela yawo nayo isobala. Lokhu kungoba inyama Yakhe ingakhuluma futhi yenze umsebenzi ngendlela engokoqobo; isakhiwo sangaphandle senyama Yakhe asinagunya futhi umuntu angafinyelela kuso. Inggikithi Yakhe inegunya kodwa igunya Lakhe alibonakali kumuntu. Lapho ekhuluma nalapho esebenza, umuntu akakwazi ukubona ukuthi kukhona igunya Lakhe; lokhu kuba kühle nakakhulu emsebenzini Wakhe ongokoqobo. Futhi yonke imisebenzi

---

enje ingaba nemiphumela. Ngisho kungekho muntu obonayo ukuthi unegunya noma obonayo ukuthi akanakucasulwa noma abone ulaka Lwakhe, ngegunya Lakhe elifihlakele, ulaka nokukhuluma obala, uzuza imiphumela ayihlosile yamazwi Akhe. Ngamanye amazwi, ngesimo sephimbo Lakhe, ukuqina kwenkulumo kanye nokuhlakanipha kwamazwi Akhe umuntu uyakholwa ngokugcwele. Ngaleyo ndlela, umuntu uyazinikela emazwini kaNkulunkulu osenyameni, obonakala engenalo igunya, ngaleyo ndlela afeze inhloso Yakhe yokusindisa umuntu. Lokhu okunye ukubaluleka kokuba Kwakhe senyameni: ukukhuluma ngokwengeziwe ngokoqobo futhi avumele ubuqiniso bamazwi Akhe ukuba bube nomthelela kumuntu ukuze babone amandla ezwi likaNkulunkulu. Ngakho lo msebenzi, uma ungenziwa ngokuba senyameni, ngeke ube ngisho nemincane imiphumela futhi ngeke uzisindise izoni. Uma uNkulunkulu engabi yinyama, uhlala enguMoya ongabonakali futhi ongathinteki kumuntu. Umuntu uyisidalwa esiyinyama futhi umuntu noNkulunkulu bangabasemihlabeni emibili engafani nengafani ngemvelo. UMoya kaNkulunkulu awuhambisani nomuntu wenyama futhi akukho ukuhlobana okungakheka phakathi kwabo; ngaphezu kwalokho, umuntu akakwazi ukuba umoya. Ngaleyo ndlela, uMoya kaNkulunkulu kumele ube ngesinye sezidalwa futhi wenze umsebenzi Wakhe wokuqala. UNkulunkulu angenyukela endaweni ephakeme aphinde azithobe abe umuntu oyisidalwa, enze umsebenzi futhi aphilile nabantu, kodwa umuntu akakwazi ukwenyukela ezindaweni eziphezulu abe ngumoya futhi kukancane kakhulu ukuba umuntu ehlele phansi. Ngakho, uNkulunkulu kumele abe yinyama ukuze enze umsebenzi Wakhe. Njengokuba senyameni kokuqala, yinyama kaNkulunkulu osenyameni kuphela eyayingahlenga isintu ngokubethelwa Kwakhe, kuyilapho kwakungeke kwenzeke ukuba uMoya kaNkulunkulu ubethelwe njengomnikelo wesono somuntu. UNkulunkulu angaba yinyama ukuze asebenze njengomnikelo wesono somuntu kodwa umuntu akakwazanga ukunyukela ezulwini ukuyozilandela umnikelo wesono uNkulunkulu ayewulungiselele bona. Ngaleyo ndlela, uNkulunkulu kumele ahambe kulezi zindawo zombili, ezulwini nasemhlabeni, kunokuba enze ukuba abantu banyukele ezulwini ukuze bathathe insindiso, ngoba umuntu uwile futhi akakwazi ukuya ezulwini, futhi kukancane kakhulu ukuba athole umhlathelo wesono. Kanjalo, kwakufanele ukuba uJesu eze phakathi kwabantu futhi azenzele mathupha umsebenzi owawungeke ufezwe ngabantu. Njalo lapho uNkulunkulu eba yinyama, kwakusuke kufanele ngempela ukuba enze kanjalo. Ukube esinye salezi zigaba sasingenziwa nguMoya kaNkulunkulu ngokuqondile, wayengeke abhekane nokwehliswa isithunzi ngokuba senyameni.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Imfihlakalo Yokuba Senyameni (4)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 118)**

---

UNkulunkulu waba inyama ngenxa yokuthi ihloso yomsebenzi wakhe akuwona umoya kaSathane, noma into engaphili, kodwa umuntu, oyinyama owonakaliswe uSathane. Lokho kungenxa kanye yokuthi inyama yomuntu yonakalisiwe ukuthi uNkulunkulu wenze umuntu wenyama injongo yomsebenzi Wakhe; ngaphezu kwalokho, ngenxa yokuthi umuntu uyinjongo yenkohlakalo, wenze umuntu waba iyona kuphela injongo yomsebenzi Wakhe kuzo zonke izigaba zomsebenzi Wakhe wensindiso. Umuntu uyisidalwa esifayo, uyinyama negazi, futhi uNkulunkulu Nguye Yedwa ongasindisa umuntu. Ngale ndlela, uNkulunkulu kumele abe inyama enakho konke umuntu anakho ukuze umsebenzi Wakhe, ukuze futhi umsebenzi Wakhe ube nemithelela engcono. UNkulunkulu kumele abe inyama ukuze enze umsebenzi Wakhe, ngenxa kanye yokuthi umuntu uyinyama, futhi akakwazi ukunqoba isono nokuzehlukanisa nenyama. Nakuba ukwakheka nesiqu sikaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kwehluka kakhulu ekwakhekeni nesiqu somuntu, kodwa ukubukeka kuyefana nokomuntu, unokubukeka komuntu ovamile, futhi uphila ukuphila komuntu ojwayelekile futhi labo abambonayo ngeke babone mehluko kumuntu ojwayelekile. Le ndlela yokubukeka evamile nobuntu obuvamile kwanele Kuye ukuze enze umsebenzi Wakhe wobunkulunkulu ebuntwini obuvamile. Inyama Yakhe imvumela ukuba enze umsebenzi Wakhe ebuntwini obuvamile, bese imsize ukuthi enze umsebenzi Wakhe phakathi kwesintu, futhi ubuntu Bakhe obuvamile, phezu kwalokho, bumsiza ukuba enze umsebenzi wensindiso phakathi kwabantu. Nakuba ubuntu bakhe obujwayelekile bubangele ukudideka okukhulu kubantu, ukudideka okunjalo akuwuphazamisanga kakhulu umthelela ojwayelekile womsebenzi Wakhe kubantu. Ngamafuphi, umsebenzi wenyama Yakhe evamile umzuzisa kakhulu umuntu. Nakuba abantu abaningi bengabamukeli ubuntu Bakhe obuvamile, umsebenzi Wakhe usengathela, futhi le mitholela itholakala ngenxa yobuntu obuvamile. Kulokhu akunakungabaza. Ngomsebenzi Wakhe esesimweni somuntu, umuntu uzuza izinto eziphindwe kashumi noma kaninginingi kunemicabango ekhona phakathi kwabantu ngobuntu bakhe obejwayelekile, futhi yonke le micabango ekugcineni izogwinywa umsebenzi Wakhe. Futhi umthelela umsebenzi Wakhe osuwufezile, okusho ukuthi, ulwazi umuntu analo Ngaye, uyedlula kude imicabango yomuntu Ngaye. Akunakwenzeka ukuba uwubone ngeso lengqondo noma uwulinganise umsebenzi awenza esesimweni somuntu, ngoba inyama Yakhe ayifani neyanoma imuphi umuntu wenyama, nakuba ingxenye engaphandle ifana ncamashi, isiqu asifani. Inyama Yakhe yenza ibe miningi imicabango kubantu mayelana noNkulunkulu, kodwa inyama Yakhe ingenza umuntu athole ulwazi oluningi, futhi inganqoba noma imuphi umuntu onengxenye efanayo yangaphandle. Ngoba akayena nje umuntu kuphela, kodwa unguNkulunkulu onengxenye engaphandle yomuntu, futhi akekho ongazi imfihlakalo noma ongamqonda ngokugcwele. UNkulunkulu ongabonakali futhi ongathinteki uyathandwa futhi wemukelwa yiyo bonke. Uma uNkulunkulu nje ewuMoya ongabonwa umuntu, kulula kumuntu ukuba akholwe kuNkulunkulu. Umuntu angayikhulula imicabango yakhe, angakhethe noma

---

yisiphi isithombe asithandayo njengesithombe sikaNkulunkulu ukuze azijabulise futhi azenze athokoze. Ngale ndlela, abantu bangenza noma yini ethandwa kakhulu uNkulunkulu wabo nafisa ukuba bayenze, ngaphandle kokungabaza. Okukhulu nakakhulu, umuntu ukholwa ukuthi akekho oqotho nozinikele kuNkulunkulu okudlula yena, nokuthi bonke abanye bayizinja ezingabezizwe futhi abathembekile kuNkulunkulu. Kungashiwo ukuthi yilokho okufunwa yilabo abanezinkolelo ezingaqondakali kuNkulunkulu futhi ezisekelwe ezimfundisweni; abakufunayo konke kuthi akufane, kunomehluko nje omncane. Kumane kuwukuthi umfanekiso kaNkulunkulu ezingqondweni zabo uhlukile, kodwa isiqu sabo siyafana.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isintu Esikhohlakele Siyidinga Ngokwengeziwe Insindiso KaNkulunkulu Osesimweni Somuntu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 119)**

Okuwukuphela kwesizathu esenza uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu abe inyama, kungenxa yezidingo zomuntu owonakalisiwe. Kungenxa yezidingo zomuntu hhayi ezikaNkulunkulu, futhi konke anikela ngakho nokuhlupheka Kwakhe kungenxa yesintu, akukhona okwenzuzo kaNkulunkulu uqobo. Abukho ubuhle nobubi nemiklomelo kuNkulunkulu; akufanele avune isivuno sesikhathi esizayo, ngaphandle kwalokho ayevele ekweletwa khona. Konke akwenzayo nanikela ngakho ngenxa yesintu akakwenzeli ukuba athole imiklomelo emikhulu kodwa ukwenzela isintu kuphela. Nakuba umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enyamani ubandakanya ubunzima obuningi obungacabangeki, imiphumela okugcina kuba nayo iyidlula kude leyo yomsebenzi owenziwa uMoya ngokuqondile. Umsebenzi wenyama unobunzima obukhulu, futhi inyama ayinakuba nesiqu esifana nesikaMoya; ngeke ikwazi ukuthwala izenzo ezifana nezoMoya, mancane kakhulu amathuba okuthi ibe negunya elifanayo nelikaMoya. Kodwa ingqikithi yomsebenzi wale nyama enganakekile iyedlula kude eyomsebenzi owenziwe uqondiswa uMoya, nale enyama uqobo iyimpendulo yazo zonke izidingo zomuntu. Kulabo abazosindiswa, umsebenzi kaMoya uphansi kakhulu kunowenyama: Umsebenzi kaMoya ukwazi ukuhlanganisa indawo yonke, zonke izindaba, imifula, amachibi, nezilwandle, kodwa umsebenzi wenyama uthela kahle kuwo wonke umuntu othintane nomuntu wenyama. Okungaphezu kwalokho, inyama kaNkulunkulu esesimweni esithintekayo umuntu angayiqonda futhi ayethembe kangcono, futhi ingajulisa ulwazi lomuntu ngoNkulunkulu, futhi ingashiya kumuntu ukuqonda okubanzi ngezenzo zangempela zikaNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi kaMoya umbozwe emfihlakalweni, kunzima ngomuntu ofayo ukuthi awuqonde, futhi kunzima nakakhulu kubo ukuthi bawubone, ngakho babambelela emicabangweni engasho lutho. Nokho, umsebenzi wenyama ujoyikekile, futhi usekelwe ezintweni ezingokoqobo, futhi uqukethe ukuhlakanipha okucebile, uyiqiniso elingabonakala ngisho nangeso lenyama lomuntu; umuntu angabubona

---

ngokoqobo ubuhlakani bomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, asikho isidingo sokuthi asebenzise kakhulu iso lakhe lengqondo. Lokhu ukunemba nokubaluleka kwangempela komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enyameni. UMoya ungenza kuphela izinto ezingabonakali ngeso lomuntu futhi okunzima kuye ukuthi azibone ngeso lengqondo, isibonelo, ukukhanyiselwa uMoya, ukunyakaza kukaMoya, ukuqondiswa uMoya, kodwa ngokomuntu onengqondo, lokho akunikezi incazelo ecacile. Kuhlinzeka kuphela incazelo enyakazayo, noma ebanzi, futhi ngeke kukhiphe imiyalelo ngamazwi. Nokho, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osenyameni uhluke kakhulu: Unokuqondisa okucacile kwamazwi, unentando ecacile, futhi unemigomo ecacile efunakalayo. Ngakho akudingeki ukuthi umuntu acinge, noma asebenzise iso lakhe lengqondo noma aqagele. Lokhu ukukhanyiswa komsebenzi enyameni, nomehluko wakho omkhulu emsebenzini kaMoya. Umsebenzi kaMoya ulungele isilinganiso esithile kuphela, ngeke uthathe isikhundla somsebenzi wenyama. Umsebenzi wenyama unika umuntu imigomo enemba kakhulu futhi edingekayo nolwazi lwangempela, olunoziso kakhulu kunomsebenzi kaMoya. Umsebenzi oyigugu kakhulu kumuntu owonakele yilona onamazwi anembayo, imigomo ecacile, futhi ongabonakala noma uthinteka. Umsebenzi onengqondo kuphela nokuqondisa okufika ngesikhathi okufaneleka nokuthandwa ngumuntu, okudingwa abantu ovivinyweni lwabo, futhi umsebenzi kuphela wangempela ongasindisa umuntu ekukhohlakaleni nasesimweni sakhe esiphansi. Lokhu kungafezwa kuphela uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu; uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kuphela ongasindisa umuntu enkohlakalweni nasesimweni sakhe esiphansi sakudala. Nakuba uMoya uyingqikithi yemvelo kaNkulunkulu, umsebenzi ofana nalo ungenziwa kuphela inyama Yakhe. Uma uMoya usebenze wodwa, umsebenzi Wakhe-ke ngeke usebenze ngokunomthelela—leli yiqiniso elimsulwa. Nakuba abantu abaningi sebephenduke izitha zikaNkulunkulu ngenxa yale nyama, lapho uNkulunkulu eqeda umsebenzi Wakhe, labo abamelene Naye ngeke bayeke kuphela ukuba izitha Zakhe, kodwa kuyokwenzeka okuphambene ngokuthi babe ofakazi Bakhe. Bayoba ofakazi abanqotshwe Nguye, ofakazi abafanelekayo Kuye futhi abangehlukaniseki Naye. Wenza ukuba umuntu azi ukubaluleka komsebenzi Wakhe kumuntu esenyameni yomuntu, futhi umuntu kufanele akwazi ukubaluleka kwale nyama enjongweni yokuba khona komuntu, azi indima Yakhe yangempela ekukhuleni kokuphila komuntu, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, azi ukuthi le nyama iyoba umthombo ophilayo wokuphila umuntu angeke akwazi ukwahlukana nakho. Nakuba inyama kaNkulunkulu ikude kakhulu nokufana nomfanekiso nesikhundla sikaNkulunkulu, futhi kumuntu ibonakala ingafanelani nesikhundla Sakhe sangempela, le nyama, engasivezi ngempela isithombe esicacile sikaNkulunkulu, noma isiqu sangempela sikaNkulunkulu, ingenza umsebenzi uMoya kaNkulunkulu ongeke ukwazi ukuwenza ngokuqondile. Kunjalo ukubaluleka nomsebenzi wangempela wokuba sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu, futhi yilokhu kubaluleka nokuba nomsebenzi kwakho umuntu angakwazisi futhi angakuvumi. Nakuba bonke abantu bephakamisa



---

uMoya kaNkulunkulu futhi bebukela phansi inyama kaNkulunkulu, kungakhathaleki ukuthi babuka kanjani futhi bacabangani, ukubaluleka kwangempela nokuba yigugu kwenyama kukudlula kude okoMoya. Empeleni, lokhu kumayelana nesintu esikhohlakele kuphela. Kuwo wonke umuntu ofuna iqiniso futhi olangazelela ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu, umsebenzi kaMoya unganika kuphela ukunyakaziseka nesambulo, nomuzwa wokumangala ongachazeki futhi ongacabangeki, futhi nomuzwa wokuthi mkhulu, uphakeme, futhi uyaziseka, kodwa akufikeki kuwo futhi awutholakali nhlobo. Umuntu noMoya kaNkulunkulu bengabukelana kude kuphela, sengathi kunebanga elide phakathi kwabo, futhi abasoze bafana, sengathi umuntu noNkulunkulu bahlukaniswe umngcele ongabonakali. Eqinisweni, lokhu ukulutheka umuntu akunikwe uMoya, okubangelwa ukuthi umuntu noMoya abalona uhlobo olulodwa, futhi uMoya nomuntu abasoze baphila ndawonye emhlabeni owodwa, nokuthi uMoya awunalutho lomuntu. Ngakho umuntu akawudingi uMoya, ngoba uMoya awukwazi ukwenza ngokuqondile umsebenzi odingwa kakhulu umuntu. Umsebenzi wenyama unikeza umuntu imigomo yangempela angayilandela, amazwi acacile, nomuzwa wokuthi ungokoqobo futhi ujoyikele, uthobekile futhi uvamile. Nakuba umuntu angase amesabe, kubantu abaningi kulula ukuzwana naye: Umuntu angabubona ubuso Bakhe, ezwe izwi Lakhe, futhi akadingeki ukumbukela kude. Le nyama izwakala kusondeleka kuyo, ayikude, akulukhuni ukuyiqonda, kodwa iyabonakala futhi iyathinteka, ngoba le nyama isemhlabeni owodwa nomuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isintu Esikhohlakele Siyidinga Ngokwengeziwe Insindiso KaNkulunkulu Osesimweni Somuntu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 120)**

Kubo bonke labo abaphila enyamani, ukuguqula isimo sabo kudinga ukuthi babe nemigomo yokulandelwa, futhi ukwazi uNkulunkulu kudinga ukuba ukufakaza ngezenzo Zakhe zangempela nobuso Bakhe bangempela. Kokubili lokhu kungafezwa ngenyama kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kuphela, futhi kokubili kungafezwa kuphela ngenyama evamile nengokoqobo. Yingakho ukuba sesimweni somuntu kudingekile, futhi yikho okwenza adingwe yiso sonke isintu esikhohlakele. Njengoba abantu kudingeka ukuthi bazi uNkulunkulu, izithombe zoNkulunkulu abangaqondakali futhi abanamandla angaphezu kwemvelo kumele zixoshwe ezinhliziyweni zabo, futhi njengoba kudingeka ukuba balahle isimo sabo esikhohlakele, kumele bazi kuqala isimo sabo esikhohlakele. Uma umuntu enza kuphela umsebenzi ngenjongo yokuxosha izithombe zoNkulunkulu abangaqondakali ezinhliziyweni zabantu, ngeke-ke aphumele ukufeza umphumela ocacile. Izithombe zoNkulunkulu abangaqondakali abasezinhliziyweni zabantu azinakwembulwa, zisuswe noma zixoshwe ngokuphelele ngamazwi kuphela. Ngokwenza kanjalo, ekugcineni kuyoba yinto engenakwenzeka ukukhipha lezi zinto

---

ezijulile kubantu. Ukushintshanisa lezi zinto ezingacacile futhi ezinamandla angaphezu kwemvelo noNkulunkulu ongokoqobo kuphela nesithombe sangempela sikaNkulunkulu, ukwenza abantu ukuba bazazi kancane kancane, okungafeza umphumela ofanele. Umuntu uyabona ukuthi uNkulunkulu ayemfuna ngezinye izikhathi ezedlule akaqondakali futhi unamandla angaphezu kwavamile. Into engazuza lokhu akukhona ukuhola okuqondile kukaMoya, ingasaphathwa eyezimfundiso zomuntu, kodwa uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Imicabango yomuntu isala ngemuva lapho uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu esenza umsebenzi Wakhe, ngoba ukuvama nokuba ngokoqobo kukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kungqubuzana nonkulunkulu abangaqondakali nabanamandla angaphezu kwavamile abasezingqondweni zabantu. Umcabango oyiwona womuntu ungembulwa kuphela ngokuthi uqhathaniswe noNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Ngaphandle kokumqhathanisa noNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, imicabango yomuntu ayisobe yembulwa; ngamanye amazwi, ngaphandle kokuqhathanisa, ukuba ngokoqobo kwezinto ezingaqondakali akusobe kwembulwa. Akekho okwazi ukusebenzisa amazwi ukuze enze lo msebenzi, futhi akekho okwazi ukucacisa lo msebenzi esebenzisa amazwi. NguNkulunkulu kuphela ongenza umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi akekho omunye ongenza lo msebenzi esikhundleni Sakhe. Akunandaba ukuthi ulimi olukhulunywa umuntu lucebe kangakanani, ngeke akwazi ukuveza ukuba ngokoqobo nokuvama kukaNkulunkulu. Umuntu uNkulunkulu angamazi kangcono, futhi ambone ngokucacile, uma uNkulunkulu esebenza Yena mathupha phakathi kwabantu futhi aveze indlela abukeka ngayo nesiqu Sakhe. Lokhu ngeke kufezwe yinoma imuphi umuntu wenyama. Empeleni, uMoya kaNkulunkulu nawo awukwazi ukufeza lokhu. UNkulunkulu angasindisa isintu esonakele ethonyeni likaSathane, kodwa lo msebenzi ngeke ufeze ngokuqondile uMoya kaNkulunkulu; kunalokho ungafezwa kuphela inyama enoMoya kaNkulunkulu, inyama kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Le nyama ingumuntu futhi inguNkulunkulu, inyama enobuntu obuvamile futhi uNkulunkulu ayinike wonke amandla aphezulu. Ngakho, ngisho noma le nyama ingewona uMoya kaNkulunkulu, futhi yehluka kakhulu eMoyeni, isenguNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uqobo osindisa isintu, owuMoya futhi oyinyama. Akunandaba ukuthi ubizwa ngani, ekugcineni usenguNkulunkulu osindisa isintu. Ngoba uMoya kaNkulunkulu awubonakali enyameni, futhi umsebenzi wenyama uphinde ube umsebenzi kaMoya kaNkulunkulu; umehluko kumane kube ukuthi lo msebenzi awenziwa kusetshenziswa isiqu sikaMoya, kodwa kusuke kusetshenziswa isiqu senyama. Umsebenzi odinga ukwenziwa uMoya ngokuqondile awumdingi uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, futhi umsebenzi owenziwe inyama ngeke uqondiswe uMoya, kodwa ungenziwa kuphela uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Yilokhu okudingekayo kulo msebenzi, futhi nokudingwa yisintu esikhohlakele. Ezigabeni ezintathu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, sisodwa isigaba esenziwa siqondiswa uMoya, futhi ezinye izigaba ezimbili zaziqondiswa uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, zingaqondiswa uMoya ngokuqondile. Umsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho

---

owenziwa uMoya wawungabandakanyi ukushintsha isimo esikhohlakele somuntu, futhi awuzange udinge noma yiluphi ulwazi lomuntu ngoNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi wenyama kaNkulunkulu eNkathini Yomusa naseNkathini Yombuso, uhlanganisa isimo somuntu esikhohlakele nolwazi lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu, futhi uyingxenye ebalulekile nebucayi yomsebenzi wensindiso. Ngakho, isintu esikhohlakele siyidinga kakhulu insindiso kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, futhi siwudinga kakhulu umsebenzi oqondile kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Isintu sidinga ukuba uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu aseluse, aseseke, asiphuzise, asondle, asahlulele futhi asijeze, futhi siwudinga kakhulu umusa nokutakulwa uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. UNkulunkulu wenyama kuphela, ongaba ithemba lomuntu, umelusi womuntu, nosizo lwamanje lomuntu, futhi konke lokhu kuyisidingo sikaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu namuhla nasezikhathini ezedlule.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isintu Esikhohlakele Siyidinga Ngokwengeziwe Insindiso KaNkulunkulu Osesimweni Somuntu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 121)**

Umuntu wonakaliswe uSathane, futhi uyisidalwa sikaNkulunkulu esiphakeme kunezinye, ngakho umuntu udinga ukusindiswa uNkulunkulu. Injongo yokusindisa kukaNkulunkulu ngumuntu, hhayi uSathane, futhi into okufanele isindiswe inyama yomuntu kanye nomphfumulo wakhe, hhayi udeveli. USathane uyena uNkulunkulu ahlose ukumbhubhisa, umuntu uyinjongo yensindiso kaNkulunkulu, futhi inyama yomuntu yonakaliswe uSathane, ngakho okusindiswa kuqala kufanele kube inyama yomuntu. Inyama yomuntu yonakaliswe kakhulu, futhi ibe yinto emelene noNkulunkulu, emelana ngisho ngokusobala noNkulunkulu futhi ize iphike ubukhona bukaNkulunkulu. Le nyama eyonakele ayinakulawuleka, futhi ayikho into okunzima ukubhekana nayo noma ukuyiguqula ukwedlula isimo esonakele senyama. USathane ufike aphazamise inyama yomuntu, futhi asebenzise inyama yomuntu ukuze aphazamise umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kanye nohlelo lukaNkulunkulu, ngaleyo ndlela umuntu agcine esephenduke uSathane, kanye nesitha sikaNkulunkulu. Ukuze umuntu asindiswe, kumele aqale anqotshwe. Kungenxa yalokhu ukuthi uNkulunkulu amukele inselelo bese eba senyameni ukuze enze umsebenzi ahlose ukuwenza futhi alwe impi noSathane. Injongo Yakhe ukusindiswa kwesintu, esonakalisiwe, nokunqotshwa nokubhjiswa kukaSathane, ohlubuka Kuye. Unqoba uSathane ngomsebenzi Wakhe wokunqoba umuntu, abe esindisa isintu esonakele ngaso lesi sikhathi. Ngakho, kuwumsebenzi ofeza izinhloso ezimbili kanyekanye. Usebenza enyameni, akhulume enyameni, futhi enze wonke umsebenzi enyameni ukuze axhumane kangcono nomuntu futhi amnqobe kangcono umuntu. Isikhathi sokugcina uNkulunkulu aba kuso yinyama, umsebenzi Wakhe wezinsuku zokugcina uyophothulwa enyameni. Uyohlukanisa bonke abantu

---

ngokwezinhlobo zabo, asonge wonke lo msebenzi wokuphatha, futhi aqede wonke umsebenzi Wakhe enyameni. Ngemva kokuphela kwawo wonke lo msebenzi Wakhe wasemhlabeni, uyoba ngumnqobi ngokuphelele. Esebenza enyameni, uNkulunkulu uyobe esesinqobe ngokuphelele isintu, futhi esesizuzile isintu. Ingabe lokho akusho yini ukuthi wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuphatha uyobe usufike ekugcineni? Lapho uNkulunkulu ephothula umsebenzi Wakhe wokuphatha enyameni, njengoba ehlule uSathane futhi wamngoba, uSathane ngeke esaba nalo elinye ithuba lokonakalisa isintu. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuqala esesimweni somuntu kwakuwukuhlangwa nokuthethelelwa kwezono zomuntu. Manje sekuwumsebenzi wokunqoba nokuzuza isintu ngokugcwele, ukuze uSathane engabe esaba nayo enye indlela yokwenza umsebenzi wakhe, futhi uyobe esehlulwe ngokuphelele, uNkulunkulu uyobe esenqobe ngokuphelele. Lona umsebenzi wenyama, futhi umsebenzi owenziwe uNkulunkulu uqobo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isintu Esikhohlakele Siyidinga Ngokwengeziwe Insindiso KaNkulunkulu Osesimweni Somuntu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 122)**

Umsebenzi wokuqala wezigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wenziwa uMoya, hhayi inyama. Umsebenzi wokugcina wezigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, wona wenziwa uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, awenziwa uMoya ngokuqondile. Umsebenzi wokuhlenga wesigaba esiphakathi nawo wenziwa inyama kaNkulunkulu. Kuwoi wonke umsebenzi wokuphatha, umsebenzi obaluleke kakhulu umsebenzi wokusindisa abantu ethonyeni likaSathane. Umsebenzi ophambili ukunqotshwa okuphelele komuntu okhohlakele, ngaleyo ndlela kubuyiselwe esimweni esiyiso ukuhlonipha kwasekuqaleni uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yomuntu onqotshiwe, futhi avunyelwe ukuba aphile ukuphila okujwayelekile, okuwukuthi, ukuphila okujwayelekile kwesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu. Lo msebenzi ubucayi futhi uwumgogodla womsebenzi wokuphatha. Ezigabeni ezintathu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wensindiso, isigaba sokuqala somsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho sasikude nomongo womsebenzi wokuphatha; sasinenswebu encane yomsebenzi wokusindisa, futhi sasingesona isiqalo somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokusindisa umuntu ekubusweni uSathane. Isigaba sokuqala somsebenzi senziwa uMoya ngokuqondile, ngenxa yokuthi ngaphansi komthetho, umuntu wayazi kuphela ukunamathela emthethweni, wayengenalo iqiniso elengeziwe, futhi ngenxa yokuthi umsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho kwakwethukela uhlanganisa izinguquko esimweni somuntu, kuncane kakhulu okwakubandakanyekile emsebenzini wokusindisa umuntu ekubusweni uSathane. Ngakho uMoya kaNkulunkulu waqeda lesi sigaba esiphakeme somsebenzi esasingahlanganisi isimo esikhohlakele somuntu. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi sazala ubuhlobo emsebenzini owumgogodla wokuqondisa, futhi asihlanganisi lutho olutheni emsebenzini osemthethweni

---

wensindiso, futhi awudingi ukuba uNkulunkulu abe inyama ukuze enze umsebenzi Wakhe. Umsebenzi owenziwa uMoya awukho obala, futhi awuqondakali, uphinde wesabeke ngokujulile futhi umuntu akakwazi ukusondela kuwo; kunzima ngoMoya ukuba uqondise umsebenzi wensindiso, nokunikeza umuntu ukuphila ngokuqondile. Okufaneleka kakhulu ngomuntu ukuba aguqule umsebenzi kaMoya uvumelane naye, okusho ukuthi, lokho okufaneleka kumuntu ukuthi uNkulunkulu abe umuntu ojwayelekile, ovamile ukuze enze umsebenzi Wakhe. Lokhu kudinga uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ozokwenza umsebenzi kaMoya, futhi kumuntu ayikho indlela efanelekayo yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Phakathi kwalezi zigaba ezintathu, izigaba ezimbili zenziwa inyama, futhi lezi zigaba ezimbili ziwumgogodla womsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuqondisa. Ababili abasamuntu bayaphelelisana. Isigaba sokuqala sikaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu sabeka isisekelo sesigaba sesibili, futhi kungashiwo ukuthi oNkulunkulu ababili abasamuntu bayaphelelisana, futhi bayavumelana. Lezi zigaba ezimbili zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu zenziwa uNkulunkulu ngomzimba Wakhe wenyama ngoba zibaluleke kakhulu emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu wokuphatha. Kungacishe kushiwo ukuthi, ngaphandle komsebenzi woNkulunkulu ababili abasamuntu, wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuphatha ubuyoma nse futhi umsebenzi wokusindisa isintu uyoba izinkulumo nje ezingasho lutho. Ukubaluleka nokungabaluleki kwalo msebenzi kuncike ezidingweni zabantu, nokuthi sikhohlakele ngezinga elingakanani isintu, nesimo sokungalaleli kukaSathane nokuphazamisa kwaso umsebenzi. Lowo ofanele owulungele umsebenzi uphakanyiswe ngokwesimo somsebenzi owenziwa yisisebenzi, nokubaluleka komsebenzi. Uma kuziwa ekubalulekeni kwalo msebenzi, ekutheni iyiphi indlela okufanele isetshenziswe—umsebenzi owenziwa ngokuqondile uMoya kaNkulunkulu, noma owenziwa uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, noma owenziwa umuntu—umsebenzi oyoqedwa kuqala owenziwa umuntu, futhi, ngenxa yohlobo lomsebenzi, kanye nomsebenzi kaMoya okanye nomsebenzi wenyama, ekugcineni kuyonqunywa ukuthi umsebenzi owenziwa inyama umzuzisa kangcono yini umuntu kunomsebenzi owenziwa uMoya, futhi unezinzuzo eziningi. Lona umcabango uNkulunkulu ngaleso sikhathi anquma ngawo ukuthi umsebenzi wenziwa uMoya noma inyama. Kunokubaluleka nezisekelo ezisesigabeni ngasinye somsebenzi. Aziyona nje imicabango engasekelwe ndawo, futhi azenziwa nje ngokungalandeli mgomo; kunokuhlakanipha okuthile kuzo. Linjalo iqiniso elisemva kwawo wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngokukhethekile, kunohlelo oluthe xaxa lukaNkulunkulu emsebenzini onjalo njengoba uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu esebenza mathupha Phakathi kwabantu. Ngakho, ukuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu, nobuyena bonke kuvezwe kuzo zonke izenzo Zakhe, ukucabanga, umqondo ekusebenzeni; lokhu kungubunjalo bukaNkulunkulu obuphathekayo futhi obinohlelo. Le micabango nemicabango ecashile inzima kakhulu ukuba umuntu ayicabange, futhi kunzima kumuntu ukuba ayikholwe, ngaphezu kwalokho, kunzima ukuthi umuntu ayazi. Umsebenzi owenziwe umuntu ungowemigomo evamile, ngokomuntu, okwenelisa kakhulu.

---

Kodwa uma uqhathaniswa nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kuba nomehluko omkhulu; nakuba izenzo zikaNkulunkulu zinkulu futhi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu usezingeni elikhulu, emva kwawo kunezinhlalo namalungiselelo okuncanyana nokuqonde ngqo umuntu angenakukucabanga. Zonke izigaba zomsebenzi womuntu azisekelwe emgomeni kuphela, kodwa futhi ziphethe izinto eziningi ezingeke zikhulumeke ngolimi lwabantu, futhi lezi izinto ezingabonakali emehlweni omuntu. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi umsebenzi kaMoya noma kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, ngamunye uqukethe izinhlelo zomsebenzi Wakhe. Akasebenzi ngokungenasisekelo, futhi akenzi umsebenzi ongabalulekile. Lapho uMoya usebenza ngokuqondile kusuke kungenxa yemigomo Yakhe, futhi lapho eba umuntu (okungukuthi, lapho eguqula ingxenye Yakhe yangaphandle) ukuze asebenze, kusuke kungokwenjongo Yakhe kakhulu. Yini enye engamenza aguqule isiqu Sakhe kalula nje? Yini enye engamenza abe ngumuntu obhekwa njengophansi futhi ohlushwayo?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isintu Esikhohlakele Siyidinga Ngokwengeziwe Insindiso KaNkulunkulu Osesimweni Somuntu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 123)**

Umsebenzi Wakhe enyamani yiwona obaluleke kakhulu, okuyiwona okuvame ukubhekiswa kuwo uma kukhulunywa ngomsebenzi, futhi Lowo oyosonga lo msebenzi uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, hhayi uMoya. Abanye bakholwa ukuthi ngezinye izikhathi uNkulunkulu angeza emhlabeni ukuze abonakale kumuntu, lapho eyokwahlulela isintu mathupha, avivinye umuntu ngamunye kungasali muntu. Labo abacabanga kanjalo abasazi lesi sigaba sikaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. UNkulunkulu akahluleli umuntu ngamunye, futhi akavivinyi umuntu ngamunye; ukwenza lokho bekungeke kube umsebenzi wokwahlulela. Ingabe ayifani inkohlakalo yaso sonke isintu? Ingabe ayifani yonke ingqikithi yomuntu? Okwahlulelwayo isiqu sesintu esikhohlakele, isiqu somuntu esonakaliswe uSathane, nazo zonke izono zomuntu. UNkulunkulu akehluleli amaphutha amancane nangabalulekile omuntu. Umsebenzi wokwahlulela kukhona okumelayo, awenziwa ngenxa yomuntu othile kuphela. Kunalokho, uwumsebenzi okwahlulelwa kuwo iqembu labantu ukuze kwahlulelwe sonke isintu. Ngokwenza Kwakhe lo msebenzi mathupha kulo lonke iqembu labantu, uNkulunkulu oseniyamini usebenzisa umsebenzi Wakhe ukumela umsebenzi waso sonke isintu, ngemva kwawo oya ngokuya wanda. Nomsebenzi wokwahlulela unjalo. UNkulunkulu akahluleli uhlobo oluthile lomuntu noma iqembu elithile labantu, kodwa wahlulela abangalungile kuso sonke isintu—ukumelana noNkulunkulu kwabantu, ngokwesibonelo, noma ukungamhloniphi, noma ukuphazamiseka komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, njalo njalo. Okwahlulelwayo yingqikithi yokumelana kwesintu noNkulunkulu futhi lo msebenzi ungumsebenzi wokunqoba ngezinsuku zokugcina. Umsebenzi nezwi likaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu okubonwa umuntu

---

kuwumsebenzi wakwahlulela ongaphambi kwesihlalo esimhlophe sobukhosi phakathi nezinsuku zokugcina, izinto ezacatshangwa umuntu esikhathini esedlule. Umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uwukwahlulela ngqo okungaphambi kwesihlalo esimhlophe sobukhosi. UNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu wanamuhla unguNkulunkulu owahlulela sonke isintu ezinsukwini zokugcina. Le nyama nomsebenzi Wakhe, nezwi kanye naso sonke isimo Sakhe, konke kungokwakhe. Nakuba umthamo womsebenzi wakho unomkhawulo, futhi ungabandakanyi indawo yonke ngokuqondile, ingqikithi yomsebenzi wokwahlulela iwukwahlulelwa ngokuqondile kwaso sonke isintu— hhayi ngenxa yabantu abakhethiweyo baseChina kuphela, noma ngenxa yabantu abambalwa. Ngesikhathi somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enyameni, nakuba umthamo womsebenzi ungabandakanyi indawo yonke, umela umsebenzi wendawo yonke, futhi ngemva kokuqeda umsebenzi osemthamweni wenyama Yakhe, lo msebenzi uyowusabalalisela ngokushesha endaweni yonke, ngendlela efanayo nalena ivangeli likaJesu elasabalala ngayo endaweni yonke ngemva kokuvuka nokunyukela ezulwini Kwakhe. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi kungumsebenzi kaMoya noma wenyama, kuwumsebenzi ofezwa ngaphansi komthamo othile, kodwa omela umsebenzi wayo yonke indawo. Ngezinsuku zokugcina, uNkulunkulu ubonakala enza umsebenzi Wakhe esebenzisa ukubonakala Kwakhe okusamuntu, futhi uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uyena owahlulela abantu esesihlalweni esimhlophe sobukhosi. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi unguNkulunkulu kaMoya noma wenyama, lowo owenza umsebenzi wokwahlulela unguNkulunkulu owahlulela isintu ngezinsuku zokugcina. Lokhu kuchazwa ngokusekelwa emsebenzini Wakhe, akuchazwa ngendlela abukeka ngayo ngaphandle noma kwezinye izinto eziningi. Nakuba umuntu enemicabango yakhe ngala mazwi, akekho ongaphikisana nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu nokunqotshwa kwaso sonke isintu. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi umuntu ucabangani ngakho, amaqiniso ayohlale engamaqiniso. Akekho ongathi “Umsebenzi wenziwa uNkulunkulu, kodwa inyama ayiyena uNkulunkulu.” Umbhedo lowo, ngoba lo msebenzi awunakwenziwa muntu ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Njengoba lo msebenzi usufeziwe, kulandelwa lo msebenzi, umsebenzi wokwahlulela ngeke usenziwa okwesibili; uNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu okwesibili usewusonge wonke umsebenzi wokuphatha, kufanele kube nesigaba sesine somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngoba lowo owahlulelwayo ngumuntu, umuntu wenyama owonakalisiwe, hhayi umoya kaSathane owahlulelwa ngokuqondile, umsebenzi wokwahlulela awenziwa ezweni likaMoya kodwa phakathi kwabantu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isintu Esikhohlakele Siyidinga Ngokwengeziwe Insindiso KaNkulunkulu Osesimweni Somuntu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 124)**

---

Akekho ofaneleka ukwedlula uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ukwenza umsebenzi wokwahlulela inyama yomuntu ekhohlakele. Ukuba ukwahlulela kwakwenziwa ngokuqondile uMoya kaNkulunkulu, ngabe-ke konke kulungile. Ngaphezu kwalokho, lowo msebenzi ubuyobe ulukhuni ukuthi umuntu awemukele, ngoba uMoya awukwazi ukubhekana ubuso nobuso nomuntu, futhi ngenxa yalokhu, imiphumela ngeke isheshe ivele, futhi umuntu ngeke akwazi ukubona ukungacasuleki kwesimo sikaNkulunkulu ngokucacile. USathane anganqotshwa ngokuphelele kuphela uma uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ahlulela ukonakala kwesintu. Ngokufana nomuntu onobuntu obuvamile, uNkulunkulu osenyameni angehlulela ngokuqondile ukungalungi komuntu; lokhu kuwuphawu lobungcwele Bakhe bemvelo, nolokungajwayeleki Kwakhe. UNkulunkulu kuphela ofanelekayo, futhi osesikhundleni sokwahlulela umuntu, ngoba uneqiniso nokulunga, ngakho angakwazi ukwahlulela umuntu. Labo abangenalo iqiniso nokulunga abakufanele ukwahlulela abanye. Ukuba lo msebenzi wawenziwa uMoya kaNkulunkulu, bekungeke kube ukunqoba phezu kukaSathane. UMoya ungaphezulu kakhulu kwezidalwa ezifayo, futhi uMoya kaNkulunkulu ngendalo ungawe, uyayinqoba inyama. Ukuba uMoya wenza lo msebenzi ngokuqondile, ubengeke akwazi ukwahlulela konke ukungalaleli komuntu, futhi ubengeke akwazi ukwambula konke ukungalungi komuntu. Ngoba umsebenzi wokwahlulela wenziwa futhi ngemicabango yomuntu ngoNkulunkulu, futhi umuntu akaze abe nemicabango yoMoya, futhi uMoya akakwazi kangcono ukwambula ukungalungi komuntu kube lukhuni ngokwengeziwe ukuveza kangcono ukungalungi okunjalo. UNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uyisitha sabo bonke labo abangamazi. Ekwahluleleni imicabango yabantu nalabo abamelene Naye, uveza konke ukungalaleli kwesintu. Imiphumela yomsebenzi Wakhe enyameni ibonakala ngokucacile kuneyomsebenzi kaMoya. Ngakho ukwahlulelwa kwaso sonke isintu akwenziwa uMoya ngokuqondile, kodwa kuwumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. UNkulunkulu osenyameni angabonwa noma athintwe umuntu, futhi angamqoba ngokuphelele umuntu. Ebudlelwaneni bakhe noNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, umuntu uqhubeke esuka ekuphikiseni aye ekulaleleni, ekushushiseni aye ekwamukeleni, ekucabangeni aye olwazni, ekwaleni aye othandweni. Lena imiphumela yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Umuntu usindiswa kuphela ngenxa yokuvuma ukwahlulelwa, bese eya ngokuya azi uNkulunkulu ngamazwi omlomo Wakhe, anqotshwe Nguye ekumelaneni Naye, futhi athole ukuphila kuye ngokwamukela kwakhe isijeziso. Wonke lo msebenzi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osenyameni, hhayi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu onesiqu sikaMoya. Umsebenzi owenziwe uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu umsebenzi omkhulu kakhulu, okuwumsebenzi obanzi kakhulu, futhi ingxenye ebaluleke kakhulu ezigabeni ezintathu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu yizigaba ezimbili zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu. Inkohlakalo enkulu yomuntu iyisithiyo esikhulu emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Ikakhulu, umsebenzi owenziwa kubantu bezinsuku zokugcina unzima kakhulu, nesimo sinonya, nezinga lomuntu ngamunye



---

liphansi. Kodwa ekupheleni kwalo msebenzi, usazofeza umphumela wawo, ngaphandle kwezici ezimbi; lona ngumthelela womsebenzi wenyama, futhi lo mthelela ukwenza uvume ngokwengezekile kunomsebenzi kaMoya. Izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kufanele zisongwe enyameni, futhi ziphothulwe uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Umsebenzi obaluleke kakhulu futhi obucayi kakhulu yilona owenziwa enyameni, futhi insindiso yabantu kufanele ivele kuNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Ngisho noma sonke isintu besicabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu akahlobene nomuntu, eqinisweni le nyama ithintene nokuphila kwaso sonke isintu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isintu Esikhohlakele Siyidinga Ngokwengeziwe Insindiso KaNkulunkulu Osesimweni Somuntu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 125)**

Sonke isigaba somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu senzelve sonke isintu, futhi siqondiswe kuso sonke isintu. Ngisho noma kungumsebenzi Wakhe enyameni, usaqondiswe kuso sonke isintu; unguNkulunkulu waso sonke isintu, futhi unguNkulunkulu wakho konke okudaliwe nokungadaliwe. Nakuba umsebenzi Wakhe enyameni unomthamo onomkhawulo, futhi nomgomo walo msebenzi nawo unomkhawulo, isikhathi ngasinye lapho eba inyama khona ukuze enze umsebenzi Wakhe, ukhetha injongo yomsebenzi wakhe enokumela okuphakeme; akakhethi nje ukusebenza neqembu labantu abangavelele, kunalokho ukhetha ukusebenza neqembu elikwaziyo ukuba abantu abamele umsebenzi Wakhe esenyameni. Leli qembu labantu likhethwe ngenxa yokuthi umthamo womsebenzi Wakhe unomkhawulo, futhi ulungiselelwe ngokukhethekile umsebenzi wenyama Yakhe. Ukukhetha kukaNkulunkulu lezi zinto emsebenzini Wakhe akuyona into engenasisekelo, kodwa ngokomgomo: Inhloso yomsebenzi kumele izuzise umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, futhi kumele imele sonke isintu. Ngokwesibonelo, amaJuda ayekwazi ukumela sonke isintu ngokwamukela ukuhlengwa nguJesu, futhi amaShayina ayakwazi ukumela sonke isintu ngokwamukela ukunqoba kukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Kunesisekelo sokumela kwamaJuda sonke isintu, futhi kunesisekelo sokumela kwamaShayina sonke isintu ngokwamukela ukunqoba kukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Akukho okwembula ukubaluleka kokuhlengwa ukwedlula umsebenzi wokuhlenga owenziwa phakathi kwamaJuda, futhi akukho okwembula ukuphelela nempumelelo komsebenzi wokunqoba ngokungaphezulu komsebenzi wokunqobaphakathi kwamaShayina. Umsebenzi nezwi likaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kubonakala kuphela kubhekiswe eqenjini elincane labantu, kodwa eqinisweni, umsebenzi Wakhe phakathi kwaleli qembu elincane labantu ungowendawo yonke, futhi izwi Lakhe libhekiswe kuso sonke isintu. Ngemva kokuphela komsebenzi wakhe enyameni, labo abamlandelayo bayoqala ukusakaza umsebenzi awenzile

---

phakathi kwabo. Into engcono kakhulu ngomsebenzi Wakhe enyameni ukuthi angashiyela isintu amazwi anembayo nentando Yakhe eqondile kulabo abamlalelayo, ukuze ngemva kwalokho abalandeli Bakhe badlulise ngokunembayo wonke umsebenzi Wakhe wenyama nentando Yakhe kuso sonke isintu kulabo abayemukelayo le ndlela. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wasenyameni kuphela phakathi kwabantu ofeza iqiniso lobukhona nokuhlala phakathi kwabantu kukaNkulunkulu. Yilo msebenzi kuphela ogcwalisa isifiso somuntu sokubona ubuso bukaNkulunkulu, ofakaza ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi uzwe izwi loqobo likaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uqeda inkathi lapho isintu sabona kuphela umhlane kaJehova, bese uqeda nenkolo yesintu kuNkulunkulu ongaqondakali. Ikakhulu, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokugcina osesimweni somuntu uletha sonke isintu enkathini enokwangempela, enobuqobo, futhi ejabulisayo. Akagcini nje ngokuphuthula inkathi yomthetho nemfundiso; okubaluleke nakakhulu, wembula esintwini uNkulunkulu ongowempela, ojwayelekile, olungile futhi ongcwele ovula umsebenzi wohlelo lokuphatha, aveze izimfihlakalo nesiphetho sesintu, owadala isintu futhi oqeda umsebenzi wokuphatha futhi obezifihlile izinkulungwane zeminyaka. Uletha inkathi yezinto ezingaqondakali ekupheleni, uphuthula inkathi isintu esifisa ngayo ukubona ubuso bukaNkulunkulu kodwa singakwazi, uqeda inkathi isintu esikhonza ngayo uSathane, futhi aholele sonke isintu enkathini entsha. Konke lokhu kuwumphumela womsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enyameni esikhundleni sikaMoya kaNkulunkulu. Lapho uNkulunkulu esebenza enyameni Yakhe, labo abamlandelayo abasagcini nje ngokufuna nokuphumputha lezo zinto ezibonakala zikhona nezibonakala zingekho futhi bayayeka ukuqagela intando kaNkulunkulu ongaqondakali. Lapho uNkulunkulu esakaza umsebenzi Wakhe esenyameni, labo abamlandelayo kufanele badlulisele umsebenzi awenze esenyameni kuzo zonke izinkolo namahlelo, futhi bazokhuluma wonke amazwi Akhe ezindlebeni zaso sonke isintu. Konke okulalelwe yilabo abezwe ivangeli Lakhe kufanele kube amaqiniso omsebenzi Wakhe, kufanele kube yizinto umuntu azibonile futhi wazizwela zona, kufanele kube amaqiniso hhayi inzwabethi. La maqiniso awubufakazi asabalalisa ngabo umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi angamathuluzi awasebenzisayo ekusakazeni umsebenzi. Ngaphandle kokuba khona kwamaqiniso, ivangeli Lakhe lalingeke lisabalale kuwo wonke amazwe nakuzo zonke izindawo; wayengeke akwazi ukunqoba indawo yonke, wayeyogcina ngokukucabanga engqondweni. Umuntu akakwazi ukuthinta umoya futhi akawuboni, futhi umsebenzi wenyama awukwazi ukushiya ubufakazi noma amaqiniso ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kumuntu. Umuntu akasoze abone ubuso bangempela bukaNkulunkulu, futhi uyohlala ekholwa kuNkulunkulu ongaqondakali ongekho. Umuntu akasoze abone ubuso bangempela bukaNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke ezwe amazwi uNkulunkulu awakhulume mathupha. Imicabango yomuntu, vele, iyize, ayinakungena esikhundleni sobuso bukaNkulunkulu bangempela; isimo sikaNkulunkulu semvelo, nomsebenzi Wakhe uqobo ngeke umelwe umuntu. UNkulunkulu ongaqondakali osezulwini nomsebenzi Wakhe kungalethwa

---

emhlabeni uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kuphela ozenzela mathupha umsebenzi Wakhe phakathi kwabantu. Lena indlela enhle kakhulu uNkulunkulu avela ngayo kubantu, abantu abambona ngayo uNkulunkulu futhi bazi ubuso Bakhe, ngeke kufezwe uNkulunkulu ongekho esimweni somuntu. UNkulunkulu lapho esenze umsebenzi Wakhe kulesi sigaba, umsebenzi Wakhe usuvele usube nomphumela omuhle futhi ube impumelelo ephelele. Umsebenzi wamathupha kaNkulunkulu esenyameni usuyiqedile kakade ingxenyengamaphesenti angamashumi ayisishiyagalolunye yakho konke ukuphatha Kwakhe. Le nyama yenze kwaba nesiqalo esingcono kuwo wonke umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi iwukufingqwa kwawo wonke komsebenzi Wakhe, isabalalise wonke umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi isimemezele wonke umsebenzi Wakhe, yaphinde yagcwalisa ngokuphelele kuwo wonke lo msebenzi. Ukusuka lapho, ngeke kube nomunye uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ozokwenza isigaba sesine somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke kusaba nomunye umsebenzi omangalisayo kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu okwesithathu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isintu Esikhohlakele Siyidinga Ngokwengeziwe Insindiso KaNkulunkulu Osesimweni Somuntu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 126)**

Isigaba ngasinye somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enyameni simela umsebenzi Wakhe wayo yonke inkathi, futhi asimeli inkathi ethile njengomsebenzi womuntu. Ngakho isiphetho somsebenzi Wakhe esesimweni somuntu wokugcina, asisho ukuthi umsebenzi usuphele ngokuphelele, ngoba umsebenzi Wakhe umela yonke inkathi, awumeli inkathi asuke enza ngayo umsebenzi Wakhe kuphela. Kumane kuwukuthi nje uqeda umsebenzi wayo yonke inkathi ngesikhathi esenyameni, ngemva kwalokho usabalele kuzo zonke izindawo. Ngemva kokuba uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu efeze inkonzo Yakhe, umsebenzi Wakhe olandelayo uyowunika abalandeli Bakhe. Ngale ndlela, umsebenzi Wakhe wayo yonke inkathi uyoqhubeka ungaphazamiseki. Umsebenzi wayo yonke inkathi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kuyothiwa uphelile uma ususabalale kuyo yonke indawo. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uyongenisa inkathi entsha, labo abayoqhubeka nomsebenzi Wakhe bayobe bengabantu abasetshenziswa Nguye. Wonke umsebenzi owenziwa umuntu ungaphansi kwenkonzo yomuntu kuNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, awukwazi ukudlula umthamo wawo. Uma uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu engezi azokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe, abantu ngeke bakwazi ukuqeda inkathi endala, futhi abakwazi ukungenisa inkathi entsha. Umsebenzi owenziwa umuntu umane uyilokho okungafezwa umuntu futhi awummeli uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kuphela ongeza aqede umsebenzi okufanele awenze, ngaphandle Kwakhe, akekho omunye ongenza lo msebenzi. Eqinisweni, engikhuluma ngakho kumayelana nomsebenzi

---

kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Lo Nkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uqale enze isinyathelo somsebenzi esingahambisani nemicabango yomuntu, aphinde enze neminye futhi nayo engahambisani nemicabango yomuntu. Injongo yomsebenzi iwukunqotshwa komuntu. Ohlangothini olulodwa, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu akahambisani nemicabango yomuntu, ngaphezu kokuthi wenza omunye umsebenzi ongahambisani nemicabango yomuntu, ngakho umuntu uba nemicabango engemihle Ngaye. Wenza nje umsebenzi wokunqoba phakathi kwabantu abanemicabango eminingi Ngaye. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi bamphatha kanjani, uma eseyifezile inkonzo Yakhe, bonke abantu bayoba ngaphansi kokubusa Kwakhe. Iqiniso lalo msebenzi akulona elamaShayina kuphela, kodwa umela sonke isintu esizonqoba. Imiphumela efezwe kulaba bantu yandulela ezofezwa kuso sonke isintu, futhi imiphumela yomsebenzi awenza esikhathini esizayo izokwedlula imiphumela kulaba bantu. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enyameni awubandakanyi imikhosi emikhulu, futhi awucashile. Ungowempela futhi ungokoqobo, ungumsebenzi lapho okukodwa uma ukuhlunganisa nokukodwa kwenza okubili. Awucashile kubantu futhi awukhohlisi muntu. Lokho abantu abakubonayo kuyizinto eziwuqobo nezangempela, futhi umuntu uzuza iqiniso langempela nolwazi. Lapho umsebenzi uphela, umuntu uzoba nolwazi olusha Ngaye, futhi labo abamfuna ngobuqotho uNkulunkulu ngeke besaba nemicabango Ngaye. Lo akuwona nje umthelela womsebenzi wakhe emaShayinini, kodwa futhi kumela nomthelela womsebenzi Wakhe ekunqobeni sonke isintu, ngoba ayikho into ezuzisa ngaphezu komsebenzi wokunqoba sonke isintu kunale nyama, nomsebenzi wale nyama, nayo yonke into ekule nyama. Bawusizo emsebenzini wakhe wanamuhla, futhi bayoba usizo kuwo nasesikhathini esizayo. Le nyama izonqoba sonke isintu futhi izozuza sonke isintu. Awukho umsebenzi ongcono kunalo lapho sonke isintu siyobona khona uNkulunkulu, simlalele futhi simazi uNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi owenziwe umuntu umela umthamo onomkhawulo, futhi lapho uNkulunkulu enza umsebenzi Wakhe akakhulumi nomuntu othile, kodwa ukhuluma nesintu sonke, nabo bonke abamukela amazwi Akhe. Isiphetho akhuluma ngaso esabo bonke abantu, akusona nje esomuntu othile. Akekho amphatha ngendlela ekhethekile, futhi akekho ambandlululayo, futhi usebenzela, ukhulumela, sonke isintu. Ngakho lo Nkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu usesihlukanisile sonke isintu ngokwezinhlobo zaso, usesahlulele sonke isintu, futhi usehlele isiphetho esifanele saso sonke isintu. Nakuba uNkulunkulu umsebenzi Wakhe ewenza eChina kuphela, eqinisweni usewuxazululile umsebenzi wendawo yonke. Akakwazi ukulinda kuze kube yilapho umsebenzi Wakhe ususabalale kuso sonke isintu ngaphambi kokuba akhulume amazwi Akhe nezinhlelo isinyathelo ngesinyathelo. Ingabe ngeke kwephuze kakhulu lokho? Manje usekulungele ngokugcwele ukuqeda umsebenzi Wakhe ozayo ngaphambi kwesikhathi. Ngoba Lowo osebenzayo uNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu, wenza umsebenzi ongenamkhawulo ngomthamo onomkhawulo, ngemva kwalokho uzokwenza umuntu enze umsebenzi Wakhe; lona umgomo womsebenzi Wakhe. Angaphila isikhathi esithile kuphela

---

nomuntu, futhi ngeke ahambe nomuntu kuze kube yilapho umsebenzi wenkathi usuphelile. Kungenxa yokuthi unguNkulunkulu njengoba ebikezela ikusasa ngaphambi kwesikhathi. Ngemva kwalokho, uzohlukanisa sonke isintu ngokohlobo lwabo ngamazwi Akhe, isintu singene emsebenzini wesinyathelo ngesinyathelo ngokwamazwi Akhe. Akekho oyophunyuka, futhi bonke bayozilungiselela ngalokhu. Ngakho esikhathini ezayo inkathi iyoqondiswa ngamazwi Akhe, hhayi uMoya.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isintu Esikhohlakele Siyidinga Ngokwengeziwe Insindiso KaNkulunkulu Osesimweni Somuntu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 127)**

Inyama yomuntu yonakaliswe uSathane, kanti-ke ayiboni, futhi ilimele kakhulu. Isizathu esibaluleke kakhulu esenza ukuthi uNkulunkulu asebenze enyameni ukuthi inhloso Yakhe ukusindisa abantu, abayinyama, nokuthi uSathane naye usebenzisa abantu ekuphazamiseni umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Impi noSathane empeleni ingumsebenzi wokunqoba umuntu, futhi ngesikhathi esifanayo, umuntu uyinto uNkulunkulu afuna ukuyisindisa. Ngale ndlela, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, ubalulekile. USathane wonakalise inyama yomuntu, umuntu waphenduka umfuziselo kaSathane, futhi waba yinto uNkulunkulu okufanele ayehlule. Ngale ndlela, umsebenzi wokulwa noSathane nokusindisa isintu wenzeka emhlabeni, futhi uNkulunkulu kumele eze emhlabeni ukuze asindise isintu. Lona umsebenzi ongokoqobo kakhulu. Lapho uNkulunkulu esebenza enyameni, usuke empeleni elwa noSathane enyameni. Lapho esebenza enyameni, usuke enza umsebenzi Wakhe endaweni yomoya, enza wonke umsebenzi Wakhe endaweni yomoya ube owangempela emhlabeni. Onqotshwayo umuntu, ongamlaleli, ohlulwa umfuziselo kaSathane (eqinisweni nalona kusewumuntu), osebutheeni Naye, futhi lowo oyosindiswa ekugcineni kusewumuntu. Ngale ndlela, kubaluleke kakhulu Kuye ukuba abe umuntu onengxenye engaphandle yesidalwa, ukuze alwe impi yangempela noSathane, anqobe umuntu, ongamlaleli, futhi onengxenye engaphandle enjengaye, asindise abantu oselinyazwe uSathane. Isitha sakhe umuntu, into alwela ukuyinqoba umuntu, owadalwa Nguye. Ngakho kumele abe umuntu, futhi ngale ndlela, umsebenzi Wakhe uba lula. Uyakwazi ukwehlula uSathane, anqobe isintu, ngaphezu kwalokho, ukwazi ukusindisa isintu. Nakuba le nyama ivamile futhi ingokoqobo, akanayo inyama evamile: Akayona inyama yomuntu kuphela, kodwa uneyomuntu nenobunkulunkulu. Lona ngumehluko wakhe kumuntu, futhi uphawu lwesiqu sikaNkulunkulu. Inyama efana nalena kuphela engenza umsebenzi ahlose ukuwenza, ifeze inkonzo kaNkulunkulu enyameni, iwufeze ngokugcwele umsebenzi Wakhe phakathi kwabantu. Ukuba bekungenjalo umsebenzi Wakhe ubuyohlale ungenalutho futhi ubuthakathaka. Ngisho noma uNkulunkulu angalwa futhi anqobe umoya kaSathane, imvelo endala yomuntu owonakele

---

ayinakulungiswa, futhi labo abangamlaleli nabamelana Naye abasoze ngokweqiniso babe sekubuseni Kwakhe, okuwukuthi, akasoze asinqoba isintu, futhi ngeke asizuze sonke isintu. Uma umsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni ungeke ulungiseke, ngakho ukuphatha Kwakhe ngeke kuphele, futhi sonke isintu asisoze sangena ekuphumuleni. Uma uNkulunkulu engakwazi ukungena ekuphumuleni nezidalwa Zakhe, ngeke ube bikho umphumela womsebenzi wokuphatha, futhi inkazimulo kaNkulunkulu iyonyamalala. Nakuba inyama Yakhe ingenalo igunya, umsebenzi awenzayo ubuyokufeza lokhu. Lokhu ukuqondisa okungenakuvinjwa komsebenzi Wakhe. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi inyama yakhe inalo igunya noma cha, uma nje uNkulunkulu esakwazi ukuzenzela umsebenzi, khona-ke unguNkulunkulu ozimele. Akunandaba ukuthi le nyama ibukeka ivame futhi ijwayeleke kangakanani, angawenza umsebenzi okufanele awenze, ngoba inyama Yakhe inguNkulunkulu ayiyena umuntu nje. Into eyenza le nyama yenze umsebenzi umuntu angeke awenze ukuthi isiqu Sakhe sangaphakathi asifani nesomuntu, futhi okungamenza asindise umuntu ukuthi isiqu Sakhe sihlukile kwesomuntu. Le nyama ibaluleke kakhulu esintwini ngoba ungumuntu, futhi unguNkulunkulu kakhulu, ngoba angenza umsebenzi umuntu ovamile oyinyama angeke akwazi ukuwenza, ngoba angasindisa umuntu okhohlakele, ophila Naye emhlabeni. Nakuba efana nomuntu, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ubaluleke kunawo wonke umuntu obalulekile esintwini, ngoba angenza umsebenzi ongeke wenziwe uMoya kaNkulunkulu, angedlula uMoya kaNkulunkulu ekwethuleni ubufakazi ngoNkulunkulu uqobo, futhi angasizuka kangcono isintu kunoMoya kaNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yalokho, nakuba inyama ivamile futhi ijwayelekile, umnikelo nokubaluleka kwayo ekubeni khona kwesintu kuyigugu kakhulu, ukubaluleka kwangempela kwale nyama akunakucatshangwa umuntu. Nakuba le nyama ingenakumbhubhisa ngokuqondile uSathane, angasebenzisa umsebenzi Wakhe ukuze anqobe isintu futhi ehlule uSathane, enze uSathane awuthobele ngokugcwele umbuso Wakhe. Ngenxa kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, uNkulunkulu engakwazi ukunqoba uSathane asindise isintu. Akambhubhisi ngokuqondile uSathane, kodwa uba inyama ukuze enze umsebenzi wokunqoba isintu, esonakaliswe uSathane. Ngale ndlela, ukwazi kangcono ukwethula ubufakazi Kuye uqobo phakathi kwezidalwa, futhi ukwazi kangcono ukusindisa isintu esonakalisiwe. Ukunqoba uSathane kukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kuwubufakazi obukhulu, kunamandla okuvumisa, ukwedlula ukubhujiswa ngokuqondile kukaSathane nguMoya kaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu osenyameni ukulungele kangcono ukusiza abantu ukuthi bazi uMdali, futhi ukulungele kangcono ukwethula ubufakazi Ngaye uqobo phakathi kwezidalwa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isintu Esikhohlakele Siyidinga Ngokwengeziwe Insindiso KaNkulunkulu Osesimweni Somuntu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 128)**

---

UNkulunkulu uze emhlabeni ukuzokwenza umsebenzi wakhe phakathi kwabantu, ukuziveza yena mathupha kubantu kanye nokuvumela umuntu ukumbona; yinto encane lena? Kukhulu impela! Akunjengoba umuntu ecabanga nje engqondweni yakhe ukuthi uNkulunkulu ufike ukuze umuntu ambuke nje, ukuze umuntu aqonde ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona ngokoqobo futhi akuve kuwukuthi akaqondakali noma uyize, nokuthi uNkulunkulu uphakeme kodwa uthobekile. Kungenzeka ukuthi kulula kangako nje? Yingoba impela uSathane wonakalisile inyama yomuntu, nokuthi umuntu nguye uNkulunkulu ahlose ukumsindisa, yingakho uNkulunkulu kufanele athathe isimo senyama ukuze alwe noSathane nokuthi eluse umuntu yena ngokwakhe. Yilokhu kuphela okuwusizo emsebenzini wakhe. Imizimba yenyama emibili kaNkulunkulu ibekhona ukuze ehlule uSathane, futhi ibe khona ukuze asindise umuntu kangcono. Ingoba lowo olwa noSathane kungaba uNkulunkulu kuphela, noma nguMoya kaNkulunkulu noma uNkulunkulu ethathe isimo somzimba. Ngamafuphi, ngeke kube yizingelosi ezilwa noSathane, ingasaphathwa eyomuntu, owonakaliswe nguSathane. Izingelosi azinamandla okukwenza, kanti umuntu akanamandla futhi nangaphezulu. Kanjalo, uma uNkulunkulu efuna ukusebenza impilo yomuntu, uma efisa ukuza yena mathupha emhlabeni azosindisa umuntu, kufanele athathe isimo senyama mathupha, kanti nangobuyena bakhe bemvelo kanye nomsebenzi okufanele awenze, afike phakathi kwabantu futhi Asindise umuntu mathupha. Uma kungenjalo, uma bekunguMoya kaNkulunkulu noma umuntu obenza lo msebenzi, lempi beyizohluleka unomphela ukufeza umphumelo wayo, futhi beyingeke ize iphele. Kuphela uma uNkulunkulu ethatha isimo senyama ukuyolwa noSathane mathupha phakathi kwabantu ilapho umuntu eyoba nethuba lokusindiswa. Ngaphezu kwalokho, yilapho kuphela uSathane ezothola ukujabhiswa, futhi asale engenamathuba angawasebenzisa noma amacebo angawenza. Umsebenzi waNkulunkulu onesimo sesintu ngeke ufezwe uMoya kaNkulunkulu, futhi nangaphezulu ngeke wenziwa umuntu wenyama ewenzela uNkulunkulu, ngoba umsebenzi awenzayo ngowempilo yomuntu. Uma umuntu ubengabamba iqhaza kule mpi, ubezobaleka esebuphixiphixini obudabukisayo kuphela, futhi ubengeke akwazi nempela ukushintsha isimo somuntu esonakele. Ubengeke akwazi ukusindisa umuntu esiphambanweni, noma ukunqoba sonke isintu esidlubulundelayo, kodwa ubezokwazi kuphela ukwenza umsebenzana nje omncane ongedluli ezimisweni, noma umsebenzi ongaphathelene nokuhlulwa kukaSathane. Ngakho-ke ingabe uzihluphelani? Kuyini ukubaluleka komsebenzi ongeke uzuze isintu, kungasaphathwa okokwehlula uSathane? Ngakho-ke, impi noSathane ingenziwa kuphela uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, futhi ubengeke nhlobo umuntu akwazi ukuwenza. Umsebenzi womuntu ukulalela nokulandela, ngoba umuntu akakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi ohlobene nokudala amazulu nomhlaba, noma, ngaphezu kwalokho, enze umsebenzi wokwehlula uSathane. Umuntu angenelisa uMdali ngaphansi kokuholwa nguNkulunkulu uqobo lwakhe, ngalokho uSathane uyahlulwa; iyo kuphela into umuntu angayenza. Ngakho, njalo lapho impilo entsha iqala,

---

okungukuthi, umsebenzi wenkathi entsha uqala, lo msebenzi wenziwa nguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe mathupha, ngaleyo ndlela uholo inkathi yonkana, futhi uvula indlela entsha yesintu. Ukuqala kwenkathi entsha ngayinye, yisiqalo esisha empini noSathane, umuntu angena ngayo embusweni omusha futhi omuhle kakhulu kanye nenkathi entsha eholwa mathupha nguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. Umuntu ungubasi wayo yonke into, kodwa labo abazuziwe bayoba izithelo zazo zonke izimpi noSathane. USathane ungumonakalisi wezinto zonke, ungohlulwayo ekugcineni kwazo zonke izimpi, futhi nguye oyojeziswa emuva kwalezimpi. Phakathi kukaNkulunkulu, umuntu noSathane, uSathane kuphela oyozezondwa futhi alahlwe. Labo abazuzwa nguSathane kodwa babuye bathathwa nguNkulunkulu, ngaleso sikhathi, kuyoba yibo abayothola ukujeziselwa uSathane. Kulaba bobathathu, uNkulunkulu kuphela ofanele ukukhonzwa izinto zonke. Labo aboniwa nguSathane kodwa babuye bathathwa nguNkulunkulu, futhi abalandela indlela kaNkulunkulu, okwamanje, baba yilabo abayothola isithembiso sikaNkulunkulu futhi bahlulele ababi benzela uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu uzonqoba nakanjani futhi uSathane uzohlulwa nakanjani, kodwa phakathi kwabantu kukhona labo abayowina kukhona labo abayohlulwa. Labo abaphumelelayo bayoba kanye nabanqobi, futhi labo abayohlulwa bayoba kanye nabehlulwayo; lokhu ukuhlukanisa ngakunye ngohlobo lwakho, ngumphumela wokugcina womsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kuyinhloso yawo wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi awusoze washintsha. Umnyombo womsebenzi osemqoka wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu uqondiswe ekusindisweni komuntu, futhi uNkulunkulu uthatha isimo sesintu esikakhulukazi ngenxa yalo mnyombo, ngenxa yalo msebenzi, futhi ukuze ahlule uSathane. Ngesikhathi sokuqala uNkulunkulu ethatha isimo sesintu, nakho kwenzelwa ukuze ahlule uSathane: Wathatha isimo sesintu yena mathupha, futhi wabethelwa esiphambanweni mathupha, ukuze aqede umsebenzi wempi yokuqala, okwabe kungukuhlengwa kwesintu. Ngokufanayo, lesigaba somsebenzi senziwa nguNkulunkulu mathupha, othathe isimo sesintu ukuze enze umsebenzi wakhe phakathi kwabantu, ukukhuluma izwi lakhe mathupha nokuvumela umuntu ukuba ambone. Empeleni, akunakuvinjelwa ukuthi wenza neminye imisebenzi endleleni, kodwa isizathu esisemqoka esidala enze umsebenzi wakhe mathupha ukuhlula uSathane, ukunqoba isintu sisonkana, nokubazuza laba bantu. Ngakho, umsebenzi waNkulunkulu esesimweni sesintu yinto enkulu impela. Uma inhloso yakhe bekunguku khombisa umuntu ukuthi uNkulunkulu uthobekile futhi ufihlekile, nokuthi uNkulunkulu Ukhona ngokoqobo, uma bekungenxa yokwenza lo msebenzi kuphela, besingeke sibe khona isidingo sokuba nomzimba womuntu. Ngisho noma uNkulunkulu ubengazange athathe umzimba womuntu, ubengakuveza ukuthobeka nokufihleka kwakhe, ubukhulu nobungcwele bakhe, kumuntu ngqo, kodwa lezi zinto aziphathelene nomsebenzi wokuphatha isintu. Azikwazi ukusindisa umuntu noma ukumenza aphelele, kungasaphathwa ukuhlula uSathane. Uma ukwehlulwa kukaSathane bekuphathelene noMoya ulwa nomunye umoya, umsebenzi bewuzoba ngesigqi esibonakalayo esephansi kakhulu;



---

bewungeke ukwazi ukuzuza umuntu futhi bewuzomoshisa isimiselo namathemba omuntu. Kanjalo, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ubaluleke kakhulu kakhulu. Akukhona kuphela ukuthi umuntu kufanele ambone, noma ukuze amehlo omuntu avuleke, noma ukumfaka umdlandla kancane nokumkhuthaza; umsebenzi onjengalo awubalulekile. Uma ungakhuluma ngalolu hlobo lo lwazi kuphela, kuyasho ukuthi awazi ukubaluleka kwangempela kokuthatha isimo sesintu kukaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubuyisela Impilo Ejwayelekile Yomuntu Nokumhambisa Endaweni Emangalisayo Okuphokophelwe Kuyo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 129)**

Isigaba ngasinye somsebenzi owenziwe nguNkulunkulu sinokubaluleka kwaso ngokoqobo. Kudala, lapho uJesu efika, wayengowesilisa, kodwa lapho uNkulunkulu eza manje, ungowesifazane. Ngalokhu, uyabona ukuthi uNkulunkulu wadala kokubili owesilisa nowesifazane ebadalela umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi Kuye awukho umehluko wobulili. Lapho uMoya Wakhe ufika, ungathatha noma yisiphi isimo senyama ngokuthanda, futhi leyo nyama ingammela. Noma owesilisa noma owesifazane, ingamela uNkulunkulu inqobo nje uma iyinyama Yakhe esesimweni somuntu. Ukuba uJesu wayebonakale njengowesifazane lapho efika, ngamanye amazwi, lapho umntwana wentombazane, hhayi womfana, wayethathathwe ngoMoya oNgcwele, leso sigaba somsebenzi sasizodwa sonke noma kunjalo. Ukuba lokhu kwakunjalo, lesi sigaba somsebenzi bekuzodingeka ukuba siqedwe ngowesilisa futhi umsebenzi ubuzodwa noma kunjalo. Umsebenzi owenziwe kuzo zombili izigaba ubaluleke ngokulinganayo; awukho umsebenzi ophindwayo noma ongqubuzana nomunye. Ngaleso sikhathi, ekwenzeni umsebenzi Wakhe, uJesu wayebizwa ngeNdodana eyodwa, futhi “iNdodana” ikhombisa ubulili besilisa. Ngakho kungani iNdodana ezelwe iyodwa ingabalwa kulesi sigaba? Kungenxa yokuthi izidingo zomsebenzi zenze ukuba kube noguquko ebulilini obehlukile kobukaJesu. KuNkulunkulu akukho kuhlukanisa ngobulili. Wenza umsebenzi Wakhe njengoba efisa futhi ekwenzeni umsebenzi Wakhe akavinjelwa lutho, kodwa ukhululeke ngokukhethekile. Nokho isigaba ngasinye sinokubaluleka kwaso ngokoqobo. UNkulunkulu ube yinyama kabili, futhi lokhu kucace bha ukuthi ukuba sesimweni somuntu Kwakhe ezinsukwini zokugcina kungokokugcina. Uze ukuzokwambula zonke izenzo Zakhe. Ukuba kulesi sigaba ubengazange abe yinyama ukuze enze umsebenzi mathupha ukuze ubonwe ngumuntu, umuntu ubezohlala ebanbelele emcabangweni wokuthi uNkulunkulu ungowesilisa kuphela, hhayi owesifazane. Ngaphambi kwalokhu, sonke isintu sasikholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu angaba owesilisa kuphela futhi owesifazane wayengeke akwazi ukubizwa ngoNkulunkulu, ngoba sonke isintu sasithatha indoda njengenegunya kowesifazane. Babekholwa ukuthi akekho owesifazane okufanele abe

---

negunya, kodwa yindoda kuphela. Okunye, baze bathi indoda yinhloko yowesifazane nokuthi owesifazane kufanele alalele indoda futhi wayengeke ayedlule. Kudala, lapho kuthiwa indoda iyinhloko yowesifazane, lokhu kwakuqondiswe ku-Adamu no-Eva ababekhohliswe yinyoka, hhayi kowesilisa nowesifazane njengoba babedalwe nguJehova ekuqaleni. Kuyiqiniso, owesifazane kufanele alalele futhi athande umyeni wakhe, futhi indoda kufanele ifunde ukondla nokusekela umndeni wayo. Le yimithetho nezinqumo ezibekwe uJehova okufanele abantu baphile ngazo emhlabeni. UJehova wathi kowesifazane, “Futhi ukunxanela kwakho kuzoba sendodeni yakho, kanti yona izobusa phezu kwakho.” Lokhu wakusho kuphela ukuze isintu (okusho ukuthi, bobabili owesilisa nowesifazane) baphile impilo ejwayelekile ngaphansi kombuso kaJehova, futhi ukuze kuphela izimpilo zabantu zibe nokwakheka zingalahlekelwa ukuma kahle. Ngakho-ke, uJehova wenza imithetho efanele yokuthi owesilisa nowesifazane kufanele benze kanjani, kodwa lokhu kwakumayelana nakho konke okudaliwe okuphila emhlabeni futhi kwakungenabuhlobo nenyama kaNkulunkulu yobuntu. UNkulunkulu wayengafana kanjani nendalo Yakhe? Amazwi Akhe ayeqondiswe kuphela esintwini sendalo Yakhe; ayeyimithetho ebekelwe owesilisa nowesifazane ukuze isintu siphile impilo ejwayelekile. Ekuqaleni, ngesikhathi uJehova edala isintu, wadala bobabili owesilisa nowesifazane; ngakho-ke kunokwehlukani ngesikhathi nesifazane enyameni Yakhe yokuba sesimweni somuntu. Akazange anqume umsebenzi Wakhe ngokwamazwi awakhuluma ku-Adamu no-Eva. Izikhathi ezimbili athatha ngazo umzimba wenyama zanqunywa ngokuhambisana kahle ngokuphelele nokucabanga Kwakhe ngesikhathi eqala ukudala abantu, okusho ukuthi, waqeda umsebenzi wokuba sesimweni somuntu kabili, okusekelwe kowesilisa nowesifazane bengakonakali. Ukuba isintu sathatha amazwi akhulunywa nguJehova ku-Adamu no-Eva abase bekhohliswe yinyoka sawasebenzisa emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, ingabe uJesu naye kwakungeke kufanele athande inkosikazi Yakhe njengoba kufanele? Ngale ndlela, ngabe uNkulunkulu ubengaba esenguNkulunkulu? Uma kunjalo, wayengawuqeda umsebenzi Wakhe? Uma kungalungile ukuba umzimba kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ube ngowesifazane kwakungeke yini kube yiphutha elikhulu futhi lapho uNkulunkulu edala owesifazane? Uma umuntu esakholwa ukuthi ngeke kulunge ukuba uNkulunkulu athathe isimo somuntu wesifazane, ngabe-ke ngeke uJesu, ongazange ashade ngakho-ke wangakwazi ukuthanda inkosikazi Yakhe, abe sephutheni ngokufanayo nokuba sesimweni somuntu kwamanje? Njengoba usebenzisa amazwi uJehova awakhuluma ku-Eva ukulinganisa iqiniso lokuba sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu namhlanje, kuzofuneka usebenzise amazwi kaJehova ku-Adamu ukwehlulela iNkosi uJesu owaba yinyama ngeNkathi Yomusa. Ingabe lokhu okubili akufani? Njengoba wahlulela iNkosi uJesu ngokowesilisa ongazange akhohliswe yinyoka, awukwazi-ke ukwahlulela iqiniso lokuba sesimweni somuntu namuhla ngowesifazane owakhohliswa yinyoka. Akulungile lokhu! Ukulinganisa uNkulunkulu ngale ndlela kufakazela ukuthi untula ukucabanga.

---

Ngesikhathi uJehova eba yinyama kabili, ubulili bokuba sesimweni somuntu Kwakhe babuhlobene nowesilisa nowesifazane abangazange bakhohliswe yinyoka; ube yinyama kabili ngokuhambelana nowesilisa nowesifazane abangazange bakhohliswe yinyoka. Ungacabangi ukuthi ukuba ngowesilisa kukaJesu kwakufana nokuka-Adamu owakhohliswa yinyoka. Akahlobene nhlobo naye, futhi bangabesilisa ababili abanemvelo eyehlukene. Ngempela ngeke kube yikhona ukuthi ukuba ngowesilisa kukaJesu kukhombisa ukuthi uyinhloko yabo bonke abesifazane kuphela kodwa hhayi eyabo bonke abesilisa? Akayona iNkosi yawo wonke amaJuda (kuhlanganise kokubili abesilisa nabesifazane)? UnguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, hhayi nje inhloko yabesifazane kuphela kodwa inhloko yabesilisa futhi. UyiNkosi yazo zonke izidalwa kanye nenhloko yazo zonke izidalwa. Unganquma kanjani ukuthi ubulili bukaJesu buwuphawu lokuba yinhloko yabesifazane? Ingabe lokhu akukhona ukuhlambalaza? UJesu ungowesilisa ongakaze onakaliswe. UnguNkulunkulu; unguKristu; uyiNkosi. Angaba kanjani owesilisa njengo-Adamu owonakalisiwe? UJesu uyinyama embethwe nguMoya oNgcwele kakhulu kaNkulunkulu. Ungasho kanjani ukuthi unguNkulunkulu onobulili buka-Adamu? Ngakho kwakungeke yini kube wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ubungalungile? Ingabe uJehova wayengakwazi ukufaka kuJesu ubulili buka-Adamu owakhohliswa yinyoka? Ingabe ukuba sesimweni somuntu manje akuwona omunye umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ohlukile ngobulili kuJesu kodwa ofanayo ngemvelo? Ingabe usalokotha uthi uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ngeke abe ngowesifazane, ngoba owesifazane waba ngowokuqala ukukhohliswa yinyoka? Ingabe usalokotha ukuthi, njengoba owesifazane engongcole kakhulu nowumthombo wenkohlakalo yesintu, uNkulunkulu ubengeke akwazi ukuba sesimweni somuntu wesifazane? Ingabe usalokotha uthi “owesifazane uyohlala elalela owesilisa futhi akasoze abonakalise noma amele uNkulunkulu ngokuqondile”? Awuqondanga ngesikhathi esedlule, kodwa ungabuye uhlambalaze umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu namanje, ikakhulu inyama kaNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu? Uma ungeke ukubone ngokucace kakhulu lokhu, kungcono ubheke ulimi lwakho, funa ubuwula nokungazi kwakho kwembulwe nobubi bakho budalulwe. Ungacabangi ukuthi uqonda yonke into. Ngikutshela ukuthi konke okubonile nokwazile akwanele ukuba ungaqonda ngisho okukodwa enkulungwaneni yohlelo Lwami lokuphatha. Pho kungani uqhosha kangaka? Ingxenyana yethalente nje nolwazana onalo akwanele ukusetshenziswa ngisho umzuzwana nje emsebenzini kaJesu! Unolwazi olungakanani ngempela? Okubonile nakho konke okuzwile empilweni yakho nalokho okucabangile kuncane kunomsebenzi engiwenza ngomzuzu! Kuhle ukuba ungathungathi futhi ufune amaphutha. Ungazidla ngendlela oyifunayo, kodwa useyisidalwa esingalingani ngisho nentuthwane! Konke lokho okusesiswini sakho kuncane kunalokho okusesiswini sentuthwane! Ungacabangi, ukuthi ngoba usuzuze ulwazi oluthile nobukhulu, lokhu kukunika ilungelo lokubhenguza nokukhuluma kakhulu. Ingabe ulwazi lwakho nobukhulu bakho abuwona umphumela wamazwi

---

engiwakhulumile? Ukhulwa ukuthi kwakungawokuhwebelana ngenxa yokusebenza kanzima kwakho? Namuhla, ubona ukuthi sengibe yinyama, bese kuthi ngenxa yalokhu kuphela usugcwele imiqondo eminingi, futhi usufunde imicabango engenakubalwa kuyona. Ukuba bekungekhona ukuba Kwami sesimweni somuntu, ngisho ngabe ubunamathalente angavamile kangakanani, ubungeke ube nemiqondo eminingi kangaka; futhi akukhona yini lapho kusuka khona imibono yakho? Ukuba uJesu wayengakaze abe sesimweni somuntu okokuqala, wawuyokwazi ngokuba sesimweni somuntu? Akungenxa yokuthi ukuba sesimweni somuntu okokuqala kwakunikeza ulwazi olwenza ube nesibindi sokwahlulela ukuba sesimweni somuntu okwesibili? Kungani, esikhundleni sokuba ngumlandeli olalelayo, ukucwaninge? Lapho usungene kulo mgudu weza phambi kukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, angakuvumela ukuba ukufunde? Kuhle ukuba ufunde umlando womndeni wakho, kodwa uma uzama ukucwaninga “ngomlando womndeni” kaNkulunkulu angakuvumela uNkulunkulu wanamuhla ukuba wenze lokho kucwaninga? Ingabe awuyona impumputhe? Awuzidonseli ukucasukelwa?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukuba Sesimweni Somuntu Okubili Kuphelelisa Ukubaluleka Kokuba Sesimweni Somuntu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamini

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 130)**

Mina noJesu sivele eMoyeni owodwa. Noma inyama yethu ingenabudlelwano, uMoya Wethu munye; yize ingqikithi yesikwenzayo nomsebenzi esiwenzayo kungefani, ingqikithi Yethu iyefana; inyama Yethu ithatha izimo ezihlukene, kodwa lokhu kwenziwa yinguquko enkathini nokwehlukana kwezidingo zomsebenzi Wethu; izinkonzo Zethu azifani, ngakho umsebenzi esiwenzayo nesimo esisembula kumuntu nakho akufani. Kungakho lokhu umuntu akubonayo nakuqondayo namuhla kungafani nokwedlule; lokhu kwenziwa ukuguquka kwenkathi. Yize ubulili nesimo senyama Yabo kwehlukene noma bengazalwa emndenini munye, nangasikhathi sinye, uMoya Wabo noma kunjalo munye. Noma inyama yabo ingenabo ubudlelwane begazi nenyama nganoma iyiphi indlela, lokhu akukuphikisi ukuthi bawukuba sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu ngezikhathi ezimbili ezingefani. Yiqiniso elingephikwe ukuthi bayinyama esesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu, yize bengenagazi elifanayo noma ulimi oluvamile lwabantu (omunye wayengowesilisa okhuluma ulimi lwamaJuda omunye ungowesifazane okhuluma isiShayina kuphela). Yilezi zizathu ezenze baphile emazweni ukuze benze umsebenzi okumele bobabili bawenze, nasezikhathini ezechukene futhi. Ngaphandle kokuba Moya munye, banengqikithi eyodwa, akukho ukufana koqobo phakathi kwamagobolondo enyama Yabo yangaphandle. Bafana ngobuntu kuphela, kodwa ukubukeka nokuzalwa kwenyama Yabo akufani. Lokhu akunamthelela emisebenzini Yabo ehlukeni noma ulwazi umuntu analo Ngabo, ngoba, ekugcineni, bawuMoya munye futhi akekho

---

ongabahlukanisa. Noma bengahlobene ngegazi, ububona Babo bonke buphethe uMoya Wabo, obahlukanisela umsebenzi ongefani ngezikhathi ezingefani, nenyama Yabo uyinike izinhlobo ezechukene zegazi. UMoya kaJehova awuyena uyise woMoya kaJesu, noMoya kaJesu awuyona indodana yoMoya kaJehova. BaMoya munye. NjengoNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu wale mihla noJesu nje. Yize bengahlobene ngegazi, Bamunye; lokhu kungenxa yokuthi uMoya Wabo munye. Angenza umsebenzi womusa nesisa, kanye nalowo wokwahlulela ngokulunga nokusolwa kwabantu, nowokuqalekiswa kwabantu; futhi ekugcineni, angenza umsebenzi wokubhubhisa umhlaba nokujezisa ababi. Ingabe akakwenzi lokhu ngoKwakhe? Ingabe lokhu akukhona ukuba namandla onke kukaNkulunkulu?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukuba Sesimweni Somuntu Okubili Kuphelelisa Ukubaluleka Kokuba Sesimweni Somuntu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 131)**

UNkulunkulu engomkhulu kakhulu kuwo wonke umhlaba nasemkhathini ngaphezulu, wayengekwazi yini ukuzichaza ngokugcwele esebenzisa umfanekiso wenyama? UNkulunkulu wembatha le nyama ukuze enze isigaba esisodwa somsebenzi Wakhe. Akukho kubaluleka okutheni kulo mfanekiso wenyama, ayinabuhlobo nokwedlula kwezinkathi, futhi ayihlangene ngalutho nesimo sikaNkulunkulu. Kungani uJesu engavumelanga ukuthi umfanekiso Wakhe ukuthi usale? Kungani engavumelanga ukuthi umuntu adwebe umfanekiso Wakhe ukuze udluliselwe ezizukulwaneni zakamuva? Kungani engavumelanga abantu ukuba bavume ukuthi umfanekiso Wakhe kwakuwumfanekiso kaNkulunkulu? Nakuba umfanekiso womuntu wadalwa emfanekisweni kaNkulunkulu, kwakungenzeka yini ukuba ukubukeka komuntu kumelele umfanekiso ophakeme kaNkulunkulu? Lapho uNkulunkulu eba yinyama, wehla esuka ezulwini nje angene enyamini ethile. WuMoya Wakhe owehlela enyamini, owenza ngayo umsebenzi kaMoya. NguMoya ovezwa enyamini, futhi nguMoya owenza umsebenzi esenyameni. Umsebenzi owenziwa enyamini umelele ngokugcwele uMoya, futhi inyama ingenxa yomsebenzi, kodwa lokho akusho ukuthi umfanekiso wenyama uthatha indawo yomfanekiso wangempela kaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe; lena akuyona inhloso noma ukubaluleka kukaNkulunkulu obe yinyama. Uba yinyama kuphela ukuze uMoya athole indawo efanele yokuhlala lapho enza umsebenzi Wakhe, ukuze akwazi kangcono ukufeza umsebenzi Wakhe enyamini—ukuze abantu bakwazi ukubona umsebenzi Wakhe, baxhumane nesimo Sakhe, bezwe amazwi Akhe, futhi bazi ukumangalisa komsebenzi Wakhe. Igama Lakhe limelele isimo Sakhe, umsebenzi Wakhe umelele ubunjalo Bakhe, kodwa akaze athi ukubonakala Kwakhe enyamini kumelele umfanekiso Wakhe; lokho kungumcabango womuntu nje. Ngakho futhi, izingxenye ezisemqoka zokuba sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu ziyigama Lakhe,

---

umsebenzi Wakhe, isimo Sakhe, nobulili Bakhe. Lezi zisetshenziselwa ukumelela ukuphatha Kwakhe kule nkathi. Ukubonakala Kwakhe enyameni akuhlobene nokuphatha Kwakhe, njengoba kungenxa yomsebenzi Wakhe nje ngaleso sikhathi. Kodwa ngeke kwenzeke ukuthi uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu angabi nakubukeka okuthile, ngakho-ke ukhetha umndeni ofanele ukuze anqume ukubukeka Kwakhe. Ukuba ukubukeka kukaNkulunkulu bekuyoba nokubaluleka kokumela bonke-ke labo abanesakhiwo sobuso esifana nesakhe nabo babeyomelela uNkulunkulu. Kwakungeke lokho kube yiphutha elimangalisayo? Isithombe sikaJesu sadwetshwa ngumuntu ukuze umuntu amkhonze. Ngaleso sikhathi, uMoya oNgcwele akanikezanga miyalelo ekhethekile, ngakho-ke umuntu wedlulisela isithombe phambili kwaze kwaba namuhla. Empeleni, ngokwenhloso yasekuqaleni kaNkulunkulu, umuntu kwakungafanele akwenze lokhu. Yintshiseko yomuntu kuphela eyenza ukuba isithombe sikaJesu sihlale kuze kube namuhla. UNkulunkulu unguMoya, futhi umuntu akasoze akwazi ukuqukatha lokho umfanekiso Wakhe oyikho ekugcineni. Umfanekiso Wakhe ungamelelwa kuphela yisimo Sakhe. Okokubukeka kwekhala Lakhe, komlomo Wakhe, kwamehlo Akhe, nokwezinwele Zakhe, lokhu kungaphezulu kwamandla akho ukukuqukatha. Lapho isambulo sifika kuJohane, wabona umfanekiso weNdodana yomuntu: Emlonyeni Wakhe kwakunenkemba esika nhlangothi zombili, amehlo Akhe ayenjengamalangabi omlilo, ikhanda nezinwele Zakhe kwakumhlophe njengoboya bemvu, izinyawo Zakhe zinjengezithusi elikhazimulisiwe, futhi kwakuzungeze ibhande legolide esifubeni Sakhe. Nakuba amazwi akhe ayegqame ngokwedlulele, umfanekiso kaNkulunkulu ayewuchaza kwakungewona owomuntu odaliwe. Akubona kwakuwumbono kuphela, futhi hhayi umfanekiso womuntu wasemhlabeni woqobo. UJohane wayebone umbono, kodwa wayengabonanga ukubukeka kwangempela kukaNkulunkulu. Umfanekiso wenyama kaNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu, ungumfanekiso womuntu odaliwe, awukwazi ukumelela sonke isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Lapho uJehova edala isintu, wathi ukwenza lokho ngomfanekiso Wakhe futhi wadala owesilisa nowesifazane. Ngaleso sikhathi, wathi wenza owesilisa nowesifazane ngomfanekiso kaNkulunkulu. Nakuba umfanekiso womuntu ufuze umfanekiso kaNkulunkulu, lokhu akukwazi ukuqondwa ngokuthi kuchaza ukuthi ukubukeka komuntu kuwumfanekiso kaNkulunkulu. Futhi awukwazi ukusebenzisa ulimi lwesintu ukuchaza umfanekiso kaNkulunkulu, ngoba uNkulunkulu uphakeme kakhulu, mkhulu kakhulu, umangalisa futhi akaqondakali kakhulu!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umbono Womsebenzi KaNkulunkulu (3)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 132)**

Manje, uNkulunkulu ufika ezokwenza umsebenzi hhayi esemzimbeni kamoya kodwa esemzimbeni ojwayelekile. Akuyiwo kuphela umzimba kaNkulunkulu wokuba senyameni

---

kwesibili, kodwa futhi umzimba uNkulunkulu abuya ekuwo. Uyinyama ejwayelekile kakhulu. Kuye, awukwazi ukubona into ehluke kweyabanye, kodwa ungathola Kuye amaqiniso ongakaze uwezwe ngaphambilini. Le nyama engabalulekile iwukuhlanganiswa kwawo wonke amazwi eqiniso avela kuNkulunkulu, lokho okwenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ezinsukwini zokugcina, futhi kuveza sonke isimo sikaNkulunkulu ukuze umuntu asiqonde. Awufisi kakhulu ukubona uNkulunkulu osezulwini? Awufisi kakhulu ukuqonda uNkulunkulu osezulwini? Awufisi kakhulu ukubona isiphetho sesintu? Uzokutshela zonke lezi zimfihlo okungekho muntu oke wakwazi ukukutshela zona, futhi uzobuye akutshale amaqiniso ongawaqondi. Uyisango lakho lokungena embusweni, nomqondisi wakho ekungeneni enkathini entsha. Inyama ejwayeleke kanjalo iqukethe izimfihlakalo ezingenakwaziwa. Izenzo Zakhe zingaqondakali kuwe, kodwa umgomo wawo wonke umsebenzi awenzayo wenele ukuthi ubone ukuthi akayona nje inyama njengoba umuntu ekholwa. Ngoba umele intando kaNkulunkulu kanye nokunakekela okukhonjiswa uNkulunkulu esintwini ezinsukwini zokugcina. Nakuba ungawezwa amazwi awakhulumayo okungathi ashukumisa amazulu nomhlaba noma ubone amehlo Akhe njengamalangabi alangukayo, futhi nakuba ungakuzwa ukuqondisa kwenduku Yakhe yensimbi, ungezwa emazwini Akhe ulaka lukaNkulunkulu futhi wazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhombisa ububele esintwini; ungasibona isimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu nokuhlakanipha Kwakhe, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, ubone ukukhathazeka nokunakekela uNkulunkulu anakho ngesintu. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ezinsukwini zokugcina ukuvumela umuntu ukubona uNkulunkulu osezulwini ephila phakathi kwabantu emhlabeni, futhi nokwenza umuntu ukuthi azi, alalele, ahloniphe, futhi athande uNkulunkulu. Yingakho ebuyele enyameni okwesibili. Nakuba lokho umuntu akubonayo namuhla kunguNkulunkulu ofana nomuntu, uNkulunkulu onekhala kanye namehlo amabili, futhi uNkulunkulu ongamangalisi, ekugcineni uNkulunkulu uzokukhombisa ukuthi ngaphandle kokuba khona kwalo muntu, izulu nomhlaba kungabhekana noguquko olumangalisayo; ngaphandle kokuba khona kwalo muntu, izulu lingafiphala, umhlaba ungaphenduka isiphithiphithi, futhi sonke isintu singaphila endlaleni nezifo ezibhubhisayo. Uzokukhombisa ukuthi ngaphandle kwensindiso kaNkulunkulu osenyameni ezinsukwini zokugcina, uNkulunkulu ngabe kade abhubhisa sonke isintu esihogweni; ngaphandle kokuba khona kwale nyama, ubuyohlala njalo uyinkosi yezoni nezidumbu ingunaphakade. Kufanele wazi ukuthi ngaphandle kokuba khona kwale nyama, sonke isintu besizobhekana nenhlekelele engenakugwemeka futhi sithole kunzima ukuphunyuka esijezisweni sikaNkulunkulu esinzima kakhulu ezinsukwini zokugcina. Ngaphandle kokuzalwa kwale nyama ejwayelekile, nonke benizoba sesimweni lapho ukuphila nokufa kungasafiki akukhathaleki ukuthi nikufuna kanjani; ngaphandle kokuba khona kwale nyama, ngalolu suku ubungeke ukwazi ukwemukela iqiniso futhi uze ngaphambi kwesihlalo sobukhosi sikaNkulunkulu. Kunalokho, ubuyojeziswa nguNkulunkulu ngenxa yezono zakho ezimbi kakhulu. Uyazi? Ukuba ubengabuyelanga

---

uNkulunkulu enyameni, akekho obezoba nethuba lokusindiswa; futhi ukuba beyingezanga le nyama, uNkulunkulu ngabe kade ayiqeda inkathi endala. Kanjalo, usengakuchitha ukuba senyameni kukaNkulunkulu okwesibili? Njengoba ungazuza kakhulu kangaka kulo muntu ojwayelekile, kungani ungamamukeli Yena kalula?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingabe Bewazi? UNkulunkulu Wenze Into Enkulu Phakathi Kwabantu” encwadini ethi Izwi  
Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 133)**

Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu yilokhu ongeke wakuqonda. Uma ungaqondi noma isinqumo sakho silungile futhi ungazi noma umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ungaphumelela, kungani ungazami inhlanhla yakho futhi ubone noma lomuntu ojwayelekile uwusizo olukhulu kuwena, nokuthi uNkulunkulu wenze umsebenzi omkhulu. Kepha, kufanele ngikutshele ukuthi ngesikhathi sikaNowa, abantu babekade bedla futhi bephuza, beshada futhi beshadisa kwaze kwafika ezingeni lokuthi kungabe kusabekezeleka kuNkulunkulu ukuba akubone, ngakho wathumela uzamcolo omkhulu ukubhubhisa isintu futhi washiya kuphela umndeni kaNowa wabayisishagalombili nazo zonke izinhlobo zezinyoni nezilwane. Ezinsukwini zokugcina, kepha, labo abayogcinwa nguNkulunkulu yilabo abebethembekile Kuye kuze kube sekugcineni. Nakuba zombili kwakuyizikhathi zenkohlakalo enkulu engabekezeleki ukuba ayibone uNkulunkulu, futhi isintu ezinkathini zombili sasikhohlakele ngendlela yokuthi saphika uNkulunkulu njengeNkosi, bonke abantu esikhathini sikaNowa babhujiswa nguNkulunkulu. Isintu ezinkathini zombili samdabukisa kakhulu uNkulunkulu, kepha uNkulunkulu uselokhu enesineke nabantu ezinsukwini zokugcina kuze kube manje. Kungani kunjalo? Awukaze ukucabange lokhu? Uma ungazi ngempela, ake ngikutshele. Isizathu uNkulunkulu ekwazi ukubaphatha ngomusa abantu ezinsukwini zokugcina akukona ukuthi bakhohlakele kancane kunabantu bangesikhathi sikaNowa noma ukuthi bakhombise ukuphenduka kuNkulunkulu, kungasaphathwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ngeke akubekezelele ukubhubhisa abantu ezinsukwini zokugcina lapho ubuchwepheshe sebuthuthuke kakhulu. Kunalokho, ukuthi uNkulunkulu unomsebenzi adinga ukuwenza eqoqweni labantu ezinsukwini zokugcina futhi lokhu kuzokwenziwa nguNkulunkulu osenyameni uqobo. Ngaphezu kwalokho, uNkulunkulu uzokhetha ingxenye yaleli qembu njengalabo abakhethelwa insindiso, isithelo sohlelo Lwakhe lokuphatha, futhi alethe labo bantu enkathini elandelayo. Ngakho, akukhathaleki ukuthi yini, le ntengo enkulu kangaka ekhokhwe uNkulunkulu yonke ibingamalungiselelo omsebenzi wokuthatha Kwakhe wokuba senyameni Kwakhe ezinsukwini zokugcina. Iqiniso ofinyelele kulo namuhla lingenxa yale nyama. Yingoba uNkulunkulu uyaphila enyameni yingakho unethuba lokuphila. Yonke le nhlanhla itholakale ngenxa yalo muntu ojwayelekile. Hhayi lokhu kuphela, kodwa ekugcineni zonke izizwe



---

zizomkhonza lo muntu ojwayelekile, ziphinde zibonge futhi zilalele lo muntukazana ngoba yiqiniso, ukuphila kanye nendlela akulethile ukuze asindise isintu sonke, wadambisa ukungqubuzana phakathi komuntu noNkulunkulu, wanciphisa ibanga phakathi kwabo futhi wavula ukuxhumana phakathi kwemicabango kaNkulunkulu nomuntu. Nguye futhi oselethe udumo olukhulu nakakhulu kuNkulunkulu. Akafanele umuntu ojwayelekile njengalokuthenjwa nokuthandwa nguwe? Ayifanele inyama ejwayelekile njengale ukubizwa ngoKristu? Ngeke kwenzeke ukuthi umuntu ojwayelekile onjalo abe ukuvezwa kukaNkulunkulu phakathi kwabantu? Akakufanele umuntu onjalo osiza isintu ukuthi siphephe enhlekeleleni ukuthandwa nokugonwa nguwe? Uma ulahla amaqiniso aphuma emlonyeni Wakhe futhi unyanya ukuba khona Kwakhe phakathi kwenu, siyoba yini isiphetho sakho?

Wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ezinsukwini zokugcina wenziwa ngalo muntu ojwayelekile. Uzobeka konke phezu kwakho, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, anganquma yonke into ngawe. Umuntu onjalo angaba njengoba ukholwa: umuntu ojwayeleke ngendlela yokuthi akafanele ukushiwo? Iqiniso Lakhe alanele ukukukholisa ngokuphelele? Ukubona izenzo Zakhe akwanele ukukukholisa ngokuphelele? Noma ukuthi indlela akuholela kuyo, ayifanelekile ukuthi uyilandele? Yini le ekwenza uzizwe umzonda, uphinde umlahle futhi umbalekele? Nguye oveza iqiniso, Nguye onika iqiniso futhi Nguye owenza ukuthi ube nendlela ozoyihamba. Kungenzeka ukuthi namanje awuziboni izimpawu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kula maqiniso? Ngaphandle komsebenzi kaJesu, isintu ngabe asizange sehle esiphambanweni, kodwa ngaphandle kokuba senyameni namuhla, labo abehle esiphambanweni bebengeke bamukeleke kuNkulunkulu noma bangene enkathini entsha. Ngaphandle kokufika kwalo muntu ojwayelekile, ubungeke ube nethuba noma ufaneleke ukubona ubuso bangempela bukaNkulunkulu, ngoba nonke niyilabo ebekufanele ukuthi babhujiswa kudala. Ngenxa yokufika kokuba senyameni kwesibili kukaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu usekuxolele futhi wakukhombisa umusa. Noma kunjalo, amazwi okufanele ngikushiye nawo ekugcineni kuseyilawa: Lo muntu ojwayelekile, onguNkulunkulu osenyameni, ubaluleke ngokusemqoka kuwe. Yinto enkulu uNkulunkulu aseiyenzile phakathi kwabantu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingabe Bewazi? UNkulunkulu Wenze Into Enkulu Phakathi Kwabantu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 134)**

Yini okumele uyazi ngoNkulunkulu wokoqobo? UMoya, uMuntu, kanye neZwi kwenza uNkulunkulu wokoqobo uqobo, futhi lokhu kuyincazelo yeqiniso kaNkulunkulu uqobo. Uma wazi uMuntu kuphela—uma wazi imikhuba Yakhe kanye nobuyena—kodwa ungawazi umsebenzi kaMoya, noma lokho uMoya akwenzayo enyameni, kodwa uma unaka uMoya

---

kuphela, kanye neZwi, futhi uthandaze phambi kukaMoya kuphela, ungazi ngomsebenzi kaMoya kaNkulunkulu kuNkulunkulu wokoqobo, lokhu-ke kusafakazela ukuthi awukamazi uNkulunkulu wokoqobo. Ulwazi ngoNkulunkulu wokoqobo lubandakanya ukwazi kanye nokuzwa amazwi Akhe, nokubamba imigomo kanye nezimiso zomsebenzi kaMoya ONgcwele, nokuthi usebenza kanjani uMoya kaNkulunkulu enyameni. Ngakho, futhi, kubandakanya nokwazi ukuthi konke ukwenza kukaNkulunkulu enyameni kubuswa nguMoya, kanye nokuthi amazwi awakhulumayo angukukhuluma ngqo kukaMoya. Ngalokho, uma ufisa ukwazi ngoNkulunkulu wokoqobo, kumele wazi kuqala ukuthi uNkulunkulu usebenza kanjani ebuntwini kanye nasebunkulunkulwini; lokhu, ekugcineni, kumayelana nokuvezwa kukaMoya, okuyinto abantu bonke ababhekana nayo.

Kuphetheni okuvezwa nguMoya? Kwesinye isikhathi uNkulunkulu usebenza ebuntwini, futhi kwesinye isikhathi ebunkulunkulwini—kodwa kukho konke, kuzo zombili lezi zimo uMoya iwona oqondisayo. Noma ngabe imuphi umoya ophakathi kubantu, kunjalo-ke nokuvezeka kwawo ngaphandle. UMoya usebenza ngokujwayelekile, kodwa kunezingxenye ezimbili ekuholeni Kwakhe ngoMoya: Ingxenye eyodwa umsebenzi Wakhe ebuntwini, kanti enye ingxenye umsebenzi Wakhe ngobunkulunkulu. Kumele ukwazi lokhu ngokucacileyo. Umsebenzi kaMoya uhlukana ngokwezimo: Uma umsebenzi wobuntu Bakhe udingeka, uMoya uqondisa lo msebenzi wobuntu, futhi uma kudingeka umsebenzi wobunkulunkulu Bakhe, ubunkulunkulu buyavela ngokuqondile ukuze buwenze. Ngoba uNkulunkulu usebenza enyameni futhi uvela enyameni, Usebenza ebuntwini nasebunkulunkulwini kokubili. Umsebenzi Wakhe ebuntwini uqondiswa uMoya, futhi ukuze enelise izidingo zabantu zomuntu, ukwenza kube lula ukuxhumana kwabo Naye, ukubavumela ukuba babone iqiniso kanye nokujwayeleka kukaNkulunkulu, ukubavumela ukuba babone ukuthi uMoya kaNkulunkulu uze usenyameni, futhi uphakathi kwabantu, uphila nabantu futhi uxhumana nabantu. Umsebenzi Wakhe ebunkulunkulwini wenzelwe ukuhlinzeka impilo kubantu, kanye nokuqondisa abantu ezintweni zonke ngasohlangothini lokuhle, ukuguqula izimo zabantu futhi nokubavumela ukuba babone ngeqiniso ukuvela kukaMoya enyameni. Okuphambili, ukukhula empilweni yomuntu kutholakala ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kanye namazwi ebunkulunkulwini. Kuphela uma abantu bemukela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ebunkulunkulwini, bangakwazi ukuzuza izinguquko esimweni sabo, kungaleso sikhathi kuphela lapho benganeliseka emoyeni wabo; imiphumela yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ingafezeka ngokugcwele kuphela uma, ngaphezu kwalokhu, ukhona umsebenzi esintwini—ukwalusa, ukweseka kanye nokuhlinzeka kukaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu wokoqobo uqobo okokhulunywa Ngaye namuhla usebenza ebuntwini kanye nasebunkulunkulwini kokubili. Ngokubukeka kukaNkulunkulu wokoqobo, umsebenzi Wakhe wobuntu ojwayelekile kanye nomsebenzi Wakhe ophelele wobunkulunkulu uyafezeka. Ubuntu

---

nobunkulunkulu Bakhe buhlangene ndawonye, futhi umsebenzi wakho kokubili ufezeka ngamazwi; noma ngabe kusebuntwini noma ebunkulunkulwini, ukhuluma amazwi. Lapho uNkulunkulu esebenza esintwini, ukhuluma ulimi lwesintu, ukuze abantu baxhumane futhi baqonde. Amazwi Akhe akhulunywa ngokucacile, futhi alula ukuwaqonda, ngale ndlela yokuthi angahlinzekwa abantu bonke; kungakhathaleki noma laba bantu banolwazi noma bafunde kancane, bonke bangawathola amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ebunkulunkulwini nawo wenziwa ngamazwi, kodwa ugcwele ukuhlinzeka, ugcwele ukuphila, awungcolisiwe imiqondo yobuntu, awufaki ukukhetha kobuntu, futhi awunayo imikhawulo yobuntu, ungaphandle kwemingcele yobuntu obujwayelekile; wona, futhi, wenziwa enyameni, kodwa ungukuvezwa kukaMoya ngqo. Uma abantu bemukela kuphela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ebuntwini, bayoziqoqela emkhawulweni othile, futhi bayodinga ukusetshenzwa, ukuthenwa, kanye nokuqondiswa okungapheli ukuze kube khona uguquko oluncane kubo. Ngaphandle komsebenzi noma ubukhona bukaMoya oNgcwele, nokho, bayohlala bebuyela ezindleleni zabo ezindala; kungomsebenzi wobunkulunkulu kuphela lapho lezi zifo kanye nokuntula kungalungiswa, yilapho kuphela abantu bengenziwa baphelele. Esikhundleni sokusetshenzwa nokuthenwa okuqhubekayo, okudingekayo ukuhlinzekwa okuhle, kusetshenziswa amazwi ukulungisa amaphutha onke, ukusebenzisa amazwi ukuveza sonke isimo sabantu, ukusebenzisa amazwi ukuqondisa izimpilo zabo, ukukhuluma kwabo, ukwenza kwabo konke, ukuveza izinhloso zabo kanye nokukhuthazeka; lona ngumsebenzi wangempela kaNkulunkulu wokoqobo. Futhi ngalokho, esimweni sakho sengqondo ngoNkulunkulu wokoqobo kumele uzithobe kukho kokubili phambi kobuntu Bakhe, umazise futhi umvume, okanye futhi, kumele wamukele futhi ulalele umsebenzi namazwi obunkulunkulu. Ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu enyameni kusho ukuthi wonke umsebenzi namazwi kaMoya kaNkulunkulu kwenziwa ngobuntu Bakhe obujwayelekile, nangobuntu Bakhe enyameni. Ngamanye amazwi, uMoya kaNkulunkulu ukuqondisa kokubili, umsebenzi Wakhe wobuntu bese futhi wenza nomsebenzi wobunkulunkulu enyameni, futhi kuNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ungakwazi ukukubona kokubili, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu esintwini kanye nomsebenzi Wakhe onobunkulunkulu obuphelele. Lokhu ngukubaluleka kwangempela okungokoqobo ngokwengeziwe kokubonakala kukaNkulunkulu wokoqobo esenyameni. Uma ungakubona lokhu ngokucacile, uyokwazi ukuhlanganisa izingxenye ezechukene zikaNkulunkulu, futhi uyoyeka ukubeka ukubaluleka okukhulu kakhulu emsebenzini Wakhe ebunkulunkulwini, kanye nokunganaki umsebenzi Wakhe ebuntwini, futhi angeke wenze ngokwedlulele, noma uthathe izindlela eziphambukayo. Kukho konke, incazelo kaNkulunkulu wokoqobo ukuthi umsebenzi wobuntu Bakhe kanye nowobunkulunkulu Bakhe, njengalokhu uqondiswa uMoya, uvezwa enyameni Yakhe, ukuze abantu babone ukuthi ucacile futhi uyaphila, ungowokoqobo, futhi ungowangempela.

---

Umsebenzi kaMoya kaNkulunkulu ebuntwini unezigaba ezidlulayo. Ngokwenza isintu siphelile, wenza ubuntu Bakhe ukuba bamukele ukuqondisa kukaMoya, emva kwalokho ubuntu Bakhe buyakwazi ukuhlinzeka nokwelusa amabandla. Lokhu ukuvezwa okukodwa komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ojwayelekile. Ngalokho, uma ungabona ngokucacile izimiso zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ebuntwini, emva kwalokho, ngeke ube nemicabango ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ebuntwini. Akukhathaleki noma yini enye, uMoya kaNkulunkulu awukwazi ukuba nephutha. Uqinisile, futhi awunako ukuphambuka; ngeke Wenze into ngendlela engeyiyo. Umsebenzi wobunkulunkulu ungokuvezwa okuqonde ngqo kwentando kaNkulunkulu, ngaphandle kokugxambukela kobuntu. Awedluli ekuphelelisweni, kodwa uvela kuMoya ngqo. Futhi nokho, ukuthi uyakwazi ukusebenza ebunkulunkulwini kungenxa yobuntu Bakhe obujwayelekile; lokhu akukho nakancane ngaphezu kwemvelo, futhi kubonakala sengathi kwenziwa umuntu ojwayelekile; uNkulunkulu weza emhlabeni evela ezulwini ikakhulu ukuze akhiphe amazwi kaNkulunkulu ngenyama, ukuqedela umsebenzi kaMoya kaNkulunkulu esebenzisa inyama.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kumele Wazi Ukuthi UNkulunkulu Wokoqobo NguNkulunkulu Uqobo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 135)**

Namuhla, ulwazi lwabantu ngoNkulunkulu wokoqobo luhlala lusohlangothini olulodwa kakhulu, futhi nokuqonda kwabo ukubaluleka kokuthatha isimo somuntu kuwubala nje. Uma kuza enyameni kaNkulunkulu, abantu babona ngomsebenzi Wakhe kanye namazwi Akhe ukuthi uMoya kaNkulunkulu ufaka izinto eziningi, ukuthi ucebe kakhulu. Kodwa, nakuba kunjalo, ubufakazi bukaNkulunkulu, ekugcineni buvela kuMoya kaNkulunkulu: lokhu uNkulunkulu akwenza enyameni, izimiso asebenza ngazo, lokhu akwenzayo ebuntwini, nakwenzayo ebunkulunkulwini. Abantu kufanele babe nolwazi lwalokhu. Namuhla uyakwazi ukukhonza lo muntu, kodwa eqinisweni ukhonza uMoya. Lokhu ngokuncane kakhulu okumele kufezwe olwazini lwabantu ngoNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu: ukwazi ingqikithi kaMoya ngomuntu, ukwazi umsebenzi wobunkulunkulu kaMoya enyameni kanye nomsebenzi wobuntu enyameni, ukwamukela wonke amazwi kanye nokukhuluma enyameni, kanye nokubona ukuthi uMoya kaNkulunkulu uyiqondisa kanjani inyama futhi uwaveza kanjani amandla Akhe enyameni. Okusho ukuthi, umuntu ufika ekwazini uMoya osezulwini ngomuntu; ukubonakaliswa kukaNkulunkulu wokoqobo uqobo phakathi kwabantu kuxoshe uNkulunkulu ongacacile uqobo ekuqondeni kwabantu, ukukhonza kwabantu uNkulunkulu wokoqobo uqobo sekwenyuse ukulalela kwabo uNkulunkulu; futhi ngomsebenzi wobunkulunkulu kaMoya kaNkulunkulu enyameni, nomsebenzi wobuntu enyameni, umuntu uthola isambulo nokweluswa, futhi

---

izinguquko ziyafezeka esimweni sempilo yakhe. Lokhu kuyincazelo yangempela yokufika kukaMoya enyameni, futhi kwenzelwe ikakhulukazi ukuze abantu bahlanganyele noNkulunkulu, bancike kuNkulunkulu, futhi bathole ukwazi uNkulunkulu.

Okubalulekile, yisiphi isimo sengqondo okumele abantu babenaso ngoNkulunkulu wokoqobo? Wazini ngokuba sesimweni somuntu, ngokubonakala kweZwi enyameni, ngokuvela kukaNkulunkulu enyameni, ngezenzo zikaNkulunkulu wokoqobo? Futhi yini esemqoka okukhulunywa ngayo namhlanje? Ubunkulunkulu enyameni, ukufika kweZwi enyameni, kanye nokubonakala kukaNkulunkulu enyameni—lezi zindaba kumele ziqondwe zonke. Ngokwezinga lenu kanye nenkathi, ezintweni enidlule kuzo empilweni yenu, kufanele niye ngokuya nifinyelele ekuziqondeni lezi zindaba, futhi kumele nibe nolwazi olucacile lwazo. Indlela abantu abazi ngayo amazwi kaNkulunkulu iyafana nendlela abazi ngayo ukuvela kukaNkulunkulu esenyameni. Ngesikhathi abantu bazana kakhulu namazwi kaNkulunkulu, kulapho bezokwazana kakhulu noMoya kaNkulunkulu; ngokwazi amazwi kaNkulunkulu, abantu baqonda izimiso zomsebenzi kaMoya futhi bafinyelele ekwazini uNkulunkulu wokoqobo uqobo. Empeleni, uma uNkulunkulu ephelile abantu futhi ebazuza, ubenza ukuba bazi imisebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokoqobo; usebenzisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokoqobo ukubonisa abantu ukubaluleka kokuba sesimweni somuntu, futhi nokubakhombisa ukuthi uMoya kaNkulunkulu usuvelile phambi kwabantu. Lapho abantu bezuzwa nguNkulunkulu, futhi bepheleliswa nguNkulunkulu, ukuvezwa kukaNkulunkulu wokoqobo kuyabanqoba, amazwi kaNkulunkulu wokoqobo asebaguqulile, futhi ubanika ukuphila Kwakhe ngaphakathi, abagcwalise ngalokhu ayikho (kungaba yilokhu ayikho ebuntwini Bakhe noma ayikho ebunkulunkulwini), ebagcwalisa ngengqikithi yamazwi Akhe, futhi enza abantu ukuba baphile ngokwamazwi Akhe. Uma uNkulunkulu ezuzwa abantu, ukwenza lokhu ikakhulu esebenzisa amazwi kanye nokukhuluma kukaNkulunkulu wokoqobo ukuze abhekane nokuntuleka kubantu, nokwahlulela kanye nokwembula isimo sabo sokuhlubuka, ebona ukuba bazuze lokhu abakudingayo, futhi ababonise ukuthi uNkulunkulu ufikile phakathi kwabantu. Okubaluleke kakhulu, umsebenzi owenziwe nguNkulunkulu wokoqobo, usindisa abantu bonke ethonyeni likaSathane, ubasusa ezweni lokungcola, futhi axoshe isimo sabo esikhohlakele. Ukubaluleka okukhulu kakhulu kokuzuzwa nguNkulunkulu wokoqobo ukuthi ukwazi ukuthatha uNkulunkulu wokoqobo njengesibonelo, njengesifanekiso, futhi nokuphila ubuntu obujwayelekile, ukwazi ukwenza njengokwamazwi kanye nezidingo zikaNkulunkulu wokoqobo, ngaphandle kokuphambuka nakancane noma ukusuka, ukwenza njengalokhu esho, futhi ukwazi ukufeza noma yini ayicelayo. Ngale ndlela, uyobe usuzuziwe nguNkulunkulu. Uma uzuzwe uNkulunkulu, awubi nje nomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele; okubalulekile, ukuthi uyakwazi ukuphila ngokwezidingo zikaNkulunkulu wokoqobo. Ukuba nomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele nje, akusho ukuthi

---

unokuphila. Okusemqoka ukuthi uyakwazi yini ukwenza ngokwezidingo zikaNkulunkulu wokoqobo azifuna kuwe, ezisho ukuthi uyakwazi yini ukuzuzwa uNkulunkulu. Lezi zinto ziyincazelo enkulu yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokoqobo enyameni. Okusho ukuthi, uNkulunkulu uzuza iqembu labantu ngokuthi ngeqiniso nangempela abonakale enyameni ecacile futhi ephila, ebonwa abantu, enza umsebenzi kaMoya enyameni ngempela, futhi ngokuba enze njengesibonelo sabantu enyameni. Injongo yokufika kukaNkulunkulu enyameni ikakhulukazi, ukwenza ukuba abantu babone imisebenzi yangempela kaNkulunkulu, ukunikeza isiqu uMoya ongenasimo enyameni, kanye nokuvumela abantu ukuba bambone futhi bamthinte. Ngale ndlela, labo abapheleliswe Nguye bazophila ubuyena, bazozuzwa Nguye, futhi babe ngabenhliziyi Yakhe. Ukuba uNkulunkulu wayekhulume ezulwini kuphela, futhi wangeza ngempela emhlabeni, abantu bebezolokhu bengakwazi ukumazi uNkulunkulu, bebezokwazi kuphela ukushumayela imisebenzi kaNkulunkulu besebenzisa okucatshangiwe okungenalutho, futhi bebengeke babe namazwi kaNkulunkulu njengeqiniso. Injongo kaNkulunkulu ngokuza emhlabeni ukwenza njengesibonelo kanye nesifanekiso salabo abazozuzwa uNkulunkulu; kungale ndlela kuphela lapho abantu bengazi khona uNkulunkulu ngempela, futhi bamthinte uNkulunkulu, futhi bambone, kulapho kuphela bengakwazi ukuzuzwa ngeqiniso uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kumele Wazi Ukuthi UNkulunkulu Wokoqobo NguNkulunkulu Uqobo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 136)**

Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uhlanganisa izingxenye ezimbili. Okokuqala nje, lapho eba inyama, abantu abazange bamkholwe noma bamazi, futhi bambethela esiphambanweni uJesu. Okwesibili futhi, abantu abazange bamkholwe, abazange bamazi futhi baphinda bambethela uKristu esiphambanweni. Ingabe umuntu akasona isitha sikaNkulunkulu? Uma umuntu engamazi uNkulunkulu, angaba kanjani umngani Wakhe? Futhi kungamfanela kanjani ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu? Akuwona amanga ayinkohliso konke ukukhuluma ngokuthanda uNkulunkulu, ukukhonza uNkulunkulu, ukudumisa uNkulunkulu? Uma uzinikela ezintweni ezingenangqondo, ezingenakwenzeka, ingabe awusebenzeli ize? Ungaba kanjani umngani noNkulunkulu uma ungazi ukuthi ungubani uNkulunkulu? Ingabe lokho akuyona into engaqondakali noma engekho ngokoqobo? Ingabe akukhohlisi? Umuntu onjalo angaba kanjani umngani kaNkulunkulu? Yini ebalulekile ngempela ngokuba umngani kaNkulunkulu? Ungaba yini umngani woMoya kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe uyawubona ukuthi mkhulu futhi ubabazeka kangakanani uMoya? Ukuze ube umngani kaNkulunkulu ongabonakali nongathinteki—ingabe lokho akuyona into engaqondakali nengekho ngokoqobo? Yini ebaluleke ngempela ngalokho? Ingabe konke lokho akuwona amanga aluhlaza? Okuyona nto oyifunayo ukuba umngani

---

kaNkulunkulu, kodwa eqinisweni uyinja kaSathane ngoba awumazi uNkulunkulu, ufuna “uNkulunkulu ongeke wazo zonke izinto,” ongabonakali, ongathinteki nowendlela obheka ngayo izinto. Ngomqondo obazi, lowo “Nkulunkulu” uSathane futhi uma sikhuluma okuyiqiniso, uwena uqobo. Ufuna ukuzithanda wena kodwa ube uthi ufuna ukuba umngani kaNkulunkulu—ingabe lokho akukhona ukungamhloniphi uNkulunkulu? Yiziphi izinzuzo zokufuna izinto ezinjalo? Uma uMoya kaNkulunkulu ungabi yinyama, lokho kuyosho ukuthi isiqu sikaNkulunkulu asibonakali, uMoya wokuphila ongabonakali, ongenasimo, onhlakanhlaka wento engathinteki futhi engabonakali, nomuntu angeke akwazi ukuya kuyo nengaqondakali. Kungenzeka kanjani ukuba umuntu abe nobungani obuseduze noMoya omangalisa, nengaqondakali njengalona? Akulona yini ihlaya lokhu? Ukucabanga okungenangqondo kanjalo akusebenzi. Umuntu odaliwe kungokwemvelo ukuba abe nezinhlalo ezihlukahlukene zoMoya kaNkulunkulu, ngakho kwenzeka kanjani ukuba bakwazi ukusondelana? Ukube uMoya kaNkulunkulu awubanga senyameni, futhi ukube akazehlisanga waba umuntu, umuntu odaliwe ubengeke akwazi ukuba umngani Wakhe futhi ngaphandle kwalabo abakholelwa ukuhlonipha uNkulunkulu abangase bathole ithuba lokuba ngabasondelene noNkulunkulu ngemva kokuba imiphefumulo yabo isingene ezulwini, abantu abaningi bangahluleka ukuba abangani boMoya kaNkulunkulu. Uma umuntu efuna ukuba umngani kaNkulunkulu osezulwini ngaphansi kwesiqondiso sikaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, akasiye yini umuntu oyisiwula esimangalisayo somuntu ongaphili? Umuntu umane elandela “ukwethembeka” kuNkulunkulu ongabonakali, akamnaki nakancane uNkulunkulu obonakalayo ngoba kulula ukufuna uNkulunkulu ongabonakali—umuntu angenza ngendlela ayithandayo. Kodwa ukufuna uNkulunkulu obonakalayo akulula neze. Umuntu ofuna uNkulunkulu oyinqaba nakanjani akakwazi ukuthola uNkulunkulu, ngoba izinto ezingacacile nezingachazeki zonke ziye zacatshangwa umuntu, akulula ukuba umuntu azithole. Ukube uNkulunkulu oweza phakathi kwenu wayenguNkulunkulu ozazisayo nophakeme eningakwazi ukufinyelela Kuye, beningayibamba kanjani intando Yakhe? Beningamazi futhi nimqonde kanjani uNkulunkulu? Ukube wenza umsebenzi Wakhe kuphela, engenakuxhumana nomuntu ngokujwayelekile, noma engenabantu obujwayelekile futhi engafinyeleleki kubantu abafayo, ngakho, ngisho noma kuthiwa unenzele umsebenzi omningi kodwa anikaze nixhumane Naye futhi anikaze nimbone, ngakho beningamazi kanjani? Uma bekungekhona okwale nyama eyenziwe yaba nobuntu obujwayelekile, umuntu ubengeke akwazi ukumazi uNkulunkulu; kuphela kungenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu usemzimbeni womuntu okwenze umuntu akwazi ukusondelana noNkulunkulu osenyameni. Umuntu uba umngani kaNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuthi uxhumane Naye, umuntu usehlala Naye futhi ahambe Naye, ngakho kancane kancane uya emazi kangcono. Uma bekungenjalo, ukufuna komuntu bekungeke yini kube yize? Lokhu kusho ukuthi, akuwona wodwa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu owenza umuntu akwazi ukuba umngani kaNkulunkulu, kodwa

---

kungenxa yokuba ngokoqobo nangokuba uNkulunkulu abe semzimbeni ojwayelekile. Kungenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu ube yinyama okwenza umuntu athole ithuba lokwenza umsebenzi wakhe nethuba lokudumisa uNkulunkulu. Ingabe leli akulona iqiniso elicace kakhulu nelingokoqobo? Manje, ingabe usafisa ukuba umngani noNkulunkulu osezulwini? Kuyoba lapho uNkulunkulu ezithoba kuze kube sezingeni elithile kuphela, okusho ukuthi lapho uNkulunkulu eba senyameni, lapho umuntu engaba khona umngani nesethenjwa Sakhe. UNkulunkulu unguMoya: Kwenzeka kanjani ukuba umuntu akufanelekele ukuba umngani nalo Moya, ophakeme kangaka nobabazekayo? Yilapho kuphela uMoya kaNkulunkulu wehla uba yinyama, uba yisidalwa ngaphandle esibukeka njengomuntu, lapho umuntu angakwazi ukuqonda intando Yakhe futhi azuzwe Nguye. UNkulunkulu ukhuluma aphinde asebenze enyameni, ajabule nabanye, adabuke futhi abhekane nezinsizi zomuntu, aphile emhlabeni ofanayo nalo umuntu aphila kuwo, avikele umuntu, amqondise, kulokhu uhlanza umuntu, emvumela ukuba athole insindiso Yakhe kanye nesibusiso. Uma umuntu esezithole zonke lezi zinto, uyiqonda nakangcono intando kaNkulunkulu, futhi yilapho kuphela angaba khona umngani kaNkulunkulu. Yilokhu kuphela okungokoqobo. Uma uNkulunkulu engaqondakali futhi engabonakali kumuntu, umuntu angaba kanjani umngani Wakhe? Ingabe lena akuyona imfundiso engenalutho?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Anganeliswa Kuphela Yilabo Abamaziyo Nabazi Umsebenzi Wakhe” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 137)**

Lapho uNkulunkulu eza emhlabeni, wenza umsebenzi Wakhe phakathi kobuNkulunkulu kuphela. Yilokho uMoya wasezulwini akubeke kuNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Lapho efika, uya kokhuluma yonke indawo kuphela, ukuze ezwakalise amazwi Akhe ngezindlela ezehlukene futhi ngokubona okwehlukene. Ikakhulu uthatha ukuhlinzeka umuntu kanye nokufundisa umuntu njengemigomo Yakhe kanye nesimiso sokusebenza, futhi akazikhathazi ngezinto ezinjengobudlelwane babantu noma imininingwane ngezimpilo zabantu. Inkonzo Yakhe enkulu ukukhulumela uMoya. Lapho uMoya kaNkulunkulu ubonakala ngokuphathekayo enyameni, unika umuntu ukuphila kuphela futhi udedela iqiniso. Akangeni ezindabeni zomuntu, okuwukuthi, akazibandakanyi emsebenzini wabantu. Abantu abakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wobunkulunkulu, futhi uNkulunkulu akazibandakanyi emsebenzini wabantu. Kuyo yonke iminyaka selokhu uNkulunkulu afika kulo mhlaba ukuzokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe, yilokhu ewenza ngabantu. Kodwa laba bantu abakwazi ukuthathwa ngokuthi banguNkulunkulu osesimweni sesintu, bangathathwa njengabantu abasetshenziswa uNkulunkulu kuphela. Kodwa uNkulunkulu wanamuhla angakhuluma ngqo ngasohlangothini lobuNkulunkulu, athumele iphimbo likaMoya, futhi asebenze egameni likaMoya. Bonke labo bantu uNkulunkulu



---

abasebenzisile eminyakeni nabo kanjalo bayizibonelo zokusebenza koMoya kaNkulunkulu emzimbeni wenyama, ngakho kungani bengabizwa ngoNkulunkulu? Kodwa uNkulunkulu wanamuhla futhi unguNkulunkulu kaMoya osebenza ngqo esenyameni, futhi uJesu naye wayengumoya kaNkulunkulu esebenza esenyameni; laba bobabili baziwa ngokuthi uNkulunkulu. Pho uyini umehluko? Kuyo yonke iminyaka eyedlule, abantu abasetshenziswe uNkulunkulu bonke bayakwazi ukucabanga ngendlela ejwayelekile. Bonke bayazazi izimiso zokuziphatha kwabantu. Banemiqondo yabantu ejwayelekile futhi banakho konke abantu abajwayelekile okumele babe nakho. Iningi labo linamathalente amangalisayo kanye nobuhlakani bokuzalwa. Ngokusebenza kulaba bantu, uMoya kaNkulunkulu usebenzisa amathalente abo, okuyizipho abaziphiwe uNkulunkulu. UMoya kaNkulunkulu usebenzisa amathalente abo, usebenzisa amandla abo ukusebenzela uNkulunkulu. Nokho ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu ayinayo imibono futhi ayinayo imicabango, ayidungiwe yizinhloso zabantu, futhi ayinakho lokhu abantu abavamile abanakho. Lokho kusho ukuthi, akaziqondi nezimiso zokuziphatha kwabantu. Kunjalo uma uNkulunkulu wanamuhla eza emhlabeni. Umsebenzi Wakhe namazwi Akhe awadungiwe yizinhloso zomuntu noma umcabango womuntu, kodwa kungukuvezwa okuqondile kwezinhloso zikaMoya, futhi usebenza ngokuqondile egameni likaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kusho ukuthi uMoya ukhuluma ngokuqondile, okungukuthi, ubunkulunkulu benza umsebenzi ngokuqondile, ngaphandle kokuwuxuba nakancane nezinhloso zomuntu. Ngamanye amazwi, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uqukethe ubunkulunkulu ngokuqondile, akanawo umcabango noma imiqondo yomuntu futhi akasiqondi isimiso sokuziphatha komuntu. Ukuba bekusebenza ubuNkulunkulu kuphela (okusho ukuthi ukuba nguNkulunkulu uqobo kuphela obesebenza), umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu bewungeke wenzeke emhlabeni. Ngakho uma uNkulunkulu eza emhlabeni, kufanele abe nabantu abambalwa abasebenzisayo ukuze basebenze phakathi kwabantu ngokuhlenganisa nomsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenza ebunkulunkulwini. Ngamanye amazwi, usebenzisa umsebenzi womuntu ukwesekela umsebenzi Wakhe wobunkulunkulu. Kungenjalo, bekungeke kube khona ndlela yokuthi umuntu athintane ngqo nomsebenzi wobunkulunkulu. Kwakunjalo kuJesu nabafundi Bakhe. Ngesikhathi Sakhe emhlabeni uJesu wachitha imithetho emidala wasungula imiyalelo emisha. Futhi wakhuluma amazwi amaningi. Konke lokhu kwenziwa ngobunkulunkulu. Abanye, njengoPetru, uPawulu noJohane, babeka imisebenzi yabo eyalandela esisekelweni samazwi kaJesu. Okusho ukuthi, uNkulunkulu wayethula umsebenzi Wakhe kuleso sikhathi, engenisa ukuqala kweNkathi Yomusa; okungukuthi, waletha inkathi entsha, echitha endala futhi wagcwalisa amazwi athi “UNkulunkulu Uyisiqalo Nesiphetho”. Ngamanye amazwi, umuntu kumele enze umsebenzi womuntu esisekelweni somsebenzi wobunkulunkulu. Ngemva kokuba uJesu esho yonke into okwakumele ayisho futhi eseqede umsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni, wasuka kumuntu. Emva kwalokhu, bonke abantu, ekusebenzeni, benza ngokwezimiso ezavezwa emazwini Akhe, futhi

---

benza ngamaqiniso awakhuluma. Bonke laba kwakungabantu ababesebenzela uJesu. Ukuba kwakunguJesu yedwa owayenza umsebenzi noma ngabe wayekhulume amazwi amaningi kangakanani, abantu babeyoqhubeka bangakwazi ukuxhumana namazwi Akhe, ngoba wayesebenza ngobunkulunkulu futhi ekwazi ukukhuluma amazwi obunkulunkulu kuphela, futhi wayengeke akwazi nhlobo ukuchaza izinto ngendlela eyayingenza abantu abajwayelekile baqonde amazwi Akhe. Ngakho kwakumele abe nabaphostoli kanye nabaphrofethi abeza emva Kwakhe ukwesekela umsebenzi Wakhe. Lokhu kuyisimiso sendlela uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu enza ngayo umsebenzi Wakhe—ngokusebenzisa inyama yomuntu ukuze akhulume futhi asebenze ukuze aqede umsebenzi wobunkulunkulu, bese esebenzisa abantu abambalwa, noma mhlawumbe abaningi abafuna inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu uqobo ukuze beseke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Okusho ukuthi, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa abantu abafuna inhliziyi Yakhe ukuba benze umsebenzi wokwelusa nokuchelela esintwini ukuze abantu bakaNkulunkulu abakhethiweyo bangene ebunjalweni beqiniso.

Uma, ekubeni senyameni, uNkulunkulu enza umsebenzi wobunkulunkulu ngaphandle kokuba nabanye abantu abambalwa abalandela inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu abasebenzisana Naye, umuntu ngeke aze akwazi ukuqonda intando kaNkulunkulu noma akwazi ukuxhumana noNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu kumele asebenzise abantu abajwayelekile abafuna inhliziyi Yakhe ukuze baqede lo msebenzi, ukuze banakekele futhi beluse amabandla, ukuze bafike ezingeni lapho ukucabanga komuntu, umqondo wakhe, kukwazi ukuzakhela isithombe. Ngamanye amazwi, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa isibalo esincane sabantu abafuna inhliziyi Yakhe ukuze “bahumushe” umsebenzi awenzayo phakathi kobunkulunkulu Bakhe, ukuze uvuleke, okungukuthi, ukuguqulela ulimi lobunkulunkulu olimini lwabantu, ukuze abantu bonke bakwazi ukuluqonda, futhi baluzwe lonke. Ukuba uNkulunkulu akenzanga njalo, akekho owayeyoqonda ulimi lobunkulunkulu, ngoba abantu abafuna inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu, kukho konke, bambalwa, futhi ukwazi komuntu ukuqonda uNkulunkulu kuntekenteke. Yingakho uNkulunkulu ekhetha le ndlela kuphela lapho esebenza esenyameni. Ukuba bekunomsebenzi wobunkulunkulu kuphela, bekungeke kube nendlela umuntu abezokwazi ngayo noma axhumane noNkulunkulu ngoba umuntu akaluqondi ulimi lukaNkulunkulu. Umuntu ukwazi ukuqonda lolu limi ngokusebenzisa abantu abafuna inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu abacacisa amazwi Akhe. Nokho, ukuba bekunabantu abanje kuphela abasebenza phakathi kwabantu, lokho bekuzosekela impilo yomuntu ejwayelekile kuphela; bekungeke kukwazi ukuguqula isimo somuntu. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu bewungeke-ke ube nesiqalo esisha; bekuzoba namaculo afanayo amadala, izinkulumo ezindala ezingaqukethe lutho olusha. Kungokusebenza kukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kuphela, osho konke lokho okudinga ukushiwo futhi owenza lokho okudinga ukwenziwa ngesikhathi sokuba senyameni Kwakhe, okuthi emva kwakho abantu basebenze futhi bezwe ngokwamazwi

---

Akhe, kungale ndlela kuphela lapho kuyoguquka khona isimo sempilo yabo bese bekwazi ukuhambisana nezikhathi. Lowo osebenza ngobunkulunkulu umele uNkulunkulu, kuthi labo abasebenza ngokomuntu bangabantu abasetshenziswa uNkulunkulu. Okusho ukuthi, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu wehlukile kubantu abasetshenziswa uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uyakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wobunkulunkulu kodwa abantu abasetshenziswa uNkulunkulu abakwazi. Ekuqaleni kwenkathi ngayinye, uMoya kaNkulunkulu ngokwawo wethula isikhathi esisha futhi adlulisele umuntu esiqalweni esisha. Uma eseqede ukukhuluma, lokhu kuveza ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ebunkulunkulwini sewenziwe. Emva kwalokho, bonke abantu balandela ukuhola kwalabo abasetshenziswa uNkulunkulu ukuze bangene ezimweni zabo zokuphila. Kanjalo, lesi yisigaba futhi lapho uNkulunkulu edlulisela umuntu enkathini entsha futhi enika khona wonke umuntu isiqalo esisha. Ngalokhu, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enyameni uyaphela.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umehluko Obalulekile Phakathi KukaNkulunkulu Ongumuntu Kanye Nabantu Abasetshenziswa UNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 138)**

UNkulunkulu ubuyela emhlabeni engezele ukuzophelelisa ubuntu Bakhe obejwayelekile. Akafikeli ukuzokwenza umsebenzi wobuntu obujwayelekile, kodwa uzela ukuzokwenza umsebenzi wobuNkulunkulu ebuntwini obejwayelekile. Lokho uNkulunkulu akukhulumayo ngobuntu obujwayelekile akusikho lokho okucatshangwa umuntu. Umuntu uchaza “ubuntu obejwayelekile” ngokuba nenkosikazi, noma umyeni, namadodana kanye namadodakazi. Lokhu kuwubufakazi bokuthi lo ngumuntu ojwayelekile. Kodwa uNkulunkulu akakuboni ngale ndlela. Ubona ubuntu obejwayelekile njengalokho okunemicabango ejwayelekile yomuntu, ukuphila kobuntu okwejwayelekile, nokuzalwa abantu abejwayelekile. Kodwa ukujwayeleka Kwakhe akubandakanyi ukuba nenkosikazi, noma umyeni, kanye nezingane ngendlela umuntu akhuluma ngayo ngokwejwayeleka. Kusho ukuthi, kumuntu, ubuntu obejwayelekile uNkulunkulu akhuluma ngabo yilokhu umuntu angakuthatha ngokuthi ukungabi nobuntu, obucishe buntule imizwa futhi obubonakala beswele izidingo zenyama, njengoJesu, owayenengaphandle lomuntu ojwayelekile futhi ethathe ukubukeka komuntu ojwayelekile, kodwa empeleni engenakho ngokuphelele lokho umuntu ojwayelekile okumele abe nakho. Kulokhu kuyabonakala ukuthi ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ayiqukethe konke okobuntu obejwayelekile, kodwa ingxenye nje yezinto okumele abantu babe nazo, ukuze besekele izindlela ezejwayelekile zokuphila kwabantu kanye nokusekela amandla ejwayelekile okucabanga kwabantu. Kodwa lezi zinto azihlangene nhlobo nalokho umuntu akuthatha njengobuntu obujwayelekile. Ziyilokho uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu okumele abe nakho. Kukhona labo abathi, nokho,

---

uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kungathiwa unakho konke umuntu anakho uma kuphela enenkosikazi, amadodana namadodakazi, umndenini. Ngaphandle kwalezi zinto, bathi, akasiye umuntu ojwayelekile. Ngiyakubuza-ke, “Ngabe uNkulunkulu unayo inkosikazi? Kungenzeka ukuthi uNkulunkulu abe nomyeni? UNkulunkulu angakwazi ukuba nezingane?” Ngabe lokhu akuwona amanga? Nokho, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu akakwazi ukuqhuma emfantwini phakathi kwamadwala noma aqathake esibhakabhakeni. Angazalwa emndenini wabantu abajwayelekile kuphela. Yingakho enabazali kanye nodadewabo. Lokhu kuyizinto ubuntu obejwayelekile bukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu okumele bube nazo. Kwakunjalo kuJesu. UJesu wayenobaba nomama, odadewabo kanye nabafowabo. Konke lokho kwakujwayelekile. Kodwa ukuba wayenenkosikazi namadodana namadodakazi, ngabe okwakhe kwakungeke kube ubuntu obujwayelekile obabuhloswe ukuba uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu abe nabo. Ukuba kwakunjalo, wayengeke akwazi ukusebenza egameni lobunkulunkulu. Kwakungenxa kanye yokuthi wayengenayo inkosikazi noma izingane, kodwa wayezalwa abantu abajwayelekile emndenini ojwayelekile, ukuthi wayekwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wobunkulunkulu. Ukucacisa kakhudlwana, lokhu uNkulunkulu akuthatha njengomuntu ojwayelekile ngumuntu ozalwe emndenini ojwayelekile. Ngumuntu onjalo kuphela ofanelwe ukwenza umsebenzi wobuNkulunkulu. Uma, kwelinye icala, umuntu ubenenkosikazi, izingane, noma umyeni, lowo muntu ubengeke aze akwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wobunkulunkulu, ngoba angaba nobuntu obejwayelekile kuphela obudingwa abantu kodwa okungesibo ubuntu obujwayelekile uNkulunkulu abudingayo. Lokho uNkulunkulu athi kuyikho kanye nalokho abantu abakuqondayo kuvame ukwehlukana kakhulu. Kulesi sigaba somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kuningi okuphambanayo futhi okwehlukayo emicabangweni yabantu. Umuntu angathi lesi sigaba somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu siqukethe kuphela ubunkulunkulu busebenza mathupha, bese ubuntu bubamba iqhaza lokwesekela. Ngoba uNkulunkulu uza emhlabeni ukuzokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe uqobo kunokuba ayekele umuntu ukuthi awenze, uzenza abe sesimweni somuntu enyameni (kumuntu ongaphеле, ojwayelekile) ukuze enze umsebenzi Wakhe. Usebenzisa lesi simo somuntu ukwethulela isintu inkathi entsha, ukutshela isintu ngesigaba esilandelayo emsebenzini Wakhe, nokubacela ukuba benze ngokwendlela echazwe emazwini Akhe. Ngalokhu, uNkulunkulu uphetha umsebenzi Wakhe esenyameni, futhi sekuseduze asuke esintwini, angabe esahlala enyameni yobuntu obujwayelekile, kunalokho aqhele kumuntu ukuze aqhubekele kwenye ingxenye yomsebenzi Wakhe. Ube, esebenzisa abantu abafuna inhliziyi yakhe, eseqhuba umsebenzi Wakhe phakathi kwaleli qembu labantu, kodwa ebuntwini babo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umehluko Obalulekile Phakathi KukaNkulunkulu Ongumuntu Kanye Nabantu Abasetshenziwa UNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 139)**

---

UNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu angehlale kumuntu kuze kube phakade ngoba uNkulunkulu unomsebenzi omningi kakhulu okumele awenze. Akakwazi ukuboshelwa enyameni; kumele ayilahle inyama ukuze enze umsebenzi okudingeka ukuthi awenze, yize enza lowo msebenzi emfanekisweni wenyama. Uma uNkulunkulu eza emhlabeni, akalindi aze afinyelele esimweni umuntu ojwayelekile okufanee asithole ngaphambi kokufa nokushiya isintu. Noma ingaba ndala kangakanani inyama Yakhe, uma umsebenzi Wakhe sewuqediwe, uyahamba ashiye umuntu. Akukho nto okuthiwa yiminyaka yobudala Kuye, akazibali izinsuku Zakhe ngokweminyaka yomuntu yokuphila; kunalokho uphetha ukuphila Kwakhe enyameni ngokwezigaba zomsebenzi Wakhe. Kungaba khona labo abacabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu, ekubeni yinyama, kumele akhule afike esigabeni esithile, abe mdala, aguge, futhi ahambe uma umzimba wakhe sewehluleka. Lokhu kungumcabango womuntu; uNkulunkulu akasebenzi kanjalo. Uba senyameni ukuze enze umsebenzi okumele awenze, hhayi ukuphila impilo yomuntu ojwayelekile yokuzalwa abazali, akhule, akhe umndeni futhi aqale umsebenzi, abe nezingane, noma abhekane nezinkinga zempilo—konke okwenziwa ngumuntu ojwayelekile. Lapho uNkulunkulu eza emhlabeni, lokhu kuwuMoya kaNkulunkulu embatha inyama, eba senyameni, kodwa uNkulunkulu akayiphili impilo yomuntu owejwayelekile. Ufika kuphela ukuze afeze ingxenye eyodwa ohlelweni Lwakhe lokuphatha. Emuva kwalokho uyosishiya isintu. Lapho engena enyameni, uMoya kaNkulunkulu aakabuphelelisi ubuntu obujwayelekile benyama. Kunalokho, ngesikhathi esinqunywe uNkulunkulu ngaphambilini, ubunkulunkulu benza umsebenzi ngokuqondile. Emva kokwenza konke adinga ukuthi akwenze kanye nokuphetha ngokugcwele inkonzo Yakhe, umsebenzi kaMoya kaNkulunkulu kulesi sigaba sewenziwe, okuyisikhathi sokuphela kwempilo kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, noma ngabe umzimba wenyama Yakhe usubuphile bonke ubude bempilo noma cha. Okusho ukuthi, noma umzimba wenyama ufika kusiphi isigaba, noma uphila isikhathi eside kangakanani emhlabeni, konke kunqunywa ngumsebenzi kaMoya. Akuhlangene nalokho umuntu akuthatha njengobuntu obujwayelekile. Ake sithathe uJesu njengesibonelo. Waphila enyameni iminyaka engamashumi amathathu nesigamu. Ngokwesikhathi sokuphila komzimba womuntu, kwakungamele afe kuleyo minyaka, futhi kwakungamele ahambe. Kodwa uMoya kaNkulunkulu wawungakhathazekile ngalokho. Kwathi uma umsebenzi Wakhe sewuphelile, kulelo qophelo umzimba wathathwa, wanyamalala kanye noMoya. Lokhu kungumgomo wendlela yokusebenza kukaNkulunkulu enyameni. Ngakho, uma kukhulunywa ngokuqinisa, ubuntu bukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu abubalulekile kakhulu. Ukuphinda futhi, akafiki emhlabeni ukuze aphile impilo yomuntu ojwayelekile. Akaqali ngokusungula ubuntu bempilo ejwayelekile bese eqala ukusebenza. Kunalokho, inqobo uma ezalwe emndenini wabantu ojwayelekile, uyakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wobunkulunkulu, ongangcolisiwe yizinhloso zomuntu, ongewona owenyama, nakanjani ongalandeli izindlela zomphakathi noma ubandakanye imicabango noma

---

imibono yomuntu, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, lokho akubandakanyi izinkolelo zomuntu zokuphila. Lokhu kungumsebenzi uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ahlose ukuwenza, kanye nokubaluleka okungokoqobo kokuba senyameni Kwakhe. UNkulunkulu uba senyameni kakhulu ukuze enze isigaba somsebenzi okudingeka ukuthi wenziwe enyameni, ngaphandle kokwenza ezinye izinqubo ezingenamsebenzi, futhi, izinto umuntu ajwayelekile adlula kuzo, akanazo. Umsebenzi uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu adinga ukuwenza awubandakanyi ukubhekana nezimo zomuntu ojwayelekile. Ngakho, uNkulunkulu ungena enyameni ukuze afeze umsebenzi okumele awufeze esenyameni. Konke okunye akuhlangene Naye. Akabhekani nazo zonke lezo zinqubo ezingasho lutho. Uma umsebenzi Wakhe sewuphelile, ukubaluleka kokuba senyameni kwakhe nakho kuyaphela. Ukuqeda lesi sigaba kusho ukuthi umsebenzi okudingeka ukuthi awenze enyameni sewuphelile, nenkonzo yenyama Yakhe isiphelile. Kodwa ngeke ahlale enza umsebenzi wenyama unomphelo. Kumele aye kosebenza kwenye indawo, endaweni engaphandle kwenyama. Kungale ndlela kuphela lapho umsebenzi Wakhe ungaphetheka ngokugcwele, futhi wandiswe kangcono. UNkulunkulu usebenza ngokohlelo lwakhe lokuqala. Umsebenzi okudingeka ukuthi awenze kanye nomsebenzi asewuphethile, uwazi ngokucace njengentende yesandla Sakhe. UNkulunkulu uholo wonke umuntu endleleni enqunywe Nguye ngaphambilini. Akekho umuntu ongakubalekela lokhu. Yilabo kuphela abalandela ukuqondisa kukaMoya kaNkulunkulu abazokwazi ukungena ekuphumuleni. Kungaba ukuthi, emsebenzini wesikhathi esizayo, ngeke kube uNkulunkulu ekukhuluma esenyameni ukuze aqondise umuntu, kodwa uMoya onesimo esithintekayo oqondisa impilo yomuntu. Yilapho kuphela lapho umuntu eyokwazi ukuthinta uNkulunkulu ngokugcwele, abone uNkulunkulu, futhi akwazi ukungena ngokugcwele empilweni yangempela edingwa uNkulunkulu, ukuze apheleliswe uNkulunkulu ongokoqobo. Lokhu kungumsebenzi uNkulunkulu ahlose ukuwufeza, lokho akuhlela kudala. Kulokhu, kumele nonke nibone indlela okufanele niyithathe!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umehluko Obalulekile Phakathi KukaNkulunkulu Ongumuntu Kanye Nabantu Abasetshenziswa UNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 140)**

UNkulunkulu waba inyama eyabizwa ngokuthi uKristu, futhi okuwuKristu okwazi ukunika abantu iqiniso elibizwa ngokuthi uNkulunkulu. Akukho okukhulu ngalokhu, ngoba uqukethe isiqu sikaNkulunkulu, futhi uqukethe isimo sikaNkulunkulu, kanye nobuhlakani emsebenzini Wakhe, umuntu angekuthole. Labo abazibiza ngoKristu, kepha bengakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, bangabakhohlisi. UKristu akasikho nje ukubonakaliswa kukaNkulunkulu emhlabeni, kodwa futhi uyinyama embethwe uNkulunkulu njengoba ephethe futhi eqedela umsebenzi Wakhe kubantu. Le nyama akusiyo leyo endawo yayo ingathathwa yinoma imuphi

---

umuntu, kodwa yileyo engathwala umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngendlela egculisayo emhlabeni, futhi ibonakalise isimo sikaNkulunkulu, imele uNkulunkulu kahle, futhi inike umuntu ukuphila. Esikhathini esingatheni, labo abazenza uKristu bayowa, ngoba yize bethi banguKristu, akukho abanakho okuwumgogodla kaKristu. Ngakho ngithi ubuqiniso ngoKristu ngeke buchazwe umuntu, kodwa kuphendulwa futhi kunqunywe uNkulunkulu Uqobo. Ngale ndlela, uma ufisa ngempela ukuthola indlela yokuphila, kumele uqale uvume ukuthi uNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi wokunika umuntu indlela yokuphila ngokuza Kwakhe emhlabeni, futhi kumele uyazise ngezinsuku zokugcina ukuthi uza emhlabeni ukuzonika umuntu indlela yokuphila. Lokhu akusiyo into yakudala; yenzeka njengamanje.

UKristu wezinsuku zokugcina uletha ukuphila, futhi ukubekezela kanye nendlela yeqiniso engunaphakade. Leli qiniso liyindlela umuntu angathola ukuphila ngayo, futhi yiyo kuphela indlela umuntu ayokwazi uNkulunkulu ngayo futhi agunyazwe uNkulunkulu. Uma ungayifuni indlela yokuphila evela kuKristu wezinsuku zokugcina, kusho ukuthi awusoze wathola ukugunyazwa uJesu, futhi awusoze wafaneleka ukungena ngesango lombuso wezulu, ngoba ungunopopi kanye nesiboshwa somlando. Labo abalawulwa imithetho, ngamagama, futhi ababoshelwe umlando abasoze bathola ukuphila, futhi abasoze bakwazi ukuthola indlela yokuphila engunaphakade. Lokhu kwenziwa ukuthi konke abanakho kungamanzi ayizibhidi okulokhu kubanjelelwe kuwo izinkulungwane zeminyaka, esikhundleni samanzi ageleza esuka esihlalweni sobukhosi. Labo abangahlinzekwa ngamanzi okuphila bayohlala beyizidumbu ingunaphakade, beyizinto zokudlala uSathane, futhi bengamadodana asesihogweni. Pho-ke, bangakwazi ukubona uNkulunkulu? Uma uzama ukubambelela kokwakudala kuphela, uzama ukugcina izinto ngendlela eziyiyo ngokuma unganyakazi, futhi ungazami ukushintsha isimo, ulahle okwakudala, uma kunjalo awuyikuhlala ulwisana noNkulunkulu? Izigaba zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu zibanzi futhi zinkulu, njengamagagasi agelezayo kanye nokuduma kwezulu okugingqikayo—kepha uyahlala futhi ulinde ukubhujiswa ungenzi lutho, unamathele emikhubeni yakho futhi ungenzi lutho. Ngale ndlela, ungathathwa kanjani njengomuntu olandela ezinyathelweni zeWundlu? Ungakuveza kanjani ubulungiswa ngoNkulunkulu onaye owuNkulunkulu ohlala emusha futhi ongagugi? Futhi amazwi ezincwadi zakho eziqanda angakudlulisela kanjani esikhathini esisha? Angakuholela kanjani ukuthi ufune izinyathelo zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Futhi angakuyisa kanjani ezulwini? Okuphethe ezandleni amagama angakunika ukuthula kwesikhashana, hhayi amaqiniso angakunika ukuphila. Imibhalo oyifundayo iyilokho okungacebisa ulimi lwakho, ayiwona amazwi obuhlakani angakusiza ukuze wazi ngokuphila komuntu, ingasaphathwa eyezindlela ezingakuholela ekulungisisweni. Ingabe lokhu kushayisana akwenzi ubone isidingo sokuzihlolisisa? Ingabe akwenzi ukuthi uqonde izimfihlakalo eziqukethwe kukho? Ungakwazi yini ukuzisindisa ukuze ungene ezulwini uye

---

kohlangana noNkulunkulu ngokwakho? Ngaphandle kokuza kukaNkulunkulu, ungaziyisa yini wena ezulwini ukuze uthokozele intokozo yomndeni noNkulunkulu? Ingabe usaphupha namanje? Ngiphakamisa ukuthi uyeke ukuphupha, ubheke ukuthi ubani osebenzayo manje, ukuthi ubani owenza umsebenzi wokusindisa abantu ngezikhathi zokugcina. Uma ungazi, ngeke uphinde ulithole iqiniso, futhi awusoze waba nokuphila.

Labo abafisa ukuthola ukuphila ngaphandle kokwethembela eqinisweni elikhulunywa uKristu bangabantu abangenangqondo kakhulu emhlabeni, futhi bayilabo abangayamukeli indlela yokuphila elethwe uKristu abalibele ukuphupha. Ngakho ngithi uma abantu bengamamukeli uKristu wezinsuku zokugcina bayohlala bezondwa uNkulunkulu unomphele. UKristu uyindlela yomuntu yokungena embusweni ngezikhathi zokugcina, abanye abangangakunaka. Akekho umuntu ongalungiswa uNkulunkulu ngaphandle kokudlula kuKristu. Uyakholwa nguNkulunkulu, futhi kumele wamukele amazwi Akhe futhi uhloniphe indlela Yakhe. Kumele ungacabangi nje ngokuthola izibusiso ngaphandle kokuthola iqiniso, noma ukwamukela okuhlinzeka ngokuphila. UKristu uza ngezinsuku zokugcina ukuze labo abakholelwa Kuye ngokweqiniso bakwazi ukuhlinzekwa ngokuphila. Umsebenzi Wakhe wenzelwa ukuqedela isikhathi esedlule futhi ungena kwesisha, futhi indlela okumele ithathwe yibo bonke abafuna ukungena esikhathini esisha. Uma wehluleka ukumazisa, futhi esikhundleni sokugxeka, ukuthuka, noma ukumkhaphela, kusho ukuthi nakanjani uyosha ingunaphakade, futhi awusoze wangena embusweni kaNkulunkulu. Ngoba uKristu ngokwakhe uyisibonakaliso soMoya oNgcwele, futhi ukubonakaliswa kukaNkulunkulu, loyo uNkulunkulu amethembe ukuthi uzokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni. Futhi ngithi uma wehluleka ukwamukela konke okwenziwa uKristu ngezinsuku zokugcina, wethuka uMoya oNgcwele. Isijeziso okumele sibhekane nalabo abathuka uMoya oNgcwele sicacele bonke abantu. Nginyanitshele ukuthi uma niphikisa uKristu wezinsuku zokugcina, futhi Nimuphika, kusho ukuthi akekho umuntu ongakuthwalela umphumela walokho. Phezu kwalokho, kusukela ngalolu suku kuya phambili anizukuba nelinye ithuba lokuthola ukugunyazwa uNkulunkulu; noma ningazama ukuzikhulula, anisoze nabona ubuso bukaNkulunkulu. Ngoba aniphikisani nomuntu, aniphikisani nokuthile okudaliwe, kodwa uKristu. Ingabe uyawazi umphumela walokhu? Awenzanga iphutha elincane, kodwa wenze icala elesabekayo. Futhi ngeluleka bonke abantu abamelene neqiniso, noma abagxeka ngobudedengu, ngoba yiqiniso kuphela elingakunika ukuphila, futhi yiqiniso kuphela elingakwenza uzalwe kabusha futhi ubone ubuso bukaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UKristu Wezinsuku Zokugcina Kuphela Onganika Umuntu Indlela Yokuphila Ingunaphakade”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni



---

## **V. Ukwazi Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu**

---

# **Ukwazi Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu 1**

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 141)**

Ukwazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kulezi zikhathi, esikhathini esiningi, ukwazi ukuthi iyini inkonzo esemqoka kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ezinsukwini zokugcina, nokuthi uzokwenzani emhlabeni. Ngishilo ngaphambili emazwini ami ukuthi uNkulunkulu ufike emhlabeni (ngezinsuku zokugcina) ukuzokwenza isiboniso ngaphambi kokuthi ahambe. UNkulunkulu usenza kanjani lesi siboniso? Ngokukhuluma amazwi, ngokusebenza nokukhuluma ezweni lonke. Lo nguUmsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ezinsukwini zokugcina; Uyakhuluma kuphela, ukuze umhlaba ube ngumhlaba wamazwi, khona wonke umuntu ezohlinzekwa futhi akhanyiselwe ngamazwi akhe, futhi khona umoya womuntu uzophaphama futhi acacelwe ngemibono. Ngezinsuku zokugcina, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ufike emhlabeni ikakhulukazi ukuze akhulume amazwi. Lapho uJesu efika, wasabalalisa ivangeli lombuso wasezulwini, futhi wafeza umsebenzi wokuhlengwa ngokubethelwa. Waletha isiphetho seNkathi Yomthetho, futhi wachitha zonke izinto ezindala. Ukufika kukaJesu kwaqeda iNkathi Yomthetho futhi kwaletsa iNkathi Yomusa. Ukufika kukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ezinsukwini zokugcina sekulethe isiphetho seNkathi Yomusa. Ufike ikakhulukazi ukuzokhuluma amazwi akhe, ukusebenzisa amazwi ukuphelelisa umuntu, ukukhanyisa nokukhanyisela umuntu, nokususa indawo kaNkulunkulu ongaqondakali enhliziyweni yomuntu. Lokhu akusona isigaba somsebenzi owenziwa nguJesu ngesikhathi efika. Lapho uJesu efika, wenza izimpawu eziningi, wasindisa abagulayo futhi wakhipha amadimoni, futhi wenza umsebenzi wokuhlenga ngokubethelwa. Ngenxa yalokho, emicabangweni yakhe, umuntu ukholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu kufanele abe njalo. Ngoba ngesikhathi uJesu efika, akawenzanga umsebenzi wokususa umfanekiso kaNkulunkulu ongacacile enhliziyweni yomuntu; lapho efika, wabethelwa, wasindisa abagulayo waphinde wakhipha amadimoni, futhi wasabalalisa ivangeli lombuso wasezulwini. Ohlangothini olulodwa, ukuthatha kukaNkulunkulu isimo somuntu ezinsukwini zokugcina kususa indawo ephethwe nguNkulunkulu ongacacile emicabangweni yabantu, ukuze ungabe usaba khona umfanekiso kaNkulunkulu ongacacile enhliziyweni yomuntu. Ngamazwi nomsebenzi wakhe uqobo, ukuhamba Kwakhe kuzo zonke izindawo nomsebenzi ongokoqobo nojwayeleke ngokumangazayo awenza phakathi kwabantu, wenza ukuthi umuntu azi ubunjalo bukaNkulunkulu, futhi asuse indawo kaNkulunkulu ongacacile enhliziyweni yomuntu. Kolunye uhlangothi, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa amazwi akhulunywa inyama Yakhe ukwenza umuntu aphelele, nokufeza zonke izinto. Lona umsebenzi uNkulunkulu azowufeza ezinsukwini zokugcina.

Okufanele nikwazi:

---

1. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awukho ngaphezu kwemvelo, futhi ningabi nemicabango ngawo.

2. Kufanele niqonde umsebenzi osemqoka uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu afike ukuzowenza ngalesi sikhathi.

Akafikanga ukuzosindisa abagulayo, noma ukukhipha amadimoni, noma ukuzokwenza izimpawuliso, futhi akezile ukuzosabalalisa ivangeli lokuphenduka, noma ukuhlenga umuntu. Yingoba uJesu usewenzile lo msebenzi, uNkulunkulu akawuphindi umsebenzi ofanayo. Namhlanje uNkulunkulu uze ukuzophetha iNkathi Yomusa futhi alahle lokhu kwenza kweNkathi Yomusa. UNkulunkulu ongokoqobo uze ikakhulukazi ukukhombisa ukuthi ukhona ngempela. Ngesikhathi uJesu efika, wakhuluma amazwi ambalwa; Ikakhulu wenza izimpawu, wenza izimpawu nezimangaliso, futhi wasindisa abagulayo wakhipha amadimoni, noma okunye wakhuluma iziphrofetho ukuze enze umuntu, akholwe futhi nokwenza umuntu ukuthi abone ukuthi wabe nguNkulunkulu ngempela futhi uNkulunkulu ozithibayo. Ekugcineni, wawuqedela umsebenzi Wakhe wokubethelwa. UNkulunkulu wanamhlanje akakhombisi izimpawu nezimangaliso, futhi akasindisi abagulayo aphinde akhiphe amadimoni. Ngesikhathi uJesu efika, umsebenzi awenza wawumele ingxenye eyodwa kaNkulunkulu, kodwa kulesi sikhathi uNkulunkulu ufike ukuzokwenza isigaba somsebenzi esisele, ngoba uNkulunkulu akawuphindi umsebenzi; unguNkulunkulu ohlale emusha ongakaze aguge, ngakho konke okubonayo namhlanje ngamazwi nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ongokoqobo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu Namhlanje” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 142)**

UNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu wezinsuku zokugcina ufike ikakhulukazi ukuzokhuluma amazwi Akhe, ukuchaza konke okudingekayo empilweni yomuntu, ukukhombisa lokho umuntu okufuneka angene kukho, ukukhombisa umuntu izenzo zikaNkulunkulu, ukukhombisa umuntu ukuhlakanipha, ukuba namandla onke kanye nokumangalisa kukaNkulunkulu. Ngezindlela eziningi uNkulunkulu akhuluma ngazo, umuntu ubona ukuphakama kukaNkulunkulu, ubukhulu bukaNkulunkulu, kanye, ngaphezulu kwalokho, ukuthobeka nokufihlakala kukaNkulunkulu. Umuntu uyabona ukuthi uNkulunkulu unobukhosi, futhi uthobekile, futhi ucashile futhi angaba omncane kunabo bonke. Amanye amazwi akhe akhulunywa ngeso likaMoya, amanye amazwi akhe akhulunywa ngeso lomuntu, futhi amanye amazwi akhe akhulunywa ngeso lomuntu wesithathu. Kulokhu kuyabonakala ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyehluka kakhulu futhi uvumela umuntu ukuthi awubone ngamazwi. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngezinsuku zokugcina ujoyikele futhi uyiqiniso, ngakho iqembu labantu bezinsuku zokugcina lifakwa ezivivinyweni

---

ezinzima kunazo zonke. Ngenxa yokujwayeleka kanye nokuba wuqobo kukaNkulunkulu, bonke abantu sebengene ekuvivinyweni okunjalo; ukuthi umuntu usehlele ezivivinyweni nguNkulunkulu kungenxa yokujwayeleka neqiniso likaNkulunkulu. Ngesikhathi sikaJesu, kwakungekho micabango kanye nezivivinyo. Ngoba umsebenzi omningi owenziwa uJesu wenziwa ngokuhambisana nemicabango yomuntu, abantu bamlandela, futhi babengenayo imicabango ngaye. Izivivinyo zanamhlanje ngezinzima kakhulu ukudlula zonke umuntu ake abhekana nazo, futhi uma kuthiwa labantu baphume osizini olukhulu, yilolu sizi okukhulunywa ngalo. Namhlanje, uNkulunkulu ukhuluma ukwakha ukukholwa, uthando, ukubekezela kanye nokulalela kulaba bantu. Amazwi akhulunywe nguNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ezinsukwini zokugcina ahambisana nengqikithi yemvelo yomuntu, ahambisana nokuziphatha komuntu, futhi ahambisana nalokho umuntu okufanele angene kukho namhlanje. Amazwi Akhe awangempela futhi ajwayelekile: Akakhulumi ngekusasa, futhi akabheki kokwayizolo; Ukhuluma kuphela ngalokho okufanele kungenwe kukho, kwenziwe, futhi kuqondwe namhlanje. Uma, njengamanje, kungavela umuntu okwazi ukwenza izimpawu nezimangaliso, akhiphe amadimoni, asindise abagulayo, futhi enze izimangaliso eziningi, futhi uma lo muntu ethi unguJesu obuyile, ngabe lokhu kuyinkohliso yemimoya emibi, kanye nokulingisa kwakhe uJesu. Khumbula lokhu! UNkulunkulu akawuphindi umsebenzi owodwa. Isigaba sikaJesu somsebenzi sesivele siqediwe, futhi uNkulunkulu ngeke abuye enze lesi sigaba somsebenzi. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngeke uhambisane nemicabango yabantu; njengesibonelo, iTestamente Elidala labikezela ngokuza kukaMesiya, kodwa kwenzeka ukuthi uJesu afike, ngakho kungaba yiphutha ukuthi omunye uMesiya afike futhi. UJesu usefikile kanye, futhi kungaba yiphutha uma uJesu ubengeza futhi manje. Kunegama elilodwa enkathini ngayinye, futhi igama ngalinye lifuza inkathi. Eemicabangweni yomuntu, uNkulunkulu kufanele njalo enze izimpawu nezimangaliso, kufanele njalo asindise abagulayo futhi akhiphe amadimoni, futhi kufanele njalo abenjengoJesu, kepha manje uNkulunkulu akanjalo neze. Uma, ngezinsuku zokugcina, uNkulunkulu wayesenza izimpawu nezimangaliso, futhi esakhipha amadimoni futhi asindise abagulayo—ukuba ubenza njengoJesu uqobo—uNkulunkulu ubengabe uphinda umsebenzi ofanayo, futhi umsebenzi kaJesu ubungeke ube nokubaluleka nosizo. Ngakho uNkulunkulu wenza isigaba esisodwa somsebenzi kuzo zonke izinkathi. Uma isigaba somsebenzi wakhe sesiphelile, silingiswa yimimoya emibi ngokushesha emuva kwalokho, futhi emuva kokuthi uSathane eqalise ukulandela uNkulunkulu eduzane, uNkulunkulu uguqukela endleleni ehlukile. Uma uNkulunkulu eseqede isigaba somsebenzi wakhe, ulingiswa imimoya emibi. Kufanele nicacelwe yilokhu. Kungani umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu namhlanje uhlukile kunomsebenzi kaJesu? Kungani uNkulunkulu engenzi izimpawu nezimangaliso, engakhiphi amadimoni, futhi engasindisi abagulayo? Uma umsebenzi kaJesu wawufana nalowo owenziwa ngeNkathi Yomthetho, wayengammela uNkulunkulu weNkathi Yomusa? Wayengakwazi ukufeza umsebenzi wokubethelwa? Uma, njengaseNkathini

---

Yomthetho, uJesu wayengene ethempelini futhi wagcina iSabatha, wayengeke ahlushwe unoma ubani futhi wayeyokwamukelwa yiyo bonke. Uma lokho kwakunjalo, wayengabethelwa? Wayengawuqedela umsebenzi wokuhlenga? Kwakungaba nalusizo luni ukuthi uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ezinsukwini zokugcina enze izimpawu nezimangaliso, njengoJesu? Kungesikhathi kuphela uNkulunkulu enza enye ingxenye yomsebenzi Wakhe ngezinsuku zokugcina, leyo emele ingxenye yohlelo lwakhe lokuphatha, lapho umuntu engazuza ulwazi olujule kakhulu ngoNkulunkulu, futhi kungaleso sikhathi kuphela lapho uhlelo lukaNkulunkulu lokuphatha luyofezeka khona.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu Namhlanje” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 143)**

Ngezinsuku zokugcina, uNkulunkulu ufike ikakhulukazi ukuze akhulume amazwi akhe. Ukhuluma ngokwesobona likaMoya, ngokwesobona lomuntu, futhi nangokwesobona lomuntu wesithathu; Ukhuluma ngezindlela ezehlukene, esebenzisa indlela eyodwa ngesikhathi esithile, futhi asebenzise ezinye izindlela zokukhuluma ukuguquka imicabango yomuntu kanye nokususa umfanekiso kaNkulunkulu ongacacile enhliziyweni yomuntu. Lokhu iwona umsebenzi osemqoka owenziwa nguNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yokuthi umuntu ukholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ufike ukuzosindisa abagulayo, ukukhipha amadimoni, ukwenza izimangaliso, kanye nokuletha izibusiso eziphathekayo kumuntu, uNkulunkulu wenza lesi sigaba somsebenzi—umsebenzi wokusola nokwahlulela—ukuze asuse izinto ezinjalo emicabangweni yomuntu, ukuze umuntu azi ubunjalo kanye nokujwayeleka kukaNkulunkulu, futhi ukuze umfanekiso kaJesu ususwe enhliziyweni yakhe futhi indawo yawo ithathwe umfanekiso omusha kaNkulunkulu. Ngokushesha uma umfanekiso kaNkulunkulu kumuntu uba mdala, uphenduka isithixo. Ngesikhathi uJesu efika futhi enza lesi sigaba somsebenzi, wayengamele ukuphelela kukaNkulunkulu. Wenza izimpawu nezimangaliso ezithile, wakhuluma amazwi athile, futhi wagcina ngokubethelwa, futhi wamela ingxenye eyodwa kaNkulunkulu. Wayengeke amele konke okungokukaNkulunkulu, kodwa wamela uNkulunkulu ngokwenza ingxenye eyodwa yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu yingoba uNkulunkulu mukhulu kakhulu, futhi uyamangalisa kakhulu, futhi akaqondakali, futhi ngoba uNkulunkulu wenza ingxenye eyodwa yomsebenzi wakhe enkathini ngayinye. Umsebenzi owenziwa nguNkulunkulu kule nkathi owokuhlinzeka ikakhulukazi amazwi empilo yomuntu; ukuvezwa kwesimo nengqikithi eyonakele yemvelo yomuntu; nokususwa kwemicabango yezenkolo, ukucabanga kwasemandulo, ukucabanga osephelelwe isikhathi, kanye nolwazi namasiko omuntu. Konke lokhu kufanele kunekwe obala futhi kuhlanzwe ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu. Ezinsukwini zokugcina, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa amazwi, hhayi izimpawu nezimangaliso, ukuphelelisa umuntu. Usebenzisa amazwi akhe

---

ukudalula umuntu, ukwehlulela umuntu, ukusola umuntu futhi nokuphelelisa umuntu, ukuze emazwini kaNkulunkulu, umuntu aze abone ukuhlakanipha nobuhle bukaNkulunkulu, futhi aze abone isimo sikaNkulunkulu, ukuze ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, umuntu abone izenzo zikaNkulunkulu. NgeNkathi Yomthetho, uJehova wahola uMose wamkhipha eGibhithe ngamazwi Akhe, futhi wakhuluma amazwi athile kuma-Israyeli; ngaleso sikhathi, ingxenye yezenzo zikaNkulunkulu yenziwa yacaca, kodwa ngenxa yokuthi izinga lomuntu lalilinganiselwe nje futhi yayingekho into eyayingenza ukuthi ulwazi lwakhe luphelele, uNkulunkulu waqhubeka wakhuluma futhi wasebenza. NgeNkathi Yomusa, umuntu waphinde wabona ingxenye yemisebenzi kaNkulunkulu. UJesu wakwazi ukwenza izimpawu nezimangaliso, ukusindisa abagulayo nokukhipha amadimoni, futhi wabethelwa, kwathi emuva kwezinsuku ezintathu wavuka wavela kubantu esenyameni. Abantu babengazi lutho olunye ngaphandle kwalokhu. Umuntu wazi kuphela lokho akukhonjiswa nguNkulunkulu, futhi ukuba uNkulunkulu wayengakhombisi lutho oluthe xaxa kumuntu, umuntu wayengagcina kulelo zinga lokuqonda uNkulunkulu. Ngakho, uNkulunkulu uyaqhubeka ukusebenza, khona ulwazi lomuntu ngaye lungaya lujula, futhi ukuze aye ngokuya efinyelele ekwazini ubunjalo bukaNkulunkulu. Ezinsukwini zokugcina, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa amazwi akhe ukuphelelisa umuntu. Isimo sakho esonakele sivezwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kanti nemicabango yakho yenkolo ithathelwa indawo yiqiniso likaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ezinsukwini zokugcina ufike ikakhulukazi ukugcwalisa amazwi athi “uLizwi waba yinyama, uLizwi ufika enyameni, futhi uLizwi uvela esenyameni,” futhi uma ungenalo ulwazi oluphelele ngalokhu, uzolokhu ungakwazi ukuma uqine. Ezinsukwini zokugcina, uNkulunkulu ufuna ikakhulukazi ukufeza isigaba somsebenzi lapho uLizwi evela esenyameni, futhi lokhu ingxenye yohlelo lukaNkulunkulu lokuphatha. Ngakho, ulwazi lwenu kufanele lucace; akukhathaleki ukuthi uNkulunkulu usebenza kanjani, uNkulunkulu akavumeli umuntu ukuthi amchaze. Ukuba uNkulunkulu ubengawenzi lo msebenzi ngezinsuku zokugcina, ulwazi lomuntu belungeke luqhubeka. Benizokwazi ukuthi nje uNkulunkulu angabethelwa futhi angabhubhisa iSodoma, kanye nokuthi uJesu angavuswa ekufeni futhi avele kuPetru.... Kodwa ubungeke uthi amazwi kaNkulunkulu angafeza konke, futhi anganqoba umuntu. Kusekuzizweleni amazwi kaNkulunkulu kuphela lapho ungakhuluma ngolwazi olunjalo, futhi ngokwanda komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ongawuzwa, ulwazi lwakho ngaye lungaluhle kakhulu. Yilapho kuphela uyoyeka ukunciphisa uNkulunkulu ngemicabango yakho. Umuntu ufinyelele ekwazini uNkulunkulu ngokuzizwela umsebenzi wakhe, futhi ayikho enye indlela elungile yokwazi uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu Namhlanje” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 144)**

---

Namhlanje, kufanele kucace kinina nonke ukuthi, ezinsukwini zokugcina, into esemqoka iqiniso lokuthi “uLizwi waba yinyama” elifezwa nguNkulunkulu. Ngomsebenzi wakhe woqobo emhlabeni, wenza umuntu ukuthi amazi, nokuthi asebenzisane Naye, futhi ukubona izenzo Zakhe uqobo. Wenza umuntu ukuthi abone ngokucacile ukuthi uyakwazi ukwenza izimpawu nezimangaliso futhi kunezikhathi lapho engakwazi ukukwenza lokho, futhi lokhu kuncike enkathini. Ngalokhu uyabona ukuthi akukhona ukuthi uNkulunkulu akakwazi ukwenza izimpawu nezimangaliso, kodwa kunalokho, uyakuguqula ukusebenza kwakhe ngokuhambisana nomsebenzi wakhe, nangokuhambisana nenkathi. Kulesi sigaba somsebenzi Wakhe wamanje, akazikhombisi izimpawu nezimangaliso; ukuthi wakhombisa izimpawu nezimangaliso eziyingcosana ngenkathi kaJesu yingoba umsebenzi wakhe kuleyo nkathi wawuhlukile. UNkulunkulu akasawenzi lowo msebenzi namhlanje, futhi abanye abantu bakholwa ukuthi akakwazi ukwenza izimpawu nezimangaliso, noma uma kungenjalo bacabanga ukuthi uma engakhombisi izimpawu nezimangaliso, akayena uNkulunkulu. Akuyona into engekho leyo? UNkulunkulu uyakwazi ukukhombisa izimpawu nezimangaliso, kodwa usebenza enkathini ehluke, ngakho akawenzi umsebenzi onjalo. Ngenxa yokuthi yinkathi ehluke lena, nangenxa yokuthi yisigaba esihluke somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu lesi, izenzo ezenziwa obala nguNkulunkulu nazo zihluke. Ukukholwa komuntu kuNkulunkulu akukhona ukukholwa ezimpawuni nezimanga, noma ukukholwa ezimangalisweni, kodwa ukukholwa emsebenzini wakhe wangempela ngale nkathi entsha. Umuntu ufinyelela ekwazini uNkulunkulu ngendlela uNkulunkulu asebenza ngayo, okungukuthi, futhi lolu lwazi lwakha kumuntu ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu, okungukuthi, ukukholwa emsebenzini nasezenzweni zikaNkulunkulu. Kulesi sigaba somsebenzi uNkulunkulu uyakhuluma ikakhulu. Ungalindi ukubona izimpawu nezimangaliso; ngeke uzibone! Ngoba awuzalwanga ngeNkathi Yomusa. Uma wawuzalwe ngaleyo nkathi, wawungazibona izimpawu nezimangaliso, kodwa uzalwe ngezinsuku zokugcina, ngakho ungabona kuphela ubuqiniso nokujwayeleka kukaNkulunkulu. Ungalindeli ukubona uJesu ongaphezulu kwemvelo ngezinsuku zokugcina. Ukwazi ukubona uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu obonakalayo, ongahlukile kunoma yimuphi umuntu ojwayelekile. Enkathini ngayinye, uNkulunkulu wenza izenzo ezithile zibe sobala. Enkathini ngayinye, ubeka obala ingxenye yezenzo zikaNkulunkulu, futhi nomsebenzi wenkathi ngayinye, umele ingxenye eyodwa yesimo sikaNkulunkulu, futhi umele ingxenye eyodwa yezenzo zikaNkulunkulu. Izenzo azenza zicace zihlukahlukana ngenkathi asebenza kuyo, kodwa zonke zinika umuntu ulwazi olujule kakhulu ngoNkulunkulu, nenkolo kuNkulunkulu ezithobile futhi eyiqiniso kakhulu. Umuntu ukholwa kuNkulunkulu ngenxa yazo zonke izenzo zikaNkulunkulu, nangenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu uyamangalisa kakhulu, mkhulu kakhulu, ngoba unguSomandla, futhi akanakuqondakala. Uma ukholwa kuNkulunkulu ngoba ekwazi ukwenza izimpawu nezimangaliso futhi ekwazi ukusindisa abagulayo, nokukhipha amadimoni, umbono wakho uyiphutha futhi abanye abantu

---

bazothi kuwe, “Imimoya emibi ayikwazi nayo ukwenza izinto ezinjalo?” Akukhona lokhu ukudida umfanekiso kaNkulunkulu nomfanekiso kaSathane? Namhlanje, ukukholwa komuntu kuNkulunkulu kungenxa yezenzo zakhe eziningi kanye nomsebenzi omningi kakhulu awenzayo nezindlela eziningi akhuluma ngazo. UNkulunkulu Usebenzisa amazwi Akhe ukunqoba umuntu nokumphelelisa. Umuntu ukholwa kuNkulunkulu ngenxa yezenzo Zakhe eziningi, hhayi ngoba ukwazi ukwenza izimpawu nezimangaliso, futhi umuntu umqonda kuphela ngoba ebona izenzo Zakhe. Kungokwazi izenzo zikaNkulunkulu zoqobo kuphela, ukuthi yiziphi izindlela ezihlakanipjile azisebenzisayo, ukuthi ukhuluma kanjani, nokuthi umenza kanjani umuntu apheleliswe—ngukwazi lezi zingxenye kuphela—okungenza uqonde iqiniso likaNkulunkulu futhi uqonde isimo Sakhe, wazi lokho akuthandayo, akuzondayo, ukuthi usebenza kanjani kumuntu. Ngokuqonda izinto azithandayo nangazithandi uNkulunkulu, ungakwazi ukwehlukanisa phakathi kwalokho ukuhle nokubi, futhi ngolwazi lwakho ngoNkulunkulu kunenqubekela phambili empilweni yakho. Kafushane, kufanele uzuze ulwazi ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi kufanele uqondise imibono yakho ngokukholwa kuNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu Namhlanje” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 145)**

Akunandaba ukuthi ufuna kangakanani, kumele ngaphezu kwakho konke, uqonde umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu namuhla, futhi kumele wazi ukubaluleka komsebenzi Wakhe. Kumele uqonde futhi wazi umsebenzi olethwa uNkulunkulu ezinsukwini zokugcina, isimo asilethayo, nalokho okwenziwa kuphelele kumuntu. Uma ungawazi noma uwuqonde umsebenzi azele ukuzowenza enyameni, khona-ke ungayibamba kanjani intando Yakhe, futhi ungasondelana kanjani Naye? Eqinisweni ukusondelana noNkulunkulu akuyona into eyinkimbinkimbi, kodwa futhi akulula. Uma abantu bengakuqonda ngokugcwele futhi bakwenze, khona-ke akubi yinkimbinkimbi; uma abantu bengakuqondi ngokugcwele, kuyoba nzima kakhulu, futhi nakanjani umuntu uyodidwa izinto eziningi. Uma, ekufuneni kwakhe uNkulunkulu, umuntu engenayo indawo yakhe azoma kuyo, futhi engazi ukuthi kufanele abambe liphi iqiniso, khona-ke kusho ukuthi akanaso isisekelo, ngakho ngeke kube lula ukuthi ame aqine. Namuhla, baningi kakhulu abangaliqondi iqiniso, abangakwazi ukwahlukanisa phakathi kokuhle nokubi noma ukubona umehluko phakathi kothando nenzondo. Abantu abanjalo kunzima ukuthi bame baqine. Into ewumgogodla ekukholelweni kuNkulunkulu ukukwazi ukubeka iqiniso endaweni yalo, ukuba nendaba nentando kaNkulunkulu, ukwazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kumuntu laphe efika enyameni nemiyalo ayikhulumayo; ungabi uthathekile, futhi kufanele ube nemiyalelo kulokho ongena kukho, futhi uyibambisise. Ukubambelela ngokuqinile kulezo zinto ekukhanyiselweni uNkulunkulu kuyokusiza. Uma kungenjalo, namuhla uyoshintsha ube okunye,



---

kusasa uphinde ushintshe futhi ube ngokunye, awusoze waba neqiniso. Ukuba yilolu hlobo akukuzuzisi ukuphila kwakho. Labo abangaliqondi iqiniso bahlale belandela abanye: Uma abantu bethi lona umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, khona-ke nawe uthi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele; uma abantu bethi umsebenzi womoya omubi, khona-ke nawe uqala ukungabaza, noma uphinde uthi umsebenzi womoya omubi. Uhlale ulingisa amazwi abanye, futhi awukwazi ukuzitholela wena into ethile, futhi awukwazi ukuzicabangela. Lona umuntu ongazazi ukuthi ume kuphi, ongakwazi ukwahlukanisa—umuntu onjalo uyinto engenamsebenzi! Uhlala uphinda amazwi abanye: Namhlanje kuthiwa lona umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, kodwa kungenzeka ngelinye ilanga kube khona othi lona akuwona umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, kodwa owomuntu nje—kodwa awukwazi ukukubona lokhu, futhi lapho uzwa kushiwo abanye, nawe usho into efanayo. Empeleni umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, kodwa uthi umsebenzi womuntu; awuphendukanga yini omunye walabo abangcolisa umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele? Kulokhu, ingabe awukaze umelane noNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuthi awukwazi ukuphawula umehluko? Ubani owaziyo, mhlawumbe ngelinye ilanga kuyovumbuka esinye isiphukuphuku, sithi “lona umsebenzi womoya omubi,” futhi lapho uzwa la mazwi uyodideka, uphinde unamathele emazwini abanye. Ngaso sonke isikhathi lapho umuntu ekunyakazisa, uyehluleka ukuzimela, futhi lokhu kungenxa yokuthi awunalo iqiniso. Ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu nokufuna ulwazi ngoNkulunkulu akuyona into elula. Ngeke kumane kufinyelelwe ngokulalela izintshumayelo, futhi awukwazi ukupheleliswa ngentshisekelo kuphela. Kumele ezenzweni zakho ubhekane, wazi futhi uqondiswe imiyalo, bese uzuza umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Lapho udlule kulezo zinto, uyokwazi ukwehlukanisa izinto eziningi—uyokwazi ukwahlukanisa okuhle nokubi, okulungile nokungalungile, nokwenyama nokwegazi kanye nokweqiniso. Kufanele ukwazi ukuhlukanisa zonke izinto, futhi ngokwenza kanjalo, akunandaba ukuthi izimo ziyini, awusoze waduka. Yilesi kuphela isimo Sakhe sangempela.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Anganeliswa Kuphela Yilabo Abamaziyo Nabazi Umsebenzi Wakhe” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 146)**

Ukwazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu akuyona into elula: Kufanele ube nezinga kanye nemigomo, kufanele wazi ukuthi ifunwa kanjani indlela yeqiniso, nokuthi ibonakala kanjani ukuthi iyindlela eyiqiniso, nokuthi iwumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu yini. Imuphi umyalo oyisisekelo ngempela ekufuneni indlela yeqiniso? Kufanele nibheke ukuthi ukhona yini umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele kule ndlela, ukuthi la mazwi ayiqiniso yini noma cha, ubani ongufakazi, nomphumela okungaba nawo kuwe. Ukuhlukanisa phakathi kwendlela yeqiniso neyamanga kudinga ulwazi oluningi oluyisisekelo, futhi okubaluleke nakakhulu ukwazi ukuthi ukhona yini umsebenzi

---

kaMoya oNgcwele. Ngoba isiqu senkolelo yomuntu kuNkulunkulu siyinkolelo kaMoya oNgcwele. Ngisho nenkolelo kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ingenxa yokuthi inyama Yakhe iwumfuziselo kaMoya oNgcwele, okusho ukuthi leyo nkolelo isengekaMoya oNgcwele. Kunomehluko phakathi koMoya nenyama, kodwa ngenxa yokuthi le nyama ivela oMoyeni, futhi iZwi liphenduka inyama, ukholo lomuntu kuyo luseyisiqu sikaNkulunkulu. Ngakho ekwahlukaniseni ukuthi yindlela yeqiniso noma cha, kufanele nibheke ukuthi akuwona yini umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, ngemva kwalokho nibheke ukuthi likhona yini iqiniso kuleyo ndlela. Leli qiniso liyisimo sokuphila ebuntwini obujwayelekile, okusho ukuthi, yilokho okwakudingeka kumuntu ngesikhathi edalwa uNkulunkulu, konke okobuntu obujwayelekile (okuhlanganisa ingqondo, ukuqonda, ukuhlakanipha, nolwazi oluyisisekelo lokuba umuntu). Lokho kusho ukuthi, kudingeka ubheke ukuthi le ndlela ingamngenisa yini umuntu ekuphileni kobuntu obujwayelekile noma cha, nokuthi iqiniso okukhulunywa ngalo liyadingeka ngokoqobo lobuntu obujwayelekile, ukuthi leli qiniso lingenzeka futhi ngelangempela, noma lihambisana nesikhathi noma cha. Uma kuneqiniso, khona-ke kungenzeka ukuthi umuntu aphile ngendlela ejwayelekile; ngaphezu kwalokho, umuntu oba ojwayelekile nakakhulu, ingqondo yomuntu iyaphelela nakakhulu, ukuphila komuntu enyameni nasemoyeni kuyahleleka, futhi imizwa yomuntu iba ejwayelekile. Lona umyalo wesibili. Kunomunye futhi umyalo, wokuthi kungakhathaliseki ukuthi umuntu unolwazi oluningi yini ngoNkulunkulu, ukuthi uyawubona yini umsebenzi onjalo, nokuthi iqiniso liyakugqugquzela yini ukuthanda uNkulunkulu kuye, kumsondeze kakhudlwana kuNkulunkulu. Kulokhu kungalinganiswa ukuthi le ndlela yindlela yeqiniso yini noma cha. Into ebaluleke kakhulu ukuthi le ndlela inengqondo yini, nokuthi iyamnika yini umuntu ukuphila. Uma ivumelana nale miyalo, kungafinyelelwa esiphethweni sokuthi lena indlela yeqiniso. La mazwi angiwasho ngoba ngifuna namukele ezinye izindlela ezintweni enibhekana nazo kusasa, nangenhliso yokuqagela ukuthi kuyoba nomsebenzi esikhathini esizayo. Ngiwasho ukuze niqiniseke ngokuthi indlela yanamuhla ngeyeqiniso, ukuze ningayingabazi inkolelo yenu ngomsebenzi wanamuhla futhi ningahluleki ukuyiqonda. Kunabaningi futhi, okuthi ngaphandle kokuqiniseka, balandele imbudane; into engenawo umyalo, futhi kumele baqothulwe kungekudala. Ngisho nalabo abaphikelelayo endleleni abayilandelayo ngokwezinga elithile abaqiniseki, okutshengisa ukuthi abanasisekelo. Ngoba ubuqotho bakho buyantula futhi isisekelo sakho siyize, awuwuqondi umehluko. UNkulunkulu akawuphindi umsebenzi Wakhe, akawenzi umsebenzi ongenangqondo, akazenzi izimfuneko eziyihaba ngomuntu, akawenzi umsebenzi ongaphezu komqondo womuntu. Wonke umsebenzi awenzayo awukho ngaphezu komqondo womuntu, awubudluli ubuntu obujwayelekile, futhi umsebenzi Wakhe uvumelana nezimfuneko zomuntu. Uma kuwumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, umuntu uba ngojwayelekile nakakhulu, futhi ubuntu bakhe buvama nakakhulu. Abantu bazuza ulwazi olukhulayo ngesimo sabo esonakele esinobusathane, nangesiqu somuntu, futhi ulilangazelela

---

kakhulu iqiniso. Lokho kusho ukuthi, ukuphila komuntu kuyakhula, futhi isimo esonakele somuntu sibhekana nezinguquko eziningi—konke lokho kuyincazelo kaNkulunkulu eba ukuphila komuntu. Uma indlela ingakwazi ukwambula lezo zinto eziyisiqu somuntu, ayikwazi ukushintsha isimo somuntu, futhi ayikwazi ukuletha umuntu phambi kukaNkulunkulu noma ukumnika ukuqonda kweqiniso ngoNkulunkulu, ngisho nokwehlisa ubuntu bomuntu nokuphakamisa umqondo wakhe, khona-ke leyo ngeke kube indlela yeqiniso, kunalokho ingaba umsebenzi womoya omubi, noma indlela endala. Ngamafuphi, ayikwazi ukuba umsebenzi wamanje kaMoya oNgcwele. Benikholelwa kuNkulunkulu kuyo yonke le minyaka, kodwa aniyazi imiyalo yokwehlukanisa phakathi kwendlela yeqiniso neyamanga noma yokufuna indlela yeqiniso. Abantu abaningi abanandaba nalezi zinto; bamane balandela iningi, futhi baphinde lokhu okushiwo iningi. Lokhu kungaba kanjani umuntu ofuna indlela yeqiniso? Futhi abantu abanjalo bangayithola kanjani indlela yeqiniso? Uma ubamba le miyalo eminingana ewumgogodla, khona-ke kunoma yini eyenzekayo ngeke ukhohliswe. Namuhla, kubalulekile ukuthi umuntu akwazi ukubona umehluko; yilokho ubuntu obujwayelekile okufanele bube nakho, nomuntu okufanele adlule kukho. Uma ngisho namuhla, umuntu engakahlukanisi lutho ekulandeleni kwakhe, nomqondo wakhe ungakakhuli, khona-ke umuntu uyisiphukuphuku kakhulu, futhi izinto azifunayo akuzona. Akukho ngisho nomncane umehluko ezintweni ezifunwa yini namuhla, futhi nakuba kuyiqiniso njengoba nisho, niyitholile indlela yeqiniso, ingabe anikayitholi? Ingabe kukhona esenikwazi ukukuhlukanisa? Siyini isiqu sendlela yeqiniso? Endleleni yeqiniso, anikaze nizuze indlela yeqiniso, anikaze nizuze lutho lweqiniso, okusho ukuthi, anikaze nifinyelele lokho uNkulunkulu akufuna kini, ngakho akukaze kube noshintsho ekonakalisweni kwenu. Uma niqhubeka nale ndlela, ekugcineni niyoqothulwa. Ngemva kokuba abalandeli kuze kube namuhla, kufanele niqiniseke ngokuthi indlela eniyithathile eyeqiniso, futhi akufanele ningabaze. Abantu abaningi bahlale bengaqiniseki futhi abalilandeli iqiniso ngenxa yezinto ezincane. Abantu abanjalo yilabo abangenalo ulwazi ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, bayilabo abalandela uNkulunkulu bedidekile. Abantu abangawazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu abakwazi ukusondelana Naye, noma ukufakaza Kuye. Ngeluleka labo abafuna isibusiso Sakhe kuphela nabalandela izinto ezididayo futhi abangafuni ukulandela iqiniso ngokushesha okukhulu, ukuze ukuphila kwabo kubaluleke. Ningalokothi niphinde nizikhohlise!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Anganeliswa Kuphela Yilabo Abamaziyo Nabazi Umsebenzi Wakhe” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 147)**

Wonke umsebenzi kule minyaka eyizi-6,000 uye ngokushintsha kancane kancane ngokuhambisana nesikhathi. Ushintsho kulo msebenzi lwenzeke ngokuhambisana nesimo

---

somhlaba wonke. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuphatha uguquke kancane kancane ngokulandela ukushintsha kwemikhuba yesintu sisonke; hhayi ukuthi kwakuhlelwe ekuqaleni kokudala. Ngaphambi kokuthi kudalwe umhlaba, noma emva nje kokuthi udaliwe, uJehova wayengakasihleli isigaba sokuqala somsebenzi, leso somthetho; isigaba sesibili, leso esomusa; noma isigaba sesithathu, esokunqoba, lezi okokuqala ayezozisebenza phakathi kweqembu labantu—abanye beyizizukulwane zikaMowabi, kanti kusukela ngalokhu uzonqoba umhlaba wonke. Akazange akhulume la mazwi emva kokudala umhlaba; akazange akhulume lawa mazwi emva kukaMowabi, angiyiphathi-ke eyangaphambi kukaLoti. Wonke umsebenzi Wakhe wenziwa ngokuzenzakalelayo. Lena yindlela uhlelo lomsebenzi Wakhe wokuphatha lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha elenzeka ngayo; akunakwenzeka ukuthi wayelubhale phansi lolu hlelo lube Yishadi Lokufingqiwe leNtuthuko Yesintu ngaphambi kokuthi adale umhlaba. Emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, uchaza ngokuqondile ngalokho ayikho Yena; akazikhathazi umqondo ezama ukwakha uhlelo. Yiqiniso, abaprofethi abaningi bakhulume iziprofetho eziningi, kodwa noma kunjalo akukashiwo ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ubuvele uwuhlelo olwenziwe; iziprofetho zenziwa ngokomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ongokoqobo. Wonke umsebenzi Wakhe umsebenzi wangempela. Wenza umsebenzi Wakhe ngokuthuthuka kwesikhathi, futhi wenza umsebenzi Wakhe wempela ngokuhambisana nokushintsha kwezinto. Kuye, ukwenza umsebenzi kuyafana nokuphuza umuthi wokugula okuthile; ngenkathi enza umsebenzi Wakhe uyabheka; usebenza ngalokhu akubonile. Kuzo zonke izigaba zomsebenzi Wakhe, uyakwazi ukwembula ukuhlakanipha Kwakhe okukhulu nokuveza ikhono Lakhe elikhulu; uveza ukuhlakanipha Kwakhe okukhulu negunya Lakhe ngokomsebenzi wangaleso sikhathi enzele nokuthi labo bantu ababuyiswa Nguye ngesikhathi saleyo minyaka babone isimo Sakhe sonke. Unika abantu abakudingayo enze umsebenzi okumele awenze ngokomsebenzi okumele wenziwe ngokweminyaka ngayinye; unika abantu izidingo zabo ngokwezinga uSathane abakhohlakalise ngalo. Kwakuyile ndlela uJehova adala ngayo u-Adamu no-Eva ukuze babone uNkulunkulu emhlabeni futhi babe ngofakazi bakaNkulunkulu ezidalweni ezinye, kodwa u-Eva wona emva kokuba elingwe yinyoka; no-Adamu naye wenza okufanayo, ndawonye ensimini yase-Edene badla isithelo sesihlahla solwazi lokuhle nokubi. Ngalokho, uJehova wase eba nomunye umsebenzi okwakumele awenze kubona. Wabona ubuze babo wase emboza imizimba yabo ngezingubo ezazenziwe ngesikhumba sesisilwane. Emva kwalokhu, Wayesethi ku-Adamu, “Ngenxa yokuthi ulalele izwi lomkakho, futhi udle umuthi, engakuyala, ngathi, ungawudli: uqalekisiwe umhlabathi ngenxa yakho ... uze ubuyele kuwo umhlabathi; njengoba wathabathwa kuwo: ngokuba uwuthuli, futhi uyakubuyela othulini.” Kowesifazane wathi, “Ngizophindaphinda kakhulu ubuhlungu bakho kanye nokukhulelwa kwakho; uyakubeletha abantwana ngosizi; futhi ukunxanela kwakho kuzoba sendodeni yakho, kanti yona izobusa phezu kwakho.” Ukusuka lapho wabaxosha eNsimini yase-Edene wabenza bahlala ngaphandle

---

kwensimu, njengoba kwenza abantu besimanje emhlabeni. Uma uNkulunkulu edala umuntu ekuqaleni, akazange ahlele ukuthi umuntu alingwe yinyoka emva kokuba esedaliwe bese eqalekisa umuntu nenyoka. Wayengenalo uhlelo olunjalo; kwaba ukwenzeka nje kwezinto okwamnika umsebenzi omusha ezidalweni Zakhe. Emva kokuthi uJehova esewenzile umsebenzi Wakhe ku-Adamu no-Eva emhlabeni, isintu saqhubeka sathuthuka iminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziningi, kwaze kwaba ukuthi “UJehova wabona ukuthi ububi bomuntu babu bukhulu emhlabeni, nokuthi yonke imicabango yezizindlo zenhliziyi yakhe yayisolukhu imibi njalo. Nokuthi wayesezisola uJehova ukuthi wamdalelani umuntu emhlabeni, futhi kwakumuzwisa ubuhlungu enhliziyweni Yakhe. ... Kodwa uNowa wathola umusa emehlweni kaJehova.” Ngalesi sikhathi uJehova waba nomsebenzi omningi omusha, ngoba isintu asidala sase sinezono eziningi emva kokuba silingwe yinyoka. Ngenxa yalokhu, uJehova wakhetha umndeni kaNowa kubo laba bantu wabasindisa, wase enza umsebenzi Wakhe wokubhubhisa umhlaba ngozamcolo. Isintu saqhubeka nokuthuthuka ngale ndlela kuze kube yimanje, siya ngokuya sikhohlakala kakhulu, futhi lapho ukuthuthuka kwaso kufinyelela phezulu kakhulu, kuzoba ukuphela kwesintu. Kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kube sekupheleni komhlaba, iqiniso langaphakathi lomsebenzi Wakhe selokhu laba ngale ndlela. Kufana nokuthi abantu bazohlukaniswa kanjani ngokwezinhlobo zabo; bekude nabanye umuntu nomuntu unqunyelwe kusengaphambili uhlobo azongena kulo kwasekuqaleni, abantu bayahlungwa kancane kancane emva kokuthi bangene enqubweni yokuthuthuka. Ekugcineni, namuphi ongeke asindiswe ngokuphelele uzobuyiselwa kokhokho bakhe. Awukho umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu phakathi kwesintu owase uvele ulungisiwe ngenkathi kudalwa umhlaba; kunalokho, kwaba ukuthuthuka kwezinto okwenza uNkulunkulu enze umsebenzi Wakhe isinyathelo ngesinyathelo ngokwangempela nokwangokoqobo ngokwengeziwe phakathi kwesintu. Lokhu kufana nokuthi uJehova uNkulunkulu azange adale inyoka ukuze ilinge owesifazane. Kwakungelona uhlelo Lwakhe oluthile, futhi kwakungeyona into ayihlela kudala ngenhloso; singathi nje lokhu kwakungalindelekile. Kwaba ngenxa yalokhu ukuthi uJehova axoshe u-Adamu no-Eva eNsimini yase-Edene wase efunga ukuthi angeke aphinde adale umuntu. Kodwa ukuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu kutholwa abantu kulesi sisekelo, njengephuzu engilibalule ekuqaleni: “Ukuhlakanipha Kwami kusebenza ngamacebo kaSathane.” Noma ngabe isintu sakhohlakala kangakanani noma inyoka isilinga kanjani, uJehova wayesenakho ukuhlakanipha Kwakhe; ngakho-ke, ubelokhu enza umsebenzi omusha selokhu adala umhlaba, futhi akukho zinyathelo zalo msebenzi ezake zaphindwa. USathane uyaqhubeka nokwenza amaqhinga; isintu siyaqhubeka nokukhohlakaliswa nguSathane, kanti noJehova uyaqhubeka nokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe ohlakaniphile. Akakaze ahluleke, akaze ayeke umsebenzi Wakhe kusukela ekudalweni komhlaba kuze kube manje. Emva kokuthi isintu sikhohlakaliswe uSathane, waqhubeka wasebenza esintwini ukuze anqobe isitha Sakhe esikhohlakalisa isintu. Le mpi izoqhubeka kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kube sekupheleni komhlaba.

---

Ekwenzeni wonke lo msebenzi, akazange nje kuphela avumele isintu, esikhohlakaliswe uSathane, ukuthi sithole ukusindiswa Kwakhe okukhulu, kodwa wasenza ukuthi sibone ukuhlakanipha Kwakhe, ubuninimandla onke kanye negunya Lakhe, kanti ekugcineni uzokwenza isintu sibone isimo Sakhe sokulunga—ajezise ababi anike abalungile umvuzo. Ulwe noSathane kwaze kwaba namuhla kodwa akaze anqontshwe, ngoba unguNkulunkulu onokuhlakanipha, ukuhlakanipha Kwakhe kusebenza ngamaqhinga kaSathane. Ngelokho-ke akenzi kuphela konke okusezulwini kuthobele igunya Lakhe; kodwa uphinde enze konke okusemhlabeni kube isenabelo sezinyawo Zakhe, futhi akupheleli lapho, wenza bonke abenzi bokubi abahlasela nabahlukumeze isintu bawele ekusoleni Kwakhe. Yonke imiphumela yomsebenzi iphuma ngenxa yokuhlakanipha Kwakhe. Akakaze akuveze ukuhlakanipha Kwakhe ngaphambi kokuba khona kwesintu, ngoba wayengenasitha ezulwini, emhlabeni, noma endaweni yonke, futhi yayingekho imimoya yobumnyama eyahlasela yonke into endalweni. Emva kokuthi ingelosi enkulu imkhaphele, wadala isintu emhlabeni, futhi kwakungenxa yesintu ukuba aqale ngokusemthethweni impi yeminyaka eyinkulungwane yesikhathi eside noSathane, ingelosi enkulu, impi eya ngokushuba kakhulu ngesigaba ngasinye esiyimpumelelo. Ubuninimandla onke nokuhlakanipha Kwakhe kuyabonakala kulezi zigaba ngazinye. Kungalesi sikhathi kuphela lapho konke okusezulwini nokusemhlabeni kubona khona ukuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu, ubuninimandla onke, ikakhulukazi ukuba ngokoqobo kukaNkulunkulu. Usawenza ngale ndlela engokoqobo nanamuhla umsebenzi Wakhe; phezu kwalokho, njengoba enza umsebenzi Wakhe wembula ukuhlakanipha nobuninimandla onke Bakhe; wenza ukuthi nibone iqiniso langaphakathi lesigaba ngasinye somsebenzi, ukuze ubone ukuthi ungakuchaza kanjani ukuba umninimandla onke Kwakhe, ikakhulukazi ukuthi ungakuchaza kanjani ukuba ngokoqobo kukaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kumele Wazi Ukuthi Sonke Isintu Sithuthuke Kanjani Kuze Kufike Esikhathini Samanje”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 148)**

Umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele uhlale uzenzakalela noma nini; noma ngasiphi isikhathi ehlela umsebenzi Wakhe, uMoya oNgcwele uzowenza. Kungani ngihlale ngithi umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele uyiqiniso? Ngithi uhlale umusha awubi mdala, futhi uhlale wenziwe ngaleso sikhathi? Umsebenzi Wakhe wawungahleliwe ngenkathi kudalwa umhlaba; azange kwenzeke kanjalo nhlobo! Zonke izinyathelo zomsebenzi zenzeka ngokwesikhathi sangaleso sikhathi, futhi ayiphazamisani. Ziningi izikhathi lapho izinhlelo ezisengqondweni yakho zingahambisani sanhlobo nomsebenzi wakamuva owenziwe uMoya oNgcwele. Umsebenzi Wakhe awulula njengoba abantu becabanga, futhi awunzima njengoba abantu bebona sengathi unjalo; ubandakanya ukunikeza abantu noma ngasiphi isikhathi nakuyiphi indawo ngokwezidingo zabo.

---

Akekho owazi ubuqu babantu njengoba Yena ebazi, kungenxa yalesi sizathu ukuthi ayikho into eyenelisa izidingo zabantu njengoba kwenza umsebenzi Wakhe. Ngalokho-ke, ngokubona kwabantu, umsebenzi Wakhe wahlelwa eminyakeni yenkulungwane eminingi eyedlule. Njengoba esebenza phakathi kwenu manje, ngokwezimo zenu, wenza umsebenzi akhulume noma ingasiphi isikhathi nakuyiphi indawo. Uma abantu besezimweni ezithile, ukhuluma lawo mazwi okuyiwo abawadingayo ngokunembile kubona ngaphakathi. Kufana nesinyathelo sokuqala somsebenzi Wakhe izikhathi zokusola. Emva kwezikhathi zokusola, abantu bakhombisa izindlela ezithile zokuziphatha, bamhlubuka ngezindlela ezithile, izimo ezithile ezinhle zavela, kwavela nezinye izimo ezithile ezimbi, kwathi imikhawulo ephezulu yalezi zinto yafinyelela ezingeni elithile. UNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi Wakhe usekelwe yizo zonke lezi zinto, ngalokho wasebenzisa leli thuba ukuthola imiphumela engcono yomsebenzi Wakhe. Yena nje wenza umsebenzi Wakhe wokuhlinzeka kubantu ngokwezimo zabo zangaleso sikhathi. Wenza isinyathelo ngasinye somsebenzi Wakhe ngokwezimo zabantu zangempela. Indalo yonke isezandleni Zakhe; kungenzeka yini ukuthi angayazi? Ngokubona izimo zabantu, uNkulunkulu wenza isinyathelo esilandelayo somsebenzi okumele wenziwe, noma ingasiphi isikhathi nanoma ikuyiphi indawo. Ngeke kwenzeke ukuthi lo msebenzi wawuhlelwe eminyakeni eyizinkulungwane ezedlule; lokhu indlela abantu ababona ngayo! Usebenza ngokubona umphumela womsebenzi Wakhe, futhi umsebenzi Wakhe uyaqhubeka ujula futhi ushintsha; njengoba ebuka umphumela womsebenzi Wakhe, wenza isinyathelo esilandelayo somsebenzi Wakhe. Usebenzisa izinto eziningi ukushintsha kancane kancane nokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe omusha ubonakale kubantu uma isikhathi siqhubeka. Lolu hlobo lomsebenzi luyakwazi ukuhlinzeka izidingo zabantu, ngoba uNkulunkulu ubazi kahle abantu. Lena iyona ndlela enza ngayo umsebenzi Wakhe esezulwini. Kanjalo, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu wenza umsebenzi ngendlela efanayo, uhlela ngokoqobo futhi usebenza phakathi kwesintu. Awukho umsebenzi Wakhe owahlelwa ngaphambi kokudalwa komhlaba, futhi azange uhlelwe ngokunembile ngaphambilini. Eminyakeni eyizi-2,000 emva kokudalwa komhlaba uJehova wabona ukuthi isintu sesikhohlakele kakhulu waze wasebenzisa umlomo womphrofethi u-Isaya ukuphrofetha ukuthi uma Inkathi Yomthetho isiphelile, usezokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe wokuhlenga isintu eNkathini Yomusa. Lolu kwakuwuhlelo lukaJehova, yebo, kodwa lolu hlelo nalo lwenziwa ngokwezimo azibona ngaleso sikhathi; akazange akucabange ngokushesha emva kokudala u-Adamu. U-Isaya waprofetha nje kuphela, kodwa uJehova akazange aqale ngokwenza amalungiselelo alokhu ngesikhathi seNkathi Yomthetho; kunalokho, wawuqala lo msebenzi ekuqaleni kweNkathi Yomusa, ngenkathi isithunywa sifika kuJosefa ngephupho futhi simkhanyisela, simtshela ukuthi uNkulunkulu uzoba yinyama, ngalokho kwaqala umsebenzi Wakhe wokuba kukaNkulunkulu esimweni somuntu. UNkulunkulu azange, njengoba abantu becabanga, awulungiselele umsebenzi Wakhe wakuba kukaNkulunkulu sesimweni somuntu

---

emva kokudala umhlaba; lokhu kwanqunywa kuphela ngokwezinga lokuthuthuka kwesintu kanye nesimo sempi Yakhe noSathane.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kumele Wazi Ukuthi Sonke Isintu Sithuthuke Kanjani Kuze Kufike Esikhathini Samanje”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 149)**

Ngenkathi uNkulunkulu eba yinyama, uMoya Wakhe wehlela kubantu; ngamanye amazwi, uMoya kaNkulunkulu wambatha inyama. Wenza umsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni, futhi kunokuthi eze nezinye izinyathelo ezinemikhawulo, lo msebenzi awunamkhawulo. Umsebenzi owenziwa uMoya oNgcwele enyamani namanje usanqunywa imiphumela yomsebenzi Wakhe, futhi usebenzisa lezi zinto ukunquma ubude besikhathi azokwenza ngaso umsebenzi Wakhe ngenkathi esenyameni. UMoya oNgcwele uyazivezela izinyathelo ngasinye somsebenzi Wakhe; uhlola umsebenzi ebe eqhubeka; akusiyo into engaphezulu kwamandla endalo okungaze kunwebe umkhawulo wezingqondo zabantu. Lokhu kufana nomsebenzi kaJehova wokudala amazulu nomhlaba nakho konke; wayehlela ebe esebenza. Wahlukanisa ukukhanya nobumnyama, kwaba khona ikusa nokuhlwa—lokhu kwathatha usuku olulodwa. Ngosuku lwesibili wadala isibhakabhaka, nakho okwathatha usuku olulodwa, wase edala umhlaba, ulwandle nezinto ezihlala kukho, nakho okwathatha olunye usuku. Lokhu kwaqhubeka kwaze kwaba usuku lwesithupha, lapho uNkulunkulu adala khona umuntu wathi makaphathe zonke izinto ezisemhlabeni, kwaze kwaba usuku lwesikhombisa, lapho ayeseqede ukudala zonke izinto, wase eyaphumula. UNkulunkulu walubusisa usuku lwesikhombisa walwenza lwaba ngcwele. Walunquma lolu suku ukuthi lube ngcwele emva kokuba esedale zonke izinto, hhayi ngaphambi kokuthi azidale. Nalo msebenzi wenziwa ngaleso sikhathi; ngaphambi kokudala zonke izinto, akazange anqume ukudala umhlaba ezinsukwini eziyisithupha bese ephumula ngolwesikhombisa; iqiniso alinjalo neze. Akazange akusho lokhu, futhi azange akuhlele. Azange asho ukuthi ukudala zonke izinto kuzophela ngosuku lwesithupha nokuthi uzophumula ngosuku lwesikhombisa; kunalokho, wadala ngokubona okwakukuhle Kuye. Uthe eseqedile ukudala zonke izinto, kwase kuwusuku lwesithupha. Ukube kwaba usuku lwesihlanu aqeda ngalo ukudala zonke izinto, ngabe wenza usuku lwesithupha lwaba ngcwele; kodwa-ke, waqeda ukudala zonke izinto ngosuku lwesithupha, ngalokho wenza olwesikhombisa lwaba ngcwele, osekuqhubeka njalo kuze kube namuhla. Ngalokho, umsebenzi Wakhe wamanje wenziwa ngale ndlela efanayo. Ukhuluma ahlinzeke izidingo zenu ngokwezimo zenu. Lokhu ukuthi, uMoya ukhuluma usebenze ngokwezimo zabantu; uMoya ubheka konke usebenze noma ingasiphi isikhathi nanoma ikuyiphi indawo. Lokhu engikwenzayo, engikushoyo, engikubeka phezu kwenu nenginipha kona, ngaphandle kokukhetha, ilokhu enikudingayo. Ngakho awukho



---

umsebenzi Wami ohlukene nokungokoqobo; konke kungokoqobo, ngoba nonke niyazi ukuthi “uMoya kaNkulunkulu ubona konke.” Uma ngabe konke lokhu kwakunqunyawe ngaphambilini, ngabe akuzange yini kube sobala? Nicabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu wasebenza iminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha wase enqumela kusengaphambili isintu ukuba simhlamuke, simelane Naye, sikhohlakale futhi sibe nobuqili, nokuba nokukhohlakala kwenyama, isimo sobusathane, inkanuko yamehlo, kanye nokuzenzela ngokuthanda. Lokhu kwakunganqunyawe kusengaphambili nguNkulunkulu, kodwa kwakungenxa yenkohlakalo kaSathane. Abanye bazothi, “Isandla sikaNkulunkulu sasingafinyeleli kuSathane? UNkulunkulu wayenqume kusengaphambili ukuthi uSathane uzokhohlakalisa umuntu ngale ndlela, bese emva kwalokho enza umsebenzi Wakhe kubantu.” UNkulunkulu angakuhlela ngempela ukuthi uSathane akhohlakalise isintu? Yena ufisa nje ukuthi isintu siphile izimpilo eziwayelekile; angazihlukumeza izimpilo zabantu? Uma kunjalo ukunqoba uSathane nokusindisa isintu angeke yini kube umzamo weze leze? Kunganqunywa kusengaphambili kanjani ukuhlubuka kwesintu? Empeleni kwakungukuhlukumeza kukaSathane, kungahlelwa kanjani lokho uNkulunkulu? USathane osesandleni sikaNkulunkulu nina enikuqondayo kanye noSathane esandleni sikaNkulunkulu lo mina engikhuluma ngaye behlukile kakhulu. Ngokwezitatimende zenu ezithi “uNkulunkulu ungusomandla, futhi uSathane usezandleni Zakhe,” uSathane ubengeke amkhaphela. Anizange nisho ukuthi uNkulunkulu ungusomandla? Ulwazi lwenu olwengqondo kuphela kanti aluhambisani nokungokoqobo; umuntu akasoze ayiqonda imicabango kaNkulunkulu, futhi umuntu akasoze akuqonda ukuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu! UNkulunkulu ungusomandla; lokhu akulona neze iphutha. Ingelosi enkulu yamkhaphela uNkulunkulu ngoba uNkulunkulu waqala wayinika ingxenye yegunya. Yebo, lokhu kwakuyisenzo esingalindelekile, njengoba no-Eva awela esilingweni senyoka. Kodwa-ke, noma uSathane angakwenza kanjani ukukhohlakala kwakhe, akafani noNkulunkulu akunawo amandla onke. Njengoba nishilo, uSathane unamandla; noma ngabe yini ayenzayo, igunya likaNkulunkulu liyakunqoba. Lena iyona ncazelo yeqiniso esishweni esithi “uNkulunkulu usomandla, kanti uSathane usezandleni Zakhe.” Ngakho-ke, impi phakathi Kwakhe noSathane kumele iliwe isinyathelo ngasinye ngesikhathi; okunye, ukuthi umsebenzi Wakhe uwuhlela ngoba ephendula emaqhingeni kaSathane. Lokhu kungukuthi, ngokweminyaka, usindisa abantu bese embula ukuhlakanipha Kwakhe nokuba ngusomandla Kwakhe. Kanjalo, umsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina wawungahleliwe ngaphambi kweNkathi Yomusa; awuzange unqunyulwe ngaphambili ukuhlelwa ngokulandela lolu hlelo: Okokuqala, ukwenza isimo somuntu sangaphandle sishintshe; okwesibili, ukwenza umuntu athole ukusolwa nokushushiswa kwakhe; okwesithathu, ukwenza umuntu avivinywe ngokufa; okwesine, ukwenza abantu babone izikhathi zokuthanda uNkulunkulu nokusho izinqumo zomuntu odaliwe; okwesihlanu, ukwenza umuntu abone intando kaNkulunkulu nokwazi uNkulunkulu ngokuphelele, bese uphelelisa umuntu. Azange azihlele

---

zonke lezi zinto ngesikhathi seNkathi Yomusa; kunalokho, waqala ukuzihlela kule minyaka yamanje. USathane uyasebenza, kanjalo noNkulunkulu. USathane umbula isimo sakhe senkohlakalo, kanti uNkulunkulu ukhuluma ngokuqondile bese embula izinto ezinobuqu obuthile. Lona ngumsebenzi owenziwa namuhla, futhi lo mgomo wokusebenza wawusetshenziswa kudala, emva kokudalwa komhlaba.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kumele Wazi Ukuthi Sonke Isintu Sithuthuke Kanjani Kuze Kufike Esikhathini Samanje”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 150)**

UNkulunkulu waqala wadala u-Adamu no-Eva, wase edala nenyoka. Phakathi kwazo zonke izinto, inyoka yiyo eyayinobuthi obuningi; umzimba wayo ubunobuthi obubizwa ngesihlungu, uSathane yena wasebenzisa lobu buthi ekwenzeni kwakhe. Kwakuyinyoka eyalingela u-Eva esonweni. U-Adamu wona emva kokuthi u-Eva onile, bobabili base bekwazi ukuhlukanisa phakathi kokuhle nokubi. Uma uJehova wayazile ukuthi inyoka izolinga u-Eva, nokuthi u-Eva uzolinga u-Adamu, wayebabekelani bonke phakathi ensimini? Uma wayekwazi ukuzibona lezi zinto zingakenzeki, wayeyidalelani inyoka bese eyibeka phakathi eNsimini yase-Edene? Kungani iNsimu yase-Edene yayinezithelo zesihlahla sokwazi okuhle nokubi? Ingabe wayeqonde ukuthi badle isithelo? Uma uJehova eza akekho phakathi kuka-Adamu no-Eva owalokotha wamqonda ngalokhu, kungalesi sikhathi uJehova azi khona ukuthi badle isithelo somuthi wokwazi okuhle nokubi bawela esilingweni senyoka. Ekugcineni wayiqalekisa inyoka, waqalekisa no-Adamu no-Eva. UJehova akazange azi ngenkathi bobabili bedla isithelo sesihlahla sokwazi. Isintu sakhohlakala saze saba nobubi sangaba nasimilo kwezocansi, kwaze kwaba ukuthi nezinto esizigcine ezinhliziyweni zaso zaziwububi zingalungile; zazingcolile zonke. UJehova ngalokhu wazisola ngokudala isintu. Emva kwalokho wenza umsebenzi Wakhe wokubhubhisa umhlaba ngozamcolo, lapho okwasinda khona uNowa namadodana akhe. Ezinye izinto empeleni azikathuthuki kakhulu futhi azikho ngaphandle kwamandla ajwayelekile njengoba abantu becabanga. Abanye bayabuza: “Njengoba uJehova wayazi ukuthi ingelosi enkulu izomkhaphela, wayeyidalelani?” Nanka amaqiniso: Ngenkathi umhlaba ungakabibikho, ingelosi enkulu yayiyingelosi enkulu kunazo zonke ezulwini. Yiyo eyayinegunya phezu kwezinye izingelosi ezulwini; leli igunya uNkulunkulu ayinika lona. Ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu, yiyo eyayinkulu kunezinye izingelosi ezulwini. Emva kwesikhathi uma uNkulunkulu esedala isintu, ingelosi enkulu yaba nokumkhaphela okukhulu uNkulunkulu emhlabeni. Ngithi yakhaphela uNkulunkulu ngoba yayifuna ukuphatha isintu nokuba namandla angaphezulu kukaNkulunkulu. Kwakuyingelosi enkulu eyalinga u-Eva ukuthi one; yakwenza lokhu ngoba yayifuna ukusungula owayo umbuso emhlabeni futhi yenze isintu sikhaphele

---

uNkulunkulu futhi silalele yona. Yabona ukuthi zaziningi izinto ezaziyihlonipha; izingelosi zaziyihlonipha, kanjalo nabantu emhlabeni. Izinyoni nezilwane zasendle, izihlahla, namahlathi, izintaba, nemifula nakho konke okwakusemhlabeni kwakunakekelwa umuntu—lowo kwakungu-Adamu no-Eva—njengoba u-Adamu no-Eva bebeyihlonipha. Ingelosi enkulu yabe isinxanela ukudlula igunya likaNkulunkulu kanye nokukhaphela uNkulunkulu. Ekuhambeni kwesikhathi yaholela ekutheni nezinye izingelosi zingathembeki kuNkulunkulu, okwaba yimimoya eminingi emibi eyehlukene. Ingabe ukushintsha kwesintu kuze kube manje akuzange kubangelwe inkohlakalo yengelosi enkulu? Isintu siyilokhu esiyikho namuhla ngenxa yokuthi ingelosi enkulu ayithembekanga kuNkulunkulu yase yonakalisa abantu. Lesi sinyathelo ngesinyathelo somsebenzi asikho engqondweni futhi asilula njengoba abantu becabanga. USathane wenza ukungathembeki kuNkulunkulu ngesizathu kodwa abantu abakwazi ukuqonda into elula ngalolu hlobo. UNkulunkulu wayelidalelani izulu nomhlaba nakho konke, waphinde wadala noSathane? Njengoba emnyanya kangaka uSathane, noSathane eyisitha Sakhe, wayemdalelani uSathane? Ingabe ngokudala uSathane, wayengazidaleli isitha? UNkulunkulu azange adale isitha; kunalokho, wadala ingelosi, kwathi emva kwesikhathi ingelosi yangathembeka Kuye. Yayinesikhundla esikhulu kangangokuthi yaze yinxanela ukukhaphela uNkulunkulu. Omunye angathi lokhu kwamane kwaziqondanela nje, kodwa kwakuyinto eyayingeke igwemeke. Kuyafana nokuthi omunye ngeke akugweme ukufa ngesikhathi esithile; izinto sezishintshile esikhathini esithile. Bakhona nalabo abangenangqondo abathi: “Njengoba uSathane eyisitha Sakhe, wawumudalelani? Wawungazi ukuthi ingelosi enkulu izokukhaphela? Awukwazi ukubona kusuka kungunaphakade kuya kungunaphakade? Awuyazi ukuthi injani? Njengoba wawazi ukuthi izokukhaphela, wayenzelani yaba ingelosi enkulu? Noma ngabe siyakuziba ukungathembeki kuNkulunkulu kwayo, yahola izingelosi eziningi yehlela ezweni labafayo yazokhohlisa isintu; kuze kube manje, awukakwazi ukuqeda uhlelo Lwakho lokuphatha umsebenzi lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha.” Ngabe ayiqiniso lawo mazwi? Uma ucabanga ngale Ndlela, awuzifaki yini enkingeni engenasidingo? Abanye basathi: “Ukube uSathane akazange akhohlakalise isintu kuze kube manje, uNkulunkulu ngabe akasisindisanga isintu ngale ndlela. Kulokhu ukuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu nokuba ngusomandla Kwakhe ngabe akuzange kubonakale; ukuhlakanipha Kwakhe bekuzozimbula kuphi? Ngalokho-ke uNkulunkulu wadala abantu ebadalela uSathane; esikhathini esizayo uNkulunkulu uzombula ukuba ngusomandla Kwakhe—kungenjalo abantu bazokwazi kanjani ukuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu? Ukube abantu abazange bamnqabe bamhlamuke, sasingeke sibe khona isidingo sokuthi imisebenzi Yakhe ibonakale kubo. Uma zonke izidalwa bezimkhonza zimhlonipha, ngabe akanawo umsebenzi angawenza.” Lokhu kuqhelelene kakhulu neqiniso lezinto, ngoba ayikho into engcolile ngoNkulunkulu, ngakho-ke ngeke adale ukungcola. Izenzo Zakhe uzembula manje ngoba esefuna ukunqoba isitha, ukusindisa isintu, abadala Yena,

---

ukunqoba amademoni noSathane, omzondayo Yena, omkhaphelayo nomelana Naye, owayengaphansi kombuso Wakhe engowakhe kusukela ekuqaleni; ufuna ukunqoba lawa mademoni ngokwenza lokhu abonakalise ukuthi ungusomandla kuzo zonke izinto. Isintu nakho konke okusemhlabeni manje kungaphansi kukaSathane nangaphansi kobubi. UNkulunkulu ufuna ukumbula izenzo Zakhe kuzo zonke izinto ukuze abantu bazomazi, ngalokho anqobe uSathane futhi ashabalalise ngokuphelele izitha Zakhe. Wonke lo msebenzi uzofezeka ngokwembula izenzo Zakhe. Zonke izidalwa Zakhe zingaphansi kukaSathane, ngalokho-ke ufisa ukuveza ukuthi ungusomandla kubo, ngokunqoba uSathane. Ukube ubengekho uSathane, ubengeke adinge ukuthi aveze izenzo Zakhe. Ukube bekungekhona ukuhlupha kukaSathane, ngabe wadala isintu wasiholela ekuphileni eNsimini yase-Edene. Kungani engazimbulanga izenzo Zakhe phambi kwezingelosi noma kwengelosi enkulu ngaphambi kokuthi uSathane amkhaphela? Ukube izingelosi kanye nengelosi enkulu zamazi Yena, zamhlonipha kwasekuqaleni, ngabe azange azenze lezi zenzo ezingenamsebenzi. Ngenxa yokuba khona kukaSathane namademoni, abantu bayamnqaba base begcwalisa imiqondo yabo ngesimo sokuhlubuka, ngalokho uNkulunkulu ufuna ukwembula izenzo Zakhe. Ngoba ufuna ukungena empini noSathane, kumele asebenzise igunya Lakhe ukuze anqobe uSathane asebenzise izenzo Zakhe ukunqoba uSathane; ngale ndlela, umsebenzi Wakhe wokusindisa awenza kubantu uzokwenza abantu babone ukuhlakanipha nokuba ngusomandla Kwakhe. Umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu namuhla mkhulu futhi awusikho lokhu abanye abakushoyo: “Ingabe umsebenzi owenzayo awuphikisani?” Ingabe lolu chungechunge lomsebenzi akukona nje ukuzihlupha Wena ngokwakho? Wadala uSathane, wamyeka akukhaphela futhi amelane Nawe. Wadala isintu, wasinikela kuSathane, wayekela u-Adamu no-Eva balingwe. Njengoba zonke lezi zinto wazenza ngenhloso, kungani usenyanya isintu? Kungani umenyanya uSathane? Akuzona yini izinto ezenziwa Nguwe lezi? Yini ngempela oyizondayo? Abantu abaningi abangenangqondo bengakusho lokho. Bayathanda ukuthanda uNkulunkulu, kodwa ezinhliziyweni zabo bayakhononda ngoNkulunkulu—kwaze kwaphambana! Aniliqondi iqiniso, ninemicabango eminingi yokungaphezulu kwamandla endalo, nize nithi lokhu yiphutha likaNkulunkulu—aniphilile! Yinina enadlala ngeqiniso; akusilo iphutha likaNkulunkulu! Abanye abantu balokhu bekhononda: “Nguwe owadala uSathane, futhi Nguwe owaphonsa uSathane emhlabeni womuntu wase unikela isintu kuSathane. Isintu sinesimo sikaSathane; esikhundleni sokuthi usixolele, usinyanya kakhulu. Ekuqaleni wasithanda isintu. Waletha uSathane emhlabeni wabantu, manje usuyasinyanya isintu. Nguwe onyanya nothanda isintu—ukuchaza kanjani lokhu? Ingabe akusikho ukushayisana lokhu?” Noma ngabe nikubuka kanjani, yilokhu okwenzeka ezulwini; ingelosi enkulu yenza ukungathembeki kuNkulunkulu ngale ndlela, nesintu sakhohlakaliswa ngale ndlela futhi sasaqhubeka kuze kube manje ngale ndlela. Noma ngabe nikubeka kanjani,

---

luphelele lolu daba. Kodwa-ke, kumele niqonde ukuthi uNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi wanamuhla ukuze asindise nina, nokuthi anqobe uSathane.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kumele Wazi Ukuthi Sonke Isintu Sithuthuke Kanjani Kuze Kufike Esikhathini Samanje”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 151)**

UNkulunkulu usebenzisa ukuphatha Kwakhe abantu ukunqoba uSathane. Ngokukhohlakalisa abantu, uSathane wenza abantu bafune ukuqeda nokuhlukumeza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Kolunye uhlangothi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ukusindisa isintu. Yisiphi isinyathelo emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu esingadalelwe ukusindisa isintuntu? Yisiphi isinyathelo esingahloselwe ukuhlambulula abantu, ukubenza benze izinto ezilungile baphile ngendlela eyenza isithombe esingathandeka? USathane, kodwa, akakwenzi lokhu. Ukhohlakalisa isintu; uyaqhubeka nokwenza umsebenzi wakhe wokukhohlakalisa isintu emhlabeni jikelele. Yebo, noNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi Wakhe. Akamnakile uSathane. Noma angaba negunya elingakanani uSathane, igunya walinikwa uNkulunkulu; uNkulunkulu akazange amnike lonke igunya Lakhe, ngakho-ke noma ngabe wenzani, angeke kumedlule uNkulunkulu futhi uhlale esesandleni sikaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu akazange aziveze izenzo Zakhe esasezulwini. Wanika nje uSathane ingxenyana yegunya Lakhe ukuze akwazi ukulawula izingelosi. Ngakho-ke, noma ngabe wenzani, angeke kuledlule igunya likaNkulunkulu, ngoba igunya uNkulunkulu alinika yena ekuqaleni lincane. Uma uNkulunkulu esebenza, uSathane uyahlupha. Ezinsukwini zokugcina, kuzophela ukuhlupha kwakhe; kanjalo nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uzophela. UNkulunkulu wenza abantu benze izinto ezinhle; impilo Yakhe amanzi okuphila, ingelinganiswe futhi ayinamkhawulo. USathane usekhohlakalise kakhulu abantu; ekugcineni, amanzi okuphila azomphelelisa umuntu, ngalokho kuzoba nzima ukuthi uSathane agxambukele futhi enze umsebenzi wakhe. Ngalokho, uNkulunkulu uzobazuza ngokuphelele laba bantu. USathane akafuni ukukwamukela lokhu manje; uyaqhubeka nokumbela uNkulunkulu, kodwa uNkulunkulu akamnakile. Wathi, ngizonqoba wonke amandla obumnyama kaSathane nayo yonke imimoya emibi. Lona umsebenzi okumele wenziwe enyameni, futhi kusho ukuthi kumele uNkulunkulu abe sesimweni somuntu. Ukuze ezoqedela isigaba somsebenzi wokunqoba uSathane ezinsukwini zokugcina, ukubhubhisa konke okungokukaSathane. Ukunqoba kukaNkulunkulu enqoba uSathane yinto engeke ibalekelwe! USathane wahluleka kudala. Ngenkathi ivangeli liqala ukusabalala ezweni likadrako omkhulu obomvu, lokhu, ingenkathi uNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu eqala ukusebenza lo msebenzi waqalwa, uSathane wanqontshwa ngokuphelele, ngoba uNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu kwakumele anqobe uSathane. USathane wabona ukuthi uNkulunkulu usephinde waba yinyama waqala futhi ukwenza umsebenzi Wakhe, wabona ukuthi

---

akunamandla angavimba umsebenzi. Ngalokho-ke, washaqeka uma ebona lo msebenzi wangasalingi ukwenza omunye umsebenzi. Ekuqaleni uSathane wacabanga ukuthi naye uhlakaniphile, waphazamisa wahlukumeza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu; kodwa-ke, wayengalindele ukuthi uNkulunkulu usephinde waba inyama, nokuthi emsebenzini Wakhe, uNkulunkulu wayesebenzise ukuhlubuka kwakhe ukuletha isambulo nokwahlulelaesintwini, ngalokhu wanqoba isintu wanqoba naye. UNkulunkulu unokuhlakanipha okungaphezu kwakhe, futhi umsebenzi Wakhe mkhulu kunowakhe. Ngakho-ke, nasekuqaleni ngikushilo lokhu: Umsebenzi engiwenzayo ngiwenza ngokuphendula amaqhinga kaSathane. Ekugcineni ngizokwembula ukuba usomandla Kwami nokungabinamandla kukaSathane. Uma uNkulunkulu enza umsebenzi Wakhe, uSathane umlandela ngemuva, kuze kube ukuthi ekugcineni uyabhujiiswa—angeke azi nokuthi kwenzekeni! Iqiniso uzolibona kuphela uma eseshayiwe wanyathelwa; ngaleso sikhathi uzobe esevutha echibini lomlilo. Uzobe engakakholwa nangaleso sikhathi? Ngoba uzobe engasenawo amaqhinga azowenza!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kumele Wazi Ukuthi Sonke Isintu Sithuthuke Kanjani Kuze Kufike Esikhathini Samanje”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 152)**

Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu phakathi kwabantu ungehlukaniswe nomuntu uqobo, ngoba umuntu uyinjongo yomsebenzi Wakhe, futhi nguye kuphela isidalwa esenziwe uNkulunkulu esingafakaza kuNkulunkulu. Impilo yomuntu kanye nayo yonke imisebenzi yomuntu akunakwehlukaniswa noNkulunkulu, futhi konke kulawulwa izandla zikaNkulunkulu, futhi kungaze kuthiwe akekho umuntu ophila engancikanga kuNkulunkulu. Akekho umuntu ongakuphika lokhu, ngoba kuyiqiniso. Konke okwenziwa uNkulunkulu ukwenzela ukuthi kuzuze isintu, futhi kuqondiswe emaqhingeni kaSathane. Konke okudingwa umuntu kuvela kuNkulunkulu, futhi uNkulunkulu uwumthombo wempilo yomuntu. Ngakho, umuntu akakwazi ukuqhela kuNkulunkulu. Ngaphezu kwalokho, uNkulunkulu akakaze abe nenhloso yokuqhela kumuntu. Umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu ukwenzela isintu sisonke, futhi imicabango Yakhe ihlala inomusa. Ngakho kumuntu, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kanye nemicabango kaNkulunkulu (okuyintando kaNkulunkulu) kokubili “kuyimibono” okumele yaziwe umuntu. Imibono enjalo iphinde ibe ngukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu, futhi umsebenzi ongenziwe umuntu. Izimfuneko uNkulunkulu azenza kumuntu ngenkathi enza umsebenzi Wakhe, khona manjalo, zibizwa ngokuthi “ukwenza” komuntu. Imibono iwumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo, noma iyintando Yakhe ngesintu noma izinhloso kanye nokubaluleka koMsebenzi Wakhe. Kungaphinde kuthiwe imibono iyingxenye yokuphatha, ngoba lokhu kuphatha kungumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi kuqondiswe kumuntu, okusho ukuthi lokho kuwumsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu kumuntu. Lo

---

msebenzi uwubufakazi kanye nendlela umuntu azi ngayo uNkulunkulu, futhi usemqoka kumuntu. Uma, esikhundleni sokunaka ulwazi lomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, abantu benaka izimfundiso ngokukholwa kuNkulunkulu kuphela, noma imininingwane engatheni nengabalulekile, kusho ukuthi ngeke baze bamazi uNkulunkulu, futhi, phezu kwalokho, ngeke baze bakulangazelele ukuthandwa nguNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uwusizo olukhulu kakhulu olwazini lomuntu ngoNkulunkulu, futhi ubizwa ngokuthi imibono. Le mibono iwumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, intando kaNkulunkulu, futhi izinhloso nokubalulekile emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu; konke kuwusizo kumuntu. Ukwenza kusho lokho okumele kwenziwe umuntu, lokho okumele kwenziwe izidalwa ezilandela uNkulunkulu. Kuphinde kube wumsebenzi womuntu. Okumele kwenziwe umuntu akusiyo into eyayiqondwa umuntu kusukela ekuqaleni, kodwa yilokho okudingekayo uNkulunkulu akwenza kumuntu ngeNkathi enza umsebenzi Wakhe. Lezi zidingo ziye ngokuya zijula futhi ziphakama ngenkathi uNkulunkulu esebenza. Isibonelo, ngeNkathi Yomthetho, kwakumele umuntu alandele umthetho, futhi ngeNkathi Yomusa, umuntu kwadingeka ukuthi athwale isiphambano. INkathi Yombuso yehlukile: Okudingeka kumuntu kungaphezu kwalokho okwakudingeka ngeNkathi YoMthetho NangeNkathi Yomusa. Ngenkathi imibono ikhushulwa, okudingeka kumuntu kuba sezingeni eliphakeme, futhi kuba sobala kakhulu futhi kube ngokwempela. Kanjalo, imibono iba yinto yangempela kakhulu. Le mibono yangempela eminingi idala ukuthi umuntu alalele uNkulunkulu kuphela, kodwa, phezu kwalokho, yakha ulwazi lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Nokwenza Komuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 153)**

Uma kuqhathaniswa nezinkathi ezedlule, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngeNkathi Yombuso uyinto engenzeka kalula, uqondiswe kakhulu engqikithini yomuntu kanye nasekuguquleni isimo sakhe, futhi ukwazi kangcono ukuba wufakazi kaNkulunkulu uqobo kubo bonke abamlandelayo. Ngamanye amazwi, ngeNkathi Yombuso, njengoba esebenza, uNkulunkulu uziveza kakhulu kumuntu ngaphezu kwalokho ake wakwenza ngaphambilini, okusho ukuthi imibono okumele yaziwe ngabantu iphakeme kakhulu kuneyesikhathi sangaphambili. Ngenxa yokuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kubantu ungene endaweni okungakaze kungenwe kuyo, imibono eyaziwa abantu ngeNkathi Yombuso iphakeme kunawo wonke umsebenzi wokuphatha. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu sewungene endaweni okungakaze kungene kuyo, ngakho imibono eyaziwa abantu seyibe yimibono ephakeme kunayo yonke, futhi ukwenza kwabantu okuvele ngayo nakho kuphakeme kunesikhathi sangaphambili, ngoba ukwenza komuntu ziguquka ngezigaba nemibono, futhi ukulungisiswa kwemibono nakho kuveza ukulungisiswa kwalokho okudingeka kumuntu. Kuzothi lapho konke ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu sekufika lapho kuma khona, kanjalo

---

nezenzo zomuntu zizokuma, futhi ngaphandle komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, umuntu uzophoqeleka ukuthi agcine imfundiso yesikhathi sakudala, kungenjalo uyophelelwa umgodi wokucasha. Ngaphandle kwemibono emisha, akuzukuba khona zenzo ezintsha ezizokwenziwa umuntu, ngaphandle kwemibono ephela, akuzukuba khona zenzo ezilungisiseke ezizokwenziwa umuntu; ngaphandle kwemibono ephakeme, akuzukuba khona zenzo eziphakeme ezenziwa umuntu. Ukwenza komuntu kuguquka nezinyathelo zikaNkulunkulu, futhi, kanjalo, ulwazi kanye nalokho umuntu abhekana nakho kuguquka ngokomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Noma ngabe umuntu ukwazi ukwenza kangakanani, kodwa akehlukaniseki noNkulunkulu, futhi uma uNkulunkulu engase ayeke ukusebenza nje isikhashana, umuntu angafa ngaso lesi sikhathi ngenxa yolaka Lwakhe. Umuntu akanalutho angakloda ngalo, ngoba noma lungaphakama kangakanani ulwazi lomuntu namuhla, noma lunganzulu kangakanani ngalokho adlule kukho ngaphambilini, lungehlukaniseke nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu—ngoba ukwenza komuntu, kanye nalokho okumele akufune ekukholweni kwakhe kuNkulunkulu, kungehlukaniswe nemibono. Kuzo zonke izinyathelo zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kunemibono okumele umuntu ayazi, futhi, okulandelayo, kufunwa izinto ezifanele kumuntu. Ngaphandle kwale mibono njengesisekelo, umuntu ubengeke akwazi ukwenza lutho, noma ubengeke umuntu akwazi ukulandela uNkulunkulu ngokungangabazi. Uma umuntu engamazi uNkulunkulu noma engayiqondi intando kaNkulunkulu, konke okwenziwa umuntu kuyize, futhi bekungeke kukwazi ukugunyazwa uNkulunkulu. Noma ngabe iziphiwo zomuntu ziningi kangakanani, nalapho angehlukaniswe nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kanye nokuholwa uNkulunkulu. Ngisho kungakuhle kangakanani noma kungaba kuningi kangakani ukwenza komuntu, ngeke kukwazi ukuthatha indawo yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho, ayikho nhlobo indlela ukwenza komuntu okungahlukaniswa ngayo nemibono. Labo abangayemukeli imibono emisha abanakho ukwenza okusha. Ukwenza kwabo akuhlobene neqiniso ngoba kulandela izimfundiso futhi kugcina umthetho ofile; akunamibono emisha nhlobo, futhi ngenxa yalokho, akwenzi lutho ngalokho okwenzeka enkathini entsha. Balahlekelwe imibono, futhi ngokwenza njalo balahlekelwe umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, futhi balahlekelwe iqiniso. Labo abangenalo iqiniso bayinzalo yento engasile, bayisiqu sikaSathane. Noma ngabe umuntu uwuhlobo luni lomuntu, ngeke akwazi ukungabi nemibono yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke ancishwe ubukhona bukaMoya oNgcwele; lapho nje umuntu elahlekelwa imibono, wehlela eHayidesi ngaleso sikhathi futhi aphile ebumnyameni. Abantu abangenayo imibono yilabo abalandela uNkulunkulu ngobuwula, bayilabo abangenawo umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele futhi baphila esihogweni. Abantu abanjalo abalilandeli iqiniso, futhi balengisa igama likaNkulunkulu njengophawu nje. Labo abangawazi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, abangamazi uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, abangazazi izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi kukho konke ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu - abayazi imibono, ngakho abanalo iqiniso. Futhi ngabe labo abangenalo iqiniso abayibo abenzi bobubi? Labo



---

abazimisele ngokwenza iqiniso, abazimisele ngokufuna ulwazi ngoNkulunkulu, ababambisene noNkulunkulu bangabantu imibono eyisisekelo sabo. Bamukelwe uNkulunkulu ngoba basebenzisana noNkulunkulu, futhi yilokhu kusebenzisana okumele kwenziwe ngumuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Nokwenza Komuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 154)**

Imibono iqukethe izindlela eziningi okumele zilandelwe. Okuphathekayo okufuneka kubantu kuphinde kuqukathwe yimibono, njengawo umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu okumele waziwe abantu. Ngaphambili, emihlanganweni ekhethekile noma imihlangano emikhulu eyayibanjwa ezindaweni ezihlukahlukene, kwakukhulunywa ngengxenye eyodwa kwendlela yokwenza. Lokhu kwenza kwakuba yilokho okwakuzokwenziwa ngeNkathi Yomusa, futhi kwakuhlobene kancane kakhulu nolwazi ngoNkulunkulu, ngoba imibono yeNkathi Yomusa kwakuwumbono wokubethelwa kukaJesu kuphela, futhi yayingekho imibono emikhulu kunalona. Umuntu kwakungafanele azi okungaphezulu komsebenzi Wakhe wokuhlenga isintu ngokubethelwa, ngakho ngeNkathi Yomusa yayingekho eminye imibono yokulandelwa ngumuntu. Ngale ndlela, umuntu wayenolwazi oluncane ngoNkulunkulu, futhi ngale kolwazi ngothando lukaJesu kanye nozwelo, kwakunezinto ezimbalwa ezilula nezidabukisayo okwakumele azenze, izinto ezaziqhelelene kakhulu nesikhathi sanamuhla. Phambilini, noma ngabe kwakuhlangenwe ngayiphi indlela, umuntu wayengakwazi ukukhuluma ngolwazi lwangokoqobo lomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, engeke akwazi nokusho ngokucacile ukuthi iyiphi indlela yokwenza efanele umuntu okwakumele ayithathe. Wayedamane engeza imininingwane elula esisekelweni sokulalela nokubekezela; kwakungekho nguquko etheni engqikithini yokwenza kwakhe, ngoba ngaso leso sikhathi uNkulunkulu akazange enze msebenzi omusha, futhi ayekudinga nje kumuntu kwakuwukulalela nokubekezela, noma ukuthwala isiphambano. Ngaphandle kwalezi zenzo, ayikho imibono engaphezu kwokubethelewa kukaJesu. Ngaphambili, kwakungakhulunywa ngeminye imibono ngoba uNkulunkulu wayengazange enze msebenzi omkhulu, futhi wayefuna okumbalwa kumuntu. Ngale ndlela, ngisho noma umuntu wayenzeni, wayengakwazi ukweqa le mingcele, imingcele eyayizinto ezilula ukuthi umuntu azenze. Namuhla ngikhuluma ngeminye imibono ngoba namuhla, sekwenziwe umsebenzi omningi, umsebenzi ophindaphindeke kaningi kunalowo weNkathi Yomthetho kanye neNkathi Yomusa. Okudingekayo kumuntu, nakho, kuphindaphindeke kaningi kunezinkathi zakudala. Uma umuntu engakwazi ukwazi lo msebenzi ngokugcwele, kuyobe kusho ukuthi awukho semqoka; kungathiwa umuntu uyoba nobunzima bokwazi ngokugcwele umsebenzi onje uma enganikeli ngamandla aso sonke isikhathi sokuphila kwakhe ukuthi azame ukuluthola. Emsebenzini wokunqoba, ukukhuluma ngendlela yokwenza kuphela kungenza ukunqotshwa komuntu

---

kungenzeki. Ukukhuluma ngemibono nje, kube kungadingeke lutho kumuntu, nakho kungenza ukunqoba umuntu kungenzeki. Uma kungakhulunywanga lutho ngaphandle kwendlela yokwenza, kuyodala ukuthi ingabikho indlela yokunemba ebuthakathakeni bomuntu, noma ukukhipha imicabango yomuntu, futhi angeke kuphunyelelwe nhlobo ekunqobeni umuntu. Imibono iyithuluzi elibalulekile ekunqotshweni komuntu, nokho uma ibingekho indlela yokwenza ngaphandle kwemibono, bekuyosho ukuthi umuntu akazukuba nandlela yokulandela, futhi akazukuba nayo indlela yokungena. Lokhu bekulokhu kuyisimiso somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kube sekugcineni: Emibonweni kunalokho okungenziwa, futhi ikhona imibono eyenezela ekwenzeni. Izinga lokuguquka empilweni yomuntu kanye nasesimweni sakhe kuhambisana noguquko lwemibono. Ukuba umuntu ubethembela emizamweni yakhe kuphela, ngabe impela ubengeke akwazi ukuthola izinga elikhulu lokkuguquka. Imibono ikhuluma ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo kanye nokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Ukwenza kumayelana nendlela umuntu enza ngayo, kanye nendlela yobukhona bomuntu; kukho konke ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu, ubudlelwano phakathi kwemibono kanye nezenzo kuwubudlelwano phakathi kukaNkulunkulu nomuntu. Uma beyingase isuswe imibono, noma ukuba bekukhulunywa ngayo ngaphandle kokukhuluma ngokwenza, noma ukuba bekuyimibono nje kodwa ukwenza komuntu kungekho, ngakho lezo zinto bezingethathwe njengokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu, futhi bekungekhiwe umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wenzelwe isintu; ngale ndlela, umsebenzi womuntu ubengeke ususwe kuphela, kodwa bewuzobe uphika inhloso yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ukuba, kwasekuqaleni kuze kube sekugcineni, umuntu kwakudingeke nje ukuze enze, ngaphandle kokubandakanya umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi, phezu kwalokho, ukuba umuntu ubengadingeki ukuthi azi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, bekuyoba kuncane kakhulu ukuba ubizwe ngokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Ukuba umuntu ubengamazazi uNkulunkulu, futhi engayazi intando kaNkulunkulu, futhi eqhubeka nezenzo zakhe engaboni enza ngendlela engasile nengaqondile, ubengeke aze abe yisidalwa esifaneleke ngokugcwele. Futhi, lezi zinto ezimbili zingehlukaniseke. Ukuba bekunomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kuphela, okuwukuthi, ukuba bekunemibono kuphela futhi ukuba bekungekho ukusebenzisana noma okwenziwa umuntu, lezi zinto bezingebizwe ngokuthi ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Ukuba bekunezenzo kanye nokungena komuntu kuphela, noma ngabe indlela umuntu angena kuyo iphakeme kangakanani, nalokhu, bekungeke kwamukeleke. Ukungena komuntu kumele kuye ngokuya kuguquka ngokuhambisana nomsebenzi kanye nemibono; kungeguqukee ngokuthanda kwakhe. Imigomo yokwenza komuntu ayikhululekile futhi ayenzi umathanda, kodwa iphansi kwezibopho ezithile. Imigomo enjalo iyaguquka ngokuhambisana nemibono yomsebenzi. Ngakho ukuphathwa komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kugcina kuwumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kanye nezenzo zomuntu.

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 155)**

Umsebenzi wokuphatha weza ngenxa yesintu, okusho ukuthi wadalwa ubukhona besintu. Kwakungekho ukuphatha ngaphambi kwesintu, noma ekuqaleni, ngenkathi kudalwa amazulu nomhlaba nakho konke. Ukuba, kuwo wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kwakungekho ukwenza okwakungaba yinzuzo kumuntu, okuwukuthi, uma uNkulunkulu wayengazenzanga izidingo ezifanele isintu esikhohlakele (ukuba, emsebenzini owenziwa uNkulunkulu, kwayingekho ndlela efanele ukuthi umuntu ayilandele), kusho ukuthi lo msebenzi bewungebizwe ngokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Ukuba umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uwonke bewubandakanya kuphela ukutshela isintu esikhohlakele ukuthi siqhubeke kanjani nokwenza kwaso, futhi uNkulunkulu engaqhubekanga nomsebenzi WLakhe, futhi engabonakalisanga luphawu sokuba namandla onke Kwakhe noma ubuhlakani, kwakuyosho ukuthi noma kungaphakama kangakanani okudingwa uNkulunkulu kumuntu, ngisho uNkulunkulu wayengaphila isikhathi esingakanani phakathi kwabantu, umuntu ubengeke azi lutho ngesimo sikaNkulunkulu; ukuba bekunjalo, umsebenzi walolu hlobo bewungeke ufaneleke kakhudlwana ukubizwa ngokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Ukukubeka kalula, umsebenzi wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu wumsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu, futhi wonke umsebenzi owenziwa ngaphansi kokuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu yilabo abazuzwe uNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi onjalo ungafinyezwa ngokuthi uwukuphatha. Ngamanye amazwi, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ophakathi kwabantu, kanjalo nokubambisana okuphakathi Kwakhe kanye nalabo abamlandelayo kuhlanganiswa kubizwe ngokuphatha. Lapha, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ubizwa ngemibono, futhi ukusebenzisana nomuntu kubizwa ngokwenza. Uma umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uphakeme (okusho, imibono ephakeme), isimo sikaNkulunkulu naso sizocaciswa ngokuthe xaxa kumuntu, futhi lokho kuphambana kakhulu nokucabanga komuntu, futhi uma nezenzo zizophakama kakhulu kanjalo nokwenza nokusebenzisana nomuntu. Uma kudingeka okuphakeme kumuntu, nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyakhula ekuphambaneni nemicabango yomuntu, okungenxa yakho iukuthi zilingo zomuntu, kanye nezilinganiso okudingeka ukuthi ahlangebezane nazo, nazo ziyaphakama. Ekuqedweni kwalo msebenzi, yonke imibono iyobe isiqediwe, futhi lokho okudingeka umuntu akwenze kuyobe sekufinyelele esicongweni sokuphelela. Lesi kuyobe futhi kuyisikhathi lapho konke kuyobekwa ngokwezinhlobo zakho, ngoba lokho obekumele kwaziwe umuntu uyobe esekhunjisiwe khona. Ngakho, uma imibono ifinyelela ekupheleleni, umsebenzi uyobe ususondela ekupheleni kwawo, futhi ukwenza komuntu nakho kuyobe sekufike esicongweni. Ukwenza komuntu kusekelwe emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, futhi ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kubonakaliswa ngokugcwele ngenxa yokwenza komuntu kanye nokubamba iqhaza komuntu. Umuntu ungumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu aziqhenya ngawo, kanye nenjongo yomsebenzi wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu uwonke, futhi uphinde abe umkhiqizo wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu uwonke. Ukuba

---

uNkulunkulu ubesebenza yedwa, ngaphandle kokubambisana nomuntu, bekungeke kube khona lutho obekuyocacisa isimo somsebenzi Wakhe uwonke, futhi ngale ndlela bekungeke kube khona ngisho okukodwa obekuzobonakalisa ukubaluleka kokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Ngaphandle komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ukukhetha kukaNkulunkulu kuphela izinto ezifanele ukuveza umsebenzi Wakhe nokufakazela ukuba namandla onke nobuhlakani bawo, okwenza ukuthi kufezwe inhloso yokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu, futhi kufezwe inhloso yokusebenzisa wonke lo msebenzi ukuzenqoba uSathane ngokuphelele. Ngakho, umuntu uyingxenye yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu engelahlwe, futhi umuntu nguye kuphela ongenza ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kuthale izithelo futhi kufeze inhloso nqangi yakho; ngaphandle komuntu, akukho okunye okuphilayo okungabamba leli qhaza. Uma umuntu engaba ubufakazi obuyiqiniso bomsebenzi wokuphatha, ukungalaleli kwesintu esikhohlakele bekuyiqedwa nya. Lokhu kubiza ukuthi umuntu anikwe ukwenza okufanele kwezikhathi ezahlukeni, nokuthi uNkulunkulu enze umsebenzi ohambisana nalokho phakathi kwabantu. Yile ndlela kuphela okuyotholakala ngayo iqembu labantu abayofakazela umsebenzi wokuphatha. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu phakathi kwabantu ungebe wubufakazi ngoNkulunkulu uqobo ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wodwa; lobo bufakazi nabo budinga abantu abaphilayo abafanelwe umsebenzi Wakhe ukuze bufezeke. UNkulunkulu uyoqala asebenze kulaba bantu, okuyobonakaliswa umsebenzi Wakhe ngabo, futhi ngalokhu lobo bufakazi buyotholakala phakathi kwezidalwa. Futhi kulokhu, uNkulunkulu uyobe eseyifezile inhloso yomsebenzi Wakhe. UNkulunkulu akasebenzi yedwa ukuze anqobe uSathane ngoba ngeke azifakazele yena mathupha phakathi kwazo zonke izidalwa. Ukuba ubeyokwenza njalo, bekungeke kwenzeke ukuthi umuntu akholwe ngokugcwele, ngakho uNkulunkulu kumele asebenze kumuntu ukuze amnqobe, futhi kuyoba ngaleso sikhathi kuphela lapha eyokwazi ukuthola ubufakazi phakathi kwazo zonke izidalwa. Ukuba uNkulunkulu ubezosebenza eyedwa, futhi kungekho ukubambisana nomuntu, noma ukuba umuntu bekungadingeki ukuthi asebenzisane Naye, ngalokho umuntu ubengeke asazi isimo sikaNkulunkulu, futhi ubeyohlala engazi ngentando kaNkulunkulu; ngale ndlela, bekungeke kuze kubizwe ngomsebenzi wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Ukuba nje umuntu uqobo ubezophokophela, futhi afune, futhi asebenze ngokuzikhandla, kodwa angawuqondi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, bekuyobe kusho ukuthi umuntu uyazidlalela nje. Ngaphandle komsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, okwenziwa umuntu kungokukaSathane, uyahlubuka futhi ungumenzi wobubi; uSathane ubonakaliswa kukho konke okwenziwa isintu esikhohlakele, futhi akukho okuhambisana noNkulunkulu, futhi konke kuwukubonakaliswa kukaSathane. Akukho nhlobo osekukhulunyiwe okungokwemibono nokwenza kuphela. Phezu kwesisekelo semibono, umuntu uthola ukwenza nendlela yokulalela, ukuze abeke ukuqonda kwakhe eceleni bese ethola izinto abengazange abe nazo ngaphambili. UNkulunkulu ufuna ukuthi umuntu asebenzisane Naye, ukuthi umuntu athobele izidingo Zakhe ngokuphelele, futhi umuntu ucela ukubona umsebenzi owenziwe uNkulunkulu uqobo, ezwe

---

amandla amakhulu kaNkulunkulu, futhi azi isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Lokhu, uma kufinyezwa, kungukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Ukuhlanganyela kukaNkulunkulu nomuntu kungukuphatha, kanye nokuphatha okukhulu kakhulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Nokwenza Komuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 156)**

Lokho okubandakanya imibono ikakhulu kusho imisebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo, futhi lokho kubandakanya ukwenza okumele kwenziwe umuntu, futhi akuhlangene nhlobo noNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqedelwa uNkulunkulu qobo, futhi ukwenza komuntu kufezwa umuntu uqobo. Lokho okumele kwenziwe uNkulunkulu uqobo akudingeki ukuthi kwenziwe umuntu, futhi lokho okumele kwenziwe umuntu akuhlangene noNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyinkonzo Yakhe yedwa, futhi ayihlangene nomuntu. Lo msebenzi akudingeki ukuthi wenziwe umuntu, futhi, phezu kwalokho, umuntu angeke akwazi ukwenza umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu. Lokho okudingeka ukuthi kwenziwe umuntu kumele kufezwe umuntu, ngisho noma kungaba ukunikela ngempilo yakhe, noma ukuzihambisa kuSathane ukuze abe wufakazi - lokhu kumele kufezwe umuntu. UNkulunkulu uqobo uqedela wonke umsebenzi okumele awenze, futhi lokho okumele kwenziwe umuntu uyakukhonziswa, kuthi umsebenzi osele usalele umuntu. UNkulunkulu akawenzi umsebenzi wokwengeza. Wenza umsebenzi Wakhe kuphela, futhi ukhombisa umuntu indlela kuphela, futhi wenza umsebenzi wokuvula indlela, akawenzi umsebenzi wokuphendla indlela; lokhu kumele kuqondwe umuntu. Ukwenza iqiniso kusho ukwenza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi lokhu kuwumsebenzi womuntu, futhi yikho okumele kwenziwe umuntu, futhi akuhlangene nhlobo noNkulunkulu. Uma umuntu ephoqa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ahlupheke futhi acwenge iqiniso, ngendlela efana neyomuntu, umuntu usuka enza ukungalaleli. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ukwenza inkonzo Yakhe, futhi umsebenzi womuntu ukuhlonipha ukuhola kukaNkulunkulu, ngaphandle kokuphikisa. Lokho okumele umuntu afinyelele kukho kumele kwenzeke, ngisho noma uNkulunkulu esebenza noma ephila ngayiphi indlela. NguNkulunkulu uqobo kuphela ongadinga okuthile kumuntu, okusho ukuthi, uNkulunkulu uqobo okufanele afune okuthile kumuntu. Umuntu kumele angabi nokunye angakwenza, kumele angenzi lutho olunye ngaphandle kokuthoba nokwenza ngokuphelele; yilo mqondo umuntu okumele abe nawo. Uma umsebenzi okumele wenziwe uNkulunkulu uqobo usuphelele, kudingeka umuntu adlule kuwo, isinyathelo ngesinyathelo. Uma, ekugcineni, kuthi sekuqedwe wonke umsebenzi wokuphatha kaNkulunkulu, umuntu engakakwenzi lokho okudingwa uNkulunkulu, kuyofuneka ukuthi umuntu ajeziswe. Uma umuntu engagcwalisi lokho okudingwa uNkulunkulu, lokhu kuyobe kungena yokungalaleli komuntu, akusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu akawenzisisanga umsebenzi Wakhe. Bonke labo abehluleka ukwenza amazwi

---

kaNkulunkulu, labo abehluleka ukugcwalisa okudingwa uNkulunkulu, kanye nalabo abehluleka ukwethembeka nokufeza umsebenzi wabo—bayojeziswa bonke. Namuhla, okudingeka ukuthi ukufeze akusikho okungeziwe, kodwa umsebenzi womuntu, futhi yilokho okumele kwenziwe ngabantu bonke. Uma wehluleka nawukwenza umsebenzi wakho, noma ukuwenza kahle, awuzibizeli yini izinkinga? Awuzimemeli ukufa? Usangalindela kanjani ikusasa nempumelelo? Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wenzelwe isintu, futhi ukusebenzisana komuntu kwenzelwe ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Emuva kokuba uNkulunkulu esenze konke okumele akwenze, umuntu kusadingeka ukuthi angaphazami kokwakhe ukwenza, futhi asebenzisane noNkulunkulu. Emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, umuntu kumele angashiyi lutho, kumele azinikele ngokwethembeka, futhi angabi nemicabango eminingi, noma ahlale dekle alindele ukufa. UNkulunkulu angazinikela ngenxa yomuntu, pho kungani umuntu ehluleka ukwethembeka kuNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu unhliziyonye futhi umqondo-munye nomuntu, pho kungani umuntu engeke asebenzisane naye kancane? UNkulunkulu usebenzela isintu, pho kungani umuntu ehluleka ukwenza omunye umsebenzi wakhe ngenxa yokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu? Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu sewuhambe wafika lapha, kodwa usabuka kodwa ungenzi lutho, uyezwa kodwa awunyakazi. Abantu abanjalo abafanele ukulahlwa? Ngoba uNkulunkulu usenikele ngakho konke okwakhe kubantu, pho kungani, namuhla, umuntu ehluleka ukwenza umsebenzi wakhe ngokuzinikela? NgokukaNkulunkulu, umsebenzi wakhe yiwo oseqhulwini, futhi umsebenzi wokuphatha Kwakhe usemqoka. Ngokomuntu, ukwenza amazwi kaNkulunkulu nokugcwalisa lokho okudingwa uNkulunkulu yikho okuseqhulwini kuye. Kumele nonke nikuqonde lokhu. Amazwi akhulunywe kuwe afinyelele emongweni wengqikithini yakho, futhi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ufike ezingeni elingakaze libe khona. Abantu abaningi namanje abakaliqondi iqiniso noma ukulahlekisa kwale ndlela; basalindele futhi basabuka, futhi abawenzi umsebenzi wabo. Kunalokho, bahlola igama ngalinye kanye nezenzo zikaNkulunkulu, futhi bagxila kulokho aAkudlayo nakugqokayo, futhi ukucabanga kwabo kuba kubi kakhulu. Ngabe laba bantu abazikhathazi ngento engekho? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi abantu abanje kube yilabo abafuna uNkulunkulu? Futhi bangaba kanjani yilabo abanenhloso yokuthobela uNkulunkulu? Ukwethembeka nomsebenzi wabo abakubeki phambili emiqondweni yabo, kunalokho bagxila ekutheni uNkulunkulu ukuphi. Bayathukuthelisa! Ukuba umuntu usekuqondile okumele akuqonde, futhi usenze konke okumele akwenze, nakanjani uNkulunkulu uyobeka isibusiso Sakhe kumuntu, ngoba lokho akudingayo kumuntu kuwumsebenzi womuntu futhi kumele kwenziwe umuntu. Uma umuntu engakwazi ukuqonda okumele akuqonde, futhi engakwazi ukwenza okumele akwenze, umuntu uyojeziswa. Labo abangasebenzisani noNkulunkulu bayizitha zikaNkulunkulu, labo abangawamukeli umsebenzi omusha baphikisana nawo, yize labo bantu bengenzi lutho kusobala ukuthi bayaphikisana nakho. Bonke labo abangalenzi iqiniso elidingwa uNkulunkulu bangabantu abaphikisana nalo ngenhloso futhi abangawahloniphi

---

amazwi kaNkulunkulu, noma ngabe labo bantu “bagxila ngokukhethekile” emsebenzini kaMoya oNgcwele. Abantu abangawalaleli amazwi kaNkulunkulu futhi abangamthobeli uNkulunkulu bayahlubuka, futhi baphikisana noNkulunkulu. Abantu abangawenzi umsebenzi wabo yilabo abangasebenzisani noNkulunkulu, futhi abantu abangasebenzisani noNkulunkulu yilabo abangawamukeli umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Nokwenza Komuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 157)**

Uma umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ufinyelela ezingeni elithile, futhi ukuphatha Kwakhe kufinyelela ezingeni elithile, labo abafuna inhliziyo Yakhe bayehluleka ukufeza okudingwa Nguye. UNkulunkulu ufuna okuthile kumuntu ngokwezilinganiso Zakhe, futhi ngokwalokho umuntu angakwazi ukukufeza. Ngenkathi ekhuluma ngokuphatha Kwakhe, ukhombisa umuntu indlela, futhi uhlinzeka umuntu ngendlela eya ekuphileni. Ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kanye nokwenza komuntu kukokubili kusesigabeni esifanayo somsebenzi, futhi kwenziwa kanyekanye. Ukukhuluma ngokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kuthinta izinguquko esimweni somuntu, futhi ukukhuluma okumele kwenziwe umuntu nezinguquko esimweni somuntu, kuthinta umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu; asikho isikhathi lokhu okubili okungahlukaniswa ngaso. Ukwenza komuntu kuyaguquka, isinyathelo ngesinyathelo. Lokho kudalwa ilokho okudingwa uNkulunkulu kumuntu, futhi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uhlala uguquka futhi uqhubekele phambili. Uma ukwenza komuntu kungachezuki ezimfundisweni, lokhu kufakazela ukuthi uncike emsebenzini nasekuholweni uNkulunkulu; uma ukwenza komuntu kungaguquki noma kujula, lokhu kufakazela ukuthi ukwenza komuntu kwenziwa ngokwentando yomuntu, futhi akuyikho ukwenza kweqiniso; uma umuntu engenayo indlela ayilandelayo, lokho kusho ukuthi usewele ezandleni zikaSathane, futhi ubelokhu elawulwa uSathane, okusho ukuthi ulawulwa umoya omubi. Uma ukwenza komuntu kungajuli, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awuzukuthuthuka, futhi uma umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ungaguquki, ukungena komuntu kuzoma, lokhu akunakuguqulwa. Kuwo wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, uma umuntu ubengahlala elandela umthetho kaJehova, bekuyokusho ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ubungeke uqhubekele phambili, futhi bekungaba nzima ukuqeda le nkathi okuphilwa kuyo. Ukuba umuntu ubelokhu ebambelele esiphambanweni futhi enze ukubekezela nokuthobeka, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu bewungeke ukwazi ukuqhubekele phambili. Ukuphatha kweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha kungeqedwe phakathi kwabantu abalandela umthetho kuphela, noma ababambelela esiphambanweni nasekwazini ukubekezela nokuthobeka kuphela. Kunalokho, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uwonke uphethwa kulabo ezinsukwini zokugcina, abazi uNkulunkulu, futhi abakhululiwe emaketangweni kaSathane, futhi bazikhulula ngokugcwele ethonyeni likaSathane. Lokhu kungukuqonda

---

komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu okungevinjelwe. Kungani kuthiwa ukwenza kwalabo abasemabandleni enkolo sekuhanjelwe isikhathi? Yingoba lokho abakwenzayo akuhlangene nomsebenzi wanamuhla. ENkathini Yomusa, lokho abakwenzayo bekuyikhona, kodwa ngokwedlula kwaleso sikhathi futhi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu waguquka, ukwenza kwabo kuye ngokuya kuphelelwa yisikhathi. Kushiye umsebenzi omusha kanye nokukhanya okusha. Ngokubheka isisekelo sawo sokuqala, umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele uqhubekele phambili kwezinye ngezinyathelo eziningi ezijulayo. Kodwa labo bantu basabambeke esigabeni sokuqala somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi babambebele ezenzweni zakudala kanye nokukhanya okudala. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ungaguquka kakhulu kabi eminyakeni emithathu noma emihlanu, ngakho lungebe lukhulu kakhulu uguquko olwenzeke eminyakeni eyizi-2000? Uma umuntu engenakho ukukhanya noma ukwenza okusha, kusho ukuthi usilele emsebenzini kaMoya oNgcwele. Lokhu kuwukwahluleka komuntu; ubukhona bomsebenzi omusha kaNkulunkulu kungephikiswe ngoba, namuhla, labo abebekade benomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele basalandela izinqubo eseziphelelwe isikhathi. Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele uhlala uqhubekele phambili, futhi bonke labo abasemgudwini kaMoya oNgcwele kumele baqhubekele phambili bajule futhi baguquke, isinyathelo ngesinyathelo. Akumele lokhu kume esigabeni esisodwa. Yilabo abangawazi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele kuphele abaqhubeka nokwenza umsebenzi wakhe wokuqala, futhi bangawamukeli umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Yilabo abangalaleli kuphela abehluleka ukuzuza emsebenzini kaMoya oNgcwele. Uma ukwenza komuntu kungahambisani nomsebenzi omusha kaMoya oNgcwele, nakanjani ukwenza komuntu ngeke kuhambisane nomsebenzi wanamuhla, futhi nakanjani akuhambisani nomsebenzi wanamuhla. Labo bantu abasele emuva ngesikhathi yibo abehluleka ukufeza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyokuba ngabantu abayogcina befakazela uNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi wokuphatha uwonke, phezu kwalokho, kumele uphothulwe yileli qembu labantu. Ngoba labo abake bagcina umthetho kaJehova, kanye nalabo abake bahluphekela isiphambano, uma behluleka ukwamukela isigaba somsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina, kusho ukuthi abakwenzile nje bebewenzela ize, futhi kuyize leze. Indlela yokuchaza umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ngokucacile ekwamukeleni okwenzeka lapha namanje, beyingabambebele esikhathini sakudala. Labo abangahambisananga nomsebenzi wanamuhla, futhi abangahlukaniswanga nezenzo zanamuhla, bayilabo abaphikisana futhi abangawamukeli umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Abantu abanjalo baphikisana nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wamanje. Yize bebambebele ekukhanyeni kwakudala, lokhu akusho ukuthi bangaphikisana nokuthi abawazi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Kungani kube nalezi zingxoxo ezingaka ngokuguquka kokwenza komuntu, komehluko phakathi kokwenza okudala nokwamanje, ngokuthi kwakwenziwa kanjani ngezinkathi zakudala, nokuthi kwenziwa kanjani namuhla? Lokho kwahlukaniswa kokwenza komuntu kuhlala kukhulunywa ngakho ngoba umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele uhlala uqhubekele phambili, ngakho ukwenza komuntu kuhlala



---

kudingeka ukuthi kuguquke. Uma umuntu ehlala enamathele esigabeni esisodwa, lokhu kufakazela ukuthi akakwazi ukuhambisana nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu omusha kanye nokukhanya okusha; akufakazeli ukuthi uhlelo lokuphatha lukaNkulunkulu alukaguquki. Labo abangaphandle kwendlela kaMoya oNgcwele bahlala becabanga ukuthi benza okuyikhona, kube empeleni, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu okubo waphela kudala, futhi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele awukho kubo. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wadluliseleka kwelinye iqembu labantu kudala, iqembu ayehlose ukuqedela umsebenzi wakhe omusha kulo. Ngoba labo abakwezenkolo bayehluleka ukwamukela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu omusha, futhi babambeleva emsebenzini wakudala, ngakho uNkulunkulu ubalahlile labo bantu, futhi wenza umsebenzi Wakhe omusha kubantu abamukela lo msebenzi omusha. Laba ngabantu abasebenzisana nomsebenzi Wakhe omusha, futhi umsebenzi wokuphatha ungafezeka ngale ndlela kuphela. Ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kuhlala kuqhubekela phambili, futhi ukwenza komuntu kuhlala kukhuphukela phezulu. UNkulunkulu uhlala esebenza, futhi umuntu uhlala edinga, ukuze bobabili bafinyelele esicongweni samandla abo, uNkulunkulu nomuntu bamunye ngokugcwele. Lokhu kuyisibonakaliso sokufezwa komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi umphumela wokugcina wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu konke.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Nokwenza Komuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 158)**

Esigabeni ngasinye somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kukhona izidingo zomuntu ezihambisana nawo. Bonke labo abasemgudwini kaMoya oNgcwele baphethwe ubukhona kanye nokuqondisa kukaMoya oNgcwele, futhi labo abangekho ngaphakathi komgudu kaMoya oNgcwele bangaphansi kokulawula kukaSathane, futhi abanawo umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Abantu abasemgudwini kaMoya oNgcwele yilabo abamukela umsebenzi omusha kaNkulunkulu, labo ababambisanayo emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu omusha. Uma labo abangaphakathi kwale ndlela behlukeka ukwenza iqiniso elidingwa uNkulunkulu ngalesi sikhathi, bazoqondiswa izigwegwe, futhi okubi kakhulu ukuthi bazolahlwa uMoya oNgcwele. Labo abamukela umsebenzi omusha kaMoya oNgcwele, bazophila ngaphakathi komgudu kaMoya oNgcwele, bamukela ukunakekelwa nokuvikelwa uMoya oNgcwele. Labo abazimisele ngokwenza iqiniso bakhanyiselwa uMoya oNgcwele, futhi labo abangazimisele ngokwenza iqiniso bayaqondiswa uMoya oNgcwele, futhi bangaze bajeziswe. Ngisho noma umuntu unjani, kuncike ekutheni basemgudwini kaMoya oNgcwele, uNkulunkulu uzothwala ijoka labo bonke abamukela umsebenzi Wakhe omusha ngenxa yegama Lakhe. Labo abadumisa igama Lakhe futhi abazimisele ngokwenza amazwi Akhe bazokwamukela izibusiso Zakhe; labo abangamlaleli futhi abangawenzi amazwi Akhe bazokwamukela ukujeziswa Nguye. Abantu abasemgudwini kaMoya

---

oNgcwele yilabo abamukela umsebenzi omusha, futhi njengoba bamukela umsebenzi omusha, kumele basebenzisane noNkulunkulu ngokufanele, futhi kumele bangaziphathisi okwabahlubuki abangawenzi umsebenzi wabo. Yilokhu kuphela okudingwa uNkulunkulu kumuntu. Akunjalo kubantu abangawamukeli umsebenzi omusha: Bangaphandle komgudu koMoya oNgcwele, futhi ukuqondiswa kanye nokukhalinywa uMoya oNgcwele akusebenzi kubo. Usuku lonke, laba bantu baphila enyameni, baphila phakathi kwemiqondo yabo, futhi abakwenzayo nje kususelwa ezifundisweni ezivela ngokucubungula nocwaningo lwemiqondo yabo. Akukhona lokho okudingwa umsebenzi omusha kaMoya oNgcwele, kube kungahambisani noNkulunkulu. Labo abangawamukeli umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu bancishiwe ubukhona bukaNkulunkulu, futhi, phezu kwalokho, bantula izibusiso nokuvikelwa uNkulunkulu. Amazwi abo amaningi kanye nezenzo kubamele ezidingweni zomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele; futhi kuyimfundiso, akulona iqiniso. Izimfundiso ezinje kanye nemithetho kwanele ukuba kufakazele ukuthi ukuhlangana kwalaba bantu kuyinkolo nje kuphela; akukhona okukhethiwe, noma injongo yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ukuhlangana kwabo bonke labo abaphakathi kwabo kungabizwa ngokuthi ukuhlanganyela kwezenkolo kuphela, futhi kungebizwe ngokuthi ibandla. Lokhu kuyiqiniso elingaguquleki. Abanawo umsebenzi omusha kaMoya oNgcwele; abakwenzayo kubukeka kunephunga lenkolo, abakuphilayo kugcwele inkolo; abanabo ubukhona kanye nomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, kanti abafanelekile nawukuqondiswa nokukhanyiswa uMoya oNgcwele. Laba bantu bayizidumbu ezingenampilo, futhi bayizimpethu ezingenamoya. Abanalwazi ngokuhlubuka nokuphikisa komuntu, abanalwazi ngezenzo ezimbi zonke zomuntu, bebe bengenalwazi nhlobo ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kanye nentando kaNkulunkulu yamanje. Bonke abanalwazi, abantukazana, bawudoti ongafanele ukubizwa ngabantu abakholwayo! Akukho abakwenzayo okunegalelo ekuphatheni kukaNkulunkulu, kube kungelungise uhlelo lukaNkulunkulu. Amazwi abo kanye nezenzo kunyanyisa kakhulu, kuyadina, futhi akufanelekanga nawukuthi kuze kubalwe. Akukho okwenziwa yilabo abangekho emgudwini kaMoya oNgcwele abahlangene nomsebenzi omusha kaMoya oNgcwele. Ngenxa yalokhu, noma bengaba kuphi, abaqondiswanga uMoya oNgcwele, futhi, phezu kwakho konke, ngaphandle abakhanyiselwanga uMoya oNgcwele. Ngoba bonke bangabantu abangenalo uthando lweqiniso, futhi bayazondwa futhi bachithwe uMoya oNgcwele. Babizwa ngokuthi bangabenzi bobubi ngoba baphila enyameni, futhi benza noma yini ebathokozisayo ngaphansi kwegama likaNkulunkulu. Ngenkathi uNkulunkulu esebenza, abazisondezi Kuye ngamabomu, futhi bagijimela kwelinye icala elingahambisani Naye. Ukwahluleka komuntu ukusebenzisana noNkulunkulu kuwukuhlubuka kuNkulunkulu okukhulu ngokwakho, ngakho ngeke yini abaphikisana noNkulunkulu ngamabomu nakanjani bathole impindiselo ebafanele?

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 159)**

Kumele ufinyelele ekwazini umbono womsebenzi kaNkulunkulu futhi ubambe indlela ejwayelekile umsebenzi Wakhe ohamba ngayo. Lokhu wukungena ngendlela elungile. Uma sewazi amaqiniso ngokuphelele ngombono, ukungena kwakho kuzovikeleka ngempela; noma umsebenzi Wakhe ungashintsha kangakanani, awuzukushintsha enhliziyweni yakho, ucaceleke ngombono, futhi uzoba nomgomo ngokungena kwakho kanye nalokho okulandelayo. Ngaleyo ndlela, konke oke wabhekana nakho kanye nolwazi olungaphakathi kuwe kuzokhula ngokujulile futhi kucwengisiswe. Uma sewuqonda konke ngokugcwele, ngeke ubhekana nokulahlekelwa empilweni, futhi ngeke uduke. Uma ungakazazi lezi zigaba zokusebenza, uzobhekana nokulahlekelwa esinyathelweni ngasinye, futhi kuyokuthatha ngaphezu kwezinsuku ezimbalwa nje ukuguqula izinto, futhi ngeke ukwazi ukungena endleleni efanele ngisho emasontweni ambalwa nje. Ngabe lokhu akuzukubambezela? Kunokungena okuningi ngendlela eyiyo kanye nalezo zenzo okumele uzazi ngokugcwele, futhi kumele ubambe amaphuzu amaningi amayelana nombono womsebenzi Wakhe, njengokubaluleka komsebenzi Wakhe wokunqoba, indlela elungiswayo ngomuso, okumele kufinyelelwe kukho ngolwazi lwalokho oke wabhekana nakho ngaphambili ngezilingo nezinhlopheko, ukubaluleka kokwahlulela nokusolwa, imigomo yomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, kanye nemigomo yokulungisisa kaye nokunqoba. Lokhu kungamaqiniso ombono. Izigaba ezintathu ezisele zomsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho, iNkathi Yomusa, kanye neNkaathi Yombuso, kanjalo nobufakazi bangomuso. Lawa ngamaqiniso amayelana nombono, futhi abaluleke kakhulu, kanti futhi amqoka. Njengamanje, kuningi kakhulu okumele ungene kukho bese ukwenze, futhi manje sekwendlalwe kakhulu futhi kwacaciswa kakhulu. Uma ungenalo ulwazi ngala maqiniso, lokho kuwubufakazi bokuthi awukangeni. Esikhathini esiningi, ulwazi lomuntu ngeqiniso luba phansi kakhulu; umuntu uyehluleka ukwenza amaqiniso ayisisekelo athile futhi akazi ukuthi angabhekana kanjani nezinto eziwubala. Isizathu sokuthi umuntu ehluleke ukwenza iqiniso ukuthi isimo sakhe singesokuhlubuka, nangenxa yokuthi ulwazi lwakhe ngomsebenzi wanamuhla luncane kakhulu futhi lubheke uhlangothi olulodwa. Ngakho, akusiwo umsebenzi olula kumuntu ukulungisiswa. Ukuhlubuka kwakhe kukhulu kakhulu, futhi ugcina isimo sakho sakudala kakhulu; uyehluleka ukuma ohlangothini lweqiniso, futhi uyehluleka ukwenza ngisho iqiniso elibonakala ngokusobala. Abantu abanjalo ngeke basindiswe futhi bayilabo abangakanqotshwa. Uma ukungena kwakho kungenamininingwane noma izinhloso, ukukhula kuzoza kuwe kancane kancane. Uma ukungena kwakho kungenalo ngisho elincane iqiniso, ukulandela kwakho kuyize. Uma ungakuqaphile okuwumgogodla weqiniso, uzohlala ungashintshile. Ukukhula kwempilo yomuntu kanye nokushintsha kwesimo sakhe konke kwenzeka ngokungena kokungokoqobo futhi, phezu kwakho konke, ngokungena kabanzi kulokho umuntu ake adlula kukho. Uma

---

unokuningi oke wabhekana nakho ngesikhathi ungena, futhi unolwazi oluningi olungolwempela kanye nokungena, isimo sakho sizoshintsha ngokushesha. Noma ngabe njengamanje awukacacelwa ngokwenza, kumele okungenani ucacelwe ngemibono yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Uma kungenjalo, awusoze wakwazi ukungena, futhi ngeke uze ukwazi ukwenza njalo ngaphandle uma unolwazi lokuqala ngeqiniso. Uma ukhanyiselwe uMoya oNgcwele kuphela kulokho oke wadlula kukho, uyokwazi ukuqonda kabanzi ngeqiniso futhi ungene ngokujulile. Kumele uwazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umehluko Phakathi Kwenkonzo KaNkulunkulu Osesimweni Somuntu Kanye Nomsebenzi Womuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 160)**

Emuva kokudalwa kwesintu ekuqaleni, kwakungama-Israyeli asebenza njengesisekelo somsebenzi, futhi u-Israyeli ewonke wawuyisisekelo somsebenzi kaJehova emhlabeni. Umsebenzi kaJehova kwakuwukuhola nokwelusa umuntu ngokuqondile ngokubeka imithetho ukuze umuntu akwazi ukuphila impilo ejwayelekile nokudumisa uJehova ngendlela ejwayelekile emhlabeni. UNkulunkulu eNkathini Yomthetho wayengabonwa futhi angathintwa muntu. Wayehola umuntu owayekhohlakaliswe uSathane nje, futhi wayekhona ukuze ayalele futhi eluse laba bantu, ukuze amazwi awakhuluma ayengawomthetho, nemiya lelo kanye nolwazi olujwayelekile ngokuphila impilo njengomuntu kuphela, kwakungasiwo wonke amaqiniso anika umuntu ukuphila. Ama-Israyeli ngaphansi kobuholi Bakhe ayengewona lawo akhohlakaliswe ngokujulile uSathane. Umsebenzi Wakhe womthetho wawusesigabeni sokuqala ngqa somsebenzi wensindiso, ukuqala komsebenzi wensindiso, futhi kwakungahlangene nhlobo nokushintsha isimo sempilo yomuntu. Ngakho, sasingekho isidingo somsebenzi wensindiso ekuqaleni okwakumele awenze ukuze abe yinyama ngokomsebenzi Wakhe wakwa-Israyeli. Ngale ndlela wayedinga indlela, okuyithuluza angaxhumana nomuntu ngalo. Ngakho, kwaqubuka phakathi kwabantu labo ababekhuluma futhi besebenzela uJehova, futhi amadodana omuntu kanye nabaprofethi baqala ukusebenzela umuntu ngale ndlela. Amadodana omuntu asebenza phakathi kwabantu esikhundleni sikaJehova. Ukubizwa Nguye kusho ukuthi labo bantu babeka imithetho egameni likaJehova futhi babengabapristi phakathi kwabantu bakwa-Israyeli; abantu abanjalo babengabapristi ababeqashwe, bevikelwe uJehova, futhi besebenza ngoMoya kaJehova; babengabaholi phakathi kwabantu futhi besebenzela uJehova ngokuqondile. Abaprofethi, kolunye uhlangothi, babeyilabo ababezinikele ekukhulumeni egameni likaJehova kubantu bamazwe onke kanye nezinhlango. Babephinde babe yilabo ababeprofetha ngomsebenzi kaJehova. Kungaba amadodana omuntu noma abaprofethi, bonke babekhuliswe uMoya kaJehova Uqobo futhi babesebenzele uJehova okubo. Phakathi kwabantu, kwakukhona labo ababemele

---

uJehova ngqo; babesebenze ngoba babekhuliswe uJehova futhi kwakungeve kungenxa yokuthi babeyinyama uMoya oNgcwele ayebe umuntu kuyo. Ngakho, yize babekhuluma ngokufanayo egameni likaNkulunkulu, lawo madodana omuntu nabaprofethi beNkathi Yomthetho babengesiyi inyama kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. NgeNkathi Yomusa kwenzeka okuphambana nalokho futhi esigabeni sokugcina, umsebenzi wensindiso nowokwahlulela umuntu wenziwa uNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu Uqobo, ngakho asibanga khona isidingo sokuvusa abaprofethi kanye namadodana ayezosebenza egameni Lakhe. Emehlweni abantu, awukho umehluko otheni phakathi komongo nendlela yokusebenza kwabo. Futhi yilesi isizathu sokuthi umuntu ahlale edidekile ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu nalowo wabaprofethi nowamadodana nomuntu. Ukuvela kukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kwakufana nokwabaprofethi kanye namadodana omuntu. Futhi uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu wayejwayeleke kakhulu futhi ekholakala ngaphezu kwabaprofethi. Ngakho umuntu wehluleka impela ukwahlukanisa phakathi kwakho. Umuntu ugxila kulokho okubonakalayo, futhi uhlala engazi nhlobo, yize kokubili umsebenzi nokukhuluma, kunomehluko omkhulu. Ngenxa yokungakwazi komuntu ukwahlukanisa, umuntu akakwazi ukwahlukanisa izinto ezilula, futhi akakwazi nokwahlukanisa phakathi kwento enkulu. Amagama nomsebenzi wabaprofethi kanye nalabo abasetshenziswa uMoya oNgcwele babenza umsebenzi womuntu bebonke, benza umsebenzi Wakhe njengezidalwa ezidalweyo, kanye nokwenza lokho okumele kwenziwe umuntu. Nokho, amazwi nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kwakuwukuqhuba imisebenzi Yakhe. Yize isimo Sakhe sangaphandle kwakungesesidalwa esakhiwe, umsebenzi Wakhe wawungesikho ukuqhubezela umsebenzi Wakhe kodwa owenkonzo Yakhe. Igama elithi “umsebenzi” lisetshenziselwa izidalwa ezidalweyo, kube elithi “inkonzo” lisetshenziselwa inyama kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Lokhu kungumehluko obalulekile phakathi kwalokhu okubili, futhi lokhu okubili akunakushintshisana. Umsebenzi womuntu uphathelene nomsebenzi wakhe kuphela, kube umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kungukuphatha, nokuqhuba inkonzo Yakhe. Ngakho, yize abaphostoli abaningi babesetshenziswa uMoya oNgcwele futhi abaprofethi babegcwalisiwe Ngaye, umsebenzi kanye namazwi kwakungawokwenza umsebenzi wawo kuphela njengesidalwa esidalwe. Yize iziprofetho zabo zingase zibe ngaphezu kwendlela yokuphila okukhulunywa ngayo kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, futhi ngisho ubuntu babo babeqa lokho kukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, babenza umsebenzi wabo, kanye nokungagcwaliswa kwenkonzo. Umsebenzi womuntu umayelana nomsebenzi womuntu, futhi kuyinto umuntu angafinyelela kuyo. Nokho, inkonzo eqhutshwa uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uphathelene nokuphatha Kwakhe, futhi umuntu angakwazi ukufinyelela kukho. Ukuthi ngabe uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uyakhuluma, uyasebenza, noma ubonakala ngezimangaliso, wenza umsebenzi omkhulu kakhulu ngaphakathi kokuphatha Kwakhe, futhi umsebenzi onjalo ungenziwe umuntu esikhundleni Sakhe. Umsebenzi womuntu ukwenza

---

umsebenzi wakhe kuphela odalwe esigabeni esithile somsebenzi wokuphatha kaNkulunkulu. Ngaphandle kokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu, okusho ukuthi, uma inkonzo kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu bekufanele ilahleke, kanjalo nomsebenzi walokho okudaliwe. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ekuqhubeni inkonzo Yakhe ukuphatha umuntu, ekubeni umsebenzi womuntu ngukwenza umsebenzi wakhe ngokwezibopho zakhe zokuhlangabezana noMdali futhi kungethathwe ngokuthi ukuqhuba inkonzo yakhe. Empeleni kumongo kaNkulunkulu, okusho ukuthi, uMoya Wakhe, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ukuphatha Kwakhe, kodwa uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ugqoke okungaphandle kwalokho okudaliwe, umsebenzi Wakhe ukuqhuba inkonzo Yakhe. Noma ngabe wenza muphi umsebenzi ekuqhubeni inkonzo Yakhe, futhi konke umuntu angakwenza ukwenza okusemandleni akhe onke okuyingxenye yokuphatha kwakhe nokungaphansi kobuholi Bakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umehluko Phakathi Kwenkonzo KaNkulunkulu Osesimweni Somuntu Kanye Nomsebenzi Womuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 161)**

ENkathini Yomusa, uJesu wakhuluma futhi wenza umsebenzi omkhulu. Wayehluka kangakanani kuno-Isaya? Wayehluka kangakanani noDaniyeli? Ngabe wayengumprofethi? Kungani kuthiwa unguKristu? Yini umehluko phakathi kwabo? Bonke babengamadoda ayekhulume amazwi, futhi amazwi abo ayefuna ukufana kumuntu. Bonke babekhuluma futhi benze umsebenzi. Abaprofethi bakwiTestamente Elidala baprofetha, futhi ngokufanayo, noJesu wayengakwazi ukwenza lokho. Kungani kunjalo? Umehluko lapha ususelwa kuhlobo lomsebenzi. Ukuze wahlukanise kulolu daba, akumele ubheke uhlobo lwenyama, noma ubheke ukujula noma ukungakholakali kwamazwi akhe. Kumele uqale ngokubheka umsebenzi wakhe kanye nomthelela womsebenzi wakhe onawo kumuntu. Iziphrofetho ezakhulunywa abaprofethi ngaleso sikhathi azinikanga ukuphila komuntu, futhi imiyalezo eyatholwa yilabo abanjengo-Isaya noDaniyeli kwakuyiziphrofetho nje, kungasiyo indlela yokuphila. Uma kwakungeve kungenxa yesambulo sikaJehova, akekho umuntu owayengenza lowo msebenzi, ongeke wenziwe ngabantu. NoJesu wakhuluma kakhulu, kodwa lawo mazwi ayeyindlela yokuphila umuntu ayengathola indlela yokuphila ngawo. Lokhu kusho ukuthi, okokuqala, wayekwazi ukunika umuntu ukuphila, ngoba uJesu ungukuphila; okwesibili, wayekwazi ukubuyisela emuva ukuchezuka komuntu; okwesithathu, umsebenzi Wakhe walandela okaJehova ukuze kuqhubeka isikhathi; okwesine, wayekwazi ukuqonda izidingo zomuntu ngaphakathi futhi eqonda lokho okuntulwa umuntu; okwesihlanu, wayekwazi ukuholela esikhathini esisha futhi avale endala. Yingakho ebizwa ngoNkulunkulu noKristu; akungoba ehlukile kuno-Isaya kuphela kodwa wehlukile kunabo bonke abanye abaprofethi. Masibheke u-Isaya siqhathanise nomsebenzi

---

wabaprofethi. Okokuqala, wayengakwazi ukunika umuntu ukuphila; okwesibili, wayengakwazi ukudlulisela umuntu esikhathini esisha. Wayesebenza ngaphansi kobuholi bukaJehova futhi wayengakwazi ukudlulisela umuntu esikhathini esisha. Okwesithathu, ayekhulume ngakho kwakungaphezu kokuqonda kwakhe. Wayethola izambulo ezazivela kuMoya kaNkulunkulu ngqo, futhi abanye babengaqondi, noma sebelalelile. Lezi zinto ezimbalwa zizodwa zazanele ukufakazela ukuthi amazwi akhe ayengasezona iziprofetho, engengaphezu komsebenzi owenziwa kuJehova. Nokho, wayehluleka ukumela uJehova ngokugcwele. Wayeyinceku kaJehova, ithuluzi lomsebenzi kaJehova. Wayenza umsebenzi ngeNkathi Yomthetho futhi enza umsebenzi kaJehova; akasebenzanga ngaphezu kweNkathi Yomthetho. Kwelinye icala, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wehluka. Wedlula umsebenzi kaJehova; Wasebenza njengoNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu futhi wabethelwa ukuze ahlenge isintu sonke. Okusho ukuthi, wenza umsebenzi ongekho emsebenzini owenziwa uJehova. Lokhu kwaba ukudlulisela abantu esikhathini esisha. Esinye isimo ngesokuthi wayekwazi ukukhuluma lokho okwakungenziwe umuntu. Umsebenzi Wakhe wawungumsebenzi ophakathi kokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu futhi ubandakanya isintu sisonke. Wayengasebenzi kubantu abambalwa kuphela, kanjalo nomsebenzi Wakhe kwakungasikho ukuhola abantu abambalwa. Mayelana nokuthi uNkulunkulu waba sesimweni somuntu, nendlela uMoya ayeletha izambulo ngayo ngaleso sikhathi, nokuthi uMoya wawudlulela kanjani kumuntu ukuze wenze umsebenzi, lokhu kuwumsebenzi umuntu ayengenakuwubona noma awuthinte. Kunzima impela ukuthi la maqiniso asebenze njengobufakazi bokuthi unguNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Ngakho, umehluko ungenziwa phakathi kwamazwi kanye nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ongephatheke kumuntu. Yilokhu kuphela okungokwangempela. Imbangela yalokhu ukuthi izindaba zoMoya azibonakali kuwe futhi azaziwa ngokucacile uNkulunkulu Uqobo kuphela, futhi hhayi ngisho noNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ngokwenyama ukwazi konke; ungaqinisekisa kuphela ukuthi unguNkulunkulu ngomsebenzi awenzile. Ngomsebenzi Wakhe, kungabonakala ukuthi, kuqala, ukwazi ukuvula isikhathi esisha; okwesibili, ukwazi ukuhlinzeka ngokuphila kumuntu futhi akhombise umuntu indlela okumele ayilandele. Lokhu kwanele ukuze kubonakale ukuthi UnguNkulunkulu Uqobo. Okungenani, umsebenzi awenzayo ungamela uMoya kaNkulunkulu, futhi lowo msebenzi ungathathwa ngokuthi unguMoya kaNkulunkulu ongaphakathi Kwakhe. Njengoba umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ungokudlulisela umuntu esikhathini esisha, ukuhola umsebenzi omusha, futhi uvule indawo entsha, le migomo embalwa iyodwa yanele ukuze kubonakale ukuthi unguNkulunkulu Uqobo. Ngakho lokhu kumenza ehluke kuno-Isaya, uDaniyeli, kanye nabanye abaphrofethi abakhulu. U-Isaya, uDaniyeli, kanye nabanye babeyizifundiswa futhi belandela usiko; babengamadoda amangalisayo ayeholwa uJehova. Inyama kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu nayo yayinolwazi olukhulu futhi yayingawuswele umqondo, kodwa ubuntu Bakhe babujwayelekile impela. Wayengumuntu

---

ojwayelekile, futhi iso lenyama lalingenakwahlukanisa ubuntu obukhethekile Ngaye noma libone utho ebuntwini Bakhe olwalwehlukile kwabanye. Wayengenawo amandla amakhulu ayengajwayelekile noma ongavamile, futhi wayengenayo noma iyiphi imfundo ephekeme, ulwazi, noma imfundiso. Impilo ayekhuluma ngayo kanye nendlela ayahamba ngayo wayengayitholanga emfundisweni, olwazini, ngalokho abhekane nakho ngokwedlule, noma ngokukhuliswa ekhaya. Kunalokho, kwakuwumsebenzi kaMoya oqondile, okungumsebenzi wenyama esesimweni somuntu. Ngoba umuntu akanayo imizwa eminingi kaNkulunkulu, futhi ikakhulukazi ngoba lokhu kuqonda kwakhiwa okuningi okungaqondakali nokungaphezu kwemvelo yomuntu, emehlweni omuntu, uNkulunkulu ojwayelekile onobuthakathaka bomuntu, owayengenakuqonda izimpawu nezimangaliso, kuqinisekisiwe ukuthi akasiye uNkulunkulu. Akusiwo amaphutha okuqonda komuntu lawa? Uma inyama kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu beyingajwayelekile kumuntu, pho bekungashiwo kanjani ukuthi waphenduka inyama? Ukuba yinyama kungukuba ngojwayelekile, umuntu ojwayelekile; ukuba Wayebe isidalwa esehlukile, wayengeke abe yinyama. Ukufakazela ukuthi uyinyama, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kwakudingeka ukuthi abe nenyama ejwayelekile. Lokhu kwakwenzelwa ukugcwalisa ukubaluleka kokuba ngumuntu. Nokho, kwakungenjalo kubaprofethi namadodana omuntu. Babengamadoda ayeneziphiwo futhi esetshenziswa uMoya oNgcwele; emehlweni omuntu, ubuntu babo babubukhulu impela, futhi babenza okuningi okwakungaphezu kobuntu objwayelekile. Ngenxa yalesi sizathu, umuntu wayebathatha ngokuthi banguNkulunkulu. Manje nonke kufanele nikuqonde ngokucacile lokhu, ngoba bekulokhu kuwudaba obeludida abantu abaningi ezinkathini ezedlule. Phezu kwalokho, ukuba sesiswemi somuntu kukaNkulunkulu yikho okuyimfihlo kakhulu kunakho konke, futhi ukuba sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu yikho okunzima kakhulu ukuthi umuntu akwamukele. Engikushoyo kudala ukuthi kugcwaliseke umsebenzi wakho kanye nokuqonda izimfihlakalo zokuba nesimo somuntu kukaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kuphathelene nokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu, embonweni. Ukuqonda le ntando kwakho kuzokusiza ukuze uthola ulwazi ngombono, okuwukuthi, ukuphathwa komsebenzi. Ngale ndlela, uzokwazi ukuqonda umsebenzi okumele wenziwe abantu abehlukene. Yize la mazwi engakukhombisi indlela, asewusizo olukhulu ekungeneni kwakho, ngoba ukuphila kwenu manje kuntula umbono, futhi lokhu kuzoba isihibe esikhulu esikuvimba ekungeneni. Uma bewungakuqondi lokhu, akuzoba khona okukugququzela ukuthi ungangeni. Futhi lokhu okulandelayo kungenza uwugcwalise kanjani umsebenzi wakho ngamandla akho wonke?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umehluko Phakathi Kwenkonzo KaNkulunkulu Osesimweni Somuntu Kanye Nomsebenzi Womuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 162)**



---

Abanye abantu bazobuza, “Uyini umehluko phakathi komsebenzi owenziwe nguNkulunkulu onesimo somuntu nalowo wabaprofethi nabaphostoli bezinkathi ezedlule? UDavide naye wayebizwa ngeNkosi, kanjalo noJesu, yize umsebenzi ebebewenza bewehlukile, bebebizwa ngento efanayo. Kungani ubuza ukuthi, bebengafani yini? Okwabonwa nguJohane kwaba ngumbono, lowo owavela kuMoya oNgcwele, wakwazi ukusho amazwi ayehloswe ukushiwo uMoya oNgcwele, kungani uJohane engafani noJesu?” Amazwi akhulunywe nguJesu akwazile ukumela uNkulunkulu ngokugcwele emela nemisebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngokuphelele. UJohane wabona umbono, kanti ubengakwazi ukumela ngokuphelele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Kungani uJohane, uPetru kanye noPawulu bakhuluma amazwi amaningi—njengoJesu—kodwa bebe bengafani noJesu? Ngabe kungenxa yokuthi umsebenzi abebewenza bewungafani. UJesu ubemele uMoya kaNkulunkulu, futhi enguMoya kaNkulunkulu obusebenza ngqo. Wenze umsebenzi wenkathi entsha, umsebenzi ongakaze wenziwe ngumuntu ngaphambilini. Uvule indlela entsha, umele uJehova waze wamela noNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. Kanti ngoPetru, uPawulu noDavide, kungakhathalekile ukuthi babebizwa ngani, bebemele nje ukubonakala kwesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, futhi babethunywe nguJesu noma nguJehova. Manje noma ungakanani umsebenzi abawenzile noma ngabe zingakanani izimangaliso abazenzile bebelokhu beyizidalwa nje zikaNkulunkulu bengakwazi ukumela uMoya kaNkulunkulu. Basebenza egameni likaNkulunkulu noma ngemva kokuthunywa nguNkulunkulu; ngaphezu kwalokho, basebenza ezinkathini ezaqalwa uJesu noma uJehova, nomsebenzi abawenza ubungehlukene. Bebeyizidalwa nje zikaNkulunkulu. ETestamenteni Elidala, abaprofethi abanengi bebakhuluma ngokubikezela, noma babhale izincwadi zesiprofetho. Akekho othe babenguNkulunkulu, kodwa masinyane nje lapho uJesu eqala ukusebenza, uMoya kaNkulunkulu waba nobufakazi Ngaye njengoNkulunkulu. Kungani kunjalo? Kulesi sigaba kufanele ukuba usuyazi vele! Ngaphambilini abaphostoli nabaprofethi babhala izincwadi ezithize, benza neziprofetho eziningi. Kamuva, abantu bakhetha ezinye zazo ukuzifaka eBhayibhelini, ezinye zalahleka. Njengoba kunabantu abathi yonke into ekhulunywe yiyo ivele kuMoya oNgcwele, kungani okunye kwakho kubonakala kukuhle, okunye kwakho kubonakala kukubi? Futhi kungani okunye kwakhethwa, okunye kwangakhethwa? Uma ngabe ngempela bekungamazwi akhulunywe uMoya oNgcwele, kungadingeka ukuba abantu bawakhetha? Kungani amagama akhulunywe nguJesu nomsebenzi awenzile uhlukile emaVangelini omane? Ngabe lokhu akulona yini iphutha lalabo abawabhalile. Abanye abantu bangabuza, “Njengoba izincwadi ezibhalwe nguPawulu nabanye ababhali beTestamente Elisha nomsebenzi abawenzile ingxenye yawo ivele ngentando yomuntu, futhi kuxutshwe nemiqondo yomuntu, manje ngabe akukho yini ukungcola komuntu kulawo mazwi Wena (Nkulunkulu) owakhulumayo namuhla? Ngabe ngempela awaquethe lutho oluyimiqondo yabantu?” Lesi sigaba somsebenzi owenziwe nguNkulunkulu wehluke kakhulu kulowo owenziwa nguPawulu nabaphostoli kanye nabaprofethi abanengi. Akukhona nje ukuthi

---

kunomehluko ekubonakaleni kwabo, kodwa kakhulu kunomehluko emsebenzini owenziwe. Ngemva kokuba uPawulu ashaywa wawa phansi, ewela phambi kweNkosi, ubeholwa nguMoya oNgcwele ukuba asebenze, waba ngothunyiweyo. Ngakho wabhalela amabandla izincwadi, zonke lezi zincwadi zalandela izimfundiso zikaJesu. UPawulu wayethunywe yiNkosi ukuba azosebenza egameni leNkosi uJesu, kodwa ngenkathi uNkulunkulu eza Ngokwakhe, akazange asebenze ngaphansi kwanoma yiliphi igama, wangamela muntu kodwa wamela uMoya kaNkulunkulu emsebenzini Wakhe. UNkulunkulu weza ukuzokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe Ngokwakhe: Akazange apheleliswe ngumuntu, kanti nomsebenzi Wakhe awenziwanga ngezimfundiso zanoma yimuphi umuntu. Kulesi sigaba somsebenzi uNkulunkulu akaholi ngokukhuluma ngolwazi Lwakhe uqobo, kodwa kunalokho wenza umsebenzi Wakhe Ngokwakhe, ngalokho anakho. Isibonelo, ukuvivinywa kwabenzi bomsebenzi, izikhathi zokusolwa, ukuvivinywa ngokufa, izikhathi zokuthanda uNkulunkulu.... Lo yiwo wonke umsebenzi ongakaze wenziwe ngaphambilini, futhi ngumsebenzi wenkathi yamanje, kunokuba ngumsebenzi wolwazi lomuntu. Emazwini engiwakhulumile, yimaphi awulwazi lwabantu? Ngabe awaphumi wonke ngqo kuMoya, futhi ngabe awakhishwanga nguMoya? Ukuthi nje isimilo sakho sibuthakathaka kangangoba awukwazi ukubona iqiniso! Indlela okwenzeka ngayo empilweni engikhuluma ngayo ukuhola indlela, futhi akukaze kukhulunywe ngayo nayinoma ngubani ngaphambilini, noma ngabe ubani umuntu oke wayazi le ndlela, noma owayelazi leli qiniso. Ngaphambi kokuba ngikhulume lawa mazwi, akekho oke wawakhuluma. Akekho oke wakhuluma ngalolu lwazi, noma oke wakhuluma ngaleyo mininingwane, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho akekho oke waveza izimo ezinjalo ukwembula lezi zinto. Akekho oke wahola indlela engiyiholayo namuhla, kanti uma ngabe beyiholwa ngumuntu, bekungeke kube yindlela entsha. Ake ubheke uPawulu noPetru, njengesibonelo. Babengenakho ababehlangene nakho okungokwabo ngaphambi kokuba uJesu ahole indlela. Bekungemva kokuba uJesu ahole indlela lapho bezwa khona amazwi ayekhulunywa nguJesu, nendlela eyayiholwa Nguye; kulokhu bafunda lukhulu, babhala nezincwadi. Ngakho, ulwazi lomuntu alufani nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kanti umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awufani nolwazi oluchazwe yimiqondo nolwazi lwabantu. Sengisho, izikhathi eziningi, ukuthi namuhla ngihola indlela entsha, nokuthi ngenza nomsebenzi omusha, futhi umsebenzi Wami namazwi Ami kwehlukile kulokho okwakukhulunywa ngoJohane nabo bonke abanye abaprofethi. Angikaze ngiqale ngokuthola ulwazi bese nginitshela lona—lokho akunjalo impela. Uma ngabe bekunjalo, ngabe lokho akuzange kunibambezele kudala kakhulu? Esikhathini esedlule, ulwazi abaningi ababekhuluma ngalo, nalo lwadunyiswa, kodwa onke amazwi abo akhulunywa nje asekelwe phezu kowalabo ababizwa ngabantu bakamoya. Abazange bahole indlela, kodwa kwavela olwazini lwabo, kwavela nakulokho abakubonile, nasolwazini lwabo. Okunye bekuyimiqondo yabo, okunye kuyilokho abakwaziyo nabakufingqile. Namuhla, uhlobo lomsebenzi Wami lwehluke kakhulu

---

kweyabo. Angikaze ngikwazi ukuholwa ngabanye, noma ngamukele ukupheleliswa ngabanye. Ngaphezu kwalokho, konke lokho engikushilo ngakujwayela akufani nokwanoma ubani, futhi akukaze kukhulunywe muntu. Namuhla, ngale kokuthi ungubani, umsebenzi wakho wenziwa phezu kwesisekelo samagama engiwakhulumayo. Ngaphandle kwalawa mazwi nomsebenzi, ubani ongakwazi ukuthola ulwazi lwalezi zinto (ukulingwa kwabenzi bomsebenzi, izikhathi zokusolwa...), nokuthi ngubani ongakwazi ukukhuluma ngalolu lwazi? Awukwazi ngempela ukubona lokhu? Noma ngabe yisiphi isinyathelo somsebenzi, emva nje kokuba amazwi Ami asekhulunyiwe, usungaqala ukwakha ubudlelwane ngokuhambelana namazwi Ami, usebenze ngokulandela wona, futhi akuyona indlela leyo noma ubani wenu ake wacabanga ngayo. Usuhambe waze wafika lapha, awukwazi yini ukubona umbuzo ocacile futhi olula kangaka? Akuyona indlela ecatshangwe ngomunye le, noma esekwe kulowo owake waba othize kokukamoya. Yindlela entsha le, futhi namazwi amaningi ake akhulunywa nguJesu awasasebenzi. Engikushoyo umsebenzi wokuvula ukuqala kwenkathi entsha, futhi umsebenzi ozimele wodwa; umsebenzi engiwezayo namazwi engiwakhulumayo, kusha konke. Ngabe lo akuwona umsebenzi omusha wanamuhla? Umsebenzi kaJesu nawo ubufana nalo. Umsebenzi Wakhe ubuhlukile kulowo wabantu abasethempelini, nakanjalo futhi ubuhlukile emsebenzini wabaFarisi, futhi awuzange ufane nakancane nje nalowo owenziwa yiyo bonke abantu bakwa-Israyeli. Ngemva kokuwubona, abantu abakwazanga ukuthatha izinqumo: “Ngabe wenziwe nguNkulunkulu ngempela?” UJesu akazange abambelele emthethweni kaJehova; ngenkathi wayeza ukuzofundisa abantu, konke lokho ayekukhuluma kwakukusha futhi kwehlukile kulokho okwashiwo abangcwele kanye nabaprofethi basemandulo beTestamente Elidala, ngakho ngenxa yalokhu, abantu basala bengaqondi kahle. Yilokhu okwenza ukuthi kube nzima ukubhekana nomuntu. Ngaphambi kokwamukela lesi sigaba esisha somsebenzi, indlela leyo ehanjwe yiningi lenu bekungukuzijwayeza nokungena esisekelweni salabo abake baba abathize kokukamoya. Kodwa namuhla, umsebenzi engiwezayo wehluke kakhulu, ngakho awukwazi ukunquma ukuba ngabe ufanele noma awufanele. Angikhathali ngokuthi iyiphi indlela oke wayihamba ngaphambilini, noma nginake ukuba udle “ukudla” kukabani, noma ubani omthathe “njengoyihlo.” Njengoba ngizile ngaletsa umsebenzi omusha ukuqondisa abantu, bonke labo abangilandelayo kufanele benze ngokuhambelana nalokho engikushoyo. Noma ngabe “umndeni” ovela kuwona unamandla kanganani, kufanele ungilandele, ungenzi ngokwemikhuba yakho yakudala, “usingayihlo” kufanele adede, wena uze phambi kukaNkulunkulu wakho uzothola isabelo sakho esikufanele. Ukuphelela kwakho kusezandleni Zami, kanti awufanele ukunikela kakhulu inkolo ephuphuthekile kusingayihlo; ngeke akwazi ukukulawula ngokuphelele. Umsebenzi wanamuhla uvelela wodwa. Konke lokho engikushoyo namuhla kusobala ukuthi akusekeliwe esisekelweni sakudala; wukuqala kabusha, kanti uma uthi kudalwe yisandla somuntu, khona-ke uyilowo oyimpumputhe ngendlela yokuthi ngeke asindiseke!

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 163)**

U-Isaya, uHezekeli, uMose, uDavide, u-Abrahama, noDaniyeli bebengabaholi noma abaprofethi abakhethiweyo phakathi kwabantu bakwa-Israyeli. Kungani babengabizwa ngoNkulunkulu? Kungani uMoya oNgcwele ungafakazanga ngabo? Kungani uMoya oNgcwele ufakaze ngoJesu masinyane nje emva kokuqala umsebenzi Wakhe waqala wakhuluma amazwi Akhe. Kungani uMoya oNgcwele ungafakazanga ngabanye? Lawo, madoda abesenyameni, wonke abebizwa “ngeNkosi.” Ngaphandle kokuthi abe bizwani, umsebenzi wawumele ubukhona noqobo lwawo, kanti ubukhona noqobo lwawo kumele ukuthi angobani. Uqobo lwabo aluhlobani namagama abo; lumelwe yilokho olukushoyo, nalokho abakuphilile. ETestamenteni Elidala, bekungekho okuvelele ngokubizwa ngeNkosi, kanti umuntu ubengabizwa nganoma iyiphi indlela, kodwa ubuqobo bakhe nobuyena bemvelo yakhe bekungena kuguqulwa. Phakathi kwalabo boKristu bamanga, abaprofethi bamanga nabakhohlisi, abekho yini labo ababizwa ngoNkulunkulu? Kungani bengeyena uNkulunkulu? Ngenxa yokuthi abakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Ngokwemvelo bangabantu, abakhohlisi babantu, hhayi uNkulunkulu, ngakho abanakho ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu. Ingabe uDavide wayengabizwa ngeNkosi yini phakathi kwezizwe eziyishumi nambili? UJesu naye wayebizwa ngeNkosi, kungani kunguJesu yedwa owayebizwa ngoNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu? Ngabe uJeremiya wayengaziwa njengeNdodana yomuntu naye? UJesu Yena, ngabe Naye wabe aziwa njengeNdodana yomuntu? Kungani uJesu wabethelwa endaweni kaNkulunkulu? Akukhona ukuthi uqobo Lwakhe lwaluhlukile? Akukhona ukuthi umsebenzi ayewenza wawuhlukile? Ngabe isihloko sinendaba? Yize uJesu wayebizwa nangokuthi uyiNdodana yomuntu, ubengowokuqala ukuba uNkulunkulu othathe umzimba womuntu, weza ukuzozithathela amandla, nokuphetha umsebenzi wokuhlenga. Lokhu kufakazela ukuthi wayengubani kanye nesimo sikaJesu esasingafani nesabanye ababebizwa nabo ngeNdodana yomuntu. Namuhla, ngubani owenu ongaba nesibindi sokuthi onke amazwi akhulunywe yilabo ababesetshenziswa nguMoya oNgcwele ebe evela kuMoya oNgcwele? Ngabe ukhona ongasho lezo zinto? Uma uzisho, kungani-ke incwadi yesiprofetho sika-Ezra yalahlwa, futhi kungani isenzeko esifanayo senziwa ezincwadini zalabo abangcwele nabaprofethi basendulo? Uma ngabe bonke bavele kuMoya oNgcwele manje kungani unesibindi sokukhetha ukwenza umathanda kanje? Ngabe uyafaneleka yini ukukhetha umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele? Izindaba eziningi ezazivela kwa-Israyeli nazo zalahlwa. Uma ngabe ukholelwa ukuthi le mibhalo yakudala yayivele kuMoya oNgcwele, kungani ke eminye yemibhalo yalahlwa? Uma ngabe yonke yayivele kuMoya oNgcwele, kufanele igcinwe yonke, ithunyelwe kubazalwane nodade ezinkonzweni ukuze bayifunde. Akufanele ukuba ikhethwe futhi ilahlwe ngentando yabantu; akulungile ukwenza njalo. Ukuthi ulwazi lukaPawulu noJohane beluxutshwe

---

nokubona kwabo akusho ukuthi ulwazi lwabo luvela kuSathane, kodwa ukuthi nje bebenezinto ezivela olwazini lwabo ngokwabo nangokubona kwabo. Ulwazi lwabo belumayelana nesendlalela solwazi lwangempela lwangaleso sikhathi, ubani ongasho ngokuzethemba ukuthi konke kuvele kuMoya oNgcwele? Uma ngabe iVangeli lezincwadi ezine lonke livele kuMoya, manje kungani uMathewu, uMarku, uLuka noJohane besho izinto ezingefani ngomsebenzi kaJesu? Uma ungakhulwa yilokhu, bheka izindaba eBhayibhelini ngendlela uPetru ayiphika ngayo kathathu iNkosi: Bonke behlukene, futhi omunye nomunye unezimpawu zakhe. Abaningi abangenalo ulwazi bathi, “UNkulunkulu onesimo somuntu futhi ungumuntu, ngakho kungenzeka amazwi awakhulumayo avela ngokuphelele kuMoya oNgcwele? Uma ngabe amazwi kaPawulu noJohane abexutshwe nentando yomuntu, khona-ke amazwi awakhulumayo ngempela awaxutshiwe nentando yomuntu?” Abantu abasho izinto ezinjalo bayizimpumpithe, futhi abanalo ulwazi! Funda ngokucophelela iVangeli ezincwadini ezine; funda ngalokho abakubhalile ngezinto ezenziwa nguJesu, namazwi awakhuluma. Incwadi ngayinye ibilula, yehlukile, futhi ngayinye ibinendlela ebona ngayo izinto. Uma ngabe konke obekubhalwe yilaba babhali balezi zincwadi kuvele kuMoya, kufanele kufane futhi kungaguquki. Kungani-ke kunomehluko? Ngabe umuntu akasona isilima esikhulu, ukungakuboni lokhu? Uma ngabe ucelwe ukuba ubeke ubufakazi ngoNkulunkulu, unganikeza buphi ubufakazi? Ngabe le ndlela yokwazi uNkulunkulu ingaba ubufakazi Kuye? Uma ngabe abanye bayakubuza, “Uma ngabe amarekhodi oJohane noLuka abexutshwe nentando yomuntu, ngabe amagama akhulunywe nguNkulunkulu wakho axutshwe nentando yomuntu?” Ungakwazi ukunikeza impendulo ecacile? Ngemva kokuba uLuka noMathewu bezwe amazwi kaJesu, babone nomsebenzi kaJesu bakhuluma ngalokho abakwaziyo, bebeka ngendlela yokukhumbula amanye amaqiniso enziwe nguJesu ngemininingwane. Ungasho ukuthi ulwazi lwabo lwembulwa ngokuphelele nguMoya oNgcwele? Ngaphandle kweBhayibheli, bekukhona abantu abaningi bakamoya ababenolwazi olungaphezulu kolwabo; kungani amazwi abo angathathwanga izizukulwane zamuva? Ngabe bona babengasetshenziswa nguMoya oNgcwele? Yazi ukuthi emsebenzini wanamuhla, angizikhulumeli ngokubona Kwami kusekwe esisekelweni somsebenzi kaJesu, kanti futhi angikhulumi ngolwazi Lwami oluqhathaniswa nesendlalelo somsebenzi kaJesu. Wenza msebenzi muni uJesu ngaleso sikhathi? Mina ngenza msebenzi muni namuhla? Engikwenzayo nengikushoyo akunasandulelo. Indlela engiyihambayo namuhla ayikaze ihanjwe ngaphambilini, ayikaze ihanjwe ngabantu bezinkathi nezizukulwane ezingaphambili. Namuhla, kuvuliwe, akuwona umsebenzi kaMoya lo? Yize kwakungumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, abaholi bakudala bonke benza umsebenzi wabo phezu kwesisekelo sabanye; nokho, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe wehlukile. Isigaba somsebenzi kaJesu sasifana: wavula indlela entsha. Ngenkathi efika washumayela iVangeli lombuso wezulu, wathi umuntu kufanele aguquke, avume izono. Ngemva kokuba uJesu eseqede umsebenzi Wakhe uPetru noPawulu nabanye baqala baqhubekisa

---

umsebenzi kaJesu. Ngemva kokuba uJesu abethelwe esiphambanweni wenyukela ezulwini, bathunyelwa nguMoya ukushumayela iVangeli lesiphambano. Yize amazwi kaPawulu aphakanyiswa, nawo ayesekelwe esisekelweni esabekwa yilokhu uJesu akusho, njengokubekezela, uthando, ukuhlupheka, ukwemboza ikhanda, ukubhathizwa noma ezinye izimfundiso okumele zilandelwe. Konke lokhu kwakusesisekelweni samazwi kaJesu. Babengakwazi ukuvula indlela entsha, ngoba bonke bebangabantu ababesetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Okumayelana Namagama Nokuthi Ungubani” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 164)**

Amazwi nomsebenzi kaJesu ngaleso sikhathi ayengabambelelanga ezimfundisweni, futhi akenzanga umsebenzi Wakhe ngokomthetho weTestamente Elidala. Bekuya ngomsebenzi obufanele ukwenziwa eNkathini Yomusa. Usebenze ngokomsebenzi awubekile, ngokohlalo Lwakhe, nangokwenkonzo Yakhe; akasebenzanga ngokomthetho weTestamente Elidala. Ayikho into ayenza eyayihambelana nomthetho weTestamente Elidala futhi akezanga emsebenzini wokugcwalisa amazwi abaprofethi. Isigaba ngasinye somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wawungenzelwanga ukugcwalisa izibikezelo zabaprofethi basendulo futhi akezanga ukuzohlala emfundisweni noma ukubona izibikezelo zabaprofethi basendulo ngenhloso. Kodwa izenzo Zakhe azithikamezanga izibikezelo zabaprofethi basendulo, noma zithikazise umsebenzi awenza ngaphambilini. Iphuzu elisemqoka emsebenzini Wakhe bekuwukungalandeli nanoma iyiphi imfundiso, nokwenza umsebenzi lowo Yena Ngokwakhe obekufanele ukuthi awenze. Ubengesiye umprofethi noma isanusi kodwa umenzi owayezele ukwenza umsebenzi owayefanele ukuwenza, ezele nokuzovula inkathi Yakhe entsha enze nomsebenzi Wakhe omusha. Kusobala, ngenkathi uJesu ezele ukuzokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe, wabuye wagcwalisa amazwi amaningi akhulunywa abaprofethi basendulo eTestamenteni Elidala. Kanjalo-ke nomsebenzi wanamuhla ugcalise izibikezelo zabaprofethi basendulo beTestamente Elidala. Wukuthi nje angiphakamisanga “leya alimanaki endala ephuzi,” yilokho nje. Ngoba mningi umsebenzi okufanele ngiwenze, kunamazwi amaningi okufanele ngiwakhulume kini, futhi lo msebenzi namazwi abaluleke kakhulu kunokuchaza iziqeshana ezivela eBhayibhelini, ngoba umsebenzi ofana nalowo awubalulekanga kakhulu nokuthi ube yigugu kuwena futhi awukwazi ukukusiza noma ukukuguqula. Ngihlose ukwenza umsebenzi omusha hhayi ngenxa yokugcwalisa isiqeshana esivela eBhayibhelini. Uma ngabe uNkulunkulu weza kuphela emhlabeni ukugcwalisa amazwi abaprofethi basendulo beBhayibheli, manje-ke ubani omkhulu, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu noma labo baprofethi basendulo? Manje, ngabe abaprofethi

---

abaphethe uNkulunkulu, noma uNkulunkulu ophethe abaprofethi? Uwachaza kanjani lawa mazwi?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Okumayelana Namagama Nokuthi Ungubani” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 165)**

Isinyathelo ngasinye somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu silandela indlela eyodwa, kanjalo necebo lokuphatha likaNkulunkulu leminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, isinyathelo ngasinye salandelwa eduze esinye, ukusukela esisekelweni somhlaba kuze kube kunamuhla. Uma ngabe ubengekho obezolungisa indlela bekungeke kube khona ozolandela, njengoba bekhona labo abalandelayo, bakhona nalabo abalungisa indlela. Ngale ndlela umsebenzi uyanikezelana, ngezinyathelo ezilandelanayo. Isinyathelo sinye silandela esinye, futhi ngaphandle komunye ozovula indlela kuzoba nzima ukuqala umsebenzi futhi uNkulunkulu ubengeke abe nendlela yokuqhubekisa umsebenzi Wakhe. Asikho isinyathelo esiphikisa esinye, futhi ziyalandelana ukwakha uhlelo; konke lokhu kwenziwa ngoMoya munye. Kunganakiwe ukuthi omunye uqala umsebenzi noma uyawuphetha akubonisi ukuthi ungubani. Akulona yini iqiniso lokhu? UJohane uvule indlela, uJesu waqhubeka, kungabe lokhu kusho ukuthi uJesu ungaphansi kunoJohane? UJehova wenza umsebenzi Wakhe ngaphambi kukaJesu, ngabe singasho ukuthi uJehova mkhulu kunoJesu? Noma ngabe baqala umsebenzi noma bayawuqhubekisa akubalulekile lokho; okubalulekile ingqikithi yomsebenzi wabo, kanye nalokho okuwumele. Akulona yini iqiniso lokhu? Njengoba uNkulunkulu wayefisa ukusebenza phakathi kwabantu, kwakufanele aveze labo abozokwenza umsebenzi wokulungisa indlela. Ngenkathi uJohane eqala ukushumayela, wathi “Lungisani indlela yeNkosi, yenzani izindlela Zayo ziqonde.” “Phendukani: ngokuba umbuso wezulu usondele.” Ukhuluma kanjalo ukusuka ekuqaleni, kungani akwazi ukusho lawa mazwi ngokohlelo lolo lawa mazwi akhulunywa ngalo, nguJohane owakhuluma ivangeli lombuso wezulu kuqala, bese kuba uJesu owalandela ngemuva. Ngokwemiqondo yabantu bekunguJohane owavula indlela entsha, futhi kusobala ukuthi uJohane wayemkhulu kunoJesu kodwa uJohane akashongo ukuthi wayenguKristu noNkulunkulu akazange abe nobufakazi. Ngaye njengeNdodana ethandekayo kaNkulunkulu, kodwa wamsebenzisa nje ukuvula indlela, nokulungisa indlela eyilungisela iNkosi. Walungisela uJesu indlela kodwa akakwazanga ukusebenzela uJesu. Yonke imisebenzi yomuntu yayigcinwe nguMoya oNgcwele.

ENkathini yeTestamente Elidala bekunguJehova ohola indlela, nawo wonke umsebenzi owenziwa kwa-Israyeli. UMose wenza lo msebenzi emhlabeni futhi ukusebenza kwakhe kubalwa njengokubambisana nabantu. Ngaleso sikhathi, nguJehova owakhuluma ebiza uMose, wamphakamisa phakathi kwabantu bakwa-Israyeli, wamenza ukuba abaholele ehlane bese beqhubekela eKhanani. Lo kwakungewona umsebenzi kaMose ngokwakhe, kodwa lowo

---

owawuqondiswa nguJehova uqobo. Ngakho uMose angeke abizwe ngoNkulunkulu. UMose wethula nomthetho kodwa lo mthetho wawubekwe uJehova Ngokwakhe. Kwakuwukuthi nje wenza ukuthi ukhulunywe nguMose. UJesu naye wenza imithetho wachitha umthetho weTestamente Elidala wabeka imithetho yeNkathi Entsha. Kungani uJesu enguNkulunkulu Ngokwakhe? Ngoba lezi akuzona izinto ezifanayo. Ngaleso sikhathi, umsebenzi owawenziwe nguMose awuzange umele inkathi, futhi awuvulanga indlela entsha. Wayeholwa ngaphambili nguJehova futhi waba ulowo osetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu. Ngenkathi uJesu efika, uJohane wenza umsebenzi wokulungisa indlela waqala washumayela ivangeli lombuso weZulu (uMoya oNgcwele waqala lokhu). Lapho uJesu efika, wenza umsebenzi Wakhe owawuqondene Naye, kodwa kwakunomehluko omkhulu phakathi komsebenzi Wakhe nomsebenzi kaMose. U-Isaya naye wakhuluma iziphrofetho eziningi, kodwa kungani wayengeyena uNkulunkulu ngokwakhe? UJesu akakhulumanga iziprofetho eziningi, kodwa kungani wayengesiyena uNkulunkulu Ngokwakhe? Akekho owaba nesibindi sokuthi umsebenzi kaJesu ngaleso sikhathi wavela wonke kuMoya oNgcwele, noma abe nesibindi sokuthi uvele ngentando yomuntu, noma kwakungumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe ngokuphelele. Umuntu wayengenayo indlela yokuhlaziya izinto ezinjalo. Kungashiwo ukuthi u-Isaya wenza umsebenzi othize wakhuluma iziprofetho ezithize, nokuthi konke kuvele kuMoya oNgcwele, akuvelanga ngqo ku-Isaya ngokwakhe kodwa bekuyizambulo ezivela kuJehova. UJesu akenzanga umsebenzi omkhulu, futhi akakhulumanga amazwi amaningi, noma akhulume iziprofetho eziningi. Kumuntu, ukushumayela Kwakhe akuzange kudunyiswe, kodwa ubenguNkulunkulu Ngokwakhe, futhi lokhu akuqondakali kumuntu. Akekho oke wakholelwa kuJohane noma ku-Isaya noma kuDavide noma kube khona oke wababiza ngoNkulunkulu noma uDavide uNkulunkulu noma uJohane uNkulunkulu akekho oke wakhuluma kanjalo kanti uJesu kuphela oke wabizwa ngoKristu. Lokhu kuhlela kwenziwe ngokobufakazi bukaNkulunkulu, ngomsebezi awenzile nenkonzo ayenzile. Mayelana namadoda amakhulu eBhayibhelini—u-Abrahama, uDavide, uJoshuwa, uDaniyeli, u-Isaya, uJohane noJesu—ngemisebenzi abayenzile, ungasho ukuthi ngubani uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, nokuthi yibaphi abaphostoli. Ngubani owasetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu Yena wayengubani Ngokwakhe, bahlukaniswa batholwe ngesimo nangohlobo lomsebenzi abawenzile. Uma ngabe uyehluleka ukusho umehluko, lokhu kusho ukuthi awukwazi ukuthi kushoni ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu, UJesu unguNkulunkulu ngoba wakhuluma amazwi amaningi, wenza nomsebenzi omningi ikakhulu ukukhombisa kwakhe izimangaliso eziningi. Kanjalo noJohane, naye, wenza umsebenzi omningi wakhuluma amazwi amaningi kanjalo noMose, kungani babengabizwa ngoNkulunkulu? U-Adamu wayedalwe nguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe; kungani ayengabizwa ngoNkulunkulu, kunokuba abizwe nje ngesidalwa kuphela? Uma umuntu ethi kuwe, “Namuhla, uNkulunkulu wenze umsebenzi omningi, futhi wakhuluma amazwi amaningi; unguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. Manje ngisho



---

noMose ngokwakhe wakhuluma amazwi amaningi, Naye kumele abe uNkulunkulu Ngokwakhe!” kumele ubabuze kanje nabo, “Ngaleso sikhathi, kungani uNkulunkulu abeka ubufakazi ngoJesu, hhayi ngoJohane njengoNkulunkulu Uqobo? Ngabe uJohane akandulelanga uJesu? Ubani owayemkhulu, umsebenzi kaJohane noma okaJesu? Kumuntu, umsebenzi kaJohane ubonakala umkhulu kunokaJesu, kodwa kungani uMoya oNgcwele ubeka ubufakazi bukaJesu, hhayi obuka Johane?” Kwenzeka into efanayo namuhla! Ekuqaleni uMose wahola abantu bakwa-Israyeli, uJehova wakhuluma naye phakathi kwamafu. UMose akazange akhulume ebhekise ngqo kodwa wayeholwa ngqo nguJehova. Lo bekungumsebenzi wakwa-Israyeli weTestamente Elidala. UMose wayengenawo uMoya, noma ubuNkulunkulu. Ubengeke awenze lo msebenzi, ngakho kunomehluko omkhulu phakathi kwalokho okwenziwe nguye nalokho okwenziwe nguJesu. Lokho kwenziwa wukuthi umsebenzi ababewenza bewungafani! Noma ngabe umuntu usetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu, noma ngumprofethi, umphostoli noma uNkulunkulu Ngokwakhe kungahlukaniswa ngohlobo lomsebenzi awenzayo futhi lokho kuzoqeda ukungabaza kwakho. EBhayibhelini kulotshiwe ukuthi iWundlu kuphela elingavula “izimpawu eziyisikhombisa”. Eminyakeni edlule, bekukhona abahlahli abaningi bemibhalo engcwele phakathi kwalabo bantu abakhulu, manje ungasho ukuthi bonke bayiWundlu? Ungasho ukuthi izincazelo zabo zivela kuNkulunkulu? Bangabahlali nje; abanabo ubuWundlu. Bangafanela kanjani ukuvula izimpawu eziyisikhombisa? Yiqiniso ukuthi “YiWundlu kuphela elingavula izimpawu eziyisikhombisa,” kodwa angeke eze ukuzovula izimpawu eziyisikhombisa kuphela; asikho isidingo kulo msebenzi, wenzeka ngokuqondana. Uwazi kahle umsebenzi Wakhe; ngabe kuyadingeka Kuye ukuba achithe isikhathi esiningi etolika imibhalo? Ngabe kufanele ukuba “iNkathi YeWundlu Litolika Imibhalo” inezelwe emsebenzini weminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha? Uza ukuzokwenza umsebenzi omusha, kodwa unikeza nangezambulo ngomsebenzi wezikhathi ezedlule, ukwenza abantu baqonde iqiniso lomsebenzi weminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha. Asikho isidingo sokuchaza iziqeshana eziningi ezivela eBhayibhelini; umsebenzi wanamuhla omqoka, yilokho okubalulekile. Ufanele ukwazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu akezi ukuzovula izimpawu eziyisikhombisa kodwa ukwenza umsebenzi wensindiso.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Okumayelana Namagama Nokuthi Ungubani” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 166)**

ENkathini Yomusa, uJohane walungiselela uJesu indlela. Wayengeke akwazi ukwenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo futhi wamane wafeza umsebenzi womuntu. Nakuba uJohane alungiselela iNkosi indlela, wayengeke amele uNkulunkulu; wayengumuntu nje kuphela owayesetshenziswa uMoya oNgcwele. Ngemva kokubhabhathizwa kukaJesu, “uMoya oNgcwele wehlela Kuye njengejuba.” Wabe eseqala umsebenzi Wakhe, okungukuthi, waqala ukwenza

---

inkonzo kaKristu. Yingakho athatha isimo sikaNkulunkulu, ngoba wayevela kuNkulunkulu. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi lwalunjani ukholo Lwakhe ngaphambi kwalokhu—mhlawumbe ngezinye izikhathi lwaluntekenteke kokunye luqinile—konke lokho kwakuwukuphila Kwakhe kokuba umuntu ojwayelekile ngaphambi kokuba enze inkonzo Yakhe. Ngemva kokubhabhathizwa (ukugcotshwa), ngokushesha waba namandla kanye nenkazimulo kaNkulunkulu Kuye, wabe eseqala inkonzo Yakhe. Wayesengenza izibonakaliso nezimanga, enze nezimangaliso, wayenamandla negunya, njengoba wayesebenza egameni likaNkulunkuluuqobo; wenza umsebenzi kaMoya esikhundleni Sakhe futhi wazwakalisa izwi likaMoya; ngakho wayenguNkulunkulu uqobo. Lokhu kuyinto engenakuphikwa. UJohane wasetshenziwa uMoya oNgcwele. Wayengeke amele uNkulunkulu, futhi kwakungeke kwenzeke ukuba amelel uNkulunkulu. Uma wayefisa ukwenza kanjalo, uMoya oNgcwele wawungeke umvumele, ngoba wayengeke awenze umsebenzi uNkulunkulu uqobo ayezimisele ukuwufeza. Mhlawumbe kwakukuningi okwakukuye, okwakuyintando yomuntu noma kukhona okwakwehlukile kuye; kunoma yiziphi izimo, wayengeke akwazi ukummela ngokuqondile uNkulunkulu. Amaphutha neziphambeko zakhe kwakumele yena kuphela, kodwa umsebenzi wakhe wawumele uMoya oNgcwele. Kodwa, awukwazi ukuthi konke ayeyikho kwakumele uNkulunkulu. Ingabe ukuphambuka namaphutha akhe nakho kwakumele uNkulunkulu? Ukuba nephutha ekumeleni umuntu kuyinto ejwayelekile, kodwa uma ehluka ekumeleni uNkulunkulu lokho bekungeke yini kuhlazise uNkulunkulu? Ingabe lokho bekungeke kube wukuhlambalaza uMoya oNgcwele? UMoya oNgcwele awumvumeli umuntu ukuba abe sendaweni kaNkulunkulu ngokuthanda kwakhe, ngisho noma ngabe udunyiswa ngabanye. Uma engeyena uNkulunkulu, lokho kuyosho ukuthi angeke akwazi ukuhlala emile ekugcineni. UMoya oNgcwele awumvumeli umuntu ukuba amele uNkulunkulu ngokuthanda kwakhe! Ngokwesibonelo, uMoya oNgcwele wanikeza ubufakazi kuJohane waphinde wembula ukuthi nguye oyolungisela uJesu indlela, kodwa umsebenzi owawenziwe uMoya oNgcwele kuye, wawusesilinganisweni esifanele. Konke uJohane ayekuceliwe ukuba akwenze kwakuwukuba yivulandlela likaJesu, amlungiselele indlela. Okusho ukuthi, uMoya oNgcwele wavumela umsebenzi wakhe wokulungisa indlela kuphela, futhi wamvumela ukuba enze umsebenzi onjalo kuphela, hhayi okunye. UJohane wamela u-Eliya, umphrofethi owayelungise indlela. Lokhu kwesekwa uMoya oNgcwele; uma nje umsebenzi wakhe kwakusewukulungisa indlela, uMoya oNgcwele wawumvumela. Nokho, ukuba wayethe unguNkulunkulu uqobo futhi uzele ukuzoqedela umsebenzi wokuhlenga, uMoya oNgcwele kwakuyomele umqondise. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi wawumkhulu kangakanani umsebenzi kaJohane, nokuthi wayevunyelwe uMoya oNgcwele, umsebenzi wakhe wahlala ungaphakathi kwemingcele. Kuyiqiniso ngempela ukuthi umsebenzi wakhe wawuvunyelwe uMoya oNgcwele, kodwa amandla ayewanikiwe ngaleso sikhathi ayephelela ekulungiseni kwakhe indlela. Wayengeke nhlobo enze omunye umsebenzi, ngoba wayenguJohane owalungisa

---

indlela kuphela, hhayi uJesu. Ngakho, ubufakazi boMoya oNgcwele busemqoka, kodwa umsebenzi umuntu avunyelwe nguMoya oNgcwele ukuba awenze ubaluleke kakhulu. Akufakazwanga kakhulu ngoJohane? Wawungemkhulu nawo umsebenzi wakhe? Kodwa umsebenzi awenza wawungeke uwedlule okaJesu, ngoba wayengelutho olungaphezulu komuntu owayesetshenziswa nguMoya oNgcwele futhi wayengeke amele uNkulunkulu ngokuqondile, ngakho umsebenzi ayewenza wawunomkhawulo. Emva kokuqeda umsebenzi wokulungisa indlela, uMoya oNgcwele akabange esaqhubeka nokuphakamisa ubufakazi bakhe, akukho msebenzi omusha owabuye wamlandela, futhi wahamba ngesikhathi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo uqala.

Kunabanye abathile abanemimoya emibi futhi abalokhu bememeza bethi, “NginguNkulunkulu!” Nokho ekugcineni, abakwazi ukuhlala bemile, ngoba basebenza egameni longafanele. Bamele uSathane futhi uMoya oNgcwele awubanaki. Nokho kungakhathaleki ukuthi uziphakamisa kangakanani noma ukuthi umemeza kakhulu kangakanani, usewumuntu owadalwa futhi uyilowo ongokaSathane. Angimemezi, nginguNkulunkulu, ngiyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu ethandekayo! Kodwa umsebenzi engiwenzayo okaNkulunkulu. Ingabe kudingeka ngimemeze? Asikho isidingo sokuphakanyiswa. UNkulunkulu uzenzela Yena mathupha umsebenzi futhi akadingi ukuba umuntu amnike isikhundla noma isiqu sokumhlonipha, futhi umsebenzi Wakhe wanele ukuba umele isiqu kanye nesikhundla Sakhe. Ngaphambi kokubhabhathizwa Kwakhe, ngabe uJesu wayengeyena uNkulunkulu uqobo? Ingabe wayengeyena uNkulunkulu osenyameni? Ngempela ngeke kuthiwe waba yindodana eyodwa kaNkulunkulu kuphela ngemva kokuba esefakazelwe? Ingabe yayingekho indoda okwakuthiwa nguJesu esikhathini eside ngaphambi kokuba aqale umsebenzi Wakhe? Awukwazi ukuveza izindlela ezintsha noma umele uMoya. Awukwazi ukuveza umsebenzi kaMoya noma amazwi awakhulumayo. Awukwazi ukwenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo noma okaMoya. Awukwazi ukuveza ukuhlakanipha, ukumangalisa nokungaqondakali kukaNkulunkulu, noma sonke isimo uNkulunkulu asola ngaso abantu. Ngakho ukulokhu uthi unguNkulunkulu akusho lutho; unegama kuphela isiqu awunaso. UNkulunkulu uqobo ufikile, kodwa akekho noyedwa ombonayo, nokho uyaqhubeka nomsebenzi Wakhe futhi uwenza emelwe uMoya. Noma umbiza ngomuntu noma ngoNkulunkulu, iNkosi noma uKristu noma ngoDadewethu, konke kulungile. Kodwa umsebenzi awenzayo ungowoMoya futhi umele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo. Akanandaba nokuthi abantu bambiza ngaliphi igama. Igama lingawuchaza yini umsebenzi Wakhe? Ngisho noma kuthiwa umbiza ngokuthini, ngokweso likaNkulunkulu, uyinyama yoMoya kaNkulunkulu osenyameni onoMoya Wakhe; umele uMoya futhi ugunyazwe Nguye. Awukwazi ukuvulela inkathi entsha indlela, futhi ngeke ukwazi ukuqeda nokungenisa inkathi entsha noma wenze umsebenzi omusha. Ngakho awukwazi ukubizwa ngoNkulunkulu!

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 167)**

Ngisho nomuntu osetshenziswa nguMoya oNgcwele akakwazi ukumela uNkulunkulu uqobo. Akukhona kuphela ukuthi lo muntu akakwazi ukumela uNkulunkulu, kodwa nomsebenzi wakhe awukwazi ukummela ngokuqondile uNkulunkulu. Lokho kusho ukuthi, izinto umuntu azaziyo azikwazi ukubekwa ngokuqondile phakathi kokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu futhi akukwazi ukumelela ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Wonke umsebenzi uNkulunkulu uqobo awenzayo ungumsebenzi azimisele ngokuwenza ngohlelo Lwakhe lokuphatha futhi uqondiswe ekuphatheni okukhulu. Umsebenzi owenziwe ngumuntu uqukethe ukunikeza lokho umuntu ahlangeane nakho empilweni. Uthola indlela entsha yokwenza izinto kulena eyahanjwa abamandulelayo futhi iholela abafowabo nodadewabo ngaphansi kokuqondisa kukaMoya oNgcwele. Into enikezwa yilaba bantu yinto abayaziyo noma imibhalo yoomoya yabantu bomoya. Nakuba besetshenziswe uMoya oNgcwele, umsebenzi walabo bantu awufiki nakufika emsebenzini omkhulu wokuphatha wohlelo lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha. Bamane nje baphakanyiswe nguMoya oNgcwele ngezikhathi ezehlukene ukuze bahole abantu endleleni kaMoya oNgcwele baze bafeze umsebenzi wabo noma baze bafe. Umsebenzi abawenzayo ungowokulungisa kuphela indlela efanele kaNkulunkulu uqobo noma ukuqhuba okukodwa ekuphatheni kukaNkulunkulu uqobo emhlabeni. Abantu abanjalo abakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi ophakeme ngaphansi kokuphatha Kwakhe, futhi abakwazi ukusungula izindlela ezintsha futhi kukancane ukuba baphethe wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wenkathi edlule. Ngakho, umsebenzi abawenzayo umela kuphela isidalwa esenza umsebenzi waso, ngeke umele uNkulunkulu uqobo enza inkonzo Yakhe. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi umsebenzi abawenzayo awufani nalowo owenziwa uNkulunkulu uqobo. Umsebenzi wokungenisa inkathi entsha awukwazi ukwenziwa ngumuntu endaweni kaNkulunkulu. Awukwazi ukwenziwa yinoma ngubani ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu uqobo. Wonke umsebenzi ongenziwa ngumuntu uwukwenza umsebenzi njengomunye wezidalwa futhi wenziwa ngokuholwa noma ukukhanyiselwa nguMoya oNgcwele. Ukuqondiswa okunikezwa abantu abanjalo yindlela yokuphila kwansuku zonke nokuthi umuntu wenza kanjani ngokuvumelana nentando kaNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi womuntu awubandakanyi nokukodwa phakathi kokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu noma ukumela umsebenzi woMoya. Ukwenza isibonelo, umsebenzi kaWitness Lee noWatchman Nee wawungowokuhola. Noma kwakuyindlela endala noma entsha umsebenzi wawenzelwa esisekelweni sokungeqi izimiso zeBhayibheli. Noma amabandla aseduze ayevuselelwa noma akhiwa, umsebenzi wabo kwakungowokuphamba amabandla. Umsebenzi ababewenza kwakungowokuqhuba umsebenzi uJesu nabafundi bakhe ababengawuqedanga noma ababengawukhulisanga eNkathini Yomusa. Ababekwenza emsebenzini wabo kwakuwukuvuselela lokho uJesu owayekucele emsebenzini Wakhe

---

wezizukulwane zangemuva Kwakhe, njengokwemboza amakhanda abo, umbhaphathizo, ukuhlephula isinkwa noma ukuphuza iwayini. Kungashiwo ukuthi umsebenzi wabo kwakuwukulandela kuphela iBhayibheli nokufuna izindlela ngaphakathi kweBhayibheli kuphela. Abazange neze benze inqubekela phambili entsha. Ngakho umuntu angabona kuphela emsebenzini wabo ukutholakala kwezindlela ezintsha eBhayibhelini, kanye nezindlela zokuphila ezingcono nezingokoqobo. Kodwa umuntu akakwazi ukuthola emsebenzini wabo intando yamanje kaNkulunkulu, kube kuncane nakakhulu ukuthola umsebenzi omusha uNkulunkulu azowenza ezinsukwini zokugcina. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi indlela ababeyihamba kwakusengeyakudala; kwakungenanqubekela phambili futhi kungekho lutho olusha. Baqhubeka nokugcina iqiniso “lokubethelwa kukaJesu,” liyindlela “yokucela ukuba abantu baphenduke futhi bavume izono zabo,” isisho esithi “lowo obekezela kuze kube sekugcineni uyosindiswa,” nesisho esithi “indoda iyinhloko yomfazi, futhi umfazi kufanele alalele indoda yakhe.” Phezu kwalokho, bagcina umbono wesiko othi “odadewethu abakwazi ukushumayela, bangalalela kuphela.” Uma ubuholi obunjalo babuqhubeka, uMoya oNgcwele wawungeke ukwazi ukwenza umsebenzi omusha, ukhulule abantu emfundisweni, noma uholele abantu endaweni yenkululeko nobuhle. Ngakho-ke, lesi sigaba somsebenzi sokuguquka kwezinkathi kufanele senziwe futhi sikhulunywe nguNkulunkulu uqobo, uma kungenjalo akekho umuntu ongenza lokho egameni Lakhe. Kuze kube manje wonke umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ngaphandle kwalo mgudu usamile ngqi, nalabo ababesetshenziswa nguMoya oNgcwele basalahlekile. Ngakho, ngenxa yokuthi umsebenzi womuntu osetshenziswa uMoya oNgcwele awufani nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo, ubunjalo babo nokuthi nokuthi basebenza egameni likabani, nakho kuhlukile. Lokhu kwenziwa ukuthi umsebenzi uMoya oNgcwele ohlose ukuwenza wehlukile, ngalokho unikeza iziqu nezikhundla ezingefani kubo bonke abasebenzayo. Abantu abasetshenziswa uMoya oNgcwele bangase bayenze eminye imisebenzi emisha futhi bangase basuse eminye imisebenzi eyenziwa enkathini yaphambili, kodwa umsebenzi wabo awukwazi ukuveza isimo nentando kaNkulunkulu enkathini entsha. Basebenzela kuphela ukuthatha umsebenzi wenkathi edlule, hhayi ukwenza umsebenzi wenkathi entsha ukuze basimelele ngokuqondile isimo sikaNkulunkulu uqobo. Nokho, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi mingaki imikhuba esiphelelwe yisikhathi abayiqedayo noma emisha abayethulayo basamelela abantu nezinto ezidaliwe. Lapho uNkulunkulu uqobo enza umsebenzi, kodwa, akamane nje esidlangalaleni amemezele ukuphela kwemikhuba yenkathi endala noma amemezele ngokuqondile isiqalo senkathi entsha. Uyaqonda acace emsebenzini Wakhe. Uyaqonda lapho enza umsebenzi awuhlosile; okungukuthi, ukuveza ngqo lokho asuke ekwenzile, uwenza ngokuqondile umsebenzi njengoba ebehlosile ekuqaleni, aveze ubuyena kanye nesimo Sakhe. Njengoba umuntu ewubona, isimo Sakhe kanye nomsebenzi awenzayo akufani nokwangenkathi edlule. Nokho, ngokukaNkulunkulu uqobo, lokhu kuwukuqhubeka nje nokuthuthukisa umsebenzi Wakhe. Lapho uNkulunkulu uqobo esebenza, uwaveza wonke

---

amazwi Akhe futhi alethe umsebenzi omusha. Ngokungafani noNkulunkulu, lapho umuntu esebenza, kungukuzindla nokufunda noma kungukuthuthukisa ulwazi lwakhe nangokuzijwayeza indlela ehlelekile yokwenza izinto okwakhelwe phezu kwesisekelo somsebenzi wabanye. Lokhu kusho ukuthi ingqikithi yomsebenzi owenziwa ngumuntu ukuqhuba isiko “nokuhamba ezindleleni ezindala ngezicathulo ezintsha.” Lokhu kusho ukuthi ngisho indlela ehanjwe ngabantu abasetshenziswa nguMoya oNgcwele yakhiwe phezu kwaleyo eyavulwa nguNkulunkulu uqobo. Ngakho umuntu empeleni ungumuntu, noNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Imfihlakalo Yokuba Senyameni (1)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 168)**

UJohane wazalwa ngesethembiso, njengoba u-Isaka wazalwa ngu-Abrahama. Walungisela uJesu indlela futhi wenza umsebenzi omningi, kodwa wayengeyena uNkulunkulu. Empeleni, uthathwa njengomphrofethi ngoba walungiselela kuphela uJesu indlela. Umsebenzi wakhe nawo wawumkhulu, futhi kwaba kuphela lapho eseyilungisile indlela lapho uJesu aqala khona umsebenzi Wakhe ngokusemthethweni. Empeleni, wasebenzela uJesu, futhi umsebenzi wakhe wawuyinkonzo yomsebenzi kaJesu. Emva kokulungisa indlela, uJesu wabe eseqala umsebenzi Wakhe, umsebenzi owawumusha, uqondile, futhi unemininingwane eyengeziwe. UJohane wenza kuphela umsebenzi wokuqala; umsebenzi omusha omningi wenziwa nguJesu. UJohane wawenza naye umsebenzi omusha, kodwa akuyena owangenisa inkathi entsha. UJohane wazalwa ngesethembiso, futhi igama lakhe lanikezwa yingelosi. Ngaleso sikhathi, abanye babefuna ukumqamba igama likayise uZakariya kodwa unina waphumela obala wathi, “Le ngane angeke ibizwe ngalelo gama. Kufanele ibizwe ngokuthi uJohane.” Konke lokhu kwakuqondiswe nguMoya oNgcwele. Ngakho kungani uJohane engabizwangwa ngokuthi uNkulunkulu? Igama likaJesu nalo lalingaphansi kokuqondiswa nguMoya oNgcwele futhi wazalwa ngoMoya oNgcwele futhi ngesethembiso sikaMoya oNgcwele. UJesu wayenguNkulunkulu, uKristu, futhi eyiNdodana yomuntu. Umsebenzi kaJohane nawo wawumkhulu, kodwa kungani yena kungashiwongo ukuthi unguNkulunkulu? Kanti kwakuyimuphi umehluko phakathi komsebenzi owenziwa uJesu nalowo owenziwa nguJohane? Ingabe isizathu kuphela ukuthi uJohane kwakufanele alungise indlela kaJesu? Noma kungenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu wayekunqumele ngaphambili? Nakuba uJohane waphinde wathi, “Phendukani: ngokuba umbuso wezulu ususondele,” waphinde washumayela ivangeli lombuso wezulu, umsebenzi wakhe wawungajulile kangako futhi wawuphethe isiqalo nje. Ngokuqhathaniseka nalokho, uJesu waletha inkathi entsha futhi waqeda inkathi endala kodwa futhi wagcwalisa umthetho weTestamente Elidala. Umsebenzi awenza wawumkhulu kunokaJohane futhi weza ukuzokhulula sonke isintu—wenza leso sigaba somsebenzi. UJohane yena wamane nje walungisa indlela.

---

Nakuba umsebenzi wakhe wawumkhulu, amazwi akhe emaningi, nabafundi abamlandela babebaningi, umsebenzi wakhe awuzange wenze okungaphezu nje kokuba ulethele abantu isiqalo esisha. Abantu abazange bathole kuye ukuphila, indlela noma amaqiniso ajulile ngisho nokuthola ngaye ukuqonda mayelana nentando kaNkulunkulu. UJohane wayengumphrofethi omkhulu (u-Eliya) owavula indlela entsha yomsebenzi kaJesu walungiselela okhethiweyo; wayehambela phambili iNkathi Yomusa. Izindaba ezinje ngeke zimane zibonakale nje ngokuqaphela ukubonakala komuntu. Ikakhulukazi uJohane wenza umsebenzi omkhulu; ngaphezu kwalokho waba khona ngenxa yesithembiso sikaMoya oNgcwele futhi umsebenzi wakhe wavunyelwa nguye uMoya oNgcwele. Ngaleyo ndlela, ukuhlukanisa phakathi kobunjalo babo kungenziwa ngokubuka umsebenzi wabo, ngoba ukubukeka kwangaphandle komuntu akusho lutho ngengqikithi yakhe, futhi umuntu akakwazi ukuqinisekisa ubufakazi bangempela ngoMoya oNgcwele. Umsebenzi owenziwa nguJohane nalowo owenziwa nguJesu wawungafani futhi izimvelo zawo zazingefani. Yilokho okufanele kunqume ukuthi unguNkulunkulu noma cha. Umsebenzi kaJesu wawungukuqala, ukuqhubeka, ukuphetha kanye nokufeza. Leso naleso sinyathelo kulezi saseenziwa nguJesu, kanti umsebenzi kaJohane wona wawungowesiqalo. Ekuqaleni uJesu wasabalalisa ivangeli washumayela indlela yokuphenduka, ngemva kwalokho wabhabhathiza, welapha izifo futhi waxosha amadimoni. Ekugcineni, wakhulula isintu esonweni futhi waqedela umsebenzi wakhe waleyo nkathi. Washumayeza abantu futhi wasabalalisa ivangeli lombuso wezulu kuzo zonke izindawo. Lokhu kwakufana nakuJohane, kodwa umahluko kwakuwukuthi uJesu owangenisa inkathi entsha futhi waletha iNkathi Yomusa kumuntu. Emlonyeni Wakhe kwaphuma izwi lalokho umuntu okufanele akwenze nendlela umuntu okumele ayilandele eNkathini Yomusa futhi ekugcineni, waqedela umsebenzi wokukhulula. Umsebenzi onjalo wawungeke wenziwe nguJohane. Ngakho, kwakunguJesu owenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo futhi nguye onguNkulunkulu uqobo futhi omele uNkulunkulu ngokuquondile. Imicabango yomuntu ithi bonke labo abazalwa ngesithembiso, bazalwa ngokoMoya, besekelwa nguMoya oNgcwele, futhi abavula izindlela ezintsha banguNkulunkulu. Ngokwalokhu kucabanga, noJohane wayezoba nguNkulunkulu, noMose, u-Abrahama, noDavide..., nabo babeyoba uNkulunkulu. Akulona ihlaya elikhulu lokhu?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Imfihlakalo Yokuba Senyameni (1)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 169)**

Abanye bangase bamangale, Kungani kumele inkathi ilethwe nguNkulunkulu uqobo? Akakwazi yini umuntu odaliwe ukuma esikhundleni Sakhe? Nonke niyaqaphela ukuthi uNkulunkulu uba yinyama ngenhloso yokungenisa inkathi entsha futhi, ngokusobala, lapho engenisa inkathi entsha, usuke eseyiphothule ngaso lesi sikhathi inkathi edlule. UNkulunkulu

---

uyiSiqalo neSiphetho; uyena uqobo oqala umsebenzi wakhe ngakho kumele kube nguye Nuqobo ophetha inkathi eyedlule. Lokhu kuwubufakazi bokuthi uyamngoba uSathane futhi uyalinqoba izwe. Njalo lapho Yena Nuqobo esebenza kubantu, kuba yisiqalo sempi entsha. Ngaphandle kokuqalwa komsebenzi omusha, ngokwemvelo bekungeke kuphele ngokudala. Futhi ukungaphethwa kokudala kuwubufakazi bokuthi impi elwiwa noSathane ayikapheli. Kulapho kuphela uNkulunkulu eza ebantwini ezokwenza umsebenzi omusha okwenza umuntu ukuba agqashuke ngokuphelele ekulawulweni nguSathane futhi athole impilo entsha nesiqalo esisha. Ngale kwalokho, umuntu uyohlale ephila enkathini endala futhi ehlezi ngaphansi kwethonya likaSathane. Kuyo yonke inkathi eholwa nguNkulunkulu, ingxenye ethile yomuntu iyakhululwa futhi lokho kwenza umuntu athuthuke kanye nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu oholela enkathini entsha. Ukunqoba kukaNkulunkulu kungukunqoba kwabo bonke abamlandelayo. Uma isintu sendalo sinikwa umsebenzi wokuphetha inkathi, lokho kwakuyokwenzeka ngokwendlela yomuntu noma kaSathane futhi lokhu akulutho ngaphandle kwesenzo esiphikisa noma esihlubuka uNkulunkulu, hhayi esokulalela uNkulunkulu, futhi umsebenzi womuntu unikeza ukuphatha kuSathane. USathane uyogculiseka ngokugcwele kuphela lapho umuntu elalela futhi elandela uNkulunkulu enkathini elethwa nguNkulunkulu uqobo, ngoba yilowo umsebenzi wabantu abadaliwe. Ngakho ngithi kudingeka kuphela ukuthi ulandele futhi ulalele, akukho okunye ocelwa khona. Yilokho okuqondwe ukugcinwa yilowo nalowo komsebenzi Wakhe nokwenziwa komsebenzi Wakhe. UNkulunkulu uyawenza umsebenzi Wakhe futhi akamdingi umuntu ukuba enze umsebenzi Wakhe esikhundleni Sakhe, futhi akazibandakanyi nomsebenzi wabantu abadaliwe. Umuntu wenza umsebenzi wakhe futhi akagxambukeli emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, lokho kuwukulalela kwangempela nobufakazi bokuthi uSathane unqotshiwe. Ngemva kokuba uNkulunkulu uqobo esengenise inkathi entsha akabe esasebenza phakathi kwabantu mathupha. Yilapho-ke umuntu ekwazi khona ukungena ngokusemthethweni enkathini entsha ukuze enze umsebenzi wakhe njengomuntu odaliwe. Zinjalo izimiso zokusebenza ezingeke zephulwe muntu. Ukusebenza ngale ndlela kuphela okuqondile futhi okunengqondo. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wenziwa nguNkulunkulu uqobo. Nguye oqala umsebenzi futhi Nguye owuphothulayo. Nguye ohlela umsebenzi, futhi Nguye owuphathayo futhi ngaphezu kwalokho Nguye owenza ukuba umsebenzi ube yimpumelelo. Kunjengoba kushiwo eBhayibhelini, “Ngiyisiqalo futhi ngiyisiphetho; ngiwuMtshali noMvuni.” Konke okuhlobene nomsebenzi wokuphatha Kwakhe kwenziwa nguye Ngokwakhe. UnguMbusi wohlelo lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha; akekho ongenza umsebenzi Wakhe esikhundleni Sakhe noma ongaphatha umsebenzi Wakhe ngoba Nguye olawula konke. Njengoba adala umhlaba, uyowuhola wonke umhlaba ukuze uphile ekukhanyeni Kwakhe futhi uyophetha yonke le nkathi ukuze enze ukuba uhlelo Lwakhe luthale izithelo!



## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 170)**

Sonke isimo sikaNkulunkulu sesembulwe kuyo yonke iminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha yohlelo lokuphatha. Akwambulwanga kuphela eNkathini Yomusa, eNkathini Yomthetho kuphela, nakancane kakhulu, kuphela kule nkathi yezinsuku zokugcina. Umsebenzi owenziwa ezinsukwini zokugcina umelela ukwahlulelwa, ulaka nokusola. Umsebenzi owenziwe ngezinsuku zokugcina awusoze wathathela umsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho noma iNkathi Yomusa indawo. Nokho, izigaba zontathu ziyahlangana zibe yisigaba esisodwa futhi zonke ziwumsebenzi owenziwe nguNkulunkulu. Ngokusobala, ukwenziwa kwalo msebenzi kuhlukaniswe izigaba ezintathu. Umsebenzi owenziwa ezinsukwini zokugcina uphuthula zonke izinto; lezo ezenziwa eNkathini Yomthetho zingezokuqala; kanti lezo ezenziwa eNkathini Yomusa zingezokuhlenga. Ngokuqondene nemibono yomsebenzi weminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, akekho ongathola ukwazi nokuqonda. Imibono enjalo iqhubekile nokuba yimfihlakalo. Ezinsukwini zokugcina, kwenziwa umsebenzi wezwi kuphela ukungenisa iNkathi Yombuso kodwa awumele zonke izinkathi. Izinsuku zokugcina azikho ngaphezu kwezinsuku zokugcina futhi azikho ngaphezu kweNkathi Yombuso engameleli iNkathi Yomusa noma iNkathi Yomthetho. Izinsuku zokugcina ziyisikhathi lapho wonke umsebenzi weminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha wambulwe khona kinina. Lokhu ukwambulwa kwemfihlakalo. Akekho umuntu ongembula imfihlakalo enjalo. Noma kungathiwa umuntu uliqonda kangakanani iBhayibheli, kugcina kungamazwi nje kuphela, akukho ngaphezu kwalokho ngoba umuntu akayiqondi ingqikithi yeBhayibheli. Lapho umuntu efunda iBhayibheli, angase athole amaqiniso athile, achaze amazwi athile noma acubungule kakhulu emavesini adumile noma izingcaphuno, kodwa ngeke awukhiphe umqondo okulawo mazwi, ngoba konke umuntu akubonayo ngamazwi nje afile, hhayi izigcawu zomsebenzi kaJehova noJesu futhi umuntu akakwazi ukuxazulula imfihlakalo yomsebenzi onjalo. Ngakho-ke, imfihlakalo yohlelo lokusebenza lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha yimfihlo enkulu kunazo zonke, efihlakele kakhulu futhi engacabangeki kumuntu. Akekho ongayiqonda ngokuqondile intando kaNkulunkulu ngaphandle uma Yena uqobo eyichaza futhi ephumela obala kumuntu, ngaphandle kwalokho, ziyohlale ziyimfumbe kumuntu zibe yimfihlo evalelwe unomphelo. Ungabanaki labo asenkolweni; uma beningatshelwanga namuhla beningeke nikwazi ukuqonda. Lo msebenzi weminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha unemfihlakalo engaphezulu kwazo zonke iziphrofetho zabaphrofethi. Kuyimfihlakalo enkulu kakhulu kusukela ekudalweni, futhi akukho mphrofethi omdala osake wakwazi ukukuqonda, ngoba le mfihlakalo yembuleka kuphela esigabeni sokugcina futhi ayikaze yembulwe. Uma niyiqonda imfihlakalo futhi nikwazi ukuyamukela ngokugcwele, labo bantu abakholwayo bonke bayonqotshwa yile mfihlakalo. Yilokhu kuphela

---

okungumbono omkhulu kunayo yonke, lowo umuntu alangazelela kakhulu ukuwuqonda kodwa futhi okuyiwo ongacacile kakhulu kuye. Ngenkathi niseNkathini Yomusa, naningawazi umsebenzi owawenziwe nguJesu nalowo owawenziwe nguJehova. Abantu abaqondanga lutho ngokuthi kungani uJehova acela ukuthi abantu bagcine imithetho noma ukuthi kungani ithempeli kwakufanele lakhiwe, futhi babekuqonda kancane kakhulu ukuthi kungani ama-Israyeli aholwa ekhishwa eGibhithe aholelwa ehlane kwaze kwaba seKhenani. Lezi zinto azambulwanga kwaze kwaba namuhla.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Imfihlakalo Yokuba Senyameni (4)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 171)**

Akukho muntu okwazi ukuphila ngokuzimela ngaphandle kwalabo abanikwe umkhombandlela okhethekile nokuqondiswa nguMoya oNgcwele, ngoba badinga inkonzo nokweluswa yilabo abasetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu. Ngakho-ke, kuleso naleso sikhathi uNkulunkulu uphakamisa abantu abehlukene abaphuthuma bakhuthalele ukwelusa amabandla ngenxa yomsebenzi Wakhe. Okusho ukuthi, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kufanele wenzeke ngalabo Abakhonzile futhi Abathokozelayo; uMoya oNgcwele kufanele asebenzise ingxenye engaphakathi kubo ekufanele ukusetshenziswa ukuze asebenze, futhi benziwa ukuba bakulungele ukusetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu ngokupheleliswa nguMoya oNgcwele. Ngoba ukwazi komuntu ukuqonda kuncane kakhulu, kufanele eluswe yilabo abasetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu; kuyafana nokusebenzisa kukaNkulunkulu uMose, ayethole kuye okuningi okwakukufanele ukusetshenziswa ngaleso sikhathi, okuyikho akusebenzisa ukwenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngaleso sikhathi. Kulesi sikhathi, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa umuntu ebe futhi esebenzisa ingxenye yakhe enokusetshenziswa nguMoya oNgcwele ukuze asebenze, bese uMoya oNgcwele emhola ebe ekhona lapho ephelelisa ingxenye esele ingenakusebenziseka.

Umsebenzi owenziwa yilowo osetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu ngowokuthi ubambisane nomsebenzi kaKrestu noma uMoya oNgcwele. Lo muntu uphakanyiswa nguNkulunkulu phakathi kwabantu, ulapho ukuze ahole bonke aBakhethwe nguNkulunkulu, futhi uphakanyiswe nguNkulunkulu ukuze enze umsebenzi wokubambisana kwabantu. Ngomuntu onjengalo, okwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wokubambisana kwabantu, okuningi okudingwa nguNkulunkulu kumuntu, nomsebenzi okufanele wenziwe nguMoya oNgcwele phakathi kwabantu kungenzeka ngaye. Enye indlela yokubeka lokhu yile: inhloso kaNkulunkulu ngokusebenzisa lo muntu ngokuba bonke labo abalandela uNkulunkulu bakwazi ukuyiqonda kangcono intando kaNkulunkulu, futhi bakwazi ukufinyelela ngokuthe xaxa emigomeni kaNkulunkulu. Ngoba abantu abakwazi ukuwaqonda ngqo amazwi noma intando kaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu uphakamise umuntu osetshenziswa ukwenza lo msebenzi. Lo muntu osetshenziswa uNkulunkulu angachazwa

---

njengethuluzi uNkulunkulu asebenza ngalo ukuqondisa abantu, njengomhumushi oxhumanisa uNkulunkulu nabantu. Kanjalo-ke, umuntu onje akefani namunye kulabo abasebenza emndenini kaNkulunkulu noma abangabefundisi Bakhe. Njengabo, kungathiwa ungumuntu okhonza uNkulunkulu, kodwa engqikithini yomsebenzi wakhe nasendikimbeni yokusetshenziswa kwakhe nguNkulunkulu wehluka kakhulu kwezinye izisebenzi nabefundisi. Ngokwengqikithi yomsebenzi wakhe nendikimba yokusetshenziswa kwakhe, umuntu osetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu uphakanyiswa nguYena, ulungiselelwa nguNkulunkulu ukwenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, bese ebamba umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo. Akukho muntu ongambambela umsebenzi wakhe esikhundleni sakhe—lokhu kuyimbambiswano yomuntu engegwemeke emsebenzini wobunkulunkulu. Umsebenzi owenziwa ngezinye izisebenzi noma abefundisi, wona, ungukuhambisa nje nokufeza imikhakha eminingi yezinhlelo zamabandla ngaleso naleso sikhathi, noma-ke umsebenzi olula nje wokunikeza impilo ukuze kuqhubeka ukuphila kwebandla. Lezi zisebenzi nabefundisi ababekiwe nguNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke nakancane babizwe ngokuthi bayilabo abasetshenziswa nguMoya oNgcwele. Bakhethwa phakathi kwamabandla futhi, emva kokuba sebeqeqeshiwe bakhuliswa isikhathi esithile, labo abafanelekile bayagcinwa, kuthi labo abangafanelekile baphindiselwe emuva lapho baphuma khona. Ngoba laba bantu bakhethwa phakathi kwamabandla, abanye baveza ubunjalo babo emva kokuba ngabaholi, abanye baze benze izinto eziningi ezimbi bagcine sebekhishiwe. Umuntu osetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu, kwenye ingxenye, yilowo olungiswe nguNkulunkulu, futhi onezinga elithile futhi onobuntu. Usevele elungiswe futhi wapheliselwa nguMoya oNgcwele, futhi uholwa ngokugcwele nguMoya oNgcwele, aphinde, ikakhulu uma kuya emsebenzini wakhe, aqondiswe futhi alawulwe nguMoya oNgcwele—okungenxa yakho kungekho kuphambuka endleleni yokuhola aBakhethwa bakaNkulunkulu, ngoba uNkulunkulu impela uyawumela umsebenzi Wakhe uqobo, futhi uNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi Wakhe ngazo zonke izikhathi.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Mayelana nokusebenzisa kukaNkulunkulu umuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 172)**

Umsebenzi wendlela kaMoya oNgcwele, noma ngabe kuwumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu noma ukusetshenziswa komsebenzi wabantu, kuwumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Ukubaluleka kukaMoya oNgcwele Uqobo nguMoya, ongabizwa ngokuthi uMoya oNgcwele noma uMoya oziqo eziyisikhombisa uqinisiwe. Kukho konke, BanguMoya kaNkulunkulu. Wukuthi nje uMoya kaNkulunkulu ubizwa ngezindlela ezahlukene ngezinkathi ezahlukene. Kodwa ukubaluleka Kwawo kunye. Ngakho, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu Uqobo uwumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele; awukho omunye umsebenzi wobuntu bukaNkulunkulu ngaphandle komsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Umsebenzi wabantu abasetshenziswayo usewumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Wukuthi

---

nje umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyisibonakaliso esigcwele sikaMoya oNgcwele, okuyiqiniso elimsulwa, kube umsebenzi wabantu usetshenziselwa ukuxutshaniswa nezinto zabantu eziningi, futhi akusikho ukubonakaliswa kukaMoya oNgcwele okuqondile, ngingasakubali ukubonakaliswa ngokugcwele. Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele uhluhahlukene kepha imiyalo ayinakuwunqanda. Umsebenzi uyahlukahluhana ngokwabantu, futhi udlulisa indlela yokusebenza eyahlukile. Ngezikhathi ezithile umsebenzi uyehluka, njengoba kwenzeka nasemsebenzini wasemazweni ahlukeneyo. Nakanjani, yize uMoya oNgcwele usebenza ngezindlela ezahlukene nangokulandela imiyalelo eminingi, noma wenziwe kanjani umsebenzi noma kungaba abantu baluphi uhlobo, okuqukethwe kuyehluka ngaso sonke isikhathi, futhi umsebenzi awenza kubantu abahlukene unemiyalo futhi yonke imele isiqu salokho okusetshenziswayo. Lokhu kudalwa wukuthi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele unomthamo ocacile futhi uyakalwa. Umsebenzi owenziwa enyameni esesimweni somuntu awufani nomsebenzi owenziwa ebantwini, futhi umsebenzi wehlukana ngokwezimo zabantu. Umsebenzi owenziwa enyameni esisimweni somuntu awenziwa kubantu, futhi enyameni esesimweni somuntu akayenzi imisebenzi efana naleyo eyenziwa ngabantu. Izwi, ngisho noma lisebenza kanjani, elisebenza ezintweni ezahlukene alikaze lifane, futhi imiyalo Asebenza ngayo iyehlukana ngokwesimo sabantu abahlukene. UMoya oNgcwele usebenza kubantu abahlukene ngokususela kulokho okubalulekile abakutholayo futhi awufuni lutho kubo ngaphezu kwalokho abanakho abakutholile, noma wenze umsebenzi kubo ongaphezu kwamandla abo. Ngakho, umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele kumuntu uvumela abantu ukuthi babone ukubaluleka komsebenzi. Okubalulekile okutholakele komuntu akuguquki; amandla omuntu anomkhawulo. Uma kwenzeka uMoya oNgcwele usebenzisa abantu noma imisebenzi yabantu, umsebenzi uhlala uhambisana nemikhawulo emandleni abantu ukuze bakwazi ukuzuza kuyo. Uma umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele usetshenziswa kubantu, iziphiwo zabo kanye namandla abo kuvela obala futhi akunakubuyiselwa emuva. Amandla abo eqiniso avezwa obala ukuze enze umsebenzi. Kungathiwa usebenza ngokusebenzisa izingxenye ezikhona kubantu ukuze akwazi ukufinyelela emiphumeleni yokusebenza. Ngokuphambene, umsebenzi owenziwa enyameni esesimweni somuntu ngowokuveza umsebenzi kaMoya ngokuqondile futhi uhlanganiswa nomqondo kanye nemicabango yomuntu, iziphiwo zomuntu okungefinyelele ke kuzo, lokho umuntu ake abhekana nakho noma isimo somuntu sangaphakathi. Umsebenzi omangalisayo kaMoya oNgcwele uwonke uhlose ukuhlomulisa nokungcwelisa umuntu. Kodwa abanye abantu bangalungiswa kube abanye abanaso isimo sokulungiswa, okuwukuthi, abanakulungiswa futhi bangesindiswe, noma kungenzeka ukuthi banomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, bagcina sebenqunyiwe. Lokho kusho ukuthi yize umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele kuwukungcwelisa abantu, lokhu akusho ukuthi bonke abantu uMoya oNgcwele osebenza kubo bayopheleliswa ngokugcwele, ngoba indlela ethathwa abantu abaningi akusiyo indlela epheliselwayo. Banomsebenzi ohambisana noMoya

---

oNgcwele kuphela, futhi abancikile ekulandeleni abantu noma ukulungisa lokho okulandelwa abantu. Ngale ndlela, umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele kulaba bantu uba ngumsebenzi osiza labo abapheleliswayo. Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ungebonwe abantu ngqo noma uthintwe abantu ngokwabo. Ungabonakaliswa ngokusiza abantu ngesiphiwo sokusebenza, okusho ukuthi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele unikezwa abalandeli ngalokho okuvezwa abantu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kanye Nomsebenzi Womuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 173)**

Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele uyafezwa futhi uqedelwe ngabantu abahlukahlukene kanye nezimo ezinhlobonhlobo. Yize umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ungamela umsebenzi wesikhathi somlando esithile sisonke, futhi ungamela okwenziwa abantu ngesikhathi somlando esithile, umsebenzi okulokho okubhaliwe okunemininingwane kudingeka wenziwe ngabantu abasetshenziswa uMoya oNgcwele, hhayi uNkulunkulu ongumuntu. Ngakho, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, noma inkonzo kaNkulunkulu ngokwayo, ingumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu esenyameni esesimweni somuntu futhi umuntu angewenze esikhundleni Sakhe. Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele uqedelwa yizinhlobo zabantu ezehlukene futhi ungegcwaliswe umuntu oyedwa vo noma ungecaciswe umuntu oyedwa vo. Labo abahola amasonto nabo ngeke bakwazi ukumela umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ngokugcwele; futhi bangenza umsebenzi wokuhola othile kuphela. Umsebenzi wendlela kaMoya oNgcwele ungahlukaniswa izingxenye ezintathu: umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, umsebenzi wabantu osetshenziswayo, kanye nomsebenzi wendlela kaMoya oNgcwele. Phakathi kokuthathu, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyohlala ungukuhola ngaso sonke isikhathi; umsebenzi wabantu abasetshenziswayo ukuhola bonke abalandeli baNkulunkulu ngokuthunywa noma ngokwamukela iziyalo ngokwenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo, futhi laba bantu yiyo abasebenzisana nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu; umsebenzi owenziwa uMoya oNgcwele ukugcina umsebenzi Wakhe uwonke uqhubeka, okusho ukuthi, ukubhekelela zonke ezokuqondisa futhi kuqhutshezelwe ubufakazi Bakhe, kube khona manjalo kupheleliswa labo abangapheleliseka. Lezi zingxenye ezintathu ziwumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ogcwele, kodwa ngaphandle komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu Uqobo, umsebenzi wokuqondisa uwonke ungonakala. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu Uqobo ubandakanya umsebenzi wabo bonke abantu, futhi uphinde umele umsebenzi waso sonke isikhathi somlando. Lokhu kusho ukuthi, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uwodwa umela ukunyakaza nomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, kuyilapho umsebenzi wabaphostoli ulandela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu futhi awusiholi isikhathi somlando, futhi awumeli izinkambiso zomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele kuso sonke isikhathi somlando. Benza umsebenzi okumele wenziwe ngabantu kuphela, okungabandakanyi umsebenzi wokuqondisa. Umsebenzi

---

kaNkulunkulu uwumsebenzi oyingxenywe yomsebenzi wokuqondisa. Umsebenzi womuntu nguwo kuphela umsebenzi womuntu osetshenziswayo futhi ongahlangene nhlobo nomsebenzi wokuqondisa. Ngenxa yokwahlukana kwezinhlobo kanye nokumelwa komsebenzi, yize empeleni konke kuwumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele kunomehluko ocacile nomkhulu phakathi komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo kanye nomsebenzi womuntu. Ngaphezu kwalokho, ububanzi bomsebenzi owenziwa nguMoya oNgcwele kubantu abahlukene uyehlukahluka. Le yimiyalo kanye nomthamo womsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kanye Nomsebenzi Womuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 174)**

Umsebenzi womuntu umele lokho ake abhekana nakho nobuntu bakhe. Okuhlinzekwa ngumuntu kanye nomsebenzi owenziwa umuntu wokumela yena. Ukubona komuntu, ukucubungula komuntu, ukuhlunga komuntu kanye nengecebo yomcabango wakho kubandakanywa emsebenzini wakhe. Ikakhulukazi, lokho umuntu ake abhekana nakho kwenza akwazi ukumela umsebenzi wakhe kangcono, futhi lokho umuntu abhekane nakho kuzoba yisakhi somsebenzi wakhe. Umsebenzi womuntu ungabonakalisa lokho ake abhekana nakho. Uma abanye abantu bebhekana nesimo sokungenzi lutho, indlela eningi abahlanganyela ngayo iqukatha izinhle ezingezinhle. Uma ababhekane nakho ngesikhathi esithile kukuhle futhi ikakhulukazi uma benezindlela ezinhle, indlela abahlanganyela ngayo iba ngegqugquzelayo, futhi abantu bazokwazi ukuqhubeka nokubahlinzeka ngokuhle. Uma umsebenzi engenzi lutho ngesikhathi esithile, ukuhlanganyela kwakhe kuyohlala kuqukethe izici ezimbi. Lolu hlobo lokukhonza luyadumaza, futhi abanye bazodumazeka benganakile ngokulandela ukukhonza kwakhe. Isimo sabalandeli sishintsha ngenxa yesimo somholi. Lokho umsebenzi ayikho ngaphakathi kuba yikho akubonakalisayo, futhi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele uvame ukushintsha ngokwesimo somuntu. Usebenza ngokwalokho umuntu abhekane nakho futhi awumphoqi umuntu kodwa wenza lokho okuphoqeelwa umuntu ukuthi kuhambisane nesimo salokho abhekana nakho. Lokhu kusho ukuthi ukukhonza komuntu kuyehluka kunezwi likaNkulunkulu. Lokho okukhonzwa ngumuntu kudlulisa lokho okubonwa umuntu kanye nalokho abhekana nakho, kuveza abakubonayo kanye nalokho ababhekana nakho esisekelweni somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi wabo ukuthola, emuva kokukhuluma kukaNkulunkulu, lokho okumele bakwenze noma bangene kukho, bese bekudlulisela kubalandeli. Ngakho, umsebenzi womuntu umela ukungena nokusebenza kwakhe. Nakanjani, umsebenzi onjalo uxutshaniswe nezifundo zomuntu kanye nalokho ake abhekana nakho noma neminye imicabango yomuntu. Noma ungasebenza kanjani uMoya oNgcwele, kungaba wukuthi usebenza kumuntu

---

noma kubantu bukaNkulunkuku, kuhlala kuba abasebenzi abaveza ukuthi bangobani. Yize kunguMoya oNgcwele osebenzayo, umsebenzi utholakala kulokho okuyikho ngokwendalo, ngoba uMoya oNgcwele awusebenzi ngaphandle kwesisekelo. Ngamanye amazwi, umsebenzi awenziwa ngeze, kodwa uhlala uhambisana nezimo zangempela kanye nezimo eziyiqiniso. Yile ndlela kuphela engaguqula isimo somuntu, ukuthi indlela abebona izinto ngayo kudala kanye nokuqonda kwakudala kungashintsha. Umuntu uveza lokho akubonayo, abhekane nakho kanye nalokho angakucabanga. Ngisho noma kungaba yizimfundiso noma indlela yokubona izinto, konke lokhu kufinyeleleka kukho ngokucabanga komuntu. Ngisho noma ungaba ngakanani umsebenzi womuntu, ungedlule ubukhulu balokhu umuntu abhekana nakho, lokho okubona umuntu, noma lokho okucatshangwa noma okucutshungulwa umuntu. Lokho okuvezwa uNkulunkulu yilokho uNkulunkulu uqobo ayikho, futhi lokhu kungaphezu kokufinyelela komuntu, kungaphezu kwemicabango yomuntu. Uveza umsebenzi Wakhe wokuhola bonke abantu, futhi lokhu akuhambisani neminingwane yalokho umuntu ake wabhekana nakho, kodwa kunalokho kumayelana nendlela Yakhe yokuphatha. Umuntu ubonakalisa lokho ake abhekana nakho ngenkathi uNkulunkulu eveza ubuyena—lokhu kuyisimo Sakhe esingokomlando futhi singaphezu kokufinyelela komuntu. Lokho umuntu ake abhekana nakho ngalokho akubonayo kanye nolwazi alutholile sisuselwa ekubonakaliseni kukaNkulunkulu ubuyena. Lokho okubonwayo nolwazi kubizwa ngokuthi isimo somuntu. Sibonakaliswa esisekelweni sesimo somuntu semvelo kanye nasemandleni akhe angempela; ngakho kubizwa ngokuthi isimo somuntu. Umuntu ukwazi ukukhonza lokho abhekane nakho kanye nalokho akubonayo. Lokho angabhekananga nakho noma angakubonanga noma umqondo wakhe ongafinyeleli kukho, okusho, izinto angenazo ngaphakathi, akakwazi ukukukhonza. Uma lokho umuntu akubonakalisayo kungasikho lokho abhekane nakho, kuba umcabango wakhe noma imfundiso yakhe. Ezwini, akukho okuke kwenzeka kulokho akukhulumayo. Uma uke wahlangabezana nezinto zasemphakathini, uzokwazi ukukhonza ngokucacile ulandela ubudlelwane basemphakathini obuxakile. Uma ungenawo umndeni kodwa abanye abantu bakhuluma ngezindaba zomndeni, izinto eziningi abakhuluma ngazo ngeke uze uziqonde. Ngakho, lokho okukhonzwa umuntu kanye nomsebenzi awenzayo kumele ingaphakathi lakhe. Uma umuntu ekhonza ngokuqonda kwakhe ukusola kanye nokwahlulela, kodwa ungakaze ubhekane nakho, awunaluphikisa ulwazi lwakhe, njengoba ungeqiniseke ngokugcwele ngalo. Lokhu kudalwa ukuthi lokho akhonzisa ngakho kumayelana nento ongakaze ubhekane nayo, into angazi lutho ngayo, futhi umqondo wakho uwukwazi nokuyicabanga. Ungakwazi ukucaphuna olwazini lwakhe kuphela indlela yesikhathi esizayo ephathelene nokusola nokwahlulela. Kodwa le ndlela ingasebenza njengokuqonda okususelwa emfundisweni futhi ingethathe indawo yokuqonda kwakho, kanjalo nalokho oke wabhekana nakho. Kungenzeka ucabange ukuthi akushoyo kuyiqiniso, kodwa uma sewubhekana nakho, uthola ukuthi kuningi kukho

---

okungenzeke. Kungenzeka ukuthi ubona ukuthi olunye ulwazi oluzwayo luyinto engeke yenzeke nhlobo; ugcina imicabango mayelana nayo ngesikhathi, futhi yize ukwamukela, wenza njalo uzihudula. Kodwa uma sewubhekana nakho, ulwazi olukwenza ucabange okuthile luba yindlela ozoqhuba ngayo. Futhi uma uzamazama, uzoqonda kangcono isilinganiso seqiniso kanye nencazelo yamagama akhe. Uma sewuke wabhekana nokuthile, ungakwazi ukuqala ukhulume ngolwazi okumele ngabe unalo mayelana nezinto obhekane nazo. Phezu kwalokho, ungakwazi nokwahlukanisa phakathi kokuthi ngolukabani ulwazi oluyiqiniso nokungenzeka kanye nolwazi olususelwa emfundisweni nolungacacile. Ngakho, ukuthi ngabe ulwazi olukhulumayo luhambisana kakhulu neqiniso kuncike ekutheni ngabe unolwazi olufanele yini ngalokho oke wabhekana nakho. Lokho oke wabhekana nakho ngobuqiniso, ulwazi lwakho luzoba ngolwenzekayo kanye nolubalulekile. Ngalokho oke wabhekana nakho ungakwazi nokuthola ukukwahlukanisa nokukuqonda, ujulise ulwazi lwakho, futhi wandise ukuhlakanipha nokuqonda endleleni yokuziphatha. Ulwazi olukhulunywe ngabantu abangenalo iqiniso luyimfundiso, noma lungaphakama kangakanani. Lolu hlobo lomuntu kungenzeka abe ngumuntu okhaliphe kakhulu uma kuziwa ezindabeni zenyama kodwa ehluleke ukwahlukanisa ezindabeni zikamoya. Imbangela yalokhu ukuthi abantu abanje abangakaze babhekane nezindaba zikamoya. Laba abantu abangakhanyiselekile ngezindaba zikamoya futhi abangaziqondi izindaba zomoya. Noma yiluphi uhlobo lolwazi olukhulumayo, kuphela uma kunguwe, kuyilokho obhekane nakho, khona-ke kuzoba kuwulwazi lwakho siqu, ulwazi lwakho lweqiniso. Lokho okukhulunywayo okumayelana nemfundiso, okuwukuthi, labo abangenalo iqiniso noma okwenzeke ngempela, abakhuluma ngakho kusangathiwa kuyisimo sabo, ngoba imfundiso yakho ifika isuselwa emicabangweni yabo futhi iwumphumela womqondo wabo ekujuleni kwawo, kodwa akusiyo imfundiso, kuwumcabango nje kuphela!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kanye Nomsebenzi Womuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 175)**

Lokho abantu abehlukene ababhekana nakho kumele izinto ezingaphakathi kubo. Bonke labo abangakaze babhekane nesimo esithile ngokomoya ngeke bakwazi ukukhuluma ngolwazi lweqiniso, noma balungise ulwazi olumayelana nezinto zikamoya. Umuntu uveza lokho ayikho ngaphakathi—lokhu kuqinisekisiwe. Uma umuntu efisa ukuba nolwazi ngezinto zikamoya kanye neqiniso, kumele abhekane nezinto ngokweqiniso. Uma ungakwazi ukukhuluma ngezinto ezejwayelekile ngempilo, uyokwazi kanjani-ke ukukhuluma ngezinto zikamoya? Labo abangakwazi ukuhola amabandla, bapha abantu ukuphila, futhi babe abaphostoli, kumele babhekane nezinto ngokweqiniso, babe nokuqonda okuyikho ngezinto zikamoya, ukwamukela



---

okuyiqiniso kanye nokubhekana neqiniso. Ngabantu abanjalo kuphela abafanelekela ukuba ngabasebenzi noma abaphostoli abahola amabandla. Kungenjalo, bangakwazi ukulandela okungenani futhi ngeke bahole, noma okungenani babe abaphostoli abanika abantu ukuphila. Lokhu kudalwa ukuthi umsebenzi wabaphostoli awusikho ukubaleka noma ukulwa; uwukushumayela ukuphila nokuholela abanye ekuguquleni izimo zabo. Labo abenza lo msebenzi banikwe umsebenzi wokuthwala umthwalo osindayo, ongeke uthwalwe yinoma ngubani. Lolu hlobo lomsebenzi lungenziwa kuphela yilabo abanokuphila, okuwukuthi, yilabo ababhekane neqiniso. Kungenziwe yinoma ubani ongashiya konke, ongagijima noma ongazinikela ngokuthi uzosebenzisa anakho; abantu abangakaze babhekana neqiniso, abangakahlungwa noma abangakahlulelwa, abakwazi ukwenza lolu hlobo lomsebenzi. Abantu abangakaze babhekana nokuthile okuwukuthi, abantu abangakaze babhekane nokwenzekayo, abangakwazi ukubona okwenzekayo ngokucacile ngoba bona uqobo abanakho ukuba kulesi simo. Ngakho, lolu hlobo lomuntu ave nje kuwukuthi alukwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wokuhola, kodwa luzosetshenziselwa ukunquma uma engenalo iqiniso isikhathi eside. Ukubona okhuluma ngakho kungafakazela ubunzima obhekane nabo empilweni, phezu kwalokho okubalulekile osolwe ngakho kanye nezimo owahlulelwe ngazo. Lokhu kuyiqiniso nasezimweni zokulingwa: Izinto umuntu acwengwa ngazo, izinto umuntu antengantenga kuzo, lezi yizinto umuntu okumele abhekane nazo, izinto umuntu akwazi ukwenza okuthile ngazo. Isibonelo, uma umuntu ebhekene nezinkinga emshadweni, uzokhonza kakhulu, “Ngibonga uNkulunkulu, ngidumisa uNkulunkulu, kumele nganelise okufiswa inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu futhi nginikele impilo yami iyonke, ngibeke umshado wami ezandleni zikaNkulunkulu. Ngizimisele ngokubeka impilo yami iyonke kuNkulunkulu.” Zonke izinto ezingaphakathi kumuntu zingakukhombisa lokho ayikho ngokuhlanganyela. Isivini umuntu akhuluma ngaso, ukuthi ngabe ukhulumela phezulu noma phansi, izindaba ezinjalo okungezona izindaba eziphathelele nalokho abake babhekana nakho ngeke kukwazi ukumela lokho anakho nayikho. Bangakwazi ukusho ukuthi ngabe isimilo sakhe silungile noma sisibi, noma ngabe isimo sakhe silungile noma sibi, kodwa ngeke kulinganiswe nalokho abhekane nakho. Ikhono lokuziveza uma ukhuluma, noma ikhono noma isivini sokukhuluma, noma nje ukulinganisa ngeke kuze kuthathe indawo yolwazi ngalokho oke wabhekana nakho. Uma ukhuluma ngalokho oke wabhekana nakho uwedwa, ukhonza ngendlela oyincikisa ekubalulekeni kwazo zonke izinto ezingaphakathi kuwe. Inkulumbo yami imele ubumina, kodwa engikushoyo kungaphezu kokufinyelela komuntu. Engikushoyo akumele lokho umuntu abhekane nakho, futhi akusikho lokho okubonwa umuntu, kuphinde kube yinto umuntu angeke akwazi ukuyithinta, kodwa kuyilokho engiyikho. Abanye abantu bazisa ukuthi ngikhonza lokho engibhekane nakho, kodwa ababoni ukuthi lokho kuyisibonakaliso sikaMoya ngokuqondile. Nakanjani, engikushoyo yilokho engibhekane nakho. Yimi engenze umsebenzi wokuphatha eminyakeni eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha ezedlule. Ngibhekane nakho konke

---

kusukela ekuqaleni kokudalwa kwabantu kuze kube manje; ngingakakwazi kanjani ukukhuluma ngakho pho? Uma kuziwa esimweni semvelo somuntu, ngikubone ngokucacile, futhi sesiside isikhathi ngikubhekile; ngihlala kanjani ngingakwazi ukukhuluma ngayo ngokucacile? Selokhu ngaqala ukubona ubunjalo bomuntu ngokucacile, ngifanelekile ukusola umuntu futhi ngimahlulele, ngoba bonke abantu bavela Kimi kodwa bakhohlakaliswe uSathane. Nakanjani, ngifanelekile nawukuhlola umsebenzi engiwezile. Yize lo msebenzi ungenziwanga inyama Yami, uveza uMoya ngokuqondile, futhi yilokhu engikwenzile nengiyikho. Ngakho, ngifanelekile ukukuveza futhi ngenze umsebenzi okumele ngiwenze. Umuntu ukhuluma ngalokho abhekane nakho. Yilokho engikubonile, lokho imiqondo yabo ekwazi ukufinyelela kukho kanye nalokho imizwa yabo engakuzwa. Yilokho abangakwazi ukukukhonza. Amazwi akhulunywe uNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu enyameni akuveza ngokuqondile ngoMoya futhi aveza umsebenzi owenziwe nguMoya. Inyama ayikabhekani futhi ayikakuboni, kodwa kusaveza ubuyena ngoba inyama iphila ngoMoya, futhi uveza umsebenzi kaMoya. Yize noma inyama yehluleka ukufinyelela kuwo, kuwumsebenzi osewenziwe nguMoya. Emuva kokuba sesimweni somuntu, ngokuveza kwenyama, wenza abantu bakwazi ukumazi uNkulunkulu uqobo futhi kuvumeleke ukuthi abantu babone isimo sikaNkulunkulu kanye nomsebenzi awenzile. Umsebenzi womuntu wenza abantu bacacelwe kabanzi ngalokho okumele bangene kukho kanye nalokho okumele bakuqonde; okubandakanya ukuholela abantu ekuqondeni nasekubhekaneni neqiniso. Umsebenzi womuntu wukuqhubekisa abantu; umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ukuvula izindlela ezintsha kanye nokuvulela isintu izinkathi ezintsha, kanye nokudalulela abantu lokho okungaziwa abantu benyama, okwenza ukuthi bazi isimo Sakhe. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ukuhola sonke isintu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kanye Nomsebenzi Womuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 176)**

Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele umayelana nokwenza abantu bathole imihlomulo; umayelana nokungcwelisa abantu; awukho umsebenzi ongabahlomulisi abantu. Ngisho iqiniso lingajula noma lingaba ngaphezulu, futhi ngisho noma lingelwaluphi uhlobo labo abamukela iqiniso ngokufanayo, noma ngabe yini eyenziwa nguMoya oNgcwele, ihlomulisa abantu. Kodwa umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ungenzeke ngokuqondile; kumele wenziwe abantu abahambisana nawo. Imiphumela yomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ingatholakala ngale ndlela kuphela. Nakanjani, uma kuwumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele oqondile, ungangcolisiwe nhlobo; kodwa uma usebenzisa umuntu, uyaxuba futhi awubi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele weqiniso. Ngale ndlela, iqiniso lishintsha ngamazinga ahlukene. Abalandeli abayitholi inhloso eyiyona yona

---

kaMoya oNgcwele kodwa inhlanganisela kaMoya oNgcwele kanye nolwazi ngesimo oke wabhekana naso kanye nolwazi lomuntu. Ingxenye yomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele eyamukelwa abalandeli ingeyeqiniso. Ulwazi ngalokho oke wabhekana nakho kanye nolwazi lomuntu olutholakalayo kuyehlukahluka ngenxa yokuthi umsebenzi awufani. Uma abasebenzi bekhanyiselekile futhi beholwa uMoya oNgcwele, khona manjalo babhekana nokuthile okususelwa ekukhanyiselekeni nasekuholweni. Khona kulokhu obhekana nakho kuhlangukiswa umqondo womuntu kanye nalokho oke wabhekana nakho, kanjalo nokuba wumuntu, emuva kwalokho bathola ulwazi noma babone ngendlela efanayo. Le yindlela okuqhutshwa ngayo emuva kokuba umuntu ebhekane neqiniso. Indlela okuqhutshwa ngayo iyashintshashintsha ngoba abantu babhekana nokwahlukahlukeni futhi izinto abantu ababhekana nazo ziyehlukahluka. Ngale ndlela, ukukhanyiseleka okufanayo koMoya oNgcwele kuholela olwazini olwahlukene kanye nenqubo ngoba labo abathole ukukhanyiseleka bahlukile. Abanye abantu benza amaphutha amancane ngenkathi besebenza kube abanye benza amaphutha amakhulu, futhi abanye abakhathazeki ngamaphutha abo. Lokhu kudalwa wukuthi amakhono abantu okuqonda ahlukene nangoba amandla abo angempela ayehlukana. Abanye abantu bakuqonda ngale ndlela emuva kokuzwa umyalezo, futhi abanye abantu bakuqonda njengendlela eza emuva kweqiniso. Abanye abantu baphambuka kancane; futhi abayiqondi nhlobo incazelo yangempela yeqiniso. Ngakho, noma ngabe ubani oqonda ukuthi angabahola kanjani abanye abantu; lokhu kuyiqiniso langampela, ngoba umsebenzi wakhe uveza ubuyena nje. Abantu abaholwa yilabo abaqonda iqiniso ngokuyikho bazoliqonda iqiniso. Noma kunabantu abanamaphutha ekuqondeni kwabo, bambalwa kakhulu, futhi akusibo bonke abantu abanamaphutha. Uma umuntu enamaphutha ekuqondeni kwakhe iqiniso, labo abamlandelayo nakanjani nabo bazoba namaphutha, futhi laba bantu bazoba namaphutha ngayo yonke indlela. Isilinganiso sokuqonda iqiniso phakathi kwabalandeli sincike kakhulu kubasebenzi. Nakanjani, iqiniso elivela kuNkulunkulu liyilo futhi alinalo iphutha, futhi ungaqiniseka ngokuphelele ngalo. Kodwa, abasebenzi ngeke bakwazi ukuqonda futhi okungethiwe bangathembeka ngokugcwele. Uma abasebenzi benendlela yokubhekana neqiniso okuyinto esobala, abalandeli nabo bazoba neyabo indlela yokwenza. Uma abasebenzi bengenayo indlela yokwenza iqiniso kodwa bengenamfundiso, abalandeli bazoba neqiniso kuphela. Isimo kanye nohlobo lwabalandeli kunquma ngokuzalwa futhi kuhambisana nabasebenzi. Kodwa izinga abalandeli abaqonda ngalo iqiniso futhi nebazi ngayo uNkulunkulu incike kubasebenzi (lokhu kunjalo ngempela kwabanye abantu). Nokho noma ngabe unjani umsebenzi, yilokho nabalandeli abaholayo abazoba yikho. Lokho umsebenzi abhekana nakho ngokwakhe, kanye nangaphandle kokuqapha. Umthwalo awubhekisa kubalandeli bakhe uyilokhu azimisele ukuphumelela kukho noma angakwazi ukufinyelela kukho. Abasebenzi abanengi basho abakufunayo kubalandeli babo ngokususela kulokho abakwenzayo ngokwabo, yize kuba khona

---

abantu abangeke baphumelele nhlobo. Lokho abantu abahlulekayo ukuphumelela kukho kuba yisihibe ekungeneni kwabo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kanye Nomsebenzi Womuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 177)**

Kuncane kakhulu ukuphambuka emsebenzini walabo asebetheniwe, okubhekanwe nabo, bahlulelwa futhi basolwa, futhi ukuvezwa komsebenzi wabo kunemba kakhulu. Labo abethembela esimweni sabo semvelo ukuze basebenza benza amaphutha amakhulu. Kunesimo semvelo esiningi emsebenzini wabo wabantu abangalungile, okubeka isihibe esikhulu emsebenzini kaMoya oNgcwele. Noma ngabe lihle kanjani izinga lomuntu, kumele futhi badlule ekuthenweni, ekubeni kubhekanwe nabo, nasekwahluleweni ngaphambi kokuba bakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wokuthunywa uNkulunkulu. Uma bengakadluli kulokho kwahlulelwa, noma bengenxa kahle kangakanani, ngeke baze bahambisane nemigomo yeqiniso futhi kwenzeka ngokwemvelo kanye nangokulunga komuntu. Umsebenzi walabo abadlule ekuthenweni, ekuthini kubhekanwe nabo, nasekwahlulelweni unemba ngokwengezwe kakhulu kunomsebenzi walabo abangathenwanga, okungabhekanwanga nabo, nabangahlulelwanga. Labo abadlule ekwahlulelweni abavezi lutho mayelana nenyama kanye nemicabango, kuhlenganiswa nobuhlakani bomuntu obuningi kanye namakhono akhe angaphakathi. Akusiwo umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ovezwe umuntu ngendlela eyiyonayona. Abantu ababalandelayo bahanjiswa amandla abo angaphakathi phambi kwabo. Ngoba, baveza okuningi abakubonile kanye nalokho umuntu adlule kukho, okucishe kungaxhumani nenhloso yokuqala kaNkulunkulu, futhi kучезuka kakhulu kuyo, umsebenzi womuntu owulolu hlobo awukwazi ukuhambisa abantu phambi kukaNkulunkulu, kodwa ubayisa ngaphambi komuntu. Ngakho, labo abangedlulile ekwahlulelweni nasekusolweni abafanelekile ukuqhuba umsebenzi wokuthunywa uNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi womsebenzi ofanelekile ungayisa abantu endleleni eyiyo futhi ubavumele ukuthi bajule eqinisweni. Umsebenzi awenzayo ungaletha abantu phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Phezu kwalokho, umsebenzi awenzayo ungahlukahlukana kumuntu nomuntu futhi awucindezelwa yimithetho, evumela abantu ukuthi badelele futhi bakhululeke. Phezu kwalokho, bangakhula kancane kancane empilweni, baqhubekile eqinisweni ngokujulile. Umsebenzi womuntu ofanelekile usilela kakhulu; umsebenzi wakhe uwubuwula. Angakwazi ukuholela abantu emithethweni kuphela; lokho akufunayo kubantu kuyehluka ngokomuntu ngamunye; akasebenzi ngokwezidingo zabantu. Kulolu hlobo lomsebenzi, kunemithetho eminingi kakhulu kanye nezimfundiso eziningi kakhulu, futhi ngeke kuze kuholele abantu eqinisweni, noma emsebenzini ojwayelekile wokukhula empilweni. Kungenxa abantu bakwazi ukuma ngemithetho ethile

---

kuphela. Lolu hlobo lwesiqondiso olungadukisa abantu nje kuphela. Ukuholela ekutheni ube yilokho ayikho; ukwazi ukuhambisa kulokho anakho nayikho. Ukuze abalandeli bakwazi ukwahlukanisa ukuthi ngabe abaholi bafanelekile yini ukuhola, kusemqoka ukuthi babheke inkambo yabo kanye nemiphumela yomsebenzi wabo, futhi babheke ukuthi ngabe abalandeli bathola imigomo ngokweqiniso yini, nokuthi ngabe bathola izindlela zokuqhuba ezibafanele yini ukuze baphenduke. Kumele ukwazi ukwahlukanisa phakathi komsebenzi ohlukene wabantu abahlukene; kumele ungabi umlandeli oyisiwula. Lokhu kulimaza ukungena kwakho. Uma wehluleka ukwahlukanisa ukuthi ngabe ubuholi bomuntu bunenkambo futhi ahamba ngayo noma cha, uzodukiseka kalula. Konke lokhu kunomthelela oqondile empilweni yakho. Kuningi kakhulu okuyimvelo emsebenzini wabantu abangalungisisiwe; kungcwele intando yomuntu kukho. Isimo sabo ngesemvelo, lokho abazalwe nakho, hhayi impilo elandela ukudlula ekubhekaneni noma eqinisweni emuva kokuguqulwa. Lolu hlobo lomuntu lungakwazi kanjani ukwesekela labo abayilandelayo? Impilo yomuntu yokuqala iwubuhlakani noma ikhono lakhe eliphuma ngaphakathi. Lolu hlobo lobuhlakani noma ikhono liqhelelene kakhulu nalokho uNkulunkulu akufuna emuntwini. Uma umuntu engeke apheleliswe futhi isimo sakhe semvelo singakathenwa futhi kungakabhekanwa naso, kuzoba negebe elikhulu phakathi kwalokho okuvezwa umuntu neqiniso; kuzoxutshwa nezinto ezingathi shu ezinjengomcabango wakhe kanye nalokho adlula kukho ecaleni elilodwa, njll. Phezu kwalokho, ngisho noma esebenza kanjani, abantu babona ukuthi kunomgomo omkhulu futhi alikho iqiniso ngokungena kwabantu. Okuningi okufunekayo kubantu kubiza okungapheu kwamandla abo, okubalimazayo. Lo ngumsebenzi wentando yabantu. Isimo somuntu esinenkohlakalo, imicabango nokuqonda kwakhe kungena emzimbeni wakhe wonke. Umuntu akazalwa enomuzwa wokwenza iqiniso ngokwemvelo, futhi akazalwa nemizwa yokuqonda iqiniso ngqo. Uma lokho kuhlangukiswa nesimo somuntu esikhohlakele—uma lolu hlobo lomuntu lusebenza, akwenzi ukuthi kube nokuphazamiseka? Kodwa umuntu ophelilelwe yiqiniso ahlangebezana nalo okumele abantu baliqonde, futhi ulwazi lwesimo senkohlakalo sabo, ukuze izinto ezingathi shu nezingesizo ezangempela emsebenzini wakhe zigcine seziphelile, ukuthunazwa ngumuntu kuyancipha, nomsebenzi nokukhonza kwakhe kuya ngokuya kusondela ezingeni elifunwa uNkulunkulu. Ngelokhu umsebenzi wakhe usuke usungene ekubeni yiqiniso loqobo futhi uba ngowangempela. Ukuqonda komuntu yikho okunomthelela omkhulu ekuthiyeni umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Umuntu unemicabango eminingi futhi ukwazi ukucabanga ngokufanele futhi asebenzise ulwazi ngalokho ake abhekana nakho ngaphambilini ukuze akwazi ukubhekana nezimo. Uma lokhu kungadluli ekuthengweni nasekulungisweni, konke kuba yisithiyi emsebenzini. Ngakho umsebenzi womuntu ngeke ufinyelele ezingeni elifanele, ikakhulukazi umsebenzi wabantu abangaphelelisiwe.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 178)**

Umsebenzi womuntu unamazinga kanye nemikhawulo. Umuntu oyedwa ukwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wesigaba esithile kuphela futhi ngeke akwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wesikhathi sasendulo esithile—kungenjalo, uyoholela abantu emithethweni. Umsebenzi womuntu ungakwazi ukusebenza ngesikhathi noma ngesigaba esithile kuphela. Lokhu kwenziwa ukuthi ulwazi lomuntu ngalokho ake abhekana nakho luhleliwe. Umuntu angeqhathanise umsebenzi womuntu nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Izindlela zomuntu zokuqhuba kanye nolwazi lwakhe lweqiniso konke kusebenza ohlelweni oluthile. Ungathi indlela ethathwa umuntu igcwele intando kaNkulunkulu, ngoba umuntu angakhanyiselwa uMoya oNgcwele kuphela futhi ngeke akwazi ukugcwaliswa uMoya oNgcwele ngokuphelele. Izinto umuntu angabhekana nazo zonke zingena ngaphansi kohlelo lobuntu obejwayelekile futhi zingedlule uhlelo lwemicabango esimweni somqondo somuntu esejwayelekile. Bonke labo abaphila ngeqiniso babhekana nempilo ngaleli zinga. Uma bebhekana neqiniso, kuhlala kuwukuveza ababhekane nakho empilweni ejwayelekile ngaphansi kokukhanyiselwa uMoya oNgcwele, hhayi ukubhekana ngendlela echezuka empilweni yomuntu ejwayelekile. Babhekana neqiniso elikhanyiswe uMoya oNgcwele phansi kwesisekelo sokuphila impilo yabo yabantu. Phezu kwalokho, leli qiniso liyehlukahluka kumuntu nomuntu, futhi ukujula kwalo kuncike esimweni somuntu. Umuntu angathi indlela ahamba ngayo iyisimo sokuphila esejwayelekile sokuthi umuntu alandele iqiniso, futhi kuyindlela abantu abajwayelekile abahambe ngayo abanokukhanyiseleka kukaMoya oNgcwele. Ngeke uthi indlela abahamba ngayo yindlela kaMoya oNgcwele. Esimweni esejwayelekile umuntu abhekana naso, ngoba abantu abalandelelayo abafani, umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele nawo awufani. Phezu kwalokho, ngoba izimo ababhekana nazo kanye nezinhlabo zabahlangabezana nazo azifani, ngenxa yokuxubeka okusemiqondweni nasemicabangweni yabo, ababhekana nakho kuxutshwa ngokwahlukana. Umuntu ngamunye uqonda iqiniso ngokwesimo somuntu ngamunye. Ukuqonda kwabo kwencazelo yeqiniso akuphelele futhi kunye kuphela noma kuyizingxenyana zakho. Isimo umuntu abhekana neqiniso kuso sihlala sisuselwa ezimweni ezehlukene zomuntu futhi ngenxa yalokho azifani. Ngale ndlela, ulwazi oludlulisiwe lweqiniso elifanayo elivezwa abantu abahlukene alufani. Lokhu kusho ukuthi, lokho umuntu abhekana nakho kuhlala kunemikhawulo futhi ngeke kuze kuyiveze ngokugcwele intando kaMoya oNgcwele, futhi umsebenzi womuntu ngeke uze uthathwe ngokuthi ungumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ngisho noma okuvezwe ngumuntu kuhambisana ncamashi nentando kaNkulunkulu, ngisho noma lokho umuntu abhekane nakho kusondele kakhulu emsebenzini ongenasici owenziwa uMoya oNgcwele. Umuntu angaba yisisebenzi sikaNkulunkulu kuphela, enze umsebenzi uNkulunkulu

---

amethembe ngawo. Umuntu angakwazi ukuveza ulwazi ngaphansi kokukhanyiselwa uMoya oNgcwele kanye namaqiniso awathole ngadlule kukho. Umuntu akafanelekile futhi akanazo izimo ezivezwa uMoya oNgcwele. Akafanelekile ukuthi athi umsebenzi womuntu ungumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Umuntu unemigomo yokusebenza, futhi bonke abantu babhekana nokwehlukene futhi banezimo ezahlukene. Umsebenzi womuntu ubandakanya konke adlule kukho ngaphansi kokukhanyiselwa uMoya oNgcwele. Lokhu abhekane nakho kungamela umuntu futhi ngeke kumele ubuNkulunkulu noma intando kaMoya oNgcwele. Ngakho, inkambo yomuntu kungethiwe iyinkambo kaMoya oNgcwele ngoba umsebenzi womuntu awukwazi ukumela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu futhi umsebenzi womuntu nalokho umuntu adlula kukho akusiyo intando kaMoya oNgcwele ephelele. Umsebenzi womuntu uvame ukuwela emthethweni, futhi indlela yomsebenzi wakhe ivaleleke ohlelweni olunomkhawulo futhi awukwazi ukuholela abantu endleleni ekhululekile. Abalandeli abaningi baphila ngaphansi kohlelo olunomkhawulo, futhi indlela yabo yokubhekana nezimo nayo ithiywa yilolu hlelo. Lokho umuntu abhekana nakho kuhlala kunomkhawulo; indlela yomsebenzi wakhe nayo incishishwa izinhlobo ezahlukene futhi ngeke iqhathaniswe nomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele noma umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo— lokhu kudalwa ukuthi lokho umuntu abhekana nakho, ekugcineni, kuba nomkhawulo. Nokho uNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi Wakhe, ongabekelwanga mithetho; nokho uyenziwa, awunamikhawulo yokuthi wenziwe ngendlela eyodwa. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awunayo nhlobo imithetho— wonke umsebenzi Wakhe ukhululiwe futhi umahhala. Ngisho noma umuntu angasebenzisa isikhathi esingakanani elandela Yena, ngeke aze akwazi ukufinyeza imithetho yezindlela asebenza ngazo. Yize umsebenzi Wakhe unemigomo, uhlala wenziwa ngezindlela ezintsha futhi uba nokusha okusunguliwe, okungaphezu kokufinyelela komuntu. Ngesikhathi esisodwa, uNkulunkulu angase abe nezinhlobo zomsebenzi eziningana kanye nezindlela ezehlukile zobuholi, okwenza abantu bahlale bengenisa okusha futhi benza ushintsho. Ngeke uze uthole imithetho emisha yomsebenzi Wakhe ngoba uhlala ekhanda izindlela ezintsha. Abalandeli baNkulunkulu bakwazi ukungena emithethweni ngale ndlela kuphela. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu Uqobo uhlala ugwema imizwa yabantu futhi uhlangebezana nemizwa yabo. Yilabo abamlandelayo kuphela futhi abalandela Yena abanenhliziyi yeqiniso kuphela abangakwazi ukuba nezimo eziguquliwe futhi abakwazi ukuphila ngokukhululeka ngaphandle kokuphoqeleleka ukulandela imithetho noma ukuthiywa yimibono yezenkolo. Okufunwa imisebenzi yabantu kubantu kususelwa kulokho adlule kukho kanye nalokho angafinyelela kukho ngokwakhe. Imigomo yalokhu okudingekayo inomkhawulo wohlelo oluthile, futhi izindlela zokuqhuba nazo zinomkhawulo omkhulu. Ngakho abalandeli benganakile baphile ngaphansi kwalolu hlelo; kuthi ngokuhamba kwesikhathi, kube yimithetho nezinqubo. Uma umsebenzi wesikhathi esithile uholwa umuntu ongakadluli esimweni sikaNkulunkulu uqobo futhi engakahlulelwa, bonke abalandeli bakhe bazoba ochwepheshe kwezenkolo futhi babe

---

ochwepheshe bokumelana uNkulunkulu. Ngakho, uma umuntu efanelekile ukuba umholi, umuntu kumele adlule ekwahlulelweni futhi amukele ukupheleliswa. Labo abangazange badlule ekwahlulelweni, ngisho noma benomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, baveza izinto eziyize nezingasizo ngempela. Ngokuhamba kwesikhathi, bazoholela abantu emithethweni eyize nengasiyo eyemvelo. Umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu awuhambisani nesimo somuntu senyama; awuhambisani nemicabango yomuntu kodwa kuba ukuqonda komuntu ahlangebazana nakho; akuxutshiwe nokwenkolo okungacacile. Umuntu ngeke afinyelele emphumeleni womsebenzi Wakhe uma engapheleliswanga Nguye futhi ungaphezu kwemicabango yomuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kanye Nomsebenzi Womuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 179)**

Umsebenzi osemqondweni womuntu ufinyelwa kalula umuntu. Abefundisi nabaholi bezenkolo, isibonelo, bathembele eziphiweni nasezikhundleni zabo uma benza imisebenzi yabo. Abantu ababalandela isikhathi eside batheleleka ngezziphiwo zabo futhi babe negalelo kubo ngokunye abakwenzayo. Bagxila eziphiweni zabantu, namakhono kanye nolwazi, futhi bagxila kwezinye izinto ezingasizo ezemvelo kanye nenqwaba yezimfundiso ezaziwayo nezingasizo ezeqiniso (nakanjani, lezi zimfundiso ezaziwayo akufinyeleleki kuzo). Abagxili ekushintsheni ezimilo zabantu, kodwa bagxila ekuqeqesheni amakhono abantu okushumayela nawokusebenza, benza ngcono ulwazi lwabantu kanye nezimfundiso zabo zezenkolo eziningi. Abagxili ekuthini izimilo zabantu zishintsha kanjani noma ukuthi abantu baliqonda kangakanani iqiniso. Abazikhathazi ngokubalulekile kubantu, futhi abazami nokwazi izimo zabantu ezejwayelekile nezingajwayelekile. Abahlangabezani nemizwa yabantu noma badalule imizwa yabo, ingasaphathwa eyokuba bathene abantu ebuthakathakeni nasekukhohlakaleni kwabo. Abantu abanengi ababalandelayo basebenza ngezziphiwo zabo, futhi konke abakukhululayo kuyimibono yenkolo nolwazi lokucabangela ngenkolo, okuqhelelene nokwenzekayo futhi akukwazi nhlobo ukuphilisa abantu. Empeleni, okubalulekile ngomsebenzi wabo ukuthuthukisa amathalente, ukusimamisa umuntu ongenalutho abe umfundi ogoqodile onethalente lokushumayela ogcina eseya kosebenza futhi ahole. Emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu weminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha ngabe ukhona umthetho owuthola kuwo? Kunemithetho eminingi kanye nezithiyo emsebenzini owenziwa umuntu, futhi umqondo womuntu uphikisa kakhulu. Ngakho lokho okuvezwa umuntu kuwulwazi oluthile kanye nokuqwabuka kukho konke adlule kukho. Umuntu akakwazi ukuveza lutho ngaphandle kwalokhu. Ulwazi lwalokho umuntu ake abhekana nakho noma ulwazi akuveli eziphiweni zabo zangaphakathi noma ekuqondeni kwakhe; kuvela ngenxa yokuqondiswa uNkulunkulu kanye nokweluswa okuqondile uNkulunkulu. Umuntu kuphela



---

onomuzwa wokwamukela lokhu kuholwa futhi angavezi okuyikona okungcwele. Umuntu akakwazi ukuba wumthombo, angaba yisitsha esamukela amanzi emthonjeni kuphela; lokhu kwenzeka ngokwemvelo kumuntu, umuzwa okumele umuntu abe nawo njengomuntu. Uma umuntu elahlekelwa umuzwa wokwamukela izwi likaNkulunkulu futhi elahlekelwe umuzwa wobuntu, lowo muntu ubaluleke kakhulu, futhi ulahlekelwa umsebenzi womuntu odaliwe. Uma umuntu engenalo ulwazi noma ake abhekana nakho ngezwi likaNkulunkulu noma umsebenzi Wakhe, lowo muntu ulahlekelwa umsebenzi wakhe, umsebenzi okumele awenze njengomuntu odaliwe, futhi elahlekelwa isithunzi somuntu odaliwe. Kuwumuzwa kaNkulunkulu ukuveza ukuthi ubungcwele buyini, ukuthi kungavezwa ngokwenyama noma ngokuqondile kwenziwa uMoya; le yintshumayelo kaNkulunkulu. Umuntu uveza ukuthi lokho adlula kukho noma akwaziyo (okusho ukuthi, uveza lokho ayikho) ngesikhathi somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu noma kamuva; lokhu kuyisazelo somuntu kanye nomsebenzi womuntu, kuyinto okumele umuntu afinyelele kuzo. Yize okuvezwa abantu kushoda ngalokho okuvezwa uNkulunkulu, futhi kunemithetho eminingi ngalokho okuvezwa umuntu, umuntu kumele agcwalise umsebenzi wakhe okumele awugcwalise nokumele awenze. Umuntu kumele enze konke angakwenza njengomuntu ukuze afeze umsebenzi wakhe, futhi kumele kungabikho nokukodwa okugodliwe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kanye Nomsebenzi Womuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 180)**

Kumele nazi indlela yokwahlukanisa phakathi komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu nomsebenzi womuntu. Ungabonani emsebenzini womuntu? Kunezinto eziningi lokho umuntu ake ahlangebazana nakho ngaphambilini emsebenzini wakhe; lokhu okuvezwa umuntu yilokho ayikho. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo uphinde uveze lokho ayikho, kodwa lokho ayikho kwehlukile kunalokho umuntu ayikho. Lokho umuntu ayikho kumele lokho adlule kukho kanye nempilo (lokho umuntu adlula kukho noma abhekana nakho empilweni yakhe, noma izimfundiso zokuphila anazo), futhi abantu abaphila ezindaweni ezahlukene baveza izimo zabantu ezahlukene. Ukuthi ngabe unalo ulwazi ngalokho owake wabhekana nakho ngaphambilini okuphathelene nabantu okuthi uphila kanjani futhi ubhekana kanjani nomndeni wakho kungabonakala kulokho okubonakalisayo, kube ngeke uze ubone emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu ukuthi ngabe Yena uke wabhekana nabantu yini. Wazi kahle kamhlophe ingqikithi yomuntu, angakwazi ukudalula zonke izinhlobo zemisebenzi ephathelene nezinhlobo zabantu. Uphuma phambili kakhulu ekudaluleli isimo sokukhohlakala somuntu kanye nokuziphatha kabi. Akaphili phakathi kwabantu abaphila impilo yasemhlabeni, kodwa wazi kahle ngesimo semvelo sabantu basemhlabeni kanye nayo yonke inkohlakalo yabantu abaphila

---

impilo yasemhlabeni. Unjalo nje. Yize engabhekani nomhlaba, uyayazi imithetho yokubhekana nomhlaba, ngoba usiqonda kahle isimo somuntu. Unolwazi ngomsebenzi kaMoya ongeke ubonwe ngamehlo omuntu futhi ongeke kuzwiwe izindlebe zomuntu, namuhla kanye nangaphambilini. Lokhu kufaka phakathi ukuhlakanipha okungesiyo imfundiso yokuphila nezimangaliso okulukhuni kubantu ukuziqonda. Yingakho eyilokhu ayikho, kwenziwe kwavuleleka kubantu futhi kufihlakele kubantu. Lokho akuvezayo akusikho lokho umuntu onokwehlukile ayikho, kodwa yilokho okuyigalelo elitholakalayo kanye nesimo sikaMoya. Akahambi emhlabeni kodwa wazi konke okukuwo. Uxhumana “nezazi zomlando” ababengenalwazi noma ukukhanyiseleka, kodwa ukhipha amazwi aphakeme kunolwazi futhi angaphezu kwabantu abakhulu. Uphila phakathi kwabantu abandikindiki abangenabo ubuntu futhi abangaziqondi izivumelwano zabantu kanye nempilo, kodwa angacela isintu ukuthi siphile ngobuntu obujwayelekile, khona manjalo aveze isisekelo kanye nobuntu obuphansi besintu. Konke lokhu kuyilokho ayikho, kungaphezu kwalokho umuntu wenyama negazi ayikho. Kuye, asikho isidingo sokuthi ubhekane nempilo ethinta abantu exakile, nezima nengcolile ukuze wenze umsebenzi adinga ukuthi uwenza futhi udalula ingqikithi yenkohlakalo yesintu. Impilo yokuphila nabantu engcolile ayiyingcwelisi inyama. Umsebenzi kanye namazwi Akhe kudalula ukungalaleli komuntu futhi akuhlinzeki umuntu ngolwazi lwalokho ake abhekana nakho ngaphambilini kanye nezifundo zokubhekana nomhlaba. Akadingi ukwenza uphenyo ngomphakathi noma ngomndeni womuntu uma enika umuntu ukuphila. Ukudalula nokwahlulela umuntu akusikho ukuveza ulwazi Lwakhe ngalokho Ake abhekana nakho ngaphambilini enyameni Yakhe; kuwukudalula ukungalungi komuntu emuva kokwazi ukungalaleli komuntu kwesikhathi eside kanye nokubekezelela inkohlakalo yomuntu. Umsebenzi awenzayo ukudalula isimo Sakhe kubantu nokuveza ubuyena. Nguye kuphela ongenza lokhu, akusiyo into engenziwa umuntu wenyama negazi.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kanye Nomsebenzi Womuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 181)**

Umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu awuvezi ulwazi analo ngalokho ake wahlangabezana nakho ngaphambili okuphathelene nenyama; umsebenzi owenziwa umuntu umela ulwazi umuntu analo ngalokho ake abhekana nakho ngaphambilini. Wonke umuntu ukhuluma ngalokho abhekane nakho. UNkulunkulu ukwazi ukuveza iqiniso ngokuqondile, kube umuntu uveza abhekane nakho okuhambisanayo emuva kokubhekana neqiniso. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awunayo imithetho futhi awuncikanga esikhathini noma kuzingqinamba zendawo. Angaveza ayikho noma kunini, noma kukuphi. Usebenza ngendlela emthokozisayo. Umsebenzi womuntu

---

unemigomo nengqikithi, kungenjalo, akakwazi ukusebenza futhi akakwazi ukuveza ulwazi lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu noma indlela abhekane neqiniso ngayo. Okufanele ukwenze ukuqhathanisa umehluko phakathi kwakho ukuze ukwazi ukubona umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo noma umsebenzi womuntu. Uma ungekho umsebenzi owenziwe uNkulunkulu Uqobo futhi uma kunomsebenzi womuntu kuphela, uzokwazi kalula ukuthi izimfundiso zabantu ziphakeme, ngaphezu kwamandla omunye umuntu; indlela abakhuluma ngayo, imigomo abayilandelayo uma bebhekene nezimo kanye nendlela yabo asebeke babhekana nayo ngaphambilini futhi engasheshi ekusebenzeni ngaphezu kokufinyelela kwabanye abantu. Nonke niyabahlonipha abantu abanobuntu obukhulu, kodwa aniwuboni umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kanye namazwi okuphakama kobuntu Bakhe. Kunalokho, ungojwayelekile, futhi uma kusetshenzwa, ungojwayelekile futhi ongoweqiniso kodwa futhi angelinganiswe abantu, okwenza abantu bamhloniphe ngendlela ehlukile. Mhlawumbe isimo umuntu abhekane naso emsebenzini wakhe siphakeme kakhulu, noma imicabango nokuqonda kwakhe kuphakeme kakhulu, futhi ubuntu bakhe bungokulungile impela; lokhu kungenza abantu bamthande impela, kodwa kungenzi babe nokumesaba. Abantu babathanda bonke abakwazi ukusebenza futhi ulwazi olunzulu ngalokho ake abhekana nakho ngaphambilini futhi abakwazi ukwenza iqiniso, kodwa bayehluleka ukuveza ukwesaba, kuba nje ukuthanda nokumhalela. Kodwa abantu abake bahlangabezana nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu abangamthandi uNkulunkulu, kunalokho abona ukuthi umsebenzi Wakhe ungaphezu kokufinyelela kwabantu futhi ungeqondwe umuntu, futhi omusha nomangalisayo. Uma abantu behlangabezana nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ulwazi lwabo lokuqala Ngaye kuba ukuthi akaqondakali, ukhaliphile futhi uyamangalisa, futhi bamhloniphe ngokuzenzakalela bengaboni futhi bezwe imfihlakalo yomsebenzi awenzayo, ungaphezu kokufinyelela komuntu. Abantu bafuna ukukwazi ukuhlangabezana nezidingo Zakhe, ukwanelisa ukulangazelela Kwakhe; abafisi ukumedlula, ngoba umsebenzi awenzayo ungaphezu kokucabanga komuntu futhi umuntu ngeke aze akwazi ukuwenza. Ngisho umuntu uqobo akazazi izici zakhe, kube uvule indlela entsha futhi uzofaka abantu emhlabeni omusha nomuhle kakhulu, ukuze isintu sibe nenye inqubekelaphambili futhi siqale kabusha. Le mizwa abantu abayizwayo ngoNkulunkulu ayisilo uthando, noma kunalokho, akusilo uthando kuphela. Abakuzwa kakhulu ukwesaba nothando; umuzwa wabo wukuthi uNkulunkulu umangalisa ngempela. Wenza umsebenzi abantu abangeke bakwazi ukuwenza, usho izinto abantu abangeke bakwazi ukuzisho. Abantu ababhekane nomsebenzi Wakhe bahlala bebhekana nomuzwa ongachazeke. Abantu ababhekana nokujulile bamthanda kakhulu uNkulunkulu. Bahlala bezwa ubuhle Bakhe, babona ukuthi umsebenzi Wakhe ukhaliphe kakhulu, muhle kakhulu, futhi lokhu kubanika amandla angelinganiswe. Akusikho ukwesaba noma uthando lwesikhashana noma inhlonipho, kodwa umuzwa ojulile wokuthanda uNkulunkulu nokubekezela komuntu. Nokho, abantu ababhekane nokusola nokwahlulela Kwakhe bamuzwa enobukhosi futhi engoneki. Ngisho abantu ababhekane kakhulu

---

nomsebenzi Wakhe abakwazi ukumqonda; bonke abantu abamkhonza ngokugcwele bayazi ukuthi umsebenzi Wakhe awuqondene nokuqonda kwabantu kodwa uhlala uphikisana nakho. Akadingi ukuthi abantu bamthande ngokugcwele noma benze sengathi bayamthobela, kodwa kunalokho ukuthi babe nenhlonipho ephelele kanye nokuthobeka kweqiniso. Emsebenzini Wakhe omningi, wonke umuntu oke wabhekana naye umhlonipha kakhulu, okungaphezu kokuthando. Abantu ababone isimo Sakhe ngenxa yomsebenzi Wakhe wokusolwa nokwahlulela, futhi abamhloniphayo ngenxa yalokho ezinhliziyweni zabo. UNkulunkulu kumele ahlonishwe, ngoba ubuyena kanye nesimo Sakhe akufani nalokho okudalwe ngabantu, futhi kungaphezu kokomuntu odaliwe. UNkulunkulu uzivelele futhi ukhona kuze kube phakade, akakhiwanga, futhi nguye kuphela ofanele ahlonishwe futhi athotshelwe; umuntu akafanelekile yilokhu. Ngakho, bonke abantu ababhekane nomsebenzi Wakhe futhi abamazi ngokweqiniso bayamhlonipha. Nokho, labo abangakudedeli ukuqonda kwabo Ngaye, okuwukuthi, labo abangamthathi ngokuthi unguNkulunkulu, abangamhloniphi nhlobo, futhi yize bemlandela abanqotshiwe; bangabantu bemvelo abangahloniphi. Wenza lo msebenzi ukuze athole umphumela wokuthi bonke abantu abadaliwe bangahlonipha Umdali, bamkhonze, futhi bathobela ukubusa Kwakhe ngaphandle kwemigomo. Lo ngumphumela wokugcina umsebenzi Wakhe uwonke ozama ukuphumelela kuwo. Uma abantu ababhekane nomsebenzi onje bengamhloniphi uNkulunkulu, ngisho kancane nje, uma ukungalaleli kwabo kwangaphambilini kungashintshi nhlobo, laba bantu bayakunqunywa nakanjani. Uma umoya womuntu awubhekise kuNkulunkulu kuwukuthanda nokubonisa inhlonipho ekudeni futhi kungasikho ukuthanda ngisho kancane, lokhu kuyinto okufinyelela kuyo umuntu ongenayo inhliziyi yokuthanda uNkulunkulu, futhi lowo muntu akanaso isimo esingapheleliswa. Uma umsebenzi ongaka wehluleka ukuthola uthando lomuntu lweqiniso, lokhu kusho ukuthi umuntu akakamzuzi uNkulunkulu futhi akalilandeli iqiniso ngokwempela. Umuntu ongamthandi uNkulunkulu akalithandi iqiniso futhi ngalokho akakazi ukuthola uNkulunkulu, futhi mancane kakhulu amathuba okugunyazwa uNkulunkulu. Abantu abanjalo, ngisho noma bebhhekane nomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ngayiphi indlela, futhi noma bebhhekane nokwahlulela kanjani, bayaqhubeka nokuhluleka ukuhlonipha uNkulunkulu. Laba ngabantu abanemvelo engaguquleki, abanesimo esibi ngokwedlulele. Bonke labo abangamhloniphi uNkulunkulu bayonqunywa, ukuze babe yinto yokujeziswa, futhi bayojeziswa njengalabo abenza ububi, abahlupheka ngaphezu kwalabo abenze izinto ezingalungile.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kanye Nomsebenzi Womuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 182)**

---

Kakade, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wehlukile emsebenzini womuntu futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi ukuvezwa Kwakhe kufane nokomuntu? UNkulunkulu unesimo Sakhe esehlukile, kanti umuntu unemisebenzi okufanele ayigcwalise. Isimo sikaNkulunkulu sivezwa emsebenzini Wakhe, kanti umsebenzi womuntu ubonakala kulokhu umuntu ahlangele nakho futhi uvezwa ekufuneni komuntu. Ngakho-ke kubonakala ngomsebenzi owenziwe ukuthi into iwukuvezwa kukaNkulunkulu noma ukuvezwa komuntu. Akudingi ukuchazwa nguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, noma kudingi ukuba umuntu azikhandlele ukwethula ubufakazi; ngaphezu kwalokho, akudingi ukuthi uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe acindezele noma yimuphi umuntu. Konke lokhu kuza njengesambulo esiyimvelo; akuphoqwa futhi akuyona into umuntu angayiphazamisa. Umsebenzi womuntu ungaziwa ngalokho ahlangele nakho, futhi awudingi ukuba abantu benze noma yimuphi umsebenzi ongaphezulu kokujwayelekile wokuhlangana nezinto ekuphileni. Yonke ingqikithi yomuntu ingembulwa ngenkathi enza umsebenzi wakhe, kanti uNkulunkulu angaveza isimo Sakhe semvelo ngenkathi enza umsebenzi Wakhe. Uma kuwumsebenzi womuntu, khona-ke akunakwembozwa. Uma kuwumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, khona-ke isimo sikaNkulunkulu kuba lukhuni ngokwengeziwe ukuthi sifihlwe yinoma ngubani, ingasaphathwa eyokulawulwa ngumuntu. Akukho muntu okungathiwa nguNkulunkulu, noma umsebenzi namazwi akhe kubukwe njengokungcwele noma kubukwe njengokungenakuguquka. UNkulunkulu kungashiwo ukuthi ungumuntu ngoba wazembesa inyama, kodwa umsebenzi Wakhe ngeke ucatshangwe njengomsebenzi womuntu noma umthwalo womuntu. Ngaphezu kwalokho, amazwi kaNkulunkulu nezincwadi zikaPawulu akunakulinganiswa, noma ukwahlulela nokusola kukaNkulunkulu namazwi omuntu okunikeza imiyalelo kukhulunywe ngakho ngokulinganayo. Kukhona, ngalokho, izimiso ezihlukanisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu emsebenzini womuntu. Lokhu kwehlukaniswa ngokwezingqikithi zakho, hhayi ngokomklamo womsebenzi noma ukusebenza ngempumelelo kwakho kwesikhashana. Kulesi sihloko, abantu abaningi benza amaphutha ngokwesimiso. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi umuntu ubuka ingaphandle, angafinyelela kulo, kanti uNkulunkulu ubuka ingqikithi, engeke ibonakale ngamehlo esintu enyama. Uma ubuka amazwi nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu njengemisebenzi yomuntu ojwayelekile, futhi ubuke umsebenzi omningi womuntu njengomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ombethe inyama kunomsebenzi ogcwaliswa umuntu, khona-ke ngabe awenzi phutha ngokwesimiso? Izincwadi nemilando yomuntu kungabhalwa kalula, kodwa phezu kwesisekelo somsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele kuphela. Nokho, amazwi nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngeke kufezwe kalula ngumuntu noma kutholwe ngokuhlakanipha nokucabanga komuntu, noma abantu bakwazi ukukuchaza ngokugcwele emva kokukuhlola. Uma lezi zindaba zesimiso zingavusi lutho kini, khona-ke ukholo lwenu ngokusobala aluyilo iqiniso futhi alucwengisisiwe. Kuphela kungathiwa ukholo lwenu lugcwele ukungacaci, futhi lunokudideka nokungabi nasimiso. Ngaphandle ngisho kokuqonda izindaba eziyisisekelo

---

ezibaluleke kakhulu ngoNkulunkulu nomuntu, ngabe lolu hlobo lokholo akulona oluntula ngokuphelele ukuqaphela?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umi Kuphi Ngezincwadi Eziyishumi Nantathu?” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 183)**

UJesu waba semhlabeni iminyaka engama-33 nohhafu, wayefike ukuzokwenza umsebenzi wokubethelwa, futhi ngokubethelwa uNkulunkulu wazuza ingxenye eyodwa yodumo. Lapho uNkulunkulu efika esenyameni wakwazi ukuthobeka nokuzifihla, futhi wayekwazi ukubekezelela ubuhlungu obumangalisayo. Nakuba wabe enguNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, nokho wabekezelela konke ukululazeka, nakho konke ukuthukwa, futhi wabekezelela ubuhlungu obukhulu ekubethelweni esiphambanweni ukuze aqede umsebenzi wokuhlenga. Emuva kokuthi lesi sigaba somsebenzi sesiqediwe, nakuba abantu babona ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayethole udumo olukhulu, kwakungelona udumo Lwakhe selulonke; kwakuyingxenye yodumo Lwakhe ayeluthole kuJesu. Nakuba uJesu wakwazi ukubhekana nabo bonke ubunzima, ukuthobeka nokuzifihla, nokubethelelwa nguNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu wazuza ingxenye eyodwa kuphela yodumo Lwakhe, futhi udumo Lwakhe lwazuzwa kwa-Israyeli. UNkulunkulu usenanye ingxenye yodumo: ukuza emhlabeni ukuze empeleni asebenze nokuphelelisa iqembu labantu. Ngesigaba somsebenzi sikaJesu, wenza izinto ezithile ezidlula amandla emvelo, kodwa lesi sigaba somsebenzi kwabe kungesona neze esokwenza izimanga nezimangalisayo kuphela. ikakhulukazi kwakungesokukhombisa ukuthi uJesu wayekwazi ukuzwa ubuhlungu, futhi abethelelwe uNkulunkulu, ukuthi uJesu wabe ekwazi ukuzwa ubuhlungu obumangalisayo ngoba wayemthanda uNkulunkulu, futhi nokuthi nakuba uNkulunkulu wamshiya, wayesazimisele ukunikela impilo Yakhe ngenxa yentando kaNkulunkulu. Emuva kokuthi uNkulunkulu wayeseqedile umsebenzi Wakhe kwa-Israyeli futhi uJesu wayebethelwe esiphambanweni, uNkulunkulu wadunyiswa, futhi uNkulunkulu wayethule ubufakazi phambi kukaSathane. Awazi futhi awukaboni ukuthi uNkulunkulu usethathe kanjani isimo somuntu eShayina, ngakho ungabona kanjani ukuthi uNkulunkulu uselutholile udumo? Uma uNkulunkulu enza umsebenzi omningi wokunqoba kuwe, futhi ume uqine, ngakho lesi sigaba somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu sinempumelelo, futhi lokhu yingxenye yodumo lukaNkulunkulu. Ubona lokhu kuphela, futhi awukapheleliswa nguNkulunkulu, awukayinikeli ngokuphelele inhliziyo yakho kuNkulunkulu. Awukaluboni ngokuphelele lolu dumo; ubona kuphela ukuthi uNkulunkulu useyinqobile inhliziyo yakho, ukuthi awusoze wamshiya, futhi uyolandela uNkulunkulu kuze kube sekugcineni ngci futhi inhliziyo yakho ngeke ishintshe, futhi lokhu kuyinkazimulo kaNkulunkulu. Ulubona kuphi udumo lukaNkulunkulu? Emitheleleni yomsebenzi Wakhe kubantu. Abantu babona ukuthi uNkulunkulu uthandeka kakhulu, banoNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo, futhi

---

abazimisele ukumshiya, futhi lokhu udumo lukaNkulunkulu. Uma amandla abafowethu nodadewethu emabandleni ephakama, futhi bekwazi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo, babone amandla amakhulu kakhulu omsebenzi owenziwe nguNkulunkulu, amandla amazwi Akhe angenakuqhathaniswa nalutho, lapho bebona ukuthi amazwi Akhe ahambisana negunya futhi angaqala umsebenzi Wakhe endaweni enemimoya emibi yaseShayina uqobo lwayo, lapho, nakuba abantu bebuthakathaka, izinhliziyi zabo ziyaguqa phambi kukaNkulunkulu futhi bazimisele ukwemukela amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Futhi lapho, nakuba bebuthakathaka futhi bengafanelekile, bayakwazi ukubona ukuthi amazwi kaNkulunkulu athandeka kakhulu, futhi akufanele kakhulu ukwaziswa yibo, lokhu udumo lukaNkulunkulu. Uma usuku lufika lapho abantu bepheleliswa nguNkulunkulu, futhi bakwazi ukuzinikela phambi Kwakhe, futhi bakwazi ukulalela uNkulunkulu ngokuphelele, futhi bashiye amathemba kanye nesiphetho sabo ezandleni zikaNkulunkulu, lapho ingxenye yesibili yodumo lukaNkulunkulu iyobe seyizuziwe ngokuphelele. Okungukuthi, uma umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu obonakalayo sewuqediwe ngokuphelele, umsebenzi Wakhe eShayina uqobo lwayo, uyobe sewuphela; ngamanye amazwi, uma labo ababemiselwe ngaphambilini futhi bekhethiwe nguNkulunkulu sebephelelisiwe, uNkulunkulu uyothola udumo. UNkulunkulu uthe ulethe ingxenye yesibili yodumo Lwakhe eMpumalanga, kepha lokhu akubonakali ngamehlo enyama. UNkulunkulu ulethe umsebenzi Wakhe eMpumalanga: Usefikile eMpumalanga, futhi lokhu udumo lukaNkulunkulu. Namhlanje, nakuba umsebenzi Wakhe usazogedelelwa, ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu unqume ukusebenza, ngokuqinisekile, uzofezeka. UNkulunkulu unqume ukuthi uzowuqedela lo msebenzi eShayina, futhi wanquma ukukuphelelisa. Ngakho, akakuniki ntuba yokuphulukundlela—usezingobile izinhliziyi zenu, futhi kufanele uqhubeke nendlela noma uyathanda noma awuthandi, futhi uma sewuzuzwe nguNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu uyadunyiswa. Namhlanje, uNkulunkulu akakadunyiswa ngokuphelele, ngoba awukakapheleliswa. Nakuba izinhliziyi zenu sezibuyele kuNkulunkulu, busebuningi ubuthakathaka enyameni yenu, anikwazi ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu, anikwazi ukuqikelela intando kaNkulunkulu, futhi nisenezinto eziningi okufanele nisisuse kinina futhi kusafanele nedlule ezivivinyweni nasekucwengisisweni okuningi. Yileyo ndlela kuphela okungaguqulwa ngayo izimo zenu futhi nizuzwe nguNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Inkulumo Emfishane Mayelana nombhalo othi ‘Umbuso Weminyaka Eyinkulungwane Usufikile’” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 184)**

Ngaleso sikhathi umsebenzi kaJesu wawungukuhlangwa kwaso sonke isintu. Izone zabo bonke ababekholwa Kuye zazithethelelwa; uma nje ukholwa Kuye, wayengakukhulula; uma ukholwa Kuye, wawungasesona isoni, wawukhululiwe ezonweni zakho. Yilokhu okwakushiwo

---

ukusindiswa nokulungiswa ngokukholwa. Nokho, kulabo ababekholwa, kwasala labo ababehlubuka futhi bephikisa uNkulunkulu, okwakusadingeka baqedwe kancane kancane. Ukusindiswa akuzange kuchaze ukuthi umuntu wayesezuzwe uJesu ngokugcwele kodwa kwakusho ukuthi lowo muntu wayengaseyena owesono, okuwukuthi wayesethethelelwe izono zakhe: Uma nje ukholwa, wawungeke uphinde ube ngowesono. Ngaleso sikhathi, uJesu wenza umsebenzi omningi owawungaqondakali kubafundi Bakhe, futhi washo okuningi abantu abangakuqondanga. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi, ngaleso sikhathi, wayenganiki ncazelo. Ngalokho, eminyakeni eminingi emva kokuhamba Kwakhe, uMathewu wakha uhlu lozalo Lwakhe, nabanye futhi benza umsebenzi omningi owentando yomuntu. UJesu akazelanga ukuzophelelisa nokuzuza umuntu kodwa ukuzokwenza isigaba esisodwa somsebenzi: wokuzoletha ivangeli lombuso wasezulwini nokuqedela umsebenzi wokubethelwa—futhi lapho uJesu esebethelwe, umsebenzi Wakhe wafika ekugcineni. Kodwa kulesi sigaba—umsebenzi wokunqoba—maningi amazwi okumele akhulunywe, mningi umsebenzi okumele wenziwe futhi kumele kube nezinqubo eziningi. Kulindeleke okufanayo ngezimfihlakalo zomsebenzi kaJesu noJehova okumele zembulwe, ukuze bonke abantu babe nokuqonda nokucacelwa ekukholweni kwabo, ngoba lona umsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina futhi izinsuku zokugcina ziwukuphela komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, isikhathi sokuphela kwalo msebenzi. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi sizokukhanyisela umthetho kaJehova kanye nokuhlenga kukaJesu, futhi sibalulekile ukuze uqonde wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wohlelo lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, nokuthi wazise konke ukubaluleka kanye nengqikithi yale minyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha yohlelo lokuphatha ukuze futhi uqonde inhloso yawo wonke umsebenzi owenziwa nguJesu kanye namazwi awakhuluma, kanye ngisho nokukholwa kwakho nokuthanda kwakho iBhayibheli. Konke lokhu kuzokwenza ukuba uqonde ngokugcwele. Uzowuqonda umsebenzi owenziwe uJesu kanye nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu namuhla; uzoliqonda futhi ulazi lonke iqiniso, ukuphila nendlela. Esigabeni somsebenzi owenziwa uJesu, kungani uJesu ahamba ngaphandle kokwenza umsebenzi wokuphetha? Kungenxa yokuthi isigaba somsebenzi kaJesu sasingewona umsebenzi wesiphetho. Lapho ebethelwa esiphambanweni, amazwi Akhe nawo afika ekugcineni; ngemva kokubethelwa Kwakhe, umsebenzi Wakhe wawusuqedwe ngokuphelele. Isigaba esikuso manje sihlukile: Kuyoba kuphela ngemva kokuba amazwi esekhulunywe kwaze kwaba sekugcineni nomsebenzi wonke kaNkulunkulu usuphothuliwe, lapho umsebenzi Wakhe uyoqedwa khona. Phakathi nesigaba sikaJesu somsebenzi, maningi amazwi agcina engashiwongo noma angaphiniyiswanga ngokugcwele. Kodwa uJesu akakhathazekanga ngalokho akusho noma angakushongo, ngoba inkonzo Yakhe kwakungeyona inkonzo yamazwi ngakho ngemva kokubethelwa esiphambanweni wahamba. Leso sigaba somsebenzi ikakhulu sasingenxa yokubethelwa, futhi asifani nhlobo nesigaba sanamuhla. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi ikakhulu simayelana nokuqedwa, ukucaciswa kanye nokufinyelelisa wonke umsebenzi



---

esiphethweni. Uma amazwi engakhulunywanga kwaze kwaba sekupheleni kwawo, ngeke ibe khona indlela yokuphetha lo msebenzi ngoba kulesi sigaba somsebenzi wonke umsebenzi ufikiswa ekugcineni futhi ufezwa ngokusebenzisa amazwi. Ngaleso sikhathi, uJesu wenza umsebenzi omningi ongaqondakali kumuntu. Wahamba ngokuthula futhi namuhla baningi abangawaqondi amazwi Akhe, labo abanokuqonda okuyiphutha kodwa ababesakholwa ukuthi baneqiniso, abangazi ukuthi baphambukile. Ekugcineni, lesi sigaba sanamuhla sizofikisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ekugcineni okuphelele, futhi silethe isiphetho sawo. Bonke bayoluqonda futhi balwazi kahle uhlelo lukaNkulunkulu lokuphatha. Imibono ekumuntu, izinhloso zakhe, ukuqonda kwakhe okuyiphutha, imicabango yakhe ngomsebenzi kaJehova noJesu, imibono yakhe ngokuqondene nabeZizwe, nakho konke okunye ukuphambuka namaphutha akhe kuyolungiswa. Umuntu uyoziqonda zonke izindlela ezifanele zokuphila nawo wonke umsebenzi owenziwe nguNkulunkulu nalo lonke iqiniso. Lapho lokhu kwenzeka, lesi sigaba somsebenzi sizophela. Umsebenzi kaJehova kwakuwukudala umhlaba, wawuyisiqalo; lesi sigaba somsebenzi siyisiphetho salo msebenzi futhi yiso esiwuphothulayo. Ekuqaleni, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wawenziwa abakhethiweyo bakwa-Israyeli futhi wawuyisiqalo senkathi entsha sendawo engcwele kunazo zonke. Isigaba sokugcina somsebenzi senziwa ezweni elingcole kunawo wonke ukuze kwahlulelwe umhlaba futhi ukuze kuqedwe inkathi. Esigabeni sokuqala, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wawenziwa endaweni ekhanya kunazo zonke izindawo futhi isigaba sokugcina senziwa endaweni emnyama kunazo zonke, futhi lobu bumnyama buzoqedwa, kulethwe ukukhanya bese kunqotshwa bonke abantu. Lapho abantu abakulezi zindawo ezingcolile futhi ezimnyama kunazo zonke sebenqotshiwe, futhi bonke abantu sebebona ukuthi ukhona uNkulunkulu weqiniso, futhi wonke umuntu eseqiniseka ngokugcwele, lokhu kuyosho ukuthi leli qiniso liyosetshenziselwa ukwenza umsebenzi wokunqoba indawo yonke. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi siwuphawu: lapho kuqedwa lo msebenzi okulesi sigaba, umsebenzi weminyaka eyizi-6 000 wokuphatha uzofika ekugcineni okuphelele. Lapho labo abasebumnyameni obukhulu sebenqotshiwe, akubuzwa ukuthi kuyobe kunjalo kuyo yonke indawo. Njengoba kunje, ngumsebenzi wokunqoba eChina kuphela ophethe uphawu olunomqondo. IChina iveza wonke amandla obumnyama futhi abantu bakhona bamele bonke labo abangabenyama, abakaSathane, abenyama negazi. Ngabantu baseChina abakhohlakaliswe kakhulu ngudrako omkhulu obomvu, obe ngumphikisi omkhulu kaNkulunkulu, obuntu bakhe bubi futhi bungcole kakhulu, futhi ngakho bawumfuziselo omkhulu waso sonke isintu esikhohlakele. Lokhu akusho ukuthi amanye amazwe awanazo nhlobo izinkinga; imicabango yabantu iyefana yonke, futhi nakuba abantu bala mazwe bengaba ngabazinga elihle, uma bengamazi uNkulunkulu, ngakho kungase kube bayamphikisa. Kungani wonke amaJuda amphikisa futhi amdelela uNkulunkulu? Kungani abaFarisi nabo bamphikisa? Kungani uJuda akhaphela uJesu? Ngaleso sikhathi, iningi labafundi lalingamazi uJesu. Kungani, emva kokuba uJesu ebethelwe wabuye wavuka, abantu

---

bengakholwanga Kuye? Ngabe ukungalaleli komuntu akufani konke? Ukuthi nje abantu baseChina kwenziwa ngabo isibonelo, futhi lapho benqotshwa bazoba yimifuziselo nezibonelo, futhi bazosebenza njengokuzobhekiswa kukho ngabanye. Kungani bengilokhu ngithi nilusizo ohlelweni Lwami lokuphatha? Kusebantwini baseChina lapho inkohlakalo, ukungcola, ukungalungi, ukuphikisa nokuhlubuka kubonakala khona ngokuphelele futhi kwembulwa kuzo zonke izinhlobo zakho. Ngakolunye uhlangothi, bangabezinga eliphansi, futhi ngakolunye, ukuphila kwabo, ukucabanga kwabo kusemuva, futhi ukuziphatha kwabo, izimo zenhlalo, imindeni abazalwa kuyo—konke kuphansi futhi kusemuva. Isimo sabo, naso siphansi. Umsebenzi kule ndawo uyafanekisa, futhi ngemva kwalokhu kuhlola, umsebenzi wenziwe ngokuphelele, umsebenzi Wakhe olandelayo uzohamba kangcono kakhulu. Uma lesi sinyathelo somsebenzi singaqedwa, nomsebenzi olandelayo uzophela nakanjani. Uma lesi sigaba somsebenzi sesifeziwe, impumelelo enkulu iyobe isitholakele, futhi umsebenzi wokunqoba kuyo yonke indawo uyobe usufezwe ngokuphelele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umbono Womsebenzi KaNkulunkulu (2)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 185)**

Ukusebenza esizukulwaneni sikaMowabi manje wukusindisa labo abawele ebumnyameni obukhulu. Yize babeqalekisiwe, uNkulunkulu uzimisele ukuzuza inkazimulo kubona, ngenxa yokuthi ekuqaleni, bonke babengabantu ababenezinhliziyi ezintula uNkulunkulu; ukwenza ukuthi labo abangenaye uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo bamlalele futhi bamthande kuphela, kuwukunqoba kweqiniso, futhi izithelo zomsebenzi onjalo ziyigugu futhi zenelisa kakhulu. Yilokhu kuphela okuwukuzuza inkazimulo—lena yinkazimulo uNkulunkulu afuna ukuyizuza ezinsukwini zokugcina. Noma laba bantu benezikhundla eziphansi, ukuthi manje sebekwazi ukuzuza insindiso enkulu kangaka, kungukuphakanyiswa nguNkulunkulu ngempela. Lo msebenzi ubaluleke kakhulu, futhi uNkulunkulu uzuza laba bantu ngokwahlulela. Akaqondile ukujezisa laba bantu, kodwa uqonde ukubasindisa. Uma, ngezinsuku zokugcina, ubesenza umsebenzi wokunqoba kwa-Israyeli, bekungeke kusize ngalutho; noma ngabe ubuthela izithelo, ubungeke ube nosizo noma ukubaluleka okukhulu kangako, futhi ubengeke akwazi ukuzuza yonke inkazimulo. Usebenza kini, nina eniwele ezindaweni ezimnyama kakhulu, nina enisemuva kakhulu. Laba bantu abavumi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona futhi abakaze bazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona. Lezi zidalwa zikhohlakaliswe nguSathane kwaze kwafika lapho zikhohlwa khona nguNkulunkulu. Ziphuphuthekiswe nguSathane futhi azazi nhlobo ukuthi kunoNkulunkulu ezulwini. Ezinhliziyweni zenu, nonke nikhonza izithixo, futhi nikhonza uSathane—ngabe anibona abantu abaphansi kakhulu, abasemuva kakhulu kunabo bonke? Ningabaphansi kakhulu enyameni, aninankululeko, futhi nithwele nobunzima. Nibuye nibe

---

ngabantu abasezingeni eliphansi kulo mphakathi, futhi anikwazi ukukholwa ngokukhululeka. Kulapha-ke ukubaluleka kokuba kusetshenzwe kini. Ukusebenza kini namuhla, zizukulwana zikaMowabi, akuqondile ukunehlisa isithunzi, kodwa ukwembula ukubaluleka komsebenzi. Kinina, kuwukuphakanyiswa okukhulu. Uma umuntu enomqondo nolwazi, uzothi: “Ngiyisizukulwana sikaMowabi, angikufanele ngempela ukuthola ukuphakanyiswa okukhulu kangaka nguNkulunkulu, noma ukuthola izibusiso ezinkulu kangaka. Kukho konke engikwenzayo nengikushoyo, nangokuya ngesikhundla Sami nokubaluleka Kwami, angifanelwe nhlobo yizibusiso ezinkulu kangako ezivela kuNkulunkulu. Abakwa-Israyeli bamthanda kakhulu uNkulunkulu, nomusa abawuthokozelayo bawunikwe Nguye, kodwa isikhundla sabo siphezulu kakhulu kunesethu. U-Abrahama wayezinikele kakhulu kuJehova, noPetru wayezinikele kakhulu kuJesu—ukuzinikela kwabo kukhulu ngokuphindwe izikhathi eziyikhulu kokwethu. Ngokwezenzo zethu, asifanele nhlobo ukuthokozela umusa kaNkulunkulu.” Umsebenzi walaba bantu eShayina awukwazi nhlobo ukulethwa phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Umahlilikili kabi; ukuthi manje nithokozela umusa kaNkulunkulu omkhulu kangaka kuwukuphakanyiswa nguNkulunkulu kuphela! Niwufune nini umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Niyinikele nini impilo yenu kuNkulunkulu? Niyidele nini ngokuthanda imindeni, abazali benu, nezingane zenu ngenxa kaNkulunkulu? Akekho phakathi kwenu okhokhe intengo enkulu! Uma bekungewona uMoya oNgcwele onikhiphile, bangaki kini abebengakwazi ukunikela ngakho konke? Ulandelile kuze kube namhlanje ngoba nje ubucindezelwe futhi uphoqiwe. Kuphi ukuzinikela kwenu? Kuphi ukulalela kwenu? Ngokwezenzo zenu, kufanele ngabe kade nabhujiswa—kufanele ngabe nonke kade nashanelwa nasuswa. Yini enenza nifanele ukuthokozela izibusiso ezinkulu kangaka? Anifanele nakancane! Ubani phakathi kwenu owenze indlela yakhe? Ubani phakathi kwenu othole indlela yeqiniso ngoKwakhe? Nonke ningabantu ababi abavilaphayo, abangamagovu, abafuna ukunethezeka! Nicabanga ukuthi nibakhulu? Ninani eningazigqaja ngayo? Noma kungazitshwa ukuthi niyisizukulwana sikaMowabi, ngabe imvelo yenu, indawo enizalelwe kuyona iphakeme kakhulu? Noma kungazitshwa ukuthi niyisizukulwana sakhe, anibona abantwana bakaMowabi nonke? Ngabe iqiniso lokuyikho lingaguqulwa? Ngabe ukuveza imvelo yenu manje kulibeka kabi iqiniso lokuyikho? Bhekani ukuzibeka phansi kwenu, izimpilo zenu nezimilo zenu — anazi yini ukuthi ningabaphansi kakhulu kwabaphansi esintwini? Yini eninayo eningazigqaja ngayo? Bhekani isimo senu emphakathini. Anikho nje ezingeni eliphansi kakhulu? Nicabanga ukuthi ngikhulume kabi? U-Abrahama wanikela ngo-Isaka—nina ninikele ngani? UJobe wanikela ngakho konke—nina ninikele ngani? Abantu abaningi banikele ngezimpilo zabo, babeka phansi amakhanda abo, bachitha igazi labo ukuze bafune indlela yeqiniso. Ngabe senilikhokhile lelo nani? Ngokuqhathanisa, anifanele nhlobo ukuthokozela umusa omkhulu kangaka. Kuniphatha kabi yini namhlanje ukuthi niyisizukulwana sikaMowabi? Ningaziboni niphakeme kakhulu. Aninalutho eningazigqaja ngalo. Insindiso enkulu kangaka, umusa omkhulu kangaka

---

nikunikezwa ngesihle. Aninikelanga lutho kodwa nithokozela umusa ngesihle. Aninamahloni? Ngabe le ndlela yeqiniso iyinto enizifunele futhi nazitholela nina? Ngabe akuyena uMoya oNgcwele oniphophe ukuba niyamukele? Anizange nibe nazo izinhliziyi zokufuna, ingasakhulunywa eyezinhliziyi ezifuna nezilangazelela iqiniso. Benilokhu nihleli nilithokozela nje; nizuze leli qiniso ngaphandle kokukhipha namancane amandla. Ninalungelo lini lokukhononda? Nicabanga ukuthi nifanele kakhulu? Uma kuqhathaniswa nalabo abadele izimpilo zabo bachitha igazi labo, yini eningakhononda ngayo? Ukunibhubhisa manje kungaba yinto elungile nelindelekile! Akukho okunye eningakwenza ngaphandle kokulalela nokulandela. Anifanele nhlobo! Abanengi phakathi kwenu bakhuziwe, kodwa ukube aniphqwanga yisimo noma anibizwanga, beningeke nizimisele ngokuphuma. Ubani ozimisele ukubhekana nokudela okunjalo? Ubani ozimisele ukudela injabulo yenyama? Nonke ningabantu abazitika ngokuthokomala nokufuna impilo yokunethezeka! Nizuze izibusiso ezinkulu—yini enye eningayisho? Ninakukhononda kuni? Nivunyelwe ukuba nithokozele izibusiso ezinkulu nomusa omkhulu ezulwini, nomsebenzi ongakaze wenziwe emhlabeni ngaphambili sewembuliwe kinina namhlanje. Ngabe akusona isibusiso lesi? Nisolwa kangaka namuhla ngenxa yokuthi nimelane noNkulunkulu futhi namhlubuka. Ngenxa yalokhu kusolwa senibone umusa nothando lukaNkulunkulu, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, nibone ukulunga nobungcwele Bakhe. Ngenxa yalokhu kusolwa nangenxa yokungcola kwesintu, nibone amandla amakhulu kaNkulunkulu, futhi nibone nobungcwele nobukhulu Bakhe. Ngabe lokhu akulona iqiniso elingavamile? Ngabe akuyona impilo engenangqondo? Umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu ugcwele ingqondo! Ngalokho, ukuncipha ngokwengeziwe kwesikhundla senu, kwandisa ngokwengeziwe ukuphakama kukaNkulunkulu, futhi kufakazela ukuthi umsebenzi Wakhe ubaluleke kangakanani kinina namhlanje. Yingcebo engelinganiswe nalutho engeke itholakale noma kuphi! Eminyakeni eminingi edlule, akekho oke wathokozela insindiso enkulu kangaka. Iqiniso lokuthi isikhundla senu siphansi likhombisa ukuthi insindiso kaNkulunkulu inkulu kangakanani, futhi likhombisa ukuthi uNkulunkulu uthembekile esintwini—uyasindisa, akabhubhisi.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubaluleka Kokusindisa Isizukulwana SikaMowabi” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 186)**

Ngenkathi uNkulunkulu eza emhlabeni ubengeyena owomhlaba futhi akazange abe senyameni ukuze athokozele umhlaba. Indawo lapho ukusebenza bekungembula isimo Sakhe futhi kube nomqondo kakhulu yindawo lapho azalelwa khona. Noma ngabe yizwe elingcwele noma elingcolile, futhi noma ngabe usebenza kuphi, ungcwele. Yonke into emhlabeni yadalwa nguYena; ukuthi nje yonke into ikhohlakaliswe nguSathane. Nokho, zonke izinto kusengeZakhe; zonke zisezandleni Zakhe. Uza ezweni elingcolile azosebenza khona ukuze embule ubungcwele

---

Bakhe; lokhu ukwenzela umsebenzi Wakhe kuphela, okusho ukuthi, ubekezelela ukuthotshiswa okukhulu ngokwenza umsebenzi onjalo ukuze asindise abantu baleli zwe elingcolile. Lokhu kwenzelwe ukwethula ubufakazi, ngenxa yaso sonke isintu. Umsebenzi onjalo ukhombisa abantu ukulunga kukaNkulunkulu, futhi ukwazi kangcono ukuveza ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu. Ubukhulu nobuqotho Bakhe bubonakala ekusindiseni iqembu labantu abaphansi abedelelwa ngabanye. Ukuzalelwa ezweni elingcolile akufakazeli nakanye ukuthi uphansi; kuvumela nje yonke indalo ukuba ibone ubukhulu nothando Lwakhe lweqiniso esintwini. Uma enza kanje ngokwengeziwe lwembuleka ngokwengeziwe uthando Lwakhe olumsulwa kumuntu, uthando Lwakhe olungenasici. UNkulunkulu ungcwele futhi ulungile. Yize azalelwa ezweni elingcolile, futhi yize ehlala nalabo bantu abagcwele ukungcola, njengoba uJesu wahlala nezoni eNkathini Yomusa, akuwona wonke yini umsebenzi Wakhe owenzelwe ukusinda kwaso sonke isintu? Akukhona yini ukuthi sonke isintu sizuze insindiso enkulu? Eminyakeni eyizinkulungwane ezimbili edlule, wayehlala nezoni iminyaka eminingi. Lokho kwakwenzelwa ukuhlenga. Namuhla, uhlala neqembu labantu abangcolile, abaphansi. Lokhu kungenxa yosindiso. Akukhona ukuthi wonke umsebenzi Wakhe wenzelwe nina bantu? Uma ngabe bekungekhona ukusindisa isintu, kungani waphila wahlupheka nezoni iminyaka eminingi kangaka emva kokuzalelwa emkhombeni? Uma ngabe bekungekhona ukusindisa isintu, ubezobuyelelani enyameni ihlandla lesibili, azalelwe kuleli zwe lapho amadimoni ebuthana khona, ahlale nalaba bantu abakhohlakaliswe ngokujulile nguSathane? Ngabe uNkulunkulu akathembekile? Iyiphi ingxenye yomsebenzi Wakhe ebingenziwa ngenxa yesintu? Iyiphi ingxenye ebingenzelwa lokho omiselwe khona? UNkulunkulu ungcwele—lokhu akuguquki! Akangcoliswa ukungcola, yize eze ezweni elingcolile; konke lokhu kuchaza ukuthi uthando lukaNkulunkulu esintwini luzidela ngokwedlulele, nokuhlupheka nokuthotshiswa akubekezelelayo kukhulu ngokwedlulele! Anazi yini ukuthi wehlelwa ukuthotshiswa ngenxa yenu nangenxa yesiphetho senu? Anikwazi lokho? Akabasindisi abantu abakhulu noma amadodana emindenini eyizicebi nenamandla, kodwa usindisa ngokukhethekile labo abaphansi nababukelwa phansi ngabanye. Ngabe konke lokhu akubona ubungcwele Bakhe? Ngabe konke lokhu akukhona ukulunga Kwakhe? Kungcono ukuba azalwe ezweni elingcolile adlule kukho konke ukuthotshiswa ngenxa yokusinda kwesintu sonke. UNkulunkulu ungowangempela kakhulu—akawenzi umsebenzi ongelona iqiniso. Awenziwa ngokuwuqobo kanjalo umsebenzi wezigaba zonke? Nakuba bonke abantu bemnyundela bethi udla nezoni, noma bonke abantu behlekisa Ngaye bethi uhlala namadodana okungcola, bethi uhlala nabantu abaphansi kakhulu, usazinikela ngokuzidela, futhi usachithwa phakathi kwesintu. Ukuhlupheka akubekezelela akukukhulu kunokwenu? Umsebenzi Wakhe awumkhulu kunenani enilikhokhile? Nizalelwe ezweni elingcolile kodwa nizuze ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu. Nizalelwe ezweni lapho amadimoni ebuthana khona kodwa nithole ukuvikelwa okukhulu. Yini enye eningayenza? Ninakuphi ukukhononda? Ukuhlupheka akubekezelela akukukhulu

---

kunalokho enikubekezelele? Weza emhlabeni kodwa akazange athokozele intokozo yomhlaba wabantu. Uyazenyanya izinto ezinjalo. UNkulunkulu akezelanga emhlabeni ukuhlomula ngezinto ezibonakalayo ezivela kumuntu, futhi akezelanga ukuthokozela ukudla, izingubo, nemihlobiso yomuntu. Akazinaki lezi zinto. Weza emhlabeni ukuzohluphekela umuntu, hhayi ukuthokozela umcebo wasemhlabeni. Wezela ukuhlupheka, ukusebenza nokuphetha uhlelo Lwakhe lokuphatha. Akazange akhethe indawo enhle, ukuba ahlale endlini yenxusa noma ehhotela eliphezulu, noma abe nezisebenzi eziningi ezimenzela konke. Kulokho enikubonile, anazi ukuthi uzele ukuzosebenza noma ukuzothokoza? Awaboni amehlo enu? Uniphe okungakanani? Ukuba wayezalelwe endaweni ethokomele ubezokwazi ukuzuza inkazimulo? Ubezokwazi ukusebenza? Bekuzobaluleka ukwenza Kwakhe kanjalo? Ubezokwazi ukunqoba isintu ngokuphelele? Ubezokwazi ukusindisa abantu ezweni elingcolile? Ngokwemibono yabo, abantu babuza bathi: “Ngoba uNkulunkulu ungcwale, kungani wazalelwa endaweni yethu engcole kangaka? Uyazizonda futhi uyazenyanya thina bantu abangcolile; wenyanya ukuphikisa nokuhlubuka kwethu, pho uhlalelani nathi? UnguNkulunkulu ophakeme. Wawungazalwa noma kuphi, pho, kungani kwafanela ukuba uzalwe kuleli zwe elingcolile? Uyasisola futhi uyasehlulela nsuku zonke futhi wazi kahle ukuthi siyisizukulwana sikaMowabi, kungani pho usahlala phakathi kwethu? Kungani wazalwa emndenini wesizukulwana sikaMowabi? Wakwenzelani lokho?” Imicabango yenu enjalo ayinamqondo neze! Umsebenzi onjalo kuphela ovumela abantu ukuba babone ubukhulu Bakhe, ukuthobeka nokufihlakala Kwakhe. Uzimisele ukudela konke ngenxa yomsebenzi Wakhe, futhi ubekezelele konke ukuhlupheka ngenxa yomsebenzi Wakhe. Akwenzayo ukwenzela isintu, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho ukwenzela ukunqoba uSathane ukuze zonke izidalwa zithobe ngaphansi kombuso Wakhe. Yilona kuphela umsebenzi onomqondo nobalulekile.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubaluleka Kokusindisa Isizukulwana SikaMowabi” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 187)**

Ngesikhathi uJesu esebenzela eJudiya, wayesebenza obala, kodwa manje, ngisebenza futhi ngikhulume nani ekusithekeni. Abangewona amakholwa abakuboni nhlobo lokhu. Ukusebenza Kwami phakathi kwenu kuqhelile kokwabanye. La mazwi, lezi zinsolo nezahlulelo, kwaziwa yini kuphela, hhayi abanye. Wonke lo msebenzi wenziwa phakathi kwenu futhi uvuleleke kinina kuphela; akekho kulabo abangakholwa owazi ngawo, ngoba isikhathi asikafiki. Laba bantu sebesondele ekuphelelisweni ngemva kokwedlula ekusolweni, kodwa labo abangaphandle abazi lutho ngalokhu. Lo msebenzi ufihleke kakhulu! Kubona, uNkulunkulu obe yinyama ufihlakele kodwa kulabo abakulo mkhakha, ubonakala esobala. Nakuba kuNkulunkulu konke kusobala, kucacile futhi kukhululiwe, lokhu kuphela kuyiqiniso kulabo abamkhollowayo, futhi akukho

---

okuvezwayo kwabangakhohwa. Umsebenzi owenziwayo manje phakathi kwenu naseChina uvalwe ukuze bahlale bengazi. Uma bengase bazi, ukulahlwa nokuhlushwa kulindle. Ngeke bakhohwe. Ukusebenza esizweni sikadrako omkhulu obomvu, indawo esemuva emhlabeni wonke, akulula. Ukube lo msebenzi kwakumele waziwe, kwakungeke kuze kuqhubeke. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi angeke siqhubeke kule ndawo. Babengawubekezelela kanjani umsebenzi onjalo ukuba wenziwe ngokukhululekile? Ingabe lokho bekungeke kubangele ingozi enkulu? Ukube lo msebenzi awuzange ufihlwe noma kunalokho uqhubeke njengasesikhathini sikaJesu lapho ephulukisa khona ngokumangalisayo abagulayo futhi exosha amadimoni, ingabe lo msebenzi ubungeke “uvalwe” kudala ngodeveli? Ingabe babengakubekezelela ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu? Ukube bekumele ngingene emahhola ukuze ngishumaye futhi ngifundise abantu, ngabe manje angenziwanga yini izicucu kudala? Futhi uma kunjalo, umsebenzi Wami ubuzoqhubeka kanjani? Isizathu sokuba izibonakaliso nezimangaliso zingabonakaliswa obala ukuba kube nokufihlakala. Ngakho umsebenzi Wami ngeke ubonwe, waziwe noma utholwe ngabangakhohwa. Ukube lesi sigaba somsebenzi bekufanele senziwe ngendlela efana nekaJesu ngeNkathi Yomusa, ubungeke wenzeke ngokunethezeka okunje. Ngakho, ukufihlwa komsebenzi ngale ndlela kuzuzisa nina nawo wonke umsebenzi. Lapho umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu emhlabeni usuphela, okuwukuthi, lapho lo msebenzi oyimfihlo uphela, lesi sigaba somsebenzi siyoba sobala kakhulu. Bonke bayokwazi ukuthi kunamaqembu abanqobi eShayina; bonke bayokwazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu osenyameni useShayina nokuthi umsebenzi Wakhe usuphelile. Yingaleso sikhathi kuphela lapho kuyokhanya khona kumuntu: Kungani iShayina ingakakhombisi ukufadabala noma ukuwa? Kubonakala ukuthi uNkulunkulu uwenza mathupha umsebenzi Wakhe eShayina futhi usephelelise iqembu labantu laba ngabanqobi.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Imfihlakalo Yokuba Senyameni (2)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

---

## **Ukwazi Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu 2**

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 188)**

Njengomuntu okholwa kuNkulunkulu, kufanele uqonde ukuthi, namhlanje, ekutholeni umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ezinsukwini zokugcina nawo wonke umsebenzi wohlelo lukaNkulunkulu kuwe, uthole ngempela ukuphakanyiswa nensindiso enkulu okuvela kuNkulunkulu. Yonke imisebenzi kaNkulunkulu emhlabeni wonke jikelele igxile kuleli qembu labantu. Unikele wonke amandla Akhe kini wakudela konke ngenxa yenu; uphinde wabuyisa yonke imisebenzi kaMoya emhlabeni wonke wayinikeza nina. Kungakho ngithi, ninenhlanhla. Ngaphezu kwalokho, ususe inkazimulo Yakhe ku-Israyeli, abantu Bakhe abakhethile, wayiletha kini, ukuze afeze inhloso yohlelo Lwakhe ngokugcwele ngani qembu labantu. Ngakho-ke, niyilabo abazothola ifa likaNkulunkulu, futhi ngaphezulu niyizindlalifa zenkazimulo kaNkulunkulu. Mhlawumbe niyawakhumbula nonke la mazwi: “Ngokuba usizi lwethu olulula, olungolwesikhashana, lusisebenzela isilinganiso esiphezulu kakhulu senkazimulo yaphakade.” Esikhathini esedlule, nisizwile nonke lesi sisho, kodwa akekho owayiqonda incazelo eyiqiniso yala mazwi. Namhlanje, nazi kahle ukubaluleka kwalokhu akushoyo. Lawa mazwi ayilokhu uNkulunkulu azokufeza ngezinsuku zokugcina. Futhi azogcwaliseka kulabo abahlushwe ngonya ngukadrako omkhulu obomvu kulelo zwe lapho ekhona. Udrako omkhulu obomvu uhlupha uNkulunkulu futhi uyisitha sikaNkulunkulu, ngakho kuleli zwe, labo abakholwa kuNkulunkulu bazithola behlazeka futhi behlushwa. Kungakho la mazwi ezoba yiqiniso kini qembu labantu. Njengoba umsebenzi wenziwa ezweni eliphikisa uNkulunkulu, wonke umsebenzi Wakhe uhlangabezane nokuvinjelwa okukhulu futhi amazwi Akhe amaningi awakwazi ukugcwaliseka ngesikhathi esifanele; ngakho abantu balungisiwe ngenxa yamazwi kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu futhi kuyingxenye yokuhlupheka. Kunzima kakhulu kuNkulunkulu ukwenza umsebenzi Wakhe ezweni likadrako omkhulu obomvu, kodwa kungenxa yobunzima obunjalo lapho uNkulunkulu enza izigaba zomsebenzi Wakhe ziveze ubuhlakani Bakhe nemisebenzi emangalisayo. UNkulunkulu uthatha leli thuba ukuphelelisa leli qembu labantu. Ngenxa yokuhlupheka kwabantu, izinga labo, nesimo sabantu esinobusathane kulo mhlaba ongahlanzekile, uNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi Wakhe wokuhlanza nokunqoba ukuze kulokhu azuze inkazimulo azuze nalabo abafakaza ngezenzo Zakhe. Lokhu kungukubaluleka kwakho konke ukuzidela kukaNkulunkulu ngenxa yaleli qembu labantu. Okusho ukuthi, uNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi wokunqoba ngalabo abamphikisayo. Ukwenza kanjena kuphela okugqamisa amandla amakhulu kaNkulunkulu. Ngamanye amazwi, yilabo abasezweni elingcolile kuphela abafanele ukuthola ifa lenkazimulo kaNkulunkulu, yilokhu kuphela okunganikeza ukugqama kwamandla amakhulu kaNkulunkulu. Yingakho ngithi inkazimulo kaNkulunkulu itholwa ezweni elingcolile nakulabo



---

abahlala kulona. Le yintando kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kufana nje nasesigabeni somsebenzi kaJesu; wayengakhazimuliswa kuphela phakathi kwalabo baFarisi ababemhlupha. Uma kwakungekhona ukuhlushwa nokukhashelwa nguJudasi, uJesu wayengasoze abe yinhlekisa noma athukwe, ngisho nokubethelwa imbala, futhi ngabe akazange athole inkazimulo. Lapho uNkulunkulu asebenza khona esikhathini ngasinye nalapho enza khona umsebenzi Wakhe wenyama, uthola udumo khona lapho azuze labo ahlose ukubazuza. Lolu uhlelo lomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi lokhu ukuphatha Kwakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ngabe Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Ulula Njengoba Umuntu Ecabanga?” encwadini ethi Izwi  
Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 189)**

Ohlelweni lukaNkulunkulu lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane ezimbalwa, umsebenzi owenziwe enyameni unezingxenywe ezimbili: Ingxenywe yokuqala ngumsebenzi wokubethelwa, lapho ayidunyiselwayo; enye ngumsebenzi wokunqoba nowokupheleliswa ezinsukwini zokugcina, azothola ngawo inkazimulo. Lokhu ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Ngakho, ungawuthathi ngokuthi ulula kakhulu umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu noma ukuthunywa kwakho nguNkulunkulu. Nonke niyizindlalifa zenkazimulo yaphakade kaNkulunkulu enesisindo esikhulu kakhulu, lokhu kwagcotshwa nguNkulunkulu ngokukhethekile. Kulezi zingxenywe ezimbili zenkazimulo Yakhe, enye yambuliwe kini, ukuphelela kwenye ingxenywe yenkazimulo kaNkulunkulu kunikezwe nina ukuze kube yifa lenu. Lokhu ukuphakanyiswa okuvela kuNkulunkulu nohlelo Lwakhe olwahlalwa kudala. Ukubona ubukhulu bomsebenzi owenziwe nguNkulunkulu ezweni lapho udrako omkhulu obomvu ahlala khona, lowo msebenzi uma uyiswa kwenye indawo, ngabe kade wathela izithelo ezinkulu futhi ngabe wamukelwe kalula ngabantu. Umsebenzi onjalo ubungaba lula kakhulu kulabo befundisi baseNtshonalanga abakholwa kuNkulunkulu, ngoba isigaba somsebenzi kaJesu sisebenza njengesandulelo. Yingakho engakwazi ukuzuza lesi sigaba somsebenzi wokudunyiswa kwenye indawo; okusho ukuthi lapho kunokusekwa okuvela kubo bonke abantu nokubonga okuvela kuzo zonke izizwe, ayikho indawo inkazimulo kaNkulunkulu engaphumula kuyo. Futhi lokhu kuwukubaluleka okungavamile impela lesi isigaba somsebenzi esinakho kuleli zwe. Phakathi kwenu, akukho namunye umuntu othola ukuvikelwa komthetho; kodwa niyajeziswa ngumthetho, kanti ubunzima obukhulu ukuthi akekho umuntu oniqondayo, kungaba yizihlobo zenu, abazali benu abangane benu noma ozakwenu emsebenzini. Akekho oniqondayo. Uma uNkulunkulu ekulahla, ayikho indlela ongaqhubeka uphile ngayo emhlabeni. Kodwa-ke, noma kunjalo abantu angeke bakwazi ukushiya uNkulunkulu; lokhu ukubaluleka kokunqotshelwa kwabantu nguNkulunkulu, kanti lokhu kuyinkazimulo kaNkulunkulu. Lokho okuthole njengefa namuhla kwedlula

---

okwabapostoli nabaphrofethi bakudala bonke futhi kukhulu kunalokho okukaMose noPetru. Izibusiso azisoze zitholwe ngelanga noma amabili, kufanele zizuzwe ngokuzidela okukhulu. Okusho ukuthi ufanele ube nothando oluhlanzekile, ukholo olukhulu, namaqiniso amaningi lawo uNkulunkulu akucela ukuba ube nawo; phezu kwalokho, ufanele ukuba ubhekise ubuso bakho kubulungisa ungaze uzigogobeze noma uzibeke phansi, futhi ufanele ukuba nothando olungaguquki futhi olunganciphi kuNkulunkulu. Kudingeka wenze isinqumo, njengoba kunoguquko esimweni sempilo yakho; inkohlakalo yakho kufanele yelashwe, kufanele wamukele konke ukuhlela kuNkulunkulu ngaphandle kokukhononda, futhi ulalele kuze kube sekufeni. Yilokhu okufanele ukuzuze. Lokhu yinhloso yokugcina yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, nokudingwa uNkulunkulu kuleli qembu labantu. Njengoba ekunikeza, Naye ke kufanele acele kuwe ukuze akunike lokhu okudingayo nawe. Ngakho-ke, yonke imisebenzi kaNkulunkulu inezizathu, futhi kulokhu kuyabonakala ukuthi kungani uNkulunkulu njalo enza umsebenzi osezingeni eliphakeme nonezidingo eziqinile. Yingakho kufanele ugcwaliswe ngokholo kuNkulunkulu. Ngamafuphi, wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wenziwe ngenxa yakho ukuze ufanele ukuthola ifa Lakhe. Lokhu akukona kangako ukuthi uNkulunkulu athole inkazimulo kodwa kungenxa yosindiso lwakho nokuphelelisa leli qembu labantu abahlupheke kakhulu ezweni elingahlanzekile. Kufanele uqonde intando kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho ngishumayeza abaningi abantu abangenalwazi abangenambono noma umqondo: Ungalingi uNkulunkulu futhi unganqabi. uNkulunkulu usekumele konke ukuhlupheka lokho umuntu angakadluli kukona, kanti kudala wahlushwa kakhulu endaweni yomuntu. Yini enye ongeke uhlukane nayo? Yini engabaluleka kakhulu ukwedlula intando kaNkulunkulu? Yini engadlula uthando lukaNkulunkulu? Kuwumsebenzi ongumshikashika ophindiwe kaNkulunkulu ukuba awenze kule lizwe elingahlanzekile. Uma umuntu ona, azi futhi ehlosile, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uzofanela ukwelulwa. Vele, lokhu akubi ukuzuza komunye, futhi akuhlomuli muntu. UNkulunkulu akavinjelwa yisikhathi; umsebenzi Wakhe nenkazimulo Yakhe ziza kuqala. Ngakho-ke, noma ngabe kuthatha isikhathi eside kangakanani, angeke ashiye noma ngabe yikuphi ukuzidela uma ngabe kungumsebenzi Wakhe. Lesi yisimo sikaNkulunkulu: Angeke aphumule kuze kufezwe umsebenzi Wakhe. Uma isikhathi sifika kulapho ethola ingxenye yesibili yenkazimulo Yakhe ukuze umsebenzi Wakhe ucishe ufezwe. Uma uNkulunkulu engeqede umsebenzi Wakhe wengxenye yesibili yenkazimulo Yakhe, usuku Lwakhe ngeke lufike, isandla Sakhe angeke sisuke kulabo abakhethile, inkazimulo Yakhe ayisoze yafika ku-Israyeli, kanti uhlelo Lwakhe angeke lwafezwa. Ufanele ukubona intando kaNkulunkulu futhi ubone ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awulula njengokudalwa kwezulu nomhlaba nazo zonke izinto. Umsebenzi wanamuhla ukuguqula labo abonakalisiwe, abandikindiki ngokwedlulele, ukuhlanza labo abadaliwe kodwa bathathwa nguSathane. Akuwona owokudala u-Adamu noma u-Eva, hhayi nokwenza ukukhanya noma ukudala zonke izinhlobo zezithombo nezilwane.

---

Umsebenzi Wakhe manje ukuhlanza bonke labo abonakalisiwe nguSathane ukuze bazuzwe kabusha babe ngabantu Bakhe babe inkazimulo Yakhe. Umsebenzi onjalo awulula njengoba umuntu ecabanga ngokudalwa kwezulu nomhlaba nezinto zonke ezikhona, futhi akufani nomsebenzi wokuqalekisa uSathane emgodini ongenamkhawulo njengoba umuntu ecabanga. Kodwa, ukuguqula umuntu, ukuguqula lokho okungekuhle kube okuhle nokuthatha lokho okungekona okwakhe kube okwakhe. Le indaba yangaphakathi yaleli banga lomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ufanele uyazi, futhi ungenzi lula kakhulu izinto. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awufani nanoma yiwuphi umsebenzi ojwayelekile. Ubukhulu bawo abaqondakali emqondweni womuntu, kanti ubuhlakani bawo angeke baziwe wumuntu. Kulesi sigaba somsebenzi Wakhe, uNkulunkulu akadali zonke izinto kanti futhi akazibhidlizi. Kodwa, uguqula yonke indalo Yakhe ahlanze zonke izinto ezoniwe uSathane. Ngakho-ke uNkulunkulu uzoqala umsebenzi omkhulu kanti lokhu kuwukubaluleka komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngemva kokufunda la mazwi, uyakholwa ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ulula kangaka?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ngabe Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Ulula Njengoba Umuntu Ecabanga?” encwadini ethi Izwi  
Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 190)**

Iminyaka eyizi-6,000 yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuphatha ihlukaniswe ezigabeni ezintathu: iNkathi yoMthetho, iNkathi yoMusa kanye neNkathi yoMbuso. Le zigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi zonke ezokusindiswa kwesintu, okungukuthi, ezokusindiswa kwesintu esonakaliswe kakhulu nguSathane. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, kepha, ezokuthi uNkulunkulu alwe noSathane. Ngakho, njengoba umsebenzi wensindiso uhlukaniswe izigaba ezintathu, ngokunjalo impi noSathane ihlukaniswe izigaba ezintathu, futhi le zingxenye zombili zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu zenzeka ngesikhathi esisodwa. Impi noSathane, empeleni, eyokusindiswa kwesintu, futhi ngenxa yokuthi umsebenzi wokusindiswa kwesintu akuyona into engagedwa ngempumelelo esigabeni esisodwa, impi noSathane nayo ihlukaniswe ngezigaba nezinkathi, futhi nempi iliwa noSathane ngokuhambisana nezidingo zomuntu kanye nezinga lokonakaliswa kwakhe nguSathane. Mhlawumbe, ekucabangeni ngamehlo engqondo komuntu, ukholwa ukuthi kule mpi uNkulunkulu uzohloma izikhali abhekane noSathane, ngendlela efanayo namabutho amabili angalwa ngayo. Lokhu yinto kuphela engacatshangwa umqondo womuntu, futhi ingumbono ongaqondakali futhi ongaqatshangisiwe kakhulu kabi, kepha yilokho umuntu akukholwayo. Futhi ngoba ngithi lapha indlela yensindiso yomuntu idlula empini noSathane, umuntu ucabanga ukuthi impi yenzeka kanje. Emsebenzini wensindiso yomuntu, izigaba ezintathu zenziwe, okungukuthi impi noSathane ihlukaniswe izigaba ezintathu ngaphambi kokuhlulwa okuphelele kukaSathane. Kephala iqiniso elingaphakathi lomsebenzi wonkana wempi noSathane lithi

---

imiphumela yawo itholakala ngezinyathelo zomsebenzi eziningi: ukuthela umusa phezu komuntu, kanye nokuba umhlabelelo wesono womuntu, ukuthethelela izono zomuntu, ukunqoba umuntu, nokuphelelisa umuntu. Empeleni, impi noSathane akukhona ukuhloma izikhali ubhekane noSathane, kodwa insindiso yomuntu, ukusebenza impilo yomuntu, kanye nokushintsha isimo somuntu ukuze afakazele uNkulunkulu. USathane unqotshwa kanje. USathane unqotshwa ngokushintsha isimo esikhohlakele somuntu. Uma uSathane esehluliwe, okungukuthi, uma umuntu esesindisiwe ngokuphelele, uSathane ojabhile uyoboshwa ngokuphelele, futhi ngaleyo ndlela, umuntu uyobe esesindisiwe ngokuphelele. Ngakho, ingqikithi yensindiso yomuntu impi noSathane, kanti impi noSathane ibonakaliswa esikakhulukazi ensindisweni yomuntu. Isigaba sezinsuku zokugcina, lapho umuntu ezonqotshwa khona, isigaba sokugcina sempini noSathane, kanti futhi umsebenzi wokusindiswa okuphelele komuntu emandleni kaSathane. Incazelo yangaphakathi yokunqotshwa komuntu ukubuya kokusamuntu kukaSathane, umuntu owonakaliswe nguSathane, kuMdali, emuva kokunqotshwa kwakhe, ngalokho uyoshiya uSathane futhi abuyele ngokuphelele kuNkulunkulu. Ngale ndlela umuntu uyobe esesindisiwe ngokuphelele. Ngakho, umsebenzi wokunqoba umsebenzi wokugcina empini ebhekene noSathane, kanye nesigaba sokugcina ekuphatheni kukaNkulunkulu ukuze kuhlulwe uSathane. Ngaphandle kwalo msebenzi, ukusindiswa komuntu okuphelele bekungeke kwenzeke neze ekugcineni, ukuhlulwa ngokuphelele kukaSathane nakho bekungeke kwenzeke neze, futhi isintu besingene neze sikwazi ukungena esiphethweni esimangalisayo, noma ukukhululeka ethonyeni likaSathane. Ngenxa yalokho, umsebenzi wokusindiswa komuntu ngeke uphethwe ngaphambi kukuthi impi noSathane iphethwe, ngoba umnyombo womsebenzi wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu ungenxa yokusindiswa kwesintu. Isintu sasekuqaleni sasisezandleni zikaNkulunkulu, kodwa ngenxa yokulingwa nguSathane nokonakaliswa, umuntu waboshwa nguSathane futhi wawela ezandleni zomubi. Ngakho, uSathane waba yinto okufanele yehlulwe emsebenzini wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Ngoba uSathane wamngena umuntu, nangenxa yokuthi umuntu uwumsebenzi wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu, uma umuntu ezosindiswa, kufanele ahlwithwe ezandleni zikaSathane, okusho ukuthi umuntu kufanele abuyiswe emva kokuthunjwa nguSathane. Ngalokhu, uSathane kufanele anqotshwe ngezinguquko esimweni somuntu esidala, izinguquko ezibuyisela umqondo wakhe wokuqala, bese ngale ndlela, umuntu, obethunjiwe, ehlwithwa ezandleni zikaSathane. Uma umuntu ekhululiwe ethonyeni nokuboshwa nguSathane, uSathane uyojabhiswa, umuntu ekugcineni uyobuyiselwa emuva, futhi uSathane uyohlulwa. Futhi ngenxa yokuthi umuntu usekhululiwe ethonyeni elimnyama likaSathane, umuntu uyoba impango yayo yonke lempi, futhi uSathane uyoba umenziwa oyojeziswa uma lempi seyiphelile, emuva kwalokho umsebenzi usuwonkana wokusindiswa komuntu uyobe usuqediwe.

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 191)**

UNkulunkulu uwumuntu ezweni elibanzi lamaShayina, balibiza kanjalo abomdabu baseHong Kong nabaseTaiwan ugu. Lapho uNkulunkulu ehlela emhlabeni, akekho ezulwini owayazi ngalokho, ngoba lena incazelo yangempela yokubuya kukaNkulunkulu ngendlela efihlekile. Ubelokhu eyinyama esebenza futhi ephila isikhathi eside, kodwa akekho owaze ngakho. Kuze kube namuhla, akekho obonayo. Mhlawumbe lokhu kuyoba impicabadala kuze kube phakade. Ukuba yinyama kukaNkulunkulu kulokhu akuyona into engabonwa yinoma ubani.

Kungakhathaliseki ukuthi umsebenzi kaMoya ubanzi futhi unamandla kangakanani, uNkulunkulu uhlale ezolile, akalokothi aphaphazele. Omunye angase athi kunjengokungathi lesi sigaba somsebenzi Wakhe senzeka endaweni yasezulwini. Nakuba kusobala kuwo wonke umuntu, akekho okuqaphelayo. Lapho uNkulunkulu eqeda lesi sigaba somsebenzi Wakhe, wonke umuntu uyovuka emaphusheni akhe amade abuyise umbono ayenawo ekuqaleni.<sup>[1]</sup>

Ngikhumbula ukuthi uNkulunkulu wake wathi, “Ukuza enyameni kulokhu kufana nokuwela esibayeni sezingwe.” Lokhu kuchaza ukuthi, ngenxa yalesi siwombe somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu ungena enyameni, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, uzalelwe endaweni okuhlala kuyo udrako omkhulu obomvu, futhi ngaphezu kwenkathi engaphambili, kulokhu ubhekana nengozi ngokuza emhlabeni. Ubhekene nemimese nezibhamu kanye nezagila; ubhekene nesilingo; ubhekene nezixuku ezinenswebu yokubulala. Uzifaka engozini yokubulawa noma yinini.

UNkulunkulu wafika enolaka. Nokho, wafikela ukwenza umsebenzi wokuphelelisa, okusho ukwenza ingxenye yesibili yomsebenzi Wakhe eqhubeka ngisho nangemva komsebenzi wokuhlenga. Ngenxa yalesi sigaba somsebenzi Wakhe, uNkulunkulu unikele ngayo yonke imicabango futhi usebenzisa zonke izindlela ukuze agweme izilingo, uyazithoba futhi akalokothi aveze ubuntu Bakhe. Lapho esindisa umuntu esiphambanweni, uJesu wayemane ephelelisa umsebenzi wokuhlenga; wayengenzi umsebenzi wokuphelelisa. Ngakho kwakwenziwa uhhafu womsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi ukuqeda umsebenzi wokuhlenga kwakuyingxenye yalo lonke icebo Lakhe. Njengoba inkathi entsha yayisizoqala futhi endala isiphela, uNkulunkulu uBaba waqala ukucabanga ngengxenye yesibili yomsebenzi Wakhe futhi wenza amalungiselelo awo.

Lokhu kuba sesimweni somuntu ezinsukwini zokugcina akuprofethwanga ngokucacile esikhathini esedlule, ngalokho kwabeka isisekelo semfihlo edlondlobalayo ngokungena kukaNkulunkulu enyameni ngalesi sikhathi. Lapho kusa, kungazi muntu, uNkulunkulu weza emhlabeni waqala ukuphila enyameni. Abantu babengawunakile lo mzuzu. Mhlawumbe babezumekile, mhlawumbe labo ababebhekile begadile babelindile, mhlawumbe abanye babethandaza buthule kuNkulunkulu ezulwini. Kodwa phakathi kwabo bonke labantu abaningi, akekho noyedwa owayazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayesefikile kakade emhlabeni. UNkulunkulu wasebenza ngale ndlela ukuze awufeze ngaphandle kwezingqinamba umsebenzi Wakhe futhi

---

athole imiphumela engcono, nokuthi agweme ezinye izilingo. Lapho umuntu ephaphama, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wawusuphele kudala futhi wayesehamba, waqhubeka nokuphila noma uhambo lwasemhlabeni. Ngenxa yokuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu udinga ukuthi uNkulunkulu azenzele futhi akhulume mathupha, nokuthi ayikho indlela yokungenela komuntu, uNkulunkulu ubekezelele ubuhlungu obukhulu bokuza emhlabeni ezozenzela umsebenzi. Umuntu akakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho uNkulunkulu uzifake engozini izikhathi eziyizinkulungwane eziningi kunezangeNkathi Yomusa eza lapho kuhlala khona udrako omkhulu obomvu ezokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe, ezozama ngazo zonke izindlela ukuzohlenga leli qembu elingenabani labantu, ezotakula leli qembu labantu elibishe odakeni. Noma engekho owazi ngokuba khona kukaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu akanankinga ngoba kuwuzuzisa kakhulu umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Wonke umuntu ukhohlakele kakhulu, ngakho umuntu angakubekezelela kanjani ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu? Yingakho emhlabeni uNkulunkulu ehlale engasho lutho. Akunandaba ukuthi umuntu ukhohlakele kangakanani, akukho lukho uNkulunkulu akufaka enhliziyweni, kodwa uqhubeka enza umsebenzi okudingeka awenze ukuze afeze umsebenzi omkhulu awunikwe uBaba osemazulwini. Ubani phakathi kwenu obone uthando lukaNkulunkulu? Ubani okhathakazeka kakhulu ngomthwalo kaBaba uNkulunkulu ukwedlula iNdodana Yakhe? Ubani okwazi ukuqonda intando kaNkulunkulu uBaba? Umoya kaNkulunkulu, uBaba osezulwini uhlale uhlukumezeka, iNdodana Yakhe emhlabeni ihlale ithandaza ngentando kaNkulunkulu uBaba, ikhathazeke inhliziyo Yakhe ibe izicucu. Ingabe ukhona owazi uthando uNkulunkulu uBaba analo ngeNdodana Yakhe? Ingabe ukhona owazi ukuthi iNdodana ethandwayo imkhumbula kangakanani uNkulunkulu uYise? Behlukaniswe izulu nomhlaba, laba ababili bahlale bexhumana nakuba beqhelelene, besebenzisa uMoya. Nina sintu! Niyokhathazeka nini ngenhliziyo kaNkulunkulu? Niyoyiqonda nini inhloso kaNkulunkulu? UBaba neNdodana bebelokhu bebambisene. Kungani pho kufanele bahlukaniswe, omunye abe sezulwini omunye abe semhlabeni? UBaba uyayithanda iNdodana Yakhe neNdodana iyamthanda uYise. Kungani pho kufanele silinde ngokulangazela nokukhathazeka okunjalo? Nakuba bengakahlukaniswa isikhathi eside, ingabe ukhona owaziyo ukuthi uBaba ubelokhu elangazelela izinsuku eziningi ukubona iNdodana Yakhe ayithandayo ibuya? Uyabuka, ahlale buthule, alinde. Konke kumayelana nokubuya ngokushesha kweNdodana Yakhe ayithandayo. Kunini lapho ayophinde khona abe neNdodana Yakhe ezulazula emhlabeni? Ngisho noma bake baba ndawonye, basazoba ndawonye kuze kube phakade, angazibekezelela kanjani izinkulungwane zezinsuku bengekho ndawonye, omunye esemhlabeni omunye esezulwini? Amashumi eminyaka emhlabeni afana nezinkulungwane zeminyaka ezulwini. UNkulunkulu uBaba angahlala kanjani engakhathazeki? Lapho uNkulunkulu efika emhlabeni, wenza izinguquko eziningi ezweni labantu njengoba nje kwenza umuntu. UNkulunkulu Uqobo umsulwa, ngakho kungani uNkulunkulu kufanele ezwe ubuhlungu obufana nobomuntu?

---

Yingakho uNkulunkulu uBaba eyilangazelela kangaka iNdodana Yakhe; ubani ongaqonda inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu unika umuntu okuningi; umuntu angayikhokhela ngani inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu? Kodwa kuncane kakhulu umuntu akunika uNkulunkulu; angahlala kanjani-ke uNkulunkulu angakhathazeki?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi Nokungena (4)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

Imibhalo yaphansi:

1. “Ukubuyisa umbono ababenawo ekuqaleni” kubhekisela endleleni abantu abacabanga nababheka ngayo uguquko lukaNkulunkulu lapho sebazi uNkulunkulu.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 192)**

Kucishe kungabi khona muntu phakathi kwabantu okuqondayo ukuphuthuma esimweni somqondo kaNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuthi izinga labantu liphansi kakhulu futhi umoya wabo ubuthuntu kakhulu, futhi ngoba bonke abakunaki okwenziwa uNkulunkulu. Ngakho uNkulunkulu ulokhu ekhathazeka ngomuntu, ngokuthi ubulwane bomuntu bungagqashuka noma inini. Lokhu kuphinde kuveze ukuthi ukuza kukaNkulunkulu emhlabeni kuhambisana nezilingo ezinkulu. Kodwa ngenxa yokudedela iqembu labantu, uNkulunkulu wodumo, watshela umuntu zonke izinhloso Zakhe, wangafihla lutho. Unqume ngokuqinile ukuqedela leli qembu labantu. Ngakho, lapho kuza ubunzima noma izilingo, unquma ukukushalazelela konke. Uwenza buthule umsebenzi Wakhe, ukholelwa ngokunamandla ukuthi ngelinye ilanga lapho uNkulunkulu ethole inkazimulo, umuntu uyomazi uNkulunkulu, nokuthi lapho uNkulunkulu eseqedile ngomuntu, umuntu uyoyiqonda inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu. Okwamanje kungenzeka kunabantu abalinga uNkulunkulu noma abangamqondi noma abambeka amabala uNkulunkulu; akukho kulokho uNkulunkulu akufaka enhliziyweni. Lapho uNkulunkulu ehla eba inkazimulo, bonke abantu bayoqonda ukuthi konke okwenziwa uNkulunkulu kungenxa yenhlala-kahle yomuntu, futhi bayoqonda ukuthi uNkulunkulu usuke enzela ukuthi abantu baphile kangcono. Ukuza kukaNkulunkulu kuphelezelwa izilingo, futhi uNkulunkulu uza ngamandla nangolaka. Lapho uNkulunkulu eshiya izulu, uyobe eseyitholile kakade inkazimulo, uyobe esekhazinyuliswe ngokuphelele futhi kuyoba nenhloko lapho ebuya. UNkulunkulu osebenza emhlabeni akafaki izinto enhliziyweni, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi abantu bamphika kangakanani. Umane nje wenza umsebenzi Wakhe. Ukudala kukaNkulunkulu umhlaba kwenzeka eminyakeni eyizinkulungwane edlule, uze emhlabeni ukuze enze umsebenzi omkhulu kakhulu, futhi ukubone ngokuphelele ukuphikwa abantu nokunyundelwa. Akekho owamukela ukufika kukaNkulunkulu; bonke abamnakile. Endabeni yezinkulungwane zeminyaka yobunzima, ukuziphatha komuntu kade kwaba yize enhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu. Akasakunaki ukuhlubuka kwabantu, kodwa esikhundleni salokho wenza icebo elihlukile lokuguqula nokuhlaza umuntu. Ukululazwa,

---

ukunyunyundwa, ukushushiswa, usizi, ukubulawa esiphambanweni, ukucwaswa komuntu, nokunye uNkulunkulu akubone enyameni—uNkulunkulu usekubone kwanela. UNkulunkulu osenyameni uzwe ubuhlungu obukhulu ezweni labantu. Umoya kaNkulunkulu uBaba osezulwini kade wathola ngalezo zinto futhi wavala amehlo ngoba azibekezeleleki, ulinde ukubuya kweNdodana ethandekayo. Konke akufisayo ukuthi bonke abantu balalele, bakwazi ukubona usizi olusenyameni Yakhe, futhi bangahlabuka Kuye. Konke akufisayo ukuthi bonke abantu bakholwe ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona. Kade ayeka ukufuna izinto ezinkulu kumuntu ngoba uNkulunkulu usekhokhe inani elikhulu kakhulu, kodwa umuntu uyabukela,<sup>[1]</sup> akawufaki nhlobo umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enhliziyweni.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi Nokungena (4)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

Imibhalo yaphansi:

1. “Ukubukela” kubonisa ukuthi abantu abanaki umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu futhi abawuboni njengobalulekile.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 193)**

Ngesikhathi, eNkathini Yomusa, uNkulunkulu ebuyela ezulwini lesithathu, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuhlenga sonke isintu empeleni wawusiqhubekele esinyathelweni sokugcina. Okuwukuphela okwakusele emhlabeni kwakuyisiphambano leso uJesu ayesithwele, ilineni elicolekile uJesu ayesongwe ngalo, kanye nomqhele wameva nengubo ebomvu klebhu uJesu ayeyigqokile (lezi yizinto amaJuda azisebenzisela ukuhlelisa Ngaye). Okungukuthi, emva kokuba umsebenzi wokubethelwa kukaJesu wawudale isasasa, izinto zabuye zathula. Kusukela ngaleso sikhathi kuye phambili, abafundi bakaJesu baqala ukuqhubekisa phambili umsebenzi Wakhe, belusa futhi benisela emabandleni yonke indawo. Okuqukethwe umsebenzi wabo kwakuyilokhu: ukwenza bonke abantu baphenduke, bavume izono zabo, futhi babhaphathizwe; abaphostoli bonke basakaza indaba yangaphakathi yokubethelwa kukaJesu kanye nalokho okwakwenzeke ngempela, bonke abantu abakwazanga ukuzibamba kodwa baziphonsa phambi kukaJesu ukuze bavume izono zabo, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, abaphostoli basakaza yonke indawo amazwi uJesu awakhuluma kanye nemithetho nemiyalo ayenza. Kusukela lapho kwaqala ukwakhiwa kwamabandla eNkathini Yomusa. Lokho uJesu akhuluma ngakho kuleyo nkathi kwaphinde kwagxila ekuphileni komuntu nasentandweni kaBaba osezulwini. Kungenxa yokuthi izinkathi zahlukene kuphela okwenza ukuthi lokho okwakushiwo nokwakwenziwa kwehluke kakhulu kulokho kwanamuhla. Kodwa ingqikithi yakho kokubili iyafana. Akukho okungaphezulu noma okungaphansi komsebenzi woMoya kaNkulunkulu enyameni. Lolo hlobo lomsebenzi kanye nalawo mazwi kuqhubeka kwaze kwaba namuhla, ngakho futhi kusabelwana ngalolu hlobo lwento ezakhiweni zenkolo zanamuhla, futhi akuguqukile nhlobo. Ngesikhathi umsebenzi kaJesu uphethwa futhi amabandla esengene endleleni efanele kaJesu Kristu,



---

uNkulunkulu waqala izinhlelo zesinye isigaba somsebenzi Wakhe, indaba yokuba sesimweni somuntu ezinsukwini zokugcina. Kumuntu, ukubulawa kukaJesu esiphambanweni kwasonga umsebenzi wokuba sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu, kwahlenga sonke isintu, futhi kwamkhulula ukuba athathe izihluthulelo zeHayidesi. Wonke umuntu ucabanga ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu usufezwe ngokugcwele. Eqinisweni, kuNkulunkulu, kufezwe ingxenye encane yalo msebenzi. Usasihlengile kuphela isintu; akakasiqobi, uma wakhapha ububi bukaSathane kumuntu. Yingakho uNkulunkulu ethi, “Nakuba ukuba kwaba umuntu kwangizwisa ubuhlungu ngaze ngafa, lokho kwakungeyona yonke inhloso yokuba Kwami umuntu. UJesu iNdodana Yami engiyithandayo futhi waphanyekwa esiphambanweni ngenxa Yami, kodwa akawuqedanga wonke umsebenzi Wami. Wenza ingxenye yawo.” Ngakho uNkulunkulu waqala isiwombe sesibili secebo lokuqhubeka nomsebenzi wakhe enyameni. Ekugcineni, uNkulunkulu ufuna ukuphelelisa nokuzuzwa wonke umuntu amsindise ezandleni zikaSathane, yingakho uNkulunkulu ezimisele ukuphinde azifake engozini yokungena enyameni. Lokho okuqondwe “ngokuba sesimweni somuntu” kubhekise kuLowo ongaletshi inkazimulo (ngoba umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awukapheli), kodwa obonakala esiqwini seNdodana ethandekayo, futhi enguKristu, uNkulunkulu ajabulayo Ngaye. Yingakho lokhu kuthiwa “wukubhekana nengozi.” Inyama inamandla amancane futhi kufanele iqaphelisise,<sup>[1]</sup> futhi amandla Ayo aqhele kakhulu egunyeni likaBaba osezulwini; futhi Yena ugcwalisa kuphela inkonzo yenyama, ufeza umsebenzi kaBaba uNkulunkulu kanye nokuthunywa ngaphandle kokubandakanyeka komunye umsebenzi. Ufeza kuphela ingxenye eyodwa yomsebenzi. Yingakho uNkulunkulu ebizwa ngokuthi “uKristu” lapho efika emhlabeni. Lena incazelo ejulile. Isizathu esenza kuthiwe ukuza kuhambisana nezilingo yingoba isakhiwo somsebenzi owodwa kuphela esifezwayo. Ngaphezu kwalokho, isizathu esenza uNkulunkulu uBaba amane ambize ngokuthi “uKristu” nangokuthi “iNdodana ethandekayo” futhi engamnikezi yonke inkazimulo kungenxa yakho kanye ukuthi inyama esimweni izele ukuzokwenza umsebenzi owodwa, hhayi ukuzomela uBaba osezulwini, kodwa kunalokho ukuzofeza inkonzo yeNdodana ethandekayo. Lapho iNdodana ethandekayo iqedela konke ukuthunywa eyakwamukela emahlombe Ayo, uBaba uzoyinika inkazimulo egcwele kanye nokubonakala kukaBaba. Umuntu angathi lokhu ukubusa kwasezulwini. Ngenxa yokuthi Lowo obe yinyama kanye noBaba osezulwini basezimweni ezimbili ezahlukeneyo, laba bobabili babhekana kuphela ngoMoya, uBaba ubheka iNdodana ethandekayo kodwa iNdodana ayikwazi ukubona uBaba ekude. Kungenxa yokuthi ukusebenza kwenyama kuncane kakhulu futhi kungenzeka abulawe noma nini, ukuthi ukubonakala lokhu kuza kwakhe kuthiwa kuhambisana nengozi enkulu. Lokhu kuyafana nokuthi uNkulunkulu wake wadela iNdodana Yakhe ethandekayo futhi wayinikela emlonyeni wehlosi. Kuyingozi empilweni ukuthi uNkulunkulu anikele Ngayo endaweni lapho uSathane egxile kakhulu khona. Ngisho noma esesimweni esibucayi, uNkulunkulu wanikela iNdodana Yakhe

---

ethandekayo kubantu basendaweni engcolile, abaziphethe kabi ukuba “bayikhulise.” Lokhu kwakungenxa yokuthi iyona kuphela indlela yokuba umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wenze umqondo ophelele futhi iyona kuphela indlela yokugcwalisa zonke izifiso zikaNkulunkulu uBaba kanye nokufeza ingxenye yokugcina yomsebenzi Wakhe phakathi kwesintu. UJesu wafeza kuphela isigaba esisodwa somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uBaba. Ngenxa yomgoqo wenyama esesimweni somuntu kanye nomehluko emsebenzini ofeziwe, uJesu uqobo akazange azi ukuthi kuyoba khona ukubuya kwesibili enyameni. Ngakho akekho noyedwa umhlaziyi weBhayibheli noma umphrofethi oke waphrofetha ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyophinde abe senyameni ezinsukwini zokugcina, okungukuthi, uyobuyela enyameni ukuze enze ingxenye yesibili yomsebenzi Wakhe esenyameni. Ngakho-ke, akekho owabona ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayezifihle enyameni kusukela kudala. Akumangazi, ngoba kwaba ngemva kokuvuswa kukaJesu nokwenyukela kwakhe ezulwini kuphela lapho amukela khona lokhu kuthunywa, ngakho akukho siphrofetho esicacile ngokuba sesimweni somuntu kwesibili kukaNkulunkulu, futhi akucabangeki engqondweni yomuntu. Kuzo zonke izincwadi eziningi zeziphrofetho eBhayibhelini, akukho mazwi asho lokhu ngokucacile. Kodwa lapho uJesu efika ezosebenza, sase sibe khona isiphrofetho esicacile esasithi intombi iyokhulelwa, izale indodana, okwakusho ukuthi wakhulelwa ngoMoya oNgcwele. Nakuba kunjalo, uNkulunkulu uthi kwakuyingozi empilweni. Khona-ke kusho okuthini lokho namuhla? Akumangalisi ukuthi uNkulunkulu uthi ukuba sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu kulesi sikhathi kuwukuzibeka engozini izikhathi eziyizinkulungwane ukwedlula lezo ezazikhona ngeNkathi Yomusa. Ezindaweni eziningi, uNkulunkulu waprofetha ngokuzuzwa iqembu labanqobi ezweni laseSinimi. Abanqobi bazuzwa eMpumalanga yezwe, ngakho indawo lapho uNkulunkulu ebeka khona unyawo Lwakhe ekubeni kwakhe sesimweni somuntu okwesibili akungatshazwa ukuthi kusezweni laseSinimi, indawo kanye lapho udrako omkhulu abomvu azithukuse khona. UNkulunkulu uyoza inzalo kadrako omkhulu obomvu ukuze linqotshwe lonke futhi lihlaziswe. UNkulunkulu ufuna ukuvusa lesi sizwe esihlupheka kakhulu, asivuse unomphela, siphume emfologweni, simenqabe ngokugcwele udrako omkhulu obomvu. UNkulunkulu ufuna ukusisangulukisa emaphusheni aso, abembulele isiqu sikadrako omkhulu obomvu, banikele ngazo zonke izinhliziyi zabo kuNkulunkulu, bakhululeke ekucindezelweni amandla obumnyama, bame eMpumalanga yezwe, babe ubufakazi bokunqoba kukaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu uyoyithola ngaleso sikhathi inkazimulo. Ngenxa yalesi sizathu, uNkulunkulu ulethe umsebenzi ozoqeda ngo-Israyeli ezweni lapho udrako omkhulu obomvu azithukuse khona, cishe emva kokuhamba iminyaka eyizinkulungwane ezimbili, uphinde waba senyameni ukuze aqhubeke nomsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa. Ngokwesobomvu, uNkulunkulu uqala umsebenzi omusha enyameni. Kodwa kuNkulunkulu, uqhubeke nomsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa, bahlukaniswa izinkulungwane ezimbalwa kuphela zeminyaka, nendawo abasebenza kuyo kanye nomsebenzi abawenzayo. Nakuba isithombe senyama sikaNkulunkulu sesingenisile

---

emsebenzini namuhla siwumuntu ohlukile kuJesu, banesiqu nempande efanayo, futhi bavela endaweni efanayo. Mhlawumbe ngaphandle bahluke ngezindlela eziningi, kodwa ingaphakathi lomsebenzi Wabo lihlukile. Izinkathi, azifani njengobusuku nemini. Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi ungashintshi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Noma kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi umsebenzi ungaphazamisi omunye?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi Nokungena (6)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

Imibhalo yaphansi:

1. “Inyama inamandla amancane futhi kufanele iqaphelise” kubonisa ukuthi ubunzima benyama buningi kakhulu, futhi umsebenzi owenziwe ulinganiselwe kakhulu.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 194)**

Sekuthathe umuntu kwaze kwaba namuhla ukuba aqaphele ukuthi lokho umuntu akuntulayo akukhona nje kuphela ukuphila ngokomoya kanye nokuzwa ukwazi uNkulunkulu, kodwa, okubaluleke kakhulu, yizinguquko esimweni sakhe. Ngenxa yokungabi nalwazi okuphelele ngomlando nesiko lasendulo lesintu, akanalo noluncane ulwazi ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Umuntu wethemba ukuthi ekujuleni kwenhliziyo, umuntu anganamathela kuNkulunkulu, phakathi ekujuleni kwenhliziyo yakhe, kodwa ngoba inyama yomuntu ikhohlakele ngokwedlulele, indikindiki futhi ibuthuntu, lokhu kwenze ukuthi angazi lutho ngoNkulunkulu. Namuhla uNkulunkulu ufika phakathi kwabantu ngenhloso yokuguqula imicabango nomoya wabo kanye nomfanekiso kaNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo ababe nawo izigidi zeminyaka. Ngaleli thuba, uyomphelelisa umuntu. Okusho ukuthi, ngolwazi lomuntu uyoyiguqula indlela amazi ngayo kanye nesimo somqondo anaso Ngaye, ukuze ukwazi kwakhe uNkulunkulu kuqale kabusha, nenhliziyi yakhe ivuselelwe futhi iguqulwe. Ukubhekana nomuntu nokumqondisa kuyizindlela, kanti ukunqoba nokwenza musha kuyimigomo. Ukuchitha imicabango yomuntu eyinkoloze umuntu alokhu enakho ngoNkulunkulu ongacacile bekulokhu kuyinhloso kaNkulunkulu, futhi muva nje kube yinto ephuthumayo Kuye. Ngifisa ukuthi bonke abantu babuke ngeso elibanzi lapho becabanga ngalesi simo. Baguqule indlela wonke umuntu ezwa ngayo impilo ukuze le nhloso ephuthumayo kaNkulunkulu yenziwe ngokushesha, nesigaba sokugcina somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu emhlabeni sibe nesiphetho esinezithelo. Khombisa ukwethembeka kwakho njengoba kufanele, ududuze inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu okokugcina. Ngethemba ukuthi akekho noyedwa wabafowethu nodadewethu ozobalekela lesi sibopho noma amane enzele ukugcina icala. Kulokhu uNkulunkulu uza esenyameni ngokumenywa, nangenxa yesimo somuntu. Okusho ukuthi, uzele ukuzonika umuntu lokho okudingekayo. Uzokwenza wonke umuntu, noma ekuliphi izinga noma ezalwe kanjani, ukuba abone izwi likaNkulunkulu, futhi ezwini Lakhe, abone ukuba khona nokubonakaliswa kukaNkulunkulu futhi amukele

---

ukupheleliswa kwakhe nguNkulunkulu. Izwi Lakhe liyoguqula imicabango nemibono yomuntu ukuze ubuso bangempela bukaNkulunkulu bungene buqine ekujuleni kwenhliziyo yomuntu. Lesi yiso kuphela isifiso sikaNkulunkulu emhlabeni. Ngisho imvelo yomuntu ingaba nkulu kangakanani, noma ingqikithi yomuntu ingaba phansi kangakanani, noma umuntu wenze kanjani esikhathini esidlule, uNkulunkulu akanandaba nalokhu. Wethemba kuphela ukuthi umuntu uzowuvuselela ngokuphelele umfanekiso kaNkulunkulu anawo enhliziyweni yakhe futhi azi ingqikithi yesintu, ngalokho aguqule indlela umuntu abheka ngayo izinto. Wethemba ukuthi umuntu uyakwazi ukumlangazelela ngokujulile uNkulunkulu futhi anamathele kuze kube phakade Kuye. Yilokhu kuphela uNkulunkulu akufuna kumuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi Nokungena (7)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 195)**

Sengikhulume kaningi ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wezinsuku zokugcina ukuze ngishintshe umoya womuntu, ngishintshe umphefumulo wabo bonke abantu, njengezinhliziyiyo zabo, ezihlupheke kakhulu, zaba zintsha, zasindisa imiphefumulo yazo, ezilinyazwe kakhulu ububi; umgomo wakho ukuvusa umoya wabantu, kuncibilike izinhliziyiyo zabo ezineqhwa, ukuze nabo baphinde babe basha. Lena intando enkulu kakhulu kaNkulunkulu. Siyeke ukukhuluma ngokuchuma nokubaluleka kokuphila komuntu; lapho izinhliziyiyo zabantu zivusiwe, lapho bevuswe emaphusheni abo futhi bewazi kahle umonakalo kadrako omkhulu obomvu, umsebenzi wenkonzo kaNkulunkulu uyobe usuqediwe. Usuku umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu oyoqedwa ngalo wusuku futhi lapho umuntu eyoqala indlela efanele yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Ngaleso sikhathi, iyobe isiphelile inkonzo kaNkulunkulu: Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enyameni uyobe usuphele wonke, futhi umuntu uyoqala ngokusemthethweni ukwenza umsebenzi ayewufuna—uyokwenza inkonzo yakhe. Lezi yizinyathelo zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho, kufanele niphumputhe umnyango wenu lapho niqala ukwazi lezi zinto. Konke lokhu kufanele nikuqonde. Ukungena komuntu kuyothuthuka kuphela lapho izinguquko sezingene zajula enhliziyweni yakhe, ngoba umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uwukunqotshwa okuphelele komuntu—umuntu ohlengiwe, osaphila ngaphansi kwamandla obumnyama, ongakaze avuke—kule ndawo okuhlangana kuyo amademoni; kungenxa yokuthi umuntu akhululwe ezinkulungwaneni zeminyaka yesono, futhi athandwe uNkulunkulu, amshaye amqede udrako omkhulu obomvu, amise umbuso kaNkulunkulu, futhi alethe ukuphumula ngokushesha enhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu, kuwukuvuthela ngolaka, ngokungazigodli, inzondo evuvukalisa isilwane senu, ukubulala lawo magciwane akhuntile, unenza niphile ukuphila okungahlukile kokwenkunzi noma kokwehhashi, ningabe nisaba isigqila, kungabe kusaba bikho okunithuthumelisayo, noma ninikezwe udrako omkhulu obomvu umyalo; ngeke nisaba kulesi sizwe esehlulekayo, ngeke nesaba ngokadrako

---

omkhulu obomvu, ngeke nisaba isigqila sakhe. Isidleke samademoni nakanjani siyohlakazwa uNkulunkulu, niyobe nime eceleni kukaNkulunkulu—ningabakaNkulunkulu, futhi awuyena owalo mbuso wezigqila. UNkulunkulu ubelokhu ewenyanya ngazo zonke izindlela lo mphakathi ongcolile. Uthukuthele kakhulu, ulangazelela ukunyathela omubi, inyoka endala, ukuze ingaphinde ivuke, futhi ingaphinde ihlukumeze umuntu; ngeke azixolele izenzo zayo ezedlule, ngeke akabukezelele ukukhohlakala komuntu, uyolungisa izono zawo wonke umuntu phakathi nenkathi edlule. UNkulunkulu ngeke nakancane adedele lo mholi wabo bonke ububi aphunyuke,<sup>[1]</sup> nakanjani uyoyishaya ayibhuqe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi Nokungena (8)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

Imibhalo yaphansi:

1. “Ingqongqo yabo bonke ububi” kubhekise kudeveli omdala. La mazwi abonisa ukwenyanya okwedlulele.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 196)**

Abaningi abalali ebusuku ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu ubekezele ngenxa yomsebenzi wesintu. Kusukela phezulu kuye phansi, wehlele esihogweni sabaphilayo okuphila kuso umuntu, sekudlule izinsuku enomuntu, akazange akhononde ngesidala kubantu, akazange asole umuntu ngokungalaleli kwakhe, kodwa ubekezelela ihlazo eliphindwe kabili njengoba efeza umsebenzi Wakhe. UNkulunkulu angaba kanjani ngowasesihogweni? Angakuchitha kanjani ukuphila Kwakhe esihogweni? Kodwa ngenxa yaso sonke isintu, ukuze bonke abantu baphumule maduze, ubekezelele ukuhlazwa nokungabi nabulungiswa lapho eza emhlabeni, wazizela “esihogweni” kanye “naseHayidesi,” esibayeni sengwe, ukuze asindise umuntu. Umuntu angamelana kanjani noNkulunkulu? Unasiphi isizathu sokuphinde akhononde ngoNkulunkulu? Angasithathaphi isibindi sokuphinde abuke uNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu wezulu uze ezweni elingcolile lobubi, akakaze abuveze ubuhlungu Bakhe, noma akhononde ngomuntu, kodwa kunalokho uyakwamukela ukonakaliswa<sup>[1]</sup> nokucindezelwa umuntu. Akazange ahluthuke ngezinto ezingenangqondo ezifunwa umuntu, akazange afune okwedlulele kumuntu; umane enze wonke umsebenzi awufuna kumuntu ngaphandle kokukhononda: ukufundisa, ukuletha ukukhanya, ukusola, ukucwenga amazwi, ukukhumbuza, ukuzikhandla, ukududuza, ukwahlulela kanye nokwambula. Yini ezigabeni Zakhe engekho mayelana nokuphila komuntu? Nakuba esewahlile amathemba nomphumela womuntu, yiziphi kulezi zigaba ezifezwa uNkulunkulu ezingekho mayelana nomphumela womuntu? Yisiphi kuzo esingekho mayelana nokusinda komuntu? Yisiphi kuzo ebesingaqondene nokukhulula umuntu kulokhu kuhlupheka nasekucindezelweni amandla obumnyama amnyama njengobusuku? Yisiphi kuzo esingekho ngenxa yomuntu? Ubani ongaqonda inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu, efana nekamama onothando? Ubani ongaqonda inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu enogqozi? Inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu enogqozi nezinto

---

azilindele kukhokhwe ngezinhliziyi ezibandayo, ezinonya, ngamazwi anokhahlo aphindaphindwayo, izinhamba zabantu, ngezinkulumo ezihlabayo nezibhuqayo, neziyize, zikhokhwe ngobuphukuphuku bomuntu, ngokungabaza nokungavumi kwakhe, ngokungaqondi kwakhe, ngokulila, ukunganaki, esebenzisa inkohliso, ukuhlasela nonya. Amazwi afudumele aye ahlangebezana namagalelo kanye neminwe eyizinkulungwane elwisana nawo. UNkulunkulu angabekezela, akhothamise ikhanda, akhonze abantu njengenkabi ezimisele.<sup>[2]</sup> Usebheke amalanga nezinyanga okuningi kakhulu, usebheke izinkanyezi kaningi kakhulu, usephume kangaki ezintatha abuye sekuhwalele, aphenhuphenhuka, abekezelele ubuhlungu obedlula obazwiwa uYise lapho ehamba ngezinkulungwane eziningi zezikhathi, abekezelele ukuhlaselwa umuntu, nokuchwensa komuntu. Ukuthobeka nokuzifihla kukaNkulunkulu kuye kwabuyiswa ngokucwasa komuntu, ngemibono engenabulungiswa<sup>[3]</sup> nempatho yomuntu, ukuzifihla Kwakhe nokubekezela kukhokhwe ngobugovu bomuntu; umuntu uzama ukuqothula uNkulunkulu, ngaphandle kokushaywa unembeza, uzama ukuthuthumelisa uNkulunkulu emhlabathini. Umbono womuntu ngempatho anayo ngoNkulunkulu “unobuqili obungavamile,” futhi uNkulunkulu, oxhashazwa yisedeleli esiwumuntu, uhlukunyezwa amashumi ezinkulungwane zabantu ngesikhathi umuntu esaphakeme, njengokungathi uyoba inkosi yesigodlo, njengokungathi uwafuna wonke amandla,<sup>[4]</sup> abambe inkantolo emva kwesihenqo, ukuze enze uNkulunkulu apha ngale kwekhethini, ongavunyelwe ukuphindisela noma abangele inkinga; uNkulunkulu kumele adlale indima yoMbusi Wokugcina, kumele abe unodoli,<sup>[5]</sup> anikele ngayo yonke inkululeko. Akunakulandiswa ngezenzo zomuntu, ngakho ufaneleka kanjani ukufuna lokhu nalokhuya kuNkulunkulu? Ufaneleka kanjani ukusikisela kuNkulunkulu? Ufanele kanjani ukutshela uNkulunkulu ukuthi abe nobubele ngobuthaka bakhe? Ufanele kanjani ukuthola umusa kaNkulunkulu? Ufaneleka kanjani ukuthola isikhathi sikaNkulunkulu ngokuphindiwe? Ufaneleka kanjani ukulokhu ethethelelwa uNkulunkulu? Ukuphi unembeza wakhe? Wayiphula kudala inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu, kade ayishiya iyizicucu inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu weza kubantu enamehlo agqamile, ngethemba lokuthi umuntu uyoba nobubele Kuye, ngisho noma kuyimfudumalo engatheni. Kodwa inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu ayinakududuzwa ngumuntu, okuwukuphela kwento ayitholile ukuhlaselwa kanye nokuhlushwa okukhulayo;<sup>[6]</sup> inhliziyi yomuntu inomhobholo, ufuna izinto ezinkulu, akaneli, uhlale eshinga futhi unobuwula, akalokothi avumele uNkulunkulu ukuba akhululeke noma akhulume, wenza uNkulunkulu azihlaze, futhi uvumela umuntu amkhohlise ngendlela ayithandayo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi Nokungena (9)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

Imibhalo yaphansi:

1. “Ukonakaliswa” kusetshenziselwa ukudalula ukungalaleli kwesintu.

---

2. “Ahlangebezana namagalelo kanye neminwe eyizinkulungwane elwisana nawo, akhothamise ikhanda akhonze abantu njengenkabi ezimisele” ekuqaleni umusho owodwa, kodwa lapha wehlukaniswe kabili ukuze wenze izinto zicace kakhudlwana. Umusho wokuqala ubhekise esezweni somuntu, ngesikhathi owesibili ubonisa ukuhlupheka abhekana nakho uNkulunkulu, nokuthi uNkulunkulu uthobekile futhi uzifihlile.

3. “Okungenabulungiswa” kubhekise ekuziphatheni kokungalaleli kwabantu.

4. “Ufuna wonke amandla” kubhekise ekuziphatheni kokungalaleli kwabantu. Bayaziphakamisa, bacindezele abanye, babenze balandele bona futhi bahluphekele bona. Bangamandla aphikisana noNkulunkulu.

5. “Unodoli” usetshenziselwa ukuhleka usulu labo abangamazi uNkulunkulu.

6. “Okukhulayo” kusetshenziselwa ukugqamisa ukuziphatha okwehlile kwabantu.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 197)**

Ukuba sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu kuthumele amagagasi okwethuka kuzo zonke izinkolo namaqembu, “kuhlakaze” uhlelo lokuqala lomphakathi wenkolo, futhi kwanyakazisa izinhliziyi zabo bonke abalangazelela ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu. Ubani ongenalo uthando? Ubani ongalangazeleli ukubona uNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu ubelokhu ephakathi komuntu iminyaka eminingi, kodwa umuntu ubelokhu engaboni. Namuhla, uNkulunkulu Uqobo uye wabonakala, waveza isiqu Sakhe ezindaweni eziningi—kungahlala kanjani lokhu kungayijabulisi inhliziyi yomuntu? UNkulunkulu wake wajabula futhi waba lusizi ngomuntu, namuhla uphinde wabuyisana nesintu, sekudlule izikhathi eziningi enomuntu. Ngemva kokuphuma eJudiya, abantu abatholanga ngisho nomkhondo Wakhe. Balangazelela ukuphinde bahlangane noNkulunkulu, abazi ukuthi namuhla sebephinde bahlangana Naye, babuyisana Naye. Kungahlala kanjani lokhu kungayivusi imicabango yayizolo? Eminyakeni eyizinkulungwane ezimbili eyedlule namuhla, uSimoni iNdodana kaJona, ozalwa amaJuda, wabona uJesu uMsindisi, wadla etafuleni elilodwa Naye, futhi ngemva kokumlandela iminyaka eminingi wamthanda kakhulu: Wamthanda ngokusuka enhliziyweni yakhe, wayithanda kakhulu iNkosi uJesu. Abantu abangamaJuda babengazi lutho ngalo mfana onezinwele ezimhlophe, ozalelwe ezindaweni ezibandayo, wayengumfanekiso wokuqala kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Babecabanga ukuthi ufana nabo, akekho owayecabanga okuhlukile Ngaye—abantu babengambona kanjani lo Jesu ojwayelekile? Abantu abangamaJuda babecabanga ukuthi ungumJuda, becabanga ukuthi uyindodana yomJuda. Akekho owayembheka njengoNkulunkulu onothando, futhi abantu bavaleka amehlo Ngaye, becela umusa ngobuningi, ingcebo, ukuthula nenjabulo. Babazi lokho kuphela, njengosozigidi, wayenakho konke umuntu angakufisa. Kodwa abantu abamphathanga njengothandekayo; abantu ngaleso sikhathi babengamthandi, babegcina ngokububula Ngaye, befuna izinto eziningi Kuye, akakaze ayeke ukunika umuntu umusa, nakuba umuntu ayengamazi. Akwenza nje kwaba ukunika umuntu imfudumalo, uthando, umusa, kanye nokunye, wanika umuntu indlela entsha yokwenza, wakhulula umuntu emigoqweni yomthetho. Umuntu akakaze

---

amthande, wayegcina ngokumzonda, nokubona ubungcweti Bakhe. Isintu esingaboni, singayazi kanjani indlela uJesu uMsindisi ahlazeka kakhulu ngayo lapho efika phakathi kwesintu? Akekho owacabanga ngobunzima Bakhe, akekho owazi ngothando Lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu uBaba, akekho owayazi ngokuba yedwa Kwakhe; nakuba uMariya ayengunina owamzala, wayengayazi kanjani imicabango esenhliziyweni yeNkosi enomusa uJesu? Ubani owayazi ngokucindezeleka okungachazeki okwabekezelelwa iNdodana yomuntu? Ngemva kokuyinxusela, kubantu bangaleso sikhathi yaba yinto yokugcina abayicabangayo, bayilahlela ngaphandle. Ngakho yazulazula ezitaladini, usuku nosuku, unyaka nonyaka, kwadlula iminyaka yaze yaba neminyaka engamashumi amathathu nantathu enzima, eminyaka eyaba mide futhi yaba mifishane. Lapho abantu bemdinga, babemmema emakhaya abo bemomotheka, bezama ukufuna izinto Kuye—futhi ngemva kokuthi enikele kubo, babemkhiphela ngaphandle kwesicabha ngokushesha. Abantu babedla okwakuvela emlonyeni Wakhe, babephuza igazi Lakhe, babejabulela izibusiso abanika zona, kodwa futhi bamelana Naye, ngoba babengazi ukuthi ukuphila babekunikwe ubani kwabo. Ekugcineni, bambethela esiphambanweni, kodwa noma kunjalo akenzanga msindo. Ngisho nanamuhla, usathule. Abantu badla inyama Yakhe, baphuza igazi Lakhe, badla ukudla abenzela khona, futhi bahamba indlela abavulele yona, nokho basafuna ukumphika; empeleni babheka uNkulunkulu obadalile njengesitha sabo, esikhundleni salakho baphatha labo abayizigqila kanye nabo njengoYise osezulwini. Kulokhu, ingabe abamelani Naye ngamabomu? Kwenzeka kanjani ukuba uJesu afele esiphambanweni? Ingabe uyazi? Ingabe akakhashelwanga uJuda, owayesondelene Naye, wamphuzisa, wajabula Naye? Ingabe isizathu sokukhaphela kukaJuda sasingekhona ukuthi uJesu wayengekho ngaphezu komfundisi ojwayelekile? Uma abantu babona ngempela ukuthi uJesu wayengajwayelekile, owayehle ezulwini, babengambethela kanjani esiphambanweni ephila amahora angamashumi amabili nane, kwaze kwaba yilapho engasakwazi ukuphefumula? Ubani ongazi uNkulunkulu? Abantu bajabulela uNkulunkulu benomhobholo, kodwa abakaze bamazi. Banikwe isandla bathatha ingalo yonke, benza “uJesu” alalele imithetho yabo. Ubani owake wabonisa iNdodana yomuntu umusa, engenayo indawo yokufihla ikhanda Layo? Ubani owake wacabanga ukuhlangana Nayo ukuze aqedele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uYise? Ubani owake wacabanga Ngayo? Ubani owake wacabanga ngobunzima Bayo? Engenalo noluncane uthando, umuntu uyisa ngapha nangapha; umuntu akazi ukuthi ukukhanya nokuphila kwakhe kuvelaphi, akwenzayo nje ukusungula icebo ngesinyelela lokuphinde abethele “uJesu” esiphambanweni njengaseminyakeni eyizinkulungwane ezimbili edlule, ozwe ubuhlungu phakathi kwabantu. Ingabe ngempela “uJesu” ukhuthaza inzondo enjalo? Ingabe konke akwenza kade kwakhohlwa? Inzondo yaseminyakeni eyizinkulungwane edlule iyogcina iqubukile. Niwuhlobo lwamaJuda! Wake wanizonda nini uJesu, njengoba nimzonda kangaka? Unenzele okuningi, wakhuluma okuningi—akukho yini okunizuzisayo? Unikele ngokuphila Kwakhe kini ngaphandle kokufuna ukubuyiselwa ngokuthile,



---

uninike uqobo Lwakhe—ingabe nisafuna ukumbona ephila? Akagodlanga lutho ezintweni aninike zona, akajabulelanga lutho lwezwe, imfudumalo phakathi kwabantu, uthando phakathi kwabantu, nazo zonke izibusiso phakathi kwabantu. Abantu baluhlaza Kuye, akakaze ajabulele imicebo yezwe, unikele ngoqobo Lwakhe ngobuqotho, waba nenhliziyo enogqozi ngomuntu, konke okwakhe ukunike isintu njengefa—futhi ubani omnike imfudumalo? Ubani oke wamduduza? Umuntu umcindezele kakhulu, umnike wonke amashwa akhe, umnike konke okubi okwehlela umuntu, usola Yena ngakho konke ukungabi nabulungiswa, futhi Yena ukwamukele. Ingabe ukhona Ake wabhikisha kuye? Ingabe kukhona ngisho okuncane Ake wakucela kothile? Ubani owake wambonisa uzwela? Njengabantu abajwayelekile, ubani kini ongakaze akhule ngothando? Ubani ungangqabavulanga ebusheni bakhe? Ubani ongayizwa imfudumalo yezihlobo zakhe? Ubani ongenalo uthando lwezihlobo nabangani? Ubani ongahlonishwa abanye? Ubani ongenawo umndeneni ofudumele? Ubani ongenaye umuntu athululela kuye isifuba? Yena ingabe kukhona kulokhu Ake wakujabulela? Ubani owake wamnika imfudumalo? Ubani owake wamduduza? Ubani owake wambonisa isimilo esincane? Ubani owake wambekezelela? Ubani owake waba Naye ezikhathini ezinzima? Ubani owake wadlula Naye ezikhathini ezinzima ekuphileni? Umuntu akakaze ehlise izinto azifuna Kuye; uhlale efuna izinto ngaphandle kokulibala, njengokungathi, njengoba esesezweni labantu, useyinkabi yabo noma ihhashi, isiboshwa somuntu, futhi kumele anike umuntu konke okwakhe; uma kungenjalo umuntu akasobe amxolela, akusobe kwaba lula Kuye, ngeke aphinde ambize ngoNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke aphinde amhloniphe. Umuntu uqinile endleleni abheka ngayo uNkulunkulu, njengokungathi ufuna ukuhlukumeza uNkulunkulu ekufeni, kungemva kwalokhu kuphela lapho eyolahlekelwa khona izinto azifuna kuNkulunkulu; ngale kwalokho umuntu ngeke ehlise izinga lakhe ngenxa kaNkulunkulu. Umuntu ofana nalona angahlala kanjani angamzondi uNkulunkulu? Ingabe akuyona inhlekelele yanamuhla? Umuntu akasenawo nhlobo unembeza. Ulokhu ethi uzobuyisa uthando lukaNkulunkulu, kodwa uphamba uNkulunkulu amhlukumeze ekufeni. Ingabe lena akuyona “imfihlo” okholweni lwakhe kuNkulunkulu, ayinikwa okhokho bakhe? “AmaJuda” awasabonwa nangokhalo, futhi namuhla asenza umsebenzi ofanayo, asenza umsebenzi ofanayo wokumelana noNkulunkulu, kodwa bacabanga ukuthi baphakamisa uNkulunkulu. Amehlo omuntu angambona kanjani uNkulunkulu? Umuntu ophila enyameni, uNkulunkulu osamuntu ovela eMoyeni angamphatha kanjani njengoNkulunkulu? Ubani phakathi kwabantu ongamazi? Likuphi iqiniso phakathi kwabantu? Kukuphi ukulunga kweqiniso? Ubani ongaqonda isimo sikaNkulunkulu? Ubani ongancintisana noNkulunkulu osezulwini? Yingakho lapho eza phakathi komuntu, engekho oke wamazi uNkulunkulu, futhi bemenqabile. Umuntu angakubekezelela kanjani ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu? Angakuvumela kanjani ukukhanya kumuse ebumnyameni bezwe? Ingabe konke lokhu akukhona ukuzinikela ngenhlonipho komuntu? Ingabe lona akuwona umnyango oqondile womuntu? Ingabe umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu

---

awuzungezi ukungenza komuntu? Ngifisa ukuthi nihlanganise umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu nokungena komuntu, futhi niqalise ubuhlobo obuhle obuphakathi kukaNkulunkulu nomuntu, nenze umsebenzi okufanele wenziwe umuntu ngawo wonke amandla enu. Ngale ndlela, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyogcina uphelile, uphele ngokukhazinyuliswa Kwakhe!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi Nokungena (10)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 198)**

Namuhla, ngisebenza kubantu bakaNkulunkulu abakhethiweyo eShayina ukuze ngembule zonke izimo zabo zokuhlubuka futhi ngembule bonke ububi babo, futhi lokhu kuhlinzeka ngesimo sokuthi ngisho konke engidinga ukukusho. Ngemva kwalokho ngizokwenza isigaba esilandelayo somsebenzi wokunqoba indawo yonke. Ngizosebenzisa ukunahlulela Kwami ukuze ngahlulele ukungalungi kwawo wonke umuntu endaweni yonke ngenxa yokuthi nina bantu nimelela ukuhlubuka kwesintu. Labo abangakwazi ukukhuphula amasokisi bayophenduka ize, kuyilapho labo abawakhuphulayo beyosetshenziswa. Kungani ngithi labo abangawakhuphuli bayophenduka ize? Ngenxa yokuthi amazwi nomsebenzi Wami wamanje kuyiqiniso enilifunayo nokuthi seniphenduke abameleli bezihlubuki eziphakathi kwaso sonke isintu. Kamuva la mazwi aninqobayo ngiyowahambisa kwamanye amazwe ngiwasebenzisele ukunqoba abantu khona, kodwa nina niyobe ningawazuzanga. Ingabe lokho ngeke kukwenze ungabi lutho? Izimo ezonakele zaso sonke isintu, ukuhlubuka komuntu, izithombe ezimbi nobuso babantu, konke kulotshiwe namuhla emazwini asetshenziselwe ukuninqoba. Ngiyobe sengisebenzisa la mazwi ukuze nginqobe abantu bazo zonke izizwe nayo yonke imibuso ngenxa yesibonelo senu. Kodwa angihlosile ukunishiya ngenhloso; uma nehluleka ukufuna izinto ezinhle futhi ningalufuni usizo, ngeke yini niphenduke ize? Ngake ngathi ukuhlakanipha Kwami kusetshenziswa ngokusekelwe kumaqhinga kaSathane. Kungani ngasho lokho? Ingabe lokho akulona iqiniso ngemva kwalokhu engikushoyo nengikwenzayo manje? Uma ungeke washeshisa, uma ungakapheleliswa kodwa kunalokho ujezisiwa, ubungeke yini ube yinto yokuqhathanisa? Mhlawumbe uhlupheke kakhulu esikhathini sakho, kodwa namanje usalokhu ungaqondi lutho; awazi lutho ngokuphila. Nakuba uye wasolwa futhi wahlulelwa, awukaguquki nhlobo futhi ekujuleni kwakho awukazuzi ukuphila. Lapho kufika isikhathi sokuvivinya umsebenzi wakho, uzobona isilingo sinonya njengomlilo futhi size sibe usizi olukhulu. Lo mlilo uzophendula bonke ubuwena bube umlotha. Njengomuntu ongenakho ukuphila, umuntu ongenalo nelincane igolide ngaphakathi, umuntu osalokhu enamathele esimweni sokonakala sakudala, futhi njengomuntu ongeke ngisho enze umsebenzi omuhle wokuba njengento yokuqhathanisa, kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi ungashabalaliswa? Umuntu onenani eliphansi kunopeni futhi ongenakho ukuphila, angabaluleka yini emsebenzini wokunqoba? Lapho leso sikhathi sifika, izinsuku zenu ziyoba nzima ukwedlula

---

ezikaNowa nezaseSodoma! Imithandazo yenu ngeke inisize ngaleso sikhathi. Lapho umsebenzi wensindiso usuphelile, kungenzeka kanjani ukuba niphinde niqale phansi niphenduke? Lapho wonke umsebenzi wensindiso sewenziwe, ngeke kusaba khona umsebenzi wensindiso. Into eyoba khona ukuqala komsebenzi wokujezisa omubi. Uyamelana, uyahlubuka futhi wenza izinto owaziyo ukuthi zimbi. Ingabe awufanelwa yini isijeziso esinzima? Ngikutshela lokhu namuhla. Uma ukhetha ukungalaleli, lapho leyo nhlekelele ikwehlela kamuva, akuyobe sekwephuze kakhulu yini uma uqala ngaleso sikhathi ukuzisola bese uqala ukukholwa? Ngikunika ithuba lokuba uphenduke namuhla, kodwa awufuni. Ufuna ukulinda isikhathi eside kangakanani? Kuze kube usuku lolusolwa? Angizikhumbuli iziphambeko zakho ezedlule namuhla; ngikuthethelela ngokuphindaphindiwe, angibheki uhlangothi olubi lwakho ukuze ngibheke kuphela uhlangothi oluhle, ngoba onke amazwi Ami amanje kanye nomsebenzi wenzelwe ukusindisa wena futhi anginayo inhloso embi ngawe. Kodwa awufuni ukungena; awukwazi ukwehlukana okuhle kokubi futhi awukwazi ukuthi ungawazisa kanjani umusa. Ingabe lolu hlobo lomuntu alumane yini lulindele lesi sijezi kanye naleyo mbuyiselo elungile?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Iqiniso Langaphakathi Lomsebenzi Wokunqoba (1)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 199)**

Ngenkathi uMose eshaya idwala, futhi amanzi anikezwe nguJehova ephuma, kwakungenxa yokholo lwakhe. Ngenkathi uDavide edlala ugubhu lokudumisa Mina, Jehova—ngenhliziyoyakhe egcwele injabulo kwakungenxa yokholo lwakhe. Ngenkathi uJobe elahlekelwa yimfuyo yakhe eyayigcwele ezintabeni, nomcebo omkhulu ngokungenakuchazwa, nomzimba wakhe wagcwala amathumba abuhlungu, bekungenxa yokholo lwakhe. Ngenkathi ezwa izwi Lami, Jehova, wabona inkazimulo Yami, Jehova, bekungenxa yokholo lwakhe. Ukuthi uPetru wayengalandela uJesu Kristu, kwakungokholo lwakhe. Ukuthi wayengabethelwa ngenxa yami esiphambanweni anikeze ubufakazi obukhazimulayo, nalapho kwakungenxa yokholo lwakhe. Ngenkathi uJohane ebona umfanekiso okhazimulayo weNdodana yomuntu, kwakungokholo lwakhe. Ngenkathi ebona umbono wezinsuku zokugcina, kwakuseyilona belu ukholo lwakhe. Isizathu sokuba lokhu okubizwa ngezihlewe zabantu bezizwe bethola isambulo Sami, bese bazi ukuthi ngibuye ngenyama ukuzokwenza umsebenzi Wami phakathi kwabantu, nalokho kungenxa yokholo lwabo. Ingabe Bonke labo abashaywe yngamazwi Ami anzima kodwa futhi baduduzwa yiwo, nabasindisiwe—abenziwe njalo ngenxa yokholo lwabo? Abantu bathole izinto eziningi ngokholo. Abakutholayo akusona isibusiso ngaso sonke isikhathi—ukuze uzwe uhlobo lwenjabulo nentokozo ayizwa uDavide, noma ukuze uthole amanzi anikezwa uJehova njengoba kwenza uMose. Ngokwesibonelo, uJobe wabusiswa nguJehova ngenxa yokholo lwakhe, kodwa futhi wehlelwa yinhlekelele. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi uthola isibusiso noma ubhekana

---

nokuhlupheka, kokubili kuyizehlakalo ezibusisekile. Ngaphandle kokholo, ngeke ukwazi ukuthola lo msebenzi wokunqoba, futhi ngeke ubone izenzo zikaJehova zibonakaliswa ngaphambi kwamehlo akho namuhla. Ngeke ukwazi ukubona, futhi ngeke ukwazi ukwamukela. Lezi zinhlekelele, lezi zinhlekelele, kanye nakho konke ukwahlulelwa—uma lokhu kungakwehlelanga, ingabe ubungakwazi ukubona izenzo zikaJehova namuhla? Namuhla ukholo olukwenza unqotshwe, futhi ukunqotshwa okukwenza ukholelwe kuzo zonke izenzo zikaJehova. Ukholo kuphela olunenza nithole lolu hlobo lokusolwa nesahlulelo. Ngenxa yalokhu kusolwa nezahlulelo, ninqotshiwe futhi napheliswa. Ngaphandle kwalolu hlobo lokusolwa nesahlulelo enisithola namuhla, ukholo lwenu beluba yize, ngenxa yokuthi animazi uNkulunkulu, akukhathaliseki ukuthi ukholelwa kangakanani Kuye, ukholo lwakho luyoba amazwi angasho lutho futhi angenasisekelo. Kulapho uthola lolu hlobo lomsebenzi wokunqoba kuphela, okuyilona oluyokwenza uqiniseke ngokugcwele ukuthi ukholo lwakho olweqiniso futhi lunokwethenjela, nenhliziyo yakho iphendukela kuNkulunkulu. Ngisho noma wahlulelwa noma uqalekiswa kakhulu ngenxa yaleli gama elithi “ukholo,” unokholo lweqiniso, futhi wamukela iqiniso langempela, elingokoqobo, nento eyigugu kakhulu. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi kungale nkambo yokwahlulela kuphela lapho nibona khona isiphetho sendalo kaNkulunkulu; yilokhu kwahlulela okunenza nibone ukuthi uMdali kufanele athandwe; ingalo kaNkulunkulu uyibona emsebenzini wokunqoba onjalo; ukunqoba okunjalo okunenze nakuqonda ngokugcwele ukuphila komuntu; yilokhu kunqoba okunenze nathola umgudu ofanele wokuphila komuntu futhi nathola incazelo yangempela yegama elithi “umuntu”; yilo msebenzi wokunqoba kuphela onenza nibone isimo sokulunga sikaSomandla nobuso Bakhe obuhle nobukhazimulayo; nifunda kulo msebenzi wokunqoba ngomsuka womuntu futhi niqonde wonke “umlando wesikhathi eside” ngesintu; yilokhu kunqoba okunenze naqonda okhokho besintu nomsuka wokukhohlakala kwesintu; yilokhu kunqoba okunenza nijabule futhi niduduzeke niphinde nithole nokusolwa okungapheli, isiyalo, namazwi okusola avela kuMdali owadala isintu; kulo msebenzi wokunqoba nithola izibusiso, nezinhlekelele umuntu okufanele azithole.... Ingabe konke lokhu akwenzeki ngenxa yokholo oluncane lwenu? Ngemva kokuthola zonke lezi zinto, alukhulanga yini ukholo lwenu? Ingabe anitholanga inala? Awukezwa nje kuphela izwi likaNkulunkulu futhi wabona ukuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu, kodwa futhi uzibonele mathupha isinyathelo ngasinye somsebenzi. Mhlawumbe uzothi ukube awuzange ube nokholo, ubungeke usolwe ngale ndlela noma wahlulelwe ngale ndlela. Kodwa kufanele wazi ukuthi ngaphandle kokholo, ngeke ugcine nje ngokuthola lolu hlobo lokusolwa noma lolu hlobo lokunakekelwa uSomandla, kodwa uyohlale ulahlekelwa ithuba lokubona uMdali. Awusobe wawazi umsuka wesintu futhi ngeke ukuqonde ukubaluleka kokuphila komuntu. Ngisho noma umzimba wakho ungafa umphefumulo wakho uhambe, ngeke uziqonde zonke izenzo zikaNkulunkulu. Okubi nakakhulu ukuthi ngeke wazi ukuthi uMdali owenza lowo msebenzi omkhulu emhlabeni ngemva kokudala isintu.

---

Njengelungu lalesi sintu esidala, ingabe uzimisele ukuwela ebumnyameni nokuthola isijeziso saphakade ube untula ukuqonda? Uma nizihlukanisa ekusolweni nasesahlulelweni sanamuhla, niyohlangabezana nani? Ingabe nicabanga ukuthi uma senhlukene nesahlulelo samanje, niyokwazi ukuphunyuka kule mpilo enzima? Ingabe akulona iqiniso ukuthi uma nishiya “le ndawo,” niyohlangabezana nobuhlungu noma nilinyazwe udeveli ngesihluku? Ingabe ungaba nemini kanye nobusuku okungabekezeleleki? Ingabe ucabanga ukuthi ngenxa nje yokuthi uphunyuke kulokhu kwahlulela namuhla, ungaligwema ikusasa elibuhlungu? Yini eyoma endleleni yakho? Ingabe ngempela kungaba iShangri-La enilethembile? Ingabe nicabanga ukuthi ningaphunyuka ekusolweni kwaphakade okuzayo ngokumane nje nibalekele okungokoqobo njengoba nenza? Ngemva kwanamuhla, ingabe niyophinde nikwazi ukuthola lolu hlobo lwethuba nalolu hlobo lwezibusiso? Ingabe niyokwazi ukukuthola lapho nehlalelwa izinhlekelele? Ingabe niyokwazi ukukuthola lapho sonke isintu singena ekuphumuleni? Ukuphila kwenu okujabulisayo kwamanje nemindeneni yenu emincane enokuzwana—ingabe kungathatha isikhundla sekusasa laphakade? Uma ninokholo lweqiniso, futhi uma nizuza okuhle ngenxa yokholo lwenu, khona-ke konke lokho kuyizinto—isidalwa esidaliwe—okufanele sibe nazo. Lolu hlobo lokunqoba luzuzisa kakhulu okholweni lwenu nasempilweni yenu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Iqiniso Langaphakathi Lomsebenzi Wokunqoba (1)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 200)**

Namhlanje, kufanele wazi ukuthi unganqotshwa kanjani, nokuthi abantu baziphatha kanjani ngemva kokuthi sebenqotshiwe. Ungasho yini ukuthi sewunqotshiwe, kodwa ungakwazi ukulalela kuze kube sekufeni? Kufanele ukwazi ukulandela kuze kube sekugcineni ngci, akukhathaleki noma akhona yini amathemba noma cha, futhi akufanele ulahlekelwe ukholo lwakho kuNkulunkulu noma ngabe isimo sinjani. Ekugcineni, kufanele ube nezingxenywe ezimbili zobufakazi: ubufakazi bukaJobe—ukulalela kuze kube sekufeni—kanye nobufakazi bukaPetru—uthando olukhulu kakhulu ngoNkulunkulu. Ngenye ingxenywe kufanele ube njengoJobe: Wayengenazimpahla eziphathekayo, futhi wayekhungethwe ubuhlungu enyameni, kepha akazange alifulathele igama likaJehova. UPetru wakwazi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu kwaze kwaba sekufeni. Ngesikhathi eshona—ngesikhathi bembethela esiphambanweni—wayesamthanda uNkulunkulu: akazange acabange izithembiso zakhe noma amathemba aletha udumo noma imicabango ehlahazekile, futhi wayefuna kuphela ukuthanda uNkulunkulu nokulalela wonke amalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu. Yilelo izinga okufanele ufike kulona ngaphambi kokuba uthathwe ngokuthi ubethulile ubufakazi, ngaphambi kokuba ube ngumuntu ophelile emva kokuba sewunqotshiwe. Namhlanje, uma abantu bebazi ngempela ubukhona nesikhundla sabo, ngabe bebengalokhu besafuna izithembiso namathemba namanje? Okufanele ukwazi yilokhu:

---

Akukhathaleki noma uNkulunkulu uyangiphelelisa yini, kufanele ngilandele uNkulunkulu; yonke into ayenza manje yinhle, futhi yenzelwa mina, ukuze isimo sethu sishintshe futhi silahle ithonya likaSathane, ukuvuma ukuthi siphile ezweni lokungcola kepha silahle ukungabi msulwa, sithintithe ukungcola nethonya likaSathane, ukuze sikwazi ukushiya ithonya likaSathane. Impela, yilokhu okufuneka kuwena, kodwa kuNkulunkulu kumane kuwukunqoba nje, ukuze abantu bazimisele ukulalela, futhi bakwazi ukuthobela wonke amalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu. Ngale ndlela, izinto ziyofezeka. Namhlanje, abantu abaningi sebenqotshiwe kakade, kodwa ngaphakathi kubona kusekuningi ukuhlubuka nokungalaleli okukhona. Izinga la bantu langempela liselincane kakhulu, futhi bagcwala amandla uma kukhona amathemba nekusasa; uma engekho, baqala ukubuka izinto kabi, futhi bacabange ngisho ukumshiya uNkulunkulu. Kanti abantu abanasifiso esitheni sokufuna impilo yobuntu obujwayelekile. Lokho ngeke kulunge neze. Ngakho, ngisafanele sikhulume ngokunqotshwa. Empeleni, ukupheleliswa kwenzeka ngesikhathi esifanayo nokunqotshwa: Ngesikhathi unqotshwa, imithelela yokuqala yokupheleliswa iyabonakala. Lapho kukhona umahluko phakathi kokunqotshwa nokupheleliswa, kuba sezingeni lo shintsho kubantu. Ukunqotshwa isinyathelo sokuqala sokupheleliswa, futhi akusho ukuthi sebepheleliswe ngokuphelele, futhi akukhombisi ukuthi sebezuzwe ngokuphelele nguNkulunkulu. Emuva kokuba abantu benqotshiwe, kunezinguquko esimweni sabo, kodwa lezo zinguquko azifiki nakancane kulezo ezikubantu asebezuzwe ngokuphelele nguNkulunkulu. Namhlanje, okwenziwayo umsebenzi wokuqala ekwenzeni abantu ukuba bapheleliswe—ukubanjoba—futhi uma ungafinyelele ekubeni unqotshwe, ngeke ube nezindlela zokuba upheleliswe futhi uzuzwe ngokuphelele nguNkulunkulu. Uyomane uthole amazwi ambalwa okujeziswa nokwahlulelwa, kodwa ngeke akwazi ukuguqula inhliziyi yakho ngokuphelele. Ngakho, uyoba omunye walabo abayolahlwa; ngeke kuhluke kunokubuka idili elinezi biliboco etafuleni kodwa ungadli. Akulona usizi olusabekayo lolo? Ngakho kufanele ufune ushintsho: Noma ngabe ukunqotshwa noma ukupheleliswa, kokubili kuncike ekutheni ngabe kukhona yini izinguquko kuwena, nokuthi uyalalela noma cha—kanti lokhu kulawula ukuthi ungazuzwa nguNkulunkulu noma cha. Yazi ukuthi “ukunqotshwa” kanye “nokupheleliswa” kuncike kuphela ezingeni lo shintsho nokulalela, kanye nokuthi lumsulwa kangakanani uthando lwakho ngoNkulunkulu. Okufunekayo namhlanje ukuthi ungapheleliswa ngokuphelele, kodwa ekuqaleni kufanele unqotshwe—kufanele ube nolwazi olwanele ngokusola nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu, kufanele ube nokholo ukuze ulandela, futhi ube ngumuntu ofuna ushintsho nokuthi kube khona imithelela. Yilapho kuphela uyoba khona ngumuntu ofuna ukupheleliswa. Kufanele uqonde ukuthi endleleni yokupheleliswa uzonqotshwa, futhi endleleni yokunqotshwa uyopheleliswa. Namhlanje, ungafuna ukupheleliswa noma ufune izinguquko kubantu bakho bangaphandle kanye nobungcono ezingeni lakho, kodwa okubaluleke kakhulu ukuthi uqonde ukuthi yonke into uNkulunkulu ayenzayo namhlanje inengqondo futhi iwusizo: Yenza ukuthi wena ozalwe ezweni

---

lokungcola uphunyuke ekungcoleni futhi ukuthintithe, ikusiza ukuba unqobe ithonya likaSathane, uphinde ushiye kude ithonya elimnyama likaSathane—futhi ngokugxila kulezi zinto, uyavikeleka kulelizwe lokungcola. Ekugcineni, ibuphi ubufakazi oyocelwa ukuba ubethule? Uzalelwe ezweni lokungcola kodwa uyakwazi ukuba ngcwele, ungabe usanindwa ukungcola, uphila endaweni kaSathane kodwa uyahlukana nethonya likaSathane, futhi awuphathwa noma uhlukunyezwe nguSathane, futhi uphile ezandleni zikaSomandla. Lokhu ubufakazi, nobuqinisayo ngokunqoba empini noSathane. Uyakwazi ukufulathela uSathane, awusakhombisi izimo ezinobusathane kulokhu okuphilayo, kodwa kunalokho, uphila ngalokho uNkulunkulu ayefuna ukuba umuntu abe nakho ngesikhathi edala umuntu: ubuntu obujwayelekile, ukucabanga okujwayelekile, ukuqonda okujwayelekile, ukuzimisela okujwayelekile, kanye nokuthembeka kuNkulunkulu. Bunjalo ubufakazi obuthulwa odaliweyo kaNkulunkulu. Uthi, “Sizalwa ezweni lokungcola, kodwa ngenxa yokuvikelwa nguNkulunkulu, ngenxa yobuholi Bakhe, futhi ngenxa yokuthi Yena usinqobile, sikwazile ukulahla ithonya likaSathane. Ukuthi siyakwazi ukulalela namhlanje nakho kuwumthelela wokunqotshwa nguNkulunkulu, futhi akuve kungenxa yokuthi silungile, noma ngoba sasithanda uNkulunkulu ngokwemvelo. Yingoba uNkulunkulu wasikhetha, wasimisela phambilini, ukuthi sinqotshiwe namhlanje, siyakwazi ukufakazela Yena, futhi sikwazi ngisho ukumkhonza Yena; ngakho-ke yingoba usikhethile, futhi wasivikela, yingakho sisindisiwe futhi sakhululwa endaweni ephethwe nguSathane, futhi sikwazi ukushiya ngemuva ukungcola futhi senziwe msulwa ezweni likadrago omkhulu obomvu.”

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Iqiniso Langaphakathi Lomsebenzi Wokunqoba (2)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 201)**

Umsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina awuhambisani nayo yonke imithetho, futhi akukhathaleki noma uqalekisiwe noma ujezisiwe, inqobo nje uma usiza umsebenzi Wami, futhi uwusizo emsebenzini wokunqoba wanamuhla. Futhi akukhathalekile noma uyinzalo kaMowabi noma uyinzalo kadrako omkhulu obomvu, inqobo nje uma wenza umsebenzi walowo odalwe nguNkulunkulu kulesi sigaba somsebenzi, futhi wenza konke okusemandleni akho, umthelela ofanele uzofezeka. Uyinzalo kadrako omkhulu obomvu, futhi uyinzalo kaMowabi; sekukonke, bonke abaphila enyameni bayizidalwa zikaNkulunkulu, futhi badalwa nguMdali. Ungodaliweyo kaNkulunkulu, akufanele ube nokuzikhethela, futhi lona ngumsebenzi wakho. Impela, namhlanje umsebenzi woMdali uqondiswe endaweni yonke. Akukhathaleki ukuthi uyinzalo kabani, Ngaphezu kwakho konke ungomunye wabadaliwe bakaNkulunkulu, wena—nzalo kaMowabi—niyingxenye yabadalwe nguNkulunkulu, ukuthi nje ninezinga eliphansi kakhulu. Njengoba, namhlanje, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wenziwa phakathi kwabo bonke abadaliwe, futhi uqondiswe endaweni yonke, uMdali ukhululekile ukukhetha noma ibaphi abantu, izindaba, noma

---

izinto ukuze kwenziwe umsebenzi Wakhe. Akukhathaliseki ukuthi wawuyinzalo kabani; ingobo nje uma ungomunye wabadaliwe Bakhe, futhi ingobo nje uma uwusizo emsebenzini Wakhe—umsebenzi wokunqoba kanye nokufakaza—uzokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe kuwe ngaphandle kokungabaza. Lokhu kuyahlakaza imibono yabantu yendabuko, engukuthi uNkulunkulu akasoze asebenza phakathi kwabeZizwe, ikakhulukazi labo abaqalekisiwe futhi abaphansi; ngoba labo abaqalekisiwe, izizukulwane zabo ezilandelayo nazo ziyaqalekiswa ungunaphakade, abasoze baba nethuba lokusindiswa; uNkulunkulu akasoze ehla futhi asebenze ezweni labeZizwe, futhi akasoze abeka unyawo ezweni elinokungcola ngoba Yena ungcwele. Yonke le mibono iphihlizwe umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ezinsukwini zokugcina. Yazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu wabo bonke abadaliwe, ubusa phezu kwamazulu nomhlaba nazo zonke izinto, futhi akayena uNkulunkulu wabantu bakwa-Israyeli kuphela. Ngakho, lo msebenzi usemqoka kakhulu eShayina, futhi angeke yini usabalele ezizweni zonke? Ubufakazi obukhulu bangesikhathi esizayo ngeke bugcine eShayina; uma uNkulunkulu ubenqobe wena kuphela, amadimoni abengakholiseka? Abakuqondi ukunqotshwa, noma amandla amakhulu kaNkulunkulu, futhi uma bonke abadaliwe sebenqotshiwe ilapho kuphela abantu abakhethiweyo bakaNkulunkulu beyobona imithelela yasekugcineni yalo msebenzi. Abekho abasemuva noma abakhohlakele njengenzalo kaMowabi. Uma nje laba bantu bengaqotshwa—bona abakhohlakele kunabo bonke, abangazange bamvume uNkulunkulu noma bakholwe ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona, uma sebenqotshiwe, futhi bavuma uNkulunkulu ngemilomo yabo, baMdumisa, futhi bakwazi ukumthanda—ilapho lokhu kuyoba ubufakazi bokunqotshwa. Nakuba ungeyena uPetru, uphila njengoPetru, uyakwazi ukuba nobufakazi bukaPetru, kanye nobukaJobe, futhi lobu ubufakazi obukhulu kakhulu. Ekugcineni uzothi: “Asiwona ama-Israyeli, kodwa inzalo elahliwe kaMowabi, asiyena uPetru, izinga lakhe esingakwazi ukufinyelela kulona, noma uJobe, futhi asikwazi ngisho ukuziqhathanisa nokuzimisela kukaPawulu ukuhluphekela uNkulunkulu nokuzinikela kwakhe kuNkulunkulu, futhi sisemuva kakhulu, ngakho asifanelekile ukujabulela izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu usiphakamisile kuze kube inamhlanje, ngakho kufanele senelise uNkulunkulu, futhi nakuba izinga noma izimfanelo zethu zingenele, sizimisele ukwenelisa uNkulunkulu—sinakho lokhu kuzimisela. Siyinzalo kaMowabi, futhi siqalekisiwe. Lokhu kwamiswa nguNkulunkulu, futhi asikwazi ukukushintsha, futhi sizimisele ukwenelisa uNkulunkulu.” Uma usunalokhu kuzimisela, kuyobonisa ukuthi usufakazile ukuthi usunqotshiwe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Iqiniso Langaphakathi Lomsebenzi Wokunqoba (2)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 202)**



---

Umpfumela ongatholakala emsebenzini wokunqoba, ngokuyinhloko ukuthi inyama yomuntu iyeke ukuhlubuka, okusho ukuthi, ingqondo yomuntu imqonde kabusha uNkulunkulu, inhliziyi yakhe imlalele ngokugcwele uNkulunkulu, nokuthi yena abe ngokaNkulunkulu. Indlela isimo noma inyama yomuntu okushintsha ngayo akunqumi ukuthi unqotshiwe yini. Kunalokho, kusuke kuyilapho kushintsha indlela umuntu acabanga ngayo, ukuba nonembeza, nomqondo—okusho ukuthi lapho sonke isimo somqondo womuntu sishintsha—lapho niyobe ninqotshwe khona uNkulunkulu. Lapho ninqume ukulalela futhi nabheka izinto ngendlela entsha, lapho ningasafaki imibono noma izinhloso zenu ezwini nasemsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, lapho izingqondo zenu zikwazi ukucabanga ngendlela evamile, okusho ukuthi lapho nikwazi ukuzinikela kuNkulunkulu ngayo yonke inhliziyi yenu—lolu hlobo lomuntu lunqotshwe ngokuphelele. Ngokwenkolo, abantu abaningi abahlupheki ukuphila kwabo konke, banqoba imizimba yabo noma bathwala isiphambano, bahlupheka futhi babekezela kwaze kwaba yilapho bephefumula okokugcina! Abanye basesaba ukufa kwabo. Kukho konke ukuphila kwabo, bazincisha ukudla okumnandi nokugqoka kahle, babekezelele ukuhlupheka. Abakwazi ukunqoba imizimba yabo nokushiya inyama yabo. Umoya wabo wokubekezelela ukuhlupheka udinga ukunconywa. Kodwa akukabhekanwa nakancane nokucabanga kwabo, imibono yabo, indlela ababheka ngayo izinto, kanye nemvelo yabo endala imbala. Abaziqondi ngeqiniso. Isithombe sabo sengqondo ngoNkulunkulu esakudala soNkulunkulu oyinkimbinkimbi ongaqondakali. Ukuhlupheka kwabo ngenxa kaNkulunkulu kungenxa yentshiseko yabo kanye nombono wabo omuhle ngezinto. Nakuba bekholelwa kuNkulunkulu, abaziqondi futhi abayazi intando Yakhe. UNkulunkulu bamsebenzela ngobumpumputhe futhi bamhluphekela ngobumpumputhe. Abakubheki njengegugu ukuthi bayakwazi ukuqonda futhi abanandaba kangako nendlela yokuba nesiqiniseko sokuthi inkonzo yabo iyayifeza yini intando kaNkulunkulu. Ingasaphathwa eyokwazi ukuthi bengamqonda kanjani uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu abamkhonzayo akawona umfanekiso kaNkulunkulu wangempela, kodwa nguNkulunkulu abazenzele yena, uNkulunkulu abezwe ngaye, noma uNkulunkulu wakudala otholakala ezintweni ezibhaliwe. Babe sebesebenzisa ukukhalipha kwemicabango yabo nonkulunkulu abasezinhliziyweni zabo ukuze bahlupheke ngenxa kaNkulunkulu futhi benze umsebenzi uNkulunkulu afuna ukuwenza. Inkonzo yabo iyinkimbinkimbi kakhulu, ngezinga lokuthi akukho noyedwa kubo okwazi ngempela ukukhonza ngokwentando kaNkulunkulu. Kungakhathaliseki ukuthi bazimisele kangakanani ukuhlupheka, umbono wabo wangempela ngenkonzo nesithombe sabo sengqondo ngoNkulunkulu akushintshi ngenxa yokuthi abakaze badlule esahlulelweni nasekusolweni uNkulunkulu, kanye nasekucwengeni nasekuphelelisweni Nguye, nokuthi akekho oke wabahola ngeqiniso. Ngisho noma bekholelwa kuJesu uMsindisi, akekho kubo owake wabona uMsindisi. Bamazela kuphela ezinganekwaneni nakuyinzwabethi. Ngakho inkonzo yabo ingaphezu kokumane ukhonze amehlo evaliwe, njengempumputhe ikhonza uyise. Yini engafezwa

---

ekugcineni ngalolu hlobo lwenkonzo? Ubani oyolwamukela? Kusukela ekuqaleni kuya ekugcineni, inkonzo yabo ayishintshi nhlobo. Bamukele kuphela izifundo zomuntu futhi basekela inkonzo yabo ezintweni abazithandayo nabajwayelene nazo kuphela. Lokhu kungaba namuphi umvuzo? Ngisho noPetru, owayazi uJesu, wayengazi ukuthi angakhonza kanjani ngendlela efeza intando kaNkulunkulu. Kwaze kwaba sekupheleni, lapho esemdala, lapho aqala khona ukuqonda. Lokhu kusho ukuthini ngezimpumputhe ezingakaze zibhekane nalutho ezingakaze zibe namuntu oziqondisayo? Ingabe inkonzo yabangingi phakathi kwenu namuhla ayifani neyalezi zimpumputhe? Bonke labo abangakaze basamukele isahlulelo, abangakaze balungiswe futhi bashintshwe—ingabe abakanqotshwa ngokugcwele? Banamsebenzi muni abantu abanjalo? Uma ukucabanga kwakho, ukuqonda kwakho ukuphila, nokuqonda kwakho uNkulunkulu kungabonisi ushintsho olusha futhi kungaphumeli ngisho nasekuzuzeni okuncane, awusoze wathola into esile enkonzweni yakho! Ngaphandle kombono nangaphandle kokuqonda okusha umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, awunakuba umuntu onqotshiwe. Indlela yakho yokulandela uNkulunkulu iyofana neyalabo abahluphekayo futhi abazila ukudla—ngeke ibaluleke kakhulu! Kumane kungenxa yobufakazi obuncane balokho abakwenza enkonzweni yabo obungenza ngithi inkonzo yabo iyize leze! Bachitha ukuphila kwabo behlupheka, behleli ejele; bahlala bebekezela, bethanda, futhi belokhu bethwele isiphambano, futhi bayahlekwa balahlwe yizwe, bezwa bonke ubunzima, futhi balalela kuze kube sekupheleni, kodwa noma kunjalo abanqotshiwe futhi abukho ubufakazi bokunqotshwa abangabethula. Abakaze bahlupheke nakancane, kodwa ngaphakathi abamazi nhlobo uNkulunkulu. Abakaze bayigcine imicabango yabo emidala, imibono emidala, amasiko enkolo, nokuqonda komuntu, kanye nemibono yomuntu. Lokhu akukhona nhlobo ukuqonda okusha kubo. Akukho ngisho nokuncane ukuqonda ngoNkulunkulu okuyiqiniso noma okunembile kubo. Abayiqondi kahle intando kaNkulunkulu. Ingabe lokhu kungaba ukukhonza uNkulunkulu? Nokho benimqonda uNkulunkulu esikhathini esedlule, uma ningakwazi ukuqhubeka nakho namuhla futhi niqhubeka nisekela ukuqonda kwenu uNkulunkulu emibonweni kungakhathaliseki ukuthi uNkulunkulu wenzani. Lokho kufana nokuthi ungabi nakho ukuqonda okusha ngoNkulunkulu futhi wehluleke ukwazi umfanekiso wangempela kaNkulunkulu nesimo Sakhe seqiniso. Ake sithi ukuqonda kwakho uNkulunkulu kulawulwa iqembu labantu, imibono engenalo iqiniso futhi kuseyimicabango nezimfundiso zomuntu. Uma kunjalo, khona-ke kusho ukuthi awukanqotshwa. Inhloso yami ngokusho wonke la mazwi kini ukuthi nginivumele niqonde futhi nisebenzise lolu lwazi ukuze luniholele ekuqondeni okunembile nokusha. Ahloselwe nokuxosha izimfundiso ezindala nolwazi oludala eninakho ukuze nikwazi ukuba nokuqonda okusha. Uma niwadla ngempela futhi niwaphuze amazwi Ami, khona-ke ukuqonda kwenu kuyoshintsha kakhulu. Uma nje nisenenhliziyo elalelayo lapho nidla futhi niphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, nombono wenu uzoshintsha. Uma nje nisakwazi ukwamukela izijeziso eziningi, isimo somqondo wenu esidala siyoshintsha kancane kancane.

---

Uma nje isimo somqondo wenu esidala sithathelwe indawo ngokuphelele esisha, nendlela enenza ngayo nayo iyoshintsha. Ngale ndlela, inkonzo yenu kancane kancane iyoba into ebalulekile, ikwazi ukufeza intando kaNkulunkulu. Uma ukwazi ukuguqula ukuphila kwakho, ukuqonda kwakho ukuphila, nokwazi kwakho ukuphila komuntu, nemibono yakho eminingi ngoNkulunkulu, khona-ke isimo sakho esingokwemvelo siyoncipha kancane kancane. Lokhu, kuwumphumela wangemva kokuthi uNkulunkulu enqobe umuntu; lolu ushintsho oluyobonakala kumuntu. Nakuba ekukholelweni kuNkulunkulu, okuwukuphela kwento eniyaziyo ukunqoba imizimba yenu nokubekezela kanye nokuhlupheka, futhi akunicaceli ukuthi enikwenzayo kuhle noma kubi, ingasaphathwa eyokuthi kungokukabani, khona-ke lolu hlobo lokwenza izinto lungaholela kanjani oshintshweni?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Iqiniso Langaphakathi Lomsebenzi Wokunqoba (3)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 203)**

Kusho ukuthini ukupheleliswa? Kusho ukuthini ukunqotshwa? Yini umuntu okufanele ayenze ukuze anqotshwe? Futhi yini okufanele ayenze ukuze apheleliswe? Ukunqoba nokuphelelisa kunenhloso yokuphelelisa umuntu ukuze abuyele esimweni sakhe sasekuqaleni, akhululeke esimweni sikaSathane esikhohlakele nasekuyengweni nguSathane. Lokhu kunqoba kusheshe kufike kumuntu osebenzayo, okusho ukuthi kuyisigaba sokuqala somsebenzi. Ukuphelelisa kuyisigaba esilandelayo, noma umsebenzi wokuphetha. Wonke umuntu kufanele adlule ekunqotshweni; uma kungenjalo ngeke amazi uNkulunkulu futhi ngeke azi ukuthi kunoNkulunkulu, okusho ukuthi ngeke akwazi ukuphawula uNkulunkulu. Uma umuntu engamboni uNkulunkulu, ngeke akwazi ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuthi akazifinyeleli izimfuneko zalokhu kupheleliswa. Uma uhluleka ukubona uNkulunkulu, ungamazi kanjani? Futhi ungamfuna kanjani? Ngeke ukwazi nokufakaza Ngaye, ingasaphathwa eyokuba nokholo olumculisayo. Ngakho, noma ubani ofuna ukupheleliswa, isinyathelo sokuqala ukuthi adlule emsebenzini wokunqoba. Lona umbandela wokuqala. Kodwa ukunqoba noma ukuphelelisa, kuyimigomo yomuntu osebenzayo futhi kuyamshintsha, futhi ngakunye kubalulekile ekuqondiseni komuntu. Lezi zinyathelo ezimbili ziyadingeka ekuguquleni umuntu abe ophelele; asikho isinyathelo okufanele seqiwe. Kuyiqiniso ukuthi “ukunqotshwa” akuzwakali kahle, kodwa empeleni inqubo yokunqoba umuntu iyingqubo yokumguqula. Uma usunqotshiwe, kungase kube asiqediwe ngokuphelele isimo sakho esikhohlakele, kodwa uyobe usazi. Ngomsebenzi wokunqoba uyobazi ubuntu bakho obuphansi kanye nokuthi awulaleli ngezinga elingakanani. Nakuba ungeke ukwazi ukukulahla noma ukushintshe ngesikhashana somsebenzi wokunqoba, uyokwazi ngakho. Lokhu kubeka isisekelo sokupheleliswa kwenu. Ngakho ukunqoba nokuphelelisa kokubili kwenziwa umuntu oguqukayo, kokubili inhloso yakho

---

ukuqeda ngesimo sakhe esikhohlakele sobusathane ukuze azinikele ngokugcwele kuNkulunkulu. Kumane kuwukuthi ukunqotshwa kuyisinyathelo sokuqala ekushintsheni isimo somuntu nasekutheni umuntu azinikele ngokugcwele kuNkulunkulu, okuyisigaba esiphansi kunesokupheleliswa. Isimo sokuphila somuntu onqotshiwe sishintsha kancane kunesomuntu ophelelisiwe. Ukunqotshwa nokupheleliswa kuyehluka ngezinga elithile kumuntu ngamunye ngenxa yokuthi kuyizigaba ezingafani zomsebenzi nangenxa yamazanga angafani abantu, ukunqoba kubenza babe sezingeni eliphansi kuyilapho ukupheleliswa kubenza baphakame. Abaphelelisiwe abantu abalungile, abantu abangcwelisiwe futhi bahlanzwa; bawumphumela womsebenzi wokuqondiswa komuntu, noma isiphetho. Nakuba bengebona abantu abaphelele, bangabantu abafuna ukuphila okunomgomo. Kodwa abanqotshiwe basho ngomlomo ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona; bayabona ukuthi uNkulunkulu uzenze umuntu, ukuthi iZwi livela lisenyameni, nokuthi uNkulunkulu wehlele emhlabeni ukuze enze umsebenzi wokwahlulela nokusola. Bayabona nokuthi ukwahlulela nokusola kukaNkulunkulu nokuyala Kwakhe kanye nokucwenga konke kuyamzuzisa umuntu. Okusho ukuthi, sebeqala ukufana nabantu, bayakuqonda ngezinga elithile ukuphila kodwa inkungu isagcwele amehlo. Ngamanye amazwi, bamane nje baqala inqubo yabantu. Lena imiphumela yokunqotshwa. Lapho abantu bethatha isinyathelo sokupheleliswa, isimo sabo esidala singashintshwa. Ngaphezu kwalokho, ukuphila kwabo kuyakhula futhi kancane kancane bangena bajule eqinisweni. Bayakwazi ukuzonda izwe noma bazonde bonke abangalifuni iqiniso. Bazizonda bona ikakhulu, kodwa okukhulu nakakhulu, ukuthi bazazi ngokucacile. Bazimisele ukuphila ngeqiniso futhi bakwenza umgomo wabo ukufuna iqiniso. Abazimisele ukuphila ngemicabango yezingqondo zabo, futhi bayakuzonda ukuzibona komuntu elungile, nokuzidla kwakhe. Bakhuluma into ehluzekile ngokulunga, banokuqonda, nokuhlakanipha, futhi bathembekile futhi balalela uNkulunkulu. Lapho bedlula ezikhathini zokujeziswa nokwahlulelwa, abagcini nje ngokubonisa ubuthaka, kodwa bayabonga ngokusola nokwahlulela okuvela kuNkulunkulu. bakholwa ukuthi abakwazi kwenza lutho ngaphandle kokusola nesahlulelo sikaNkulunkulu; bangathola isivikelo Sakhe kukho. Abafuni ukholo lokuthula nenjabulo, futhi abasifuni isinkwa esizovala iphanga labo. Abayilandeli futhi injabulo yenyama. Lokhu yinto abaphelelisiwe abanayo. Ngemva kokuba abantu sebenqotshiwe, bayavuma ukuthi ukhona uNkulunkulu. Kodwa noma yiziphi izenzo eziza nokuvuma ubukhona bukaNkulunkulu, lezi zenzo zinomkhawulo kuzo. Ukuthi uLizwi ubonakala enyameni kusho ukuthini ngempela? Ukuba senyameni kusho ukuthini? Yini eyenziwe ukuba senyameni kukaNkulunkulu? Uyini umgomo kanye nokubaluleka komsebenzi Wakhe? Ngemva kokubona umsebenzi Wakhe omkhulu kangaka, ukubona izenzo Zakhe enyameni, yini oyizuzile? Kungemva kokuqonda zonke lezi zinto kuphela lapho ungaba khona umuntu onqotshiwe. Uma kuphela uthi uyavuma ukuthi ukhona uNkulunkulu, kodwa ungakushiya okufanele ukushiye futhi wehluleke ukudela ukujabulisa inyama leyo okufanele uyidele, futhi esikhundleni salokho

---

uqhubeke nokunethezeka kwenkanuko yenyama njengoba uhlale njalo wenza, awukwazi ukuyeka noma yiluphi ubandlululo ngabafowenu nodadewenu, kanye nezenzo eziningi ezilula nje ongakwazi ukufaka igxalaba lakho ukuze zigcwaliseke, lokho-ke kubonisa ukuthi anikanqotshwa. Esimweni esinjalo, ngisho noma uqonda okuningi, konke kuzoba yize. Abantu abanqotshiwe ngabafinyelele ezinguqukweni ezithile zokuqala nabanokungena kokuqala. Ukubona isahlulelo sikaNkulunkulu kanye nokusolwa kubenza babe nolwazi lokuqala ngoNkulunkulu kanye nokuqonda kokuqala iqiniso. Nakuba amaqiniso amaningi ajulile, anemininingwane eminingi awukwazi ukungena ngokuphelele kuwo ngokoqobo, uyakwazi ukwenza amaqiniso amaningi ayisisekelo ekuphileni kwakho kwangempela, njengalawo ahlanganisa izinjabulo zakho zenyama noma izinga lakho siqu. Konke lokhu, empeleni, ngokufinyelelwayo kulabo abanqotshwayo. Olunye uququko esimweni lungabonwa nasekunqotshweni. Ngokwesibonelo, izingubo zabo nokuzihlobisa kanye nokuphila kwabo—lokhu kungaguquka. Ukubona kwabo ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kuyaguquka, bathole ukucaciseleka ngenjongo yokuphishekela kwabo, futhi izifiso zabo ziyakhula. Ngesikhathi sokunqotshwa, isimo sokuphila kwabo singase futhi siguquke ngokuhambisanayo. Akusikho ukuthi abaguquki nhlobo. Kumane nje kuwukuthi uguquko lwabo alujulile, lusekuqaleni, futhi luncane kakhulu kunoguquko lwesimo nangenjongo yokuphishekela ezobonakala ngemva kokuba umuntu esephelelisiwe. Uma ngesikhathi sokunqotshwa isimo somuntu singaguquki nhlobo futhi engatholi ngisho neqiniso elincane, lolu hlobo lomuntu-ke luba nje yinto eyizibi futhi engenamsebenzi ngokuphelele! Abantu abangakanqotshwa ngeke bapheleliswe! Futhi uma umuntu efuna kuphela ukunqotshwa, ngeke enziwe aphelele ngokugcwele, ngisho noma isimo sakhe sibonisa uguquko oluthile ngesikhathi somsebenzi wokunqotshwa. Futhi uzolahlekelwa yiqiniso lokuqala alitholile. Kunomehluko omkhulu phakathi kwenani lokuguquka kwesimo kulowo onqotshiwe kanye nophelelisiwe. Kodwa ukunqotshwa kuyisinyathelo sokuqala oququkweni; kuyisisekelo. Ukuntuleka kwalolushintsho lokuqala kuwubufakazi bokuthi umuntu akamazi ngempela uNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuthi lolu lwazi luza ngokwahlulelwa, futhi lokhu kwahlulelwa kuyinto ebalulekile emsebenzini wokunqoba. Ngakho, wonke umuntu ophelelisiwe odlule ekubeni anqotshwe. Ngaphandle kwalokho, ngeke kwenzeke ukuba bapheleliswe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Iqiniso Langaphakathi Lomsebenzi Wokunqoba (4)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 204)**

Namuhla, ngikukhuzela ukuthi kusinde wena, ukuze umsebenzi Wami uqhubeke ngempumelelo, nokuthi umsebenzi Wami wokuqala wenziwe ngokufanele nangokuphelele emhlabeni jikelele, ngokuveza amazwi Ami, negunya, nokuphakama kanye nokwahlulela abantu bakuwo wonke amazwe nezinhlanga. Umsebenzi engiwenza phakathi kwenu uyisiqalo

---

somsebenzi wami emhlabeni jikelele. Yize manje sekuyizinsuku zokugcina, yazi ukuthi “izinsuku zokugcina” yigama lenkathi: NjengeNkathi Yomthetho Nenkathi Yomusa, kushiwo inkathi, futhi kushiwo inkathi iyonke, kunokubalwa kweminyaka embalwa yokugcina nezinyanga. Kodwa izinsuku zokugcina zehluka kakhulu kuneNkathi Yomusa neNkathi Yomthetho. Umsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina awenziwa kwa-Israyeli, kodwa kubantu Bezizwe; kuwumsebenzi wokunqoba ophambi kwesihlalo Sami sobukhosi sezinhlanga zonke kanye nabo bonke abantu abangaphandle kwakwa-Israyeli, ukuze inkazimulo Yami emhlabeni jikelele igcwalise umhlaba nomkhathi wonke. Lokho kwenzelwa ukuthi ngidunyiswe kakhulu, ukuze zonke izidalwa zasemhlabeni zikwazi ukudlulisela udumo Lwami ezizweni zonke, ingunaphakade ezizukulwaneni, futhi zonke izidalwa zasezulwini nasemhlabeni zingakwazi ukubona ukukhazimula engikuthole emhlabeni. Umsebenzi owenziwa ngezinsuku zokugcina ungumsebenzi wokunqoba. Akusikho ukuholwa kwezimpilo zabo bonke abantu emhlabeni, kodwa kuwukuphetha ukungashatshalaliswa kwesintu, ukuhlupheka kwezigidi zeminyaka kwasemhlabeni. Ngenxa yalokho, umsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina ngeke ube njengalowo weminyaka eyizinkulungwane kwa-Israyeli, noma njengomsebenzi waseJudiya weminyaka eminingi owaqhubekela kweminye iminyaka eyizinkulungwane ezimbili kwaze kwaba ukuthatha isimo somuntu kukaNkulunkulu kwesibili. Abantu bezinsuku zokugcina babhekana nokubela kabusha koMhlengi enyameni, futhi bathola umsebenzi namazwi kaNkulunkulu ngqo. Angeke kube iminyaka eyizinkulungwane ezimbili ngaphambi kokuba kuphele izinsuku zokugcina; zimbalwa, njengesikhathi lapho uJesu enza umsebenzi Ngenkathi Yomusa eJudiya. Lokhu kwenziwa ukuthi izinsuku zokugcina ziyisiphetho sesikhathi somlando sisonke. Ziwukuqedelwa nokuphela kohlelo lokuphatha lukaNkulunkulu lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, futhi kuphetha inkambo yempilo kanye nokuhlupheka kwesintu. Abadluliseli isintu sisonke enkathini entsha noma bavumele isintu ukuthi siqhubeke nokuphila. Lokhu kuyobe kungabalulekile ohlelweni lokuphatha Lwami noma ebukhoneni bomuntu. Uma isintu siqhubeka kanje; maduze nje sizobe sesizinikele ngokugcwele kuSathane, futhi leyo miphefumulo okungeyami ekugcineni iyochithakaliswa yizandla zakhe. Umsebenzi Wami uhlala iminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, futhi ngiyethembisa ukuthi ukulawula komubi esintwini sisonke nakho kuyoba ngokweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha. Ngakho, siphelile isikhathi. Angisaqhubeki futhi angisadebeseli manje: Ngezinsuku zokugcina ngizomnqoba uSathane, ngizobuyisela inkazimulo Yami, futhi ngizolanda imiphefumulo Yami emhlabeni ukuze le miphefumulo ekhathazekile ephunyuke olwandle lokuhlupheka, futhi lokhu kuzophothula umsebenzi Wami uwonke emhlabeni. Kusukela ngalolu suku kuya phambili, ngeke ngisaphinde ngibe sesimweni senyama emhlabeni, futhi ngeke uMoya Wami olawulayo uphinde usebenze emhlabeni. Ngizokwenza okukodwa vo emhlabeni: Ngizokwenza isintu kabusha, isintu esingcwele, esiyidolobha Lami elethembekile emhlabeni. Kodwa yazi ukuthi

---

angizukunqoba umhlaba uwonke, noma angizukunqoba sonke isintu. Ngizogcina ingxenye—ingxenyanana ethanda Mina futhi enqontshwe Yimi kakhulu, futhi ngizokwenza ukuthi le ngxenyanana ithele izithelo futhi igcwalise umhlaba njengoba kwenza ama-Israyeli ngaphansi komthetho, bondliwe ngezimvu eziningi kanye nomhlambi wezinkomo kanye nayo yonke ingcebo yomhlaba. Lesi sintu sizohlala Nami ingunaphakade, kube ayisiso lesi sintu esingcolile nesinengayo sanamuhla, kodwa isintu esihlanganisa bonke abazuzwa Yimi. Isintu esinjalo asizukumoshakala, siphazamiseke, noma sizungezwe uSathane, futhi kuzoba yiso kuphela isintu esikhona emhlabeni emuva kokuba senginqobe uSathane. Yisintu esinqotshwe Yimi namuhla futhi esizuze isethembiso Sami. Ngakho, isintu esinqotshwe ngezinsuku zokugcina siphinde sibe yisintu esizohlengwa nesizothola izibusiso Zami ingunaphakade. Kuzoba yibo kuphela ubufakazi bokunqoba Kwami uSathane, futhi yikho kuphela okuzobe kuwumqhele wempi Yami noSathane. Le miqhele yempi isindiswe Yimi esigodlweni sikaSathane, futhi iwukukhazimula nezithelo zohlelo lokuphatha Lwami lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha. Iphume kuwo wonke amazwe namabandla, nakuzo zonke izindawo namazwe emhlabeni jikelele. Yehlukile kunezinye izinhlanga, inezilimi ezehlukile, amasiko kanye namabala esikhumba, futhi igcwele ezweni ngalinye nebandla emhlabeni jikelele, kanye namagumbi omane omhlaba. Ekugcineni, izohlangana njengesintu esiphelele, inhlangano yabantu amandla kaSathane angefinyelele kubo. Labo phakathi kwesintu abangasindiswanga nabanganqotshwanga Yimi bazominzela ekujuleni kolwandle, futhi bazoshishwa amalangabi Ami avutha bhe ingunaphakade. Ngizosinqoba lesi sintu esidala nesingcole ngokwedlulele, njengoba nganqoba amadodana ayengamazibulo kanye nomhlambi waseGibhithe, kusale ama-Israyeli, adla inyama yemvu, aphuza igazi lemvu, futhi afakwa uphawu ezicabheni zawo ngegazi lemvu. Ngabe abantu abanqotshwa Yimi futhi abangabomndeni Wami asibo laba bantu abadla inyama Yami Imvu, baphuza igazi Lami Imvu, futhi bahlengwa Yimi futhi bangidumisa? Ngabe laba bantu abahlali behambisana nenkazimulo Yami? Ngabe labo abangenayo inyama Yami Imvu sebeminzele ekujuleni kolwandle? Namuhla niphikisana Nami, futhi namuhla amazwi Ami anjengalawo akhulunywa uJehova kumadodana nabazukulu bakwa-Israyeli. Kodwa ubunzima ekujuleni kwezinhliziyi zenu benza ulaka Lwami lunqwabelane, kulethe inhlupheko phezu kwenyama yenu, kwande isijeziso phezu kwezono zenu, futhi kwandise ulaka phezu kokulunga kwenu. Ubani ongasinda ngosuku lolaka Lwami, uma niphatha Mina kanje namuhla? Ubani onokulunga okungaphunyuka emehlweni Ami okusola? Ngezabani izono ezingaphunyuka ezandleni Zami, uSomandla? Ukona kukabani okungaphunyuka ekwahluleleni Kwami, uSomandla? Mina, Jehova, ngikhuluma kuwe, izizukulwane zomndeni Wezizwe, futhi amazwi akhulunywa Yimi kuwe edlula izwi leNkathi Yomthetho neNkathi Yomusa, kodwa ulukhuni ngaphezu kwabantu baseGibhithe. Ngabe awugcini ulaka Lwami njengoba njengoba ngenza ngokunethezeka umsebenzi Wami? Ungaphunyuka kanjani ungalimalanga ngosuku Lwami, uSomandla?

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 205)**

Kumele nizinikele ngakho konke okwenu emsebenzini Wami. Kumele nenze umsebenzi ozuzisa Mina. Ngifuna ukunitshela ngakho konke eningacacelwa kukho ukuze nizuze konke enikuswele Kimi. Nakuba amaphutha enu emaningi kakhulu ukuba angabalwa, ngizimisele ukuqhubeka ngenze umsebenzi okufanele ngiwenze Kini, nginiphe umusa Wami wokugcina ukuze nizuze Kimi futhi nithole nenkazimulo eningenayo futhi izwe elingakaze liyibone. Ngisebenzile iminyaka eminingi, kepha akekho phakathi kwabantu ongazile. Ngifuna ukunitshela izimfihlo engingakaze ngizitshele muntu.

Phakathi kwabantu, ngangiwuMoya ababengawuboni, uMoya ababengakaze bakwazi ukuxhumana Nawo. Ngenxa yezigaba Zami ezintathu zomsebenzi emhlabeni (ukudalwa komhlaba, ukuhlenga, kanye ukubhujiswa), ngiyavela phakathi kwabo ngezikhathi ezahlukene (hhayi esidlangaleni) ukwenza umsebenzi Wami phakathi kwabantu. Ngesikhathi ngiqala ukufika phakathi kwabantu, kwakuyiNkathi Yokuhlengwa. Yiqiniso ukuthi ngafikela emndenini wamaJuda; ngakho, abokuqala ababona uNkulunkulu efika emhlabeni, kwakungamaJuda. Isizathu esenza ngenze lo msebenzi mathupha yingoba ngangifuna ukusebenzisa ubuntu bukaNkulunkulu enyameni njengomhlatshelelo wesono emsebenzini Wami wokuhlengwa. Ngakho abokuqala abangibona kwakungamaJuda angeNkathi Yomusa. Kwakungokokuqala ngisebenza enyameni. NgeNkathi Yombuso, umsebenzi Wami ukunqoba nokuphelelisa, ngakho, ngiyaphinda ngenze umsebenzi wokwelusa enyameni. Lokhu okwesibili ngisebenza enyameni. Ezigabeni ezimbili zokugcina zomsebenzi, lokho abantu abahlangana nakho akuseyena uMoya ongabonakali, ongathinteki, kodwa umuntu onguMoya osubonakala enyameni. Ngakho, emehlweni omuntu, ngiphinda ngiphenduke umuntu ongabukeki futhi ongazwakali njengoNkulunkulu. Futhi, uNkulunkulu obonwa abantu akasiye owesilisa kuphela, kodwa owesifazane futhi, okuyinto eshaqisayo nedidayo kubo. Kaninginingi, umsebenzi Wami ongejwayelekile uchitha izinkolelo ezindala ebezibanjwe iminyaka ngeminyaka. Abantu bashaqekile! UNkulunkulu akasiye nje kuphela uMoya oNgcwele, lowo Moya, uMoya onamandla aphindwe kasikhombisa, uMoya osibekela konke, kodwa futhi ungumuntu, umuntu ojwayelekile, umfokazana okwempela. Akasiye owesilisa kuphela, kodwa futhi owesifazane. Bayafana ngokuthi bonke bazalwa ngabantu, bese behluka ngokuthi omunye uzelwe ngokoMoya kanti omunye uzelwe ngokwenyama kodwa esuselwa kuMoya ngqo. Bayafana ngokuthi zozimbili lezi zinyama zikaNkulunkulu ethathe isimo sesintu zenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uBaba, futhi abafani ngokuthi omunye wenza umsebenzi wokuhlenga kanti omunye wenza



---

umsebenzi wokunqoba. Bobabili bamele uNkulunkulu uBaba, kodwa omunye uyiNkosi yokuhlenga egcwele umusa nothando kanye nesihe, kanti omunye uNkulunkulu wokulunga ogcwele ulaka nokwahlulela. Omunye nguMkhuzi Ophakeme owethula umsebenzi wokuhlengwa, kanti omunye uNkulunkulu olungileyo ozofoza umsebenzi wokunqoba. Omunye uyiSiqalo, omunye uyiSiphetho. Omunye yinyama engenasono, omunye inyama efeza ukuhlengwa, iqhube umsebenzi, futhi ayibi neze eyesono. Bobabili banguMoya ofanayo, kodwa bahlala ezinyameni ezihlukene futhi bazalwa ezindaweni ezihlukene. Futhi bahlukaniswe iminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziningi. Kepha, wonke umsebenzi Wabo uyahambisana ngokuvumelana, awuxabani, futhi kungakhulunywa ngawo kanye kanye. Bobabili bangabantu, kodwa omunye yingane yomfana kanti omunye usana lwentombazane. Kuyo yonke le minyaka eminingi, lokhu abantu abakubonile akusiye uMoya kuphela kanti futhi akusiyena umuntu kuphela, owesilisa, kodwa futhi yizinto eziningi ezingahambisani nemibono yomuntu, ngakho, abakwazi ukungiqonda ngokugcwele. Bakholwa ingxenye futhi bangabaze ingxenye Ngami, kusengathi ngikhona kodwa ngiyiphupho elikhohlisayo. Yingakho kuze kube namuhla, abantu abazi ukuthi uyini uNkulunkulu. Ungangibeka ngempela ngokufinyeziwe ngomusho owodwa olula? Ungalokotha usho ngeqiniso ukuthi “UJesu akasiye omunye ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu, futhi noNkulunkulu akasiye omunye ngaphandle kukaJesu”? Ngabe unesibindi sokuthi “UNkulunkulu akasiye omunye ngaphandle kukaMoya, futhi uMoya akasiye omunye ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu”? Ngabe ukhululekile ngokuthi “UNkulunkulu ungumuntu ogqoke inyama nje”? Ngabe unaso ngempela isibindi sokuqinisa ukuthi “Umfanekiso kaJesu umfanekiso omkhulu kaNkulunkulu?” Ungakwazi yini ukuchaza kahle isimo nomfanekiso kaNkulunkulu uthembele emandleni esiphiwo sakho samazwi? Uyalokotha uthi “UNkulunkulu wadala owesilisa kuphela, hhayi owesifazane, ngomfanekiso Wakhe”? Uma usho lokhu, ngabe akekho owesifazane phakathi kwabakhethiweyo Bami futhi ingasaphathwa eyokuthi abesifazane babe wuhlobo phakathi kwesintu. Manje usuyazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyini? Ngabe uNkulunkulu ungumuntu? Ngabe uNkulunkulu unguMoya? Ngabe uNkulunkulu ungowesilisa ngempela? UJesu kuphela ongafoza umsebenzi engifuna ukuwenza? Uma ukhetha okukodwa kulokhu okungenhla ukubeka ngokufinyeziwe ingqikithi Yami, uyobe uyikholwa elithembekile elingazi lutho ngokwedlulele. Uma ngisebenza njengoNkulunkulu othathe isimo somuntu kanye futhi kanye kuphela, ungangichaza? Ungangiqonda ngokuphelele ngempela ngokungibuka kanye nje? Ungangibeka ngokufinyeziwe ngokupheleleyo ngempela, usebenzisa lokhu osukubonile ngesikhathi sokuphila kwakho kuphela? Futhi uma ebuntwini Bami benyama obubili ngenza umsebenzi ofanayo, ungangibuka kanjani? Ungangishiya yini kuze kube phakade ngibethelwe esiphambanweni? UNkulunkulu angaba sobala ngendlela osho ngayo?

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 206)**

Isigaba esisodwa somsebenzi wezinkathi ezimbili ezingaphambilini senzeka kwa-Israyeli; esinye senzeka eJudiya. Uma sikhuluma ngokujwayelekile, asikho esalezi zigaba zomsebenzi esashiya u-Israyeli; kwabe kuyizigaba zomsebenzi ezazenziwe phakathi kwabantu abakhethiweyo basekuqaleni. Ngakho, ngokubona kwama-Israyeli, uJehova uNkulunkulu nguye kuphela onguNkulunkulu wama-Israyeli. Ngenxa yomsebenzi kaJesu eJudiya, nangenxa yokuphetha kwakhe umsebenzi wokubethelwa, ngokubona kwamaJuda, uJesu nguMhlengi wamaJuda. UyiNkosi yamaJuda kuphela, hhayi yanoma ibaphi abanye abantu; akuyona iNkosi ehlenga amaNgisi, noma iNkosi ehlenga amaMelikana, kodwa uyiNkosi ehlenga ama-Israyeli, futhi kwa-Israyeli, ngamaJuda awahlengayo. Empeleni, uNkulunkulu uyiNkosi yazo zonke izinto. UnguNkulunkulu wayo yonke indalo. Akayena nje kuphela uNkulunkulu wama-Israyeli, futhi akayena kuphela uNkulunkulu wamaJuda; unguNkulunkulu wakho konke okudaliwe. Izigaba ezimbili zomsebenzi Wakhe wangaphambilini zenzeka kwa-Israyeli, futhi ngale ndlela, kwakheka imicabango ethile kubantu. Abantu bacabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayesebenza kwa-Israyeli nokuthi uJesu Uqobo Lwakhe wenza umsebenzi Wakhe eJudiya—ngaphezu kwalokho, kwaba ingokuthatha isimo sesintu ukuthi wayesebenza eJudiya—futhi akunandaba ukuthi kwakukuphi, lo msebenzi awuzange udlule ngale kwaka-Israyeli. Wayengekho emsebenzini nabaseGibhithe; Wayengekho emsebenzini namaNdiya; Wayesemsebenzini nama-Israyeli. Abantu ngale ndlela bakha imicabango ehluahlukene; Ngaphezu kwalokho, bahlela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngaphakathi kwesilinganiswe esithile. Bathi uma uNkulunkulu esebenza, kufanele kwenzeke phakathi kwabantu abakhethiweyo futhi kwa-Israyeli; ngaphandle kwama-Israyeli uNkulunkulu akanabo abanye abamukela umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi akanaso esinye isilinganiswe somsebenzi Wakhe; banemthetho eqinile ikakhulukazi “ekufundiseni” uNkulunkulu othathe isimo sesintu, bengamvumeli Yena ukuthi asebenze ngaphandle komngcele wakwa-Israyeli. Akuyona yonke yini lena imibono yabantu? UNkulunkulu wenza wonke amazulu nomhlaba kanye nezinto zonke, futhi wenza konke okudaliweyo; wayengawuklalela kanjani umsebenzi wakhe ku-Israyeli kuphela? Uma kunjalo, kwakusizani ukuthi adale okudaliwe Kwakhe sekukonke? Wadala umhlaba wonke; useqhube uhlelo Lwakhe lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha hhayi kuphela kwa-Israyeli kodwa nakuwona wonke umuntu emhlabeni jikelele. Akunandaba ukuthi bahlala eShayina, eMelika, eNgilandi noma eRashiya, wonke umuntu uyinzalo ka-Adamu; bonke benziwe nguNkulunkulu. Akekho noyedwa umuntu ongaphuma esilinganisweni sendalo kaNkulunkulu, futhi akekho noyedwa umuntu ongaphunyuka ekubizweni ngokuthi “bayinzalo ka-Adamu.” Bonke bayizidalwa zikaNkulunkulu, futhi bayinzalo ka-Adamu; bayinzalo ka-Adamu no-Eva eyonakalisiwe. Akuwona ama-Israyeli kuphela okudaliwe kukaNkulunkulu, kodwa bonke abantu; nokho, abanye endalweni

---

baqalekiswa futhi abanye babusiswa. Ziningi izinto ezifisekayo ngama-Israyeli; uNkulunkulu wayeqale ukusebenza kubo ngokuba babengabantu abangenakho ukukhohlakala njengabo bonke abanye. AmaShayina awubala uma kuqhathaniswa nabo, futhi ngeke bathembe ukubafica; ngakho, uNkulunkulu ekuqaleni wasebenza phakathi kwabantu bakwa-Israyeli, futhi isigaba sesibili somsebenzi Wakhe senziwa kuphela eJudiya. Ngenxa yalokhu, abantu bakha imibono eminingi nemigomo eminingi. Empeleni, uma wayengenza ngokusho kwemibono yabantu, uNkulunkulu wayeyoba nguNkulunkulu wama-Israyeli kuphela; ngale ndlela wayengeke akwazi ukwandisa umsebenzi Wakhe ezizweni Zabezizwe, ngoba ubezobe ewuNkulunkulu wama-Israyeli kunoNkulunkulu wakho konke okudaliweyo. Iziprofetho zathi igama likaJehova liyoba likhulu ezizweni Zabezizwe—kungani babengasho lokhu? Uma uNkulunkulu kwabe kunguNkulunkulu wama-Israyeli kuphela, wayezobe esebenza kwa-Israyeli kuphela. Ngaphezu kwalokho, wayengeke awandise umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi wayengeke asenze lesi siprofetho. Njengoba enza lesi siprofetho, wayezodinga ukwandisa umsebenzi Wakhe ezizweni Zabezizwe nasezizweni nezindawo zonke. Njengoba washo lokhu, wayezokwenza njalo. Lokhu uhlelo Lwakhe, ngoba uyiNkosi eyadala amazulu nomhlaba nezinto zonke, futhi unguNkulunkulu wakho konke okudaliwe. Akunandaba ukuthi usebenza nama-Israyeli noma eJudiya yonke, umsebenzi awenzayo ngumsebenzi womhlaba jikelele nomsebenzi wesintu sonke. Umsebenzi awenzayo namhlanje esizweni sadrago omkhulu obomvu—esizweni Sabezizwe—kusewumsebenzi wesintu sonke. U-Israyeli angaba isisekelo somsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni; ngokunjalo iShayina ingaba isisekelo somsebenzi Wakhe phakathi kwezizwe Zabezizwe. Akazange manje asigcwalise isiprofetho esithi “igama likaJehova liyoba likhulu ezizweni Zabezizwe”? Isinyathelo sokuqala somsebenzi Wakhe phakathi kwezizwe Zabezizwe siphathelene nalo msebenzi awenzayo esizweni sadrago omkhulu obomvu. Ukuthi uNkulunkulu ethathe isimo sesintu uyasebenza kuleli zwe nokuthi asebenze phakathi kwabantu abaqalekisiwe kuyashayisana esikakhulukazi nemibono yabantu; labantu abaphansi kunabo bonke futhi abanaso isigqi nhlobo. Bonke laba abantu uNkulunkulu ayebahlale phambilini. Abantu bangalahlwa abanye abantu, kodwa uma belahlwe nguNkulunkulu, laba bantu ngeke babe nasikhundla, futhi bayoba nesigqi esincane kakhulu. Njengengxenye yokudaliwe, ukuphathwa uSathane noma ukulahlwa ngabanye abantu izinto ezibuhlungu zombili, kodwa uma ingxenye yokudaliwe ilahlwe iNkosi yokudaliwe, lokhu kusho ukuthi isikhundla sayo siphansi ngokuphelele. Inzalo kaMowabi yayiqalekisiwe, futhi bazalwa kuleli lizwe eliphansi; akungabazeki, inzalo kaMowabi abantu abanesikhundla esiphansi ngokweqile esingaphansi kwamandla obumnyama. Ngenxa yokuthi laba bantu babenesikhundla esiphansi kakhulu phambilini, umsebenzi owenziwa phakathi kwabo ukwazi kakhulu ukuchitha imibono yabantu, futhi umsebenzi owusizo kakhulu ohlelweni Lwakhe lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha isiyonke. Ukuthi Yena asebenze phakathi kwalaba bantu yisenzo esingakwazi ukuchitha imibono yabantu;

---

ngalokhu wethula inkathi; ngalokhu uchitha yonke imibono yabantu; ngalokhu uqeda umsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa isiyonke. Umsebenzi Wakhe wokuqala wenziwa eJudiya, ngaphakathi kwesilinganiso sakwa-Israyeli; ezizweni Zabezizwe akazange enze umsebenzi wokwethula-inkathi nhlobo. Isigaba sokugcina somsebenzi Wakhe asenziwa phakathi kwabantu bezizwe Zabezizwe kuphela, kodwa nangaphezu kwalokho, senziwa phakathi kwalabo bantu abaqalekisiwe. Leli phuzu lodwa lingubufakazi obungamhlaza kakhulu uSathane; ngakho, uNkulunkulu “uphenduka” uNkulunkulu wakho konke okudaliwe emhlabeni jikelele futhi uphenduka iNkosi yezinto zonke, lokho okukhonzwayo yiyo yonke into enokuphila.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu UyiNkosi Yayo Yonke Indalo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 207)**

Kusekhona abantu njengamanje abangaqondi ukuthi onjani umsebenzi omusha uNkulunkulu awethulile. UNkulunkulu wenze isiqalo esisha ezizweni Zabezizwe futhi useqale enye inkathi futhi wethula umsebenzi omusha, futhi usebenza phakathi kwenzalo kaMowabi. Akuwona umsebenzi wakhe omusha sha? Akekho ezinkathini zonke oke wadlula kulo msebenzi, futhi akekho owake wezwa ngawo, kungasaphathwa ukuwuthakasela. Ubuhlakani bukaNkulunkulu, ukumangalisa kukaNkulunkulu, ukungaqondakali kukaNkulunkulu, ubukhulu bukaNkulunkulu, ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu buthembele kulesi sigaba somsebenzi ezinsukwini zokugcina, ukuze kuvele kucace. Akuwona umsebenzi omusha ochitha imibono yabantu? Kusekhona labo abacabanga ukuthi: “Njengoba uNkulunkulu aqalekisa uMowabi futhi wathi wayezoyilahla inzalo kaMowabi, angabasindisa kanjani manje?” Bayilabo bantu ababeqalekisiwe ezizweni Zabezizwe futhi bakhishwa ku-Israyeli; ama-Israyeli ayebabiza “ngezinja Zabezizwe.” Ngokubuka kwabo bonke abantu, abazona nje izinja Zabezizwe, kodwa babi ngokwedlulele, amadodana okulahlwa; ngamanye amazwi, ababona abantu bakaNkulunkulu abakhethiweyo. Nakuba ekuqaleni babezalwe ohlelweni lakwa-Israyeli, abayona ingxenye yabantu bakwa-Israyeli; baxoshelwa ezizweni Zabezizwe. Bangabantu abaphansi kunabo bonke. Yingoba impela bangabaphansi kunabo bonke phakathi kwesintu uNkulunkulu enza umsebenzi Wakhe wokwethula inkathi entsha phakathi kwaso ngenxa yokuthi bamele isintu esonakalisiwe. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awunakho ukungakhethi noma inhloso, umsebenzi awenza phakathi kwalaba bantu namuhla ngumsebenzi awenzayo futhi phakathi kokudaliwe. UNowa wabe eyingxenye yokudaliwe, njengenzalo yakhe. Noma imuphi umuntu emhlabeni onenyama negazi uyingxenye yokudaliwe. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqondiswe kukho konke okudaliwe sekukonke; awenziwa ngokuthi umuntu ubeqalekisiwe yini emuva kokudalwa. Umsebenzi Wakhe wokuphatha uqondiswe kukho konke okudaliwe, hhayi labo bantu abakhethiwe abangazange baqalekisiwe. Njengoba uNkulunkulu efisa ukwenza umsebenzi Wakhe phakathi

---

kwezidalwa Zakhe, ngokuqinisekileyo, uzowenza uze uphethwe ngempumelelo; uzosebenza phakathi kwalaba bantu abawusizo emsebenzini Wakhe. Ngakho, uchitha wonke amasiko ekusebenzeni phakathi kwabantu; Kuye amagama “qalekisiwe”, “soliwe” kanye “busisiwe” akasho lutho! AmaJuda alungile impela, nabantu abakhethiweyo bakwa-Israyeli abababi futhi; bangabantu abanezinga nobuntu obuhle. UJehova ekuqaleni wayethule umsebenzi wakhe phakathi kwabo futhi wenza umsebenzi Wakhe wokuqala, kodwa bekuzoba yize uma Ubengabasebenzisa njengabamukeli bomsebenzi Wakhe wokunqoba manje. Nakuba beyingxenye yokudaliwe futhi benezingxenye ezinhle eziningi, bekuyoba yize ukwenza lesi sigaba somsebenzi phakathi kwabo. Ubengeke akwazi ukunqoba muntu futhi ubengeke akwazi ukukholisa konke okudaliwe. Lokhu ukubaluleka kokudlulisela umsebenzi Wakhe kula bantu besizwe sadrago omkhulu obomvu. Incazelo ejulile lapha isekuthulweni kwenkathi, ekuchitheni Kwakhe yonke imigomo nemicabango yabantu kanye nokuphetha Kwakhe iNkathi Yomusa isiyonke. Uma umsebenzi wakhe wamanje ubuwenziwa phakathi kwama-Israyeli, ngesikhathi uhlelo Lwakhe lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha luphela, bonke abantu babezokholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu nguNkulunkulu wabakwa-Israyeli bodwa, nokuthi ama-Israyeli kuphela abantu baNkulunkulu abakhethiweyo, nokuthi ama-Israyeli kuphela afanelekile ukudla ifa lesibusiso nesithembiso sikaNkulunkulu. Ngezinsuku zokugcina, uNkulunkulu uthathe isimo sesintu esizweni Sabezizwe sadrago omkhulu obomvu; usewenzile umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu njengoNkulunkulu wokudaliwe; usewuqedile wonke umsebenzi Wakhe wokuphatha, futhi uzoqeda ingxenye ephakathi nendawo yomsebenzi Wakhe esizweni sadrago omkhulu obomvu. Ingqikithi yalezi zigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi insindiso yomuntu—okungukuthi, ukwenza konke okudaliwe kukhonze iNkosi yokudaliwe. Ngakho, zonke izigaba zalo msebenzi zibalulekile; uNkulunkulu ngeke neze enze into engenayo ingqondo noma engabalulekile. Ngakulolu hlangothi, lwesigaba somsebenzi siphethe ukwethulwa kwenkathi nokuphethwa kwezinkathi ezimbili zangaphambilini; ngakolunye uhlangothi siphethe ukuchithwa kwemicabango yonke yabantu nazo zonke izindlela ezindala zokukholwa nolwazi lwabantu. Umsebenzi wezinkathi ezimbili zangaphambilini wenziwa ngokuhambisana nemibono yabantu ehlukeneyo; lesi sigaba, nokho, siyayisusa imibono yabantu, ngokwenze njalo sinqoba isintu ngokuphelele. Ngokusebenzisa ukunqotshwa kwenzalo kaMowabi futhi nangokusebenzisa umsebenzi owenziwe phakathi kwenzalo kaMowabi, uNkulunkulu uzonqoba sonke isintu emhlabeni jikelele. Lokhu ukubaluleka okujule kakhulu kwale sigaba somsebenzi Wakhe, futhi yingxenye yalesi sigaba somsebenzi Wakhe esisemqoka kunazo zonke. Noma ngabe uyazi ukuthi isikhundla sakho siphansi, nokuthi unesigqi esiphansi, uzozizwa ukuthi uhlangane nento ejabulisa kakhulu: uthole njengefa isibusiso esikhulu, wathola isithembiso esikhulu, futhi ungawufeza lo msebenzi omkhulu kaNkulunkulu, futhi ungabona ubuso beqiniso bukaNkulunkulu, wazi isimo sikaNkulunkulu esiyimvelo, futhi wenze intando kaNkulunkulu.

---

Izigaba ezimbili zangaphambilini zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu zenziwa kwa-Israyeli. Uma lesi sigaba somsebenzi wakhe ngezinsuku zokugcina ubuwenziwe phakathi kwama-Israyeli namanje, konke okudaliwe kwakungeke kukholwe kuphela ukuthi ama-Israyeli yiwo wodwa abantu baNkulunkulu abakhethiweyo, kodwa uhlelo lokuphatha lukaNkulunkulu lulonke nalo belungeke lufeze umphumelo ohlosiwe. Ngesikhathi izigaba ezimbili zomsebenzi Wakhe zazenziwa kwa-Israyeli, awukho umsebenzi omusha owake wenziwa futhi awukho umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokwethula inkathi owake wenziwa ezizweni Zabezizwe. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi wokwethula inkathi wenziwa okokuqala ezizweni Zabezizwe, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, wenziwa okokuqala phakathi kwenzalo kaMowabi; lokhu sekuthule inkathi entsha yonke. UNkulunkulu usechithe noma iluphi ulwazi olusemibonweni yabantu futhi akasavumanga ukuthi nanoma iluphi luqhubeke lube khona. Emsebenzini Wakhe usechithile imibono yabantu, nezindlela ezindala zangaphambilini zolwazi lwabantu. Uvumela abantu ukuthi babone ukuthi kuNkulunkulu ayikho imigomo, ukuthi ayikho into endala ngoNkulunkulu, ukuthi umsebenzi awenzayo ukhululekile ngokuphelele, uvuleleke ngokuphelele, ukuthi uneqiniso kunoma yini ayenzayo. Kufanele uthobele yonke into ayenzayo phakathi kokudaliwe. Noma imuphi umsebenzi awenzayo unomqondo futhi wenziwa ngokuhambisana nendlela Yakhe uqobo yokubuka nobuhlakani hhayi ngokuhambisana nokukhetha nokucabanga kwabantu. Wenza lezo zinto eziwusizo emsebenzini Wakhe; uma into ingelona usizo emsebenzini Wakhe ngeke ayenze, noma ngabe ilunge kangakanani! Usebenza futhi akhethe umemukeli nendawo yomsebenzi Wakhe ngokuhambisana nomqondo nenhloso yomsebenzi Wakhe. Akabambeleli emigomweni edlule, futhi akalandeli amafomula amadala; kunalokho uhlela umsebenzi Wakhe ngokuhambisana nokubaluleka komsebenzi; ekugcineni ufuna ukuthola umphumela wawo wangempela kanye nenhloso ebhekiwe. Uma ungaziqondi lezi zinto manje, lo msebenzi ngeke ube namphumela kuwe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu UyiNkosi Yayo Yonke Indalo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 208)**

Zinkulu kangakanani iziphazamiso emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe kukhona owaziyo? Kubantu ababanjwe yizinkolelo-ze ezijulile ezahlukahlukene, ubani ongakwazi ukwazi ubuso bangempela bukaNkulunkulu? Ngalolu lwazi lwesiko lasemuva oluncane kangaka futhi olungaqondakali, kungenzeka kanjani ukuba baqonde ngokugcwele amazwi akhulunywe uNkulunkulu? Ngisho noma ekhulunywa ubuso nobuso kubo, futhi bondliwa umlomo ngomlomo, bangawaqonda kanjani? Ngezinye izikhathi kuba sengathi amazwi kaNkulunkulu awele ezindlebeni ezingezwa: Abantu abanakho nokuncane ukusabela, banikina amakhanda futhi bangaqondi lutho. Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi lokhu kungakhathazi? Lokhu “kungumlando wakudala,<sup>[1]</sup> wesiko lasendulo kanye nolwazi lwesiko” okhulise leli qembu labantu abangelutho.

---

Leli siko lasendulo—ifa eliyigugu—liyinqwaba yemfucumfucu! Kudala laba yihlazo elingapheli, futhi akudingi nokuba kukhulunywe ngalo! Kufundise abantu amaqhinga kanye namacebo okumelana noNkulunkulu, futhi “nokuqondisa okuhlelekile, okuthambile”<sup>[2]</sup> kwemfundo kazwelonke kwenze abantu bangamlalela kakhulu uNkulunkulu. Ingxenye ngayinye yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu inzima kakhulu, futhi isinyathelo ngasinye somsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni besibanga usizi kuNkulunkulu. Yeka indlela onzima ngayo umsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni! Izigaba zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu emhlabeni zihlanganisa ubunzima obukhulu: UNkulunkulu wenza izinhlelo ezinhle kakhulu futhi ucabanga ngokujulile mayelana nobuthaka bomuntu, ukuntula, ubungane, ukungazi, nakho konke okomuntu. Umuntu ufana nengwe esephepheni okungekho muntu olokotha ayicasule; ngokuthinta nje kancane iyamluma, noma iwe, futhi kunjengokungathi ngokunganaki nje okuncane, kuphinde kusuke lokho, angamnaki uNkulunkulu, noma agijimele ezingulubeni zakhe nasezinjeni zabazali ukuze azitike ngezinto ezingcolile zemizimba yabo. Lokho kuyisithikamezo esikhulu! Kuzo zonke izigaba zomsebenzi Wakhe, uNkulunkulu uyalingwa, futhi kuso sonke isinyathelo uNkulunkulu ulengela engozini enkulu. Amazwi Akhe aqotho futhi athembekile, awakhohlisi, kodwa ubani ozimisele ukuwamukela? Ubani ozimisele ukuzithoba ngokugcwele kuwo? Aphula inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu. Umuntu umbekezelela ubusuku nemini, uhlale ekhungethwe usizi lokuphila komuntu, uyazwelana nobuthaka bomuntu. Ubekezelele izimbaxa eziningi wenza isigaba ngasinye somsebenzi Wakhe, ngenxa yawo wonke amazwi awakhulumayo; uhlale ephakathi kwedwala nendawo eqinile, ucabanga ngobuthaka bomuntu, ukungalaleli, ubungane, izinto achayeke kuzo ... njalo nje. Ubani owake wakwazi lokhu? Ubani angathulula kuye isifuba Sakhe? Ubani oyokwazi ukuqonda? Uyohlale ezizonda lezi zono zomuntu, nokungabi nasisekelo, into ewumgogodla yomuntu, futhi akalokothi akhathazeke ngokuchayeka komuntu, unaka indlela ehlalele umuntu ngaphambili; ngaso sonke isikhathi lapho ebona amazwi nezenzo zomuntu, ingabe uba nomusa, nentukuthelo, futhi njalo lapho ebona lezi zinto uzwa ubuhlungu enhliziyweni Yakhe. Ngakolunye uhlangothi, abamsulwa nabo sebendikindiki; kungani uNkulunkulu kumele ehlale enza izinto zibe nzima kubo? Umuntu obuthaka njalo akakwazi ukubekezela; kungani uNkulunkulu kufanele ahlale emthukuthelele? Umuntu obuthaka nongenamandla akasenalutho olubalulekile kuye; kungani uNkulunkulu kufanele ahlale emjezisela ukungalaleli kwakhe? Ubani ongamelana nezinsongo zikaNkulunkulu osezulwini? Umuntu ngakolunye uhlangothi ubuthaka, futhi entekenteke kanjalo uNkulunkulu ufake intukuthelo Yakhe yajula enhliziyweni Yakhe, ukuze umuntu asimame kancane. Kodwa umuntu, obhekene nethuna, akayazisi nakancane intando kaNkulunkulu; uhlale ethuthumeliswa inkosi endala yodeveli, noma kunjalo akaboni lutho, uhlale emelana noNkulunkulu, akashisi futhi akabandi kuNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu ukhulume amazwi amaningi, kodwa ubani oke wawathatha njengabalulekile? Umuntu akawaqondi amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kodwa uhlale ezolile, ngaphandle kokulangazela,

---

futhi akakaze asazi ngempela isiqu sikadeveli omdala. Abantu baphila eHayidesi, esihogweni, kodwa bacabanga ukuthi baphila esigodlweni esisogwini lolwandle; bashushiswa udrako omkhulu obomvu, kodwa bacabanga ukuthi bayathandwa<sup>[3]</sup> yizwe; bakhohliswa udeveli kodwa bacabanga ukuthi bajabulela injabulo yesikhashana yenyama. Bayiqeqebana elingcolile, abantukazana abaphansi! Umuntu uhlangabezane namashwa, kodwa akazi futhi kulo mphakathi onesinyama, ubhekana neshwa emva kwelinye,<sup>[4]</sup> kodwa lutho ukuvuka emaqandeni. Uyoyeka nini ukuzicabangela nokuba nomhobholo? Kungani engenandaba nenhliziyo kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe ubugqugquzela buthule ubunzima nokucindezelwa? Ingabe akalufisi usuku lapho angashintsha khona ubumnyama bube ukukhanya? Ingabe akafisi ukuphinde abuyise ubulungiswa ekulungeni naseqinisweni? Ingabe uzimisele ukubukela angenzi lutho lapho abantu beshiya iqiniso futhi belisonta? Ingabe kuyamjabulisa ukuqhubeka ebekezelela lokhu kungaphathwa kahle? Ingabe uzimisele ukuba isigqila? Ingabe uzimisele ukushabalala ezandleni zikaNkulunkulu kanye nezigqila zalesi simo sokwehluleka? Siphi isinqumo sakho? Siphi isifiso sakho? Siphi isithunzi zakho? Buphi ubuqotho bakho? Ikuphi inkululeko yakho? Ingabe uzimisele ukunikela ngokuphila kwakho<sup>[5]</sup> konke kudrako omkhulu obomvu, inkosi yodeveli? Ingabe kuyakujabulisa ukuthi uyokuhlukumeza uze ufe? Ingaphandle liyaxokozela futhi limnyama, linabantu abajwayelekile, abahluphekayo, abakhala Ezulwini futhi bakhononda emhlabeni. Umuntu uyokwazi nini ukuphakamisa ikhanda lakhe? Umuntu uzacile futhi wondile, angakwazi kanjani ukulwa nalesi sikhohlakali sikadeveli? Kungani enganikeli ngokuphila kwakhe kuNkulunkulu ngokushesha lapho esekwazi? Kungani esashalaza, lapho engakwazi ukuqedela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Ngakho uyaxhashazwa futhi acindezelwe enganakile, ekugcineni ukuphila kwakhe konke kuphelela ezeni; kungani ejahe kangaka ukufika, futhi ephuthuma kangaka ukuhamba? Kungani engagcini okuthile okuyigugu azokunika uNkulunkulu? Ingabe useyikhohliwe inzondo yeminyaka eyizinkulungwane?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi Nokungena (8)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

Imibhalo yaphansi:

1. “Wakudala” kusetshenziselwa ukuhlekisa.
2. “Ukuqondisa okuhlekile, okuthambile” kusetshenziswa ngokubhuqa.
3. “Bayathandwa” kusetshenziselwa ukuhlekisa ngabantu ababonakala bebuthuntu futhi bengenalo ulwazi lokuzihlola.
4. “Ishwa emva kwelinye” kubonisa ukuthi abantu bazalwa ezweni likadrako omkhulu obomvu, futhi abakwazi ukuphakamisela amakhanda abo phezulu.
5. “Ukunikela ngakho konke ukuphila kwakho” kushiwo ngomqondo wokwedelela.

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 209)**



---

Indlela yanamuhla akulula ukuyihamba. Omunye angathi kunzima ukufinyelela kuyona futhi akujwayelekile eminyakeni yonke. Noma kunjalo, ubani obengacabanga ukuthi inyama yomuntu yodwa beyanele ukuba imcekele phansi? Umsebenzi wanamuhla ngempela uyigugu njengemvula yasentwasahlobo, futhi ubaluleke njengomusa kaNkulunkulu kumuntu. Noma kunjalo, uma umuntu engayazi inhloso yomsebenzi waKhe nanamuhla noma engaqondi umongo womuntu, pho kungakhulunywa kanjani ngobugugu nokubaluleka kwawo? Inyama ayiyona eyabantu, ngakho akekho okwazi ukubona ukuthi iphokophelela ukuya kuphi. Noma kunjalo, kufanele wazi kamhlophe ukuthi uNkulunkulu wendalo uzobuyisela umuntu, owadalwa, ezingeni lakhe ayebekwe kulona, aphinde ahlumelelise umfanekiso wabo abantu kulowo wokuqala kusukela ngesikhathi sendalo yabo. Uzobuyisela ngokuphelele umoya awuphefumulela kumuntu, abuyisele amathambo nenyama yakhe akubuyisele konke kuNkulunkulu wendalo. Uzoguqula ngokuphelele ahlumelelise umuntu, amuke umuntu lonke ifa elalingelona elomuntu, kodwa okwakungelikaNkulunkulu. Ngeke esaphinde alinikeze umuntu. Ngoba ayikho neyodwa yalezo zinto ekuqaleni eyayingeyomuntu. Uzobuyisela emuva konke— lokhu akukona ukuphanga okungenabulungiswa, kodwa kuhloswe ngako ukuhlumelelisa izulu nomhlaba kubuyele esimweni okwakuyiso ekuqaleni, kanye nokuqugula nokuhlumelelisa umuntu. Lena yindawo efanele umuntu aqonde kuyona, yize noma mhlawumbe kungekona ukuthatha emva kokuthethisa inyama njengoba abantu becabanga. UNkulunkulu akafuni izinsalela zenyama emva kokubhujiswa kwayo, kodwa izakhi zomuntu zokuqala okwakungezikaNkulunkulu kwasekuqaleni. Yingakho, uNkulunkulu engeke ashabalalise isintu sonke noma abhubhise inyama yomuntu yonke, ngoba phela inyama yomuntu akuyona eyakhe. Kodwa, iyisinezelo sikaNkulunkulu, owengamele isintu. Pho angashabalalisa kanjani inyama yomuntu ukuze Yena “akuthokozelele” lokhu? Ngalesi sikhathi, ingabe usuyekelele konke kwenyama yakho okungelinganiswe ngisho nanesenti elilodwa? Uma ungaqonda amaphesenti angamashumi amathathu omsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina (amaphesenti angamashumi amathathu nje kuphela, okuchaza, ukuqonda umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele namuhla, kanjalo nomsebenzi wezwi uNkulunkulu awenzayo ezinsukwini zokugcina), lapho-ke ngeke uqhubeke “nokusebenzela” noma “nokuthobela” inyama yakho njengoba wenza namuhla, eseyibe ngengcolile iminyaka eminingi. Kudingeka uqondisise ngokugcwele ukuthi abantu manje sebedlulele ezingeni elingalawuleki futhi ngeke basaqhubeka nokuya phambili njengamasondo omlando. Inyama yakho eyonakele kade yembozwa yizimpukane, pho ingaba namandla kanjani okujika amasondo omlando uNkulunkulu awenze ukuba aqhubeke kuze kube yinamuhla? Ingenza kanjani iwashi lezinsuku zokugcina elifana nokuhamba kwewashi okungenamsindo liphinde liqhubeke nokuhambisa izinti zalo njengokwenjwayelo? Ingaguqula kanjani umhlaba okubukeka udidekile enkungwini enamandla? Inyama yakho ingavuselela izintaba nemifula? Ingabe inyama yakho, ekwazi nje ukwenza umsebenzana ongatheni, ngempela ingavuselela

---

uhlobo lomhlaba wabantu oseloku wawuwulangazelele? Ngempela ungafundisa izizukulwane zakho zibe “ngabantu”? Usuyezwa-ke manje? Ingabe ngempela inyama yakho ingekabani? Inhloso yokuqala kaNkulunkulu yokusindisa umuntu, yokuphelelisa umuntu, kanye nokushintsha umuntu kwakungekona ukumnikeza ikhaya elihle noma ukuletha ukuphumula okunokuthula enyameni yomuntu. Kunalokho, kwakungenxa yodumo lwaKhe kanye nobufakazi baKhe, kwakungokwentokozo yomuntu esikhathini esizayo, futhi ukuze athokozele ukuphumula kungekudala. Noma kunjalo, akuyona inyama yakho, ngoba umuntu uyinhloko yokulawula kukaNkulunkulu kanti inyama yomuntu yisinezelo saKhe. (Umuntu uyinto enomphefumulo nomzimba, kanti inyama iyinto nje ebolayo. Lokhu kusho ukuthi inyama iyithuluzi lecebo lokulawula.) Kudingeka wazi ukuthi ukuphelelisa umuntu kukaNkulunkulu, ukuqedela umuntu, kanye nokuzuza umuntu akulethanga lutho ngaphandle kwenkemba nokushaywa enyameni yabo, kwaletha futhi ukuhlupheka okungenamkhawulo, ukuvutha komlilo, ukwahlulelwa okungenamusa, ukujeziswa, nesiqalekiso, kanjalo nezilingo ezingapheli. Injalo ke indaba neqiniso lomsebenzi wokulawula umuntu. Noma kunjalo, zonke lezi zinto zibhekiswe enyameni yomuntu, futhi konke ukuhlaselela kwemikhonto kubhekiswe enyameni yomuntu (ngoba ekuqaleni umuntu wayemsulwa). Konke lokho kungenxa kodumo lwaKhe nobufakazi, kanye nokulawula kwaKhe. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi umsebenzi waKhe inhloso yawo akuyona nje eyomuntu, kodwa eyecebo lonke kanye nokugcwaliseka kwentando yaKhe yokuqala ngenkathi edala umuntu. Ngakho-ke, mhlawumbe ingxenye engamaphesenti angamashumi ayisishiyagalolunye abantu ababhekana nayo ukuhlupheka nezilingo, futhi zimbalwa kakhulu noma azikho izinsuku ezimnandi nezenjabulo umuntu alokhu ekade ezilangazelela, futhi ziningi nakakhulu izikhathi ezimnandi ezingathokozeleki enyameni kuchithwa izikhathi ezinhle noNkulunkulu. Inyama ingcolile, ngakho lokho inyama yomuntu ekubonayo noma ekuthokozelayo akulutho ngaphandle kokusola kukaNkulunkulu, okuyinto engathandeki kumuntu, kube sengathi intula umqondo ojwayelekile. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi uzoveza isimo saKhe sokulunga esingathandwa umuntu, akabekezeleli iziphosiso zomuntu, futhi uyenyanya izitha. UNkulunkulu usiveze ngokusobala sonke isimo saKhe nganoma yiziphi izindlela ezifanele, ngaleyo ndlela wawuphetha umsebenzi waKhe wempi yaKhe noSathane yeminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha—umsebenzi wosindiso lwawo wonke umuntu kanye nokubhujiswa kukaSathane wasemandulo!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Inhloso Yokwengamela Umuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 210)**

Izinsuku zokugcina sezifikile futhi amazwe emhlabeni wonke asesiphithiphithini. Kunokwehlukana kwezepolitiki, kukhona indlala, izifo, izikhukhula nezomiso okuvela ndawo

---

zonke. Kunembedumehlwana emhlabeni wabantu; iZulu nalo lehlise inhlekelele. Lezi yizimpawu zezinsuku zokugcina. Kepha kubantu, kubukeka njengomhlaba wenjabulo nobukhazikhazi, lowo okhula unjalo kakhulu. Izinhliziyi zabantu zonke zidonsekela kuwo, futhi abanengi babambekile futhi abakwazi ukuzikhipha kuwo; abanengi elikhulu lizokhohliswa yilabo abazibandakanya nobuqili nobuthakathi. Uma ungaphokopheleli inqubekela phambili, ungenamibono, futhi ungaxilile endleleni eyiqiniso, uzothathwa ngamagagasi agubhayo esono. IShayina yizwe elisesemuva kakhulu kunawo wonke amazwe; yindawo lapho udrako omkhulu obomvu ehlala ezigoqe khona, inabantu abanengi abakhonza izithixo nabathakathayo, amathempeli amaningi, futhi yindawo lapho amadimoni angcolile ahlala khona. Uzalwe yiwo, ufundiswe yiwo futhi ugxile ethonyeni lawo; ukhohlakaliswe wahlushwa yiwo, kepha ngemva kokuvuswa uyawufulathela bese uzuzwa uNkulunkulu ngokuphelele. Lokhu yinkazimulo kaNkulunkulu, futhi kungakho lesi sigaba somsebenzi sibaluleke kakhulu. UNkulunkulu wenze umsebenzi onesisindo esikhulu, wakhuluma amazwi amaningi kakhulu, futhi uzogcina esenizuze ngokuphelele—le yingxenye yomsebenzi wokuphatha kaNkulunkulu, futhi “kuyimihlomulo yabanqobi” bempi kaNkulunkulu noSathane. Lapho niliqonda ngokwengeziwe iqiniso futhi iba ngcono impilo yenu yebandla, udrako omkhulu obomvu unqotshwa ngokwengeziwe. Zonke lezi yizindaba zomhlaba womoya—yizimpi zomhlaba womoya, futhi ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu enqoba, uSathane uzohlazeka awele phansi. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu sibaluleke kakhulu. UNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi osezingeni eliphezulu kangaka futhi usindisa ngokuphelele leli qembu labantu ukuze niphunyuke ethonyeni likaSathane, nihlale ezweni elingcwele, nihlale ekukhanyeni kukaNkulunkulu, futhi nibe nobuholi nokuqondisa kokukhanya. Khona-ke ukuphila kwenu kunikeza umqondo. Enikudlayo nenikwembathayo kwehlukile kokwabangakholwa; nithokozela amazwi kaNkulunkulu futhi niphila impilo enomqondo—futhi bona bathokozelani? Bathokozela kuphela “ifa lokhokho babo” “nomoya wabo kazwelonke.” Abanayo nencane inswebu yobuntu! Izingubo zenu, amazwi nezenzo kwehluke kakhulu kunokwabo. Ekugcineni, nizokushiya ngokuphelele ukungcola, ningabe nisathiyeka ekulingweni uSathane, futhi nizuze imihlinzeko yansuku zonke kaNkulunkulu. Kumele nihlale niqaphile. Nakuba nihlala endaweni engcolile, aningcolisiwe ukungcola futhi ningaphila eduze kukaNkulunkulu, nithole isivikelo Sakhe esikhulu. UNkulunkulu unikhethe phakathi kwabo bonke kule lizwe eliphuzi. Ingabe anibona abantu ababusisekile kakhulu? Ungumuntu odaliwe—kumele nakanjani ukhonze uNkulunkulu futhi uphishekele ukuphila okunenjongo. Uma ungamkhonzi uNkulunkulu futhi uphila enyameni engcolile, ingabe awusona isilwane sasendle esigqoke njengomuntu? Njengomuntu, kumele uzikhandlele uNkulunkulu futhi ubekezelele konke ukuhlupheka. Kumele ukujabulele futhi ukwamukele ngenjabulo ukuhlupheka okuncane obhekene nakho namuhla futhi uphile ukuphila okunenjongo, njengoJobe noPetru. Kuleli zwe, umuntu ugqoka izingubo zikaSathane, adle ukudla akunikezwa uSathane, futhi usebenzela abuye

---

akhonze ngaphansi kokuqondisa kukadeveli, enyathelwa ngokuphelele ekungcoleni kwakhe. Uma ungayibambi injongo yokuphila noma uthole indlela eyiqiniso, kubaluleke ngani ukuphila kanje? Nonke ningabantu abafuna indlela elungile, abafuna intuthuko. Ningabantu abavuka bame esizweni sikadrako omkhulu obomvu, labo uNkulunkulu ababiza ngokuthi balungile. Ingabe lokho akukhona ukuphila okunenjongo enkulu?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwenza (2)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 211)**

Namuhla, umsebenzi engiwenzayo kini uqonde ukuniholela ekuphileni kobuntu obuvamile; ngumsebenzi wokungenisa inkathi entsha nokuholela isintu ekuphileni kwenkathi entsha. Isinyathelo ngesinyanthelo, lo msebenzi wenziwa futhi ukhuliswe kinina ngokuqondile: Nginifundisa ubuso nobuso; nginihola ngesandla; nginitshela konke eningakuqondi, ngininika konke enikusweleyo. Kungashiwo ukuthi, ngokwenu, wonke lo msebenzi uwumphako wenu wokuphila, futhi uniqondisa ekuphileni kobuntu obuvamile; uqondiswe ekuthini unondlele ukuphila kwaleli qembu labantu ngezinsuku zokugcina. Ngokwami, wonke lo msebenzi wenzelwe ukuthi uphethe inkathi endala bese ungenisa entsha; mayelana noSathane, ngibe yinyama ukuze ngimnqobe kuphela. Umsebenzi engiwenza phakathi kwenu manje ngowokunisimamisa namuhla nokunisindisa kusenesikhathi, kodwa kule minyaka embalwa emifushane, ngizonitshela wonke amaqiniso, yonke indlela yokuphila, ngisho nangomsebenzi wesikhathi esizayo; lokhu kuyokwanela ukunenza nibone izinto ngendlela evamile esikhathini esizayo. Konke engininike khona amazwi Ami kuphela. Anginxusi lutho olunye; namuhla, onke amazwi engiwakhuluma kini awokuninxusa, ngoba namuhla aninalwazi ngamazwi amaningi engiwakhulumayo, futhi aniyiqondi incazelo yawo efihlakele. Ngelinye ilanga, enihlangana nakho kuyoba nempumelelo njengoba nje ngishilo namuhla. La mazwi ayimibono yenu yanamuhla, futhi ayilokho eniyoncika kukho esikhathini esizayo; ayisondlo sokuphila namuhla nokunxusela isikhathi esizayo, futhi akukho ukunxusa okungcono kunalokhu. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi isikhathi okufanele ngisisebenze emhlabeni asiside njengesikhathi eninaso sokuhlangana namazwi Ami; ngiqeda umsebenzi Wami nje, kanti nina niphishekela ukuphila, okuyinqubo efaka uhambo olude ekuphileni. Niyokwazi ukuzuza indlela yokuphila kuphela emva kokuhlangana nezinto eziningi; kungaleyo nkathi lapho niyokwazi khona ukuqonda incazelo efihlakele yamazwi engiwakhuluma namuhla. Lapho seniphethe amazwi Ami, lapho lowo nalowo kini esamukele umsebenzi engimthuma wona, lapho senginithume wonke umsebenzi okufanele nginithume wona, nalapho umsebenzi wamazwi usufinyelele ekugcineni, kungakhathaleki ukuthi kutholakale umphumela omkhulu kangakanani, khona-ke ukwenziwa

---

kwentando kaNkulunkulu nakho kuyobe sekufezekile. Akunjengokuba ucabanga, ukuthi kufanele uguqulwe ngezinga elithile; uNkulunkulu akenzi ngokwemibono yakho.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwenza (7)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 212)**

Ezinsukwini zokugcina, uNkulunkulu waba yinyama ukuze enze umsebenzi okwakufanele awenze nokwenza inkonzo Yakhe yamazwi. Weza mathupha ukuzosebenza phakathi kwabantu ngenhloso yokuphelelisa labo abahambisana nenhliziyo Yakhe. Kusukela esikhathini sokudala kuze kube namuhla, wenze lolu hlobo lomsebenzi kuphela ngezinsuku zokugcina. Kungezinsuku zokugcina kuphela lapho uNkulunkulu ebe senyameni khona ukuze enze umsebenzi omkhulu kangaka. Yize ebekezelela ubunzima abantu abangakuthola kunzima ukububekezelela, futhi nakuba enguNkulunkulu omkhulu namanje onokuthobeka okumenza akwazi ukuba ngumuntu ojwayelekile, akukho ngxenye yomsebenzi Wakhe ongenziwanga ngesikhathi, futhi uhlelo Lwakhe aluxovekile nakancane. Wenza umsebenzi ngokulandela uhlelo Lwakhe lwasekuqaleni. Enye yezinhloso zokuba senyameni ukunqoba abantu, enye ukuphelelisa abantu abathandayo. Ufisa ukubabona ngamehlo Akhe abantu abaphelelisayo, futhi ufuna ukuzibonela indlela abantu abaphelelisayo abamfakazela ngayo. Akuyena umuntu oyedwa noma ababili abapheleliswayo. Kodwa uphelelisa iqembu eliqukethe abantu abambalwa kuphela. Abantu abakuleli qembu bavela emazweni ahlukahlukene emhlabeni, futhi bavela ezizweni zomhlaba ezehlukahlukene. Inhloso yokwenza umsebenzi omkhulu kangaka ukuzuza leli qembu labantu, ukuzuza ubufakazi leli qembu labantu elinabo Ngaye, kanye nokuthola inkazimulo angayithola kulo. Akawenzi umsebenzi ongabalulekile, futhi akawenzi umsebenzi ongasizi ngalutho. Kungashiwo ukuthi ekwenzeni umsebenzi omningi kangaka, inhloso kaNkulunkulu ukuphelelisa labo afisa ukubaphelelisa. Esikhathini anaso ngaphandle kwalokhu, uzosusa labo ababi. Yazi ukuthi akawenzi lo msebenzi omkhulu ngenxa yalabo ababi; kunalokho, uzinikela ngakho konke ngenxa yalelo dlanzana elizopheleliswa Nguye. Umsebenzi awenzayo, amazwi awakhulumayo, izimfihlakalo azembulayo, kanye nokwahlulela Kwakhe nokusola Kwakhe konke ukwenza ngenxa yalelo dlanzana labantu. Akazange abe yinyama ngenxa yalabo ababi, futhi labo bantu ababi abavusi nolaka olukhulu Kuye. Ukhuluma iqiniso, akhulume ngokungena, ngenxa yalabo okumele bapheleliswe; waba yinyama ngenxa yabo, futhi unika izethembiso nezibusiso Zakhe ngenxa yabo. Iqiniso, ukungena, nokuphila ngobuntu akhuluma ngakho akungenxa yalabo bantu ababi. Ufuna ukugwema ukukhuluma nalabo ababi, esikhundleni salokho ufisa ukubanika onke amaqiniso labo abazopheleliswa. Kodwa umsebenzi Wakhe udinga ukuthi, okomzuzwana, labo ababi bavunyelwe bathokozele okunye kwengcebo Yakhe. Labo abangalenzi iqiniso, abangamenelisi uNkulunkulu, nabaphazamisa umsebenzi Wakhe bonke babi.

---

Abanakupheleliswa, futhi uNkulunkulu uyabazonda futhi uyabalahla. Ngakolunye uhlangothi, abantu abenza iqiniso nabenelisa uNkulunkulu nabazinikela ngokuphelele emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu yibona abazopheleliswa uNkulunkulu. Kulabo uNkulunkulu afisa ukubaphelelisa abekho abanye ngaphandle kwaleli qembu labantu, kanti nomsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenzayo ungenxa yalaba bantu. Iqiniso akhuluma ngalo libhekiswe kubantu abazimisele ukulenza. Akakhulumi nabantu abangalenzi iqiniso. Ukwanda kolwazi nokukhula kokuqonda akhuluma ngakho kubhekiswe kubantu abakwaziyo ukwenza iqiniso. Uma ekhuluma ngalaba abazopheleliswa, ukhuluma ngalaba bantu. Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele uqondiswe kubantu abazimisele ukwenza iqiniso. Izinto ezifana nokuba nobuhlakani nobuntu ziqondiswe kubantu abazimisele ukwenza iqiniso. Labo abangalenzi iqiniso bangase bezwe amazwi amaningi eqiniso, kodwa ngenxa yokuthi ngokwemvelo babi kakhulu futhi abanandaba neqiniso, lokho abakuqondayo yizimfundiso zenkolo namazwi kanye nemibono engenalutho kuphela, okungabalulekile nakancane ekungeneni kwabo ekuphileni. Akekho noyedwa kubo othembekile kuNkulunkulu; bonke bangabantu abambonayo uNkulunkulu kodwa abangeke bamthole; uNkulunkulu ubalahla bonke.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yilabo Kuphela Abagxila Ekwenzeni Abangapheleliswa” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 213)**

Inhloso esemqoka yomsebenzi wokunqoba, ukuhlanza isintu ukuze umuntu abe neqiniso, ngoba njengamanje umuntu uqonda iqiniso elincane kakhulu! Ukwenza umsebenzi wokunqoba kulaba bantu kunokubaluleka okukhulu kakhulu. Nonke niwele ngaphansi kokuqhutshwa ubumnyama nalimala kakhulu. Inhloso yalo msebenzi ukukusiza ukuthi wazi imvelo yomuntu bese ngaleyo ndlela uphile iqiniso. Ukupheleliswa yinto zonke izidalwa ezidalwe okufanele ziyamukele. Uma umsebenzi walesi sigaba uphathelene nokuphelelisa abantu nje kuphela, ngakho ungenziwa eNgilandi, noma eMelika noma kwa-Israyeli; ungenziwa kubantu banoma isiphi isizwe. Kodwa umsebenzi wokunqoba uyakhetha. Isinyathelo sokuqala somsebenzi wokunqoba sithatha isikhathi esifishane; esikakhulukazi, sizosetshenziswa ukuhlambalaza uSathane futhi kunqotshwe umhlaba jikelele. Lowo umsebenzi wokuqala wokunqoba. Umuntu angathi nanoma isiphi isidalwa esikholelwa kuNkulunkulu singapheleliswa ngoba ukupheleliswa kuyinto umuntu angayizuza kuphela emuva koshintsho oluthathe isikhathi eside. Kodwa ukunqotshwa kuhlukile. Isibonelo nesifanekiso sokunqotshiwe kufanele kube osele emuva kunabo bonke, ophila ebumnyameni obunzulu, futhi olulazeke kunabo bonke, ongazimisele neze ukwemukela uNkulunkulu, futhi oyihlongandlebe kunabo bonke. Loluhlobo lomuntu ongafakazela ukuthi wanqotshwa. Inhloso esemqoka yomsebenzi wokunqoba ukwehlula

---

uSathane. Inhloso esemqoka yokuphelelisa abantu, ngakolunye uhlangothi, ukuzuza abantu. Eyokwenza ukuthi abantu babe nobufakazi emuva kokunqotshwa bokuthi lo msebenzi wokunqoba ubekwe lapha, phezu kwabantu abanjengani. Laba bantu abanqotshiwe bazosetshenziswa ukufeza inhloso yokudumaza uSathane. Ngakho-ke, iyini indlela yokunqoba esemqoka? Ukujezisa, ukwahlulela, ukuqalekisa, nokwembula—ukusebenzisa isimo esilungile ukunqoba abantu ukuze bakholiseke ngenxa yesimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu. Ukusebenzisa iqiniso lezwi kanye nokusebenzisa igunya lezwi, ukunqoba abantu nokubenza bakholwe ngokuphelele—lokhu kusho ukunqotshwa. Labo asebephelelisiwe abazuzi nje ukuthi bakwazi ukulalela emuva kokunqotshwa, kodwa bayakwazi nokuba nolwazi lomsebenzi wokwahlulela, bashintshe izimo zabo bese bazi uNkulunkulu. Bezwa indlela yokuthanda uNkulunkulu, baphinde bagcwaliswe ngeqiniso. Bayazi ukuthi bangawenza kanjani umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, bayakwazi ukuhluphekela uNkulunkulu, banentando yabo ngokwabo. Abaphelelisiwe yilabo abanokuqonda kwangempela ngeqiniso ngenxa yokuthi sebeke bazizwela izwi likaNkulunkulu. Abanqotshiwe yilabo abaziyo ngeqiniso kodwa abakayemukeli incazelo yangempela yeqiniso. Emuva kokunqotshwa, bayalalela, kodwa ukulalela kwabo konke kungenxa yokwahlulelwa abakutholile. Abanakuqonda nhlobo ngencazelo yangempela yamaqiniso amaningi. Bayalamukela iqiniso ngomlomo kodwa abakalizwa iqiniso. Umsebenzi owenziwa kulabo abapheleliswayo uhlanganisa ukujeziswa nokwahlulelwa, kanye nokuphiwa impilo. Umuntu okwazisayo ukungena eqinisweni umuntu ozopheleliswa. Umehluko phakathi kwalabo asebephelelisiwe kanye nalabo abanqotshiwe usekutheni bayangena yini eqinisweni. Labo abaqonda iqiniso, bangena eqinisweni, futhi baphila iqiniso, bangabaphelelisiwe; labo abangaliqondi iqiniso, abangeni eqinisweni, okungukuthi, labo abangaliphili iqiniso, bangabantu abangeke bapheleliswe. Uma abantu abanjalo sebekwazi manje ukulalela ngokuphelele, ngakho-ke banqotshiwe. Uma labo abanqotshiwe bengalifuni iqiniso—uma belandela kodwa bengaliphili iqiniso, uma belibona futhi belizwa iqiniso kodwa bengakukhuthazi ukuliphila iqiniso—ngeke bapheleliswe. Labo abazopheleliswa benza iqiniso ngendlela yokupheleliswa, okusho ukuthi, benza iqiniso elitholakala endleleni yokupheleliswa. Ngelokhu, bafeza intando kaNkulunkulu futhi baphelelisiwe. Noma ubani olandelayo kuze kube sekugcineni ngaphambi kokuba umsebenzi wokunqoba uqedwe ungonqotshiwe, kodwa angeke kuthiwe ungophelelisiwe. Abaphelelisiwe kusho labo, okuthe, emuva kokuthi umsebenzi wokunqotshwa sewuphelile, bama baqina ekuhluphekeni futhi baliphila iqiniso. Okwenza umehluko phakathi kokunqotshwa nokupheleliswa umehluko ezinyathelweni zokusebenza nomehluko ezingeni abantu abaqonda nabangena ngalo eqinisweni. Bonke labo abangakayiqali indlela yokupheleliswa, okuchaza labo abangenalo iqiniso, bayochithwa ekugcineni. Yilabo kuphela abaneqiniso futhi abaphila iqiniso abangazuzwa ngokuphelele nguNkulunkulu. Okungukuthi, labo abaphila umfanekiso kaPetru bangabaphelelisiwe, lapho bonke abanye bengabanqotshiwe. Umsebenzi owenziwa kubo bonke

---

labo abanqotshwayo, umane uhlanganisa ukuqalekisa, ukujezisa, ukukhombisa intukuthelo, kanti okuza kubona ukulunga neziqalekiso nje. Ukusebenza kumuntu onje ukwembula ngokusobala—ukwembula isimo esikhohlakele phakathi kuye ukuze asibone ngokwakhe futhi akholiseke. Uma umuntu eselalela ngokuphelele, umsebenzi wokunqoba uyaphela. Ngisho noma abantu abaningi bengazami ukuqonda iqiniso, umsebenzi wokunqoba uyobe usuphelile.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Abaphelelisiwe Kuphela Abangaphila Impilo Enohlonzwe” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 214)**

UNkulunkulu umphelelisa kanjani umuntu? Siyini isimo sikaNkulunkulu? Futhi yini esesimweni Sakhe? Lokhu konke kumele kuqondwe; lokhu kusabalalisa igama likaNkulunkulu, kungubufakazi kuNkulunkulu, kuphakamisa uNkulunkulu, futhi umuntu ekugcineni uzobe esekwazi ukuthi athole ukushintsha isimo sakhe ngesisekelo sokwazi uNkulunkulu. Lokhu kulungiswa nokucwengwa umuntu adlula kukho, uba namandla amakhulu, nezinyathelo zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ziba ziningi, umuntu naye upheleliswa ngokwengeziwe. Namuhla, ngokubonwe umuntu, isinyathelo ngasinye somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu sibuyela emuva ekudalweni komuntu, futhi isinyathelo ngasinye awusoze wasicabanga ngobuhlakani bomuntu, futhi kungaphezulu kwalokho akulindele. UNkulunkulu unikeza konke umuntu akudingayo, futhi kuzo zonke izindlela lokhu kuphambene nombono wakhe, futhi uma ubuthakathaka, uNkulunkulu ukhuluma amazwi Akhe; kungale ndlela kuphela lapho engakunika khona ukuphila. Ngokuphindela emuva emibonweni yakho, uyakwazi ukwamukela okwenziwa uNkulunkulu, futhi kungale ndlela kuphela lapho ungaqeda khona inkohlakalo yenu. Namuhla, kahle hle uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu usebenza ngobunkulunkulu, kanti kokunye usebenza njengomuntu ojwayelekile. Akumele uphike nowodwa womsebenzi owenziwa nguNkulunkulu, futhi kumelwe ulalele noma yini eshiwo nguNkulunkulu noma akwenzayo njengomuntu ojwayelekile, nanoma ngabe ubukeka ejwayeleke kanjani, kumelwe ulalele futhi uqonde. Uma usubone kahle kulapho uzokwazi khona ngokuqinisekile ukuthi unguNkulunkulu, uyeke ukuba nemibono, ulandele Yena kuze kube sekupheleni. Kunokuhlakanipha emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, futhi uyazi ukuthi umuntu angaba kanjani ufakazi Ngaye. Uyazi ukuthi umuntu ubuthakathaka kuphi, kanti namazwi awakhulumayo angakuthinta ezindaweni ezibuthakathaka, kodwa futhi usebenzisa ubukhulu Bakhe namazwi anokuhlakanipha ukuze akwenze ube ngufakazi Wakhe. Lezi yizimangaliso ezenziwa nguNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu ingqondo yomuntu ayikwazi ukuwuqonda. Ukwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu kuveza izinhlobo zenkohlakalo umuntu wenyama anazo, nokuthi yiziphi izinto ezingumongo womuntu, kushiye umuntu ephelelwe amahlathi okucashela amahlazo akhe.



---

UNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi wokwahlulela nokusola ukuze abantu bezomazi, nangenxa yobufakazi Bakhe. Ngaphandle kokwahlulela Kwakhe isimo senkohlakalo yomuntu, abantu ngeke basazi isimo Sakhe sokulunga esingavumeli amacala, futhi ngeke bashintshe ulwazi lwabo oludala ngoNkulunkulu bashintshele kolusha. Ngenxa yobufakazi Bakhe, nangenxa yokuphatha Kwakhe, ukwenza kube sobala, lokhu okwenza ukuthi abantu bamazi uNkulunkulu, bashintshe isimo sabo, babe nobufakazi obuzwakalayo ngoNkulunkulu ngokuvela kukaNkulunkulu emphakathini. Ushintsho lwenzeka esimweni somuntu ngemisebenzi eyehlukene kaNkulunkulu; ngaphandle kwalolushintsho esimweni somuntu, abantu ngeke bakwazi ukuba ngofakazi baNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke bayifune inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu. Ushintsho esimweni somuntu lukhombisa ukuthi abantu bazikhululile emaketangeni kaSathane, bazikhululile ekuthonyweni ngubumnyama, sebebe umfanekiso womsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, sebebe ngofakazi bakaNkulunkulu futhi bangabantu abafuna inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu. Namuhla, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uze ukuzokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni, futhi udinga ukuba abantu bamazi, bamlalele, babe ofakazi Bakhe—bazi umsebenzi Wakhe awenzayo nojwayelekile, bamlalele wonke amazwi Akhe nomsebenzi ongahambisani nemibono yomuntu, futhi babe ofakazi kuwo wonke umsebenzi Wakhe wokusindisa abantu, nakho konke akwenzayo ukuze anqobe umutu. Labo abangofakazi baNkulunkulu kumele bamazi uNkulunkulu; yilolu hlobo kuphela lobufakazi obuqondile, nobuyiqiniso, futhi yilolu hlobo kuphela lobufakazi obungahlazisa uSathane. UNkulunkulu usebenzisa labo abamaze ngokwahlulelwa nokusolwa Nguye, wabasebenza futhi wabathena, ukuthi babe ngofakazi Bakhe. Usebenzisa labo abakhohlakaliswe nguSathane ukuba bafakaze Ngaye, futhi uphinde asebenzise labo abanesimo esiguqukile, nalabo abazuze izibusiso Zakhe, ukuba bafakaze Ngaye. Akadingi ukuba abantu bamdumise ngamazwi kuphela, futhi akadingi ukudunyiswa nobufakazi benzalo kaSathane, abangasindiswanga Nguye. Yilabo abazi uNkulunkulu kuphela abafanelekile ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu, nalabo isimo sabo esiguqukile abafanelekile ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu, futhi uNkulunkulu angeke avume ukuthi abantu bahlambalaze igama Lakhe ngamabomu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yilabo Abazi UNkulunkulu Kuphela Abangafakaza NgoNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 215)**

Khumbula isiqephu eBhayibhelini lapho uNkulunkulu eletha imbubhiso eSodoma, futhi ucabange futhi ukuthi unkosikazi kaLoti waphenduka kanjani isiduli kasawoti. Cabanga emuva ukuthi abantu baseNineva baphenduka kanjani ezonweni zabo bembethe ingubo yamasaka nomlotha, futhi ukhumbule okwalandela emuva kokuthi amaJuda abethela uJesu esiphambanweni eminyakeni eyizi-2,000 eyedlule. AmaJuda axoshwa kwaIsrayeli futhi

---

abalekela emazweni kuwo wonke umhlaba. Amaningi abulawa, futhi isizwe samaJuda sisonkana sabhekana nencithakalo engakaze ibonwe. Babebethele uNkulunkulu esiphambanweni—babenze icala elihlasimulisayo—futhi bachukuluza isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Benziwa ukuthi bakhokhe ngalokho abakwenza, kwafanele bathweswe imiphumela yezenzo zabo. Balahla ngecala uNkulunkulu, bala uNkulunkulu, ngakho baba nesiphetho esisodwa nje: ukujeziswa nguNkulunkulu. Lowo ngumphumela onomunyu ababusi babo abawuletha phezu kwezwe nesizwe sabo.

Namuhla, uNkulunkulu usebuyele emhlabeni ukwenza umsebenzi Wakhe. Isinyathelo Sakhe sokuqala ngababusi abangaphikiswa: iShayina, inqaba eqinile yokungakholelwa kuNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu usezuze iqembu labantu ngokuhlakanipha namandla Akhe. Ngalesi sikhathi, uyazingelwa yiqembu lababusi eShayina ngayo yonke indlela futhi ufakwa ekuhluphekeni okukhulu, engenandawo yokuphumuza ikhanda Lakhe futhi engakwazi ukuthola isiphephelo. Naphezu kwalokhu, uNkulunkulu usaqhubeka nomsebenzi ahlose ukuwenza: uyakhuluma futhi asakaze ivangeli. Akekho ongaqonda ukuba nguSomandla kukaNkulunkulu. EShayina, izwe elibuka uNkulunkulu njengesitha, uNkulunkulu akakaze ayeke umsebenzi Wakhe. Kunalokho, baningi kakhulu abantu abemukele umsebenzi nezwi Lakhe, ngoba uNkulunkulu wenza konke angakwenza ukusindisa ilunga lesintu ngalinye ngalinye. Sithemba ukuthi alikho izwe noma isizwe esizomelana nalokho uNkulunkulu afisa ukukufeza. Labo abavimba umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, abamelana nezwi likaNkulunkulu, abaphazamisa futhi balimaze uhlelo lukaNkulunkulu, bayojeziswa nguNkulunkulu ekugcineni. Lowo oweyisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyothunyelwa esihogweni; noma iliphi ilizwe eleyisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu liyobhujiswa; noma isiphi isizwe esivukayo ukumelana nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu siyoshabalaliswa emhlabeni, futhi singabe sisaba khona. Ngiyagqugquzela abantu bazo zonke izizwe, amazwe, ngisho nezimboni ukuthi nilalele izwi likaNkulunkulu, nibone umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ninake isiphetho sesintu, ngaleyo ndlela nenze uNkulunkulu abe ongcwele kakhulu, ohlonishwa kakhulu, ophakeme kakhulu nokunguyena kuphela ofanele ukukhonzwa phakathi kwesintu, futhi nivumele isintu sisonkana ukuthi siphile ngaphansi kwesibusiso sikaNkulunkulu, njengoba inzalo ka-Abrahama yabe iphila ngaphansi kwesithembiso sikaJehova, futhi njengoba u-Adamu no-Eva ababenziwe uNkulunkulu ekuqaleni, babephila eNsimini yase-Edeni.

Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ufana namagagasi agubha kakhulu. Akekho ongamvalela, futhi akekho ongamisa izinyathelo Zakhe. Yilabo kuphela abalalela amazwi Akhe ngokucophelela futhi abafuna baphinde bomele Yena, abalandela ezinyathelweni Zakhe futhi bazuze isithembiso Sakhe. Labo abangakwenzi bayobhekana nenhlekelele enamandla kakhulu kanye nesijejiso esifanele.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 216)**

Umsebenzi wokuphatha kaNkulunkulu waqala ekudalweni komhlaba, futhi umuntu uyingqikithi yalo msebenzi. Ukudala kukaNkulunkulu zonke izinto, kungashiwo ukuthi kungenxa yomuntu. Ngoba umsebenzi wokuphatha Kwakhe uqhubeke izinkulungwane zeminyaka, futhi awenziwa ngesikhathi esingangemizuzu noma imizuzwana, noma ngokuphazima kweso, noma ngonyaka owodwa noma emibili, kwadingeka ukuthi adale ezinye izinto ezidingekayo ukuze aphile umuntu, njengelanga, inyanga, ngezinhlobo ngezinhlobo zezidalwa eziphilayo, nokudla, kanye nendawo yokuphila yesintu. Lokhu kwabe kuwukuqala kokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu.

Emuva kwalokho, uNkulunkulu wanikezela ngesintu kuSathane, umuntu waphila ngaphansi kokubusa kukaSathane, futhi lokhu kancane kancane kwaholela emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu wenkathi yokuqala: indaba yeNkathi Yomthetho.... Eminyakeni eyizinkulungwane eziningi yeNkathi Yomthetho, isintu sajwayela ukuqondiswa kweNkathi Yomthetho, futhi baqala bakuthatha kalula, futhi kancane kancane, bakushiya ukunakekelwa nguNkulunkulu. Ngakho, ngesikhathi benamathele emthethweni, bakhonza izithixo futhi benza izinto ezimbi. Babengavikelwe nguJehova, futhi babemane bephila izimpilo zabo phambi kwethempeli. Empeleni, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wabe usubashiyile kudala, nakuba abakwa-Israyeli babebambelele emthethweni, futhi bekhuluma ngegama likaJehova, futhi ngokuziqhenya besakholelwa ukuthi kwabe kuyibo bodwa abantu baJehova futhi babengabakhethiweyo baJehova, inkazimulo kaNkulunkulu yabalahla buthule ...

Uma uNkulunkulu enza umsebenzi Wakhe, uyayishiya buthule indawo ethile kodwa abe enza umsebenzi omusha ngokuthulile, uqala kwenye indawo. Lokhu kubukeka kungakholeki kubantu, abasala bendikindiki. Abantu selokhu benza igugu lokho okudala, futhi babuke izinto ezintsha, ezingajwayelekile ngobutha, noma njengohlupho. Ngakho, noma imuphi umsebenzi omusha uNkulunkulu awenzayo, kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kufike ekugcineni ngci, umuntu ungowokugcina ukwazi ngawo phakathi kwezinto zonke.

Njengoba kwakuhlale kwenzeka, emuva komsebenzi kaJehova ngeNkathi Yomthetho, uNkulunkulu waqala umsebenzi Wakhe wesigaba sesibili: wathatha inyama—wathatha isimo somuntu iminyaka eyishumi, amashumi amabili—futhi ekhuluma futhi enza umsebenzi Wakhe phakathi kwamakholwa. Kepha, ngaphandle kokukhetha, akekho owayazi, futhi bambalwa abantu abemukela ukuthi wayenguNkulunkulu othathe isimo senyama emuva kokuthi iNkosi

---

uJesu ibethelwe esiphambanweni futhi yavuswa. ... Kwathi lapho isigaba sesibili somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu sesiphelile—emuva kokubethelwa esiphambanweni—umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokukhipha umuntu esonweni (okungukuthi, ukukhipha umuntu ezandleni zikaSathane) wafezeka. Ngakho, kusukela kulowo mzuzu kuqhubeka, isintu sase sidinga ukwemukela iNkosi uJesu njengoMsindisi ukuze izono zaso zithethelelwe. Ngokubuka, izono zomuntu zabe zingasesona isithiyo ekutholeni kwakhe insindiso futhi ukuza phambi kukaNkulunkulu futhi zabe zingaseyona into uSathane ayengasizakala ngayo ukumangalela umuntu. Yingoba uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe wayenze umsebenzi ngempela, wayefike efana nenyama yesono, futhi uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe wabe engumhlabelelo wesono. Ngale ndlela, umuntu wahlika esiphambanweni, ehleliwe futhi esindisiwe ngenxa yenyama kaNkulunkulu, umfanekiso wale nyama yesono. Ngakho, emuva kokuthunjwa nguSathane, umuntu wasondela kakhulu ekutheni emukele insindiso phambi kwaNkulunkulu. Impela, lesi sigaba somsebenzi kwabe kungukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu okwabe kuyisinyathelo esinyukelayo ukusuka eNkathini Yomthetho, futhi kwabe kusezingeni elijulile kuneNkathi Yomthetho.

Kunjalo ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu: ukunikezela isintu phezu kukaSathane—isintu esingazi ukuthi uyini uNkulunkulu, ukuthi uyini uMdali, ukhonzwa kanjani uNkulunkulu, nokuthi kungani kunesidingo sokuthobela uNkulunkulu—futhi ukunika inkululeko enkohlakalweni kaSathane. Isinyathelo ngesinyathelo, uNkulunkulu uyamkhipha umuntu ezandleni zikaSathane, aze umuntu akhonze uNkulunkulu ngokuphelele futhi ashiye uSathane. Lokhu ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Konke lokhu kuzwakala njengendaba eyinganekwane; futhi kubonakala kuyindida. Abantu bacabanga ukuthi kunjengendaba eyinganekwane, futhi lokho yingoba abazi nhlobo ukuthi zingakanani izinto ezehlele umuntu kule minyaka eyizinkulungwane eziningi eyedlule, ingasaphathwa eyokwazi ukuthi zingaki izindaba ezenzekile emhlabeni nasemkhathini. Futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, yingoba abakwazi ukuqondisisa izwe elishaqisayo, elifaka ukwesaba kakhulu elikhona ngaleya kwalo mhlaba esiwubonayo, kodwa amehlo abo enyama ayabavimba ukuthi bawubone Kuzwakala kungaqondakali kumuntu, futhi lokho yingoba umuntu akakuqondi ukubaluleka kokusindisa kukaNkulunkulu isintu kanye nokubaluleka komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuphatha, futhi akakuqondi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ufisa isintu sibe njani ekugcineni. Isintu esifana no-Adamu no-Eva, abangakonakaliswa nguSathane? Cha! Ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kwenziwa ukuzuza iqembu labantu abakhonza uNkulunkulu nabamthobelayo Yena. Lesi sintu sonakalisiwe nguSathane, kodwa asisamboni uSathane njengobaba waso; siyabubona ubuso obubi bukaSathane, futhi siyabukhahlela, futhi sifike phambi kwaNkulunkulu ukwemukela isahlulelo nokusola Kwakhe. Uyazi uthi yini embi, nokuthi injani uma uyiqhathanisa nalokho okuyingcwele, futhi uyabona ubukhulu bukaNkulunkulu nobubi bukaSathane. Isintu esinjalo ngeke sisamsebenzela uSathane,

---

noma simkhonze uSathane, noma simenze isithixo uSathane. Yingoba bayiqembu labantu abazuzwe ngempela wuNkulunkulu. Lokhu ukubaluleka kokuphatha isintu kukaNkulunkulu. Ngesikhathi somsebenzi wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu lesi sikhathi, isintu siwumenziwa wenkohlakalo kaSathane, futhi ngaso lesi sikhathi siwumenziwa wensindiso kaNkulunkulu, kanye nento uNkulunkulu noSathane abayilwelayo. Ngesikhathi enza umsebenzi Wakhe, uNkulunkulu kancane kancane uyamkhipha umuntu ezandleni zikaSathane, ngakho umuntu uba seduzane kakhulu noNkulunkulu ...

Kwase kufika iNkathi Yombuso, okuyisigaba somsebenzi esibonakalyo kepha futhi yiso esinzima kakhulu ukuthi umuntu asemukele. Yingoba njengoba umuntu esondela kuNkulunkulu, kungenkathi uswazi lukaNkulunkulu lusondela kumuntu, nangenkathi ubuso bukaNkulunkulu buya ngokuya bubonakala bucacile phambi komuntu. Kulandela ukuhlengwa komuntu, umuntu ubuyela ngokusemthethweni emndenini kaNkulunkulu. Umuntu wacabanga ukuthi manje yisikhathi sokujabula, kepha uzithola ebhekene nokuhlaselwa okuqhamuka ngaphambili ngomfutho okuvela kuNkulunkulu, uhlobo okungekho muntu oke wakubona ukuthi kuyokwenzeka. Kuyavela, ukuthi lokhu ukubhajadiswa abantu baNkulunkulu ekufanele bakujabulele. Ngaphansi kwempatho enjalo, abantu abanako abangakwenza kodwa ukuthi bame bacabange ukuthi, ngiyiwundlu ebelilahlekile iminyaka eminingi, uNkulunkulu akhiphe okukhulu ukulithenga futhi, ngakho kungani uNkulunkulu engiphatha kanje? Yindlela le yokuthi uNkulunkulu angihleke, angidalule? ... Emuva kokuhamba kweminyaka, umuntu useshayekile, usedlule ebunzimeni bokucwengwa nokujeziswa. Nakuba umuntu eselahlekelwe “inkazimulo” kanye “nobumnandi” bezikhathi ezedlule, ngaphandle kokwazi, usefike ekuqondeni izimiso zokuziphatha komuntu, futhi usekwazi ukwazisa iminyaka yokuzinikela kukaNkulunkulu ukuthi asindise isintu. Umuntu uyaqala ukuzonda ukungaphucuki kwakhe. Uqala ukuzonda indlela anobudlova ngayo, nokungezwani kwakhe noNkulunkulu, nezicelo eziphoqayo ezingenangqondo azenzile Kuye. Isikhathi asinakuphlehliswa; izehlo ezedlule ziba izinkumbulo ezinokuzisola zomuntu, kanti amazwi nothando lukaNkulunkulu luba ngamandla amqhubela phambili umuntu empilweni yakhe entsha. Amanxeba omuntu ayaphola usuku nosuku, amandla akhe ayabuya, futhi asukume abheke ebusweni bukaSomandla ... akutholayo nje ukuthi ubelokhu eseduze naye, nokuthi ukumamatheka Kwakhe kanye nobuso Bakhe obuhle buyamthinta kakhulu. Inhliziyo Yakhe isenokukhathazeka ngesintu asidala, futhi izandla Zakhe zisafudumele futhi zinamandla njengoba zazinjalo ekuqaleni. Kungathi-kumuntu ubuyele eNsimini Yase-Edeni, kepha manje umuntu akasalaleli ukuyenga kwenyoka, akasabususi ubuso bakhe kuJehova. Umuntu uyaguqa phambi kukaNkulunkulu, abheke phezulu ebusweni obumamathekayo bukaNkulunkulu, futhi anikele ngomhlatselo wakhe oyigugu kunayo yonke—O! Nkosi Yami, Nkulunkulu Wami!

---

Uthando nozwelo lukaNkulunkulu lugcwele kuyo yonke imininingwane yomsebenzi Wakhe wokuphatha, futhi akunandaba noma abantu bayaqonda izinhloso ezinhle zikaNkulunkulu, ngokungakhathali, usawenza umsebenzi ahlose ukuwufeza. Ngaphandle kokubheka ukuthi abantu baqonda kangakanani ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu, izinzuzo nosizo lomsebenzi owenziwe nguNkulunkulu lungathakaselwa inoma ngubani. Mhlawumbe, namhlanje awukaze uzwe inoma iluphi uthando noma impilo ehlinzekwa nguNkulunkulu, kodwa inqobo uma ungamlahli uNkulunkulu, futhi ungadeli ukuzimisela kwakho ukufuna iqiniso, kuyohlale kukhona usuku lapho ukumamatheka kukaNkulunkulu kuyovezwa kuwena. Ngoba inhloso yomsebenzi wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu ukubuyisa isintu esingaphansi kwamandla kaSathane, ukungasilahli isintu esonakaliswe nguSathane futhi saphikisana noNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umuntu Angasindiswa Kuphela Ekuphatheni KukaNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 217)**

Bonke abantu badinga ukuqonda inhloso yomsebenzi Wami emhlabeni, okungukuthi, injongo yokugcina yomsebenzi Wami kanye nezinga ekumele ngifinyelele kulo kulo msebenzi ngaphambi kokuba ungaqedwa. Uma, emva kokuhamba nami kuze kube kulolu suku, abantu bengaqondi ukuthi umsebenzi Wami umayelana nani, lokho akusho ukuthi bekuyize ukuhamba Nami? Abantu abahamba Nami kumele bayazi intando Yami. Sengisebenze emhlabeni izinkulungwane zeminyaka, futhi kuze kube namuhla ngisenza umsebenzi wami ngale ndlela. Yize kukhona izinto ezininginingi ezitholakala emsebenzini Wami, inhloso yawo ilokhu ingaguqukile. Njengoba nje, ukwenza isibonelo, noma ngigcwele ukwehlulela nokusola okubhekiswe kumuntu, engikwenzayo kusengenxa yesizathu sokumsindisa, nangenhloso yokusabalalisa kangcono ivangeli Lami, nokwandisa umsebenzi Wami phakathi kwabo bonke abeZizwe ngemuva kokuthi umuntu enziwe waphelela. Ngakho-ke namuhla, esikhathini lapho abantu abaningi bedumele kakhulu emathembeni abo, ngisaqhubeka nomsebenzi Wami, ngiqhuba umsebenzi ekumele ngiwenze ukwehlulela nokusola umuntu. Phezu kokuthi umuntu ukhathele yinto engiyishoyo nangaphandle kokuthi akanasifiso sokukhathalela umsebenzi Wami, ngisaqhubeka nokwenza umsebenzi Wami ngoba inhloso yomsebenzi Wami ayikaguquki futhi nohlelo Lwami lwasekuqaleni alusoze lwabhidlika. Umsebenzi wokwahlulela Kwami ukwenza umuntu angilalele kangcono, nomsebenzi wokusola Kwami ukuvumela umuntu ukuba aguquke ngokunomthelela ongcono. Nakuba engikwenzayo kungenxa yokuphatha Kwami, angikaze ngenze noma yini engeyona inzuzo kumuntu. Lokhu kungoba ngifuna ukwenza zonke izizwe ngaphandle kuka-Israyeli zilalele njengama-Israyeli futhi ngizenze abantu bangempela, ukuze ngibe nendawo emazweni angaphandle kuka-Israyeli. Lokhu ukuphatha Kwami; kungumsebenzi

---

engiwufezayo emazweni abeZizwe. Namanje, abantu abaningi abakakuqondi ukuphatha kwami ngoba abanandaba nalezi zinto, esikhundleni salokho bakhathalele kuphela ikusasa labo kanye nalapho beya khona. Noma ngingathini, abantu abanandaba nomsebenzi engiwezayo, banaka kuphela isiphetho zabo esikhathini esizayo. Uma izinto ziqhubeka ngale ndlela, umsebenzi Wami ungakhula kanjani? Ivangeli Lami lingasabalaliswa kanjani emhlabeni wonke? Kumele nazi ukuthi lapho umsebenzi Wami wanda, ngizonihlakaza, futhi Ngizonishaya njengoba nje uJehova ashaya izizwe zakwa-Israyeli. Konke lokhu kuzokwenziwa ukuze ivangeli Lami lisabalale emhlabeni wonke, nokusabalalisa umsebenzi Wami kubantu beZizwe, ukuze igama Lami lidunyiswe ngabadala nezingane ngokufanayo, negama Lami elingcwele liphakanyiswe emilonyeni yabantu bakuzo zonke izinhlanga nezizwe. Kungenxa yokuthi kulesi sikhathi sokugcina, igama Lami liphakanyiswe phakathi kwabantu beZizwe, ukuba izenzo Zami zibonwe abeZizwe futhi bangibize ngoSomandla ngenxa yezenzo zami, bese amazwi Ami enzeke ngokushesha. Ngizokwenza bonke abantu bazi ukuthi angisiyena uNkulunkulu wama-Israyeli kuphela, kodwa futhi uNkulunkulu wabo bonke abantu beZizwe, ngisho nezizwe engiziqalekisile. Ngizokwenza bonke abantu babone ukuthi nginguNkulunkulu wayo yonke indalo. Lona ngumsebenzi Wami omkhulu kakhulu, inhloso yohlelo lomsebenzi Wami ezinsukwini zokugcina, futhi yiwona kuphela umsebenzi okumele ufezwe ngezinsuku zokugcina.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi Wokusabalalisa IVangeli Umsebenzi Futhi Wokuhlenga Umuntu” encwadini ethi  
Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 218)**

Umsebenzi ebengiwaphethe izinkulungwane zeminyaka wembulwe ngokuphelele kumuntu ezinsukwini zokugcina nje kuphela. Kumanje kuphela lapho ngembule yonke imfihlakalo yokuphatha Kwami. Umuntu uyayazi inhloso yomsebenzi Wami futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, usethole ukuqonda ngazo zonke izimfihlakalo Zami. Futhi umuntu ngimtshelile yonke into ngesiphetho akhathazeke ngaso. Sengimvezelile umuntu izimfihlo ebezisithakele ngaphezu kwezi-5,900 zeminyaka. Ngubani uJehova? Ngubani uMesiya? Ngubani uJesu? Kumele nibazi bonke laba. Umsebenzi Wami uzungeza kula magama. Nikuqondile lokho? Kufanele limenyezelwe kanjani igama Lami elingcwele? Kufanele lisatshalaliwe kanjani igama Lami kunoma isiphi isizwe esezingimemezile ngelinye lamagama Ami? Umsebenzi Wami ususendleleni yokwanda, futhi ngizosabalalisa ukugcwala kwawo kuzo zonke izizwe. Njengoba umsebenzi Wami wenziwe kini, ngizonishaya njengoba uJehova ashaya abelusi bendlu kaDavide kwa-Israyeli, nginenze nisabalale kuzo zonke izizwe. Ngoba ezinsukwini zokugcina, ngizobhubhisa zonke izizwe futhi ngenze abantu bazo basabalaliswe kabusha. Mhla sengibuya futhi, izizwe zizobe sezahluhanisekile ngemingcele ebekwe ngamalangabi Ami avuthayo.

---

Ngaleso sikhathi ngiyoziveza kabusha kumuntu njengelanga elingqongqisayo, ngizibonakalise kubona obala ngomfanekiso woNgcwele abangakaze bawubone, ehamba phakathi kwezizwe eziningi, njengoba Mina, Jehova, ngahamba phakathi kwezizwe zamaJuda. Kusukela lapho kuya phambili, ngizobahola abantu ezimpilweni zabo emhlabeni. Bazoyibona nakanjani inkazimulo Yami baphinde babone insika yefu emoyeni ukubahola ezimpilweni zabo, ngoba ngizovela ezindaweni ezingcwele. Umuntu uzolubona usuku Lwami lokulunga nokubonakaliswa Kwami okukhazimulayo. Lokho kuzokwenzeka mhlazane ngibusa kuwo wonke umhlaba ngiphinde ngilethe amadodana Ami amaningi enkazimulweni. Bonke bazokhothama kuyo yonke indawo emhlabeni, kuthi nethabanekele Lami lizomiswa liqine phakathi kwesintu, phezu kwedwala lomsebenzi engiwenzayo namhlanje. Abantu futhi bazongikhonza ethempelini. I-altare, eligcwele ukungcola, izinto ezizondekayo, ngizolidiliza libe zicucu bese ngilakha kabusha. Amawundlu azelwe namathole ayonqwatshele phezu kwe-altare elingcwele. Ngizobhidliza ithempeli lanamuhla bese ngakha elisha. Ithempeli elimile manje, eligcwele abantu abayisinengiso, lizobhidlika, futhi lelo engizolakha lizogcwala izinceku ezithembekile Kimi. Zizophinda futhi zime zingikhonze ngenxa yenkazimulo yethempeli Lami. Nakanjani nizolubona usuku engiyothola ngalo inkazimulo enkulu, nani nakanjani niyolubona usuku lapho ngibhidliza khona ithempeli ngiphinde ngakhe elisha. Futhi niyolubona nakanjani usuku lokuza kwethabanekele Lami emhlabeni wabantu. Lapho ngibhidliza ithempeli, kanjalo ngiyoletha ithabanekele Lami emhlabeni wabantu, lapho nje bebona ukwehla Kwami. Ngemuva kokuchitha zonke izizwe, ngiyophinda ngizihlanganise ndawonye kabusha, kusuka lapho ngakhe ithempeli Lami futhi ngimise i-altare Lami, ukuze bonke balethe imihlatshelo Kimi, bangikhonze ethempelini Lami, baphinde bazinikele ngokuthembeka emsebenzini Wami kubantu beZizwe. bayoba njengama-Israyeli anamuhla, begqoke ingubo yompristi nomqhele, nenkazimulo Yami, Mina Jehova, iphakathi kwabo nobukhosi Bami buphezu kwabo futhi buhlezi nabo. Umsebenzi Wami kwabeZizwe nawo uzokwenziwa ngendlela efanayo. Njengoba umsebenzi Wami wawunjalo kwa-Israyeli, nakubantu beZizwe uyoba njalo ngoba ngizokwandisa umsebenzi Wami kwa-Israyeli ngiphinde ngiwusabalalisele kwabeZizwe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi Wokusabalalisa IVangeli Umsebenzi Futhi Wokuhlenga Umuntu” encwadini ethi  
Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 219)**

Manje sekuyisikhathi lapho umoya Wami wenza izinto ezinkulu, futhi yisikhathi lapho ngisebenza phakathi kwabeZizwe. Ikakhulu, sekuyisikhathi lapho ngihlela yonke indalo ngibeka omunye ngamunye esigabeni esifanele ukuze umsebenzi Wami uqhubeke ngokushesha nangempumelelo enkulu. Ngakho-ke, engikucela kuwe kusengukuba uzinikele ubuwena bonke



---

kuwo wonke umsebenzi Wami; ukwedlula lokho, kumele ukwazi ukuhlukanisa futhi uqiniseke ngemisebenzi yonke engiyenze kuwe, uphinde ufake wonke amandla wakho emsebenzini Wami ukuze ube nempumelelo enkulu. Yiko lokhu okumele ukuqonde. Gwemani ukuxabana nodwa, bhekani izindlela zezisombululo, okanye ukubheka ukubheka indlela yokuphindela emuva noma ukufuna ukuthokomala kwenyama, okuyinto ezobambezela umsebenzi Wami futhi yone ikusasa lakho eliqhakazile. Ukuwenza kanjalo ngale kokukukunikeza ukuvikeleka kuzokulethela imbubhiso. Ngeke lokhu kube ubuphukuphuku bakho? Lokhu okuthokozela ngomhobholo namuhla yikho kanye lokhu okona ikusasa lakho, kanti ubuhlungu ophila ngaphansi kwabo namhlanje ibona kanye lobu obukuvikelayo. Kufanele uzibone ngokucacile lezi zinto, ukuze ugweme izilingo ozocindizeleka ukuba uphunyuke kuzo nokuba ugweme ukwedukela enkungwini esindayo nokungakwazi ukuthola ilanga. Uma le nkungu esindayo icwengeka, uyoizithola usekwahlulelweni kosuku olukhulu. Ngaleso sikhathi, usuku Lwami luyobe selufikile kumuntu. Uyokubalekela kanjani ukwahlulela Kwami? Uyokwazi kanjani ukumelana nokushisa okungqongqisayo kwelanga? Uma nginikezela umuntu inala Yami akayilondolozisi esifubeni sakhe, kodwa kunalokho uyilahla kude ezindaweni okungekho muntu oyoyibona khona. Lapho usuku Lwami lwehlela kumuntu, ngeke esakwazi ukuthola inala Yami noma athole amazwi ababayo eqiniso engalikhuluma kuye kudala. Uyokhala alile, ngoba ulahlekelwe ukugqama kokukhanya wayesewela ebumnyameni. Lokhu enikubona namuhla kuyinkemba nje ebukhali yomlomo Wami. Anikayiboni induku esesandleni Sami noma ilangabi engishisa ngalo umuntu, futhi yingakho nisaqhosha niphinde ningazithibi ebusweni Bami. Yingakho nisalwa Nami endlini Yami, niphikisa ngolimi lomuntu lokhu engikukhulume ngomlomo Wami. Umuntu akangesabi, futhi nakuba eqhubeka nokuba nobutha nami kuze kube namhlanje, ulokhu engenakho nhlobo ukwesaba. Ninolimi namazinyo alabo abangalungile emilonyeni yenu. Amazwi nezenzo zenu afana nawenyoka eyayengela u-Eva ekoneni. Nifuna komunye nomunye iso ngeso nezinyo ngezinyo futhi nilwa ebukhoneni Bami ukuzihlwethela izikhundla, udumo nenzuzo, kodwa anazi ukuthi ngiyawabuka ngasese amazwi nezenzo zenu. Ngaphambi kokuba nifike ebusweni Bami, senginazi ekujuleni kwezinhliziyi zenu. Umuntu uhlale efisa ukuphunyuka ekubambeni kwesandla Sami, agweme ukubuka kwamehlo Ami, kodwa angikaze ngiwagweme amazwi noma izenzo zakhe. Kunalokho, ngiyavuma ngenhloso ukuba zifinyelele emehlweni Ami ukuze ngisole ukungalungi ngiphinde ngahlulele ukuhlubuka kwakhe. Kanjalo, amazwi nezenzo zomuntu ezifihliwe zihlala zibekwe phambi kwesihlalo sokwahlulela, futhi ukwahlulela Kwami akukaze kusuke kumuntu, ngoba ukuhlubuka kwakhe kukhulu kakhulu. Umsebenzi Wami ukushisa ngiphinde ngihlambulule wonke amazwi nezenzo zomuntu ezashiwo futhi zenziwa ebukhoneni boMoya Wami. Ngale ndlela,<sup>[a]</sup> uma sengishiya umhlaba, abantu basayoqhubeka nokwethembeka Kimi, futhi basayongikhonza njengoba izinceku Zami

---

ezingcwele zenza umsebenzi Wami, zivumela umsebenzi Wami emhlabeni ukuba uqhubeke kuze kufike usuku lapho usuqediwe khona.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi Wokusabalalisa IVangeli Umsebenzi Futhi Wokuhlenga Umuntu” encwadini ethi  
Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

Imibhalo yaphansi:

a. umbhalo wokuqala awunawo amagama athi “Ngale ndlela.”

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 220)**

Nibonile yini ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uzofezani kuleli qembu labantu? UNkulunkulu uthe, ngisho eMbusweni Weminyaka Eyinkulungwane abantu kusazodingeka ukuthi baqhubeke balandele amazwi Akhe, futhi kusasa la mazwi kaNkulunkulu azoqondisa ukuphila kwabantu ezweni elihle laseKhanani. Lapho uMose esehlane, uNkulunkulu wamfundisa futhi wakhuluma naye ngokuqondile. UNkulunkulu wathumela ukudla esezulwini, amanzi nemana ukuze abantu bayijabulele, futhi kusenjalo nanamuhla: uNkulunkulu ngokwakhe uthumele izinto ezidliwayo neziphuzwayo ukuze abantu bazijabulele, futhi Yena ngokwakhe ulethe iziqalekiso ukuze asole abantu. Ngakho zonke izinyathelo zomsebenzi Wakhe zenziwa uNkulunkulu mathupha. Namuhla, abantu balambele iqiniso, bazama ukubona izimpawu nezimangalis, futhi kunokwenzeka ukuthi bonke abantu abanjalo bashiywe, ngoba umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uya uba ngokoqobo kakhulu. Akekho owaziyo ukuthi uNkulunkulu wehlile esuka ezulwini, abakaqapheli ukuthi uNkulunkulu uthumele ukudla nezinto ezivela ezulwini—kuyilapho uNkulunkulu ekhona ngempela, nezimo ezijabulisayo zoMbuso Weminyaka Eyinkulungwane abantu abazicabangayo kuyizinto ezivela ngqo emazwini kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kuyiqiniso, futhi lokhu kuwukuphela ukubusa noNkulunkulu emhlabeni. Ukubusa noNkulunkulu emhlabeni kuqondise enyameni. Lokhu okungeyona inyama akukho emhlabeni, ngakho bonke labo abalwela ukuya ezulwini lesithathu balwela into engekho. Ngelinye ilanga, lapho umhlaba wonke usubuyela kuNkulunkulu, umongo womsebenzi Wakhe ezulwini nasemhlabeni wonke uyolandela amazwi kaNkulunkulu; kwenye indawo, abanye abantu bayoshaya izingcingo, abanye bayogibela izindiza, abanye bayogibela izikebhe bawele ulwandle, abanye bayosebenzisa ama-laser ukuze bathole amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Bonke abantu bayokhonza futhi bayolangazelela, bonke bayosondela kuNkulunkulu, futhi bahlanganyele kuNkulunkulu, futhi bonke bayokhonza uNkulunkulu—futhi konke lokhu kuyobe kuyizenzo zikaNkulunkulu. Khumbula lokhu! Ayikho into uNkulunkulu asazoyiqala kabusha kwenye indawo. UNkulunkulu uyofeza leli qiniso: Uyokwenza ukuthi bonke abantu emhlabeni wonke beze phambi Kwakhe, futhi bakhonze uNkulunkulu emhlabeni, futhi omunye umsebenzi Wakhe kwezinye izindawo uyophela, futhi abantu bayophoqeleka ukuba bafune indlela yeqiniso. Kuyoba njengakuJosefa: Bonke babeya

---

kuye ukuze bathole ukudla, futhi bamkothamele, ngoba wayenezinto ezidliwayo. Ukuze bagweme indlala abantu bazophoqelesa ukuba bafune indlela yeqiniso. Wonke umphakathi wamakholwa uzokwehllelwa yindlala enzima, futhi uNkulunkulu wanamuhla kuphela ongumthombo wamanzi okuphila, umthombo ogeleza njalo owenzelwe ukuba abantu bajabule, futhi abantu bazoza bancike Kuye. Leso kuyoba yisikhathi sokwambulwa kwezenzo zikaNkulunkulu, futhi uNkulunkulu uyakhazinyuliswa; bonke abantu emhlabeni wonke bazokhonza “umuntu” onganakekile. Ingabe lolu ngeke kube usuku lwenkazimulo kaNkulunkulu? Ngelinye ilanga, abafundisi abadala bazothumela amathelegramu befuna amanzi omthombo wokuphila. Bazobe bekhulile, kodwa nabo bazoza bakhonze lo muntu, lowo ababemdelela. Emilonyeni yabo bazoqaphela futhi ezinhliziyweni zabo bazothemba—ingabe lolu akulona uphawu noma isimanga? Lapho wonke umbuso ujabulela inkazimulo kaNkulunkulu, futhi noma ubani oza kinina futhi amukele izindaba ezinhle zikaNkulunkulu uzobusiswa Nguye, futhi la mazwe nalaba bantu bazobusiswa futhi banakekelwe uNkulunkulu. Umyalelo wangelinye ilanga uyoba nje: Labo abathole amazwi evela emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu bazoba nendawo yokuhamba emhlabeni, futhi noma bangosomabhizinisi noma ososayensi, noma othisha, noma abezimboni, labo abangenawo amazwi kaNkulunkulu kuzoba nzima ngisho ukuthatha isinyathelo esisodwa, futhi bazophoqelesa ukuba bafune indlela yeqiniso. Yilokho okushiwoyo uma kuthiwa, “Ngeqiniso uzohamba emhlabeni wonke; ngaphandle kweqiniso, ngeke uye ndawo.” Amaqiniso awukuthi: UNkulunkulu uzosebenzisa Indlela (okusho ukuthi wonke amazwi Akhe) ukuze aqondise wonke umhlaba futhi abuse futhi anqobe isintu. Abantu bahlale bethemba ukujika okukhulu emisebenzini kaNkulunkulu. Ukucacisa, uNkulunkulu uqondisa abantu ngezwi, futhi kumele wenze lokho akushoyo kungakhathaleki ukuthi uyafisa ukwenza lokho noma cha; leli yiqiniso elingenakuphikwa, futhi kumele lilalelwe yibo bonke, nalo futhi laziwe yibo bonke.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umbuso Weminyaka Eyinkulungwane Usufikile” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 221)**

Amazwi kaNkulunkulu azosabalalela emakhaya angenakubalwa, azokwaziwa yibo bonke, futhi kungaleso sikhathi kuphela lapho amazwi Akhe ezosabalala emhlabeni wonke. Okungukuthi, uma umsebenzi Wakhe kumele usabalale kuwo wonke umhlaba, amazwi Akhe kumele asatshalaliswe. Osukwini lwenkazimulo kaNkulunkulu, amazwi Akhe azobonisa amandla negunya lawo. Onke amazwi Akhe kusukela ngesikhathi esingakhumbuleki kuze kube namuhla azofezeka futhi azogcwaliseka. Ngale ndlela, inkazimulo izoya kuNkulunkulu emhlabeni—okusho ukuthi, amazwi Akhe azobusa emhlabeni. Bonke ababi bazosolwa amazwi asemlonyeni kaNkulunkulu, bonke abalungile bazobusiswa amazwi omlomo Wakhe, futhi bonke bazokwakhiwa futhi bapheleliswe amazwi omlomo Wakhe. Angeke abonise noma yiziphi

---

izimpawu noma izimangaliso; konke kuzofezwa amazwi Akhe, futhi amazwi Akhe azokhiqiza amaqiniso. Wonke umuntu emhlabeni uzohalalisela amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kungakhathaleki ukuthi badala noma bayizingane, owesilisa, owesifazane, omdala, omncane, bonke abantu bazozithoba ngaphansi kwamazwi kaNkulunkulu. Amazwi kaNkulunkulu abonakala esenyameni, evumela abantu ukuba bawabone emhlabeni, ecacile futhi ephila. UNkulunkulu uze emhlabeni ikakhulukazi ukuze afeze iqiniso lokuthi “uLizwi uba yinyama,” okusho ukuthi, uze ukuze amazwi Akhe azonikezwa esenyameni (hhayi njengasesikhathini sikaMose eTestamenteni Elidala, lapho uNkulunkulu ayekhuluma ngokuqondile esesibhakabhakeni). Ngemva kwalokho ngalinye lamazwi Akhe lizogcwaliseka phakathi neNkathi Yombuso Weminyaka Eyinkulungwane, azoba amaqiniso asobala emehlweni abantu, futhi abantu bazowabona ngamehlo abo ngaphandle kokungabaza. Lena yincazelo yangempela yokuba sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu. Okungukuthi, umsebenzi kaMoya ufezwa ngenyama, nangamazwi. Lena incazelo enembayo yokuthi “uLizwi waba yinyama” nethi “Ukubonakala kukaLizwi enyameni.” UNkulunkulu kuphela ongakhuluma intando kaMoya, futhi uNkulunkulu osenyameni kuphela ongakhulumela uMoya; amazwi kaNkulunkulu enziwe acaca ekubeni sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu, futhi wonke umuntu uqondiswa yiwo. Akekho okhululiwe, bonke bakhona ngaphakathi kwalo mngcele. Yingala mazwi kuphela lapho abantu bengakwazi khona; labo abangazuzi ngale ndlela bayaziphuphela nje uma becabanga ukuthi bangathola amazwi avela ezulwini. Lelo gunya libonakaliswe uNkulunkulu ekuguqulweni abe yinyama: ukwenza ukuba bonke bakholwe. Ngisho kuthiwa ompetha abaqeqeshiwe noma abefundisi bezinkolo angeke bakwazi ukukhuluma la mazwi. Kumele bazithobe kuwo, futhi akekho ongakwazi ukuqalisa kabusha. UNkulunkulu uzosebenzisa amazwi ukuze anqobe umhlaba wonke. Uzokwenza lokhu hhayi ngokuguqulelwa enyameni, kodwa ngokusebenzisa amazwi avela umlonyeni kaNkulunkulu obe yinyama ukuze anqobe bonke abantu emhlabeni wonke; yilokhu kuphela okunguLizwi eba yinyama, futhi yilokhu kuphela ukubonakala kukaLizwi enyameni. Mhlawumbe, kubantu, kubonakala sengathi uNkulunkulu akakenzi msebenzi ongako—kodwa uNkulunkulu kufanele akhlume nje amazwi Akhe kubantu ukuze bakholwe ngokuphelele, futhi kubo ukuze bathuthumele. Ngaphandle kwamaqiniso abantu bayamemeza futhi bakhamuluke; ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, bayathula. UNkulunkulu nakanjani uzolifeza leli qiniso, ngoba kuyicebo Lakhe lesikhathi eside: ukufeza ukufika kukaLizwi emhlabeni. Eqinisweni, asikho isidingo sokuba ngichaze—ukufika koMbuso Weminyaka Eyinkulungwane emhlabeni kuwukufika kwamazwi kaNkulunkulu emhlabeni. Ukwehla kweJerusalema elisha livela ezulwini kuwukufika kwamazwi kaNkulunkulu ukuba aphile phakathi kwabantu, ukuze aphelekezele konke okwenziwa umuntu. Leli wuhlelo oluhlelwe uNkulunkulu: amazwi Akhe azovela emhlabeni iminyaka eyinkulungwane, futhi azobonisa zonke izenzo Zakhe, futhi aqedele wonke umsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni, emva kwakho okuyophela lesi sigaba sesintu.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 222)**

Lapho iSinimi itholakakala emhlabeni—lapho umbuso utholakala—ngeke kusaba khona impi emhlabeni, ngeke iphinde ibe khona indlala, izifo eziwumshayabhuqe, kanye nokuzamazama komhlaba, abantu bazoyeka ukwakha izikhali, konke kuzophila ngokuthula nangozinz, futhi kuzokuba nokuphilisana kahle phakathi kwabantu naphakathi kwamazwe. Kodwa okukhona manje akunakuqhathaniswa nalokhu. Konke okuphansi kwezulu kusesiphithiphithini, ukuketulwa kwemibuso kuqala ukwenzeka kancane kancane ezweni ngalinye. Njengoba uNkulunkulu ekhuluma izwi Lakhe abantu bayaguquka kancane kancane, futhi, ngaphakathi, onke amazwe kancane kancane ehlukana phakathi. Isisekelo esizinzile seBhabhiloni siqala ukuzamazama, njengenqaba eyakhiwe esihlabathini, futhi, njengoba intando kaNkulunkulu igudluka, kuzokwenzeka izinguquko ezinkulu emhlabeni kungabonakali, futhi zonke izinhlobo zezimpawu zizobonakala noma nini, ukubonisa abantu ukuthi usuku lokugcina lomhlaba selufikile! Lolu uhlelo lukaNkulunkulu, lezi yizinyathelo asebenza ngazo, futhi izwe ngalinye ngokuqinisekile lizohleshulwa libe yizicucu, iSodoma elidala lizoshabalaliswa okwesibili, futhi ngalokho uNkulunkulu uthi “Umhlaba uyawa! IBhabhiloni alikwazi kwenza lutho!” Akekho omunye ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu uqobo okwazi ukukuqonda ngokugcwele lokhu; kukhona, vele, umkhawulo ekwazini kwabantu. Ngokwesibonelo, izinduna zomnyango wezindaba zangaphakathi kungenzeka zazi ukuthi izimo ezikhona manje azizinzile futhi kunesiphithiphithi, kodwa azikwazi ukubhekana nazo. Zingamane kuphela zilandele umsinga, zinethemba ezinhliziyweni zazo lokuthi ngolunye usuku kuzolunga, zilangazelele ukufika kwalolo suku lapho ilanga lizophinde liphume khona empumalanga likhanyise ezweni bese kuguquka lesi simo sezinto esibi. Kuncane abakwaziyo, nokho, ngokuthi lapho ilanga liyophuma khona okwesibili, ukuphuma kwalo akuqondile ukubuyisela uhlelo oludala—kuwukuvuka kabusha, uguquko oluphelele. Lunjalo-ke uhlelo lukaNkulunkulu lwendawo yonke. Uzolettha umhlaba omusha, kodwa okukhulu kunakho konke, uzoqala ngokuvuselela umuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Izahluko 22 no-23” sengxenye ethi Izihumusho Zezimfihlakalo Zamazwi KaNkulunkulu Eziya  
Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 223)**

Emhlabeni, ukuzamazama komhlaba kuwukuqala kwenhlekelele. Okokuqala, ngenza umhlaba, okusho izwe, uguquke. Lokho kulandelwa yizinhlopho nendlala. Lolu uhlelo Lwami, lezi yizinyathelo Zami, futhi ngiyogququzela yonke into ukuba ingisebenzele, iqede uhlelo Lwami lokuphatha. Ngalokhu wonke umhlaba uyobhujiswa, nangaphandle kokungenela Kwami ngokuqondile. Lapho ngiba yinyama okokuqala futhi ngibethelwa esiphambanweni, umhlaba

---

wamazama kakhulu; kuyoba ngokufanayo ekugcineni. Ukuzamazama komhlaba kuyiqala ngesikhathi kanye lapho ngingena endaweni yokomoya ngisuka enyameni. Ngakho ngithi, amadodana angamazibulo ngeke neze ehlelwe yinhlekelele. Abantu abangewona amadodana angamazibulo bayosala enhlekeleleni futhi bahlupheke. Ngakho, ngokwesintu, wonke umuntu uzimisele ukuba yindodana eyizibulo. Ekubikezeleni kwabantu akukhona ngenxa yokuthokozela izibusiso, kodwa ngokokuphunyuka ekwehlelweni yinhlekelele. Leli yicebo likadrako omkhulu obomvu. Kodwa ngeke ngimdedele. Ngiyomenza ehlelwe ukujezisa Kwami okunzima futhi bese esukuma engenzela umsebenzi (lokhu kubhekise ekupheleliseni amadodana nabantu Bami), kumenze njalo aluthwe ngamacebo akheo, amukele kuze kube phakade ukujezisa Kwami futhi amukele kuze kube phakade ukushiswa Yimi. Lokhu kuwumqondo wangempela wokwenza abenzi bomsebenzi bangidumise (ukubasebenzisa ukwambula amandla Ami amakhulu). Ngeke ngivumele udrako omkhulu obomvu anyonyobe angene embusweni wami, futhi ngeke nginikeze udrako omkhulu obomvu ilungelo lokungidumisa! (Ngoba akafanele, akaze afanele!) Ngiyomenza kuphela angenzele umsebenzi kuze kube phakade! Ngiyomenza kuphela awe phambi kwami. (Labo ababhujisiwe bangcono kunalabo abasekufeni okuphakade. Ukubhubha kuyisijeziso esinzima sesikhashana kuphela, kodwa labo abasekufeni kwaphakade bayokwehlelwa ukujeza kanzima kuze kube phakade, ngakho ngisebenzisa ukuwa. Ngoba laba bantu bangena ngokunyanya ekhaya Lami futhi bathokozele okuningi komusa Wami futhi banolwazi oluthile Ngami, ngisebenzisa izijeziso ezinzima. Mayelana nalabo abangaphandle kwendlu Yami, ungasho uthi abangazi lutho ngeke bahlupheke.) Emibonweni yabantu, bacabanga ukuthi ukubhujiswa kubi ngokwengeziwe kunokufa okuphakade, kodwa empeleni, labo abasekufeni okuphakade kufanele bajeziswe kanzima kuze kube phakade, futhi labo ababhubhayo bayophindela ekungabini yilutho kuze kube phakade.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 108” sengxenye ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 224)**

Lapho ukufika kombuso kuzwakala kakhulu—okuylapho futhi kuqala ukuduma kwamazulu ayisikhombisa—lo msindo uzamazamisa izulu nomhlaba, unyakazise indawo ephezulu futhi uthuthumelise izintambo zezinhliziyi zabantu. Ihubo lombuso liyakhuphuka esizweni sikadrako omkhulu obomvu, kufakazela ukuthi sengibhubhise isizwe sikadrako omkhulu obomvu ngabe sengimisa umbuso Wami. Okubaluleke nakakhulu, umbuso Wami uyamiswa emhlabeni. Ngalo mzuzu, ngiqala ukuthumela izingelosi Zami kuzo zonke izizwe zomhlaba ukuze zeluse amadodana Ami, abantu Bami; lokhu kubuye kusho ukuhlangabezana nezidingo zesinyathelo esilandelayo somsebenzi Wami. Kodwa ngiziyela mathupha endaweni lapho udrako omkhulu

---

obomvu ezisonge khona, ukuze ngilwe naye. Futhi lapho bonke abantu sebengazi enyameni, futhi sebekwazi ukubona imisebenzi Yami enyameni, kuyobe sekuthi indawo yokuhlala kadrako omkhulu obomvu iphenduke umlotha futhi ishabalale kungabikho umuntu oyaziyo. Njengabantu bombuso Wami, njengoba nimenyanya ngaphakathi udrako omkhulu obomvu, kumele nijabulise inhliziyo Yami ngezenzo zenu, ngaleyo ndlela nimthele ngehlazo udrako. Ingabe ngempela ninomuzwa wokuthi udrako omkhulu obomvu unenzondo? Ingabe ngempela ninomuzwa wokuthi uyisitha seNkosi yombuso? Ingabe ngempela ninalo ukholo lokuthi ningakwazi ukunikeza ubufakazi obuhle kakhulu Kimina? Ingabe ngempela ninalo ukholo lokunqoba udrako omkhulu obomvu? Yilokhu engikucela kini. Engikudinga kini nje ukuba nihambe nize nifike kulesi sinyathelo; ningakwazi ukukwenza lokhu? Ingabe ninalo ukholo lokuthi ningakufinyelela kulokhu? Yini umuntu akwaziyo ukuyenza? Akungono ukuthi ngizenzele Mina mathupha? Kungani ngithi ngehlela endaweni lapho kutholene phezu impi? Engikufunayo ukholo lwenu, hhayi izenzo zenu. Abantu abakwazi ukwamukela amazwi Ami ngendlela eqondile, kodwa balunguza nje beseceleni. Ingabe ufinyelele emgomeni ngale ndlela? Ukwazile ukungazi ngale ndlela? Uma ngikhuluma iqiniso, kubantu abaphila emhlabeni, akekho noyedwa okwaziyo ukungibuka ngqo ebusweni, akekho noyedwa okwaziyo ukuthola umqondo ohlanzekile nongonakalisiwe wamazwi Ami. Ngakho ngiqale phezu komhlaba umsebenzi ongakaze ubonwe ngaphambili, ukuze ngifinyelele emgomeni Wami futhi ngakhe isithombe Sami seqiniso ezinhliziyweni zabantu, futhi ngale ndlela ngiqede inkathi lapho imicabango inamandla kubantu.

Namuhla, angehleli nje kuphela esizweni sikadrako omkhulu obomvu, ngiphinde ngiphendulele ubuso Bami ezulwini nomhlaba wonke, ukuze izulu nomhlaba kuthuthumele. Ingabe ikhona indawo engakutholi ukwahlulela Kwami? Ingabe ikhona indawo engenazo izishayo engizehlisele phansi? Yonke indawo engiya kuyo ngisakaze izimbewu zenhlekelele yalo lonke uhlobo. Lena ngenye yezindlela engisebenza ngazo, futhi ngokungangabazeki iyisenzo sokusindiswa komuntu, futhi engibanikeza khona kusewuhlobo oluthile lothando. Ngifisa ukwenza abantu abaningi kakhulu ukuba bangazi, bakwazi ukungibona, futhi ngaleyo ndlela bakwazi ukuhlonipha uNkulunkulu abangakaze bambone iminyaka eminingi, kodwa ongokoqobo namuhla. Kungani ngadala umhlaba? Kungani, lapho abantu bonakala, ngingazange ngibabhubhise ngokuphelele? Kungani isintu sonke siphila ngaphansi kwezishayo? Kungani Mina ngokwami ngilethe izishayo enyameni? Lapho ngenza umsebenzi Wami, abantu bonke bayakwazi ukunambitheka, hhayi okubabayo kuphela kodwa nokumnandi futhi. Ubani kubantu emhlabeni ongaphili ngomusa Wami? Ukuba abantu angibanikezanga izibusiso ezibonakalayo, ngubani obengakwazi ukujabulela ukwanela emhlabeni? Ngokuqinisekile, ukunivumela ukuba nithole indawo phakathi kwabantu Bami akusona kuphela isibusiso enisitholile, akunjalo? Ake sithi beningebona abantu Bami kodwa ningabenzi bomsebenzi, beningeke niphile esibusisweni

---

Sami? Akekho noyedwa kini okwaziyo ukuqonda umsuka wamazwi Ami. Abantu—abangawazisi neze amagama engibanikeze wona, iningi labo, ngenxa yegama elithi “abenzi bomsebenzi,” linenzondo ezinhliziyweni zabo, futhi abanengi kakhulu, ngenxa yegama elithi “abantu Bami,” bayangithanda ezinhliziyweni zabo. Akekho okufanele azame ukungilutha; amehlo Ami abona konke! Ubani phakathi kwenu owamukela ngothando, ubani phakathi kwenu olalela ngokuphelele? Uma ukufika kombuso bekungabanga nomsindo omkhulu, ingabe ngempela beniyokwazi ukulalela kuze kube sekupheleni? Lokho umuntu angase akwenze, akucabange, ukuthi uzohamba kangakanani—konke lokhu ngakumisa kusukela kudala.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 10” sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 225)**

Phezu kweqiniso lokuthi ukwakhiwa kombuso sekuqalile ngokusemthethweni, isibingelelo sombuso asikezwakali ngokusemthethweni—manje siseyisibikezelo salokho okuzayo. Lapho bonke abantu sebephelelisiwe nazo zonke izizwe zomhlaba seziwumbuso kaKristu, kuyobe sekuyisikhathi-ke sokuduma kwamazulu ayisikhombisa. Usuku lwanamuhla luyigxathu eliya phambili endleleni eya kuleso sigaba, ukuhlasela sekudedelwe esikhathini esizayo. Lolu wuhlelo lukaNkulunkulu—esikhathini esiseduze luyofezeka. Kodwa, uNkulunkulu usekufezile konke akusho. Kanjalo, kusobala ukuthi izizwe zomhlaba ziyizinqaba nje ezisehlabathini eziqhaqhazelayo ngenkathi kusondela umsinga ophakeme. Usuku lokugcina luyasondela nodrako omkhulu obomvu uyoketuka awe ngaphansi kwezwi likaNkulunkulu. Ukuqinisekisa ukuthi uhlelo lukaNkulunkulu lwenzeka ngempumelelo, izingelosi zezulu sezehele emhlabeni, zenza konke ezingakwenza ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu ngokwakhe osesimweni somuntu usenikele enkundleni yempi ukuhlasela isitha. Noma yikuphi lapho kuvela khona ukuba sesimweni somuntu, isitha siyabulawa kuleyo ndawo. IChina ngeyokuqala ukushabalaliswa, ibhidlizwa yisandla sikaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu akayiniki thuba iChina. Ubufakazi bokuqhubeka kokuwa kukadrako omkhulu obomvu bubonakala ekuqhubekeni kokuvuthwa kwabantu. Lokhu ngokusobala kubonwa yinoma ngubani. Ukuvuthwa kwabantu kuwuphawu lokushabalala kwesitha. Lokhu kuyincazelo encanyana yalokhu okuqondiwe “ngokwenza impi.” Kanjalo, uNkulunkulu ukhumbuze abantu izikhathi eziningi ukunikeza ubufakazi obuhle kuNkulunkulu ukuze bahlakaze isimo semicabango, ububi bukadrako omkhulu obomvu ezinhliziyweni zabantu. UNkulunkulu usebenzisa lezi zikhumbuzo ukuvuselela ukholo lwabantu bese kuthi, ekwenzeni lokhu, azuze ukufezeka komsebenzi wakhe. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu uthi, “Yini umuntu akwazi ukuyenza? Akungcono ukuthi ngizenzele mina?” Sonke isintu sinje. Asigcini ngokungakwazi kuphela, sibuye siqedeke kalula umdlandla futhi



---

sidumale. Ngalesi sizathu, asikwazi ukwazi uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu akagcini ngokuvuselela ukholo lomuntu kuphela, emfihlakalweni ube elokhu futhi enikeza abantu amandla.

Okulandelayo, uNkulunkulu uqale ukukhuluma kuwo wonke umhlaba. UNkulunkulu akaqalanga umsebenzi wakhe omusha eChina kuphela, emhlabeni wonke uqale ukwenza umsebenzi wakhe omusha wanamuhla. Kulesi sigaba somsebenzi, uNkulunkulu ufuna ukwembula izenzo Zakhe emhlabeni wonke ukuze sonke isintu esamphika sibuye sizokhothama ngokuzinikela phambi kwesihlalo sakhe sobukhosi, ngalendlela phakathi kokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu kusekhona uzwelo nothando. UNkulunkulu usebenzisa izigameko zamanje emhlabeni wonke njengamathuba okwenza abantu bethuke, ebagqugquzela ukuthi bafune uNkulunkulu ukuze bahlabe uhele baphindele Kuye. Kanjalo uNkulunkulu uthi, “Lena ngenye yezindlela engisebenza ngazo, futhi ngokungangabazeki iyisenzo sokusindiswa kwabantu, futhi engibanikeza kona kusewuhlobo oluthile lothando.”

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 10” sengxenye ethi Izihumusho Zezimfihlakalo Zamazwi KaNkulunkulu Eziya  
Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 226)**

Ngisebenzisa igunya Lami emhlabeni, ngicacise ngawo wonke umsebenzi Wami. Konke okungumsebenzi Wami kuyabonakala ebusweni bomhlaba; abantu abakaze, emhlabeni, bakwazi ukuqonda ukuhamba nokunyakaza Kwami ezulwini, futhi abakaze bacabange kahle izindlela nemikhondo yoMoya Wami. Iningi labantu liqonda nje izinto ezingaphandle komoya, ngaphandle kokuqonda isimo sangempela somoya. Izinto engizifuna kumuntu aziveli ekufiphaleni kokuthi ngisezulwini, noma kunokungaziwa ukuthi ngisemhlabeni: ngenza izimfuno ezifanele ngokuhambisana nesiqu somuntu emhlabeni. Angikaze ngifake muntu ebunzimeni, futhi angikaze ngicele muntu ukuthi “azikhiphe igazi lakhe” ukuze ngizithokozise— kungenzeka ukuthi engikufunayo kuphelela kule mibandela kuphela? Kulezi zidalwa ezimangazayo emhlabeni, yisiphi esingalaleli isimo samazwi emlonyeni Wami? Yisiphi kulezi zidalwa, eziza phambi Kwami, esingashiswanga amazwi Ami nomlilo Wami ovuthayo? Isiphi kulezi zidalwa esima ngenjabulo phambi Kwami? Isiphi kulezi zidalwa esingaguqi phambi Kwami? Ngabe nginguNkulunkulu oletha ukuthula kuphela ezidalweni? Kuzo zonke izinto ezidalweni, ngikhethe labo abanelisa inhloso Yami; kubantu abaningi ngikhethe labo abanakekela inhliziyi Yami. Ngikhethe inkanyezi enhle kunazo zonke, bese ngengeza ukukhanya embusweni Wami. Ngihamba emhlabeni, ngikhipha iphunga Lami yonke indawo, yonke indawo ngishiya isimo Sami. Yonke indawo izwakala umsindo wezwi Lami. Abantu yonke indawo basala befisa ubuhle bayizolo, ngoba bonke abantu bakhumbula osekwadlula ...

---

Bonke abantu bafisa ukubona ubuso Bami, kodwa uma ngehla uqobo ngiza emhlabeni, bonke baphikisana nokuza Kwami, bonke bayakuxosha ukukhanya Kwami ukuthi kungezi, sengathi bengiyisitha somuntu ezulwini. Umuntu ungibingelela ngokukhanya kokuzivikela emehlweni akhe, bese ehlala eqaphile, esaba kakhulu ukuthi ngingase ngibe “nezinye izinhlelo” ngaye. Ngoba abantu bangithatha njengomngani ongajwayelekile, bazizwa sengathi ngihlose ukubabulala bonke. Emehlweni omuntu, ngiyisitha esibulalayo. Yize ekuzwile ukuthokomala Kwami ngesikhathi senhlekelele, umuntu namanje akakaluboni uthando Lwami, futhi usazimisele ukungiphebeza nokungiphika. Emva kokuthi esesebenzise leli thuba lalesi simo lokwenza okuthile Kimi, ngiyambamba umuntu ngimange ngemfudumalo Yami, ngigcwalise umlomo wakhe ngokumnandi, ngimnike nokudla kwesisu sakhe. Kodwa uma ulaka Lwami lunyakazisa izintaba nemifula, angeke ngiphinde, ngenxa yobugwala bomuntu, ngimnike lezi zinhlobo ezehlukene zosizo. Ngalesi sikhathi ngizomboza ngokucasuka, nginganiki sidalwa esiphilayo ithuba lokuthi siphenduke, ngokuphelelwa ithemba lomuntu, ngizokhipha impindiselo emfanele kakhulu. Ngalesi sikhathi, ukuduma kwezulu nokushaya kombani nokubhonga kwamagagasi adla izindwani, njengezintaba eziyizinkulungwane ezingamashumi eziwayo. Ngohlubuka kwakhe, umuntu uwiswa ukuduma kwezulu nombani, ezinye izidalwa zishatshalaliswe ukuduma kwezulu, umhlaba wonke uwela emsindweni, umuntu engabe esakwazi ukuphinda athole umoya wempilo. Izinkumbi zabantu angeke zikubalekele ukubhonga kwezulu; phakathi kokuphazima nokubanika, izinkumbi ngezinkumbi zabantu, bawela emthonjeni ogobhozayo, baze bathathwe izikhukhula ezivela ezintabeni. Ngokushesha, kuhlanguka lapho endaweni lapho abantu “beya khona”. Izidumbu zintanta olwandle. Bonke abantu baqhela kude Nami ngenxa yolaka Lwami, ngoba umuntu wonile eMoyeni Wami, ukungihlubuka kwakhe kunginengile. Kodwa ezindaweni zamanzi ezingenalutho, abanye abantu basathokozile, phakathi kohleko neculo, izethembiso engizibeke phezu kwabo.

Uma bonke abantu bethula, ngiletha ithemba lokukhanya phambi kwabo. Lapho abantu baba nomqondo ocacile namehlo akhazimulayo, bese beyayeka ukuzimisela ukuthula; ngalokho, umuzwa wokomoya uyabuya ezinhliziyweni zabo ngaso leso sikhathi. Ngalesi sikhathi, wonke umuntu uyavuswa. Bakhohlwa izikhalo zabo ezingakhuluniwe, bonke abantu beze phambi Kwami, sebethole elinye ithuba lokuphila ngamazwi engawakhuluma. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi bonke abantu bafisa ukuphila ebusweni bomhlaba. Kodwa ubani phakathi kwabo onenhloso yokuphila ngenxa Yami? Ubani phakathi kwabo oke wathola ubuhle bezinto kuye ezithokozisa Mina? Ubani phakathi kwabo othole iphunga Lami elimnandi? Abantu bonke bayinto emaholoholo futhi engalungisisiwe: Ngaphandle, bagqolozele ngamehlo, kodwa bona ubuqu abangithandi ngeqiniso, ngenxa yokuthi ekuphumuleni kwenhliziyo abakaze babe Nami nhlobo. Umuntu uswele kakhulu: uma umqhathanisa Nami kuba sengathi siqhelelene njengezulu

---

nomhlaba. Kodwa, noma kunjalo, angimuhlaseli umuntu endaweni abuthaka kuyo, futhi angimhleki ngenxa yokusilela kwakhe. Izandla Zami kade zisebenza emhlabeni iminyaka eyizinkulungwane, futhi sonke lesi sikhathi amehlo Ami kade eqaphe wonke umuntu. Nokho angikaze ngithathe neyodwa impilo yomuntu ngidlale ngayo sengathi yithoyizi. Ngibuka ubunzina umuntu adlule kubo futhi ngiyaliqonda inani alikhokhile. Njengoba emile phambi Kwami, angifisi ukumzuma umuntu, ukuze ngimsole, futhi angifisi ukubeka phezu kwakhe izinto ezingathandeki. Kunalokho, sonke lesi sikhathi, bengihlinzeka umuntu futhi ngimupha. Ngelokho-ke, umuntu uthokozela umusa Wami kuphela, yonke inala evela ezandleni Zami. Ngenxa yokuthi ngisemhlabeni, umuntu akaze abe nendlala. Kunalokho, ngivumela ukuthi amukele ezandleni Zami izinto azozithokozela, ngibavumele ukuba baphile ezibusisweni Zami. Ingabe akubona bonke abantu abaphila ngaphansi kwesijeziso Sami? Njengoba kunenala ekujuleni kwezintaba, nezinto eziyinqwaba ezingathokozelwa emanzini, ngabe abantu abaphila emazwini Ami, abanakho lokhu nangaphezulu, ukudla abakuthokozelayo nabakunambithayo? Ngisemhlabeni, abantu bathokozela izibusiso Zami emhlabeni. Uma ngishiya umhlaba, lapho okuzobe sekuphela umsebenzi Wami khona, ngaleso sikhathi, abantu ngeke besathola ukubekezelelwa ngenxa yobuthakathaka babo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi "Isahluko 17" sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi  
Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 227)**

Ngabe uyamzonda udrako omkhulu obomvu? Ngabe umzonda ngempela udrako omkhulu obomvu? Ngabe umzonda ngokuqinisekileyo ngempela? Kungani ngikubuza kaningi kangaka? Enhliziyweni yakho yimuphi umfanekiso onawo ngodrako omkhulu obomvu? Ngabe ususiwe ngempela? Ngabe awumthathi njengoyihlo? Bonke abantu kumele baqaphele inhloso Yami emibuzweni Yami. Akusikho ukuvusa intukuthelo kubantu, noma ukubhebbhethekisa ukuhlubuka kubantu, noma ukuze abantu bezokwazi ukuziphumela, kodwa kungukuvumela bonke abantu bazikhulule emaketangeni kadrako omkhulu obomvu. Kodwa akekho okumele akhathazeke. Konke kuzofezekiswa ngamazwi Ami; akekho umuntu ozoba nesandla, akekho umuntu ozokwenza umsebenzi engizowenza. Ngizosusa umoya womhlaba ngiwuhlanze bese ngiqeda nawokugcina amadimoni emhlabeni. Sengiqalile, sengizoqala isinyathelo Sami sokuqala somsebenzi Wami wokujezisa endaweni ehlala udrako omkhulu obomvu. Ngelokho kuzobonakala ukuthi isijeziso Sami siwele kuwo wonke umhlaba, nokuthi udrako omkhulu obomvu nazo zonke izinhlobo zomoya wobumnyama zizophelelwa amandla okubalekela isijeziso Sami, ngoba ngibheka wonke umhlaba. Uma usuphelile umsebenzi Wami emhlabeni, kulapho, isikhathi sokwahlulela sifika ekupheleni, ngizobe sengimjezisa udrako omkhulu

---

obomvu. Abantu Bami bazobona ukujezisa Kwami okulungileyo kukadrako omkhulu obomvu, bazodumisa ngenxa yokulunga Kwami, baphakamise igama Lami elingcwele ngenxa yokulunga Kwami. Nizobe senenza umsebenzi wenu osemthethweni, futhi nizobe seningidumisa ngokusemthethweni emhlabeni wonke, kuze kube naphakade!

Uma isikhathi sokwahlulela sifika ekugcineni, angeke ngijahe ukuqeda umsebenzi Wami, kodwa ngizowudidiyela nobufakazi besikhathi sokusola, bese lobo bufakazi bubonwa yibo bonke abantu Bami; lokhu kuzothela izithelo ezinkulu. Lobu bufakazi yiyona ndlela engizosola ngayo udrako omkhulu obomvu, ngizokwenza ukuthi abantu Bami bambone ngamehlo abo ukuze bazokwazi kabanzi ngesimo Sami. Isikhathi abantu Bami abangithokozela ngaso yilesa lapho udrako omkhulu obomvu esejezisiwe. Ukwenza abantu bakadrako omkhulu obomvu bamvukele bamuhlubuke kuyiqhinga Lami, kanti nendlela engiphelelisa ngayo abantu Bami, futhi yithuba elihle labo bonke abantu Bami lokuthi bakhule empilweni.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi "Isahluko 28" sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 228)**

Uma inyanga ekhazimulayo iphakama, ubusuku obunokuthula buyaphinda bufe olwembiza. Yize noma inyanga iyizicucu, umuntu usuke esemoyeni omuhle, ahlale ngoxolo ngaphansi kwenyezi, encoma ubuhle abubonayo ngaphansi kokukhanya. Umuntu akakwazi ukuchaza imizwa yakhe; kuba sengathi ufisa ukuphonsa imicabango yakhe ibuyele kosekudlulile, sengathi ufisa ukubheka phambili ekusaseni elizayo, sengathi uthokozela isikhathi samanje. Kuvele ukumamatheka ebusweni bakhe, phakathi komoya omnandi kukhona amakha; njengoba kuqala ukushaya komoya ohelezayo, umuntu uyawezwa amakha anothile, kubukeka sengathi liyamdaka, engakwazi ukuzivusa. Lesi yisikhathi engisuke sengifikile ngaso kumuntu, umuntu ezwe iphunga elikhulu elimnandi, bese bonke abantu bephila phakathi kwalo iphunga lelo. Nginoxolo nomuntu, uphila ngokuthula Nami, akasakuhlanekezeleli okuphathelele Nami, angisawatheni amaphutha akhe, umuntu akasabukeki ecindezelekile, kanti nokufa akusabethusi bonke abantu. Namuhla, singena sonke nomuntu esikhathini sokujezisa, siyaphambili omunye eceleni komunye. Ngenza umsebenzi Wami, okungukuthi, ngishaya intonga yami phansi phakathi kwabantu bese iwela kulokho okuvukelayo kumuntu. Emehlweni abantu, intonga Yami ibukeka inamandla akhethekile: Iya kulabo abayizitha Zami futhi ayibaxoleli kalula; kubo bonke labo abamelana Nami, intonga yenza umsebenzi wayo wemvelo; bonke labo abasezandleni Zami benza umsebenzi wabo ngokwenhloso Yami yasekuqaleni, futhi abakaze badelele izifiso Zami noma bashintshe ubuqu babo. Ngelokho, kuzobhonga amanzi, kuwe izintaba, imifula emikhulu iyohlukana, abantu bazomelwa izinguquko, ilanga lizofiphala, inyanga ibe mnyama, umuntu

---

aphelelwe izinsuku zokuphila ngoxolo, zizophela izikhathi zokuthula emhlabeni, amazulu angeke aphinde azole, athule, futhi ngeke aphinde abekezele. Zonke izinto zizoba zintsha zibuyele kule ndlela ezaziyo ekuqaleni. Wonke amakhaya emhlabeni azobhidlika, zonke izizwe emhlabeni zizovukelana; zobe sezadlula izinsuku zokubuyelana kwendoda nomfazi, umama nendodana ngeke baphinde babonane, ubaba nendodakazi ngeke baphinde bahlangane. Konke lokhu okwakusemhlabeni ngiyokubulala. Angibaniki abantu ithuba lokukhipha imizwa yabo, ngoba Nami anginamizwa, futhi sengiyenyanya ngokwedlulele imizwa yabantu. Kungenxa yemizwa ephakathi kwabantu ukuthi ngibekwe eceleni, ngalokho sengibe “ngomunye” emehlweni abo; kungenxa yemizwa phakathi kwabantu ukuthi bangikohlwe; kungenxa yemizwa yomuntu eyenza athathe ithuba lokubuyisa “unembeza” wakhe; kungenxa yemizwa yabantu ukuthi umuntu ahlale ekhathazekile ngokujezisa Kwami; kungenxa yemizwa yomuntu ukuthi athi anginalo iqiniso futhi anginabo ubulungisa, bese ethi angiyicabangeli imizwa yomuntu ngendlela engenza ngayo izinto. Nginaso isihlobo emhlabeni? Ubani, njengani, owake wasebenza imini nobusuku, ngaphandle kokucabanga ngokudla noma ukulala, ngenxa yalo lonke uhlelo Lwami lokuphatha? Uqhathaniswa kanjani umuntu noNkulunkulu? Uhambisana kanjani noNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu, odalayo, angafana kanjani nomuntu, odaliwe? Ngingahlala kanjani ngiphile kanjani nomuntu emhlabeni? Ubani okhathazeka ngenhliziyo Yami? Imithandazo yabantu? Ngake ngavuma ukujoyina umuntu ngahamba naye—yebo, kuze kube manje umuntu uphila ngaphansi kokunakekela nokuvikela Kwami, kodwa luyoke lufile yini usuku lapho umuntu eyozihlukanisa khona nokunakekela Kwami? Yize noma umuntu engakaze azikhathaze ngenhliziyo Yami, ubani ongaqhubeka ahlale emhlabeni ngaphandle kokukhanya? Kungenxa yezibusiso Zami kuphela ezenza ukuthi umuntu aphile kuze kube kunamhuhla?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 28” sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 229)**

Amazwe asekuphithizeleni okukhulu, ngoba induku kaNkulunkulu isiqalile ukwenza umsebenzi wayo emhlabeni. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyabonakala esimweni somhlaba. Lapho uNkulunkulu ethi “kuyohlakoma amanzi, kuwe izintaba, imifula emikhulu iyohlakazeka,” lokhu kungumsebenzi wokuqala wenduku emhlabeni, ngomphumela wokuthi “yonke imizi emhlabeni iyobhidlizwa, futhi zonke izizwe emhlabeni ziyohlakazwa; ziyobe sezidlulile izinsuku zokuhlangana phakathi kwendoda nomkayo, ngeke umama nendodana baphinde bahlangane futhi, ngeke kuphinde kube nokuhlangana kukababa nendodakazi Konke okwakusemhlabeni kuyophihlizwa Yimi.” Siyoba njalo-ke isimo semindeni esejwayelekile emhlabeni. Ngokusobala, ngeke kwenzeke ukuthi kube yisimo sayo yonke, kodwa kuyisimo seningi layo. Kolunye

---

uhlangothi, kuqondiswe ezimweni okuyodlula kuzo abantu balo mkhakha ngokuzayo. Kubikezela ukuthi, uma sebedlule ekusolweni ngamazwi nabangakholwa sebehlelwe yinhlekelele, ngeke kusaba khona ubudlelwano bomndeni emhlabeni; bonke bayoba ngabantu baseSinimi, futhi bonke bayothembeka embusweni kaNkulunkulu. Ngalokho, “ziyobe sezadlula izinsuku zokubuyelana kwendoda nomfazi, ngeke umama nendodana baphinde bahlangane, futhi ngeke kuphinde kube nokuhlangana kukababa nendodakazi.” Ngakho, imindeni yabantu emhlabeni iyohlakazwa, idatshulwe ibe yizicucu, futhi lokhu kuyoba umsebenzi wokugcina uNkulunkulu awenza kumuntu. Futhi ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu uyokwandisa lo msebenzi emhlabeni wonke, uthatha ithuba lokucacisa izwi elithi “umuzwa” kubantu, ngalokhu ebavumela ukuthi babone ukuthi intando kaNkulunkulu iwukuhlakaza imindeni yabantu, nokukhombisa ukuthi uNkulunkulu usebenzisa ukusola ukuxazulula yonke imibango yemindeni phakathi kwesintu. Uma kungenjalo, bekungeke kube nendlela yokuqeda ingxenye yokugcina yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu emhlabeni. Ingxenye yokugcina yamazwi kaNkulunkulu ibeka obala ubuthakathaka besintu—bonke baphila ngemizwa—futhi uNkulunkulu akagwemi noyedwa kubona, futhi uveza izimfihlo ezifihlwe ezinhliziyweni zaso sonke isintu. Kungani kulukhuni kangaka kubantu ukuzehlukana nemizwa? Ngabe kungaphezulu kwezindinganiso zikanembeza? Unembeza angakwazi ukufeza intando kaNkulunkulu? Umuzwa ungabasiza abantu ukuba bedlule ebunzimeni? Emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, umuzwa iyisitha Sakhe—akubekiwe ngokucacile lokhu emazwini kaNkulunkulu?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 28” sengxenye ethi Izihumusho Zezimfihlakalo Zamazwi KaNkulunkulu Eziya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 230)**

Onke amazwi kaNkulunkulu aphele ingxenye yesimo Sakhe. Isimo sikaNkulunkulu ngeke sichazwe ngokugcwele ngamazwi, okwanele ukukhombisa ukuthi kungakanani ukeceba okukhona Kuye. Lokho abantu abangakubona futhi bakuthinte, vele, akungakanani, njengoba kunjalo nasemandleni abantu. Nakuba amazwi kaNkulunkulu ecacile, abantu abakwazi ukuwaqonda ngokugcwele. Buka la mazwi ngokuyisibonelo: “Ngokuphazima kombani, isilwane ngasinye sivezwa ngobunjalo baso. Kanjalo, ngokukhanyiswa ukukhanya Kwami, umuntu ubuyelwe ubungcwele oke waba nabo. O, mhlaba wakudala okhohlakele! Ekugcineni usuwele emanzini angcolile futhi, lapho uzika ngaphansi kwamanzi, wancibilika waba udaka!” Onke amazwi kaNkulunkulu aqukethe ubuYena, futhi noma bonke abantu bewazi la mazwi, akekho oke wazi umqondo wawo. Emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, bonke labo abamelana Naye bayizitha Zakhe, okungukuthi, labo abangabemimoya emibi bayizilwane. Kulokhu, umuntu uyasibona isimo sangempela sebandla. Bonke abantu bakhanyiswa ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi kulokhu

---

kukhanya, bayazihlola ngaphandle kokushunyayezwa noma ukusolwa noma ukulahlwa ngokuqondile ngabanye, ngaphandle kokuba ngaphansi kwezinye izindlela zabantu zokwenza izinto, nangaphandle kokukhonjiswa izinto ngabanye abantu. Ngokubuka “ngesibona-khulu”, babona ngokucacile ukuthi kungakanani ukugula okungaphakathi kubo. Emazwini kaNkulunkulu, lonke uhlobo lomoya lwehlukaniwa luphinde lwembulwe esimweni salo sasekuqaleni. Imimoya yezingelosi iya ngokuya ikhanyiswa futhi kukhanyiselwa, okuholela emazwini kaNkulunkulu athi “Umuntu ubuyelwe ubungcwele ake waba nabo,” La mazwi asekelwe emphumeleni wokugcina otholwe nguNkulunkulu. Okwamanje, ngokufanele, lo mphumela awukwazi ukufezeka ngokuphelele—lokhu kungukunambitha nje izinto ezizayo, okubonakala ngakho intando kaNkulunkulu. La mazwi enele ukukhombisa ukuthi baningi kakhulu abantu abayokuwa emazwini kaNkulunkulu futhi bayonqotshwa endleleni yokungcweliswa kancane kancane kwabo bonke abantu. Ukuthi “wancibilika waba udaka” akuphikisani nokubhubhisa kukaNkulunkulu umhlaba ngomlilo, futhi “umbani” uqondise olakeni lukaNkulunkulu. Lapho uNkulunkulu ededela ulaka lwakhe olukhulu, umhlaba wonke uyokwehlelwa yizo zonke izinhlobo zezinhlekele njengomphumela wolaka Lwakhe, njengokuqhuma kwentabamlilo. Uma umi phezu esibhakabhakeni kuyabonakala ukuthi, emhlabeni, zonke izinhlobo zezinhlekelele ziyasondela kuso sonke isintu, zisondela usuku ngosuku. Uma ubuka phansi uphezulu, umhlaba uveza izinhlobonhlobo zezimo ezifana nalezo ezandulela intabamlilo. Umlilo ongamanzi uyagobhoza ungavinjwa lutho, udaka lwentabamlilo lugeleza ngenkululeko, izintaba ziyagudluka, nokukhanya okubandayo kucwebezela phezu kwakho konke. Umhlaba wonke sewuzike emlilweni. Lesi yisigcawu esikhombisa uNkulunkulu ededela ulaka Lwakhe, futhi yisikhathi sokwahlulela kwakhe. Bonke labo abangabenyama negazi ngeke basinde. Ngelokho, izimpi phakathi kwamazwe nezingxabano phakathi kwabantu ngeke zidingeke ukuze zibulale wonke umhlaba; kunalokho umhlaba “uyothokoza ngokusobala” esandleni sokusola kukaNkulunkulu. Akekho oyokwazi ukuphunyuka; umuntu ngamunye ngamunye uyodlula kulobu bunzima. Emva kwalokho, wonke umhlaba uyophinde ukhazimule ngokukhanya okungcwele nesintu sonke siyobuye siqale impilo entsha. Futhi uNkulunkulu uyophumula phezu komhlaba, ebusisa sonke isintu nsuku zonke. Izulu ngeke libe yihlane elingabezeleki, kodwa liyobuyelwa yimpilo ebese lingenayo kulokhu kwadalwa umhlaba, nokufilka “kosuku lwesithupha” kuyoba lapho uNkulunkulu eqala impilo entsha. UNkulunkulu nesintu bonke bayongena ekuphumeleni, nomhlaba ngeke usadungeka noma ungcole, kodwa uyokwenziwa ube musha. Kungakho uNkulunkulu athi: “Umhlaba awusamile uthule du, izulu aliseyilo ihlane futhi alisadabukisi.” Embusweni wezulu akukaze kube khona ukungalungi noma imizwa yabantu, noma sippi isimo sokukhohlakala kwabantu, ngoba ukuphazamisa kukaSathane akukho lapho. Bonke “abantu” bayakwazi ukuqonda amazwi kaNkulunkulu, nempilo ezulwini

---

iyimpilo egcwele injabulo. Bonke labo abasezulwini banokuhlakanipha nesithunzi sikaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 18” sengxenye ethi Izihumusho Zezimfihlakalo Zamazwi KaNkulunkulu Eziya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 231)**

Kungashiwo ukuthi wonke amazwi anamuhla angukuphrofetha izindaba zakusasa, angukulungiselela kukaNkulunkulu isigaba esilandelayo somsebenzi Wakhe. UNkulunkulu usewuqedile ngempela umsebenzi waKhe kubantu bebandla, emva kwalokho uzokwehlisa ulaka luvele phambi kwabo bonke abantu. Njengoba uNkulunkulu ethi, “Ngizokwenza abantu emhlabeni ukuba bamukele ukwenza Kwami, futhi phambi ‘kwesihlalo sokwahlulela,’ izenzo Zami zizakufakaziswa, ukuze zamukeleke kubantu emhlabeni jikelele, abazobe bamukele.” Kukhona okubonile kula mazwi? Kuwo kunengxenye elandelayo yomsebenzi Wakhe ngokufingqiwe. Okokuqala, uNkulunkulu uzokwenza zonke izinja ezingabaqaphi ezinamandla ombusazwe ukuthi zikhohle ngobuqotho bese zihlehla ziphuma eshashalazini lomlando ngokwazo, zingaphindi zilwele izikhundla noma amasu kanye nokubopha uzungu. Lo msebenzi kumele ufezwe ngokuba uNkulunkulu aphakamise izinhlekelele ezinhlobonhlobo emhlabeni. Kodwa uNkulunkulu ngeke avele; ngoba, ngalesi sikhathi, isizwe sikadrako omkhulu obomvu sisazobe siyizwe lobubi, uNkulunkulu ngeke avele, kodwa uzovela ngokusola. Leso yisimo sabalungileyo bakaNkulunkulu, akekho noyedwa ongaphunyula kuso. Ngalesi sikhathi, bonke abahlezi esizweni sikadrako omkhulu obomvu bazohlushwa ngenhlekelele, ngokwemvelo ezofaka phakathi umbuso wasemhlabeni (ibandla). Lesi yiso isikhathi sempela lapho amaqiniso ezovela khona, futhi ngalokho azozwiwa yiyo bonke abantu, akekho ozophunyula. Lokhu kunqunyelwe kusengaphambili nguNkulunkulu. Kungenxa yalesi sinyathelo ukuba uNkulunkulu athi, “Manje sekuyisikhathi sokwenza izinhlelo ezinkulu.” Ngoba, esikhathini esizayo, akunakuba khona libandla emhlabeni, nangenxa yenhlekelele, abantu bayokwazi kuphela ukucabanga ngalokho okuphambi kwabo, futhi bakushaye indiva konke okunye, kulukhuni futhi ukuba bajabulele ubukhona bukaNkulunkulu bephakathi enhlekeleleni, ngakho, abantu bacelwa ukuba bathande uNkulunkulu ngenhliziyo yabo yonke esikhathini lesi esihle, ukuze bangalahlekelwa yithuba. Ngokudlula kwaleli qiniso, uNkulunkulu umahlulile udrako omkhulu obomvu, ngalokho futhi umsebenzi wobufakazi babantu ngoNkulunkulu ufike esiphelweni; emva kwalokho uNkulunkulu uzoqala isinyathelo esilandelayo somsebenzi, ebeka okungasadingeki ezweni likadrako omkhulu obomvu, bese kuthi ekugcineni abethele abantu emhlabeni wonke ebabhekise phansi esiphambanweni, emva kwalokho uzoshabalalisa sonke isintu—lezi yizinyathelo zesikhathi esizayo somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngalokho, nimelwe



---

ukuphokophelela ukwenza ngakho konke ukuze nithande uNkulunkulu kulesi simo esinokuthula. Esikhathini esizayo anisayikuba nawo amathuba okuthanda uNkulunkulu, ngokuba abantu banethuba kuphela lokuthanda uNkulunkulu osenyameni; ngenkathi sebephila komunye umhlaba, akukho noyedwa ozokhuluma ngokuthanda uNkulunkulu. Akusiwo yini umthwalo womuntu owadalwa lona? Ngalokho kumele umthande kanjani uNkulunkulu ezinsukwini zokuphila kwakho? Uke wakucabanga lokhu? Ulinde ukuthi uze ufe kube yikhona uthanda uNkulunkulu? Ingabe lokhu akukhona ukukhuluma okungenalutho? Namuhla, kungani ungaphokopheleli ukuthanda uNkulunkulu? Kungenzeka ukuthanda uNkulunkulu umatasa kube luthando lweqiniso ngoNkulunkulu? Isizathu esenza kuthiwe lesi sinyathelo somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu sizoshesha sifike ekupheleni kungoba uNkulunkulu usenabo ubufakazi phambi kukaSathane; ngalokho, asikho isidingo sokuthi umuntu kube khona akwenzayo, umuntu ucelwa kuphela ukuthi aphokophelele ukuthanda uNkulunkulu eminyakeni yakhe esaphila—yikho okumqoka lokhu. Ngokuba izidingo zikaNkulunkulu azizinkulu, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, ngoba kunexhala elivuthayo enhliziyweni Yakhe, wambulile isifinyezo sesinyathelo esilandelayo somsebenzi waKhe ngaphambi kokuthi kuphethwe lesi sinyathelo, okukhombisa ngokusobala ukuthi isikhathi singakanani; uma uNkulunkulu ubengenalo ixhala enhliziyweni Yakhe, ingabe ubeyokhuluma ngala mazwi isikhathi sisekhona? Kungoba isikhathi sifushane ukuthi uNkulunkulu asebenze ngale ndlela. Likhona ithemba lokuthi ningamthanda uNkulunkulu ngezinhliziyu zenu zonke, ngemiqondo yenu yonke, kanye nangamandla enu wonke, kube sengathi nivikela impilo yenu. Ngabe akuyona yini impilo enenjongo ephelele lena? Kukuphi kwenye indawo lapho ungathola khona impilo enenjongo? Awenzi bona yini ubumpumputhe obukhulu? Uzimisele yini ukuthanda uNkulunkulu? Ngabe uNkulunkulu ukufanele yini ukuthandwa ngumuntu? Ngakho yini okufanele uyenze? Thanda uNkulunkulu ngesibindi, ngaphandle kwemibandela—bese ubheka ukuthi uNkulunkulu uzokwenzani kuwe. Bheka ukuthi uzokubulala yini. Kafushane, umsebenzi wokuthanda uNkulunkulu ubaluleke kakhulu kunokukopisha nokubhala izinto zikaNkulunkulu. Kumele unikeze indawo yokuqala lokho okubaluleke kakhulu, ukuze impilo yakho ibaluleke ngokwengeziwe futhi igcware injabulo, bese ulinda “isigwebo” sikaNkulunkulu ngawe. Ngiyazibuza ukuthi okuhlelayo kuyakufaka yini phakathi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu—ngingajabula uma izinhlelo zabantu bonke zingaba yilezo ezipheleliswe nguNkulunkulu, bese ziba ezangempela.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 42” sengxenye ethi Izihumusho Zezimfihlakalo Zamazwi KaNkulunkulu Eziya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

---

## **VI. Isimo SikaNkulunkulu Nalokho Anakho Nayikho**

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 232)**

Ngilungile, ngethembekile, nginguNkulunkulu ohlola inhliziyi yomuntu ephakathi kakhulu! Ngiyokwambula ngokushesha lowo ongowangempela nalowo ongowamanga. Akukho sidingo sokwethuka, zonke izinto zisebenza ngokwesikhathi Sami. Ukuthi ngubani ongifuna ngobuqotho, ngubani ongangifuni ngobuqotho—ngizonitshela. Yidlani kahle nje, phuzani kahle, wozani phambi Kwami futhi sondelani Kimi futhi ngiyokwenza umsebenzi Wami Ngokwami. Ningakhathazeki ngemiphumela esheshayo, umsebenzi Wami awuyona into engenziwa yonke kanyekanye. Phakathi kwawo kunezinyathelo Zami nokuhlakanipha Kwami, ngakho ukuhlakanipha Kwami kungambulwa. Ngiyonivumela ukuthi nibone ukuthi kuyini lokho okwenziwa yizandla Zami—ukujezisa ububi nokuhlomulisa ukulunga. Ngempela angenzeleli muntu. Ngikuthanda ngokweqiniso wena ongithanda ngokweqiniso, futhi ulaka Lwami luyohlala lukulabo abangangithandi ngokweqiniso, ukuze bahlale bekhumbula ukuthi nginguNkulunkulu oyedwa wangempela, uNkulunkulu ohlola inhliziyi yomuntu engaphakathi kakhulu. Ungenzi ngendlela eyodwa phambi kwabanye kodwa wenze ngenye indlela ngemuva kwabo; ngibona ngokucacile konke okwenzayo futhi noma ungakhohlisa abanye awukwazi ukukhohlisa Mina. Ngikubona konke ngokusobala. Akunakwenzeka ukuba ufihle noma yini; konke kusezandleni Zami. Ungacabangi ukuthi uhlakaniphe kakhulu, ngokwenza konke ukubala kwakho okuncinyane kukusebenzele. Ngiyakutshela: Noma umuntu angenza izinhlelo ezingaki, noma zingaba yizinkulungwane noma amashumi ezinkulungwane, ekugcineni akakwazi ukuphunyuka entendeni yesandla Sami. Zonke izinto nezigameko ziphethwe yisandla Sami, ube yini-ke umuntu oyedwa! Ungazami ukungigwema noma ukucasha, ungazami ukungikhohlisa noma ukufihla. Ngabe awukwazi ukubona ukuthi ubuso Bami obukhazimulayo, ulaka Lwami nokwahlulela Kwami kwambulwe obala? Ngizokwahlulela ngokuphazima kweso nangaphandle kwesihawu bonke labo abangangifuni ngobuqotho. Isihawu Sami sesifike ekugcineni futhi akusasele lutho. Ungabe usazenzisa futhi yeka izindlela zakho zobudlwembe.

Madodana Ami, qaphelani, chithani isikhathi esengeziwe Nami futhi ngiyoba yinsika yenu. Ungesabi, letha inkemba Yami ebukhali esika nxazombili, futhi—ngokuhambisana nentando Yami—yilwa noSathane kuze kube sekugcineni. Ngiyokuvikela; ungakhathazeki. Zonke izinto ezifihliwe ziyovulwa futhi zambulwe. NgiyiLanga elikhipha ukukhanya, likhanyisa ngokungenasihawu bonke ubumnyama. Ukwahlulela Kwami kwehle ngokuphelele futhi ibandla liyinkundla yempi. Kufanele nonke nilunge futhi kufanele nizinikele ngokugcwele empini yokugcina yokunquma; nakanjani ngiyokuvikela wena olwela Mina empini enhle enqobayo.

---

Qaphela, izinhliziyi zabantu namuhla zinokukhohlisa futhi azibikezeleki futhi azethembeki. Yimina kuphela engikhonela nina. Akukho nkohliso Kimi; ncikani Kimi nje. Amadodana Ami nakanjani ayonqoba empini yokugcina enqumayo futhi uSathane nakanjani uyophuma agadle ebuhlungwini bakhe bokufa. Ungesabi! Ngingamandla akho, ngiyikho konke okwakho. Ungacabangi ngalezi zinto kaninginingi, awukwazi ukunaka imicabango eminingi kangaka. Ngishilo ngaphambili, ngeke ngisanidonsa endleleni ngoba isikhathi sifushane ngokwedlulele. Anginaso isikhathi sokuphakamisa izindlebe zenu futhi bese nginikhumbuza—akwenzeki! Qedani nje amalungiselelo enu empi. Ngithwala sonke isibopho ngawe; zonke izinto zisezandleni Zami. Le yimpi yokuphila nokufa futhi iyoba ukulwa kuze kube sekufeni. Kodwa kufanele ubone ukuthi ngiyanqoba futhi angehlulwa njalo, nokuthi uSathane nakanjani uyobhubha. Le yindlela Yami, umsebenzi Wami, intando Yami nohlelo Lwami.

Kufeziwe! Konke kufeziwe! Ungabi nobugwala noma wesabe. Nginawe futhi wena Nami sizoba ngamakhosi phakade naphakade! Amazwi engiwakhulumile ngeke aguquke naphakade nezigameko zizokwehlela maduze. Bheka! Kufanele uzindle kakhulu ngezwi ngalinye; ungabe usaba nokungacacelwa ngawo. Kufanele ucacelwe ngawo! Khumbula—chitha isikhathi esengeziwe phambi Kwami!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 44” sengxenye ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 233)**

Sengiqale ukuthatha isinyathelo sokujezisa labo abenza okubi, labo abaphethe amandla, kanye nalabo abashushisa amadodana kaNkulunkulu. Kusukela manje, noma ubani ophikisana Nami enhliziyweni yakhe, isandla sezinqumo Zami zokuphatha siyoba phezu kwakhe. Yazi lokhu! Lokhu kuyisiqalo sokwahlulela Kwami, futhi akukho sihe esizokhonjiswa kunoma ubani, futhi akekho ozoyekwa ngoba nginguNkulunkulu ongenaluzwelo owenza ukulunga, futhi kuzoba kuhle ukuba nonke nikubone lokhu.

Akusikho ukuthi ngifuna ukujezisa labo abenza okubi, kunalokho yimpindiselo abayithola ngenxa yobubi babo. Angisheshi ukujezisa noma ubani, akakho noma ubani engimphatha ngokungafanele—ngenza ukulunga kubo bonke. Ngiyawathanda amadodana Ami futhi ngizonda ababi abangidelelayo; lesi yisimiso okusekelwe kuso izenzo Zami. Nonke kufanele nibe nokuqonda izinqumo Zami zokuphatha. Uma kungenjalo, ngeke nibe nokuncane ukwesaba futhi niyoba abanganaki phambi Kwami, futhi ngeke nazi ukuthi yini engifuna ukuyiphelelisa, yini engifuna ukuyenza iphelele, yini engifuna ukuyizuza noma luhlobo luni lomuntu oludingwa umbuso Wami.

---

Izinqumo Zami zokuphatha yilezi:

1. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi ungubani, uma uphikisana Nami enhliziyweni yakho, uzokwahlulelwa.
2. Labo engibakhethile, bazoqondiswa masinyane kunoma yimiphi imicabango emibi.
3. Ngizobabeka eceleni labo abangakholwa Kimi. Ngizobenza bakhulume futhi benze ngokunganaki kuze kube sekugcineni lapho ngizobajezisa khona ngokuphelele futhi ngibalungise.
4. Abakholwa Kimi, ngizobanakekela futhi ngibavikele ngazo zonke izikhathi. Ngazo zonke izikhathi nizobanika ukuphila ngisebenzisa indlela yensindiso. Laba bantu bayoba nothando Lwami futhi ngokuqinisekile ngeke bawe noma baduke. Noma yibuphi ubuthakathaka abanabo buzoba obesikhashana, futhi ngokuqinisekile angeke ngibukhumbule.
5. Kulabo ababonakala kwangathi bayakholwa kodwa abangakholwa ngempela—okusho labo abakholwa kuNkulunkulu kodwa abangafuni uKristu, kodwa futhi abangamelani naye—lezi zinhlobo zabantu zidabukisa kakhulu, futhi ngezenzo Zami ngizobenza babone ngokucacile. Ngezenzo Zami, ngizosindisa lezi zinhlobo zabantu futhi ngibabuyise.
6. Amadodana kaNkulunkulu angamazibulo abe ngawokuqala ukwamukela igama Lami azobusiswa! Ngokuqinisekile ngizothululela izibusiso ezinhle kakhulu kini futhi niyoba nokujabula okuyokwanelisa izinhliziyi zenu; akekho oyolokotha ukuzivimba. Yonke into ilungiselelwe nina ngokugcwele, njengoba lokhu kuyisinqumo Sami sokuphatha.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 56” sengxenye ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 234)**

Babusisiwe labo abafunde izwi Lami base bekhola ukuthi lizofezeka—ngeke ngikuphathe kabi, kodwa ngiyokwenza lokho okholwa ukuthi kugcwaliseke kuwe. Lesi yibusiso Sami esiza kuwe. Izwi Lami lishaya izimfihlo ezifihlwe kuwo wonke umuntu. Wonke umuntu unamanxeba abulalayo, futhi ngingudokotela omuhle obelaphayo—woza nje ebukhoneni Bami. Kungani ngathi esikhathini esizayo ngeke kusaba nosizi nezinyembezi? Kungenxa yalokhu. Kimi, konke kuyafezeka, kodwa kubantu, zonke izinto zikhohlakele futhi ziyize, futhi zonke ziyakhohlisa kubantu. Ebukhoneni Bami uyokwamukela zonke izinto, futhi ubone uphinde uthokozele zonke izibusiso obungekwazi ukuzicabanga. Labo abangezi phambi Kwami ngokuqinisekile bayahlubuka, futhi nakanjani bayilabo abamelana Nami. Nakanjani ngeke ngibayeke kalula;

---

ngizolusola kanzima lolu hlobo lomuntu. Khumbula lokhu! Labo abeza phambi Kwami ngokwengeziwe bazozuza okwengeziwe, kodwa ngeke kube ngokungaphezu komusa. Kamuva, bazothola izibusiso ezinkulu ngokwengeziwe.

Kusukela ekudalweni komhlaba ngiqale ukumisa ngaphambili nokukhetha leli qembu labantu, abayinina namuhla. Isimo senhliziyo yenu, izinga lomqondo, ukubonakala, isiqu esingokomoya, umndeni ozalelwe kuwo, umsebenzi wakho nomshado wakho, bonke ubuwena, ngisho umbala wezinwele zakho nowesikhumba sakho, nesikhathi sokuzalwa kwakho konke kwahlelwa yizandla Zami. Ngisho izinto ozenzayo nabantu ohlangana nabo usuku nosuku kuhlelwa yizandla Zami, ingasaphathwa eyeqiniso lokuthi ukukungenisa ebukhoneni Bami namuhla empeleni kuwukuhlela Kwami. Ungaziphonsi enxakanxakeni, kufanele uqhubeke ngokuzotha. Engikuvumela ukuba ukuthokozele namuhla yisabelo osifanele, futhi kwamiswa ngaphambili Yimi ekudalweni komhlaba. Abantu bonke bedlulele—banenkani ngokwedlulele noma abanamahloni ngokuphelele. Abakwazi ukwenza izinto ngokohlelo nokulungiselela Kwami. Ungabe usakwenza lokhu. Kimi konke kukhululiwe; ungazibophi, ngoba kuyoba nokulahlekelwa mayelana nempilo yakho. Khumbula lokhu!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 74” sengxenye ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livela  
Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 235)**

NginguNkulunkulu Ngokwakhe okungekho lutho olunjengaye, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho ngiyisiqu sikaNkulunkulu esisodwa futhi okuwukuphela kwaso, futhi Mina, engiwukuphelela kwenyama, ngiwukubonakaliswa okuphelele ngokwengeziwe kukaNkulunkulu. Noma ngubani olokotha angangihloniphi, noma ngubani olokotha akhombise ukwedelela emehlweni akhe, noma ngubani olokotha akhulume amazwi okungedelela nakanjani uyobulawa yiziqalekiso nolaka Lwami (kuyoba nokuqalekisa ngenxa yolaka). Futhi noma ngubani olokotha angethembeki noma abe njengomntwana Kimi, noma ngubani olokotha azame ukungenzela ubuqili nakanjani uyofa enzondweni Yami. Ukulunga, ubukhosi nokwahlulela Kwami kuyohlala phakade naphakade. Ekuqaleni, nganginothando futhi nginomusa, kodwa lokhu akusona isimo sobunkulunkulu Bami obuphelele; ukulunga, ubukhosi nokwahlulela kuyisimo Sami nje—uNkulunkulu ophelele Ngokwakhe. Ngesikhathi seNkathi Yomusa nganginothando futhi nginesihawu. Ngenxa yomsebenzi okwakufanele ngiwuqede nganginomusa wothando noma isihawu (bekungasekho kusukela lapho). Konke kuwukulunga, ubukhosi, nokwahlulela futhi lokhu kuyisimo esiphelele sobuntu Bami obejwayelekile buhlangene nobunkulunkulu Bami obuphelele.

---

Labo abangangazi bayobhubha emgodini ongenamkhawulo futhi labo abaqinisekile Ngami bayophila phakade, banakekelwe futhi bavikelwe othandweni Lwami. Lapho nje ngikhuluma izwi elilodwa, umhlaba nezulu nawo wonke amagumbi omhlaba kuyaqhaqhazela. Ngubani ongezwa amazwi Ami futhi angaqhaqhazeli ngenxa yovalo? Ngubani ongatholi inhliziyo engihloniphayo? Ngubani ongakwazi ukulunga nobukhosi Bami ezenzweni Zami! Futhi ngubani ongakwazi ukubona ukuba namandla onke nokuhlakanipha Kwami phakathi kwezenzo Zami! Noma ngubani onganaki uyofa nakanjani. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi labo abanganaki yilabo abamelana Nami futhi abangangazi; bayingelosi enkulu, futhi abazithibi ngokwedlulele. Zihloleni: Noma ngubani ongazithibi, ozibona elungile, ozithwele futhi oziqhayisayo nakanjani uzothola inzondo Yami futhi uyobhubha!

Manje ngimemezela izinqumo zokuphatha zombuso Wami: Zonke izinto zingaphakathi kokwahlulela Kwami, zonke izinto zingaphakathi kokulunga Kwami, zonke izinto zingaphakathi kobukhosi Bami, futhi ukulunga kwenziwa kubo bonke. Labo abathi bakholwa Kimi kodwa abangiphikisayo ezinhliziyweni zabo, noma ezinhliziyiyo zabo ezingilahle bayoxosha, kodwa konke ngesikhathi esilungele Mina. Labo abakhuluma ngokubhinqa Ngami, kodwa ngendlela abantu abangayiqapheli, bayofa ngokushesha (bayofa emoyeni, emzimbeni nasemphefumulweni). Kulabo abacindezela noma bazibe labo engibathandayo, ulaka Lwami lubahlulela ngokushesha. Lokhu kusho ukuthi labo abanenhliziyiyo enomona ngalabo engibathandayo futhi abacabanga ukuthi angilungile bayonikelwa kulabo engibathandayo ukuze babahlulele. Bonke labo abaziphethe kahle, abaqondile nje nabaqotho (kuhlanganisa labo abantula ukuhlakanipha) nabaqotho ngokungangabazi Kimi bonke bayosala embusweni Wami. Bonke abangedlulile ekuqeqeshweni, okusho labo bantu abaqotho abantula ukuhlakanipha nolwazi, bayoba namandla embusweni Wami. Nokho baphinde futhi badlula ekubhekanweni nabo nokwephulwa. Ukuthi abedlulile ekuqeqeshweni akunasiqiniseko, kodwa kunalokho ngiyokhombisa ngalezi zinto bonke abantu ukuba namandla onke nokuhlakanipha Kwami. Ngiyoxosha labo abasangingabaza manje, angifuni noyedwa wabo (ngiyabenyanya labo abasangingabaza kanje esikhathini esinje). Ngezenzo engizenza emhlabeni wonke, ngiyokhombisa abantu abaqotho ukumangalisa kwezenzo Zami, kulokho ngikhulise ukuhlakanipha, ulwazi nokwahlukanisa kwabo, futhi ngiyokwenza ukuthi abantu abakhohlisayo babhujiswe ngomzuzu ngenxa yezenzo Zami ezimangalisayo. Wonke amadodana angamazibulo aba ngawokuqala ukwamukela igama Lami (okuchaza labo bantu abangcwele nabangangcolile, abaqotho) ayoba ngawokuqala ukungena embusweni bese ebusa zonke zizwe nabo bonke abantu kanye Nami, abuse njengamakhosi embusweni futhi ndawonye ahlulele zonke izizwe nabo bonke abantu (okusho wonke amadodana angamazibulo embusweni, hhayi abanye). Labo phakathi kwezizwe zonke nabo bonke abantu abahlulelwe futhi abaphendukile bayongena embusweni Wami futhi babe ngabantu Bami, futhi

---

labo abanenkani nabangaphenduki bayophonswa emgodini ongenamkhawulo (ukuze babhubhe kuze kube phakade). Ukwahlulela embusweni kuyoba ngokokugcina futhi kuyoba ngokuhlanzwa komhlaba. Khona-ke ngeke kusaba khona ukwenza okungalungile, usizi, izinyembezi, ukububula futhi ngaphezu kwalokho ngeke kube khona umhlaba. Konke kuyoba ngokubonakaliswa kukaKristu, konke kuyoba ngumbuso kaKristu. Inkazimulo engaka! Inkazimulo engaka!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi "Isahluko 79" sengxenye ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 236)**

Manje ngimemezela kini izinqumo Zami zokuphatha (ezisebenza kusuka ngosuku lokumenyezelwa kwazo, nginikeza ukusola okwehlukene kubantu abahlukene):

Ngiyazigcina izethembiso Zami, futhi konke kusezandleni Zami: Lowo ongabazayo nakanjani uyobulawa. Akukho sikhala sokucabanga; bayobhujiswa ngokushesha, ngalokho basuse inzondo enhliziyweni Yami. (Kusukela manje kuqhubeke kuyaqiniswa ukuthi lowo obulewe akufanele abe ngelinye lamalungu ombuso Wami, futhi kufanele abe yinzalo kaSathane.)

Njengamadodana Ami angamazibulo kufanele nigcine izikhundla zenu futhi nenze imisebenzi yenu kahle, futhi ningabi abantu abathanda izindaba. Kufanele nizinikele ngenxa yohlelo Lwami lokuphatha, konke laphe nihamba khona, kufanele ningifakazele futhi nikhazimulise igama Lami. Ningenzi izinto ezinehlazo; yibani yizibonelo kuwo wonke amadodana Ami nabantu Bami. Ningabi nokungazithibi ngisho umzuzu: Kufanele nihlale nibonakala kuwo wonke umuntu ngomfanekiso wamadodana angamazibulo, futhi hhayi ngokuba njengezisebenzi; kodwa kufanele ninyathela niphakamisele amakhanda phezulu. Nginicela ukuba nikhazimulise igama Lami, ningahlazi igama Lami. Labo abangamadodana angamazibulo ngamunye ngamunye banomsebenzi wabo, futhi abakwazi ukwenza konke. Lokhu kungumthwalo engiwunike nina, okungafanele ulahlwe. Kufanele nizinikele ngayo yonke inhliziyu yenu, ngayo yonke ingqondo yenu nangawo wonke amandla enu, ukuze nifeze lokho enginiphathise khona.

Kusukela manje kuqhubeke, kuwo wonke umhlaba, umsebenzi wokwelusa amadodana Ami nabo bonke abantu Bami unikezwe amadodana Ami angamazibulo ukuze awugcwalise, futhi lowo ongakwazi ukuwufeza ngayo yonke inhliziyu yakhe nayo yonke ingqondo yakhe, ngiyomsola. Lokhu kungukulunga Kwami. Ngeke ngiyeke noma ngithambisele ngisho namadodana Ami angamazibulo.

---

Uma kukhona noma ngubani phakathi kwamadodana Ami noma abantu Bami ohlekisa futhi athuke oyedwa wamadodana Ami angamazibulo, ngiyomjezisa ngesihluku ngoba amadodana Ami amele Mina uqobo Lwami; lokho umuntu akwenza kuwo, ukwenza naKimi futhi. Lesi yisinqumo Sami sokuphatha esinzima kakhulu. Ngizovumela amadodana Ami angamazibulo, ukuba enze ukulunga Kwami ngokuhambisana nezifiso zawo kunoma ngubani phakathi kwamadodana Ami nabantu Bami owephula lesi sinqumo.

Ngizoshiya kancane kancane noma ngubani ongithatha ngokunganaki nogxila kuphela ekudleni, ekugqokeni nasekulaleni Kwami, enaka kuphela izindaba Zami zangaphandle futhi enganaki ukucabangela umthwalo Wami, futhi enganaki ukufeza umsebenzi wakhe ngokufanele. Lokhu kuqondiswe kubo bonke abanezindlebe.

Lowo oqeda ukungenzela umsebenzi kufanele ngokulalela aqhele futhi angabi nomsindo. Qaphela, uma kungenjalo ngiyobhekana nawe. (Lokhu ngokwenezelwe.)

Amadodana Ami angamazibulo ayothatha induku yensimbi kusuka manje kuya phambili bese eqala ukusebenzisa igunya Lami ukubusa zonke izizwe nabantu, ukuhamba phakathi kwazo zonke izizwe nabantu, kanye nokwenza ukwahlulela, ukulunga, nobukhosi Bami phakathi kwazo zonke izizwe nabantu. Amadodana Ami nabantu Bami bayongesaba, bangidumise, bangihalalisele, futhi bangikhazimulise ngokungaphezi, ngoba uhlelo Lwami lokuphatha lufeziwe futhi amadodana Ami angamazibulo asangabusa Nami.

Lokhu kuyingxenye yezinqumo Zami zokuphatha; ngemva kwalokhu, ngiyobatshele ngokuhambisana nezinga lokuqhubeka komsebenzi. Ezinqumweni zokuphatha ezingenhla niyobona isivini engenza ngaso umsebenzi Wami, futhi nibone isinyathelo umsebenzi Wami osufike kuso. Lokhu kuzoba ubufakazi.

Sengimahlulele uSathane. Ngoba intando Yami ayiphazanyisiwe futhi ngoba amadodana Ami angamazibulo akhazimuliswe kanye Nami, sengisebenzise ukulunga nobukhosi Bami emhlabeni nakuzo zonke izinto zikaSathane. Angiphakamisi nomunwe noma ngimnake nhlobo uSathane (ngoba akakufanele ukukhuluma Nami). Ngihlala nje ngenza lokho engifuna ukukwenza. Umsebenzi Wami uqhubeka kahle, isinyathelo emva kwesinye futhi intando Yami ayiphazanyiswa emhlabeni wonke. Lokhu kuhlaze uSathane ngokusezingeni elithile, futhi ubhujiswe ngokuphelele, kodwa akuyikafezwa intando Yami. Ngivumela futhi amadodana Ami angamazibulo ukuthi asebenzise izinqumo Zami phezu kwawo. Ngakolunye uhlangothi, engenza uSathane akubone wulaka Lwami olubhekiswe kuye; ngakolunye uhlangothi ngimenza abone inkazimulo Yami (abone ukuthi amadodana Ami angamazibulo awubufakazi obuqanda ikhanda bokuthotshiswa kukaSathane). Angimjezisi mathupha; kunalokho, ngenza amadodana Ami



---

angamazibulo enze ukulunga nobukhosi Bami. Ngoba uSathane ubehlala ehlukumeza amadodana Ami, eshushisa amadodana Ami, futhi ecindezela amadodana Ami, namuhla, emva kokuphela komsebenzi wakhe, ngizovumela amadodana Ami angamazibulo avuthiwe ukuba abhekane naye. USathane akasenamandla emva kokuwa. Ukukhubazeka kwezizwe zonke emhlabeni kuwubufakazi obuhle kakhulu; abantu bayalwa namazwe asempini okuyizibonakaliso ezisobala zokubhidlika kombuso kaSathane. Ukuthi angizange ngikhombise zimpawu nezimangaliso ngaphambili kwakungenxa yokuthobisa uSathane nokukhazimulisa igama Lami, ngezinyathelo ezilandelanayo. Lapho uSathane eseqedwe ngokuphelele, ngiqala ukukhombisa amandla Ami: Lokho engikushoyo kuyenzeka, futhi izinto ezingaphezulu kwemvelo ezingavumelani nemiqondo yomuntu iyofezeka (lokhu kubhekise ezibusisweni ezizofika maduze). Ngoba nginguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe ophilayo futhi anginamithetho, futhi ngikhuluma ngokuhambisana nezinguquko ohlelweni Lwami lokuphatha, ngakho-ke engikushilo esikhathini esedlule akuphoqekile ukuthi kusebenze namuhla. Ningabambeleli emibonweni yenu! Angiyena uNkulunkulu othobela imithetho; Kimi konke kukhululekile, kwedlula imvelo, futhi kudedelwe ngokuphelele. Mhlawumbe lokho okushiwo izolo sekwedlulelwe yisikhathi namuhla, noma sekubekelwe eceleni namuhla (nokho, izinqumo Zami zokuphatha, kusuka zimenyezela, azisoze zaguquka). Lezi yizinyathelo ohlelweni Lwami lokuphatha. Ungabambeleli emithethweni. Nsuku zonke kukhona ukukhanya okusha, izambulo ezintsha, futhi lokho kuwuhlelo Lwami. Nsuku zonke ukukhanya Kwami kuyokwambulwa kuwe futhi iphimbo Lami liyodedelwa emhlabeni. Uyaqonda? Lo ngumsebenzi wakho, isibopho engisinike wena. Akufanele usidebesele nangesikhathi esincane. Abantu engibavumayo, ngiyobasebenzisa kuze kube sekugcineni, futhi lokhu akusoze kwaguquka. Ngoba nginguNkulunkulu onamandla onke, ngazi ukuthi luhlobo luni lomuntu okufanele lwenze yiphi into, nokuthi yiluphi uhlobo lomuntu olukwazi ukwenza yiphi into. Yilokhu ukuba Kwami namandla onke.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 88” sengxenye ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 237)**

Wonke umusho engiwuphimisayo uphethe igunya nokwahlulela futhi akekho ongakuguqula. Lapho amazwi Ami ephuma, izinto ziyofezwa ngokuhambisana namazwi Ami, futhi lokhu kuyisimo Sami. Amazwi Ami ayigunya futhi noma ngubani owaguqulayo udelela ukusola Kwami futhi kufanele ngimshaye ngimwise. Ezimweni ezibucayi bazilethela incithakalo phezu kwezimpilo zabo futhi baya eHayidesi, noma baye emgodini ongenamkhawulo. Lokhu kuyindlela okuwukuphela kwayo engibhekana ngayo nesintu futhi umuntu akanandlela yokuyiguqula—lokhu kuyisinqumo Sami sokuphatha. Khumbulani lokhu! Akekho ovunyelwe

---

ukudelela isinqumo Sami; lokhu kufanele kwenziwe ngokwentando Yami! Esikhathini esedlule, nganginithambisele kakhulu futhi nahlangana namazwi Ami kuphela. Amazwi engawakhuluma ngokushaya ngiwise abantu awakenzeki. Kodwa kusuka namuhla, zonke izinhlekelele (lezi ezihlobene nezinqumo Zami zokuphatha) ziyokwehla ngokulandelana ukuze zijezise bonke labo abangahambisani nentando Yami. Kufanele kufike amaqiniso, kungenjalo abantu ngeke bakwazi ukubona ulaka Lwami kodwa bayokonakala ngokuphindaphindiwe. Lesi yisinyathelo sohlelo Lwami futhi siyindlela engenza ngayo isinyathelo esilandelayo somsebenzi Wami. Ngisho lokhu kini ngaphambi kwesikhathi ukuze nikwazi ukugwema ukwenza icala bese nehlelwa ukubhubha okuphakade. Okusho ukuthi, kusuka namuhla ngizokwenza bonke abantu ngaphandle kwamadodana Ami angamazibulo bathathe izindawo zabo ezifanele ngokwentando Yami, futhi ngiyobasola ngabanye ngabanye. Ngeke ngidedele ngisho noyedwa kubo. Lokothani nje nonakale futhi! Lokothani nje nihlubuke futhi! Ngishilo ngaphambili ukuthi ngilungile kukho konke ngaphandle kwechashazi lesihawu, futhi lokhu kusebenza ukukhombisa ukuthi isimo sami akufanele sidelelwe. Lesi yisiqu Sami. Akekho ongakuguqula lokhu. Bonke abantu bezwa amazwi Ami futhi bonke abantu babona ubuso Bami obukhazimulayo. Bonke abantu kufanele bangilalele ngokuphelele nokungephikiswe—lokhu kuyisinqumo Sami sokuphatha. Bonke abantu emhlabeni wonke nasemaphethelweni omhlaba kufanele bangidumise futhi bangikhazimulise, ngoba nginguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe okungekho lutho olufana Naye, ngoba ngiyisiqu sikaNkulunkulu. Akekho ongaguqula amazwi Ami nengikushoyo, ukukhuluma nokuziphatha Kwami, njengoba lezi kuyizindaba Zami ngedwa, futhi ziyilokho engibe nakho kusuka phakade futhi okuyoba khona kuze kube phakade.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 100” sengxenye ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 238)**

Umsebenzi engiwuhlelile uyaqhubeka uya phambili ngaphandle kokuma ngisho nomzuzu. Njengoba sisisukile eNkathini yoMbuso, nganiphatha ngeza nani eMbusweni Wami njengabantu Bami, kukhona engizokufuna kini, lokhu kusho ukuthi, ngizoqala ngimise phambi kwenu umthethosisekelo ozobusa kulesi sikhathi:

Njengoba nibizwa ngabantu Bami, kumele nidumise igama Lami, lokhu kungukuthi, nime nobufakazi phakathi kokulingwa. Uma kukhona ozama ukungikhohlisa angifihlele iqiniso, noma enze izinto ezihlazayo ngingaboni, uzoxosha futhi akhishwe endlini Yami ukuze alindele ukuba ngibhekane naye. Labo abebengathembekile futhi bengangithandi esikhathini esedlule, bese namuhla baphakame bangahlulele obala, nabo bazoxosha endlini Yami. Labo abangabantu Bami kumele bahlale benakekela imithwalo Yami bafune nokwazi amazwi Ami.

---

Abantu abafana nalaba kuphela engizobakhanyisela, bazohlala ngaphansi kokuholwa Yimi nokukhanya Kwami, angeke bajeziswe. Labo abahlulekayo ukunakekela imithwalo Yami, abalibele ukuhlela ikusasa labo, okusho ukuthi labo, abangenanhloso ekwenzeni kwabo ukwanelisa inhliziyi Yami kodwa ukuntshontsha engibanika kona, lezi zidalwa ezifana nezinxibi angifuni nhlobo ukubasebenzisa, ngoba kusukela ngesikhathi bezalwa abazi lutho ukuthi kusho ukuthini ukunakekela imithwalo Yami. Bangabantu abantula umqondo ovamile; abantu abanjalo baphethwe “ukungondleki” kwengqondo, badinga ukuthi baye ekhaya bayothola “ukondliwa.” Anginamsebenzi nabantu abafana nalaba. Kubantu Bami, wonke umuntu kuzomele athathe ukwazi Mina njengomsebenzi oyimpoqo okumele ufezwe kuze kube sekugcineni, njengokudla, ukugqoka, nokulala, izinto umuntu angakhohlwa nakancane ukuzenza, ukuze ekugcineni ukungazi kube yikhono elijwayelekile njengokudla, into oyenza kalula, ngesandla esijwayeziwe. Mayelana namazwi engiwakhulumayo, izwi ngalinye kumele lithathwe ngokukhulu ukuqiniseka nangokuliqonda; akumele kube khona abakwenza nje kungapheleli. Noma ubani ongawanaki amazwi Ami uzothathwa njengomuntu ophikisana Nami uqobo; noma ubani ongawadli amazwi Ami, noma ongafuni ukuwazi, uzothathwa njengonganginakile, kanti uzoshanelwa akhishwe ngomnyango wendlu Yami. Njengoba ngishilo ngaphambilini, lokhu engikufunayo akukona okwabantu abanengi, kodwa abambalwa abakhethekile. Kubantu abayikhulu, uma oyedwa kubo ekwazi ukungazi ngamazwi Ami, ngizolahla bonke laba abanye ngibhekane nokukhanyisa ngikhanyisela yena yedwa. Kulokhu, uzobona ukuthi akusilo iqiniso ukuthi inani elikhulu lingangibona, lingiphile. Engikufunayo ukolweni (yize noma izikhwebu zingagcwele) hhayi ukhula (yize noma izikhwebu zigcwele ngokwanele zihalisa). Labo-ke abangenandaba nokungifuna kunalokho beziphatha kabi, mabaphile ngentando yabo; angisafuni ukuphinda ngibabone, bengaze balethe ihlazo egameni Lami.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 5” sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi  
Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 239)**

Njengoba ungomunye wabantu bendlu Yami, futhi njengoba uthembekile embusweni Wami, konke okwenzayo kumele kuhlangebezane nemigomo engiyidingayo. Angiceli ukuthi ube ngaphezulu kwefu elihambayo, kodwa ukuthi ube yiqhwa elicwebezelayo, ube nalokhu elinakho okungaphezulu ube nobugugu balo. Ngenxa yokuthi ngavela emhlabeni ongcwele, angifani nembali, enegama kuphela kodwa engenalutho kuyo ngenxa yokuthi yavela lapho okunodaka khona hhayi emhlabeni ongcwele. Isikhathi lapho izulu elisha lizokwehla ngaso lize emhlabeni bese umhlaba omusha ugcwalisa isibhakabhaka yisona sikhathi engizobe ngisebenza ngaso kubantu ngokusemthethweni. Ubani kubantu ongaziyo? Ubani owabona ukufika Kwami? Ubani

---

osebonile ukuthi anginalo igama nje kuphela, kodwa, ngaphezu kwalokho, nginobuqu? Ngichitha amafu amhlophe ngesandla Sami bese ngibhekisisa isibhakabhaka; emkhathini, akukho okungahleliwe yisandla Sami, ngaphansi komkhathi, akekho umuntu ongafaki umzamo wakhe omncane ekufezekisweni kwebhizinisi Lami elikhulu. Angifuni izinto ezinzima kubantu emhlabeni, ngoba selokhu ngaba uNkulunkulu owenzayo, futhi ngoba nginguSomandla owadala umuntu futhi ngimazi kahle. Bonke abantu baphambi kwamehlo kaSomandla. Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi abantu, ngisho nalabo abasemagumbini akude omhlaba, ukuba bangakubalekela ukuhlola koMoya Wami? Yize umuntu “ewazi” uMoya Wami, kodwa uyawona uMoya Wami. Amazwi Ami aveza ububi bobuso babo bonke abantu, abeke obala imicabango ejulile yabo bonke abantu, enze ukuthi bonke abantu emhlabeni bangabi nalutho ngenxa yokukhanya Kwami bese beyawa ekuhloleni Kwami. Kodwa yize umuntu ewa, inhliziyo yakhe ayicabangi ukungihlubuka. Phakathi kwezidalwa, ubani ongangithandi ngenxa yemisebenzi Yami? Ubani onganginxaneli ngenxa yamazwi Ami? Ubani ongabi nayo imizwa yokuzinikela ngenxa yothando Lwami? Ngabe kungenxa yenkohlakalo kaSathane ukuthi umuntu engakwazi ukufinyelela endaweni edingwa Yimi? Ngisho nemigomo esezingeni eliphansi engiyifunayo yenza ukungabaza kuye, ukungasho lutho kokwanamuhla, esikhathini lapho uSathane enza isiphithiphithi engabambeki, noma isikhathi lapho abantu becindezelwe uSathane kuze kube ukuthi umzimba wakhe wonke ungcolile. Kunini lapho ukuhluleka komuntu ukunakekela inhliziyo Yami ngenxa yokonakala kwakhe kwangangibangela khona usizi? Kungenzeka ukuthi ngizwela uSathane? Kungenzeka ukuthi ngiphambukile othandweni Lwami? Uma umuntu engangihloniphi, inhliziyo Yami iyakhala ekusithekeni; uma umuntu engiphikisa, ngiyamjezisa; uma umuntu ngimusindisile wavuswa ekufeni, ngimondla ngokukhulu ukunakekela; uma engithobela, inhliziyo Yami iba nokuthula bese ngizwa izinguquko ezinkulu ezulwini nasemhlabeni nakuzo zonke izinto. Uma abantu bengidumisa, ngingahlala kanjani ngingakuthokozeli lokho? Uma umuntu engibona bese emukelwa Yimi, ngingahlala kanjani ngingakhazinyuliswa? Kungenzeka ukuthi konke okwenziwa umuntu akubuswa futhi akuhlinzekwa Yimi? Uma ngingamkhombisi umuntu indlela, abantu bayahlala bangenzi lutho, bese, uma ngingaboni, bazibandakanye ezintweni ezingcolile “ezincomekayo”. Ucabanga ukuthi inyama, engizigqokise yona, ayazi lutho ngalokhu enikwenzayo, ngendlela eniziphatha ngayo, namazwi enu? Iminyaka eminingi ngibekezelela umoya nemvula, ngalokho Nami ngikuzwile ukubaba okwenzeka emhlabeni wabantu, kodwa uma ngibhekisisa kahle, akukho ukuhlupheka okungenza umuntu wenyama alahlekelwe yithemba Kimi, kanjalo abukho ubumnandi obungenza umuntu wenyama abande, adangale, noma anganginaki. Ngabe uthando Lwami kumuntu lungaphakathi kokungabi khona kobuhlungu nokungabi khona kobumnandi kuphela?

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 240)**

Namuhla, selokhu nginiholele kule ndawo, ngenze uhlelo olufanele futhi nginezinhloso Zami. Uma benginganitshela ngazo namuhla, beningakwazi ngeqiniso ukuzazi? Ngiyijwayele imicabango yengqondo yomuntu neyezifiso zenhliziyi yomuntu: ubani ongakaze azifunele intuba yokuphuma ngokwakhe? Ubani ongakaze acabange ngakubhekile? Noma ngabe umuntu ebenokuhlakanipha kwezinhlangothi ezintathu, ubani owayengabikezela lokhu, kulandela izinkathi, le eyamanje izoba njengoba injalo? Ngabe ngempela lokhu kuyizithelo nemizamo yakho echemile? Ngabe lokhu inkokhelo yokusebenza kwakho ngokuzikhandla? Ingabe lokhu ngumfanekiso omuhle ocatshangwa yingqondo yakho? Uma ngabe azange ngiqondise abantu, obani ababengakwazi ukuzehlukana nezinhlalelo Zami bathole ezinye izindlela? Ngabe yimicabango nezifiso zomuntu ezimlethe kunamuhla? Abantu abanengi baphila impilo yabo yonke ngaphandle kokufezekisa izifiso zabo. Ngabe lokhu kwenziwa iphutha abalenzayo ngendlela abacabanga ngayo. Izimpilo zabantu abanengi, zigcwele ukujabula nokwaneliseka okungalindelwe. Ngabe lokhu kwenziwa ukuthi balindele okuncane kakhulu? Ubani kubantu bonke onganakekelwa emehlweni woMninimandla Onke? Obani abangaphili kulokhu okwahlalelwa ngaphambilini nguMninimandla Onke? Ngabe ukuphila nokufa komuntu kwenzeka ngokukhetha kwakhe? Ngabe umuntu uyakwazi ukulawula isimiselo sakhe? Abantu abanengi bakhalela ukufa, kodwa, kukude nabo; abantu abanengi bafuna ukuba yilabo abanamandla empilweni futhi basabe ukufa, kodwa ngokungaziwa yibo, usuku lokufa kwabo kubahlomeka kumhome wokufa; abantu abanengi babheka esibhakabhakeni babubule kakhulu; abantu abanengi bakhala kakhulu, isililo esinesilokozane; abantu abanengi bawela ezilingweni; abantu abanengi baba izigqila zokulingwa. Noma ngingaveli ngesiqu Sami ukuvumela umuntu ukuba angibuke kahle, abantu abanengi bayesaba ukubona ubuso Bami, basaba kakhulu ukuthi ngizobaphihliza phansi, nokuthi ngizobanquma. Ngabe umuntu ungazi ngempela noma akangazi? Akekho ongasho ngesiqiniseko. Akunjalo? Nisaba Mina nokujezisa Kwami, kodwa niyama ningiphikise ningehlulele. Akunjalo? Ukuthi umuntu akaze angazi Mina ngenxa yokuthi akakaze abone ubuso Bami noma ezwe izwi Lami. Kanjalo, noma ngisenzelisiwe yakhe, bakhona ezinhliziyweni zabo engingekho lufifi futhi ngingagqamile? Ngabe kukhona labo ezinhliziyweni Zabo engicace ngokupheleleyo kuzo? Angifiseli labo abangabantu Bami ukuthi nabo bangibone kalufifi nangokufiphele, yingakho ngingena kulo msebenzi omkhulu.

Ngiza kubantu buthule, ngiyanyelesa uma sengihamba. Ngabe ukhona owake wangibona? Ngabe ilanga liyakwazi ukungibona ngenxa yamalangabi alo avuthayo? Ngabe inyanga iyakwazi ukungibona ngenxa yokucwengeka kokucwebezela kwayo? Ngabe umlaza ungangibona ngenxa yendawo yawo esibhakabhakeni? Uma ngifika, umuntu akazi, futhi zonke izinto ziswela ulwazi;

---

kanti uma ngihamba, umuntu uselokhu engaqapheli. Ubani onganikeza ubufakazi Ngami? Kungaba ukudumisa kwabantu emhlabeni? Kungaba imiduze eqhakaza endle? Ngabe izinyoni ezindiza esibhakabhakeni? Ngabe amabhumbane ebhonga ezintabeni? Akekho ongafakaza Ngami ngokugcwele! Akekho ongenza umsebenzi engizowenza! Noma ngabe bangawenza lo msebenzi, uzoba namphumela muni? Usuku nosuku ngibona konke ukwenza kwabantu abaningi, futhi usuku nosuku ngihlola izinhliziyi nezingqondo zabantu abaningi; akekho oke wasinda ekwahluleleni Kwami, kanti abekho abake baziqhelelanisa ngeqiniso ekwahluleleni Kwami. Ngima phezu kwesibhakabhaka ngibuke ekudeni: abantu abangabaleki babulawe Yimi, kodwa, noma kunjalo, futhi kunabantu abangabaleki abaphila phansi komusa nothando Lwami. Ngabe nani aniphili phansi kwezimo ezinjalo?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 11” sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi  
Izwi Lwela Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 241)**

Emhlabeni, nginguNkulunkulu owenzayo uqobo Lwakhe ezinhliziyweni zabantu; ezulwini, ngiyiNkosi yazo zonke izidalwa. Ngqwale izintaba ngawela nemifula, futhi ngingenile ngaphinde ngaphuma phakathi kubantu. Ubani ongalinge aphikise uNkulunkulu owenzayo uqobo Lwakhe? Ubani ongalinge aphume ebukhosini bukaSomandla? Ubani ongalinge afunge agomele, ngaphandle kokungabaza, ukuthi ngisezulwini? Futhi, ubani ongafunga agomele, ngaphandle kwephutha nelincane leli, ukuthi ngisemhlabeni? Akekho kubo bonke abantu okwaziyo ukuchaza imininingwane yezindawo engihlala kuzo. Kungenzeka yini ukuthi uma ngisezulwini, ngiba uNkulunkulu onamandla adlula awemvelo oqobo Lwakhe? Kungenzeka yini ukuthi uma ngisemhlabeni, ngiba uNkulunkulu owenzayo uqobo Lwakhe? Ukuthi nginguMbusi wazo zonke izidalwa, noma ngibona ukuhlupheka komhlaba wabantu—ngiqinisile lezi zinto ngeke kube yizo ezishoyo ukuthi nginguNkulunkulu owenzayo uqobo Lwakhe noma cha? Uma umuntu ecabanga kanjalo,<sup>[a]</sup> akenganyelwe ubumnyama kukho konke anethemba kukho? Ngisezulwini; futhi ngisemhlabeni; ngiphakathi kwezinto eziningi ezidaliwe, naphakathi kwezinkumbi zabantu. Umuntu angangithinta zonke izinsuku; ngaphezu kwalokho, angangibona zonke izinsuku. Ngokwabantu, kwesinye isikhathi ngifihlekile kanti kwesinye ngiyabonakala; ngibonakala sengathi ngikhona ngempela, kodwa kokunye angikho. Kimi kukhona izimfihlakalo abantu abangaziqondi. Kuba ngathi bonke abantu bayangilunguza ngesibona-khulu ukuze babone ezinye izimfihlakalo Kimi, benethemba lokuthi bazoqeda lo muzwa wokungaqondi ezinhliziyweni zabo. Kodwa ngisho bengasebenzisa umshini i- fluoroscope, abantu bangazithola kanjani izimfihlo ezivaleleke Kimi?

---

Uma abantu Bami, ngomsebenzi Wami, bekhazimuliswa kanye Nami, ngaleso sikhathi isigodlo sikadrango omkhulu obomvu sizombululwa, lonke udaka nokungcola kuzoguguleka, namanzi angcolile, avele eminyakeni eminingi edlule, azokonyiswa umlilo Wami ovuthayo, angabe esaba khona. Ngemva kwalokho, udrango omkhulu obomvu uzobhujiswa esithandweni somlilo nesibabule. Ngabe nizimisele ngeqiniso ukuhlala ngaphansi kweso Lami elibukhali ukuze ungahlwithwa ngudrango? Ngabe niwazonda ngempela amaqhinga akhe enkohliso? Ubani ozoma aqine angifakazele? Ngenxa yegama Lami, ngenxa yoMoya Wami, ngenxa yalo lonke uhlelo Lwami lokuphatha – ubani okwazi ukunikela amandla akhe onke asemzimbeni wakhe? Namuhla, lapho umbuso usemhlabeni wabantu, yisikhathi engize ngaso mathupha emhlabeni wabantu. Ngabe ukhona ongaba nesibindi angene empini egameni Lami? Ukuze umbuso uzothola umumo wawo, ukuze inhliziyi Yami izoneliseka, futhi, ukuze usuku Lwami luzofika, ukuze isikhathi sizofika lapho izinto eziningi ezidaliwe zizozalwa kabusha zikhule zande, ukuze umuntu akhululwe olwandle lwenhlupheko, ukuze ikusasa lifike, kube mnandi, lichume, futhi ukuze injabulo yesikhathi esizayo izofezeka, bonke abantu bazama ngamandla abo wonke, bengashiya lutho ekuzikhandleni kwabo bezikhandlela Mina. Lokhu akulona uphawu lokuthi ukunqoba sekungokwami, nophawu lokupheleliswa kohlelo Lwami?

Uma abantu behlala kakhulu ezinsukwini zokugcina, kulapho bezozwa khona ukungabi nalutho komhlaba futhi bazophelelwa isibindi sokuphila impilo. Ngalesi sizathu, abantu abanengi babulawe ukuphoxeka, abanengi babo baphoxekile endleleni yabo, abanengi bazihlukumeze ngokuthi bakhohliseke esandleni sikaSathane. Ngikhulule abantu abanengi, ngeseka abanengi, kanti kaningi, uma abantu sebahlekelwe ukukhanya, ngibabuyisele endaweni yokukhanya, ukuze bazongazi ekukhanyeni, bangithokozele enjabulweni. Ngenxa yokufika kokukhanya Kwami, kuba nokungithanda ezinhliziyweni zabantu abahlala embusweni Wami, ngoba nginguNkulunkulu wokuthi abantu bamthande, uNkulunkulu abantu ababambelela Kuye ngothando, bese beba nesithombe somumo Wami. Kodwa uma sekwenzekile konke, akekho oqondayo ukuthi ngabe lokhu kungumsebenzi kaMoya, noma ngumsebenzi wenyama. Lokhu kukodwa kwanele ukuthi umuntu abone imininingwane yomzuzu ekuhambeni kwempilo. Umuntu akakaze angenyanye ekujuleni kwenhliziyi yakhe; kodwa ubambelela Kimi ekujuleni komoya wakhe. Ubuhlakani Bami bukhulisa uthando, izimangaliso engiyenzayo yidili emehlweni akhe, amazwi Ami ayawuhlupha umqondo wakhe, yize kunjalo uyawanakekela. Uqobo Lwami lwenza umuntu aphelele amandla, ashakeke futhi adideke, kodwa yize kunjalo uzimisele ukukwamukela konke. Ngabe lokhu akusona isilinganiso esinembile somuntu njengoba kunjalo?

---

Imibhalo yaphansi:

a. Umbhalo wasekuqaleni uthi “Uma umuntu ecabanga kanjalo.”

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 242)**

1. Umuntu akumele azenze mkhulu, noma aziphakamise. Kumele akhonze futhi aphakamise uNkulunkulu.

2. Kumele wenze noma yini eyinzuzo emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, futhi ungenzi lutho oluzolimaza izinhloso zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Kumele uvikele igama likaNkulunkulu, ubufakazi bukaNkulunkulu, nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu.

3. Imali, izinto ezibonakalayo, nazo zonke izimpahla ezisendlini kaNkulunkulu ziwumnikelo okumele unikelwe ngabantu. Le minikelo ingathokozelwa ngumphristi noNkulunkulu hhayi omunye umuntu, ngoba iminikelo yomuntu eyokuba ithokozelwe uNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu wabelana ngale minikelo nomphristi kuphela, akekho omunye umuntu ofanele noma onelungelo lokuthokozela ingxenye yayo. Yonke iminikelo yomuntu (kuhlanganise imali nezinto ezibonakalayo ezingathokozelwa) inikezwa uNkulunkulu, hhayi umuntu. Ngakho-ke, lezi zinto akumele zithokozelwe umuntu; uma umuntu ezithokozela, kusho ukuthi untshontsha umnikelo. Noma ubani owenza lokhu unguJuda, ngoba, phezu kokuba yimbuka, uJuda wazithathela okwakufanele akufake esikhwameni semali.

4. Umuntu unesimo esikhohlakele futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, unemizwa. Ngenxa yalokhu, akuvumelekile neze ukuba amalungu amabili obulili obungafani asebenze ndawonye engaphelezela lapho enza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Noma yibaphi abantu abatholakale benza lokhu bazoxoshwa, akukho ukukhetha iphela emasini—futhi akekho oxolelwayo.

5. Akumele uhlulele uNkulunkulu, noma ukhulume kalula nje ngezindaba ezithinta uNkulunkulu. Kumele wenze lokhu umuntu okumele akwenze, ukhulume ngendlela okumele ukhulume ngayo, ungeqi imikhawulo noma weqe imingcele. Khalima ulimi lwakho uqaphele izinyathelo zakho. Konke lokhu kuzokuvimbela ekwenzeni noma yini enenga isimo sikaNkulunkulu.

6. Kumele wenze lokhu okumele kwenziwe umuntu, wenze imisebenzi yakho, ugcwalise okuyizibophezelo zakho, ubambelele emsebenzini wakho. Njengoba ukholwa kuNkulunkulu, kumele ube negalelo emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu; uma ungakwenzi lokho, kusho ukuthi awukulungele ukudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi awukufanele ukuhlala endlini kaNkulunkulu.



---

7. Emsebenzini nasezindabeni zebandla, ngaphandle kokulalela uNkulunkulu, kukho konke kumele ulandele imiyalelo yomuntu osetshenziswa uMoya oNgcwele. Ngisho ukwephula umthetho okuncane kangakanani akwamukeleki. Kumele uzithobe ngokuphelele, ungahlaziyi okulungile noma okungalungile; okulungile noma okungalungile akuhlangene nawe. Kumele unake nje ukulalela ngokuphelele.

8. Abantu abakhulwa kuNkulunkulu kumele balalele uNkulunkulu futhi bamkhonze. Akumele uphakamise noma ubeke ithemba lakho komunye umuntu; akumele unike uNkulunkulu indawo yokuqala, eyesibili kube ngeyabanye abantu othembele kubo, bese indawo yesithathu kube nguwe. Akekho umuntu okumele abe senhliziyweni yakho, futhi akumele ubeke abantu—ikakhulukazi labo obahlonipha kakhulu—endaweni elingana nekaNkulunkulu, balingane Naye. Lokhu akubekezeleki kuNkulunkulu.

9. Imicabango yakho kumele ibe ngemisebenzi yebandla. Kumele ubeke eceleni lokhu okulindele kwenyama yakho, thatha izinqumo ngezindaba zomndeni, ngenhliziyo yakho yonke zinikele emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, ubeke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu phambili futhi impilo yakho ilandele ngemuva. Yilokhu ukuziphatha kahle kongcwele.

10. Izihlobo ezingezona ezenkolo (izingane zakho, umyeni noma unkosikazi wakho, odadewenu noma abazali, nabanye) akumele ziphoqwe ukuba ziye ebandleni. Indlu kaNkulunkulu ayintuli amalungu, asikho isidingo sokuba nikhulise isibalo ngabantu abangenamsebenzi walutho. Bonke labo abangakhulwa ngokukhululeka akumele balethwe ebandleni. Lo myalelo uqondiswe kubo bonke abantu. Kulolu daba kumele nibheke, niqaphe niphinde nikhumbuzane ngalo, futhi akekho okumele awephulwe. Ngisho lapho izihlobo ezingezona ezenkolo kwenzeka zingena ebandleni ngokuba madolonzima, akumele zinikwe izincwadi noma zinikwe igama elisha; abantu abanjalo ababona abantu bendlu kaNkulunkulu, futhi ukuza kwabo ebandleni kumele kumiswe ngayo yonke indlela. Uma kuba nezinkinga ebandleni ngenxa yokungena kwamadimoni, kusho ukuthi wena uqobo uzoxoshwa noma uzobekelwa imingcele. Kafushane nje, wonke umuntu unesibopho kulolu daba, kodwa akumele nibe budedengu, noma nisebenzisele impindiselo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Imiyalelo Eyishumi Yokuphatha Okufanele Ilalelwe Abantu Abakhethiweyo bakaNkulunkulu ENkathini Yombuso” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 243)**

Abantu kufanele babambelele emisebenzini eminingi okufanele bayenze. Lokhu yilokhu abantu okufanele babambelele kukho, nokufanele bakwenze. Dedela uMoya oNgcwele wenze lokho okufanele kwenziwe uMoya oNgcwele, umuntu akanandima angayidlala kukho. Umuntu

---

makabambelele kulokho okufanele kwenziwe ngumuntu, okungaphathelene noMoya oNgcwele. Akulutho kodwa lokho okufanele kwenziwe ngumuntu, kanti kufanele kulandelwe njengomthetho, njengoba kwakulandelwa umthetho weTestamente Elidala. Yize manje kungeyona iNkathi Yomthetho, kusenamazwi amaningi afanayo neNkathi Yomthetho okufanele alandelwe, futhi awalandelwa nje ngokuthemba ukuthi uzothintwa uMoya oNgcwele, kodwa ayilokho okufanele kulandelwe umuntu. Isibonelo: Awukwazi ukwahlulela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ongokoqobo. Awukwazi ukuphikisa umuntu ofakazelwe nguNkulunkulu. Phambi kukaNkulunkulu, uzogcina indawo yakho futhi ungantuli. Kufanele uqoqeke enkulumweni, kanti amazwi akho nezenzo zakho kufanele zilandele izinhlelo zomuntu ofakazelwe nguNkulunkulu. Ufanele uhloniphe ubufakazi bukaNkulunkulu. Akumele uzibe umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu namazwi aphuma emlonyeni Wakhe. Awukwazi ukulingisa iphimbo nezinhloso zokushiwo nguNkulunkulu. Ngaphandle, ngeke wenze lutho okuveza ukuphikisana nomuntu ofakazelwe nguNkulunkulu. Nokunye. Yilokho omunye nomunye okufanele anamathele kukho. ENkathini ngayinye, uNkulunkulu ukhipha imiyalelo eminingi ehlobene nemithetho kanti kufanele ilandelwe ngaba ntu. Ngalokhu, ucindezela isimo somuntu, futhi ahlonze ubuqotho bakhe. Thatha amazwi athi “Hlonipha uyihlo nonyoko” eTestamente Elidala njengesibonelo. Lawa mazwi awasebenzi namuhla; ngaleso sikhathi, abecindezele nje okunye okusesimweni somuntu sangaphandle, ebesetshenziselwa ukukhombisa ubuqotho bomuntu bokukholwa kuNkulunkulu, kanti abewuphawu lwalabo ababekholwa kuNkulunkulu. Yize manje kuyiNkathi Yombuso, kusekhona imithetho leyo umuntu okufanele anamathele kuyo. Imithetho yakudala ayisebenzi; namuhla, kunemikhuba eminingi efanele ukuba umuntu ayenze, futhi edingekayo. Ayibandakanyi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele futhi kufanele yenziwe ngumuntu.

ENkathini Yomusa, imikhuba eminingi yeNkathi Yomthetho yachithwa ngoba le mithetho beyingasebenzi emsebenzini wangaleso sikhathi. Ngemva kokuba ichithwe, imikhuba eminingi yabekelwa obala leyo ebilungele leyo nkathi, futhi ephenduke yaba imiyalelo eminingi yanamuhla. Uma uNkulunkulu wanamuhla eza, le miyalelo yakhishwa, kanti ayisadingi ukulandelwa futhi kwabekwa imikhuba eminingi efanele umsebenzi wanamuhla. Namuhla, le mikhuba akuyona imithetho, kodwa ukuze kuzuzwe umphumela, ikulungele ukusetshenziswa namuhla—nakusasa, mhlawumbe, izokuba yimithetho. Kafushane nje, ufanele unamathele kulokhu okunezithelo emsebenzini wanamuhla. Ungalinaki ikusasa: Okwenziwe namuhla okwanamuhla. Mhlawumbe kusasa kuzoba khona imikhuba engcono ozodinga ukuba uyenze—kodwa ungakunaki kakhulu lokho, namathela kulokho okufanele unamathele kukho namuhla ukuze ugweme ukuphikisana noNkulunkulu. Namuhla, akukho okubaluleke kakhulu kunokuthi umuntu abambelele kulokhu okulandelayo: Ungazami ukukhohlisa uNkulunkulu omi phambi kwamehlo akho, noma umfihlele noma yini. Akumele ukhulume ukungcola noma inkulumo

---

yokuqhosha phambi kukaNkulunkulu ophambi kwakho. Akumele ukhohlise uNkulunkulu ome phambi kwamehlo akho ngamazwi amahle nezinkulumo ezilungile ukuze uthembeke Kuye. Akumele uziphathe ngokungahloniphi phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Uzolalela konke lokho okukhulunywe umlomo kaNkulunkulu, ungenqabi, ungaphikisi, noma uphike amazwi Akhe. Akumele utolike ngendlela obona ngayo amazwi akhulunywe umlomo kaNkulunkulu. Ufanele ugade ulimi lwakho ugweme ukuthi lungakufaki ogibeni lwamaqhinga ayinkohliso yababi. Ufanele ugade izinyathelo zakho ukuze ugweme ukweqa imingcele obekelwe yona nguNkulunkulu. Ukwenza njalo kuzokwenza ukuthi ukhulume amazwi anemizindlo nanokuzikhukhumeza ngokubona kukaNkulunkulu bese uyamnyanyisa uNkulunkulu. Akumele usabalalise ngobudedengu amazwi aphuma emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu funa abanye bakugcone bese odeveli bekwenza isilima. Kufanele ulalele wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wanamuhla. Noma ngabe awuwuqondi, akumele uwahlulele; okuwukuphela ofanele ukuthi ukwenze ukufuna nokuba nenhlanganyelo. Akekho umuntu ozokweqa endaweni kaNkulunkulu yokuqala. Akukho okunye ozokwenza ngaphandle kokusebenzela uNkulunkulu wanamuhla usendaweni yomuntu. Awukwazi ukufundisa uNkulunkulu wanamuhla usendaweni yomuntu—ukwenza njalo ukulahleka. Akekho ongema endaweni yomuntu ofakazelwe nguNkulunkulu; emazwini akho, ezenzweni, nasemicabangweni yakho ejulile ume endaweni yomuntu. Lokhu kufanele kulandelwe, yisibophezelo somuntu, kungeguqulwe muntu, kanti ukwenza kanjalo kuwukwephula imiyalelo yokuphatha. Kufanele kukhunjulwe yibo bonke.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Imithetho YeNkathi Entsha” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 244)**

Ziningi izinto enginethemba lokuthi nizozizuka. Nokho, izenzo zenu kanye nezimpilo zenu akuhlangabezani ngokuphelele nezidingo Zami, ngakho-ke kufanele ngiqonde ephuzwini nginichazele intando Yami. Ngenxa yokuthi ukuqonda kwenu kuphansi nokwazisa kwenu nakho kuphansi, cishe anisazi nhlobo isimo Sami kanye nobunjalo Bami, kuyinto ephuthumayo ukuthi nginazise ngalokhu. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi nina ubukuqonda kangakanani lokhu ngaphambilini noma ukuthi uzimisele ukuzama ukuqonda lezi zinto, kusamele nginichazele ngazo kabanzi. Lezi zindaba aziyona into eningayazi, kepha nibukeka ningakuqondi noma ningawejwayele umqondo eziwuqukethe. Abaningi kinina banokuqonda okulufifi, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho kuyingxenye futhi akugcwele. Ukunisiza ukuze nikwazi ukwenza iqiniso kangcono, okusho ukuthi, ukwenza amazwi ami asebenze, ngicabanga ukuthi yilezi zindaba okufanele ukuthi niqale nizazi. Kungenjalo, ukholo lwenu luyohlala lumfiliba, lunokuzenzisa, futhi lugcwele imihlobiso yezenkolo. Uma ungasiqondi isimo sikaNkulunkulu, ngeke neze ukwazi ukwenza umsebenzi okufanele umenzele wona. Uma ungabazi ubunjalo bukaNkulunkulu, ngeke kwenzeke ukuthi

---

umkhombise inhlonipho nokumesaba, kunalokho uyomkhombisa ukukha phezulu okungenakulalela nokukhohlisa okungenangqondo, ngaphezu kwalokho nibe nokuhlambalaza okungenakulungiseka. Nakuba ukuqonda isimo sikaNkulunkulu impela kubalulekile, nokwazi ubunjalo bukaNkulunkulu kungeke kubukelwe phansi, akekho oseke wakuxilonga lokhu futhi wangena wajula kulezi zindaba. Kusobala ukuthi nonke niyishaye indiva imiyalo yokuziphatha enganinika yona. Uma ungasiqondi isimo sikaNkulunkulu, kulula ukuthi usone kalula nje isimo Sakhe. Ukona okufuze lokhu kufana ncamashi nokucasula uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, futhi umphumela wasekugcineni wokwenza kwakho uba ukuphikisana nezinqumo zokuziphatha. Manje kumele ubone ukuthi ukuqonda isimo sikaNkulunkulu kuhambisana nokuqonda izinqumo zokuphatha. Ngokuqinisekile, izinqumo eziningi zokuphatha zithinta isimo sikaNkulunkulu, kodwa isimo Sakhe asiveziwe sonke phakathi kuzo. Yikho udinga ukuthatha elinye inyathelo ukukhulisa ukuqonda kwakho isimo sikaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kubaluleke Kakhulu Ukuqonda Isimo SikaNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 245)**

Isimo sikaNkulunkulu siyindaba engaqondakali kakhulu kuwo wonke umuntu, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho kuyinto engelula kunoma ngubani ukuyemukela, ngoba isimo sikaNkulunkulu asifani nobuntu bomuntu. UNkulunkulu, naye, unemizwa yakhe yenjabulo, intukuthelo, usizi nentokozo, kodwa le mizwa iyehluka kweyomuntu. UNkulunkulu uyilokhu ayikho futhi unalokhu anakho. Konke akuvezayo nakwembulayo kumela ubunjalo bakhe nomfanekiso wakhe. Lokho ayikho nalokho anakho, kanye nobunjalo nomfanekiso Wakhe, yizinto ezingeke zivalelwe isikhala ngumuntu. Isimo Sakhe sihlanganisa uthando Lwakhe ngesintu, induduzo ngesintu, inzondo ngabantu, futhi ikakhulu, ukusiqonda ngokuphelele isintu. Isimo somuntu, nokho, singase sinikeze ithemba, sigcwale impilo, noma singabi namuzwa. Isimo sikaNkulunkulu singesoMbusi wazo zonke izinto nezidalwa eziphilayo, eseNkosi yayo yonke indalo. Isimo Sakhe simela ukuhlonipheka amandla, ukuphakama, ubukhulu, futhi okubaluleke kakhulu, ukuba phezulu. Isimo Sakhe siwuphawu lwegunya, uphawu lwakho konke okulungile nokuhle. Ngaphezu kwalokho, siwuphawu Lwakhe ongeke<sup>[a]</sup> acindezelwe noma ahlaselwe ubumnyama kanye nanoma imaphi amandla ezitha, futhi siwuphawu Lwakhe ongasoze oniwe (futhi ongeke akumele ukoniwa)<sup>[b]</sup> yinoma yini edaliwe. Isimo Sakhe siwuphawu lwamandla aphakeme kakhulu. Akukho muntu noma abantu abangakwazi noma abangaphazamisa umsebenzi Wakhe noma isimo Sakhe. Kodwa ubuntu bomuntu abuyilutho olwedlula uphawu nje lobukhudlwana bomuntu kunesilwane. Umuntu kuye nangokwakhe akanalo igunya, ukuzilawula nokwazi ukweqa imingcele yobuntu, kodwa engqikithini yakhe uyilowo oqhaqhazela emseni walo lonke uhlobo lwabantu, izehlakalo nezinto. Injabulo kaNkulunkulu ibangelwa ubukhona nokuvela

---

kokukulunga nokukhanya; ngenxa yokushabalaliswa kobumnyama nobubi. Ujabuliswa ukuthi ulethe ukukhanya nokuphila okumnandi kubantu; injabulo Yakhe yinjabulo elungile, iwuphawu lokuba khona kwakho konke okuhle futhi, okubaluleke kakhulu, iwuphawu lwentokozo. Intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu ibangelwa ukuba khona kokungalungi nokuphazamisa okukudalayo okulimaza isintu Sakhe; ngenxa yokuba khona kobubi nobumnyama, ukuba khona kwezinto ezihlanekezela iqiniso, ngisho nokuba khona kwezinto ezimelana nezinto ezilungile nezinhle. Intukuthelo Yakhe iwuphawu lokuthi azisekho izinto ezimbi, futhi iwuphawu lobungcwele Bakhe. Ukudabuka Kwakhe kubangelwa isintu, anethemba ngaso kodwa esiwela ebumnyameni, ngoba umsebenzi awenza kumuntu awufinyeleli kulokho akulindele, nangenxa yokuthi isintu asithandayo asikwazi sonke ukuphila ekukhanyeni. Uyadabuka ngesintu esingenacala, ngomuntu othembekile kodwa ongazi lutho, nangomuntu olungileyo kodwa ontulayo emibonweni yakhe. Ukudabuka Kwakhe kuwuphawu lokulunga nomusa Wakhe, uphawu lobuhle nobumnene. Injabulo Yakhe, ngokusobala, isuka ekunqobeni izitha Zakhe, nokuthola ukholo lwabantua. Ngaphezu kwalokho, ibangelwa ukuxoshwa nokubhujiswa kwazo zonke izitha bese isintu sithola ukuphila okumnandi nokunokuthula. Injabulo kaNkulunkulu ayifani neyomuntu; kunalokho iwumuzwa wokwamukela izithelo ezinhle, okuwumuzwa ongaphezu kwenjabulo. Injabulo Yakhe iwuphawu lwesintu sikhululeka ekuhluphekeni kusuka manje kuya phambili nophawu lokungena ezweni lokukhanya. Imizwa yesintu, ngakolunye uhlangothi, yonke ikhona ngenxa yokuthandwa nguye, hhayi ngenxa yokulunga, ukukhanya, noma ngenxa yokuhle, ingasaphathwa eyawo wonke umusa onikezwe yiZulu. Imizwa yesintu inobugovu futhi eyasezweni lobumnyama. Ayikho ngenxa yentando kaNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyohlelo lukaNkulunkulu, ngakho umuntu noNkulunkulu akunakwenzeka kukhulunywe ngabo ngesikathi esisodwa. UNkulunkulu unamandla mkhulu futhi uhloniphekile kuze kube phakade, kanti umuntu eyohlale ephansi, engenamsebenzi. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu uhlale enza imihlatshelo ezinikela esintwini; umuntu, nokho, uhlale ezithathela futhi ezizamela yena kuphela. UNkulunkulu uhlale ehluphekela ukuphila kwesintu, kodwa abantu abanikeli lutho ngenxa yokukhanya noma ukulunga. Ngisho noma umuntu esebenza okwesikhashana, akwenzayo kubuthaka ngendlela yokuthi ngeke kumele ngisho igalelo elilodwa, ngoba umsebenzi womuntu uhlale ungowokuzuzisa yena hhayi abanye. Umuntu uhlale enobugovu, lapho uNkulunkulu ehlale ezidela. UNkulunkulu ungumthombo wakho konke okunobulungiswa, okulungile, nokuhle, kodwa umuntu yilowo ophumelela ekwenzeni futhi oveza bonke ububi nokukhohlakala. UNkulunkulu akasoze aguquka ubunjalo bakhe bokulunga nobuhle, kodwa umuntu ukwazi ngokuphelele, noma nini, nakusiphi isimo ukumelana nokulunga nokwedukela kude noNkulunkulu.

---

Imibhalo yaphansi:

a. Umbhalo wokuqala ufundeka ngokuthi “kuwuphawu lokungakwazi ukuba.”

b. Umbhalo wokuqala walapha ufundeka ngokuthi “ukungakwazi ukuba (yebo nakanjani, ukungavunyelwa ukuba ube wenze njalo).”

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 246)**

Umusho ngamunye engiwukhulumile umumethe isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Niyobe nenza kahle uma nizindla ngokucophelela ngamazwi Ami, futhi niyozuza kakhulu kuwona. Ubunjalo bukaNkulunkulu bunzima kakhulu ukuqondakala, kodwa ngiyethemba ukuthi okungenani nonke ninalo ulwazana maqondana nesimo sikaNkulunkulu. Ngethemba ukuthi-ke, nizokwazi ukungibonisa futhi nenze okuningi okungaphambani nesimo sikaNkulunkulu. Lapho-ke ngiyoba nokwethemba. Isibonelo nje, gcina uNkulunkulu esenhliziyweni yakho ngazo zonke izikhathi. Uma kukhona okwenzayo, yenza okuhambisana nezwi Lakhe. Funa izinhloso Zakhe kuzona zonke izinto, futhi ugweme ukwenza lokho okungahloniphi nokwedelela uNkulunkulu. Ungalingi nakancane ukubeka uNkulunkulu emsamo wengqondo yakho ukugcwalisa isikhala senkathi ezayo enhliziyweni yakho. Uma wenza lokhu, uyobe wone isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Futhi, uma ungalokothi ukhulume amazwi noma ukukhononda okuhlambalaza uNkulunkulu kukho konke ukuphila kwakho, futhi, uma ukwazi ukwenza kahle konke akubeke kuwe futhi uzithoba kuwo wonke amazwi Akhe kuyo yonke impilo yakho, khona-ke uyobe usukugwemile ukwephula izinqumo zokuphatha. Ngokwesibonelo, uma sewake wathi “Kungani ngingacabangi ukuthi unguNkulunkulu?” “Ngicabanga ukuthi la mazwi awulutho nje olungaphezu kokuthi awukukhanyisa kukaMoya oNgcwele,” “Ngokubona kwami akuyona yonke into eyenziwa uNkulunkulu enhle,” “Ubuntu bukaNkulunkulu abukho ngaphezu kobami,” “Amazwi kaNkulunkulu awakholakali nje,” noma amanye amazwi anje okwahlulela, ngakho ngiyanincenga ukuba nivume futhi niphenduke ezonweni kaningi. Ngale kwalokho, ngeke ube nethuba lokuxolelwa, ngoba awoni kuphela kumuntu, kodwa kuNkulunkulu uqobo. Ungakholwa ukuthi wahlulela umuntu, kodwa uMoya kaNkulunkulu wona awuboni ngaleyo ndlela. Ukungayihloniphi kwakho inyama Yakhe kulingana nokungahloniphi Yena. Uma-ke kunjalo, ingabe awusonanga yini isimo sikaNkulunkulu? Kufanele ukhumbule ukuthi konke okwenziwa wuMoya kaNkulunkulu wukuvikela umsebenzi Wakhe enyameni kanye nokuthi lo msebenzi wenziwe kahle. Uma ukushaya indiva lokhu, ngithi kuwe ungumuntu ongasoze aphumelela ekukholweni kuNkulunkulu. Ngokuba uhlokoze ulaka lukaNkulunkulu, ngakho uyosebenzisa isijeziso esifanele ukukufundisa isifundo.

Ukufinyelela ekwazini ubunjalo bukaNkulunkulu akusiyona indaba encane. Kufanele nakanjani uqonde isimo Sakhe. Ngale ndlela-ke, uyoya ngokuya futhi unganakile, ufinyelela

---

ekwazini ubunjalo bukaNkulunkulu. Uma usungenile kulolu lwazi, uyozithola unyathela uya phambili uyongena esimweni esiphezudlwana futhi esihle kakhudlwana. Ekugcineni, uyoziwa unamahloni ngomoya wakho omubi, ngendlela yokuthi uyoze uzwe ukuthi akukho ndawo ongazifihla kuyo. Ngaleso sikhathi, kuyoncipha kancane kancane ekuziphatheni kwakho okungase kone isimo sikaNkulunkulu, inhliziyi yakho iyoya ngokuya isondelana nekaNkulunkulu, bese kuya ngokuya kwanda uthando Lwakhe enhliziyweni yakho. Lokhu kuwuphawu lokungena kwesintu esimweni esihle. Kodwa okwamanje anikafiki kulesi simo. Ngenkathi niphithizela nehla nenyuka nifuna lapho niya khona, ubani lapha kini ongacabanga ngokuzama ukuthola ubunjalo bukaNkulunkulu? Uma lokhu kuqhubeka, niyobe, ngokungazi, niphambana nezinqumo zokuphatha ngoba niqonda okuncane kakhulu ngesimo sikaNkulunkulu. Ngakho-ke, ingabe lokhu enikwenzayo njengamanje akusikhona ukubeka isisekelo sokona kwenu ngokuphambene nesimo sikaNkulunkulu? Lokhu ngikubuzela ukuthi nikwazi ukuqonda ukuthi isimo sikaNkulunkulu asiphambene nomsebenzi Wami. Ngoba uma nizephula kaningi izinqumo zokuphatha, ubani phakathi kwenu oyophunyuka ekujezisweni na? Ingabe lokho ngeke kusho yini ukuthi umsebenzi Wami ubuyize leze? Ngakho-ke, namanje ngisaninxusa ukuthi ngaphezulu kokucubungula ukuziphatha kwenu, niqaphele izinyathelo enizithathayo. Lesi yisicelo esikhulu kakhulu engisenza kini, futhi ngethemba ukuthi nonke nizosicabanga ngokucophelela futhi nisithathe ngokuzimisela. Uma kwenzeka kufika usuku lapho khona ukwenza kwenu kungithukuthelisa kakhulu, umuntu ngayedwa kuyofuneka acabange ngemiphumela, futhi ngeke kube khona omunye oyothwala isijeziso esikhundleni senu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kubaluleke Kakhulu Ukuqonda Isimo SikaNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 247)**

Abantu bathi uNkulunkulu ulungile, futhi uma nje umuntu emlandela kuze kube sekugcineni, ngokuqinisekile akakhethi, ungoNgcwele. Uma umuntu emlandela kuze kube sekugcineni, ingabe uNkulunkulu uyomkhipha inyumbazane umuntu? Angikhethe uma kuziwa kubantu futhi ngahlulela wonke umuntu ngobungcwele Bami, nokho kunemibandela ethile yezimfuno engizenzela abantu, futhi engikufunayo kufanele bonke abantu babe nakho, akunandaba ukuthi bangobani. Anginandaba nokuthi uneziqu ezinkulu nezihlonishwa kangakanani; enginandaba nakho ukuthi uhamba endleleni Yami, nokuthi uyolithanda futhi ulomele yini iqiniso. Uma untula iqiniso, kunalokho udicilele phansi igama Lami, futhi ungahambi ngendlela Yami, umane nje ungilandele ungenandaba, ngaleso sikhathi ngiyokushaya ngikujezisele ububi bakho, futhi yini ongabe usayisho? Uyokwazi yini ukuthi uNkulunkulu akalungile? Namuhla, uma wenza ngokuvumelana namazwi engiwakhulume kuwe, lokho kuyosho ukuthi ungumuntu engimamukelayo. Uthi uhlale uhlupheka ube ulandela uNkulunkulu,

---

nokuthi umlandele kumnyama kubomvu, waba Naye ezikhathini ezimnandi nezinzima, kodwa awukaphili ngamazwi uNkulunkulu awakhulumile; ufisa kuphela ukugijima yonke indawo ngenxa kaNkulunkulu futhi uzikhandlele uNkulunkulu nsuku zonke futhi awukaze ukucabange ukuphila ukuphila okunenjongo. Uthi futhi, “Noma kunjalo, ngikholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ulungile. Sengihluphekile ngenxa Yakhe, ngayaluza ngenxa Yakhe, futhi ngazinikela Kuye futhi ngisebenze kanzima naphezu kokunganakwa; nakanjani uzongikhumbula.” Kuyiqiniso ukuthi uNkulunkulu ungqwele, nokho ubungqwele bakhe abuthintwa ngisho nobuncane ububi: Ubungqwele bukaNkulunkulu abuhambi ngentando yomuntu, abungcolisiwe inyama futhi abuthengwa. Bonke abavukelayo nabaphikisayo futhi abangahambi ngendlela Yakhe, bayojeziswa; abekho abathethelelwe futhi abekho abayobuye badingeke uma kunesidingo! Abanye abantu bathi, “Namuhla ngiyagijima ngenxa Yakho; lapho kufika ukuphela, unganginika isibusiso esincane?” Ngakho ngiyakucela, “Ingabe uwenzile amazwi Ami?” Ukulunga okhuluma ngakho kuncike ekuhwebeni. Ucabanga ukuthi ngilungile kuphela, nokuthi angikhetshi muntu, nokuthi bonke labo abangilandelayo kuze kube sekugcineni nakanjani bazosindiswa bathole nezibusiso Zami. Kunencazelo ejulile emazwini Ami okuthi “bonke labo abangilandelayo nakanjani bazosindiswa”: Labo abangilandela kuze kube sekugcineni yilabo abayothola ukwamukelwa Yimina ngokugqwele, bayilabo okuthi ngemva kokuba sengibanqobile, bafune iqiniso futhi benziwe baphelele. Iyiphi imibandela oyifinyelele? Ufinyelele kuphela ukulandela mina kwaze kwaba sekugcineni, kodwa yini enye? Uphilile ngokuvumelana namazwi Ami? Ufinyelele kweyodwa kwezinhlanu izimfuno Zami, nokho awunaso isifiso sokufeza lezi ezinye ezine. Uthole indlela elula kakhulu futhi wayilwela ngesikhathi ucabanga ngenhlanhla yakho. Kumuntu onjalo ofana nawe, isimo Sami sokulunga sihlanganisa ukusola nokwahlulela, siyimpindiselo Yami futhi siyindlela Yami elungile yokusola abenzi bobubi; bonke labo abangahambi endleleni Yami bazojeziswa nakanjani, ngisho noma bengilandela kuze kube sekugcineni. Lokhu ukulunga kukaNkulunkulu. Lapho lesi simo sokulunga sivezwe ekujezisweni komuntu, umuntu uyomangala futhi uyozisola kakhulu ngokuthi ngesikhathi elandela uNkulunkulu akazange ahambe endleleni Yakhe. “Ngaleso sikhathi ngahlupheka kancane lapho ngilandela uNkulunkulu, kodwa angizange ngihambe endleleni kaNkulunkulu. Yiziphi izaba umuntu onjalo angazibeka? Ayikho enye indlela ngaphandle kokusolwa!” Nokho engqondweni yakhe ulokhu ecabanga, “Akusenani, vele ngikulandelile kwaze kwaba sekugcineni, ngakho ngisho noma ungisola, ngeke ungijsole ngesihluku futhi ngemva kwalokhu kusola uyobe usangifuna. Ngiyazi ukuthi ulungile futhi ngeke ungiphathe kanjalo kuze kube phakade. Futhi ngiyazi ukuthi angifani nalabo abayoqothulwa; labo abayoqothulwa bayothola ukusolwa okukhulu kakhulu, kuyilapho ukusolwa kwami kuzobe kulula.” Ubungqwele bukaNkulunkulu abufani nalokho okushoyo. Akukhona ukuthi labo abakwazile ukuvuma kahle izono zabo bayobonelelwa. Ukulunga kungqwele, futhi buyisimo esingakubekezeleli ukona



---

komuntu, konke okungcolile nokungakashintshi kuyamnyanyisa uNkulunkulu. Isimo sokulunga kukaNkulunkulu asiwona umthetho, kodwa siwumyalo: Bungumyalo embusweni futhi lo myalo uwukusolwa ngokulunga kwabo bonke abantu abangaphili ngeqiniso futhi abangakashintshi, futhi awukho umngcele wensindiso. Ngoba lapho umuntu ehlukaniwa ngokohlobo ayilo, abalungile bayothola umvuzo, ababi bona bayojeziswa. Kulapho kucaciswa khona lapho umuntu eyogcina khona, kuyisikhathi lapho kuyophela khona umsebenzi wensindiso, okuyothi emva kwalokho umsebenzi wokusindisa abantu ungabe usenziwa, nempindiselo iyolethwa kulabo abenza okubi.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Izinto UPetru Abhekana Nazo: Ulwazi Lwakhe Ngokusolwa Nangokwahlulelwa” encwadini ethi  
Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 248)**

Ngiwumlilo oshabalalisayo futhi angibekezeleli isinengiso. Ngenxa yokuthi bonke abantu badalwa Yimi, noma yini engiyishoyo nengiyenzayo, abantu kufanele bayilalele bangangivukeli. Abantu abanalo ilungelo lokugxambukela emsebenzini Wami, futhi abanagunya lokuhlaziya okuhle nokubi ngomsebenzi kanye namazwi Ami. NgiyiNkosi yendalo, futhi izidalwa kufanele zenze konke engikufunayo ngenhliziyo ethobekile Kimi; akufanele ziphikisane Nami futhi ikakhulukazi akufanele zingivukele. Ngisebenzisa amandla Ami ukubusa phezu kwabantu Bami, kanti bonke labo abayingxenye yendalo Yami kufanele bathobele igunya Lami. Yize noma namuhla ninesibindi futhi ningihambela phambili, aniwathobeli amazwi enginifundisa ngawo, futhi anesabi, ngibhekana nokungalaleli kwenu ngokubekezela. Ngeke ngibanjwe yintukuthelo ngithikameze umsebenzi Wami ngenxa yezimpethu ezincanyana eseziphenduke ukungcola kwendunduma yobulongwe. Ngibekezelela konke lokhu okuqhubekayo njengamanje engikwenyanyayo kanye nezinto eziyisinengiso Kimi ngenxa yentando kaBaba, kuze kube amagama Ami aphelile, kuze kube yisikhathi Sami sokugcina. Ungakhathazeki! Ngeke ngifinyelele ezingeni elifanayo nelempethu engenagama, futhi ngeke ngiqhathanise izinga lamakhono nawe. Ngiyakwenyanya, kodwa ngiyakwazi ukukubekezelela. Awungilaleli, kodwa awukwazi ukubalekela usuku lokukujezisa Kwami uBaba angethembise lona. Impethu eyisidalwa ingakwazi yini ukuziqhathanisa neNkosi yendalo yonke? Ekwindla, amaqabunga awayo abuyela ezimpandeni zawo, ubuyela ekhaya likayihlo, Nami ngibuyele eduze kukaBaba. Ngihamba nothando lukaBaba Wami olumnene, wena ulandelwa ukugxobagxoba kukayihlo. Nginodumo lukaBaba Wami, nina ninehlazo likayihlo. Ngisebenzisa ukujezisa ekade ngikubambile ukuba kuhambe nani, nina namukela isijeziso Sami ngenyama yenu ephuhlukile eseyikade ibolile iminyaka eyizinkulungwane ezingamashumi. Ngiwuphethile umsebenzi Wami wamazwi kinina, uhamba nokubekezela, futhi seniqalile ukugcwalisa indima yenu yokubhekana

---

nokuhlupheka okuvela emazwini Ami. Ngiyathokoza futhi ngiyasebenza kwa-Israyeli; nina ninokukhala nokugedla kwamazinyo futhi niphila niphinde nifele odakeni. Ngibuye ngasithola isimo Sami sakuqala futhi angisahleli nani ekungcoleni, ngenkathi nina niselokhu nisebubini benu bakuqala futhi nisavukuza ezidulini zobulongwe. Uma umsebenzi Wami namazwi Ami sekuphothuliwe, kuyoba usuku lwenjabulo Kimi. Uma ukungalaleli nenkani yenu sekuphelile, kuyoba usuku lokukhala kinina. Ngeke ngibe nozwelo kinina, futhi ngeke niphinde ningibone. Ngeke ngisaxoxisana nani, futhi ngeke niphinde nibe nokuhlangana Nami Ngiyokuzonda ukungalaleli kwenu, nani niyobukhumbula ubuhle Bami. Ngiyonishaya, futhi niyongikhumbula. Ngiyophuma kinina ngentokozo, nani niyosazi isikweletu eninaso Kimi. Ngeke ngiphinde nginibone, kodwa nina niyohlezi ningilangazelele. Ngiyonizonda ngoba njengamanje aningifuni, futhi niyongikhumbula, ngoba njengamanje ngiyanisola. Angizimisele ukuphila kanye nani, kodwa niyongilangazelela ngenhliziyo ebuhlungu nikhale ingunaphakade, ngoba niyozisola ngakho konke enikwenze Kimi. Niyozisola ngokungalaleli kwenu nokumelana Nami, futhi niyoze nilale phansi ngobuso ngenxa yokuzisola, niyozilahla phambi Kwami nifunge ukuthi ngeke niphinde ningangilaleli. Kodwa ezinhliziyweni zenu ningithanda nje futhi ngeke nibuye niphinde nikwazi ukuzwa izwi Lami, kufanele nginenze nibe namahloni ngento eniyyo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Uma Amaqabunga Awile Ebuyela Ezimpandeni Zawo, Uzozisola Ngabo Bonke Ububi Obenzile”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 249)**

Isihe Sami sivezwa kulabo abangithandayo futhi bazidele bona. Futhi isijeziso esilethwa phezu kwababi kungubufakazi kanye besimo Sami esilungile Kanye, ikakhulukazi, nobufakazi bentukuthelo Yami. Uma inhlekelele ifika, indlala kanye nesifo esibhubhisayo siyokwehlela bonke labo abaphikisana Nami futhi bayokhala. Labo abenze zonke izinhlobonhlobo zobubi, kodwa asebilangandele iminyaka eminingi, ngeke bangakhokhi ngamacala abo; nabo futhi, bayokwehlela enhlekeleleni, efana nayo ebithuka nje ibonakala eminyakeni eyizigidi, bayohlala esimweni esingapheli sokwethuka novalo. Futhi labo abalandeli Bami abakade bethembekile Kimi ngedwabayojabula futhi bababaze amandla Ami. Bayokuzwa ukweneliseka okungachazeki ngaphakathi futhi baphile ngenjabulo engingakaze ngiyiphe isintu. Ngokuba ziyigugu Kimi izenzo zabantu ezinhle kepha ngiyazinyanya izenzo zabo zobubi. Selokhu ngaqala ukuhola isintu, bengilokhu ngethemba ukuthi kuzoba neqembu labantu elinomqondo ofana noWami. angikaze ngibakhohlwe labo abangenawo umqondo ofanayo noWami; yilokhu ngibenyanya enhliziyweni Yami, ngilinde kuphela ithuba lokuletha impindiselo Yami kubona, okuyonginika injabulo ukuyibona. Usuku Lwami seluze lwafika namuhla, futhi angisadingi ukulinda!

---

Umsebenzi Wami wokugcina akusiwona owokujezisa umuntu kuphela kodwa ukuhlela isiphetho somuntu. Nangaphezu kwalokho, kungesizathu sokuthola ukwamukelwa kubo bonke, ngakho konke engikwenzile. Ngifuna wonke umuntu abone ukuthi konke engikwenzile kulungile nokuthi konke kuyindlela yokubonisa isimo Sami; akusikho ukwenza komuntu, kungasaphathwa imvelo, okwaletha isintu. Kunalokho, Yimina okhulisa konke okuphilayo endalweni. Ngaphandle kobukhona Bami, isintu singabhubha kuphela futhi sihlushwe yizinhlekelele. Akekho umuntu oyophinda futhi abone ilanga elihle kanye nenyanga noma umhlaba oluhlaza; isintu siyobona kuphela ubusuku obubandayo kanye nesigodi sethunzi lokufa esingenamkhawulo. Yimina kuphela insindiso yesintu. Yimina kuphela ithemba lesintu nangaphezulu, Ngiyilowo okuhlala kuye ubukhona besintu sonke. Ngaphandle Kwami, isintu siyoma ngqi masinyane. Ngaphandle Kwami, isintu siyovelelwa inhlekelele futhi sinyathelwe yilo lonke uhlobo lwemimoya emibi, nakuba engekho ongilalelayo. Ngenze umsebenzi obungeke wenziwe ngomunye, ithemba lokuthi umuntu uzongikhokhela ngezenzo ezinhle. Noma beyingcosana abangangikhokhela, ngisazophetha uhambo Lwami emhlabeni bese ngiqala isinyathelo esilandelayo somsebenzi owembulekayo, ngoba ukuphuthuma kwami ngiya le nale kule minyaka eminingi phakathi kwabantu kube nezithelo, futhi kuyangithokozisa. Engikhathazeka ngakho akulona inani labantu kodwa kunalokho izenzo zabo ezinhle. Noma kunjalo, ngethemba ukuthi uzolungisela isiphetho sakho isamba esenele sezenzo ezinhle. Ngiyobe sengenliseka; ngaphandle kwalokho, akekho phakathi kwenu oyophunyuka enhlekeleleni ezonehlela. Inhlekelele isuka Kimi futhi ngokusobala ihlelwe Yimi. Uma ningeke nivele nibahle emehlweni Ami, ngeke niphephe ekwehlelweni yinhlekelele. Ngezikhathi zenhlupheko, ukwenza kwenu kanye nezenzo zenu zazingabonakali zifanele ngempela, ngoba ukukholwa kwenu nothando lwenu kwakuyize, futhi nabonisa kuphela ukuthi niyesaba noma ninamandla. Mayelana nalokhu, ngiyokwenza kuphela ukwahlulela kokuhle nokubi. Ukukhathazeka Kwami kuyaqhubeka ukuba yindlela nina ngamunye enenza ngayo nenikhuluma ngayo, okuyisisekelo engiyonquma ngaso ngesiphetho senu. Nokho-ke, kumele ngikwenze kucace lokhu: ngeke ngisanika umusa kulabo abangathembekanga nhlobo Kimi ngezikhathi zenhlupheko, ngoba umusa uhamba ugcine lapha kuphela. Nangaphezu kwalokho, angithandi muntu oseke wangilahla, kungasaphathwa ukuthi angithandi ukuhlanganyela nalabo abadayisa inhlalakahle yabangani babo. Lesi yisimo Sami, kunoma imuphi umuntu. Kumele nginitshale lokhu: Noma ubani ophula inhliziyu Yami ngeke athole uzwelo Kimi, futhi noma ubani okade ethembekile uyohlala enhliziyweni Yami phakade.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Lungisa Izenzo Ezinhle Ezanele Ukulungiselela Isiphetho Sakho” encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyamani

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 250)**

---

Ngenkathi uNkulunkulu eza emhlabeni ubengeyena owomhlaba futhi akazange abe senyameni ukuze athokozele umhlaba. Indawo lapho ukusebenza bekungembula isimo Sakhe futhi kube nomqondo kakhulu yindawo lapho azalelwa khona. Noma ngabe yizwe elingcwele noma elingcolile, futhi noma ngabe usebenza kuphi, ungcwele. Yonke into emhlabeni yadalwa nguYena; ukuthi nje yonke into ikhohlakaliswe nguSathane. Nokho, zonke izinto kusengeZakhe; zonke zisezandleni Zakhe. Uza ezweni elingcolile azosebenza khona ukuze embule ubungcwele Bakhe; lokhu ukwenzela umsebenzi Wakhe kuphela, okusho ukuthi, ubekezelela ukuthotshiswa okukhulu ngokwenza umsebenzi onjalo ukuze asindise abantu baleli zwe elingcolile. Lokhu kwenzelwe ukwethula ubufakazi, ngenxa yaso sonke isintu. Umsebenzi onjalo ukhombisa abantu ukulunga kukaNkulunkulu, futhi ukwazi kangcono ukuveza ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu. Ubukhulu nobuqotho Bakhe bubonakala ekusindiseni iqembu labantu abaphansi abedelelwa ngabanye. Ukuzalelwa ezweni elingcolile akufakazeli nakanye ukuthi uphansi; kuvumela nje yonke indalo ukuba ibone ubukhulu nothando Lwakhe lweqiniso esintwini. Uma enza kanje ngokwengeziwe lwembuleka ngokwengeziwe uthando Lwakhe olumsulwa kumuntu, uthando Lwakhe olungenasici. UNkulunkulu ungcwele futhi ulungile. Yize azalelwa ezweni elingcolile, futhi yize ehlala nalabo bantu abagcwele ukungcola, njengoba uJesu wahlala nezoni eNkathini Yomusa, akuwona wonke yini umsebenzi Wakhe owenzelwe ukusinda kwaso sonke isintu? Akukhona yini ukuthi sonke isintu sizuze insindiso enkulu? Eminyakeni eyizinkulungwane ezimbili edlule, wayehlala nezoni iminyaka eminingi. Lokho kwakwenzelwa ukuhlenga. Namuhla, uhlala neqembu labantu abangcolile, abaphansi. Lokhu kungenxa yosindiso. Akukhona ukuthi wonke umsebenzi Wakhe wenzelwe nina bantu? Uma ngabe bekungekhona ukusindisa isintu, kungani waphila wahlupheka nezoni iminyaka eminingi kangaka emva kokuzalelwa emkhombeni? Uma ngabe bekungekhona ukusindisa isintu, ubezobuyelelani enyameni ihlandla lesibili, azalelwe kuleli zwe lapho amadimoni ebuthana khona, ahlale nalaba bantu abakhohlakaliswe ngokujulile nguSathane? Ngabe uNkulunkulu akathembekile? Iyiphi ingxenye yomsebenzi Wakhe ebingenziwa ngenxa yesintu? Iyiphi ingxenye ebingenzelwa lokho omiselwe khona? UNkulunkulu ungcwele—lokhu akuguquki! Akangcoliswa ukungcola, yize eze ezweni elingcolile; konke lokhu kuchaza ukuthi uthando lukaNkulunkulu esintwini luzidela ngokwedlulele, nokuhlupheka nokuthotshiswa akubekezelelayo kukhulu ngokwedlulele! Anazi yini ukuthi wehlelwa ukuthotshiswa ngenxa yenu nangenxa yesiphetho senu? Anikwazi lokho? Akabasindisi abantu abakhulu noma amadodana emindeni eyizicebi nenamandla, kodwa usindisa ngokukhethekile labo abaphansi nababukelwa phansi ngabanye. Ngabe konke lokhu akubona ubungcwele Bakhe? Ngabe konke lokhu akukhona ukulunga Kwakhe? Kungcono ukuba azalwe ezweni elingcolile adlule kukho konke ukuthotshiswa ngenxa yokusinda kwesintu sonke. UNkulunkulu ungowangempela kakhulu—akawenzi umsebenzi ongelona iqiniso. Awenziwa ngokuwuqobo kanjalo umsebenzi wezigaba zonke? Nakuba bonke abantu bemnyundela bethi

---

udla nezoni, noma bonke abantu behlekisa Ngaye bethi uhlala namadodana okungcola, bethi uhlala nabantu abaphansi kakhulu, usazinikela ngokuzidela, futhi usachithwa phakathi kwesintu. Ukuhlupheka akubekezelela akukukhulu kunokwenu? Umsebenzi Wakhe awumkhulu kunenani enilikhokhile?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubaluleka Kokusindisa Isizukulwana SikaMowabi” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 251)**

UNkulunkulu uzehlisile wazibeka ezingeni elize lenza ukuthi enze umsebenzi Wakhe kulaba bantu abangcolile nabakhohlakele, bese ephelilela leli qembu labantu. UNkulunkulu akazange abe yinyama ukuze aphile adle nabantu kuphela, ukuzokwelusa abantu, nokuzohlizeka abantu ngalokhu abakudingayo. Okubaluleke nakakhulu ukuthi wenza umsebenzi Wakhe omkhulu wokusindisa nokunqoba laba bantu abakhohlakele ngendlela engabekezeleleki. Weza esizindeni sikadrako omkhulu obomvu ukuzosindisa laba bantu abakhohlakele kakhulu, ukuze bonke abantu baguqulwe benziwe babe basha. Ubunzima obukhulu uNkulunkulu abubekezelelayo akubona kuphela ubunzima uNkulunkulu osenyameni abubekezelelayo, kodwa ngaphezu kwakho konke, ukuthi uMoya kaNkulunkulu uzwa ukwehliswa okwedlulele—uyazithoba futhi azifihle kangangokuba uze abe ngumuntu ojwayelekile. UNkulunkulu waba senyameni wathatha isimo senyama ukuze abantu babone ukuthi unokuphila komuntu okujwayelekile kanye nezidingo zomuntu eziwayelekile. Lokhu kwanele ukufakazela ukuthi uNkulunkulu uzithobe ngokwezinga eliphezulu. UMoya kaNkulunkulu ubonakala enyameni. UMoya Wakhe uphakeme futhi mkhulu kakhulu, kodwa uthatha isimo somuntu ovamile, somuntu onganakekile ukuze enze umsebenzi kaMoya Wakhe. Izinga, ulwazi, umuzwa, ubuntu, kanye nezimpilo zenu kukhombisa ukuthi anifanele ngempela ukwamukela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu walolu hlobo. Anifanele ngempela ukwenza uNkulunkulu abekezelele ubunzima obufana nalobu ngenxa yenu. UNkulunkulu mkhulu kakhulu. Uphakeme kakhulu, kanti abantu baphansi, kodwa usasebenza kubo. Akazange abe senyameni ukuze ahlinzeke abantu kuphela, ukuzokhuluma kubantu, kodwa uze ahlale ndawonye nabantu. UNkulunkulu uthobeke kakhulu, futhi uthandeka kakhulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yilabo Kuphela Abagxila Ekwenzeni Abangapheleliswa” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 252)**

Abaningi abalali ebusuku ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu ubekezele ngenxa yomsebenzi wesintu. Kusukela phezulu kuye phansi, wehlele esihogweni sabaphilayo okuphila kuso umuntu, sekudlule izinsuku enomuntu, akazange akhononde ngesidala kubantu, akazange asole umuntu

---

ngokungalaleli kwakhe, kodwa ubekezelela ihlazo eliphindwe kabili njengoba efeza umsebenzi Wakhe. UNkulunkulu angaba kanjani ngowasesihogweni? Angakuchitha kanjani ukuphila Kwakhe esihogweni? Kodwa ngenxa yaso sonke isintu, ukuze bonke abantu baphumule maduze, ubekezelele ukuhlazwa nokungabi nabulungiswa lapho eza emhlabeni, wazizela “esihogweni” kanye “naseHayidesi,” esibayeni sengwe, ukuze asindise umuntu. Umuntu angamelana kanjani noNkulunkulu? Unasiphi isizathu sokuphinde akhononde ngoNkulunkulu? Angasithathaphi isibindi sokuphinde abuke uNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu wezulu uze ezweni elingcolile lobubi, akakaze abuveze ubuhlungu Bakhe, noma akhononde ngomuntu, kodwa kunalokho uyakwamukela ukonakaliswa<sup>[1]</sup> nokucindezelwa umuntu. Akazange ahluthuke ngezinto ezingenangqondo ezifunwa umuntu, akazange afune okwedlulele kumuntu; umane enze wonke umsebenzi awufuna kumuntu ngaphandle kokukhononda: ukufundisa, ukuletha ukukhanya, ukusola, ukucwenga amazwi, ukukhumbuzisa, ukuzikhandla, ukududuza, ukwahlulela kanye nokwambula. Yini ezigabeni Zakhe engekho mayelana nokuphila komuntu? Nakuba esewalahlile amathemba nomphumela womuntu, yiziphi kulezi zigaba ezifezwa uNkulunkulu ezingekho mayelana nomphumela womuntu? Yisiphi kuzo esingekho mayelana nokusinda komuntu? Yisiphi kuzo ebesingaqondene nokukhulula umuntu kulokhu kuhlupheka nasekucindezelweni amandla obumnyama amnyama njengobusuku? Yisiphi kuzo esingekho ngenxa yomuntu? Ubani ongaqonda inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu, efana nekamama onothando? Ubani ongaqonda inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu enogqozi? Inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu enogqozi nezinto azilindele kukhokhwe ngezinhliziyi ezibandayo, ezinonya, ngamazwi anokhahlo aphindaphindwayo, izinhlabathi zabantu, ngezinkulungwane ezihlabayo nezibhuqayo, neziyize, zikhokhwe ngobuphukuphuku bomuntu, ngokungabaza nokungavumi kwakhe, ngokungaqondi kwakhe, ngokulila, ukunganaki, esebenzisa inkohliso, ukuhlasela nonya. Amazwi afudumele aye ahlangebezana namagalelo kanye neminwe eyizinkulungwane elwisana nawo. UNkulunkulu angabekezela, akhothamise ikhanda, akhonze abantu njengenkabi ezimisele<sup>[2]</sup>. Usebheke amalanga nezinyanga okuningi kakhulu, usebheke izinkanyezi kaningi kakhulu, usephume kangaki ezintatha abuye sekuhwalele, aphenyuphenyuke, abekezelele ubuhlungu obedlula obazwiwa uYise lapho ehamba ngezinkulungwane eziningi zezikhathi, abekezelele ukuhlaselwa umuntu, nokuchwensa komuntu. Ukuthobeka nokuzifihla kukaNkulunkulu kuye kwabuyiswa ngokucwasa komuntu, ngemibono engenabulungiswa<sup>[3]</sup> nempatho yomuntu, ukuzifihla Kwakhe nokubekezela kukhokhwe ngobugovu bomuntu; umuntu uzama ukuqothula uNkulunkulu, ngaphandle kokushaywa unembeza, uzama ukuthuthumelisa uNkulunkulu emhlabathini. Umbono womuntu ngempatho anayo ngoNkulunkulu “unobuqili obungavamile,” futhi uNkulunkulu, oxhashazwa yisedeleli esiwumuntu, uhlukunyezwa amashumi ezinkulungwane zabantu ngesikhathi umuntu esaphakeme, njengokungathi uyoba inkosi yesigodlo, njengokungathi uwafuna wonke amandla,<sup>[4]</sup> abambe inkantolo emva kwesihenqo, ukuze enze

---

uNkulunkulu apha the ngale kwekhethini, ongavunyelwe ukuphindisela noma abangele inkinga; uNkulunkulu kumele adlale indima yoMbusi Wokugcina, kumele abe unodoli,<sup>[5]</sup> anikele ngayo yonke inkululeko. Akunakulandiswa ngezenzo zomuntu, ngakho ufaneleka kanjani ukufuna lokhu nalokhuya kuNkulunkulu? Ufaneleka kanjani ukusikisela kuNkulunkulu? Ufanele kanjani ukutshela uNkulunkulu ukuthi abe nobubele ngobuthaka bakhe? Ufanele kanjani ukuthola umusa kaNkulunkulu? Ufaneleka kanjani ukuthola isikhathi sikaNkulunkulu ngokuphindiwe? Ufaneleka kanjani ukulokhu ethethelelwa uNkulunkulu? Ukuphi unembeza wakhe? Wayiphula kudala inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu, kade ayishiya iyizicucu inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu weza kubantu enamehlo agqamile, ngethemba lokuthi umuntu uyoba nobubele Kuye, ngisho noma kuyimfudumalo engatheni. Kodwa inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu ayinakududuzwa ngumuntu, okuwukuphela kwento ayitholile ukuhlaselwa kanye nokuhlushwa okukhulayo;<sup>[6]</sup> inhliziyi yomuntu inomhobholo, ufuna izinto ezinkulu, akaneli, uhlale eshinga futhi unobuwula, akalokothi avumele uNkulunkulu ukuba akhululeke noma akhulume, wenza uNkulunkulu azihlaze, futhi uvumela umuntu amkhohlise ngendlela ayithandayo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi Nokungena (9)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

Imibhalo yaphansi:

1. “Ukonakaliswa” kusetshenziselwa ukudalula ukungalaleli kwesintu.
2. “Ahlangebezana namagalelo kanye neminwe eyizinkulungwane elwisana nawo, akhothamise ikhanda akhonze abantu njengenkabi ezimisele” ekuqaleni umusho owordwa, kodwa lapha wehlukaniswe kabili ukuze wenze izinto zicace kakhudlwana. Umusho wokuqala ubhekise esezweni somuntu, ngesikhathi owesibili ubonisa ukuhlupheka abhekana nakho uNkulunkulu, nokuthi uNkulunkulu uthobekile futhi uzifihlile.
3. “Okungenabulungiswa” kubhekise ekuziphatheni kokungalaleli kwabantu.
4. “Ufuna wonke amandla” kubhekise ekuziphatheni kokungalaleli kwabantu. Bayaziphakamisa, bacindezele abanye, babenze balandele bona futhi bahluphekele bona. Bangamandla aphikisana noNkulunkulu.
5. “Unodoli” usetshenziselwa ukuhleka usulu labo abangamazi uNkulunkulu.
6. “Okukhulayo” kusetshenziselwa ukugqamisa ukuziphatha okwehlile kwabantu.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 254)**

Indlela yokuphila akusiyo into engaba ekanoma ubani, noma into engatholwa yinoma ngubani kalula. Lokhu kwenziwa ukuthi ukuphila kuvela kuNkulunkulu kuphela, okusho ukuthi, uNkulunkulu kuphela onesiqu sokuphila, ayikho enye indlela yokuphila ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu Uqobo, ngakho-ke uNkulunkulu kuphela owumthombo wokuphila, futhi uwumthombo wamanzi okuphila ahlala egeleza. Kusukeka ngesikhathi edala umhlaba, uNkulunkulu wenze umsebenzi omningi obandakanya ukubaluleka kokuphila, wenze umsebenzi

---

omningi onika umuntu ukuphila, futhi wakhokha inani elikhulu ukuze umuntu aphinde abe nokuphila, ngoba uNkulunkulu Uqobo uwukuphila okungunaphakade, futhi uNkulunkulu Uqobo uyindlela umuntu avuswa ngayo. UNkulunkulu uhlala ekhona enhliziyweni yomuntu, futhi uphila phakathi komuntu ngaso sonke isikhathi. Nguye obeqhubekisa ukuphila komuntu, isisekelo sobukhona bomuntu, futhi utshale lukhulu ukuze umuntu aphile emuva kokuzalwa. Wenza umuntu azalwe kabusha, futhi wenza akwazi ukuphila endimeni nendima okumele abe kuyo. Sibonga amandla Akhe, kanye namandla Akhe okuphila angeshatshalaliswe, umuntu uphile izizukulwane eziningi, kukho konke amandla kaNkulunkulu yiwo akade enza ukuthi umuntu aqhubeke nokuba khona, futhi uNkulunkulu ukhokhe inani umuntu ojwayelekile angakaze alikhokhe. Amandla empilo kaNkulunkulu angachuma kunanoma amaphi amandla, phezu kwalokho, edlula wonke amandla. Ukuphila Kwakhe kungunaphakade, amandla Akhe makhulu ngokwedlulele, futhi amandla Akhe okuphila awanakwehlulwa yinoma yini edaliwe noma amandla esitha. Amandla kaNkulunkulu akhona, futhi akhanyisa bha, noma ngabe yisiphi isikhathi noma indawo. Izulu nomhlaba kungaba nezinguquko ezinkulu, kodwa ukuphila kukaNkulunkulu kuhlala kufana. Zonke izinto ziyedlula, kodwa ukuphila kukaNkulunkulu kulokhu kumile, ngoba uNkulunkulu ungumthombo wobukhona bazo zonke izinto, futhi ungumsuka wobukhona bazo. Ukuphila komuntu kuvela kuNkulunkulu, izulu likhona ngenxa kaNkulunkulu, futhi ubukhona bomhlaba busuka emandleni okuphila kukaNkulunkulu. Akukho okubalulekile okungadlula ubukhulu bukaNkulunkulu, futhi akukho okunamandla okuphuma emandleni okuphathwa nguNkulunkulu. Ngale ndlela, ngisho noma bangobani, bonke abantu kumele bathobele ukubusa kukaNkulunkulu, bonke abantu kumele baphile ngaphansi kokulawulwa uNkulunkulu, futhi akekho umuntu ongaphunyuka elulawuleni Kwakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UKristu Wezinsuku Zokugcina Kuphela Onganika Umuntu Indlela Yokuphila Ingunaphakade”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 255)**

Uma ufisa ukuthola indlela eya ekuphileni kwaphakade ngokweqiniso, futhi uma ukulambele ngokweqiniso ngenkathi ukufuna, kumele uqale ngokuphendula lo mbuzo: Ukuphi uNkulunkulu namuhla? Mhlawumbe uzophendula ngokuthi uNkulunkulu uhlala ezulwini, vele—ubengeke Aphile ekhaya lakho, angithi? Mhlawumbe ungathi, vele uNkulunkulu uphila phakathi kwazo zonke izinto. Noma ungathi uNkulunkulu uphila enhliziyweni yomuntu ngamunye, noma uNkulunkulu usemhlabeni womoya. Angikuphiki konke lokhu, kodwa kumele ngicacise le ndaba. Akusilo iqiniso ngokugcwele ukuthi uNkulunkulu uphila enhliziyweni yomuntu, kodwa futhi akusilo iphutha ngokugcwele. Lokhu kubangelwa ukuthi, phakathi kwabantu abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu kukhona labo abakholelwa ngokweqiniso kanye nalabo abakholelwa ngokungeyikho



---

okweqiniso, kukhona labo abagunyazwa uNkulunkulu kanye nalabo angabagunyazi, kukhona labo abamuthokozisayo kanye nalabo abazondayo, futhi kunalabo abalungisayo kanye nalabo abachithayo. Ngakho ngithi uNkulunkulu uphila ezinhliziyweni zabantu abambalwa, futhi labo bantu akungatshazwa ukuthi yilabo abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso, labo abagunyazwe uNkulunkulu, labo abamthokozisayo, kanye nalabo abalungisisayo. Kukhona labo abaholwa uNkulunkulu. Njengoba beholwa uNkulunkulu, bangabantu asebezile futhi ababone indlela kaNkulunkulu yokuphila okungunaphakade. Labo abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu ngendlela engasilo iqiniso, labo abangagunyazwa uNkulunkulu, labo abamcasulayo uNkulunkulu, labo abachithwa uNkulunkulu—nakanjani bayochithwa uNkulunkulu, nakanjani bazosala bengenayo indlela yokuphila, futhi nakanjani bayohlala bengazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukuphi. Kolunye uhlangothi, labo uNkulunkulu ahlala ezinhliziyweni zabo bayazi ukuthi ukuphi. Bangabantu uNkulunkulu abanike indlela yokuphila ingunaphakade, futhi yibo abalandela uNkulunkulu. Sewuyazi manje ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukuphi? UNkulunkulu usenhliziyweni yomuntu futhi useceleni nomuntu. Akekho emhlabeni womoya kuphela, futhi phezu kwakho konke, kodwa muningi kakhulu emhlabeni umuntu aphila kuwo. Ngakho ukufika kwezinsuku zokugcina kufike ezigabeni zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kwangena endaweni entsha. UNkulunkulu ungaphezu kwazo zonke izinto emhlabeni, futhi Nguye oyisisekelo somuntu enhliziyweni yakhe, futhi phezu kwalokho, ukhona phakathi komuntu. Yingale ndlela kuphela angaletha indlela yokuphila esintwini, futhi anike umuntu indlela yokuphila. UNkulunkulu uze emhlabeni, futhi uphila phakathi kwabantu, ukuze umuntu athole indlela yokuphila, futhi ukuze umuntu abe khona. Khona manjalo, uNkulunkulu ufuna ukulawula zonke izinto emhlabeni jikelele, ukuze zihambisane nokuphatha Kwakhe phakathi kwabantu. Ngakho, uma wazisa imfundiso yokuthi uNkulunkulu usezulwini nasenhliziyweni yomuntu, kube awulazisi iqiniso lobukhona bukaNkulunkulu phakathi komuntu, kusho ukuthi ngeke uphinde ukuthole ukuphila, futhi ngeke uphinde ulithole iqiniso.

UNkulunkulu Uqobo ungukuphila, neqiniso, futhi ukuphila Kwakhe neqiniso kuyahambisana. Labo abehluleka ukuthola iqiniso abasoze bakuthola ukuphila. Ngaphandle kokuqondiswa, ukusekelwa, kanye nokuhlinzeka ngeqiniso, uyothola amagama nje, nezimfundiso, kanti, ngaphezu kwakho konke, ukufa. Ukuphila kukaNkulunkulu kuhlala kukhona, futhi iqiniso Lakhe nokuphila kuyahambisana. Uma wehluleka ukuthola umthombo weqiniso, kusho ukuthi awusoze wathola ukudla kokuphila; uma wehluleka ukuthola isihlinzeko sempilo nakanjani awuzukuba neqiniso, futhi kuqhelelene kakhulu nemicabango nokuqonda, umzimba wakho uwonke awuzukuba yilutho ngaphandle kwenyama, inyama yakho enuka phu. Yazi ukuthi amagama asezinzwadini awabalwa njengokuphila, izincwadi zomlando ngeke zithathwe ngokuthi ziyiqiniso, futhi izimfundiso zakudala zingesebenze njengamazwi akhulunywa uNkulunkulu

---

namuhla. Ngokuvezwa uNkulunkulu kuphela uma eseza emhlabeni futhi ephila phakathi komuntu okuyiqiniso, ukuphila, intando kaNkulunkulu, kanye nendlela Yakhe yamanje yokusebenza. Uma ungasebenzisa amarekhodi amazwi akhulunywe uNkulunkulu ezikhathini ezedlule namuhla, kusho ukuthi uwusomlando ovundulula okucashile, futhi indlela ephuma phambili yokukuchaza ukuthi ungungoti wamagugu omlando. Lokho kudalwa ukuthi uhlala ukholelwa emlandweni womsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awenza ngezikhathi esezadlula, ukholelwa esithunzini uNkulunkulu asishiya ngenkathi esebenza kubantu ngaphambilini, futhi ukholelwa endleleni uNkulunkulu ayinika abalandeli Bakhe ngezikhathi zangaphambilini. Awukholelwa endleleni yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wanamuhla, awukholelwa ebusweni bukaNkulunkulu obukhazimulayo namuhla, futhi awukholelwa endleleni yeqiniso elivezwa uNkulunkulu namuhla. Ngakho uyaziphuphela nje futhi uqhelelene nokuqhubekayo okuyinto engephikiswe. Uma manje usabambelele emazwini angenike umuntu ukuphila, ungumuntu oqinelwa yikhanda,<sup>[a]</sup> ngoba uzigodlile, unenkani yeselesele, uqinelwa ikhanda kakhulu awufuni nokucabanga!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UKristu Wezinsuku Zokugcina Kuphela Onganika Umuntu Indlela Yokuphila Ingunaphakade”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

Imibhalo yaphansi:

a. Ucezu lokhuni olufile: isisho sesiShayina, esisho ukuthi “akanakusizakala.”

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 258)**

Kusuka ngomzuzu ufika ukhala kulo mhlaba uqala ukuwenza umsebenzi wakho. Uqala ukubamba iqhaza lakho ohlelweni nasogcotshweni lukaNkulunkulu. Uqala uhambo lokuphila. Akukhathaliseki ukuthi usuka kuphi nokuthi uhlalelwe yiluphi uhambo, akekho ongaphunyukwa uhlelo olubekwe yiZulu, futhi akekho olawula isiphetho sakhe, yilowo obusa zonke izinto kuphela ongakwazi ukwenza lowo msebenzi. Kusukela ngosuku umuntu aba khona ngalo, uNkulunkulu yilokhu eme waqina emsebenzini Wakhe, ephethe indawo yonke futhi elawula ukuguquka nokunyakaza kwayo yonke. Njengazo zonke izinto, umuntu ngaleya kokuqaphela, ulokhu ondliwa ngobumtoti nemvula namazolo okuvela kuNkulunkulu. Njengazo zonke izinto, umuntu engazi uphila ngaphansi ngokuhlelela kwesandla sikaNkulunkulu. Inhliziyo nomoya womuntu kuphethwe esandleni sikaNkulunkulu, nakho konke ukuphila komuntu kubukwa amehlo kaNkulunkulu. Akunandaba ukuthi uyakukholwa noma awukukholwa lokhu, zonke izinto, eziphilayo noma ezifile, ziyogudluka, ziguquke, zenziwe zintsha futhi zinyamalale ngokuhambisana nemicabango kaNkulunkulu. Lena yindlela uNkulunkulu abusa ngayo zonke izinto.

---

Njengoba ubusuku buqala isinyelela, umuntu akanakile, ngoba inhliziyi yomuntu ayikwazi ukubona indlela ubumnyama obusondela ngayo noma lapho buqhamuka khona. Njengoba ubusuku buphela kancane kancane, umuntu wamukela ukukhanya kosuku, kodwa akucaci kakhudlwana enhliziyweni yomuntu ukuthi ukukhanya kuvela kuphi nokuthi kubuxoshe kanjani ubumnyama basebusuku. Ukuguquguquka okunjalo okungapheli kwemini nobusuku kususa umuntu kwenye inkathi kumuse kwenye, kuhambise nezikhathi, kube futhi kuqikelela ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu necebo lakhe kuyenziwa isikhathi ngasinye nangazo zonke izikhathi. Umuntu wedlula ezinkathini noNkulunkulu, kodwa umuntu akazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ubusa zonke izinto eziphilayo noma akayazi indlela uNkulunkulu ahlela ngayo naqondisa ngayo zonke izinto. Yiyo le nto ebilokhu ihlula umuntu kusukela endulo kuze kube yimanje. Mayelana nembangela yalokho, akubangelwa ukuthi izenzo zikaNkulunkulu zifihleke kakhulu, noma ukuthi yima luzofezeka uhlelo lukaNkulunkulu, kodwa kubangelwa ukuthi inhliziyi nomoya womuntu kuqhelelene kakhulu noNkulunkulu. Ngakho, ngisho noma umuntu emlandela uNkulunkulu, ulokhu esebenzela uSathane noma yena engazi. Akekho ofuna ngenkuthalo ukulandela izinyathelo noma ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu, futhi akekho ofisa ukuphila ekubakekelweni nokugcinwa uNkulunkulu. Kunalokho, abantu bavumela ukuwohlozwa uSathane, nomubi ukuze bamukeleke kuleli zwe nasemithethweni yokuphila elandelwa yisintu esikhohlakele. Kuleli qophelo, inhliziyi nomoya womuntu kunikelwe njengophawu lokubonga kuSathane futhi kuba okokusimamisa uSathane. Ngaphezu kwalokho, inhliziyi yomuntu nomoya wakhe kuba indawo uSathane angahlala kuyo futhi kuba indawo enhle angadlalela kuyo. Ngale ndlela, umuntu engazi, akabe esayiqonda imigomo yokuba umuntu, nokufaneleka kanye nezinjongo zokuba khona komuntu. Imithetho kaNkulunkulu nesivumelwano esiphakathi kukaNkulunkulu nomuntu kushabalala kancane kancane enhliziyweni yomuntu aze umuntu angamfuni noma angamnaki uNkulunkulu. ngokuhamba kwesikhathi, umuntu akabe esaqonda ukuthi kungani uNkulunkulu adala umuntu, futhi akabe esawaqonda amazwi aphuma emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu noma aqaphele konke okuvela kuNkulunkulu. Umuntu uqala ukuphikisa imithetho nezinqumo zikaNkulunkulu; inhliziyi nomoya womuntu kuyafa. ... UNkulunkulu ulahlekelwa umuntu wendalo Yakhe yokuqala, futhi umuntu ulahlekelwa yimpande yesiqalo sakhe. Lolu usizi lwalesi sintu. Eqinisweni, kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kube manje, uNkulunkulu wethule imbanganalusizi esintwini lapho umuntu eyiqhawe futhi engumgilwa kuyo, futhi akekho owaziyo ukuthi ubani ongumqondisi wale mbanganalusizi.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Ungumthombo Wokuphila Komuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 259)**

---

UNkulunkulu wadala lo mhlaba futhi waletha umuntu, isidalwa esiphilayo afaka kuso ukuphila. Okwalandela, umuntu waba nabazali nezihlobo futhi akaba esaba yedwa. Kusukela ngesikhathi umuntu abona ngaso umhlaba, wayehlelelwe ukuba sogcotshweni lukaNkulunkulu. Umoya wokuphila ovela kuNkulunkulu oweseka isidalwa ngasinye esiphilayo ekukhuleni kuze kube sebudaleni. Phakathi nale nqubo, akekho okholwa ukuthi umuntu uphila futhi akhule ngaphansi kokunakekelwa uNkulunkulu. Kunalokho, umuntu ubambeleva ekuthini wakhula ngaphansi kothando nokunakekelwa abazali bakhe, nokuthi ukukhula kwakhe kwakuqondiswa umuzwa wangaphakathi wokuphila. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi umuntu wazi okuncane ngokuthi ukuphila kwanikezwa ngubani nokuthi kuvela kuphi, akazi ukuthi inqubo yokuphila izidala kanjani izimangaliso. Umuntu wazi kuphela ukuthi ukudla kwakha isisekelo sokuthi umuntu aqhubeke nokuphila, nokuthi ukubekezela kuwumnyobo wobukhona bempilo nokuthi ukukholwa kungumnotho wokuphila kwakhe. Akawuboni umusa nokondliwa okuvela kuNkulunkulu. Umuntu ube esekusaphaza ukuphila akunikwe uNkulunkulu.... Akekho umuntu kubantu uNkulunkulu abalondoloza ubusuku nemini othatha kuqala isinyathelo sokumkhonza. UNkulunkulu uyaqhubeka esebenza kumuntu njengoba ehlelile futhi akalindele okuthile kuye. Lokho ukwenza enethemba lokuthi ngelinye ilanga, umuntu uyovuka emaphusheni bese eyiqonda injongo nokubaluleka kokuphila, aqonde nenani uNkulunkulu anike okuningi ngalo konke umuntu, futhi azi nokuthi uNkulunkulu ukulangazelela kangakanani ukuthi umuntu abuyele Kuye. Akekho oseke wacabanga ngezimfihlo zokuqala nokuqhubeka kwempilo yomuntu. Kodwa, uNkulunkulu kuphela oqonda futhi abekezzelele buthule bonke ubuhlungu nokungqutshuzwa okuvela kumuntu, osamukele konke okuvela kuNkulunkulu kodwa akabongi. Umuntu ukuthatha kalula konke okuza nokuphila, futhi “kuyinto efanele nje,” abantu bamhlalele, bamkhohlwa futhi bamsenga uNkulunkulu. Ingabe uhlelo lukaNkulunkulu lubaluleke kangako ngempela yini? Ingabe umuntu, isidalwa esiphilayo esiphuma esandleni sikaNkulunkulu, ubaluleke ngaleyo ndlela? Icebo likaNkulunkulu libaluleke kakhulu; nokho, abantu abaphilayo abadala ngesandla Sakhe baphilela icebo Lakhe. Ngakho, uNkulunkulu ngeke ayeke uhlelo Lwakhe ngenxa yenzondo yalesi sintu. Kungenxa yohlelo Lwakhe nomoya awuphefumulayo okwenza uNkulunkulu abekezzelele bonke ukuhlushwa, hhayi ngenxa yenyama yomuntu kodwa ngenxa yokuphila komuntu. Uyafisa ukubuyisa hhayi nje inyama yomuntu kodwa impilo ayiphefumula. Leli icebo Lakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Ungumthombo Wokuphila Komuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 260)**

Bonke abafika kulo mhlaba kumele baphile bese beyafa, futhi baningi asebelubonile uchungechunge lokufa nokuzalwa kabusha. Abaphilayo kungekudala bazoshona bese kuthi

---

abafile babuye maduze. Konke lokhu kungumgudu wokuphila ohlelwe uNkulunkulu ewuhlelela sonke isidalwa esiphilayo. Nokho, lo mgudu nochungechunge kungamaqiniso uNkulunkulu afisa abantu bawazi, ukuthi ukuphila uNkulunkulu akufake kubo akupheli futhi akuphazanyiswa inyama, isikhathi, noma umkhathi. Lena imfihlakalo yokuphila uNkulunkulu akufake kumuntu nobufakazi bokuthi ukuphila kuvela kuNkulunkulu. Nakuba abanengi bengase bengakholwa ukuthi ukuphila kwavela kuNkulunkulu, abantu nakanjani bakujabulela konke okuvela kuNkulunkulu, kungakhathaleki ukuthi bayakukholwa noma bayakuphika ukuba khona Kwakhe. Uma ngelinye ilanga uNkulunkulu engake aguqule inhliziyi yakhe noma abuyisele kuye zonke izinto ezisemhlabeni noma athathe ukuphila akunikezile, akekho umuntu oyophila. UNkulunkulu usebenzisa ukuphila Kwakhe ukuze anakekele zonke izinto, eziphilayo nezingaphili, enze konke kuhleleke esebenzisa amandla negunya Lakhe. Leli iqiniso okungekho muntu ongalisungula noma aliqonde kalula, futhi la maqiniso angaqondakali kalula abaluleke kakhulu futhi awubufakazi kanye bokubonakala kwamandla empilo kaNkulunkulu. Manje yithi nginitshele imfihlo: Ubukhulu namandla okuphila kukaNkulunkulu ngeke kuqondwe ngokujulile yinoma yisiphi isidalwa. Kunjena manje, njengoba kwakunjalo nasekuqaleni, kuyoba njalo esikhathini esizayo. Imfihlo yesibili engizoyikhipha yile: Umthombo wokuphila uvela kuNkulunkulu, kwayo yonke indalo, akunandaba ukuthi yakheke ngendlela ehlukile. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi uluhlobo olunjani lwesidalwa, awukwazi ukuhamba uphambane nomgudu uNkulunkulu awubekile. Kunoma ikuphi, engikufisayo ukuthi umuntu aqonde ukuthi ngaphandle kokunakekelwa, ukulondolozwa, kanye nokondliwa nguNkulunkulu, umuntu ngeke athole yonke into okwakufanele ayithole, akunandaba ukuthi uzama noma uzabalaza kangakanani. Ngaphandle kokuthola ukuphila kuNkulunkulu, umuntu ngeke azi ukuthi uphilelani, futhi uyolahlekelwa injongo yokuphila. UNkulunkulu angamvumela kanjani umuntu ochitha ukubaluleka kokuphila Kwakhe ukuba angabi nandaba kanje? Kodwa futhi, ungakhohlwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ungumthombo wokuphila. Uma umuntu ehluleka ukwazisa konke lokho uNkulunkulu amnike khona, uNkulunkulu ngeke agcine nje ngokubuyisa lokho amnika khona ekuqaleni, kodwa okukhulu kunalokho, umuntu uyokhokha ngokuphindwe kabili ukuze enze isinxephezelo ngakho konke uNkulunkulu akuchithile.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Ungumthombo Wokuphila Komuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 261)**

Konke lokhu okulo mhlaba kuyashintsha ngokushesha emicabangweni kaMninimandla Onke, phansi kwamehlo Akhe. Izinto isintu esingakaze sizwe ngazo zingafika kungazelele. Kanti futhi lokho isintu okwakulokhu kungokwaso kungavele kusilahlekele singazanga. Akukho namunye ongaqonda ukuthi ukuphi uMninimandla Onke, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, akukho

---

namunye ongezwa ukuphakama nobukhulu bamandla empilo kaMninimandla Onke. Ukuphakama Kwakhe kusekutheni Yena ukwazi ukubona lokho abantu abangeke bakubone. Ubukhulu Bakhe busekutheni Yena ulahlwa kanjani yisintu kepha ebe esindisa isintu. Uyayazi incazelo yokuphila nokufa. Ngaphezu kwalokho, Yena uyayazi imithetho yokuphila yesintu, asidalile. Yena uyisisekelo sobukhona bomuntu kanye noMhlengi wesintu ukuze sivuke futhi. Udicilela phansi izinhliziyi ezijabulile ngenhlupheko abuye akhuphulele phezu izinhliziyi ezidabukile ngenjabulo. Konke lokhu okomsebenzi Wakhe, kanye nesu Lakhe.

Isintu, sesedukile ekuhlinzekeni ngempilo kukaMninimandla Onke, asiyazi inhloso yokuphila, kodwa khona lapho sesaba ukufa. Asinakho ukusizakala noma ukwesekela, kodwa sisalokhu singabaza ukuvala amehlo aso, futhi siyazinikela ekuphileni impilo eyisinengiso kulo mhlaba, singamasaka enyama angenalwazi ngemphefumulo yawo. Niphila ngale ndlela, ngaphandle kwethemba, njengoba kwenza abanye, ngaphandle kwenhloso. Yilowo Ongcwele Yedwa osendabeni yasendulo ozosindisa abantu okuthi lapho bebubula phakathi kwenhlupheko yabo, balangazelele ngokuphelelwa yithemba ukufika Kwakhe. Le nkolelo ngeke yenzeke okwamanje kubantu abangazi. Nakuba kunjalo, abantu basalokhu belangazelela lokhu kakhulu. UMninimandla Onke unomusa kulabo abahlupheke ngokweqile. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, Ukhathele yilabo bantu abangenaso isazelo, ngoba kudingeke ukuba ayilindele isikhathi eside ngokwedlule impendulo evela esintwini. Ulangazelela ukufuna, ukufuna inhliziyi yakho nomoya wakho. Ufuna ukukunikeza ukudla namanzi kanye nokukuvusa, ukuze ungasomi, ungalambi. Ngesikhathi usukhathele nalapho usuqala ukuba nosizi lwalapha emhlabeni, ungadideki, ungakhali. UNkulunkulu uMninimandla Onke, uMbheki, uyokwamukela ukufika kwakho noma nini. Useceleni kwakho ukubhekile, elindele ukuthi ubuyele emuva. Ulindele usuku lapho ingqondo yakho ibuyela ikhumbula: ubuyelwe ukukhumbula iqiniso lokuthi wena wavela kuNkulunkulu, ngandlela thize nandawana thize wake walahleka, walahlekelwa ngumqondo endleleni, kwase futhi, ungazelele waba “nobaba.” Waphinde futhi wabona ukuthi uMninimandla Onke ubekade ebukela laphaya, elindele ukubuya kwakho sonke lesi sikhathi. Ukulindele esezinhlungwini, elindele ukuphendulwa ngaphandle kokuthola impendulo. Ukubuka kwakhe akunalo inani futhi kungokwenhliziyi nomoya womuntu. Mhlawumbe lokhu kubheka akubekelwe sikhathi, futhi mhlawumbe lokhu kubheka sekufike ekugcineni. Kodwa kumele wazi kahle ukuthi inhliziyi nomoya wakho kuphi njengamanje.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukububula KukaMninimandla Onke” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 262)**

Njengamalunga ohlanga lwesintu kanye namaKristu azinikele, kuwumthwalo nesibopho sethu sonke ukunikela imiqondo nemizimba yethu ukuze kugcwaliseke umsebenzi ophathiswe

---

nguNkulunkulu ngoba ubuthina bonke bavela kuNkulunkulu, futhi bukhona ngenxa yobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu. Uma imiqondo nemizimba yethu ingeyona eyomsebenzi ophathiswe nguNkulunkulu kanye nendlela elungile yesintu, ngakho imiphefumulo yethu ngeke ifanele labo ababulawelwa umsebenzi abawuphathiswe nguNkulunkulu, ngeke ifanele uNkulunkulu nhlobo, osihlinzeke ngakho konke.

UNkulunkulu wadala lo mhlaba, wadala isintu, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, wayengumakhi wesiko lamaGriki lasendulo kanye nokuphucuka kwabantu. UNkulunkulu kuphela oduduza lesi sintu, futhi uNkulunkulu kuphela onakekela lesi sintu ubusuku nemini. Ukuthuthuka komuntu nokuqhubekela phambili kungehlukaniswe nobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, futhi umlando nekusasa lesintu kungeke kwakhishwa ezinhlelweni zikaNkulunkulu. Uma ungumKristu ngokweqiniso, uzokholwa ukuthi ukuvuka nokuwa kwanoma iliphi izwe noma isizwe kwenzeka ngokuhlela kukaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu yedwa owazi isiphetho sezwe noma isizwe, futhi uNkulunkulu yedwa olawula inkambo yale sintu. Uma isintu sifisa ukuba nesiphetho esihle, uma izwe lifuna ukuba nesiphetho esihle, kufanele umuntu aguqe phansi adumise uNkulunkulu, aphenduke futhi avume phambi kukaNkulunkulu, ngaphandle kwalokho isiphetho nesiphetho somuntu ngokungenakugwemeka siyogcina ngenhlekelele.

Bheka emuva esikhathini somkhumbi kaNowa: isintu sasonakele kakhulu, sasidukile esibisisweni sikaNkulunkulu, sasingasanakekelwe nguNkulunkulu, futhi sasesilahlekelwe izithembiso zikaNkulunkulu. Babephila ebumnyameni, ngaphandle kokukhanya kukaNkulunkulu. Ngakho baba nezinkanuko ngokwemvelo, bazilahlela ekonakaleni okusabekayo. Abantu abanjalo babengeke basakwazi ukwemukela isithembiso sikaNkulunkulu: babengafanele ukubona ubuso bukaNkulunkulu, noma ukuzwa izwi likaNkulunkulu, ngoba babemshiyile uNkulunkulu, babelahle kude konke ayekade ebaphe khona, futhi basebezikhohliwe izimfundiso zikaNkulunkulu. Inhliziyo yabo yedukela kude kakhulu noNkulunkulu, futhi njengoba kwenzeka lokho, bonakala ngaphezulu kwakho konke ukucabanga nobuntu, futhi baphenduka baba babi kakhulu. Ngakho baya besondela ekufeni, bawela olakeni nokujezisa kukaNkulunkulu. UNowa kuphela owayekhonzela uNkulunkulu futhi ebalekela ububi, ngakho wayekwazi ukuzwa izwi likaNkulunkulu, futhi ezwa nemiyalelo kaNkulunkulu. Wawakha umkhumbi ngokusho kwemiyalelo yezwi likaNkulunkulu, futhi waqoqa zonke izinhlobo ngezinhlobo zezidalwa. Ngale ndlela, kwathi uma yonke into seyilungiselelwe, uNkulunkulu wadedela imbubhiso Yakhe phezu komhlaba. UNowa kuphela kanye namalunga ayisikhombisa omndeni wakhe abasinda kuleyo mbubhiso, ngoba uNowa wayekhonzela uJehova futhi ebalekela ububi.

---

Bese ubheka inkathi yamanje: Abantu abalungile njengoNowa abakhonza uNkulunkulu babalekele ububi, abasekho ngisho ukuba khona. Kepha uNkulunkulu usenomusa esintwini futhi uyasisula icala isintu kule nkathi yokugcina. UNkulunkulu ufuna labo abalangazelela ukuthi aqhamuke. Ufuna labo abakwazi ukuzwa amazwi Akhe, labo abangakhohlwanga yilokho abaphathise khona futhi abanikela inhliziyo nomzimba wabo Kuye. Ufuna labo abalalela okwezingane phambi Kwakhe, futhi abangamelani Naye. Uma ungavinjwa ngamandla athile ekukhonzeni kwakho ngobuqotho uNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu uzokwenzela umusa, futhi athele izibusiso Zakhe kuwe. Uma usesikhundleni esiphakeme, waziwa ngokuhlonishwa, unolwazi oluchichimayo, unempahla eningi, futhi wesekwe abantu abaningi, kepha zonke lezi zinto zingakuvimbi ukuthi uze phambi kukaNkulunkulu ukwemukela ubizo Lwakhe, nalokho akuphathisa khona, ukwenza lokho uNkulunkulu akucela ukuba ukwenze, konke oyokwenza kuyoba okubaluleke kakhulu emhlabeni futhi uyobe ungolunge kunabo bonke esintwini. Uma wala ubizo lukaNkulunkulu ngenxa yesikhundla kanye nemigomo yakho, konke ozokwenza kuyobe kuqalekisiwe futhi kuyokwenyanywa nguNkulunkulu. Mhlawumbe ungumongameli, noma usosayensi, umfundisi, noma ilunga kodwa noma ngabe siphakeme kangakanani isikhundla sakho, uma wethembele olwazini lwakho, nekhono kulokho okwenzayo, uyoba yisahluleki njalo, futhi uyohlala ungenazo izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu, ngoba uNkulunkulu akamukeli lutho olwenzayo, futhi akavumi ukuthi umsebenzi wakho ungolungileyo noma emukele ukuthi usebenzela ukusizakala kwesintu. Uzothi konke okwenzayo, ukusebenzisa ulwazi namandla esintu ukuphuca umuntu ukuvikelwa nguNkulunkulu, kanye nokuphika izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu. Uzothi uholela isintu ebumnyameni, ekufeni, futhi ekuqaleni kokuphila okungenamkhawulo lapho umuntu eselahlekelwe uNkulunkulu nesibusiso Sakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Wengamela Phezu Kwesiphetho Sesintu Sonke” encwadini ethi Izwi Lwela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 263)**

Kusukela lapho umuntu waqala ukuba namasayensi okuhlalisana kwabantu, umqondo womuntu wagcwala isayensi nolwazi. Isayensi nolwazi lwase luba amathuluzi okubusa isintu, futhi yayingasekho indawo eyanele yokuba umuntu akhonze uNkulunkulu, kanye nezimo ezikahle zokukhonzwa kukaNkulunkulu. Isikhundla sikaNkulunkulu sashona phansi kakhulu enhliziyweni yomuntu. Izwe enhliziyweni yomuntu elingenandawo kaNkulunkulu limnyama, alinalutho alinathemba. Ngakho kwavela ososayensi bezokuhlalisana kwabantu abaningi, ababhali bezemilando, kanye nosopolitiki ukuveza izichasiso ezicatshangiwe zesayensi yokuhlalisana kwabantu, umcabango ngenguquko yabantu, kanye nezinye izichasiso ezicatshangiwe eziphikisa iqiniso lokuthi uNkulunkulu wadala umuntu, ukugcwalisa inhliziyo



---

nomqondo womuntu. Futhi ngale ndlela, labo abakholelwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu wadala yonke into baba mbalwa kakhulu, futhi labo abakholelwa emcabangweni ngenguquko baba baningi kakhulu. Abantu abaningi kakhulu bathatha imibhalo ngemisebenzi kaNkulunkulu kanye namazwi Akhe ngenkathi yeTestamente Elidala njengezinsomi nezinganekwane. Ezinhliziyweni zabo abantu baphenduka bangabinandaba nesithunzi nobukhulu bukaNkulunkulu, nemfundiso ethi uNkulunkulu ukhona futhi uyabusa phezu konke. Ukuphila kwesintu nesiphetho samazwe nezizwe akusabalulekile kubo. Umuntu uphila ezweni elingenalutho ezikhathaza kuphela ngokudla, ukuphuza nokushisekela intokozo. ... Bambalwa abantu abazihluphayo ngokufuna ukwazi lapho uNkulunkulu enza khona umsebenzi Wakhe namhlanje, noma ukufuna ukuthi usengamela kanjani futhi usihlele kanjani isiphetho somuntu. Futhi ngale ndlela, kungazeki kumuntu, impucuko yabantu iya ngokuya ingakwazi ukuhamba ngokwezifiso zomuntu, futhi baningi abantu abezwa ukuthi njengoba bephila emhlabeni onjalo, ukujabula kwabo kuncane kunalokho kwabantu bangaphambilini. Nabantu bamazwe ayephucuke kakhulu imbala baveza izikhalo ezinjalo. Ngoba ngaphandle kokuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu, akukhathaleki ukuthi ababusi nezazi zokuhlalisana kwabantu bazikhathaza kangakanani ukugcina impucuko yabantu, kunhlanga zimuka nomoya. Akekho ongagcwalisa ubuze obusenhliziyweni yomuntu, ngoba akekho ongaba impilo yomuntu, futhi awukho umcabango wezokuhlalisana ongakhulula umuntu ebuzeni obumphethe. Isayensi, ulwazi, inkululeko, intando yeningi, ukungecebeleka, ukunethezeka, lokhu kuyikhefu lesikhashana. Naphezu kwalezi zinto, umuntu uyokona nakanjani futhi akhalele ukwenza okungalungile emphakathini. Lezi zinto ngeke zivimbe ukulangazelela okukhulu nesifiso somuntu sokucwaninga. Ngoba umuntu wenziwa nguNkulunkulu, futhi imihlatshelo engenangqondo kanye nokucwaninga komuntu kuholela kuphela ekuhluphekeni okukhulu. Umuntu uzophila esimweni sokwesaba okungapheli, ngeke azi ukuthi angalimela kanjani ikusasa lesintu, noma angabhekana kanjani nendlela engaphambili. Umuntu uzogcina esaba ngisho isayensi nolwazi, futhi asabe nakakhulu umuzwa wobuze ngaphakathi kuye. Kulo mhlaba, akukhathaleki ukuthi uphila ezweni elikhululekile noma ezweni elingenawo amalungelo esintu, awukwazi nhlobo ukuphunyuka isiphetho sesintu. Noma ngabe ungumbusi noma ungobuswayo, awukwazi nhlobo ukuphunyuka esifisweni sokuthi ucwaninge isimiso, izimfihlakalo kanye nesiphetho sesintu. Akusaphathwa ukuthi awukwazi ukuphunyuka emuzweni odidayo wobuze. Izenzakalo ezinje, ezijwayelekile esintwini sonke, zibizwa ngokuthi imisebenzi ephathelene nokuhlalisana kwabantu yizazi zesayensi yokuhlalisana kwabantu, kepha ayikho indoda eqotho engavela ukuxazulula lezi zinkinga. Umuntu, vele, ungumuntu. Indawo nempilo kaNkulunkulu ayinakuthathwa yinoma ngumuphi umuntu. Isintu asidingi nje kuphela umphakathi onobuqiniso lapho bonke abantu bondlekile futhi belingana futhi bekhululekile, kodwa insindiso kaNkulunkulu kanye nokuhlinzeka Kwakhe impilo kubo. Kulapho umuntu ethola insindiso kaNkulunkulu nokuhlinzeka Kwakhe ngempilo kubo lapho izidingo,

---

ukulangazelela ukucwaninga, kanye nobuze bomoya womuntu kuyoxazululwa. Uma abantu bezwe noma besizwe bengakwazi ukwemukela insindiso kanye nokunakekela kukaNkulunkulu, lelo lizwe noma leso sizwe esinjalo siyohamba indlela eya encithakalweni, eya ebumnyameni, futhi siyobhujiswa nguNkulunkulu.

Mhlawumbe izwe lakho liyaphumelela njengamanje, kodwa uma uvumela abantu ukuthi baphambuke kuNkulunkulu, izwe lakho liyozithola liya ngokuya lingenazo izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu. Impucuko yezwe lakho iyoya ngokuya inyathelwe phansi, kungekudala abantu bayovukela uNkulunkulu futhi baqalekise iZulu. Ngakho, kungazeki kumuntu, isiphetho sezwe siyokwehlelwa incithakalo. UNkulunkulu uzovusa amazwe anamandla ukubhekana nalawo mazwe aqalekiswe nguNkulunkulu, futhi angawasusa ebusweni bomhlaba. Ukuvuka nokuwa kwezwe kukhomba ukuthi ababusi balo bayamkhonza uNkulunkulu noma cha, futhi nokuthi bayabaholela yini abantu babo ukuba basondele kuNkulunkulu futhi bamkhonze. Nokho, kule sikhathi sokugcina, ngenxa yokuthi labo abafuna futhi abakhonza uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso baya ngokuya beba yingcosana, uNkulunkulu uzothela umusa okhethekile kulawo mazwe lapho ukholo olusemthethweni kuwubuKristu. Uwaqoqela ndawonye ukwenza inkambu yabalungile nokho emhlabeni, kuthi lawo mazwe angakholwa nhlobo noma lawo angakhonzi uNkulunkulu weqiniso azoba yizitha zenkambu elungile. Ngale ndlela, uNkulunkulu akanayo kuphela indawo phakathi kwesintu lapho ezokwenza khona umsebenzi Wakhe, kodwa uphinda azuze amazwe angaphatha ngegunya elifanele, ukuze alethe unswinyo nemikhawulo kulawo mazwe amelana noNkulunkulu. Kepha ngale kwalokhu, namanje ababangingi abantu abavelayo ukukhonza uNkulunkulu, ngoba umuntu useduke kakhulu Kuye, futhi uNkulunkulu usenesikhathi eside kakhulu engekho emicabangweni yomuntu. Kusele emhlabeni amazwe enza ukulunga futhi amelane nobubi kuphela. Kodwa lokhu kukude nezifiso zikaNkulunkulu, ngoba abekho ababusi bezwe abangavumela uNkulunkulu ukuthi abuse phezu kwabantu babo, futhi ayikho inhlango yezezipolitiki engaqoqa abantu bayo ndawonye ukukhonza uNkulunkulu; uNkulunkulu uselahlekelwe yindawo Yakhe efanele enhliziyweni yezwe, yesizwe, yeqembu elibusayo, kanye ngisho nasenhliziyweni yawonke umuntu. Nakuba amandla alungileyo ekhona emhlabeni, ukubusa lapho uNkulunkulu engenandawo enhliziyweni yomuntu kuntekenteke. Ngaphandle kwesibusiso sikaNkulunkulu, umkhakha wezezipolitiki uyoba yinhlanganhlaka futhi ube sengozi yokuhlaselwa. Esintwini, ukuhlala ngaphandle kwesibusiso sikaNkulunkulu kufana nokungabi nelanga. Akukhathaleki ukuthi ababusi banikela ngokukhuthala okungakanani kubantu babo, akusho lutho ukuthi mingaki imihlangano elungile isintu esizenzayo ndawonye, akukho kulokhu okuyolungisa izinto, noma kuguqule isiphetho sesintu. Umuntu ucabanga ukuthi izwe lapho abantu bondlekile futhi begqokile, lapho abantu bephila khona ngokuthula, yizwe elihle, futhi elinabaholi abalungile. Kepha uNkulunkulu akacabangi kanjalo. Ukholwa ukuthi izwe lapho

---

kungekho muntu omkhonzayo Yena yilelo azolibhubhisa. Indlela yomuntu yokucabanga iphikisana kakhulu nekaNkulunkulu. Ngakho, uma inhloko yezwe ingakhonzi uNkulunkulu, isiphetho salelo zwe kuyoba ngesinosizi, futhi izwe ngeke libe nampokophelo.

UNkulunkulu akangeni kwezepolitiki yabantu, kepha isiphetho sezwe noma isizwe silawulwa nguNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu ulawula lomhlaba kanye nomhlaba wonke jikelele. Isiphetho somuntu kanye nohlelo lukaNkulunkulu kuxhumene ngokusondelelene, futhi akekho umuntu, izwe noma isizwe esikhishelwe ngaphandle ebukhosini bukaNkulunkulu. Uma umuntu efisa ukwazi isiphetho sakhe, kufanele eze phambi kukaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu uzokwenza labo abamlandelayo nabamkhonzayo ukuthi baphumelele, futhi uzoletsha ukuncipha nobhubhiso kulabo abamelana Naye nabamalayo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Wengamela Phezu Kwesiphetho Sesintu Sonke” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 264)**

Ebubanzini bomhlaba nomkhathi, izidalwa ezingenakubalwa ziyaphila futhi zizalane, zilandela umthetho wokuphila ozungezayo, futhi zibambebele emthethweni owodwa ongaguquki. Labo abafayo bahamba nezindaba zalabo abaphilayo, futhi labo abaphilayo bayaphinda umlando ofanayo onosizi walabo asebefile. Ngakho isintu asikwazi ukungazibuzi: Siphilelani? Futhi kungani kufanele sife? Ubani ophethe lo mhlaba? Futhi ubani owadala lesi sintu? Isintu sadalwa uMama Oyimvelo? Ingabe isintu sizilawulela sona ngempela ikusasa laso? ... Isintu sesiyibuzile le mibuzo izinkulungwane zeminyaka, siphindelela. Ngeshwa, lapho isintu sishisekela kakhulu ngale mibuzo, yilapho kukhula kakhulu ukomela kwaso isayensi. Isayensi inika ukwaneliseka okufishane kanye nenjabulo yesikhashana, kodwa ayenele neze ukukhulula isintu esizungwini, umzwangedwa kanye nengebhe ecishe ingafihleki nokungabi namandla okusekujuleni komphfumulo waso. Isintu simane sisebenzise ulwazi lwesayensi olubonakala ngamehlo enyama nalokho ingqondo yaso engakuqonda ukuze kwenze inhliziyi yaso ibe ndikindiki ingabe isezwa. Kepha lolu lwazi oluyisayensi alwenele ukuvimba isintu ukuthi sihlale izimfihlakalo. Isintu asazi nhlobo ukuthi ngubani oyiNkosi yomhlaba nazo zonke izinto, kungasaphathwa ukungazi kwaso isiqalo nekusasa lesintu. Isintu simane siyaphila ngokuphoqeleleka phakathi kwalo mthetho Akekho ongaphunyuka kuwo futhi akekho ongawushintsha, ngoba phakathi kwezinto zonke futhi emazulwini kukhona oyedwa osuka phakade kuze kube phakade obusa phezu kwakhe konke. Yilowo ongakaze abonwe ngumuntu, Lowo isintu esingakaze simazi, isintu esingakaze sithembele ebukhoneni Bakhe, kepha Nguye owaphefumulela umphefumulo kokhokho besintu futhi wanika ukuphila esintwini. Nguye onikayo futhi owondlayo isintu ukuze sibe khona, futhi oqondisa isintu kuze kube namhlanje. Ngaphezu kwalokho, Nguye futhi Nguye

---

yedwa isintu esibheke Kuye ukuze siphile. Uphethe ubukhosi phezu kwazo zonke izinto futhi ubusa zonke izinto ngaphansi komhlaba nezulu. Ulawula izinkathi zonyaka ezine futhi Nguye obiza umoya, ungqoqwane, iqhwa, kanye nemvula. Unika isintu ilanga futhi alethe ukuza kobusuku. Nguye owendlala amazulu nomhlaba, wahlinzeka umuntu ngezintaba, amachibi nemifula kanye nazo zonke izinto eziphilayo phakathi kwayo. Isenzo Sakhe sikhona yonke indawo, amandla Akhe akhona yonke indawo, ukuhlakanipha Kwakhe kukhona yonke indawo, negunya Lakhe likhona yonke indawo. Umthetho nomgomo ngamunye uqukethe isenzo Sakhe, futhi yonke iveza ukuhlakanipha kanye negunya Lakhe Ubani ongazikhipha ngaphandle ekubuseni Kwakhe? Ngubani ongazikhipha kumacebo Akhe? Zonke izinto zikhona ngaphansi kwamehlo Akhe, futhi zonke izinto ziphila ngaphansi kobukhosi Bakhe. Ukwenza Kwakhe namandla Akhe kushiya isintu singenakho okunye esingakhetha kukho ngaphandle kokuvuma ukuthi ukhona ngempela futhi uphethe phezu konke. Ayikho enye into ngaphandle Kwakhe engalawula umhlaba jikelele, kungasaphathwa ukuhlinzeka lesi sintu okungenakukhawuka. Akunandaba ukuthi uyakwazi ukubona isenzo sikaNkulunkulu, akusho lutho noma uyakholwa ebukhoneni bukaNkulunkulu, akungabazeki ukuthi isimiselo sakho singaphansi kokumisa kukaNkulunkulu, futhi akungabazeki ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyohlale ebusa phezu kwezinto zonke. Ubukhona negunya Lakhe akumisiwe phezu kokuthi kuyabonwa noma kuyaqondwa ngumuntu. Nguye kuphela owazi isikhathi esiphambilini, isikhathi samanje nekusasa lomuntu, futhi Nguye kuphela ongalawula isimiselo sesintu. Akunandaba noma uyakwazi ukwemukela leli qiniso, kungekudala umuntu uzozifakazela lezi zinto ngamehlo akhe, futhi yileli qiniso uNkulunkulu azoliveza licace. Isintu siyaphila futhi sife uNkulunkulu ebhekile. Isintu siphilela ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu, futhi uma amehlo akhe evaleka okokugcina, lokho kungenxa yakho lokho kuphatha. Ngokuphindelela, umuntu uyafika futhi ahambe, kuye le nale. Ngaphandle kokukhetha, konke kuyingxenye yokubusa nokuhlela kukaNkulunkulu. Ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kuhlale kuya phambili futhi akukaze kukhawuke. Uzokwenza isintu sazi ngokuba khona Kwakhe, sithembe ubukhosi Bakhe, sibone isenzo Sakhe, futhi sibuyele embusweni Wakhe. Uhlelo Lwakhe lolu, kanye nomsebenzi Akade Ewenza izinkulungwane zeminyaka.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umuntu Angasindiswa Kuphela Ekuphatheni KukaNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela  
Lisenyameni

---

## VII. Izimfihlakalo Mayelana NeBhayibheli

### Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 265)

Eminyakeni eminingi, izindlela zomdabu zabantu zokukholwa (lezo zobuKristu, okungenye yezinkolo ezintathu ezinkulu emhlabeni) bekuwukufunda iBhayibheli; ukusuka eBhayibhelini akulona ukholo eNkosini, ukusuka eBhayibhelini kuyinkolelo ephambukile nedukisayo, futhi ngisho lapho abantu befunda ezinye izincwadi, isisekelo salezo zincwadi kufanele kube ukuchazwa kweBhayibheli. Okungukuthi, uma uthi ukholwa eNkosini, kufanele ufunde iBhayibheli, kufanele udle uphinde uphuze iBhayibheli, futhi ngaphandle kweBhayibheli akufanele ukhonze noma iyiphi enye incwadi engaphathelene neBhayibheli. Uma ukwenza lokho, ukhaphela uNkulunkulu. Kusukela ngesikhathi lapho kwaba khona iBhayibheli, inkolelo yabantu eNkosini ibingukukholelwa eBhayibhelini. Esikhundleni sokuthi abantu bakholelwa eNkosini, kungcono ukuthi bakholelwa eBhayibhelini; kunokuba kuthiwe sebeqalile ukufunda iBhayibheli, kungcono ukuthi sebeqalile ukukholelwa eBhayibhelini; futhi kunokuthi kuthiwe sebebuyele phambi kukaNkulunkulu, kungcono ukuthi sebebuyele phambi kweBhayibheli. Ngale ndlela, abantu bakhonza iBhayibheli sengathi linguNkulunkulu, sengathi liyigazi lempilo yabo nokulahlekelwa yilo kungafana nokulahlekelwa impilo yabo. Abantu babona iBhayibheli liphakeme njengoNkulunkulu, futhi kukhona ngisho nalabo abalibona liphakeme kunoNkulunkulu. Uma abantu bengenawo umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele, uma bengamuzwa uNkulunkulu, bayaqhubeka baphile—kodwa ngokushesha uma belahlekelwa iBhayibheli, noma balahlekelwe izahluko nezisho ezaziwayo eBhayibhelini, kumane kube sengathi balahlekelwe impilo yabo. Ngakho, ngokushesha uma abantu bekhola kuNkulunkulu bayaqala bafunde iBhayibheli, nokwazi iBhayibheli ngekhandla, futhi lapho bazi ngekhandla ingxenye enkulu yeBhayibheli, yilapho kubonakala kakhulu ukuthi bayayithanda iNkosi futhi banokholo olukhulu. Labo abalifundile iBhayibheli futhi abakwazi ukukhuluma kwabanye ngalo bangabafowethu nodadewethu abalungile. Kuyo yonke le minyaka, ukukholwa nokuthembeka kwabantu eNkosini kukalwe ngezanga lokuqonda kwabo iBhayibheli. Abantu abaningi bamane abaqondi ukuthi kungani kufanele bakholwe kuNkulunkulu, nokuthi kufanele bakholwe kanjani kuNkulunkulu, futhi abenzi lutho ngaphandle kokucinga ngokumpumpuzela befuna imikhondo yezincazelo obala izimfihlakalo zezahluko zeBhayibheli. Abantu abakaze bafune ukuqondisa komsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele; kuze kube manje, abenzanga lutho ngaphandle kokufundisisa nokuphenya iBhayibheli, futhi akekho owake wathola umsebenzi osemusha woMoya oNgcwele, ngaphandle kwaseBhayibhelini, akekho owake wasuka eBhayibhelini, futhi abakaze balokothe basuke eBhayibhelini. Abantu balifundile iBhayibheli kuyo yonke le minyaka, baqhamuke nezincazelo eziningi kakhulu, bazikhandla kakhulu; banokuhluka ngemibono okuningi, futhi abaphikisana

---

ngayo bengaphezi, ngendlela yokuthi sekunezinhlelo zamabandla ezingaphezu kwezi-2000 ezakhiwe namuhla. Zonke zifuna ukuthola izincazelo ezithile ezikhethekile, noma izimfihlakalo ezijule kakhulu eBhayibhelini, zifuna ukulihlola, nokuthola isendlalelo ngomsebenzi kaJehova kwa-Israyeli, noma isendlalelo ngomsebenzi kaJesu eJudiya, noma ezinye izimfihlakalo ezingaziwa muntu. Indlela abantu abalithatha ngayo iBhayibheli yile enokuthatheka nokukholwa, futhi akekho ocacelwe ngokuphelele indaba yangaphakathi noma ingqikithi yeBhayibheli. Ngakho, namuhla, abantu basenomuzwa ongachazeki wokumangala uma kuza eBhayibhelini, futhi baze bathatheke ngokwedlulele ngalo, futhi baze bakholwe kulo ngokwengeziwe. Namhlanje, bonke abantu bafuna ukuthola iziphrofetho zomsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina eBhayibhelini, bafuna ukuthola ukuthi imuphi umsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenzayo ngezinsuku zokugcina, nokuthi iziphi izimpawu ezikhona zezinsuku zokugcina. Ngale ndlela, ukukhonza kwabo iBhayibheli kuya kuba namandla, futhi njengoba ziya zisondela izinsuku zokugcina, bazikholwa ngokunobumpumputhe obengeziwe iziphrofetho zeBhayibheli, ikakhulukazi lezo ezimayelana nezinsuku zokugcina. Ngokholo olumpumpuzela kakhulu eBhayibhelini, nangokwethembela okukhulu eBhayibhelini, abanasifiso sokufuna umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele. Ngokokubona kwabantu bacabanga ukuthi iBhayibheli kuphela elingaetha umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele; iseBhayibhelini kuphela lapho bengathola khona izinyathelo zikaNkulunkulu; iseBhayibhelini kuphela lapho kucashe khona izimfihlakalo zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu; iBhayibheli kuphela—hhayi ezinye izincwadi noma abantu—okungacacisa yonke into kaNkulunkulu kanye nomsebenzi wakhe sewuwonke; iBhayibheli lingaetha umsebenzi wezulu emhlabeni; futhi iBhayibheli lingaqala futhi liphethe izinkathi. Ngale mibono, abantu abanaso isifiso sokufuna umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele. Ngakho, akukhathaleki, ukuthi iBhayibheli labe liwusizo kangakanani kubantu kudala, seliphenduke isiphazamiso emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu wakamuva. Ngaphandle kweBhayibheli abantu bangafuna izinyathelo zikaNkulunkulu kwenye indawo, kepha namuhla, izinyathelo Zakhe sezigcinwe eBhayibhelini, futhi ukwelula umsebenzi Wakhe wakamuva sekuphenduke kwanzima ngokuphindiwe, futhi kwaba umshikashika owumqansa. Konke lokhu kungenxa yezahluko nezisho ezinedumela zaseBhayibhelini, kanye neziphrofetho ezehlukene zeBhayibheli. IBhayibheli seliphenduke isithixo emiqondweni yabantu, seliphenduke indida ezingqondweni zabo, futhi bamane abakwazi ukukholelwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu angasebenza ngaphandle kweBhayibheli, abakwazi ukukholwa ukuthi abantu bangathola uNkulunkulu ngaphandle kweBhayibheli, kungasaphathwa ukuthi bakholwe ukuthi uNkulunkulu angashiya iBhayibheli ngesikhathi somsebenzi wokugcina futhi aqale kabusha. Lokhu kuyinto engacabangeki kubantu; abayikholwa, futhi abakwazi ukuyibona nangamehlo engqondo. IBhayibheli seliphenduke isiphazamiso esikhulu ekwamukeleni kwabantu umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu omusha, nenkinga kuNkulunkulu ekwandiseni lo msebenzi omusha.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 266)**

Emva kokuba uNkulunkulu enze umsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho, kwakhiwa iThestamente Elidala, futhi abantu baqala lapho ukufunda iBhayibheli. Emva kokufika kukaJesu, wenza umsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa, abaphostoli Bakhe base babhala iThestamente Elisha. Lakhiwa kanje iThestamente Elidala neThestamente Elisha leBhayibheli, futhi kuze kube namuhla, bonke abakholwa kuNkulunkulu bebelokhu befunda iBhayibheli. IBhayibheli yincwadi yomlando. Kunjalo, futhi liqukethe okunye ukubikezela kwabaphrofethi, futhi lokhu kubikezela akuwona neze umlando. IBhayibheli linezingxenye eziningi—akukho nje ukuphrofetha kuphela, noma umsebenzi kaJehova kuphela, futhi akukho zincwadi zokuthunyelwa zikaPawulu kuphela. Kufanele wazi ukuthi iBhayibheli linezingxenye ezingaki; iTestamente Elidala liqukethe uGenesis, uEksodusi..., futhi kukhona nezincwadi zeziphrofetho abaphrofethi abazibhala. Ekugcineni, iTestamente Elidala ligcina ngeNcwadi kaMalaki. Kubhalwe umsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho, owaholwa nguJehova; kusuka kuGenesis kuya eNcwadini kaMalaki, kungumbhalo ogcwele wawo wonke umsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho. Okungukuthi, imibhalo yeTestamente Elidala ingakho konke abantu ababeqondiswa nguJehova abadlula kukho ngeNkathi Yomthetho. NgeNkathi Yomthetho weTestamente Elidala, inani eliningi labaphrofethi abamiswa nguJehova bamphrofethela, banikeza imiyalelo, ezizwaneni nezizwe ezihlukahlukene, futhi babikezela umsebenzi uJehova abe ezowenza. Laba bantu ababemisiwe bonke babenikwe uMoya wokuphrofetha nguJehova: Babekwazi ukubona imibono evela kuJehova, nokuzwa izwi Lakhe, ngakho bagqugquzelwa Nguyena futhi babhala ngokuphrofetha. Umsebenzi abawenza wawuveza izwi likaJehova, uveza isiphrofetho sikaJehova, futhi umsebenzi kaJehova ngaleso sikhathi kwabe kumane kuwukuqondisa abantu ngokusebenzisa uMoya. Akazange athathe isimo senyama, futhi abantu abazange babubone ubuso Bakhe nakancane. Ngakho, wamisa abaphrofethi abaningi ukuze benze umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi wabanika imibiko abayidlulisela kuzo zonke izizwe nezizalo zakwa-Israyeli. Umsebenzi wabo kwabe kuwukuphrofetha, futhi abanye babhala imiyalelo kaJehova kubo ukuze bakhombise abanye. UJehova wabamisa laba bantu ukuze baphrofethe, babikezele umsebenzi wangesikhathi esizayo noma umsebenzi owawusadinga ukwenziwa ngaleso sikhathi, ukuze abantu babone ubuhle obumangalisayo nobuhlakani bukaJehova. Lezi zincwadi zokuphrofetha zazihlukile nokho kunezinye izincwadi zeBhayibheli; zabe zingamazwi ayekhulunywe noma ebhalwe yilabo ababekade benikwe uMoya wokuphrofetha—yilabo ababethole imibono noma izwi elivela kuJehova. Ngaphandle kwezincwadi zokuphrofetha, yonke into eTestamenteni Elidala imibhalo ebhalwe ngabantu emuva kokuthi uJehova wayeseqedile umsebenzi Wakhe. Lezi zincwadi ngeke zikwazi ukumela ukubikezela okwakhulunywa ngabaphrofethi njengoba uGenesis no-Eksodusi bengeke

---

baqhathaniswa neNcwadi ka-Isaya kanye neNcwadi kaDaniyeli. Iziphrofetho zakhulunywa ungakenziwa umsebenzi; lezi ezinye izincwadi, nokho, zabhalwa lapho sewuqediwe, okuyilokho abantu ababekwazi ukukwenza. Abaphrofethi baleso sikhathi bagququzelwa nguJehova futhi baphrofetha okuthile, bakhuluma amazwi amaningi, futhi baphrofetha izinto zeNkathi Yomusa, kanye nokubhujiswa komhlaba ezinsukwini zokugcina—umsebenzi uJehova ayehlele ukuwenza. Izincwadi ezisele zonke zibhala ngomsebenzi owenziwa nguJehova kwa-Israyeli. Ngakho, uma ufunda iBhayibheli, ufunda ikakhulukazi ngomsebenzi uJehova awenza kwa-Israyeli; iTestamente Elidala ekakhulukazi libhala ngomsebenzi kaJehova wokuqondisa abakwa-Israyeli, ukusebenzisa Kwakhe uMose ukuhola abakwa-Israyeli ngesikhathi bephuma eGibhithe, owabakhulula kozankosi bakaFaro, wabakhiphela endle, emuva kwalokho bangena eKhanani futhi yonke into elandela lokhu kwakuyimpilo yabo eKhanani. Konke ngaphandle kwalokhu kuyimibhalo ngomsebenzi kaJehova ezweni lonke lakwa-Israyeli. Yonke into ebhalwe eTestamenteni Elidala ngumsebenzi kaJehova kwa-Israyeli, ngumsebenzi uJehova awenza ezweni lapho enza khona u-Adamu no-Eva. Kusukela lapho uNkulunkulu waqala khona ngokusemthethweni ukuhola abantu emhlabeni emva kukaNowa, konke lokho okubhalwe eTestamenteni Elidala umsebenzi wakwa-Israyeli. Futhi kungani kungabhalwe ngomunye umsebenzi ngaphandle kwa-Israyeli. Ngenxa yokuthi izwe lakwa-Israyeli liyimbeleko yesintu. Ekuqaleni, ayengekho amanye amazwe ngaphandle kuka-Israyeli, futhi uJehova akazange asebenze kwezinye izindawo. Ngale ndlela, lokho okubhalwe eTestamenteni Elidala leBhayibheli kuwumsebenzi kwa-Israyeli kuphela ngaleso sikhathi. Amazwi akhulunywa ngabaphrofethi, u-Isaya, uDaniyeli, uJeremiya, kanye noHezekeli ... amazwi abo abikezela omunye umsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni, abikezela umsebenzi kaJehova uqobo Lwakhe. Konke lokhu kwavela kuNkulunkulu, kwabe kungumsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele, futhi ngaphandle kwalezi zincwadi zabaphrofethi, yonke into ngumbhalo ngalokho abantu abadlule kukho emsebenzini kaJehova ngaleso sikhathi.

Umsebenzi wokudala wenzeka ngaphambi kokuba khona kwesintu, kodwa iNcwadi kaGenesise yabakhona lapho sekukhona isintu; incwadi eyabhalwa nguMose ngeNkathi Yomthetho; Injengezinto ezenzeka phakathi kwenu namhlanje: Emuva kokuthi sezenzekile, nizibhala phansi ukuze nizikhombise abantu ngesikhathi esizayo, futhi kubantu bangesikhathi esizayo, lokho enakubhala izinto ezenzeka ezikhathini ezedlule—zimane zingumlando nje. Izinto ezibhalwe eTestamenteni Elidala zingumsebenzi kaJehova kwa-Israyeli, futhi lezo ezibhalwe eTestamenteni Elisha ngumsebenzi kaJesu ngeNkathi Yomusa; abhala ngomsebenzi owenziwe nguNkulunkulu ezinkathini ezimbili ezihlukene. ITestamente Elidala libhala ngomsebenzi owenziwa nguNkulunkulu ngeNkathi Yomthetho, ngakho iTestamente Elidala liyincwadi yomlando, lapho iTestamente Elisha liphethe umsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa. Lapho umsebenzi



---

omusha uqala, nawo waphelwa isikhathi—ngakho iTestamente Elisha nalo liyincwadi yomlando. Kusobala ukuthi, iTestamente Elisha alihambisi ngomthetho njengeThestamente Elidala, futhi alibhali ngezinto eziningi kangako. Wonke amazwi amaningi akhulunywa nguJehova abhalwe eThestamenteni Elidala leBhayibheli, kanti amazwi athile kuphela kaJesu abhalwa kumaVangeli Amane. Kunjalo, uJesu Naye wenza umsebenzi omningi kodwa akuzange kubhalwe yonke imininingwane. Ukuthi kuncane okwabhalwa eTestamenteni Elisha yingena yobuningi bomsebenzi owenziwa nguJesu; umsebenzi awenza ngesikhathi seminyaka emithathu kanye nengxenywe emhlabeni kanye nalowo wabaphostoli wabe umncane kakhulu kunomsebenzi kaJehova. Ngakho, zicane izincwadi eziseTestamenteni Elisha kunaseTestamenteni Elidala.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Mayelana NeBhayibheli (1)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 267)**

Liyincwadi enjani iBhayibheli? ITestamente Elidala liwumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngeNkathi Yomthetho. ITestamente Elidala eBhayibhelini libhala wonke umsebenzi kaJehova ngeNkathi Yomthetho kanye nomsebenzi Wakhe wokudala. Lonke libhala umsebenzi owenziwa nguJehova, futhi ekugcineni liphothula zonke izindaba zomsebenzi kaJehova ngeNcwadi kaMalaki. ITestamente Elidala libhala ngezingxenywe ezimbili zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu: Omunye ngumsebenzi wokudala, futhi omunye ngukumisa umthetho. Yomibili yenziwa nguJehova. INkathi Yomthetho imele umsebenzi ngaphansi kwegama likaJehova uNkulunkulu; yiwo wonke umsebenzi owenziwa ngaphansi kwegama likaJehova uNkulunkulu. Ngakho, iTestamente Elidala libhala ngomsebenzi kaJehova, kanti iTestamente Elisha libhala ngomsebenzi kaJesu, umsebenzi owenziwa ikakhulukazi ngaphansi kwegama likaJesu. Ukubaluleka kwegama likaJesu kanye nomsebenzi awenza kubhalwe ikakhulu eTestamenteni Elisha. Ngesikhathi seNkathi Yomthetho seTestamente Elidala, uJehova wakha ithempeli ne-altare kwa-Israyeli, waqondisa impilo yama-Israyeli emhlabeni, efakazela ukuthi bangabantu Bakhe abakhethiweyo, iqembu lokuqala labantu abakhetha emhlabeni futhi ababe ngabenhliziyi Yakhe, iqembu lokuqala alihola mathupha; okungukuthi, izizwe eziyi-12 zakwa-Israyeli zabe zingabakhethiweyo bokuqala bakaJehova, ngakho wayesebenza njalo kubo, kwaze kwafika lapho sewuphele khona umsebenzi kaJehova weNkathi Yomthetho. Umsebenzi wesigaba sesibili kwabe kungumsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa weTestamente Elisha, futhi wenziwa phakathi kwamaJuda, phakathi kwesinye sezizwe eziyishumi nambili zakwa-Israyeli. Ukuthi isilinganiso somsebenzi sasisincane kakhulu kwakungenxa yokuthi uJesu wabe enguNkulunkulu osenyameni. UJesu wasebenza kuphela kulo lonke izwe laseJudiya, futhi wenza umsebenzi weminyaka emithathu nesigamu kuphela; ngakho okubhalwe eTestamenteni Elisha akukwazi impela ukudlula ubuningi bomsebenzi obhalwe eTestamenteni Elidala.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 268)**

Uma ufisa ukubona umsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho, nokubona ukuthi abakwa-Israyeli bayilandela kanjani indlela kaJehova, kufanele ufunde iTestamente Elidala; uma ufisa ukuqonda umsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa, kufanele ufunde iTestamente Elisha. Kepha uwubona kanjani umsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina? Kufanele wamukele ubuholi bukaNkulunkulu wanamhlanje, futhi ungene emsebenzini wanamuhla, ngoba umsebenzi omusha lo, futhi akekho owake wawubhala eBhayibhelini. Namhlanje, uNkulunkulu uthathe isimo senyama futhi waqoka abanye abakhethiweyo eShayina. UNkulunkulu uyasebenza kulaba bantu, uyaqhubeka esuka emsebenzini wakhe emhlabeni, uyaqhubeka esuka emsebenzini weNkathi Yomusa. Umsebenzi wanamuhla uyindlela umuntu angakaze ayithathe, futhi indlela okungekho muntu owake wayibona—umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wakamuva emhlabeni. Ngakho umsebenzi ongakaze wenziwe phambilini akuwona umlando, ngoba manje yimanje, futhi usazobuye ube owakudala. Abantu abazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu wenze umsebenzi omkhulu futhi omusha kakhulu emhlabeni, futhi ngaphandle kwakwa-Israyeli, ukuthi sewuze wahamba wadlula esilinganisweni sakwa-Israyeli, waphinde wadlula ukubikezela kwabaphrofethi, ukuthi umsebenzi omusha futhi omangalisayo ongaphandle kweziphrofetho, kanti futhi umsebenzi wanamuhla okude le nakwa-Israyeli, uphinde waba umsebenzi abantu abangawuqondi futhi abangakaze bawubone ngamehlo engqondo. IBhayibheli lingaba kanjani nemibhalo ebeka ngokusobala ngalo msebenzi onjena? Ubani obengabhala ngakho konke ngomsebenzi wanamuhla, angashiyi lutho, kungakafiki isikhathi? Ubani obengabhala ngalo msebenzi onamandla futhi ohlakaniphe kakhulu ophambana nesiko encwadini endala ekhuntile? Umsebenzi wanamuhla awuwona umlando, ngakho, uma ufuna ukuhamba endleleni entsha yanamhlanje, kufanele ulishiye iBhayibheli, kufanele udlule ezincwadini zeziphrofetho noma umlando weBhayibheli. Yilapho kuphela uyokwazi ukuhamba indlela entsha ngokufanele, futhi yilapho kuphela uyokwazi khona ukungena embusweni omusha kanye nasemsebenzini omusha. Kufanele uqonde ukuthi kungani, namhlanje, ucelwa ukuba ungalifundi iBhayibheli, kungani kukhona omunye umsebenzi ohlukene neBhayibheli, kungani uNkulunkulu engabheki eBhayibhelini ukuze athole izindlela zokwenza ezintsha futhi ezineminingwane, kungani esikhundleni salokho kukhona umsebenzi onamandla nangaphezulu ongaphandle kweBhayibheli. Yilokhu konke okufanele ukuqonde. Kufanele uwazi umahluko phakathi komsebenzi omdala nomusha, futhi nakuba ungalifundi iBhayibheli kufanele ukwazi ukulihlaziya; uma kungenjalo, uzolokhu ukhonza iBhayibheli, futhi kuzoba nzima kuwe ukuthi ungene emsebenzini omusha futhi ubhekane nezinguquko ezintsha. Njengoba kukhona indlela ephakeme, kungani uzofunda le ndlela esezingeni eliphansi esiphelelwe isikhathi? Njengoba kunamazwi amasha, futhi nomsebenzi omusha kakhulu, kungani uphila phakathi kwemibhalo

---

emidala yemilando? Amazwi amasha angakuhlinzeka, okubonisayo ukuthi lokhu ngumsebenzi omusha; imibhalo emidala ayikwazi ukukwenelisa, noma igculise izidingo zamanje, okufakazela ukuthi ingumlando, futhi ayiwona umsebenzi walo mzuzu. Indlela ephakeme kunazo zonke, indlela entsha kunazo zonke, futhi ngomsebenzi omusha, akusho lutho ukuthi iphakeme kangakanani indlela yakudala, isewumlando wemicabanga yabantu, futhi akusho lutho ukuba wusizo kwayo uma uhlola okwedlule, iseyindlela endala. Nakuba ibhaliwe “encwadini engcwele,” indlela endala iwumlando; nakuba kungekho okubhaliwe ngayo “encwadini engcwele,” indlela entsha eyalo mzuzu. Le ndlela ingakusindisa, futhi le ndlela ingakushintsha, ngoba lokhu ngumsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Mayelana NeBhayibheli (1)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 269)**

IBhayibheli incwadi yomlando, futhi uma bewudle waphinda waphuza iTestamente Elidala ngesikhathi seNkathi Yomusa—uma bewenze okwakufuneka ngesikhathi seTestamente Elidala ngeNkathi Yomusa—uJesu ngabe wakudikila futhi wakulahla; uma ubusebenzise iTestamente Elidala emsebenzini kaJesu, ubuyoba umFarisi. Uma namuhla, ufaka iTestamente Elidala Nelisha ndawonye bese udla futhi uphuze, uNkulunkulu wanamuhla uzokulahla; uzobe usele emsebenzini wanamuhla woMoya oNgcwele! Uma udla futhi uphuze iTestamente Elidala neTestamente Elisha, ungaphandle komfula woMoya oNgcwele! Ngesikhathi sikaJesu, uJesu wahola amaJuda kanye nabo bonke labo ababemlandela ngokuhambisana nomsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele Kuye ngaleso sikhathi. Akazange athathe iBhayibheli njengesisekelo salokho abe ekwenza, kodwa wakhuluma ngokuhambisana nomsebenzi Wakhe; wakushaya indiva okwakushiwo yiBhayibheli, futhi akazange afune eBhayibhelini ukuze athole indlela ayezohola ngayo abalandeli Bakhe. Kusukela ngesikhathi eqala ukusebenza, wasakaza indlela yokuphenduka—izwi elalingakaze liphathwe eziphrofethweni zeTestamente Elidala. Akazange enze ngokuhambisana neBhayibheli, kodwa wavula indlela entsha futhi wenza umsebenzi omusha. Wayengakaze abhekise eBhayibhelini uma eshumayela. NgeNkathi Yomthetho, akekho owake wakwazi ukwenza izimangaliso Zakhe zokuphulukisa abagulayo nokukhipha amadimoni. Wawunjalo futhi umsebenzi Wakhe, izimfundiso Zakhe, negunya Lakhe namandla amazwi Akhe ngaphezu kwanoma yimuphi umuntu ngeNkathi Yomthetho. UJesu wenza umsebenzi Wakhe omusha nje, futhi nakuba abantu abaningi bamsola besebenzisa iBhayibheli—futhi baze basebenzisa iTestamente Elidala ukuze bambethele—umsebenzi Wakhe walidlula iTestamente Elidala; ukuba lokhu bekungenjalo kungani abantu bambethela esiphambanweni? Akuve kungenxa yokuthi iTestamente Elidala lalingasho lutho ngemfundiso Yakhe, nekhono Lakhe lokuphulukisa abagulayo nokukhipha amadimoni? Umsebenzi Wakhe kwakungowokuvula

---

indlela entsha, kwabe kungewona owokuqala uchuku ngamabomu nokumelana neBhayibheli noma ukuphetha ngamabomu iTestamente Elidala. Weza kuphela ukuzokwenza inkonzo Yakhe, ukuletha umsebenzi omusha kulabo ababemlangazelela futhi bemfuna. Akazange afikele ukuzochaza iTestamente Elidala noma ukuphakamisa umsebenzi walo. Umsebenzi Wakhe kwabe kungekhona ukuvumela iNkathi Yomthetho ukuthi iqhubeke ithuthuke, ngoba umsebenzi Wakhe awuzange uzihluphe ngokubonelela ukuthi wawungenalo iBhayibheli njengesisekelo sawo; uJesu wamane wafika nje ukuze enze umsebenzi ayefanele ukuwenza. Ngakho akazange achaze iziphrofetho zeTestamente Elidala, noma asebenze ngokuhambisana namazwi eNkathi Yomthetho yeTestamente Elidala. Wakushaya indiva okwabe kushiwo iTestamente Elidala, akazange anake noma lalivumelana yini nomsebenzi Wakhe noma cha, futhi akazange anake nokuthi abanye baba ini ngomsebenzi Wakhe, noma ukuthi babewusola kangakanani. Wamane waqhubeka nokwenza umsebenzi okwakufanele awenze, nakuba abantu abaningi babesebenzisa ukubikezela kwabaphrofethi beTestamente Elidala ukumlahla. Kubantu, kwakubukeka sengathi umsebenzi Wakhe awunasisekelo, futhi kwakukuningi ngawo okwakungavumelani nemibhalo yeTestamente Elidala. Ingabe kwakungelona iphutha lomuntu leli? Ingabe imfundiso iyadinga ukusetshenziswa emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu? Futhi kumele yini ukuba kuhambisane nokubikezela kwabaphrofethi? Kanti phela, ubani omkhulu: uNkulunkulu noma iBhayibheli? Kungani umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kufanele uhambisane neBhayibheli? Kungenzeka yini ukuthi uNkulunkulu akanalo ilungelo lokudlula iBhayibheli? Angeke yini uNkulunkulu akwazi ukushiya eBhayibhelini futhi enze omunye umsebenzi? Kungani uJesu nabafundi Bakhe babengaligcini iSabatha? Uma wayengaligcina iSabatha futhi enze ngokuhambisana nemiyalelo yeTestamente Elidala, kungani uJesu wayengaligcini iSabatha emva kokufika, kodwa kunalokho, wageza izinyawo, wamboza ikhanda, wahlephula isinkwa, futhi waphuza iwayini? Akuve konke lokhu kungekho emiyalelweni yeTestamente Elidala? Uma uJesu wayelihlonipha kakhulu iTestamente Elidala, kungani wazishaya indiva lezi zimfundiso? Kufanele wazi ukuthi yikuphi okweza kuqala, uNkulunkulu noma iBhayibheli! Njengoba eyiNkosi yeSabatha, ubengeke futhi abe yiNkosi yeBhayibheli?

Umsebenzi owenziwa nguJesu ngesikhathi seTestamente Elisha wavulela umsebenzi omusha: Akazange asebenze ngokuhambisana nomsebenzi weTestamente Elidala, futhi akazange asebenzise amazwi ayekhulunywe nguJehova eTestamente Elidala. Wenza umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi wenza umsebenzi omusha, futhi umsebenzi ongaphezulu komthetho. Ngakho, Wathi: “Ningacabangi ukuthi ngizele ukuzochitha umthetho, noma abaphrofethi: angizanga ukuzochitha, kodwa ukuzogcwalisa.” Ngakho, ngokuhambisana nalokho akufezayo, ziningi izimfundiso azephula. NgeSabatha wathatha abafundi badabula emasimini kakolweni, bakha futhi badla izikhwebu; akazange aligcine iSabatha, futhi wathi “iNdodana yomuntu iyiNkosi

---

ngisho neyosuku lwesabatha.” Ngaleso sikhathi, ngokwemigomo yama-Israyeli, noma ubani owabe engaligcini iSabatha wayekhandwa ngamatshe. Kepha, uJesu, akazange angene ethempelini noma agcine iSabatha, futhi umsebenzi Wakhe wawungenziwanga nguJehova ngesikhathi seTestamente Elidala. Ngakho, umsebenzi owenziwa nguJesu wawedlula umthetho weTestamente Elidala, wawungaphezulu kwalo, futhi wawungahambisani nalo. NgeNkathi Yomusa, uJesu akazange asebenze ngokuhambisana nomthetho weTestamente Elidala, wayezishiyile lezo zimfundiso. Kodwa ama-Israyeli ababambeleva aqinisa eBhayibhelini futhi amlahla uJesu—lokhu kwakungekhona yini ukuphika umsebenzi kaJesu? Namuhla, umhlaba wenkolo nawo waqinisa kakhulu eBhayibhelini, futhi abanye abantu bathi, “IBhayibheli incwadi engcwele, futhi kufanele lifundwe.” Futhi abanye abantu bathi “Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kufanele usekelwe ungunaphakade, iTestamente Elidala liyisivumelwano sikaNkulunkulu nama-Israyeli, futhi ngeke lize liyekwe, futhi neSabatha kufanele ligcinwe njalo!” Akuve bengena ngqondo nje? Kungani uJesu engaligcinanga iSabatha? Ingabe wayenza isono? Ubani ongabona adlule kulezi zinto? Akukhathaleki ukuthi abantu balifunda kanjani iBhayibheli, ngeke kwenzeke ukuthi wazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngokusebenzisa amandla omuntu okuqonda. Ngeke bagcine ngokungazuzi ulwazi olumsulwa ngoNkulunkulu, kodwa imibono yabo iyoya ngokuba mibi ngokumangalisayo, ngendlela yokuthi bayoqala bamelane noNkulunkulu. Uma bekungeve kungenxa yokuthatha kukaNkulunkulu isimo sesintu namuhla, abantu bebeyochithakaliswa yimibono yabo, futhi bebeyofa bephakathi kokusola kukaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Mayelana NeBhayibheli (1)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 270)**

IBhayibheli futhi libizwa ngokuthi iTestamente Elidala neTestamente Elisha. Niyazi ukuthi “itestamente” kuchaza ukuthini? “Itestamente” eTestamenteni Elidala livela esivumelwaneni sikaJehova kanye nabantu bakwa-Israyeli, ngesikhathi ebulala abantu baseGibhithe futhi wasindisa abakwa-Israyeli kuFaro. Impela, ubufakazi balesi sivumelwano kwabe kuyigazi le wundlu elalibhecwe eminyango, uNkulunkulu amisa ngalo isivumelwano nomuntu, lapho okwathiwa bonke labo ababenegazi lewundlu emakhothameni nasezinsikeni zomnyango kwabe kungama-Israyeli, babengabantu baNkulunkulu abakhethiweyo, futhi bonke babeyosindiswa nguJehova (ngoba uJehova ngaleso sikhathi wayesezobulala wonke amadodana angamazibulo eGibhithe kanye namazibulo ezimvu nezinkomo) Lesi sivumelwano sinamazinga amabili encazelo. Abekho abantu noma imfuyo yaseGibhithe eyabe izosindiswa nguJehova; Yena wayezobulala wonke amadodana abo angamazibulo kanye namazibulo ezimvu nezinkomo. Ngakho, ezincwadini eziningi zeziphrofetho kwabikezelwa ukuthi abaseGibhithe babeyojeziswa kanzima ngenxa yesivumelwano sikaJehova. Lokhu yizinga lokuqala lencazelo yesivumelwano.

---

UJehova wabulala amadodana angamazibulo aseGibhithe kanye namazibulo ayo yonke imfuyo, futhi wasindisa bonke abakwa-Israyeli, okwakuchaza ukuthi bonke labo basezweni lakwa-Israyeli wayebazisa kakhulu uJehova, futhi babezosindiswa; Yena wayefisa ukwenza umsebenzi wesikhathi eside kubo, futhi wamisa isivumelwano nabo ngokusebenzisa igazi lewundlu. Kusukela lapho kuqhubeka, uJehova wayengeke ababulale abakwa-Israyeli, futhi wathi babeyohlala bengabakhethiweyo bakhe ingunaphakade. Wayeyoqala umsebenzi Wakhe eNkathini Yomthetho iyonke phakathi kwezizwe eziyi-12 zakwa-Israyeli. Wayezokwembula yonke imithetho Yakhe kuma-Israyeli, futhi akhethe phakathi kwabo abaphrofethi kanye namajaji, futhi babeyoba maphakathi komsebenzi Wakhe. UJehova wenza isivumelwano nabo: Ngaphandle uma inkathi yayishintsha, wayeyosebenza phakathi kwabakhethiweyo kuphela. Isivumelwano sikaJehova sasingenakuguqulwa, ngoba senziwa ngegazi futhi samiswa nabantu Bakhe abakhethiweyo. Okubaluleke kakhulu, Yena wayekhethe isilinganiso nabantu abafanelekile ayezosebenza kubo inkathi iyonke, ngakho abantu basibona isivumelwano njengesibaluleke kakhulu. Lokhu izinga lesibili lencazelo. Ngaphandle kwekaGenesise, eyayingaphambi kokumiswa kwesivumelwano, zonke ezinye izincwadi eTestamenteni Elidala zikhuluma ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu phakathi kwama-Israyeli emuva kokumiswa kwesivumelwano. Impela, ngezinye izikhathi kukhona izindaba ngabeZizwe, kodwa jikelele, iTestamente Elidala likhuluma ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kwa-Israyeli. Ngenxa yesivumelwano sikaJehova nabakwa-Israyeli, izincwadi ezibhalwe ngeNkathi Yomthetho zibizwa “ngeTestamente Elidala.” Zibizwa ngesivumelwano sikaJehova nabakwa-Israyeli.

ITestamente Elisha libizwa ngegazi likaJesu elachitheka esiphambanweni kanye nesivumelwano Sakhe nabo bonke abakholwa Kuye. Isivumelwano sikaJesu kwabe kuyilesi: Abantu babedinga ukukholwa kuye nje ukuze izono zabo zithethelelwe ngegazi Lakhe elalichithekile, ngaleyo ndlela babeyosindiswa, futhi bazalwe kabusha Ngaye, futhi babengeke besaqhubeka ukuba yizoni. Abantu babedinga ukuthi bakholwe Kuyena ukuze bathole umusa Wakhe, futhi babengeke bahlupheke esihogweni emuva kokufa. Zonke izincwadi ezabhalwa ngeNkathi Yomusa zaba khona emuva kwalesi sivumelwane, futhi zonke zikhuluma ngomsebenzi namazwi akuso. Lezi zincwadi azidluli ekusindiseni kwesiphambano seNkosi uJesu noma isivumelwano; zonke ziyizincwadi ezabhalwa bangafowethu eNkosini ebabedlule kokuthile. Ngakho, nalezi zincwadi zibizwa ngesivumelwano: Zibizwa ngokuthi ITestamente Elisha. La matestamente amabili aphele kuphela iNkathi Yomusa kanye neNkathi Yomthetho, futhi awaxhumene nenkathi yokugcina. Ngakho, iBhayibheli alilona olutheni kubantu banamuhla ezinsukwini zokugcina. Okuningi elingakwenza ukusiza ukubuyekeza noma ukuhlola okwesikhashana, kodwa kancane empeleni. Kepha abantu benkolo balazisa kakhulu. Abalazi iBhayibheli; bazi ukulichaza kuphela iBhayibheli, futhi ngokuyisisekelo abawazi umsuka walo.

---

Isimo sabo sengqondo ngeBhayibheli yilesi: Yonke into eBhayibhelini ilungile, alinawo amaphutha noma ukuphambeka. Ngoba baqale banquma ukuthi iBhayibheli lilungile, futhi alinaphutha, balifunda futhi balihlole ngenkulu intshisekelo. Isigaba somsebenzi wanamuhla asizange sibikezelwe eBhayibhelini. Akukho lapho kukhulunywe ngomsebenzi wokunqoba endaweni embi kunazo zonke, ngoba umsebenzi wakamuva lona. Ngenxa yokuthi inkathi yomsebenzi ihlukile, ngisho uJesu uqobo Lwakhe wayengazi ukuthi lesi sigaba somsebenzi sasizokwenziwa ngezinsuku zokugcina—ngakho abantu basezinsukwini zokugcina babezohlola kanjani ukuze bazi ngalesi sigaba somsebenzi eBhayibhelini?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Mayelana NeBhayibheli (2)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 271)**

Akuyona yonke into eseBhayibhelini engumbhalo wamazwi akhulunywa nguNkulunkulu mathupha. IBhayibheli lethula izigaba ezimbili zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu waphambilini, ingxenye eyodwa ingumbhalo ngokubikezela kwabaphrofethi, enye ingxenye yilokho abantu abadlule kukho kanye nolwazi olubhalwe ngabantu abebesetshenziwa nguNkulunkulu ngesikhathi sonke sezinkathi. Izinto abantu abadlula kuzo ziyangcoliswa imibono nolwazi lwabantu, lokhu okungenakugwemeka. Ezincwadini eziningi zeBhayibheli kunemibono yabantu, ukubandlulula kwabantu, kanye nokuqonda kwabantu okungenangqondo. Impela, ubuningi bamazwi bungumphumela wokukhanyiselwa nokukhanyisa koMoya oNgcwele, futhi awukuqonda okufanele—nokho kungeke kwashiwo ukuthi awukuvezwa kweqiniso okuqondile ngokuphelele. Imibono yawo kwezinye izinto iwulwazi nje oluthathelwe kulokho abantu abadlule kukho mathupha, noma ukukhanyiselwa nguMoya oNgcwele. Ukubikezela kwabaphrofethi kwabe kuyalwe nguNkulunkulu mathupha: Iziphrofetho zabantu abafana no-Isaya, uDaniyeli, u-Ezra, uJeremiya, kanye noHezekeli zavela emiyalelweni eyayisuka oMoyeni oNgcwele ngqo, la bantu babengabaphrofethi, babenikwe uMoya wokuphrofetha, bonke babengabaphrofethi baseTestamenteni Elidala. Ngesikhathi seNkathi Yomthetho laba bantu, ababethole ukuphefumulelwa nguJehova, bakhuluma iziphrofetho eziningi, ababeziyalwe nguJehova. Futhi kungani uJehova ayesebenza kubo? Yingoba abantu bakwa-Israyeli babengabantu bakaNkulunkulu abakhethiweyo: Umsebenzi wabaphrofethi kwakufanele wenziwe phakathi kwabo, futhi babefanelekile ukuthola izambulo ezinjalo. Empeleni, bona uqobo lwabo babengaziqondi izambulo zikaNkulunkulu kubo. UMoya oNgcwele wakhuluma lawo mazwi ngemilomo yabo ukuze abantu bangesikhathi esizayo baziqonde lezo zinto, futhi babone ukuthi ngokoqobo zabe zingumsebenzi woMoya kaNkulunkulu, ezoMoya oNgcwele, futhi zazingavelanga kumuntu, futhi nokubanika isiqiniseko ngomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Ngesikhathi seNkathi Yomusa, uJesu uqobo Lwakhe wenza wonke lo msebenzi esikhundleni

---

sabo, ngakho abantu babengasaphrofethi. Ngakho-ke uJesu wabe enguphrofethi yini? Kunjalo, uJesu wabe enguphrofethi, kodwa Wabe ekwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wabaphostoli: Wayekwazi ukuphrofetha kanye nokushumayela kanye nokufundisa abantu ezweni lonke. Kepha umsebenzi Yena awenza nobuyena ayebumele kwakungafani. Wafika ukuhlenga sonke isintu, ukuhlenga umuntu esonweni; Yena wabe engumphrofethi, futhi umphostoli, kodwa ngaphezu kwalokho wabe enguKristu. Umphrofethi angaphrofetha, kodwa ngeke kuze kuthiwe unguKristu. Ngaleso sikhathi, uJesu wabe ephrofetha kakhulu, ngakho kungashiwo ukuthi wabe engumphrofethi, kodwa ngeke kuthiwe wabe engumphrofethi ngakho wabe engeyena uKristu. Yingoba Yena wabe emele uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe ekwenzeni lesi sigaba somsebenzi, futhi ubuyena babuhlukile kunobuka-Isaya: Wafika ukuzofeza umsebenzi wokuhlenga, futhi Yena wabe engukuphila kumuntu, futhi uMoya oNgcwele weza wangena kuye ngqo. Emsebenzini Yena awenza kwabe kungekho ukuphefumulelwa nguNkulunkulu noma imiyalelo evela kuJehova. Esikhundleni salokho, uMoya wasebenza ngqo—okwanele ukufakazela ukuthi uJesu wabe engafani nomphrofethi. Umsebenzi Yena awenza kwabe kungumsebenzi wokuhlenga, owesibili kwaba ukuphrofetha. Wayengumphrofethi, umphostoli, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho wayenguMhlengi. Abaphrofethi, ngaleso sikhathi, babephrofetha kuphela, futhi babengeke bamele uMoya kaNkulunkulu ekwenzeni noma imuphi omunye umsebenzi. Ngenxa yokuthi uJesu wenza umsebenzi omningi owawungakaze wenziwe ngumuntu phambilini, futhi wenza umsebenzi wokuhlenga isintu, ngakho wayehlukile kubantu abanjengo-Isaya.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Mayelana NeBhayibheli (3)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 272)**

Namhlanje, abantu bakholwa ukuthi iBhayibheli nguNkulunkulu, nokuthi uNkulunkulu iBhayibheli. Futhi, bayakholelwa ukuthi wonke amazwi aseBhayibhelini yiwo wodwa amazwi uNkulunkulu awakhuluma, futhi nokuthi wonke ashiwo nguNkulunkulu. Labo abakholwa kuNkulunkulu bacabanga ngisho ukuthi nakuba zonke izincwadi ezingama-66 zeTestamente Elidala neTestamente Elisha zabhalwa ngabantu, zonke zanikezwa ngokuphefumulelwa nguNkulunkulu futhi zabe zingumbhalo wamazwi oMoya oNgcwele. Lokhu kuwukuqonda komuntu okuyiphutha, futhi akuvumelani namaqiniso. Empeleni, ngaphandle kwezincwadi zokuphrofetha, iningi lokubhalwe eBhayibhelini lingumlando nje. Ezinye zezincwadi zeTestamente Elisha zivela kulokho abantu abadlule kukho mathupha, futhi ezinye zivela ekukhanyiselweni nguMoya oNgcwele; izincwadi zikaPawulu, isibonelo, zavela emsebenzini womuntu, zabe zingumphumela wokukhanyiselwa nguMoya oNgcwele, futhi zabe zibhalelwe amabandla, zingamazwi okuyala nokukhuthaza abazalwane emabandleni. Kwabe kungewona amazwi ayekhulunywe nguMoya oNgcwele—uPawulu wayengeke akhulumele uMoya



---

oNgcwele, futhi wabe engeyena umprofethi, kungasaphathwa okokubona imibono uJohane ayibonayo. Izincwadi zakhe zazibhalelwe amabandla ase-Efesu, eFiladelfiya, eGalathiya, kanye namanye amabandla. Ngakho, izincwadi zikaPawulu zeTestamente Elisha zabe ziyizincwadi uPawulu azibhalela amabandla, hhayi ukuphefumulelwa okuvela eMoyeni oNgcwele, futhi aziwona amazwi avela ngqo eMoyeni oNgcwele. Zimane zingamazwi okuyala, okududuza, nokukhuthaza awabhalela amabandla ngesikhathi enza umsebenzi wakhe. Ngakho nazo, zingumbhalo womsebenzi omningi kaPawulu ngaleso sikhathi. Zazibhalelwe bonke abazalwane eNkosini, futhi zabe zingezokwenza ukuthi abazalwane emabandleni ngaleso sikhathi ukuba balandele izeluleko zakhe nokuthi bagcine zonke izindlela zeNkosi uJesu. Akazange uPawulu athi, noma kumabandla angaleso sikhathi noma angesikhathi esizayo, bonke kufanele badle futhi baphuze izinto azibhala, futhi akazange athi wonke amazwi akhe avela kuNkulunkulu. Ngokuhambisana nezimo ebandleni ngaleso sikhathi, wamane waxoxisana nabazalwane, futhi wabayala, wagqugquzela ukholo kubo; futhi wayemane ashumayeke noma akhumbuze abantu futhi abayale. Amazwi akhe ayesukela emthwalweni wakhe, futhi wayesekela abantu ngala mazwi. Wenza umsebenzi womphostoli wamabandla angaleso sikhathi, wabe eyisisebenzi esasisetshenziswa yiNkosi uJesu, ngakho kufanele athathe umthwalo wokuphatha amabandla, futhi kufanele enze umsebenzi wamabandla, kwadingeka ukuba afunde ngezimo ababekuzo abazalwane—futhi ngenxa yalokhu, wabhalela izincwadi bonke abazalwane eNkosini. Konke akusho okwabe kwakha futhi kukuhle kubantu kwakulungile, kodwa kwabe kungamele amazwi oMoya oNgcwele, futhi kwakungeke kumele uNkulunkulu. Kungukuqonda okuyiphutha ngokumangalisayo, nokuhlambalaza okukhulu kakhulu, ukuthi abantu bathathe imibhalo yalokho umuntu adlule kukho nezincwadi zomuntu njengamazwi akhulunywa nguMoya oNgcwele emabandleni! Lokhu kuyiqiniso ikakhulukazi uma kuza ezincwadini lezi uPawulu azibhalela amabandla, ngoba izincwadi zakhe zazibhalelwe abazalwane ngokubhekelela izinselelo nezimo zebandla nebandla ngaleso sikhathi, futhi kwabe kungezokuyala abazalwane eNkosini, ukuze bathole umusa weNkosi uJesu. Izincwadi zakhe kwakungezokuvuselela abazalwane bangaleso sikhathi. Kungashiwo ukuthi lokhu kwabe kungumthwalo wakhe, futhi kwakungumthwalo ayewunikwe nguMoya oNgcwele; phela wabe engumphostoli eholo amabandla ngaleso sikhathi, owabhalela izincwadi emabandleni futhi wabayala—lokhu kwabe kungumsebenzi wakhe. Ubuyena kwakumane kuyilobo bomphostoli osebenzayo, futhi wabe emane engumphostoli owayethunywe nguNkulunkulu; wabe engeyena umphrofethi, noma umbikezeli. Kuye, umsebenzi wakhe kanye nezimpilo zabazalwane kwakubaluleke kakhulu impela. Ngakho, wayengakwazi ukukhulumela uMoya oNgcwele. Amazwi akhe kwakungewona amazwi oMoya oNgcwele, kungasaphathwa ukuthi kuthiwe amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ngoba uPawulu wayemane engelutho ngaphandle kwesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, futhi ngokuqinisekileyo wabe engeyena uNkulunkulu osenyameni. Ubuyena babungafani nalobo bukaJesu. Amazwi kaJesu kwabe

---

kungamazwi kaMoya oNgcwele, kwakungamazwi kaNkulunkulu, ngoba ubuyena kwakunguKristu—indodana kaNkulunkulu. UPawulu wayengaba kanjani untanga Wakhe? Uma abantu bebona izincwadi noma amazwi kaPawulu njengamazwi oMoya oNgcwele, futhi bewakhonze njengoNkulunkulu, ngakho kungathiwa bemukela noma yini bakhohliseka kalula. Ukukusho ngesankahlu, akuve lokhu kuwukumthuka uNkulunkulu? Umuntu angakhulumela kanjani uNkulunkulu? Futhi abantu bangakhothama kanjani ngaphambi kwemibhalo yezincwadi zakhe namazwi awakhuluma ongathi ayeyincwadi engcwele, noma incwadi yasezulwini? Ingabe amazwi kaNkulunkulu ayengakhulunywa ngumuntu ngokunganaki? Wayengamkhulumela kanjani uNkulunkulu umuntu? Ngakho, wena uthini—kungenzeka yini ukuthi izincwadi azibhalela amabandla zazingcoliswe yimibono yakhe ngokwakhe? Zazingeke kanjani zingangcoliswa imibono yobuntu? Wabhalela izincwadi amabandla esusela kulokho ayedlule kukhona yena uqobo nasolwazini lwakhe. Isibonelo, uPawulu wabhalela izincwadi amabandla aseGalathiya ezazinombono othile, futhi uPetru wabhala enye, nokho eyayinombono ohlukile. Yiziphi ezazivela eMoyeni oNgcwele? Akekho ongasho ngokuqinisekile. Ngakho, kungathiwa kuphela zombili zazinomthwalo ngamabandla, kepha izincwadi zawo zibonisa izinga lawo, zibonisa ukuhlinzeka nokusekela kwazo abazalwane, kanye nomthwalo mayelana namabandla, futhi zibonisa umsebenzi womuntu; zazingezona ezoMoya oNgcwele ngokuphelele. Uma uthi izincwadi zakhe zingamazwi kaMoya oNgcwele, ngakho awunangqondo, futhi uyamhlambalaza uNkulunkulu! Izincwadi zikaPawulu kanye nezinye izincwadi zeTestamente Elisha zingalinganiswa nomlando walabo ababenegalelo elikhulu kwezikamoya kamuva nje. Zisezingeni elifanayo nezincwadi zikaWatchman Nee noma lokho uLawrence adlula kukho, njalo njalo. Ukuthi nje izincwadi zalabo bakamuva ababenegalelo elikhulu kwezikamoya, aziqoqelwanga eTestamenteni Elisha, kepha ingqikithi yala bantu iyafana: Babengabantu ababesetshenziswa uMoya oNgcwele ngesikhathi esithile, futhi babengeke bamele uNkulunkulu ngqo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Mayelana NeBhayibheli (3)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 273)**

IVangeli ngokukaMathewu eTestamenteni Elisha lilandisa ngohlu lozalo lukaJesu. Ekuqaleni, lithi uJesu wabe eyinzalo ka-Abrahama, nekaDavide, indodana kaJosefa; okulandelayo lithi uJesu wazalwa ngoMoya oNgcwele, futhi wazalwa yintombi—okuchaza ukuthi wayengeyona indodana kaJosefa noma inzalo ka-Abrahama, nekaDavide. Uhlu lozalo, nokho, luyaphikelela ukuhlanganisa uJesu noJosefa. Okulandelayo, uhlu lozalo luyaqala ukucacisa ngenqubo uJesu azalwa ngayo. Luthi uJesu wazalwa ngoMoya oNgcwele, ukuthi wazalwa yintombi, futhi wayengeyona indodana kaJosefa. Kepha ohlwini lo zalo kubhalwe

---

ngokusobala ukuthi uJesu wabe eyindodana kaJosefa, futhi ngoba uhlu lozalo lubhalelwe uJesu, lubhala izizukulwane ezingama-42. Uma seluza esizukulwaneni sikaJosefa, ngokushesha luthi uJosefa wabe engumyeni kaMariya, amazwi okubonisa ukuthi uJesu wabe eyinzalo ka-Abrahama. Akukhona yini ukuphikisa lokhu? Uhlu lozalo luyabhala ngokusobala isizukulwane sokhokho bakaJosefa, kusobala ukuthi uhlu lozalo lukaJosefa, kodwa uMathewu uyaphikelela ukuthi uhlu lozalo lukaJesu. Ingabe lokhu akuphikisi iqiniso lokuzalwa kukaJesu ngoMoya oNgcwele? Ngakho ingabe uhlu lozalo olubhalwe nguMathewu, aluwona umbono womuntu? Akunangqondo! Ngale ndlela, uyazi ukuthi le ncwadi ayiveli kuMoya oNgcwele ngokuphelele. Kukhona, mhlawumbe, abantu abacabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu kufanele abe nohlu lozalo emhlabeni, ngakho babelanga uJesu njengesizukulwane sama-42 sika-Abrahama. Lokho akunangqondo ngempela! Emuva kokufika emhlabeni uNkulunkulu wayengaba kanjani nohlu lozalo? Uma uthi uNkulunkulu unohlu lozalo, Awumbeki esikhundleni phakathi kwezidalwa zikaNkulunkulu? Ngoba uNkulunkulu akayena owomhlaba, uyiNkosi yendalo, nakuba Yena engowenyama, akanaso isiqu esifana nesomuntu. Ungambeka kanjani uNkulunkulu esikhundleni esifanayo nesesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu? U-Abrahama ngeke amele uNkulunkulu; wabe engumenziwa womsebenzi kaJehova ngaleso sikhathi, wayemane eyisikhonzi esithembekile esasemukelwe nguJehova, futhi wabe engomunye wabantu bakwa-Israyeli. Wayengaba kanjani ukhokho kaJesu?

Ubani owabhala uhlu lozalo lukaJesu? UJesu walubhala yena uqobo? Washo uJesu kubona mathupha, “Bhalani uhlu lozalo lwami”? Lwabhalwa nguMathewu emuva kokuba uJesu esebethelwe esiphambanweni. Ngaleso sikhathi, uJesu wayekade enze umsebenzi omningi owawungaqondakali kubafundi Bakhe, futhi wayengazange anike incazelo. Emuva kokuthi esehambile, abafundi baqala bashumayela futhi basebenza yonke indawo, futhi ngenxa yaleso sigaba somsebenzi, baqala babhala izincwadi kanye nezincwadi zevangeli. Izincwadi zevangeli zeTestamente Elisha zabhalwa eminyakeni engama-20 noma engama-30 ngemuva kokubethelwa kukaJesu. Phambilini, abantu bakwa-Israyeli babefunda iTestamente Elidala kuphela. Okungukuthi, ekuqaleni kweNkathi Yomusa abantu babefunda iTestamente Elidala. ITestamente Elisha lavela kuphela ngeNkathi Yomusa. ITestamente Elisha labe lingekho ngesikhathi uJesu esebenza; abantu emuva kokuvuka nokunyukela Kwakhe ezulwini babhala phansi umsebenzi Wakhe. Yilapho kuphela kwaba khona amaVangeli Amane, ukwengeza kulokho, kwakukhona izincwadi zikaPawulu noPetru, kanye neNcwadi yeSambulo. Emuva kweminyaka engaphezu kwama-300 uJesu enyukela ezulwini, yilapho kuphela izizukulwane ezalandela zaqoqa ndawonye imibhalo, kwaba khona iTestamente Elisha. Kuphela emuva kokuthi lo msebenzi wabe sewuqediwe, kwaba khona iTestamente Elisha; lalingazange libe khona phambilini. UNkulunkulu wayekade enze wonke loya msebenzi, umphostoli uPawulu wayekade enze wonke

---

loya msebenzi futhi emva kwalokho izincwadi zikaPawulu noPetru zihlangene, kanye nombono omkhulu kakhulu owabhalwa nguJohane esiqhingini sasePhatimose wabekwa ekugcineni, ngoba wawuphrofetha umsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina. Lokhu konke kwabe kungukuhlela kwezizukulwane ezeza kamuva, futhi kuhlukile kunamazwi anamhlanje. Okubhalwe namuhla kuhambisana nezinyathelo zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu; lokho abantu ababhekana nakho namhlanje umsebenzi owenziwe nguNkulunkulu mathupha, namazwi akhulunywe nguye mathupha. Wena—muntu—awudingi ukugxambukela—amazwi asuka kuMoya oNgcwele ngqo, ahleliwe isinyathelo ngesinyathelo, futhi ahlukile kunamalungiselelo emibhalo yomuntu. Lokho abakubhala, kungathiwa, kwakuhambisana nezinga le mfundo nezinga lomuntu lokukhalipha. Ababekubhala kwabe kuyilokho abantu ababedlule kukho, futhi ngamunye babenezindlela zabo zokubhala nokwazi, futhi umbhalo ngamunye wabe uhlukile. Ngakho, uma ukhonza iBhayibheli njengoNkulunkulu uwunalwazi futhi uyisiphukuphuku ngokwedlulele! Kungani ungafuni umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wanamhlanje? Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kuphela ongasindisa umuntu. IBhayibheli ngeke limsindile umuntu, babengalifunda iminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziningi futhi kulokhu kungekho luguquko kubo, futhi uma ukhonza iBhayibheli awusoze wawuzuza umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Mayelana NeBhayibheli (3)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 274)**

Abantu abaningi bakholwa ukuthi ukuqonda nokukwazi ukuchaza iBhayibheli kufana nokuthola indlela yeqiniso—kodwa empeleni, Ingabe izinto zicace kanjalo ngempela? Akekho owazi iqiniso leBhayibheli: ukuthi aliyilutho oludlula umbhalo womlando ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kanye nobufakazi bezigaba ezimbili zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu zaphambilini, futhi alikuniki ukuqonda izinhloso zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Wonke umuntu oke walifunda iBhayibheli uyazi ukuthi likhuluma ngezigaba ezimbili zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngesikhathi seNkathi Yomthetho kanye neNkathi Yomusa. ITestamente Elidala lilanda umlando ka-Israyeli kanye nomsebenzi kaJehova kusukela ngesikhathi sokudala kuze kube sekugcineni kweNkathi Yomthetho. ITestamente Elisha likhuluma ngomsebenzi kaJesu emhlabeni, osemaVangelini Amane, kanye nomsebenzi kaPawulu; akuyona yini imibhalo yomlando? Ukuletha izinto zakudala namuhla kuzenza umlando, futhi akukhathaleki ukuthi ziyiqiniso noma zingokoqobo kangakanani, zisewumlando—futhi umlando awukwazi ukubhekana nesikhathi samanje. Ngoba uNkulunkulu akabheki emuva emlandweni! Ngakho, uma uqonda iBhayibheli kuphela, futhi ungaqondi lutho ngomsebenzi uNkulunkulu aqonde ukuwenza namuhla, futhi uma ukholwa kuNkulunkulu kodwa ungawushisekeli umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele, ngakho awuqondi ukuthi kusho ukuthini ukufuna uNkulunkulu. Uma ufunda iBhayibheli ukuze ufundisise umlando

---

wakwa-Israyeli, ukucwaninga umlando wokudala kukaNkulunkulu amazulu nomhlaba, awukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Kodwa, namuhla, njengoba ukholwa kuNkulunkulu, futhi ushisekela ufuna ukuphila, njengoba ushisekela ulwazi lukaNkulunkulu, futhi ungazishisekeli amagama nezimfundiso ezifile, noma ukuqonda umlando, kufanele ufune intando kaNkulunkulu wanamhlanje, futhi kufanele ufune ukuqondisa komsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele. Uma ubungumphenyi wezinto zasendulo ubungalifunda iBhayibheli—kodwa awuyena, ungomunye walabo abakholwa kuNkulunkulu, futhi kungcono ukumane ufune intando kaNkulunkulu wanamhlanje. Ngokufunda iBhayibheli, ozokuthola ngeke kudlule ekutheni uyoqonda kancane ngomlando wakwa-Israyeli, uyofunda ngezimpilo zika-Abrahama, uDavide, kanye noMose, uyothola ukuthi babemazisa kakhulu kangakanani uJehova, ukuthi uJehova wayebashisa kanjani labo ababemelana Naye, nokuthi Yena wayekhuluma kanjani kubantu bangaleyo nkathi. Uzothola ulwazi ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wakudala kuphela. Imibhalo yeBhayibheli imayelana nokuthi abantu bakuqala bakwa-Israyeli babemazisa kanjani uNkulunkulu futhi babephila kanjani ngaphansi kokuqondisa kukaJehova. Ngenxa yokuthi abakwa-Israyeli babengabantu abakhethiweyo bakaNkulunkulu, eTestamenteni Elidala uyakwazi ukubona ukwethemba kwabo bonke abantu bakwa-Israyeli kuJehova, nokuthi bonke labo ababemlalela uJehova babenakekelwa futhi bebusiswa kanjani Nguye, ungafunda ukuthi ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu esebenza kwa-Israyeli wayegcwele uthando nomusa, kanti futhi wabe enamalangabi aqedayo, nokuthi bonke abakwa-Israyeli, kusukela kwabaphansi kuya kwabanamandla, babemazisa uJehova, ngakho izwe lonke lalibusiswe nguNkulunkulu. Unjalo umlando ka-Israyeli obhalwe eTestamenteni Elidala.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Mayelana NeBhayibheli (4)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 275)**

IBhayibheli umbhalo womlando womsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kwa-Israyeli, futhi lilandisa ngokuningi ukubikezela kwabaphrofethi basemandulo kanye namanye amazwi kaJehova emsebenzini Wakhe ngaleso sikhathi. Ngakho, bonke abantu bayithatha le ncwadi njengencwadi engcwele (ngoba uNkulunkulu ungacwele futhi mkhulu). Phela, lokhu kungenxa yokuhlonipha kwabo uJehova okukhulu kanye nokumthanda kakhulu uNkulunkulu. Abantu babiza le ncwadi ngale ndlela kuphela ngenxa yokuthi izidalwa zikaNkulunkulu zimhlonipha futhi zimthanda kakhulu uMdali wazo, futhi kukhona ngisho labo le ncwadi abayibiza njengencwadi yasezulwini. Empeleni, imane iwumbhalo wabantu. Ayizange iqanjwe igama nguJehova mathupha, futhi uJehova akazange aqondise ukwenziwa kwayo mathupha. Ngamanye amazwi, umbhali wale ncwadi akuyena uNkulunkulu, kodwa abantu. IBhayibheli Elingcwele yigama elinokuhlonipha elinikwe yona ngabantu. Leli gama alizange liqokwe nguJehova noJesu emva kokuthi bekade

---

benengxoxo ndawonye; ayiyilutho ngaphezu kokuba umbono womuntu. Ngoba le ncwadi ayibhalwanga nguJehova, kungasaphathwa uJesu. Kunalokho, iyizindaba ezixoxwa ngabaphrofethi abaningi basendulo, abaphostoli kanye nababoni abaningi basendulo, ezabuthelwa ndawonye yizizukulwane zakamuva ukwenza incwadi yemibhalo yasendulo, kubantu ebonakala sengathi ingcwele kakhulu, incwadi abakholelwa ukuthi inezimfihlakalo ezingeqondwe futhi ezijulile ezilinde ukudalulwa izizukulwane ezizayo. Ngale ndlela, abantu bathanda ngisho ukukholwa ukuthi le ncwadi incwadi yasezulwini. Uma kwengezwa amaVangeli Amane kanye neNcwadi yeSambulo, isimo sengqondo sabantu ngayo sihluke nakakhulu kunanoma iyiphi enye incwadi, ngakho akekho olokothayo ukuhlaziya le “ncwadi yasezulwini”—ngoba “ingcwele” kakhulu.

Kungani, ngokushesha lapho befunda iBhayibheli, abantu bekwazi ukuthola kulo indlela efanele yokulenza? Kungani bekwazi ukuzuza okuningi obekungaqondakali kubo? Namhlanje, ngihlaziya iBhayibheli ngale ndlela futhi akusho ukuthi ngiyalizonda, noma ngiyaphika ukubaluleka kwalo lapho ufuna ukubuyekeza. Ngichaza futhi ngicacisa ukubaluleka kwalo kwemvelo kanye nemvelaphi yeBhayibheli kuwena ukukuvimba ukuthi uhlale emnyameni ungazi. Ngoba abantu banemibono eminingi ngeBhayibheli, futhi eminingi yayo iyiphutha; ukufunda iBhayibheli ngale ndlela akubavimbi nje kuphela ekuzuzeni okufanele bakuthole, kodwa, okubaluleke kakhulu, kuthikazisa umsebenzi Mina engihlose ukuwenza. Kuwuphazamisa kakhulu umsebenzi wesikhathi esizayo, futhi kuletha izinkinga kuphela, hhayi okusizayo. Ngakho, engikufundisa khona kumane kuyingqikithi kanye nomnyombo weBhayibheli. Angiceli ukuba ungelifundi iBhayibheli, noma ukuthi uhambe umemezela ukuthi aliwusizo lwalutho, kodwa ukuthi ube nolwazi nombono ofanele ngeBhayibheli. Ungabuki ohlangothini olulodwa ngokweqile! Nakuba iBhayibheli liyincwadi yomlando ebhalwe ngabantu, liphethe izimiso eziningi abangcwele nabaphrofethi basemandulo ababekhonza ngazo uNkulunkulu, kanye nalokho abaphostoli bakamuva abadlula kukho ekukhonzeni uNkulunkulu—konke okwabonwa futhi kwaziwa ngempela yilaba bantu, futhi lingasebenza njengesibonelo kubantu bale nkathi ekuphokopheleni ukufuna indlela yeqiniso. Ngakho, ekufundeni iBhayibheli abantu bangazuza izindlela eziningi zokuphila ezingatholakali kwezinye izincwadi. Lezi zindlela yizindlela zokuphila zomsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele abadlula kuzo abaphrofethi nabaphostoli ezinkathini eziphambilini, futhi amazwi amaningi ayigugu, futhi angakuhlinzeka lokho abantu abakudingayo. Ngakho, bonke abantu bayathanda ukufunda iBhayibheli. Ngenxa yokuthi kuningi kakhulu okufihlakele eBhayibhelini, imibono yabantu ngalo ayifani naleyo ngemibhalo yabantu ababenegalelo elikhulu kwezikaMoya. IBhayibheli umbhalo kanye nenqolobane yalokho abantu abadlule kukho nolwazi lwabantu ababekhonza uJehova noJesu enkathini endala nentsha, ngakho izizukulwane zakamuva zikwazile ukuzuza

---

okuningi ukukhanyiseleka, ukukhanyiswa, kanye nezindlela zokwenza kulona. Isizathu sokuthi iBhayibheli liphakeme kunemibhalo yanoma iliphi iqhawe kwezomoya yingoba yonke imibhalo yawo ithathelwe eBhayibhelini, konke abadlule kukho kuvela eBhayibhelini, futhi wonke achaza iBhayibheli. Ngakho, nakuba abantu bengathola ukuhlinzekwa ezincwadini zanoma yiliphi iqhawe kwezomoya, basalokhu bekhonza iBhayibheli, ngoba libonakala liphakeme futhi lijule kakhulu kubo! Nakuba iBhayibheli liletha ndawonye ezinye zezincwadi zamazwi okuphila, njengezincwadi zikaPawulu kanye nezincwadi zikaPetru, futhi nakuba abantu bengahlinzekwa futhi basizwe yilezi zincwadi, lezi zincwadi zishiywe yisikhathi nokho, ngezenkathi endala, futhi noma ngabe zinhle kangakanani, zilungele isikhathi esisodwa kuphela, futhi akuzona ezaphakade. Ngoba umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uhlale uthuthuka, futhi awukwazi ukumane ume ngesikhathi sikaPawulu noPetru, noma uhlale eNkathini Yomusa ngenkathi lapho uJesu abethelwa kuyo. Ngakho, lezi zincwadi zilungele iNkathi Yomusa kuphela, hhayi iNkathi Yombuso wezinsuku zokugcina. Zingahlinzeka kuphela amakholwa eNkathi Yomusa, hhayi abangcwele beNkathi Yombuso, futhi noma ngabe zinhle kangakanani, zisalokhu zibhuntshile zingasasetshenziswa. Kuyafana nomsebenzi kaJehova wokudala noma umsebenzi Wakhe kwa-Israyeli: Akukhathaleki noma wawumkhulu kangakanani lo msebenzi, wawuselokhu ubhuntshile, uphelelwe isikhathi, futhi sasiyofika isikhathi lapho wawuyodlula. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu nawo uyefana: Muhle kakhulu, kodwa kuyofika isikhathi lapho uyophela; ngeke ulokhu ukhona phakathi komsebenzi wokudala, noma phakathi komsebenzi wokubethela. Akukhathaleki noma ngabe ukholisa kanjani umsebenzi wokubethelwa, akukhathaleki noma ngabe waphumelela kangakanani ukwehlula uSathane, umsebenzi phela, kusewumsebenzi, futhi nezinkathi, phela ziseyizinkathi; umsebenzi ngeke uhlale esisekelweni esisodwa futhi nezikhathi ngeke zingashintshi, ngoba kwakukhona ukudalwa, futhi kufanele kube khona izinsuku zokugcina. Lokhu akunakugwemeka! Ngakho, namhlanje amazwi okuphila eTestamenteni Elisha—izincwadi zabaphostoli, kanye namaVangeli Amane—asephenduke izincwadi zomlando, asephenduke amakhalenda amadala aphethe izinsuku zonyaka, futhi amakhalenda amadala abengabangenisa kanjani abantu enkathini entsha? Noma ngabe la makhalenda akwazi kangakanani ukunika abantu ukuphila, noma ngabe akwazi kanjani ukuholela abantu esiphambanweni, akuve ephelelwe isikhathi? Akuve engasewusizo lwalutho? Ngakho, ngithi akufanele ukholwe ngokumpumpuzela kula makhalenda. Madala kakhulu, ngeke akwazi ukukuletha emsebenzini omusha, futhi azokuthwalisa okusindayo nje kuphela. Akukhona ukuthi angeke akulethe emsebenzini omusha nokungena okusha kuphela, kodwa akuyisa emasontweni amadala enkolo—futhi uma kunjalo, akuve uhlehla nyova ekukholelweni kwakho kuNkulunkulu?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Mayelana NeBhayibheli (4)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 276)**

---

Namuhla, ngubani owenu ongaba nesibindi sokuthi onke amazwi akhulunywe yilabo ababesetshenziswa nguMoya oNgcwele ebe evela kuMoya oNgcwele? Ngabe ukhona ongasho lezo zinto? Uma uzisho, kungani-ke incwadi yesiprofetho sika-Ezra yalahlwa, futhi kungani isenzeko esifanayo senziwa ezincwadini zalabo abangcwele nabaprofethi basendulo? Uma ngabe bonke bavele kuMoya oNgcwele manje kungani unesibindi sokukhetha ukwenza umathanda kanje? Ngabe uyafaneleka yini ukukhetha umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele? Izindaba eziningi ezazivela kwa-Israyeli nazo zalahlwa. Uma ngabe ukholelwa ukuthi le mibhalo yakudala yayivele kuMoya oNgcwele, kungani ke eminye yemibhalo yalahlwa? Uma ngabe yonke yayivele kuMoya oNgcwele, kufanele igcinwe yonke, ithunyelwe kubazalwane nodade ezinkonzweni ukuze bayifunde. Akufanele ukuba ikhethwe futhi ilahlwe ngentando yabantu; akulungile ukwenza njalo. Ukuthi ulwazi lukaPawulu noJohane beluxutshwe nokubona kwabo akusho ukuthi ulwazi lwabo luvela kuSathane, kodwa ukuthi nje bebenezinto ezivela olwazini lwabo ngokwabo nangokubona kwabo. Ulwazi lwabo belumayelana nesendlalela solwazi lwangempela lwangaleso sikhathi, ubani ongasho ngokuzethemba ukuthi konke kuvele kuMoya oNgcwele? Uma ngabe iVangeli lezincwadi ezine lonke livele kuMoya, manje kungani uMathewu, uMarku, uLuka noJohane besho izinto ezingefani ngomsebenzi kaJesu? Uma ungakholwa yilokhu, bheka izindaba eBhayibhelini ngendlela uPetru ayiphika ngayo kathathu iNkosi: Bonke behlukene, futhi omunye nomunye unezimpawu zakhe. Abaningi abangenalo ulwazi bathi, “UNkulunkulu onesimo somuntu futhi ungumuntu, ngakho kungenzeka amazwi awakhulumayo avela ngokuphelele kuMoya oNgcwele? Uma ngabe amazwi kaPawulu noJohane abexutshwe nentando yomuntu, khona-ke amazwi awakhulumayo ngempela awaxutshiwe nentando yomuntu?” Abantu abasho izinto ezinjalo bayizimpumputhe, futhi abanalo ulwazi! Funda ngokucophelela iVangeli ezincwadini ezine; funda ngalokho abakubhalile ngezinto ezenziwa nguJesu, namazwi awakhuluma. Incwadi ngayinye ibilula, yehlukile, futhi ngayinye ibinindlela ebona ngayo izinto. Uma ngabe konke obekubhalwe yilaba babhali balezi zincwadi kuvele kuMoya, kufanele kufane futhi kungaguquki. Kungani-ke kunomehluko?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Okumayelana Namagama Nokuthi Ungubani” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 277)**

Amazwi nomsebenzi kaJesu ngaleso sikhathi ayengabambelelanga ezimfundisweni, futhi akenzanga umsebenzi Wakhe ngokomthetho weTestamente Elidala. Bekuya ngomsebenzi obufanele ukwenziwa eNkathini Yomusa. Usebenze ngokomsebenzi awubekile, ngokohlelo Lwakhe, nangokwenkonzo Yakhe; akasebenzanga ngokomthetho weTestamente Elidala. Ayikho into ayenza eyayihambelana nomthetho weTestamente Elidala futhi akezanga emsebenzini wokugcwalisa amazwi abaprofethi. Isigaba ngasinye somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu



---

wawungenzelwanga ukugcwalisa izibikezelo zabaprofethi basendulo futhi akezanga ukuzohlala emfundisweni noma ukubona izibikezelo zabaprofethi basendulo ngenhloso. Kodwa izenzo Zakhe azithikamezanga izibikezelo zabaprofethi basendulo, noma zithikazise umsebenzi awenza ngaphambilini. Iphuzu elisemqoka emsebenzini Wakhe bekuwukungalandeli nanoma iyiphi imfundiso, nokwenza umsebenzi lowo Yena Ngokwakhe obekufanele ukuthi awenze. Ubengesiye umprofethi noma isanusi kodwa umenzi owayezele ukwenza umsebenzi owayefanele ukuwenza, ezele nokuzovula inkathi Yakhe entsha enze nomsebenzi Wakhe omusha. Kusobala, ngenkathi uJesu ezele ukuzokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe, wabuye wagcwalisa amazwi amaningi akhulunywa abaprofethi basendulo eTestamenteni Elidala. Kanjalo-ke nomsebenzi wanamuhla ugqwalise izibikezelo zabaprofethi basendulo beTestamente Elidala. Wukuthi nje angiphakamisanga “leya alimanaki endala ephuzi,” yilokho nje. Ngoba mningi umsebenzi okufanele ngiwenze, kunamazwi amaningi okufanele ngiwakhulume kini, futhi lo msebenzi namazwi abaluleke kakhulu kunokuchaza iziqeshana ezivela eBhayibhelini, ngoba umsebenzi ofana nalowo awubalulekanga kakhulu nokuthi ube yigugu kuwena futhi awukwazi ukukusiza noma ukukuguqula. Ngihlose ukwenza umsebenzi omusha hhayi ngenxa yokugcwalisa isiqeshana esivela eBhayibhelini. Uma ngabe uNkulunkulu weza kuphela emhlabeni ukugcwalisa amazwi abaprofethi basendulo beBhayibheli, manje-ke ubani omkhulu, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu noma labo baprofethi basendulo? Manje, ngabe abaprofethi abaphethe uNkulunkulu, noma uNkulunkulu ophethe abaprofethi? Uwachaza kanjani lawa mazwi?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Okumayelana Namagama Nokuthi Ungubani” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 278)**

AmaJuda angalesiya sikhathi onke afunda eTestamenteni Elidala futhi azi ngesiphrofetho sika-Isaya ukuthi ingane yomfana izozalelwa emkhombeni. Kungani pho, sebenalolu lwazi, baqhubeka bemshushisa uJesu? Ingabe lokhu akungenxa yesimo sabo sokuhlubuka sendalo nokungawazi umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele? Ngaleso sikhathi, abaFarisi babekhohlelwa ukuthi umsebenzi kaJesu wawungafani nalokhu ababekwazi okwaphrofethwa ngengane yom fana; abantu banamuhla baphika uNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osenyameni awuhambisani neBhayibheli. Ingabe into eyenza ukuba bahlubuke uNkulunkulu ayiyona into eyodwa efanayo? Ningakwazi ukwamukela ngaphandle kwemibuzo wonke umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele? Uma kungumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, lokho kusho ukuthi “ngumthombo” ofanele. Kumele uwamukele ngaphandle kokungabaza, kunokuba ukhethe ofuna ukukwamukela. Uma uzuza ulwazi oluthile kuNkulunkulu futhi ube nokungabaza Ngaye, khona-ke ngabe lokhu akuyona into engadingekile? Awudingi ukufuna okunye ukwesekelwa eBhayibhelini; uma

---

kuwumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, kufanele ukwamukele, ngoba ukholwa kuNkulunkulu ukuze ulandele uNkulunkulu, hhayi ukumphenya. Akumele nifune obunye ubufakazi obungubufakazi bokuthi nginguNkulunkulu wenu. Kunalokho, kumele nihlukanise ukuthi nginalo na usizo kini; ilokho okusemqoka. Yize senithole ubufakazi obungephikiswe eBhayibhelini, ngeke bunilethe ngokuphelele phambi Kwami. Yini eniphila emingceleni yeBhayibheli, hhayi phambi Kwami; iBhayibheli ngeke linisize ukuba nazi Mina, futhi ngeke lijulise uthando lwenu Ngami. Yize iBhayibheli laphrofetha ukuthi ingane yomfana izozalwa, akekho owaqonda ukuthi isiphrofetho sizofezeka ngobani, ngoba umuntu ubengawazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, yikho lokhu okwenza ukuba abaFarisi balwisane noJesu. Abanye bayazi ukuthi umsebenzi Wami owokusiza abantu, kodwa basaqhubeka nokukholelwa ukuthi uJesu Nami abantu ababili abahlukene abangasoze baqhathaniswa. Ngaleso sikhathi, uJesu wakhuluma kubafundi Bakhe kuphela ochungechungeni lwezintshumayelo eNkathini Yomusa, ezifana nokuthi bangenza kanjani, bangahlanganyela kanjani ndawonye, bangacela kanjani ngomkhuleko, bangabaphatha kanjani abanye, nokunye. Umsebenzi awenza wawungoweNkathi Yomusa, futhi wachaza kuphela ukuthi kumele abafundi nalabo abamlandelayo benze kanjani. Wenza umsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa kuphela akenzanga lutho okwezinsuku zokugcina. Ngenkathi uJehova ebeka imithetho yeTestamente Elidala eNkathini Yomthetho, kungani engenzanga nomsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa? Kungani engawenzanga wacaca ekuqaleni umsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa? Ingabe lokhu bekungeke kusize ekwamukeleni kwabantu? Waphrofetha ukuthi ingane yomfana izozalwa bese iyabusa, kodwa akazange akwenze singakafiki isikhathi umsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enkathini ngayinye unemingcele ecacile; wenza kuphela umsebenzi wenkathi yangaleso sikhathi futhi akawenzi umsebenzi wesigaba esilandelayo singakafiki isikhathi sawo. Yingale ndlela kuphela ezokwenza ukuba umsebenzi wesigaba ngasinye ulethwe phambili. UJesu wakhuluma kuphela ngezimpawu zezinsuku zokugcina, ngokuthi ubekezela kanjani nokuthi usindiswa kanjani, nokuthi uyophenduka kanjani uvume nezono, kanjalo nokuthi usithwala kanjani isiphambano ubekezelele ukuhlupheka; akaze akhulume ngendlela umuntu ezinsukwini zokugcina okumele angene ngayo, noma ngokuthi kumele bafune kanjani ukwanelisa intando kaNkulunkulu. Kanjalo, ngeke kube amanga ukubheka eBhayibhelini ukuze uthole umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wezinsuku zokugcina? Yini ongayihlukanisa ngokubamba iBhayibheli kuphela ezandleni zakho? Kungaba ngutolika weBhayibheli noma umshumayeli, ubani ongazi ngaphambili umsebenzi wanamuhla?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umuntu Ochaze UNkulunkulu Ngokwemibono Yakhe Angazithola Kanjani Izambulo ZikaNkulunkulu?” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 279)**

---

IBhayibheli beliyingxenye yomlando wabantu iminyaka eyizinkulungwane ezimbalwa. Ngaphezu kwalokho, abantu, baliphatha njengoNkulunkulu, kuze kube sezingeni lokuthi ezinsukwini zokugcina, selithathe indawo kaNkulunkulu, okwenyanywa uNkulunkulu. Ngakho, lapho isikhathi sivuma, uNkulunkulu wayezizwa ephoqelelekile ukuba acacise ngeqiniso kanye nemvelaphi yeBhayibheli; ukuba akakwenzanga lokhu, iBhayibheli lalizoqhubeka nokuthatha indawo kaNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabantu, futhi abantu babezosebenzisa amazwi eBhayibheli ukuze balinganise futhi balahle izenzo zikaNkulunkulu. Ngokuchaza ingqikithi, ukwakheka, kanye namaphutha eBhayibheli, uNkulunkulu wayengaphiki ubukhona beBhayibheli, futhi wayengalilahli; kunalokho, wayenikeza incazelo eyiyo, efanele eyabuyisela isithombe sokuqala seBhayibheli, wakhuluma ngokungaqondi abantu abanakho ngeBhayibheli, futhi wabanika umbono ofanele weBhayibheli, ukuze bangakhonzi iBhayibheli, futhi bangaqhubeki nokulahleka; okuwukuthi, ukuze bangaqhubeki nokudida ukukholwa kwabo eBhayibhelini okunobumpumpithe nokukholwa kuNkulunkulu kanye nokukhonza uNkulunkulu, ukwesaba ngisho nokubhekana nomlando walo wangempela kanye namaphutha alo. Lapho abantu sebenokuqonda okungonakalisiwe kweBhayibheli, bayakwazi ukulibeka eceleni ngokungenamahloni futhi bamukele amazwi amasha kaNkulunkulu ngesibindi. Yilena inhloso kaNkulunkulu kulezi zahluko ezimbalwa. Iqiniso uNkulunkulu afisa ukulitshela abantu lapha liwukuthi ayikho inkolelo-mbono noma iqiniso elingathatha indawo yomsebenzi kanye namazwi kaNkulunkulu anamuhla, futhi akukho okungema esikhundleni sikaNkulunkulu. Uma abantu bengeke baphunyule ogibeni lweBhayibheli, ngeke bakwazi ukuza phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Uma befisa ukuza phambi kukaNkulunkulu, kufanele baqale basuse ezinhliziyweni zabo noma yini engathatha indawo Yakhe; khona-ke bazokwanelisa uNkulunkulu. Nakuba uNkulunkulu echaza kuphela iBhayibheli lapha, ungakhohlwa ukuthi kunezinto eziningi ezinye ezingamaphutha abantu abazikhonza ngempela ngaphandle kweBhayibheli; ukuphela kwezinto abangazikhonzi yilezo eziphuma kuNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu umane usebenzisa iBhayibheli njengesibonelo sokukhumbuzisa abantu ukuba bangathathi indlela engesiyo, futhi bangaphinde beqise bese bengena ogibeni lokudideka ngesikhathi bekhohwa kuNkulunkulu futhi bemukela amazwi Akhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi Isingeniso Isingeniso sengxenye ethi Amazwi KaKristu Njengoba Ayehamba Emabandleni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 280)**

Ngenze umsebenzi omningi phakathi kwabantu, namazwi engiwakhulume ngalesi sikhathi maningi. La mazwi angenxa yensindiso yomuntu, kanti akhulunywa ukuze umuntu afaanelane Nami. Noma ngizuze abantu abambalwa emhlabeni abafanelana Nami, ngakho ngiyasho ngithi umuntu akawenzi igugu amazwi Ami, ngoba umuntu akafanelani Nami. Ngale ndlela, umsebenzi

---

engiwenzayo akuwona owokuthi umuntu angidumise; okubalulekile owokuthi umuntu afaanelane Nami. Abantu, abakhohlakele bonke bahlala ogibeni lukaSathane, baphila enyameni, baphila ezifisweni zokuzifunela, futhi akekho namunye phakathi kwabo ofanelana Nami. Kunalabo abathi bafanelana Nami, kodwa bonke badumisa izithixo ezingabonakali. Yize bevuma ukuthi igama Lami lingcwele, bahamba endleleni ephambana Nami, kanti amazwi abo agcwele ukuzidla nokuzethemba, ngoba, ekuqaleni baphambana Nami, futhi abafanelani Nami. Nsuku zonke bafuna imikhondo Yami eBhayibhelini bathole izingxenye “ezifanele” benganakile abazifunda bangaqedi bese bezisho “njengemibhalo”. Abakwazi ukuthi bafanelane Nami, abazi ukuthi kusho ukuthini ukungazwani Nami, baphinde bafunde “imibhalo” ngokunganaki. Bazicindezela ngeBhayibheli kuNkulunkulu ongabonakali abangakaze bambone, futhi abangeke bakwazi ukumbona, bazinikeze isikhathi sokubheka esikhathini sabo esiseceleni. Bayakholwa ukuthi ngikhona ngokweBhayibheli kuphela. Kubona, ngiyafana neBhayibheli; ngaphandle kweBhayibheli angikho Mina, futhi ngaphandle Kwami alikho iBhayibheli. Abanendaba nobukhona noma izenzo Zami, kunalokhu banake kakhulu igama negama lombhalo ongcwele, futhi abanengi babo bakholelwa ukuthi kufanele ngingenzi lutho engifisa ukukwenza ngaphandle kokuthi kwabikezelwa umbhalo ongcwele. Benza umbhalo ongcwele ubaluleke kakhulu. Kungathiwa nje ukuthi babona amazwi nezinkulumo zibaluleke kakhulu, ukufika ekutheni basebenzisa amavesi aseBhayibhelini ukulinganisa igama negama engilishoyo, nokungehlulela. Lokho abakufunayo akuyona indlela yokufanelana Nami, noma indlela yokufanelana neqiniso, kodwa indlela yokufanelana namazwi eBhayibheli, futhi bakholelwa wukuthi noma yini engahambelani neBhayibheli, ngaphandle kokukhetha, akusiwo umsebenzi Wami. Ingabe abantu abanjalo abazona izizukulwane ezilalelayo zabaFarisi? AbaFarisi abangamaJuda babesebenzisa umthetho kaMose ukwehlulela uJesu. Abazange bafune ukufanelana noJesu wangaleso sikhathi, kodwa ngokukhuthala balandela umthetho kwaze kwaba yilapho kufinyelela ekutheni babethele uJesu ongenacala esiphambanweni, bembeke icala bengalandelanga umthetho weTestamente Elidala nokuthi akayena uMesiya. Kwakuyini umnyombo wabo? Kwakungekhona yini ukuthi abazange bafune izindlela zokufanelana neqiniso? Babenentshisekelo ngawo wonke amazwi ombhalo ongcwele, bebe bengenandaba nentando Yami nezinyathelo nezindlela zomsebenzi Wami. Babengebona abantu ababefuna iqiniso, kodwa abantu ababebambeleva ngokuqinile emazwini; bebengebona abantu abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu, kodwa abantu abakholelwa eBhayibhelini. Empeleni, bebengonogada beBhayibheli. Ukuze bavikele okungokweBhayibheli, baqhakambise isithunzi seBhayibheli, bavikele isithunzi salo, baze bafika ekubetheleni uJesu onomusa esiphambanweni. Lokhu bakwenze nje ngoba befuna ukuvikela iBhayibheli, nokugcina ukuma kwegama ngalinye eliseBhayibhelini nawo wonke amazwi aseBhayibhelini esezinhliziyweni zabantu. Ngakho-ke bakhethe ukushiya ikusasa labo nomnikelo wesono

---

ukwahlulela uJesu, ongazange ahambelane nezimfundiso zombhalo oyingcwele, ukuya ekufeni. Ingabe babengezona izinceku egameni ngalinye loMbhalo ongcwele?

Bese kwenzekani ngabantu namuhla? UKristu uzele ukuzokhulula iqiniso, kodwa babona kungcono ukumxosha ebantwini ukuze bathole umusa. Bangamane baphike ngokuphelele ukuza kweqiniso ukuze bavikele okweBhayibheli, futhi bangamane babethele uKristu obuyele enyameni esiphambanweni ukuze baqinisekise ukuba khona kweBhayibheli ingunaphakade. Umuntu angayithola kanjani insindiso Yami, uma inhliziyi yakhe iyimbi kangaka, nesimo sakhe semvelo siphikisana kangaka Nami? Ngihlala phakathi kwabantu, kodwa abantu ababazi ubukhona Bami. Uma ngikhanyisa ukukhanya Kwami kubantu balokhu behlala bebungabaza ubukhona Bami. Uma ngidedela ulaka Lwami phezu komuntu, ukuphika ngelikhulu iqholo ukuba khona Kwami. Umuntu ufuna ukufanelana ngamazwi, ngeBhayibheli kodwa akekho noyedwa umuntu oza phambi Kwami afune indlela yokufanelana neqiniso. Umuntu ubheka Kimi ezulwini, anikele ukukhathazeka okuthile ebukhoneni Bami ezulwini, kodwa akekho onginakayo enyameni, ngoba Mina engihlala phakathi kwabantu angibalulekanga nhlobo. Labo abafuna kuphela ukufanelana namazwi eBhayibheli, abafuna ukufanelana noNkulunkulu ongabonakali, bayisinengiso Kimi. Kungenxa yokuthi lokho abakukhonzayo kungamazwi afile, noNkulunkulu okwazi ukubanikeza ingcebo engelinganiswe. Abakukhonzayo uNkulunkulu ozibeka emseni womuntu futhi ongekho. Manje, abantu abanjalo bangazuzani Kimi? Umuntu uhlwempu kakhulu ngamazwi. Labo abaphikisana Nami, abenza izimfuno ezingapheli Kimi, abangalithandi iqiniso, abahlubukayo Kimi—bangafanelana kanjani Nami?

Labo abaphikisana Nami yilabo abangafanelani Nami. Kanye nalabo abangalithandi iqiniso, labo abangihlubukayo baphikisana nami kakhulu futhi abafanelani Nami. Bonke labo abangafanelani Nami banginikela ezandleni zomubi. Ngibanikela enkohlakalweni yomubi, ngibanikeze intambo ende ukuze bazembule ububi babo, ekugcineni ngibanikezele komubi ukuba abashabalalise. Anginandaba ukuthi bangaki abangikhonzayo, okungukuthi, anginandaba nokuthi bangaki abakholelwayo Kimi. Engikunakayo kuphela ukuthi bangaki abantu abafanelani Nami. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi bonke labo abangafanelani Nami yilabo ababi abangithengisayo; bayizitha zami, kanti angeke “ngizivikele” izitha Zami endlini Yami. Labo abafanelani Nami bazohlala njalo bengikhonza ekhaya Lami, kanti labo abazenza izitha Zami bazohlala bethola isijeziso Sami. Labo abanaka kuphela amazwi eBhayibheli abangenamsebenzi neqiniso noma ukufuna ezinyathelweni Zami—baphikisana Nami, ngoba bangibekela umngcele ngokweBhayibheli, bangicindezele eBhayibhelini, kanjalo bayahlambalaza kakhulu Kimi. Bangeza kanjani abantu abanjalo Kimi? Abaziqapheli izenzo Zami, noma intando Yami, noma iqiniso, kodwa kunalokho ba bathathekile ngamazwi, amazwi abulalayo. Bangafanelana kanjani Nami abantu abanjalo?

---

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kufanele Ufune Indlela Yokufanelana NoKristu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

---

## VIII. Ukudalula Imibono Yenkolo

### Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 281)

Akunakuthiwa uNkulunkulu nomuntu bayalingana. Ubuyena nomsebenzi Wakhe kungaphezulu kokuqonda kwabantu. Uma uNkulunkulu engawenzi Yena uqobo umsebenzi Wakhe akhulume amazwi Akhe emhlabeni wabantu, kusho ukuthi abantu ngeke bakwazi ukuyiqonda intando kaNkulunkulu, ngalokho-ke, nalabo abanikele impilo yabo yonke kuNkulunkulu ngeke bakwazi ukuzuza ukwamukelwa Nguye. Ngaphandle komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, noma ngabe umuntu wenza kahle kanjani, ngeke kusho lutho lokho, ngoba imicabango kaNkulunkulu iyohlale ingaphezulu kwemicabango yomuntu, kanti nokuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu akuqondakali kumuntu. Ngalokho-ke ngithi labo “ababona ngokucacile” uNkulunkulu nomsebenzi Wakhe abanalo iqiniso, bayaqhosha futhi abanalwazi. Abantu akumele bachaze umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu; ngaphezu kwalokho, abantu abakwazi ukuchaza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, umuntu mncane ngisho kunentuthwane, ngakho umuntu angawuqonda kanjani umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Labo abaphikelelayo bethi, “uNkulunkulu akasebenzi ngale ndlela noma ngaleya ndlela” noma “uNkulunkulu ufana nalokhu noma lokhuya”—ingabe bonke abaqhoshi? Sonke kumele sazi ukuthi abantu abayinyama, bonke uSathane ubenze bakhohlakala. Kungokwemvelo kubo ukuphikisana noNkulunkulu, futhi abalingani noNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyokunikeza iseluleko ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ukuthi uNkulunkulu umhola kanjani umuntu kungumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe. Abantu kumele bazithobe, futhi akumele babe nombono othile, ngoba umuntu uwuthuli. Njengoba sizama ukufuna uNkulunkulu ngeke sikwazi ukufaka ukuqonda kwethu emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu ukuze uNkulunkulu akubheke, kanjalo akumele sisebenzise isimo sethu esikhohlakele sizame ukuphikisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngenhloso. Ingabe lokho ngeke kusenze abaphikikrestu? Abantu abanjalo bangasho kanjani ukuthi bakholelwa kuNkulunkulu? Njengoba sikholelwa ukuthi ukhona uNkulunkulu, futhi njengoba sifisa ukumanelisa nokumbona, kumele sifune indlela yeqiniso, futhi sibheke indlela yokuvumelana noNkulunkulu. Akumele sibe ontamo-lukhuni siphikisane noNkulunkulu; yini enhle engavela ngokwenza kanjalo?

Namuhla, uNkulunkulu unomsebenzi omusha. Kungenzeka ungawamukeli la mazwi, angezwakala engavamisile kuwe, kodwa ngineluleka ukuba ningavezi ubunina bemvelo, ngoba yilabo abalambele nabomele ukulunga phambi kukaNkulunkulu abangathola iqiniso, futhi yilabo kuphela abazinikele ngeqiniso abangase bakhanyiselwe futhi baqondiswe Nguye. Imiphumela itholakala ngokufuna ngokuthula okunokuzotha, hhayi ngokulwa nokuncintisana. Uma ngithi “namuhla, uNkulunkulu wenze umsebenzi omusha,” ngibhekise odabeni lokubuyela kukaNkulunkulu enyameni. Mhlawumbe awunandaba nala mazwi, kungenzeka uyawazonda,

---

noma unentshisekelo ngawo. Noma ngabe yikuphi, ngithemba ukuthi bonke laba abafisa ukuvela kukaNkulunkulu bangabhekana naleli qiniso balicabangisise. Kungcono ukungajahi ukufinyelela eziphethweni. Lena yindlela abantu abahlakaniphile okumele benze ngayo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isandulelo” sethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 282)**

Ekukholelweni kwakho kuNkulunkulu, iyiphi indlela okumele wazi ngayo uNkulunkulu? Kumele wazi uNkulunkulu ngokusekelwe emazwini nasemsebenzini Wakhe wanamuhla, ngaphandle kokuchezuka noma inkolelo-mbono, futhi ngaphambi kwakho konke kumele uqale wazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kuyisisekelo sokwazi uNkulunkulu. Zonke lezi zinkolelo-mibono ezingenakho ukwamukeleka okuhlanzekile kwamazwi kaNkulunkulu ziyimibono yenkolo, ziwukwamukela okulahlekisayo nokunamaphutha. Osaziwayo kwezenkolo bawompetha kakhulu ekuthatha amazwi kaNkulunkulu ayemukelekile endulo bese beqhathanisa amazwi kaNkulunkulu anamuhla nawo. Uma ngesikhathi sokusebenzela uNkulunkulu namuhla, unamathela ezintweni ezazikhanyiswe uMoya oNgcwele kudala, khona-ke umsebenzi wakho uzoba ngophazamisayo, kanti nokwenzayo kuzophelelwa isikhathi futhi akunakuba okunye ngaphandle kwenkonzo yenkolo nje. Uma ukholelwa ukuthi labo abasebenzela uNkulunkulu kumele babe nentobeko nokubekezela ngaphandle..., futhi uma uthatha lolu hlobo lolwazi ulwenze namuhla, khona-ke lolo lwazi lungumbono wenkolo, futhi ukwenza kanjalo kuba ukwenza kokuzenzisa. “Imibono yenkolo” ibhekisela ezintweni eziphelelwe isikhathi nokungasasebenzi namuhla (okubandakanya ukwamukela amazwi akhulunywa uNkulunkulu ngaphambilini kanye nokukhanya okudalulwe ngokuqondile uMoya oNgcwele), futhi uma kwenziwa namuhla, khona-ke kuba yiziphazamiso emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, futhi akunanzuzo kumuntu. Uma umuntu ehluleka ukususa lezo zinto ezingaphakathi kuye eziyimibono yenkolo, khona-ke zizoba yisithiyo esikhulu ekutheni umuntu asebenzele uNkulunkulu. Abantu abanemibono yenkolo abanayo indlela yokuhambisana nezinyathelo zomsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele, basilele emuva ngesinyathelo esisodwa, bese ziba zimbili—ngoba le mibono yenkolo yenza umuntu azibone engolunge ngokweqile futhi abe nenkani. UNkulunkulu akakulangazeleli lokho akukhuluma nakwenza endulo; uma kungasasebenzi namuhla, khona-ke uyakususa. Ingabe uzokwazi ngempela ukudedela imibono yakho? Uma ubambelela emazwini kaNkulunkulu awakhuluma endulo, ngabe lokhu kufakazela ukuthi uyawazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Uma ungakwazi ukwamukela ukukhanya kukaMoya oNgcwele namuhla, futhi kunalokho unamathele ekukhanyeni kwasendulo, ingabe lokhu kungafakazela ukuthi ulandela ezinyathelweni zikaNkulunkulu? Ingabe usehluleka ukudedela imibono yenkolo? Uma kunjalo, uzoba ngumuntu ophikisana noNkulunkulu.



---

Uma umuntu engadedela imibono yenkolo, khona-ke angeke asebenzise umqondo wakhe ukuze akale amazwi nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu namuhla, futhi kunalokho uzolalela ngokuqondile. Yize umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wanamuhla ubonakala ungafani nalowo wasendulo, uyakwazi ukudedela imibono yasendulo futhi ulalele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu namuhla ngokuqondile. Uma ukwazi ukubonakalisa lolu lwazi uphakamisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu noma ngabe wasebenza kangakanani ngaphambilini, khona-ke uba ngumuntu odedele imibono yakhe, olalela uNkulunkulu, futhi okwazi ukulalela umsebenzi namazwi kaNkulunkulu futhi ulandela ezinyathelweni zikaNkulunkulu. Kulokhu, uzoba umuntu olalela ngempela uNkulunkulu. Awuhlaziyi noma ucubungule umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu; kuba sengathi uma uNkulunkulu ewukhohliwe umsebenzi Wakhe wangaphambilini, futhi nawe, uwukhohliwe. Isikhathi samanje ngesamanje, futhi esidlule ngesidlule, futhi njengoba namuhla uNkulunkulu ubeke eceleni lokho akwenza endulo, kumele ungagxili kukho. Yilapho kuphela oyoba umuntu olalela ngokugcwele uNkulunkulu futhi odedele imibono yakhe yenkolo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yilabo Abazi Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Namuhla Kuphela Abangasebenzela UNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamini

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 283)**

Ngoba kuhlala kunokusha okuvelayo emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, kunomsebenzi opheliswa yisikhathi futhi ugue lapho kuqhamuka umsebenzi omusha. Lezi zinhlobo zomsebenzi ezehlukene, omdala nomusha, aziphikisani, kodwa ziyaphelelisana; isinyathelo ngasinye silandela esokugcina. Ngoba kunomsebenzi omusha, izinto zakudala kumele, nakanjani, zisuswe. Isibonelo, ezinye izinqubo zakudala kanye nokwakuvame ukushiwo umuntu, kuhlenganiswe nalokho umuntu abhekana nakho eminyakeni eminingi eyadlula kanye nezimfundiso, kwakhe yonke inhlobo yemibono emqondweni womuntu. Kodwa okuyimpumelelo enkulu ekwakhekeni lena mibono komuntu wukuthi uNkulunkulu usazobudalula ubuso Bakhe ngokugcwele kanye nesimo esiyisisekelo kumuntu, kuhlenganiswe nokwenabisa, eminyakeni eminingi, kwezimfundiso ezindala zangesikhathi sasendulo. Kungcono ukuthi, ngesikhathi sokukholwa komuntu kuNkulunkulu, umthelela wemibono ehlukahlukene uholele ekuqhubekeni kokwakheka nokuguquka kwakho konke ukuqonda uNkulunkulu kubantu, okwenze ukuthi abantu benkolo abaningi abasebenzela uNkulunkulu baphenduke izitha Zakhe. Ngakho, ukuqina kwemibono yenkolo kwabantu, kudala ukuthi baphikisane ngokwengeziwe noNkulunkulu, futhi baba yizitha ezinkulu zikaNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uhlala umusha futhi awukaze ube mdala, futhi awukaze wakhe imfundiso futhi, kunalokho, uyaqhubeka nokushintsha futhi uzenze musha kakhulu noma kancane. Lo msebenzi uvezwa yisimo esiyisisekelo sikaNkulunkulu Uqobo. Futhi kuyisimiso esiyisisekelo somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kanti ungenye yezindlela uNkulunkulu

---

afeza ngazo umsebenzi Wakhe wokuphatha. Ukuba uNkulunkulu bengasebenzi ngale ndlela, umuntu bengeke ashintshe noma akwazi ukumazi uNkulunkulu, futhi uSathane bengeke aze ahlulwe. Ngakho, emsebenzini Wakhe bekuqhubeka nokuba noshintsho olubonakala lwenzeka njalo, kodwa oluye lube ngolwesikhathi esithile. Indlela umuntu akholelwa ngayo kuNkulunkulu, nokho, yehluke kakhulu. Unamathela ezimfundisweni nasezinhlelweni ezindala, ezejwayelekile, futhi uma zizindala kakhulu zihlwabusa kakhulu kuye. Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi umqondo onobuwula womuntu, umqondo ongaguquki njengetshe, wamukela umsebenzi omusha ongaqondakali kanye namazwi kaNkulunkulu? Umuntu uzonda uNkulunkulu ohlala emusha futhi ongakaze abe mdala; uthanda uNkulunkulu omdala kuphela, osekhumile, onezinwele ezimhlophe futhi omi ndawonye. Njengoba uNkulunkulu nomuntu banalokho abakuthandayo ngokwabo, umuntu usephenduke isitha sikaNkulunkulu. Okuningi kwalokhu kushayisana kusakhona nanamuhla, ngesikhathi lapho uNkulunkulu kade enza umsebenzi omusha ngaso esicishe sibe iminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha. Ngakho-ke, kungaphezu kwesisombululo. Kungenzeka ukuthi kungenxa yenkani yomuntu, noma ubungcwele bemithetho yokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu okwenziwa umuntu—kodwa labo befundisi basabambelele ezincwadini nasemaphepheni amadala akhuntile, kube uNkulunkulu uqhubeka nomsebenzi Wakhe wokuphatha ongaphelele kube sengathi bekungekho muntu ongasohlangothini Lwakhe. Nakuba lokhu kushayisana kwenza uNkulunkulu nomuntu babe yizitha, futhi bangabi nakho ukubuyisana, uNkulunkulu akanandaba nhlobo, sengathi bebhona kube bebengekho. Umuntu, nokho, usanamathela ezinkolelweni nasemibonweni yakhe, futhi akakudedeli nhlobo. Kube kunento eyodwa esobala: Yize umuntu engasuki ezenzweni zakhe, izinyawo zikaNkulunkulu zihlala zinyakaza futhi uhlala eshintsha izenzo Zakhe ngokwendawo, futhi ekugcineni, umuntu uyohlulwa engalwanga. Ngaleso sikhathi, uNkulunkulu uyisitha esikhulu kubo bonke abantu Bakhe abehluliwe, futhi ungumnqobi esintwini esehluliwe kanye nakulabo abasazokwehlulwa. Ubani ongaqhudelana noNkulunkulu bese enqobe? Imibono yomuntu kubukeka sengathi ivela kuNkulunkulu ngoba eminingi yayo yavela ekuqaleni komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Kube uNkulunkulu akamxoleli umuntu ngenxa yalokhu, noma, phezu kwalokho, akenzi ukuthi umuntu adunyiswe ngokukhiqizela “uNkulunkulu” imikhiqizo engaphandle komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Kunalokho, unengeka kakhulu ngemibono yomuntu kanye nezinkolelo ezindala, ezilungile, futhi akacabangi ngisho ukuvuma nosuku le mibono eyaqala ukuvula ngalo. Akakwamukeli nhlobo ukuthi le mibono yabangelwa umsebenzi Wakhe, ngoba imibono yomuntu isabalaliswa umuntu; umthombo wayo imicabango kanye nomqondo womuntu, futhi akuyena uNkulunkulu, kodwa uSathane. Inhloso kaNkulunkulu beyiselokhu ingeyokuthi umsebenzi Wakhe ube musha futhi uphile, ungabi mdala futhi ufe, nalokho enza ukuthi umuntu abambelele kukho kwahlukana ngokwenkathi nesikhathi, futhi akuyikho okwaphakade futhi okungashintshi. Lokho kwenziwa wukuthi Yena unguNkulunkulu owenza umuntu aphile futhi abe musha, kunodeveli owenza

---

ukuthi umuntu afe futhi auge. Ingabe anikakuqondi lokhu? Unemibono ngoNkulunkulu futhi uyehluleka ukuyidedela ngoba awufuni ukwamukela. Akusikho ukuthi kwenziwa ukuqonda umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kancane, noma ngoba umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awuhambisani nezifiso zomuntu—noma, phezu kwakho konke, yingoba uNkulunkulu uhlala ebudedengu emsebenzini Wakhe. Ukuthi awukwazi ukudedela imibono yakho ngoba untula kakhulu ukulalela, futhi awunawo nomncane umfanekiso wesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, futhi hhayi ngoba uNkulunkulu ekwenzela izinto zibe nzima. Konke lokhu kudalwe nguwe, futhi akuhlangene nhlobo noNkulunkulu; konke ukuhlupheka namashwa kudalwe umuntu. Izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu zihlala zizinhle: Akafisi ukukwenza uveze imibono, kodwa ukufisela ukuthi ushintshe futhi uguqulwe njengoba kuhamba iminyaka. Kodwa awukwazi ukubona umehluko, futhi uhlala ucubungula noma uhlaziya. Akusikho ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukwenzela izinto zibe nzima, kodwa ukuthi awunakho ukwesaba kokuhlonipha uNkulunkulu, futhi ukungalaleli kwakho kukhulu kakhulu. Isidalwa esincanyana ngeke size silinge sithathe ingxenyana yalokho owawukunikwe uNkulunkulu ngaphambilini, bese siphenduka sihlasele uNkulunkulu ngakho—ingabe lokhu akukhona yini ukungalaleli komuntu? Umuntu, singasho ngokungachemi, akafanelekile nhlobo ukuveza imibono yakhe phambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi akafanelekile ngokwengeziwe ukubukisa ngolimi lwakhe olungenamsebenzi, olunukayo, olubolile, oluqaphuzayo ngokuthanda kwakhe—ingasaphathwa eyaleyo mibono ekhuntile. Ayive iyinto engelutho kakhulu?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yilabo Abazi Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Namuhla Kuphela Abangasebenzela UNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 284)**

Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyaqhubeka nokuthuthuka, futhi nakuba inhloso yomsebenzi Wakhe ingaguquki, izindlela asebenza ngazo ziyaguquguquka njalo, kanjalo nangalabo abalandela uNkulunkulu. Ubuningi bomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, busho ukuthi abantu sebemazi kahle uNkulunkulu, nesimo somuntu siguquka ngokuhambisana nomsebenzi Wakhe. Kodwa-ke, kungenxa yokuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyaguquka yingakho labo abangawazi umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele nalabo abangenangqondo abangalazi iqiniso babe abaphikisi bakaNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awukaze ulandele imicabango yabantu, ngoba umsebenzi Wakhe uhlale umusha awubi mdala. Akakaze nanini aphinde umsebenzi omdala kodwa kunalokho uqhubekela phambili nomsebenzi ongakaze wenziwe ngaphambilini. Njengoba uNkulunkulu engawuphindi umsebenzi Wakhe nabantu belokhu behlulela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wanamuhla ngomsebenzi Wakhe wesikhathi esidlule, kunzima kakhulu ukuba uNkulunkulu aqhube isigaba ngasinye somsebenzi wenkathi entsha. Umuntu uletha izihibe

---

eziningi kakhulu! Ukucabanga komuntu kuncane impela! Akekho umuntu owazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kodwa bonke bayawuchaza lo msebenzi. Uma ekude noNkulunkulu, umuntu ulahlekelwa ukuphila, iqiniso, kanye nezibusiso zikaNkulunkulu, kodwa umuntu akamukeli ukuphila noma iqiniso, kanjalo nezibusiso ezinkulu uNkulunkulu azibeke phezu komuntu. Bonke abantu bafisa ukuzuza uNkulunkulu kodwa abakwazi ukubekezelela ushintsho emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu. Labo abangawamukeli umsebenzi omusha kaNkulunkulu bakholelwa ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awuguquki, nokuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uhlala ume nse. Ekukholelweni kwabo, konke okudingekayo ukuze uzuze ukusindiswa kwangunaphakade kuNkulunkulu ukuthi ugcine umthetho, nokuthi inqobo nje uma bephenduka bevuma izono zabo, intando kaNkulunkulu izokwaneliseka ingunaphakade. Bacabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu angaba uNkulunkulu kuphela ngaphansi komthetho nokuthi uNkulunkulu owabethelwa esiphambanweni ngenxa yabantu; baphinde bacabange ukuthi uNkulunkulu akumele futhi angeke abe ngaphezu kweBhayibheli. Yiyo kanye le mibono ebabophele yabaqinisa emthethweni wakudala yabagcina beboshelwe emithethweni enzima. Ngisho nabaningi bakholelwa ukuthi noma yimuphi umsebenzi omusha kaNkulunkulu, kumelwe usekelwe iziphrofetho, nokuthi esigabeni ngasinye somsebenzi onjalo, bonke labo abamlandela ngenhliziyo eqinisekile kumele baboniswe izambulo, ngale kwalokho lowo msebenzi ngeke kube okaNkulunkulu. Kakade akuwona umsebenzi olula kumuntu ukwazi uNkulunkulu. Uma usuhlanganisa nenghliziyo yomuntu emangazayo nendalo yakhe yokuhlubuka yokuzazisa nokuzidla, konke lokhu kwenza kube nzima kakhulu ukuba abantu bamukele umsebenzi omusha kaNkulunkulu. Umuntu akawufundisi umsebenzi omusha kaNkulunkulu ngokucophelela noma awemukele ngokuthobeka; kunalokho, umuntu uba nesimo sokungahloniphi, elinde izambulo nokuholwa uNkulunkulu. Lena akuyona indlela yokuziphatha yabantu abahlubuka nabaphikisa uNkulunkulu? Abantu abanjalo bangakuthola kanjani ukwamukelwa uNkulunkulu?

Ngaleso sikhathi, uJesu wathi umsebenzi kaJehova usalele emuva eNkathini Yomusa, kunjengoba ngisho namuhla ukuthi umsebenzi kaJesu usalele emuva. Uma ngabe kube khona iNkathi Yomthetho kuphela yangaba khona iNkathi Yomusa, uJesu ngabe akabethelwanga futhi ngabe akabahlenganga bonke abantu; uma ngabe kwaba khona iNkathi Yomthetho kuphela, ingabe abantu babezoba khona kuze kube namuhla? Umlando uqhubekela phambili; umlando awuwona yini umthetho wemvelo womsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe lokhu akuvezi ukuphatha Kwakhe umuntu emhlabeni wonke? Umlando uqhubekela phambili, kanjalo nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, nentando kaNkulunkulu iyaqhubeka nokuguquka. Ngeke kwenzeke ukuthi uNkulunkulu agcine isigaba esisodwa somsebenzi iminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, ngoba bonke abantu bayazi ukuthi uhlale emusha akabi mdala. Ubengeke akwazi ukuqhubeka agcine umsebenzi ofana nokubethelwa, kanye, kabili, kathathu ... abethelwe esiphambanweni.

---

Lokhu ukubona komuntu ongenangqondo. UNkulunkulu akagcini umsebenzi ofanayo, futhi umsebenzi Wakhe uhlale uguquka futhi umusha njalo, njengoba ngihlale ngikhuluma nani amazwi amasha ngenze nomsebenzi omusha. Lona umsebenzi engiwezayo, ukubaluleka kwawo kuvezwe emagameni athi “omusha” nelithi “omangazayo.” “UNkulunkulu akaguquki, futhi uNkulunkulu uyohlala enguNkulunkulu”; lesi sisho siyiqiniso ngempela. Ubuqu bukaNkulunkulu abuguquki, uNkulunkulu uhlale enguNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke abe uSathane, kodwa lokhu akubona ubufakazi bokuthi nomsebenzi Wakhe nawo awuguquguquki njengobuqu Bakhe. Uthi uNkulunkulu uyilokhu, kodwa ungakuchaza kanjani ukuthi uNkulunkulu uhlale emusha akabi mdala? Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyaqhubeka nokusabalala uguquguquke njalo, futhi intando kaNkulunkulu ilokhu ibonakala futhi yenziwa yaziwe kubantu. Njengoba umuntu ebona umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, isimo sakhe silokhu siguquka, nolwazi lwakhe luyaqhubeka luguquke. Pho, ivelaphi le nguquko? Ayiveli yini emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu oququka njalo? Uma isimo somuntu singaguquka, kungani pho umuntu engavumeli umsebenzi Wami namazwi Ami ukuba kuhlale kuguquka? Ingabe kumele ngizithobe emingceleni ebekwe umuntu? Ingabe anizinikeli enkohlisweni?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umuntu Ochaze UNkulunkulu Ngokwemibono Yakhe Angazithola Kanjani Izambulo ZikaNkulunkulu?” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 285)**

AmaJuda angalesiya sikhathi onke afunda eTestamenteni Elidala futhi azi ngesiphrofetho sika-Isaya ukuthi ingane yomfana izozalelwa emkhombeni. Kungani pho, sebenalolu lwazi, baqhubeka bemshushisa uJesu? Ingabe lokhu akungenxa yesimo sabo sokuhlubuka sendalo nokungawazi umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele? Ngaleso sikhathi, abaFarisi babekholelwa ukuthi umsebenzi kaJesu wawungafani nalokhu ababekwazi okwaphrofethwa ngengane yom fana; abantu banamuhla baphika uNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osenyameni awuhambisani neBhayibheli. Ingabe into eyenza ukuba bahlubuke uNkulunkulu ayiyona into eyodwa efanayo? Ningakwazi ukwamukela ngaphandle kwemibuzo wonke umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele? Uma kungumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, lokho kusho ukuthi “ngumthombo” ofanele. Kumele uwamukele ngaphandle kokungabaza, kunokuba ukhethe ofuna ukukwamukela. Uma uzuza ulwazi oluthile kuNkulunkulu futhi ube nokungabaza Ngaye, khona-ke ngabe lokhu akuyona into engadingekile? Awudingi ukufuna okunye ukwesekelwa eBhayibhelini; uma kuwumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, kufanele ukwamukele, ngoba ukholwa kuNkulunkulu ukuze ulandele uNkulunkulu, hhayi ukumphenya. Akumele nifune obunye ubufakazi obungubufakazi bokuthi nginguNkulunkulu wenu. Kunalokho, kumele nihlukanise ukuthi nginalo na usizo kini; ilokho okusemqoka. Yize senithole ubufakazi obungephikiswe eBhayibhelini, ngeke bunilethe

---

ngokuphelele phambi Kwami. Yini eniphila emingceleni yeBhayibheli, hhayi phambi Kwami; iBhayibheli ngeke linisize ukuba nazi Mina, futhi ngeke lijulise uthando lweni Ngami. Yize iBhayibheli laphrofetha ukuthi ingane yomfana izozalwa, akekho owaqonda ukuthi isiphrofetho sizofezeka ngobani, ngoba umuntu ubengawazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, yikho lokhu okwenza ukuba abaFarisi balwisane noJesu. Abanye bayazi ukuthi umsebenzi Wami owokusiza abantu, kodwa basaqhubeka nokukholelwa ukuthi uJesu Nami abantu ababili abahlukene abangasoze baqhathaniswa. Ngaleso sikhathi, uJesu wakhuluma kubafundi Bakhe kuphela ochungechungeni lwezintshumayelo eNkathini Yomusa, ezifana nokuthi bangenza kanjani, bangahlanganyela kanjani ndawonye, bangacela kanjani ngomkhuleko, bangabaphatha kanjani abanye, nokunye. Umsebenzi awenza wawungoweNkathi Yomusa, futhi wachaza kuphela ukuthi kumele abafundi nalabo abamlandelayo benze kanjani. Wenza umsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa kuphela akenzanga lutho okwezinsuku zokugcina. Ngenkathi uJehova ebeka imithetho yeTestamente Elidala eNkathini Yomthetho, kungani engenzanga nomsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa? Kungani engawenzanga wacaca ekuqaleni umsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa? Ingabe lokhu bekungeke kusize ekwamukeleni kwabantu? Waphrofetha ukuthi ingane yomfana izozalwa bese iyabusa, kodwa akazange akwenze singakafiki isikhathi umsebenzi weNkathi Yomusa. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enkathini ngayinye unemingcele ecacile; wenza kuphela umsebenzi wenkathi yangaleso sikhathi futhi akawenzi umsebenzi wesigaba esilandelayo singakafiki isikhathi sawo. Yingale ndlela kuphela ezokwenza ukuba umsebenzi wesigaba ngasinye ulethwe phambili. UJesu wakhuluma kuphela ngezimpawu zezinsuku zokugcina, ngokuthi ubekezela kanjani nokuthi usindiswa kanjani, nokuthi uyophenduka kanjani uvume nezono, kanjalo nokuthi usithwala kanjani isiphambano ubekezelele ukuhlupheka; akaze akhulume ngendlela umuntu ezinsukwini zokugcina okumele angene ngayo, noma ngokuthi kumele bafune kanjani ukwanelisa intando kaNkulunkulu. Kanjalo, ngeke kube amanga ukubheka eBhayibhelini ukuze uthole umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wezinsuku zokugcina? Yini ongayihlukanisa ngokubamba iBhayibheli kuphela ezandleni zakho? Kungaba ngutolika weBhayibheli noma umshumayeli, ubani ongazi ngaphambili umsebenzi wanamuhla?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umuntu Ochaze UNkulunkulu Ngokwemibono Yakhe Angazithola Kanjani Izambulo ZikaNkulunkulu?” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 286)**

Niyafisa ukwazi umsuka wokuthi kungani abaFarisi babephikisana noJesu? Niyafisa ukwazi ubunjalo babaFarisi? Babegcwele imicabango ngoMesiya. Okungaphezulu, ukuthi babekholwa ukuthi uMesiya uyofika, kodwa abafunanga iqiniso lokuphila. Ngakho, nanamuhla, basalindele uMesiya, ngokuba abanalwazi ngendlela yokuphila, futhi abazi ukuthi iyiphi indlela yeqiniso.

---

Kungenzeka kanjani, kusho nina, ukuthi abantu abayiziwula, abanenkani futhi abangazi njengalaba bazuze isibusiso sikaNkulunkulu? Babengambheka kanjani uMesiya? Baphikisana noJesu ngoba babengayazi indlela yomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, ngoba babengayazi indlela yeqiniso eyakhulunywa uJesu, okunye futhi, ingoba babengamqondi uMesiya. Futhi njengoba babengakaze bambone uMesiya, futhi bengakaze bahlalisane noMesiya, benza iphutha lokubambelela ngokuyize egameni likaMesiya, kulapho bephikisana nengqikithi kaMesiya ngazo zonke izindlela. Laba baFarisi ngobunjalo babo babenenkani, bezikhukhumeza, futhi bengalilaleli iqiniso. Umgomo wenkolo yabo kuNkulunkulu uthi: Noma intshumayelo Yakho inomqondo kangakanani, noma ngabe igunya Lakho liphezulu kangakanani, awusiye uKristu, ngaphandle uma ubizwa ngoMesiya. Ayive le mibono ingezwakali futhi ingenangqondo na? Ngiyabuza futhi: Akulula kakhulu na kinina ukuthi nenze amaphutha abaFarisi basekuqaleni, njengoba ningenakho nokuncane ukuqonda ngoJesu? Niyakwazi yini ukubona indlela yeqiniso? Ningaqinisekisa ukuthi ngeke nimelane noKristu? Niyakwazi yini ukulandela umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele? Uma ungazi noma uyomphikisa yini uKristu, ngithi vele usuphila engcupheni yokufa. Labo ababengamazi uMesiya babekwazi ukuphikisana noJesu, noma bamdikile uJesu, noma bamhlebe. Bonke abantu abangamqondi uJesu bangakwazi ukumphika, futhi bamthuke. Ikakhulukazi, bangakwazi ukubona ukubuya kukaJesu njengenkokholiso kaSathane, futhi abantu abaningi bazomehlulela uJesu obuyele enyameni. Akukusabisi yini konke lokhu? Lokhu oyobhekana nakho ukuhlambalaza uMoya oNgcwele, ukona amazwi kaMoya oNgcwele emabandleni, nokulahla konke okwabonakaliswa uJesu. Ungazuzani kuJesu uma udideke kangaka? Ningawuqonda kanjani umsebenzi kaJesu uma ebuya enyameni ngefu elimhlophe, uma ninqaba ngenkani ukubona amaphutha enu? Nginitshela lokhu: abantu abangalamukeli iqiniso, nokho, ngobumpumputhe balindele ukufika kukaJesu ngamafu amhlophe, ngokuqinisekileyo bayohlambalaza uMoya oNgcwele, futhi bayisigaba esiyobhujiswa. Nimane nifisa umusa kaJesu, futhi nimane nifuna ukuthokozela umkhathi wasezulwini onentokozo, kepha anikaze niwalalele amazwi akhulunywa uJesu, futhi anikaze nilamukele iqiniso elakhulunywa uJesu uma Ebuya enyameni. Yini oyoyiphakamisela ukubuya kukaJesu ngefu elimhlophe? Ubuqotho enenza ngabo izono niphindelela bese niyazivuma, njalo njalo? Yini oyoyenza ibe umnikelo kuJesu Kristu uma ebuya ngefu elimhlophe? Ingabe iminyaka yokusebenza eniziphakamisa ngayo? Yini oyoyiphakamisa ukuze uJesu osebuyile akwethembe? Ingabe imvelo yakho yokuzikhukhumeza, engalilaleli nanoma iliphi iqiniso?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ngesikhathi Ubona Umzimba KaJesu KaMoya, UNkulunkulu Uyobe Esenze Izulu Nomhlaba Kabusha” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 287)**

---

Ukwethembeka kwenu kusemazwini kuphela, ulwazi lwenu ukuhlakanipha nokucabanga, imisebenzi yenu eyokuzuza izibusiso zasezulwini, ngakho, ukukholwa kwenu kungabe kunjani? Nanamuhla, nisavala izindlebe zenu kulona lonke izwi leqiniso. Anazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyini, anazi ukuthi uKristu uyini, anazi ukuthi niMhloniphe kanjani uJehova, anazi ukuthi ningene kanjani emsebenzini kaMoya oNgcwele. Anazi futhi ukwahlukanisa phakathi komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo kanye nokukhohlisa komuntu. Nazi kuphela ukwahlulela noma iliphi izwi leqiniso elikhulunywa uNkulunkulu elingahambisani nomcabango wenu. Kuphi ukuthobeka kwenu? Kuphi ukulalela kwenu? Kuphi ukwethembeka kwenu? Kuphi ukulangazelela kwenu ukufuna iqiniso? Kuphi ukumhlonipha uNkulunkulu? Ngiyanitshela, labo abakholwa kuNkulunkulu ngenxa yezibonakaliso, impela bayisigaba esiyozwa ukubhujiswa. Labo abangakwazi ukwamukela amazwi kaJesu osebuyile enyameni, impela bayinzalo yesihogo, isizukulwane sengelosi enkulu, isigaba esizoya ekubhujisweni okuphakade. Abantu abaningi kungenzeka bangakunaki engikushoyo, kodwa ngisafuna ukutshela bonke ababizwa ngabangcwele abalandela uJesu ukuthi, lapho nibona uJesu ehla ezulwini ngefu elimhlophe ngamehlo enu, lokhu kuyoba ukubonakala emphakathini kweLanga lokulunga. Kungenzeka, lesi kuyoba isikhathi sokujabula kini, nokho kumele nazi ukuthi ngesikhathi nibona uJesu ehla ezulwini, kuyoba futhi isikhathi sokuthi niye phansi esihogweni niyojeziswa. Lokho kuyoba yisikhathi sokuphela kohlelo lokuphatha lukaNkulunkulu, futhi kuyoba isikhathi lapho uNkulunkulu eyovuza abahle bese ejezisa ababi. Ngokuba ukwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu kuyophela ngaphambi kokuba umuntu abone izibonakaliso, lapho kukhona ukuvezwa kweqiniso kuphela. Labo abemukela iqiniso, bengabheki izibonakaliso, futhi sebehlanziwe, bayobe sebuyela phambi kwesihlalo sikaNkulunkulu futhi sebengene ekugonweni nguMdali. Labo kuphela abaphokophelela enkolweni ethi “uJesu ongagibeli efwini elimhlophe unguKristu wamanga” bayothola ukujeziswa okuphakade, ngokuba bakholwa kuphela kuJesu obonisa izibonakaliso, kodwa abamazisi uJesu omemezela ngokwahlulelwa okunzima bese ekhipha indlela yeqiniso yokuphila. Futhi kungaba kuphela ukuthi uJesu ubhekana nabo uma ebuya ngokusobala ngefu elimhlophe. Banenkani kakhulu, banokuzethemba kakhulu, futhi bayazikhukhumeza. Kungenzeka kanjani abantu abonakele kanje bavuzwe uJesu? Ukubuya kukaJesu kuyinsindiso enkulu kulabo abakwazi ukwamukela iqiniso, kodwa kulabo abangakwazi ukwamukela iqiniso, kuwuphawo lokwahlulelwa. Kumele nikhethe indlela yenu, ningahlambalazi uMoya oNgcwele futhi nenqabe iqiniso. Kumele ningabi abantu abangenalwazi futhi abakhukhumele, kodwa abantu abalalela ukuholwa uMoya oNgcwele, balangazelele futhi bafune iqiniso; ingalendlela kuphela lapho niyothola ukusizakala. Ngiyaniyala ukuthi nithathe indlela yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu ngokunakekela. Ningathathi izinqumo ngokushesha; ngaphezu kwalokho, ningathathi kalula futhi ningani nokungacabangi ekukholweni kwenu kuNkulunkulu. Kumele nikwazi lokhu, okungenani, labo abakholwa kuNkulunkulu kumele



---

bazithobe futhi bahloniphe. Labo abalizwile iqiniso nokho baziqhenya, bayiziwula futhi abanalwazi. Labo abalizwile iqiniso nokho ngokunganaki benza izinqumo ngokushesha noma balichitha bahlushwa ukuzikhukhumeza. Akekho okholwa uJesu ofanele ukuqalekisa noma ahlulele abanye. Kumele nonke nibe nengqondo futhi namukele iqiniso. Mhlawumbe, emva kokuba usuzwile ngendlela yeqiniso futhi wafunda ngezwi lokuphila, ukholwa ukuthi izwi elilodwa kwayizi-10,000 ahambisana nokukholwa kwakho neBhayibheli, ngakho kumele uqhubeke nokufuna kuleli zwi lezi-10,000 kulawa mazwi. Ngisaniluleka ukuba nizithobe, ningazethembi ngokweqile, ningaziphakamisi kakhulu. Ngezinhliziyo zenu eziphethe ukuhlonipha okuncane kakhulu kukaNkulunkulu, niyothola ukukhanya okukhulu. Uma niwahlola ngokuqaphela futhi niwacabange niphindelela la mazwi niyoqonda noma ayilo noma akalona yini iqiniso, noma ayikho noma akasikhona ukuphila. Mhlawumbe, emva kokufunda imisho embalwa, abanye abantu bazokwahlulela la mazwi ngobumpumputhe, bethi, “Lokhu akulutho kunokukhanyiselwa okuthile uMoya oNgcwele,” noma, “Lona uKristu wamanga ozokhohlisa abantu.” Labo abasho izinto ezinje, ababoni ngenxa yokungazi! Niqonda okuncane kakhulu ngomsebenzi nokuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu, futhi ngiyaniyala ukuba niqale futhi ekuqaleni! Akufanele nahlulele ngobumpumputhe amazwi akhulunywa nguNkulunkulu ngenxa yokubela koKristu bamanga ezinsukwini zokugcina, futhi ungabi umuntu ohlambalaza uMoya oNgcwele ngoba wesaba inkohliso. Ngeke lokho kube okudabukisayo okukhulu? Uma emuva kokuhlola okukhulu usakholwa ukuthi lawa mazwi akalona iqiniso, akayona indlela, akakhona ukubonakaliswa kukaNkulunkulu, uyojeziswa ekugcineni, futhi ungabi nezibusiso. Uma ungenakho ukwemukela iqiniso elinje elikhulunywe ngokusobala nokucacile kakhulu, ngakho awufanelwe yini insindiso kaNkulunkulu? Awuyena umuntu ongenayo inhlanhla yokubuyela phambi kwesihlalo sikaNkulunkulu? Ake ukucabanga lokho! Ungagagameli futhi ube namawala, futhi ungakuthathi ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu njengomdlalo. Cabanga ngenxa yesiphetho sakho, ngenxa yamathemba akho, ngenxa yempilo yakho, futhi ungadlali ngawe. Ungawamukela la mazwi?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ngesikhathi Ubona Umzimba KaJesu KaMoya, UNkulunkulu Uyobe Esenze Izulu Nomhlaba Kabusha” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 288)**

Ngaleso sikhathi, ingxenye yomsebenzi kaJesu yayivumelana neTestamente Elidala, kanye nomthetho kaMose kanye namazwi kaJehova ngeNkathi Yomthetho. Zonke lezi zinto uJesu ayezenza zaziyingxenye yomsebenzi Wakhe. Washumayela kubantu ebafundisa nasemasinagogeni futhi wasebenzisa iziphrofetho zabaprofethi eTestamenteni Elidala ukuze alahle abaFarisi ababemzonda, futhi wasebenzisa nemiBhalo ukuze embule ukungalaleli kwabo

---

bese ebalahla. Ngoba babengakuthandi lokho uJesu ayekwenzile; ikakhulu omningi umsebenzi owawenziwa uJesu wawungavumelani nemithetho esemiBhalweni futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, ayekufundisa kwakungaphezulu kakhulu kwamazwi abo, futhi kungaphezu ngisho nakakhulu kunalokho okwakubikezelwe ngabaprofethi emiBhalweni. Umsebenzi kaJesu wawumayelana nokuhlengwa komuntu kanye nokubethelwa Kwakhe kuphela. Ngakho, sasingekho isidingo sokuba asho amazwi amaningi ukuze anqobe umuntu. Okuningi kwalokho akufundisa umuntu kwakuthathwe emiBhalweni futhi ngisho nomsebenzi Wakhe awuzange udlulele ngale kwemiBhalo, kunalokho Wakwazi ukufeza umsebenzi wokubethelwa. Umsebenzi Wakhe wawungekho mayelana nezwe, noma ukunqoba isintu, kodwa wawumayelana nokuhlenga isintu. Waba njengomnikelo wesono wesintu, futhi akazange abe njengomthombo wezwi esintwini. Akazange enze umsebenzi wabeZizwe, okwakuwumsebenzi wokunqoba isintu, kunalokho wenza umsebenzi wokubethelwa, umsebenzi owawenziwa yilabo ababekholwa ukuthi kunoNkulunkulu. Nakuba umsebenzi Wakhe wenziwa ngaphezu kwesisekelo semiBhalo, wasebenzisa lokho okwakubikezelwe ngabaprofethi abadala ukuze alahle abaFarisi, lokhu kwakwanele ekuqedeni umsebenzi wokubethelwa. Ukuba umsebenzi wanamuhla ubusenziwa ususelwa kulokho okwabikezelwa ngabaprofethi bakudala emiBhalweni, bekuyoba yinto engenakwenzeka ukuninqoba, ngoba iTestamente Elidala alisho lutho ngokungalaleli kwenu nezono zenu maShayina, awukho umlando wezono zenu. Ngakho-ke, ukuba lo msebenzi usekhona eBhayibhelini, beningeke nehlele ngezansi. Kuncane iBhayibheli elisitshela khona ngama-Israyeli, lowo ongakwazi ukuhlukanisa phakathi kowenza okubi noma okuhle noma ukunahlulela. Ake nicabange ukube bekufanele nginahlulele ngokomlando wama-Israyeli—beniyoqhubeka ningilandele njengoba nenza namuhla? Ingabe niyazi ukuthi nilukhuni kangakanani? Uma engekho amazwi akhulunywa phakathi nalesi sigaba, kusho ukuthi umsebenzi wokunqoba ubungeke uphele. Ngenxa yokuthi angizelanga ukuzobethelwa esiphambanweni, kumele ngikhulume amazwi angahlangene neBhayibheli ukuze ninqotshwe. Umsebenzi owenziwa nguJesu wawumane uyisigaba esingaphezulu kweTestamente Elidala; wasetshenziselwa ukuqala inkathi, nokuhola leyo nkathi. Kungani athi, “Angizile ukuzochitha umthetho, kodwa ukuzowugcwalisa”? Nokho emsebenzini wakhe kuningi okwakwehlukile emithethweni eyayilandelwa ngama-Israyeli eTestamente Elidala, ngoba akezanga ukuzolalela umthetho, kodwa ukuwugcwalisa. Indlela yokuwugcwalisa yayihlanganisa izinto eziningi zangempela: Umsebenzi wakhe wawungokoqobo futhi ungowangempela, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, wawuphila ngokwengeziwe, futhi wawungekhona ukubambelela emithethweni ngobumpumputhe. Ngabe ama-Israyeli ayengaligcini iSabatha? Lapho uJesu efika akazange aligcine iSabatha, ngoba wathi iNdodana yomuntu yayiyiNkosi yeSabatha, futhi lapho iNkosi yeSabatha ifika, yayizokwenza njengokufisa Kwayo. Wayezele ukugcwalisa imithetho yeTestamente Elidala nokuguqula imithetho. Konke lokhu okwenziwa namuhla kusukela

---

kulokho okungokwamanje, nokho kusesesisekelweni somsebenzi kaJehova ngeNkathi Yomthetho, futhi akweqi ngale kwalo mklamo. Ukuqapha ulimi lwakho nokungaphingi, ngokwesibonelo—ingabe lena akuyona imithetho yeTestamente Elidala? Namuhla, okulindeleke kuwe namuhla akupheleli nje eMiyalweni Eyishumi, kodwa kuqukethe imiyalo nemithetho ephakeme kakhulu kunaleyo eyafika ngaphambili, nokho lokho akusho ukuthi okwafika phambilini sekwachithwa, ngoba isigaba ngasinye somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu senziwa esisekelweni sesigaba esisandulelayo. Ngalokho uJehova akuletha kwa-Israyeli, efuna abantu banikele imihlatshelo, bahloniphe abazali babo, bangakhonzi izithixo, bangashayi noma bathuke abanye, bangaphingi, bangabhemi noma baphuze, bangadli izinto ezizifele noma baphuze igazi: ingabe lokhu akwakhi isisekelo sokwenza kwenu nanamuhla? Yisisekelo senkathi eyedlule esenze ukuba umsebenzi wenziwe kuze kwaba namuhla. Nakuba imithetho yenkathi endala ingasashiwo, nezimfuno ezintsha sezifuniwe kuwe, le mithetho ayiqediwe, futhi kunalokho, iphakanyiselwe esikhundleni esiphezulu ngokwengeziwe. Ukuthi isiqediwe kusho ukuthi inkathi edlule isiphelelwe yisikhathi, kanti kunemiyalelo okufanele uhlale uyihlonipha kuze kube phakade. Imiyalelo yenkathi edlule isivele yenziwe, ivele isiwukuphila komuntu, futhi akukho sidingo sokuphinda imiyalelo yokungabhemi, ukungaphuzi, njalo njalo. Phezu kwalesi sisekelo, imiyalelo emisha iyabekwa ngokuhambelana nezidingo namuhla, ngokuhambisana nesiqu sakho, nangokuhambisana nomsebenzi wanamuhla. Ukumemezela imiyalelo yenkathi entsha akusho ukuqeda imiyalelo yenkathi endala, kodwa ukuyiphakamisa phezu kwalesi sisekelo, ukwenza izenzo zomuntu ziphelele ngokwengeziwe, futhi zihambisane kakhudlwana nokungokoqobo. Uma, namuhla benivunyelwe ukuba nilandele kuphela imiyalelo futhi niphile ngemithetho yeTestamente Elidala, ngendlela efana neyama-Israyeli, futhi ukuba, ngaphezulu, bekumele nize nibambe ngekhanda imithetho eyabekwa nguJehova, bekungeke kwenzeke ukuba niguquke. Uma bekufanele niphile ngaleyo mithetho embalwa enemingcele noma nibambe ngekhanda imithetho engabaleki, imvelo yenu endala ibizohlala igxile ngokujulile, futhi ibingeke ibe khona indlela yokuyisiphula. Ngakho benizogcina senonakele ngokwengeziwe, futhi akekho noyedwa phakathi kwenu obeyolalela. Okusho ukuthi imiyalo elula embalwa noma imithetho engabaleki ngeke ikwazi ukunisiza ukuba nazi izenzo zikaJehova. Nina anifani nama-Israyeli: Ngokulandela imithetho nokubamba ngekhanda imiyalo akwazi ukubona izenzo zikaJehova, nokuzinikela Kuye yedwa, kodwa niyehluleka ukufinyelela kulokhu, futhi imiyalelo embalwa yenkathi yeTestamente Elidala ayigcini nje ngokunenza ningakwazi ukunikela ngenhliziyo yenu, noma ngokunivikela kodwa kunalokho izonenza ninganaki futhi inehlisele eHayidesi. Ngenxa yokuthi umsebenzi Wami ungumsebenzi wokunqoba, futhi ubhekiswe ekungalalelini nasemvelweni yenu endala. Amazwi anomusa kaJehova noJesu akude namazwi anzima okwahlulela namuhla. Ngaphandle kwamazwi aqine kanjalo, bekungeke kwenzeke ukuba kunqotshwe nina “bochwepheshe”, ababe ngabangalaleli iminyaka eyizinkulungwane. Imithetho yeTestamente

---

Elidala kudala yaphelelwa ngamandla kinina futhi ukwahlulelwa kwanamuhla kuyidlula kude imithetho yakudala. Into enifanele kakhulu ukwahlulelwa hhayi imingcele engatheni yemithetho, ngoba nina anisona isintu sasekuqaleni, kodwa niyisintu esesonakele iminyaka eyizinkulungwane. Okumele umuntu afinyelele kukho manje kungokuhambisana nesimo sangempela somuntu namuhla, ngokuhambisana nezinga nesiqu sangempela somuntu wanamuhla futhi akudingi ukuba ulandele imfundiso. Lokhu kwenzelwa ukuthi kutholakale izinguquko emvelweni yakho endala, futhi ukuze ukwazi ukuyibeka eceleni imibono yakho.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umbono Womsebenzi KaNkulunkulu (1)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 289)**

Umlando uhlala uqhubekela phambili nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uhlala uqhubekela phambili. Ukuze uhlelo lweminyaka eziyinkulungwane eziyisithupha lufinyelele esiphethweni, kumele luhlale luqhubeka luya phambili. Usuku nosuku, kufanele enze umsebenzi omusha, unyaka nonyaka kumele enze umsebenzi omusha; kumele aqale izindlela ezintsha, kumele aqale izinkathi ezintsha, aqale umsebenzi omusha nomkhulu, futhi kanye nalokhu alethe amagama amasha nomsebenzi omusha. Ukusuka emzuzwini kuya emzuzwini, uMoya kaNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi omusha, ungabambeleli ezindleleni nasemithethweni emidala. Futhi umsebenzi Wakhe awukaze ume, kodwa uyenzeka ngomzuzu nomzuzu owedlulayo. Uma uthi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele awuguquki, pho kungani uJehova acela abapristi ukuthi bemsebenzele ethempelini, kodwa uJesu akazange angene ethempelini—noma ngabe, lapho efika, abantu baphinde bathi ungumpristi omkhulu, futhi wayengowendlu kaDavide futhi nguMpristi omkhulu neNkosi enkulu? Futhi yini enganikelanga imihlatshelo? Ukungena ethempelini noma ukungangeni ethempelini—lokhu akuyiwo umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe? Ukuba, njengoba umuntu ecabanga, uJesu uzophinda afike futhi, ezinsukwini zokugcina, esabizwa ngoJesu, futhi aqhubeke nokwehla ngefu elimhlophe, ehlela phezu kwabantu esemfanikisweni kaJesu: ingabe lokho ngeke kube wukuphindwa komsebenzi Wakhe? Ingabe uMoya oNgcwele uyakwazi ukunamathela kokudala? Konke umuntu akukholwayo yimicabango, futhi konke umuntu akuqondayo ngokuhambisana nomqondo osobala, kanye nokucabanga kwakhe; kuphambene nezimiso zomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, futhi akuhambisani nezinhloso zikaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu ubengeke asebenze ngaleyo ndlela; uNkulunkulu akasona neze isiphukuphuku nesiwula, futhi umsebenzi Wakhe awulula ngendlela oyicabangayo. Ngokwakho konke okwenziwa futhi okucatshangwa umuntu, uJesu uyofika ngefu ehlele phakathi kwenu. Niyombona, okuyothi, egibele ifu, anitshele ukuthi unguJesu. Futhi niyobona amanxeba ezipikili ezandleni Zakhe, futhi niyomazi njengoJesu. Uyobuye anisindise futhi, aphinde abe nguNkulunkulu wenu onamandla. Uyonisindisa, aniqambe igama elisha, futhi

---

anike umuntu ngamunye kinina itshe elimhlophe, okuyothi ngemva kwalokho nivunyelwe ukuba ningene embusweni wezulu futhi namukelwe epharadesi. Ingabe izinkolelo ezinjalo aziyona imicabango yomuntu? Ingabe uNkulunkulu usebenza ngokwalokho okucatshangwa ngabantu noma usebenza ngokuphambene nalokho okucatshangwa umuntu? Ingabe konke okucatshangwa ngumuntu akuveli kuSathane? Ingabe bonke abantu abonakalisiwe uSathane? Uma uNkulunkulu wayenza umsebenzi Wakhe ngendlela yokucabanga komuntu, ingabe angeke abe nguSathane? Ingabe ngeke afane nezidalwa Zakhe? Njengoba nezidalwa sezonakalisiwe uSathane kangangokuthi umuntu usephenduke umzimba kaSathane, uma uNkulunkulu ubezosebenza ngokwezinto zikaSathane ingabe ubengeke yini abe nokusebenzisana noSathane? Umuntu angawuqonda kanjani umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Ngakho, uNkulunkulu ubengeke asebenze ngokwalokho umuntu akucabangayo. Kunalabo abathi uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe wathi uyofika ngefu. Kuyiqiniso ukuthi uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe washo njalo, kodwa ingabe uyazi ukuthi akekho ongaqonda izimfihlakalo Zakhe? Awazi ukuthi akukho muntu ongachaza amazwi kaNkulunkulu? Uqinisekile ngokuthi ukhanyiselwe futhi wakhanyiswa nguMoya oNgcwele? Nakanjani kwakungekhona ukuthi uMoya oNgcwele ukubonise ngendlela eqonde kangaka? Ingabe kwakunguMoya oNgcwele owakuyalela, noma waholelwa yimicabango yakho ekuthini ucabange kanjalo? Wathi, “Lokhu kwashiwo uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe.” Kodwa asikwazi ukusebenzisa imibono nemiqondo yethu ukuze silinganise amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Ngokwamazwi akhulunywa ngu-Isaya, ungawachaza amazwi akhe ngokukhulu ukuqiniseka? Ingabe uyelokotha ukuwachaza amazwi akhe? Njengoba ungalokothi nokuwachaza amazwi ka-Isaya, pho kungani ulokhu ulokotha ukuchaza amazwi kaJesu? Ubani ophakeme kakhulu, uJesu noma u-Isaya? Njengoba impendulo inguJesu, kungani uzama ukuchaza amazwi akhulunywe uJesu? Ingabe uNkulunkulu angakutshela ngomsebenzi Wakhe singakafiki isikhathi? Asikho nesisodwa isidalwa esingazi, ngisho nezithunywa ezulwini ngisho neNdodana yomuntu, ngakho wena ungazi kanjani? Umuntu untula kakhulu. Okubalulekile kini manje ukwazi izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi. Kusukela emsebenzini kaJehova kuya kokaJesu, futhi kusukela emsebenzini kaJesu kuya kulowo wesigaba samanje, lezi zigaba ezintathu zihlanganisa ngentambo enganqamuki bonke ububanzi bokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu futhi yonke iyimisebenzi eyenziwa nguMoya owodwa. Kusukela ekudalweni komhlaba, uNkulunkulu yilokhu esebenza ephatha isintu. UyiSiqalo neSiphetho, futhi uyiLowo oqala inkathi naLowo ophetha inkathi. Izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi, ezinkathini ezechukene nasezindaweni ezechukene, ngaphandle kwephutha zingumsebenzi woMoya owodwa. Bonke labo abahlukanisa lezi zigaba baphikisa uNkulunkulu. Manje, kumele uqonde ukuthi wonke umsebenzi kusukela esigabeni sokuqala kuze kube namuhla uwumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu oyedwa, umsebenzi woMoya owodwa. Ngalokhu akukho kungabaza.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 290)**

Njengoba umuntu ekholwa kuNkulunkulu, kumele alandele eduze ezinyathelweni zikaNkulunkulu, isinyathelo nesinyathelo; kumele “alandele iMvana noma ngabe iya kuphi.” Yilaba bantu kuphela abafuna indlela yeqiniso, yibo abazi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Abantu abalandela njengezigqila amagama nezimfundiso yilabo abakhishiwe ngumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Esikhathini ngasinye, uNkulunkulu uzoqala umsebenzi omusha, futhi esikhathini ngasinye, kuzoba nesiqalo esisha kubantu. Uma umuntu elandela iqiniso lokuthi “uJehova nguNkulunkulu” futhi “uJesu nguKristu,” okungamaqiniso asebenza kuphela enkathini eyodwa, umuntu-ke akasoze ahambisana nomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, futhi uyohlala engakwazi ukuzuza umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Noma ngabe uNkulunkulu usebenza kanjani, umuntu ulandela ngaphandle kokungabaza, futhi ulandela eduze. Ngale ndlela, umuntu ubengasuswa kanjani uMoya ONgcwele? Noma ngabe wenzani uNkulunkulu, inqobo uma umuntu enesiqiniseko sokuthi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, futhi ehambisana nomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ngaphandle kokunqikaza, futhi ezama ukuhlangabezana nezidingo zikaNkulunkulu, pho angajeziswa kanjani? Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awukaze ume, izinyathelo zakhe azikaze zime, futhi ngaphambi kokuqeda umsebenzi Wakhe wokuphatha, ubelokhu ematasa, futhi akami. Kodwa umuntu wehlukile: Njengoba ethole ingxenya yomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, uwuphatha sengathi awusoze waguquka; esethole ulwazi oluncane, akaqhubekeli phambili ukuze alandele ezinyathelweni zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu omusha; esebone ingxenya yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ubheka uNkulunkulu ngokushesha njengesithombe esibazwe ngokhuni, futhi ukholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyohlala eyilesi simo asibona phambi kwakhe, ukuthi sasinje kudala futhi siyoba njalo nangesikhathi esizayo; esethole ulwazi olungatheni, umuntu uziqhenya kangangoba uyazikhohlwa futhi aqale ukumemezela ngesimo nobukhona bukaNkulunkulu okungekho nhlobo; futhi eseqinisekile ngesigaba esisodwa somsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, noma ngabe wuhlobo luni lomuntu olumemezela umsebenzi omusha kaNkulunkulu, umuntu akawamukeli. Laba ngabantu abangeke bakwazi ukwamukela umsebenzi omusha kaMoya oNgcwele; futhi balukhuni; futhi abakwazi ukwamukela izinto ezintsha. Abantu balolo hlobo bakholwa kuNkulunkulu kodwa abamamukeli uNkulunkulu. Umuntu ukholwa ukuthi ama-Israyeli ayenephutha “ngokukholwa kuJehova bese engakholwa kuJesu,” kodwa abantu abaningi babamba iqhaza kulokhu “ukukholwa kuJehova bachithe uJesu” futhi “balangazela ukubuya kukaMesiya, kodwa baphikisa uMesiya obizwa ngokuthi uJesu.” Akumangazi-ke ukuthi abantu basaphila ngaphansi kukaSathane emuva kokwamukela isigaba esisodwa somsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, futhi abakazitholi izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu. Lokhu akudalwa ukuhlubuka komuntu? AmaKristu emhlabeni jikelele angahambisananga nomsebenzi

---

omusha wanamuhla abambelele enkolweni yokuthi asenhlanhleni, ukuthi uNkulunkulu uzofeza izifiso zabo ngazinye. Nokho abakwazi ukusho baqiniseke ukuthi kungani uNkulunkulu ezobayisa ezulwini lesithathu, futhi abanasiqiniseko ngokuthi uJesu uzobalanda egibele ifu elimhlophe, futhi bengesho nakancane ngokuqiniseka ukuthi uJesu uzofika ngempela na egibele phezu kwefu elimhlophe ngalolo suku abalucabangayo. Bonke balangazele, futhi badidekile; nabo uqobo abazi nokuthi ngabe uNkulunkulu uzothatha omunye nomunye wabo, ingcosane yabantu abehlukene, bakuwo wonke amahlelo. Umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu manje, inkathi yamanje, intando kaNkulunkulu - abaqondi kutho kulokhu, futhi akukho okunye abangakwenza ngaphandle kokubala izinsuku ngeminwe yabo. Yilabo kuphela abalandela ezinyathelweni zeMvana kuze kube sekugcineni abayokwazi ukuthola izibusiso zokugcina, kanti labo bantu “abahlakaniphile,” abangakwazi ukulandela kuze kube sekugcineni kepha bekhola ukuthi bakuzuze konke, ngeke bakwazi ukubona ukuvela kukaNkulunkulu. Bonke bakhola ukuthi bangabantu abakhaliphe kakhulu emhlabeni, futhi bayakunqamula ukuqhubeka kokuthuthukisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngaphandle kwesizathu, futhi kubukeka sengathi bakhola ngokugcwele ukuthi uNkulunkulu ezobayisa ezulwini, lapho “abathembeke kuNkulunkulu kakhulu, abalandela uNkulunkulu, abalandela amazwi kaNkulunkulu.” Noma “bethembeke ngokweqile” amazwini akhulunywe uNkulunkulu, amazwi abo nezenzo kusabonakala kunyanyisa kakhulu ngoba kuphikisana nomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, futhi benza inkohliso nobubi. Labo abangalandeli kuze kube sekugcineni, abasilelayo emsebenzini kaMoya oNgcwele, futhi ababambelela emsebenzini omdala abahlulekanga nje ukugcwalisa ukwethembeka kuNkulunkulu kuphela, kodwa, baphenduke labo abaphikisana noNkulunkulu, baba yilabo abachitha isikhathi esisha, futhi abazojeziswa. Ngabe bakhona abadabukisa ngaphezu kwabo? Abaningi baze bakholwe ukuthi labo abachitha umthetho omdala futhi bamukele umsebenzi omusha abananembeza. Laba bantu, abakhuluma ngonembeza kuphela, futhi bengawazi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, bazogcina sebenqanyulelwe amathuba okuthuthuka ngobabo onembeza. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awulandeli imfundiso, futhi yize kungumsebenzi Wakhe uqobo, uNkulunkulu akabambeleli kuwo. Lokho okumele kuphikwe kuyaphikwa, lokho okumele kunqunywe kuyanqunywa. Kepha umuntu uzenza isitha sikaNkulunkulu ngokubambelela engxenyeni encane yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuphatha. Akukhona ukuxaka komuntu lokhu? Akukhona ukungazi komuntu lokhu? Uma abantu belokhu benovalo futhi beqaphele kakhulu ngenxa yokwesaba ukungazitholi izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu, yilapho behluleka khona ukuthola izibusiso ezinkulu, kanye nokuthola isibusiso sokugcina. Labo bantu abalandela umthetho njengezigqila bonke bakhombisa ukwethembeka okukhulu emthethweni, futhi abaveza lokho kwethembeka emthethweni, yibo abangabahlubuki abaphikisana noNkulunkulu. Ngoba manje sekuyiNkathi Yombuso hhayi iNkathi yoMthetho, futhi umsebenzi wanamuhla nomsebenzi wesikhathi esedlule ngeke kufaniswe, futhi umsebenzi

---

wesikhathi esedlule ungeqhathaniswe nomsebenzi wanamuhla. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu sewuguqukile, futhi ukwenza komuntu nakho sekuguqukile; akusewona owokubambelela emthethweni noma ukuthwala isiphambano. Ngakho, ukwethembeka kwabantu emthethweni nasesiphambanweni akuzukuthola ukuvunywa uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Nokwenza Komuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 291)**

Inhloso yokunqoba wena namhlanje ukuthi ubone ukuthi uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu wakho, nomunye uNkulunkulu, futhi okubaluleke nakakhulu, uNkulunkulu wabo bonke abamthandayo, uNkulunkulu wayo yonke indalo. UnguNkulunkulu wama-Israyeli noNkulunkulu wabantu baseGibhithe. UnguNkulunkulu wamaNgisi noNkulunkulu wamaMelika. Akayena nje uNkulunkulu ka-Adamu no-Eva, kodwa unguNkulunkulu wayo yonke inzalo ka-Adamu no-Eva. UnguNkulunkulu wakho konke okusezulwini nokusemhlabeni. Imindeni yama-Israyeli nayo yonke imindeni yabeZizwe yayisezandleni zikaNkulunkulu oyedwa. Akasebenzanga nje kwa-Israyeli kuphela izinkulungwane eziningi zeminyaka futhi wazalelwa eJudiya, kodwa namuhla wehlele eShayina, lena indawo udrako omkhulu obomvu azithukuse kuyo. Uma ukuzalelwa eJudiya kumenza iNkosi yamaJuda, khona-ke ingabe ukwehlela Kwakhe phakathi kwenu namuhla akumenzi yini uNkulunkulu wenu? Wahola ama-Israyeli futhi wazalelwa eJudiya, futhi waphinde wazalelwa ezweni labeZizwe. Ingabe umsebenzi Wakhe akusona sonke isintu asidala? Ingabe ama-Israyeli uwathanda izikhathi eziyikhulu azonde abeZizwe izikhathi eziyinkulungwane? Ingabe lowo umbono wenu? Yinina eningamqapheli uNkulunkulu; akukhona ukuthi uNkulunkulu akakaze abe nguNkulunkulu wenu. Yinina enenqaba uNkulunkulu; akukhona ukuthi uNkulunkulu akafuni ukuba uNkulunkulu wenu. Ubani phakathi kwezidalwa ongekho ezandleni zikaSomandla? Ekunqobeni nina namuhla, ingabe inhloso akukhona ukunenza nibone ukuthi uNkulunkulu akayilutho olunye ngaphandle kokuba nguNkulunkulu wenu? Uma nisathi uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu wama-Israyeli kuphela, futhi ningayeki ukuthi indlu kaDavide kwa-Israyeli iyilapho kwazalelwa khona uNkulunkulu nokuthi asikho esinye isizwe ngaphandle kwama-Israyeli “ezingakhiqiza” uNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyokuthi imindeni yabeZizwe ikwazi ukwamukela umsebenzi kaJehova—uma nisacabanga ngale ndlela, khona-ke ingabe lokho akunenzi yini nibe yizijaka? Ningalokhu nigqoloze ku-Israyeli. UNkulunkulu ukhona khona lapha phakathi kwenu namhlanje. Ningalokhu nibheka ezulwini. Yekani ukukhomba uNkulunkulu wenu ezulwini! UNkulunkulu uze phakathi kwenu, ngakho angaba kanjani sezulwini? Anikakholelwa isikhathi eside kakhulu kuNkulunkulu, kodwa ninemibono eminingi Ngaye, ngezinga lokuthi nize nicabange ukuthi uNkulunkulu wama-Israyeli uyonibonisa “umusa” ekubeni khona Kwakhe. Anilokothi nizihluphe ngokucabanga



---

ngendlela eningabona ngayo ubuntu bukaNkulunkulu, ngenxa yonya eninalo. Futhi anikaze nicabange ngendlela uNkulunkulu angehlela ngayo ezweni labeZizwe. Ufuna ukwehlela eNtabeni yaseSinayi noma eNtabeni Yeminqumo avele kuma-Israyeli. Ingabe abeZizwe (okusho ukuthi, abantu bangaphandle kwakwa-Israyeli) abazona izisulu zenzondo Yakhe? Angasebenza kanjani ngokoqobo phakathi kwabo? Konke lokhu imibono engene yajula enibe nayo iminyaka eminingi. Injongo yokuninqoba namuhla ukuqeda le mibono yenu. Nimbonile uNkulunkulu evela ngokoqobo phakathi kwenu—hhayi eNtabeni yaseSinayi noma eNtabeni Yeminqumo, kodwa phakathi kwabantu angakaze abahole phambilini. Ngemva kokuba uNkulunkulu enze izigaba ezimbili zomsebenzi Wakhe kwa-Israyeli, ama-Israyeli kanye nabo bonke abeZizwe bawubamba lo mbono: Nakuba kuyiqiniso ukuthi uNkulunkulu wadala zonke izinto, uzimisele ukuba nguNkulunkulu wama-Israyeli kuphela, hhayi uNkulunkulu wabeZizwe. Ama-Israyeli akholelwa kulokhu okulandelayo: UNkulunkulu angaba nguNkulunkulu wethu kuphela, hhayi uNkulunkulu wabeZizwe, futhi ngenxa yokuthi animhloniphi uJehova, uJehova—uNkulunkulu wethu—uyanizonda. Lawo maJuda akukholelwa nakakhulu lokhu: INkosi uJesu yathatha isithombe sethu njengabantu futhi inguNkulunkulu onophawu lwabantu abangamaJuda. UNkulunkulu usebenza phakathi kwethu. Umfanekiso kaNkulunkulu nowethu kuyafana; umfanekiso wethu usondele kokaNkulunkulu. INkosi uJesu iyiNkosi yethu njengamaJuda; abeZizwe akufanele bamukele insindiso enkulu kanjalo. INkosi uJesu iwumnikelo wesono kithi maJuda. Kwakungenxa yalezi zigaba ezimbili zomsebenzi kuphela lapho ama-Israyeli kanye namaJuda bakha imibono eminingi kangaka. Bonke ngothi lwabo, bathi uNkulunkulu ungowabo, abakuvumi ukuthi uNkulunkulu uphinde abe oweZizwe. Ngale ndlela, uNkulunkulu akalutho ezinhliziyweni zabeZizwe. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi bonke bakholelwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu akafuni ukuba nguNkulunkulu wabezizwe nokuthi uthanda ama-Israyeli kuphela—uyawathanda amaJuda, kodwa ikakhulukazi labo abamlandelayo. Ingabe anazi ukuthi umsebenzi owenziwa uJehova noJesu wawungowokuthi sonke isintu sisinde? Ingabe manje niyabona ukuthi uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu wenu nonke eningaphandle kuka-Israyeli? Akukho yini uNkulunkulu lapha phakathi kwenu namuhla? Lokhu akunakuba yiphupho, akunjalo? Ingabe uyafuna ukubhekana nesimo esingokoqobo? Anilokothi nikukholelwe noma nicabange ngakho. Kungakhathaliseki ukuthi ukubona kanjani, ingabe uNkulunkulu akekho phakathi kwenu? Ingabe nisesaba ukukholelwa kula mazwi? Kusukela namhlanje, ingabe bonke ababona abantu abanqotshiwe nalabo abafuna ukuba abalandeli bakaNkulunkulu abantu abakhethile? Ingabe nonke nina eningabalandeli namuhla, nikhethwe kubantu abangaphandle kuka-Israyeli? Ingabe igama lenu alifani nelama-Israyeli? Ingabe akukhona konke lokhu okufanele nikuqaphele? Ingabe lona akuwona umgomo womsebenzi wokuninqoba? Njengoba ungambona uNkulunkulu, khona-ke uyoba nguNkulunkulu wakho kuze kube phakade kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kube

---

sesikhathini esizayo. Ngeke akulaxaze, njengoba nonke nizimisele ukumlandela nokuba indalo Yakhe eqotho Kuye, nemlalelayo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Iqiniso Langaphakathi Lomsebenzi Wokunqoba (3)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 292)**

Ungakwazi ukuthola ulwazi olusha kuphela uma ubeka eceleni imibono yakho emidala, kepha ulwazi oludala alusho ngempela imibono emidala. “Imibono” ikhuluma ngezinto ezicatshangwa ngumuntu ngamehlo engqondo ezingavumelani neqiniso. Uma ulwazi oludala bese luvele lusemuva ngenkathi endala, futhi lwavimba umuntu ukuthi angene emsebenzini omusha, ngakho ulwazi olunjalo nalo luwumbono. Uma umuntu engakwazi ukulubuka ngendlela efanele lolo lwazi, futhi akwazi ukufinyelela ekwazini uNkulunkulu ngezindlela eziningi ezihlukene, ulwazi oludala luphenduka usizo kumuntu, futhi luphenduka isisekelo umuntu angena ngaso enkathini entsha. Isifundo sokwazi uNkulunkulu sidinga wena ukuthi uqondise imiyalelo eminingi: ungena kanjani endleleni yokwazi uNkulunkulu, imaphi amaqiniso okufanele uwaqonde ukuze wazi uNkulunkulu, nendlela yokulahla imibono nemvelo yakho endala ukuze uthobele wonke amalungiselelo omsebenzi omusha kaNkulunkulu. Uma usebenzisa lezi zimiso njengesisekelo sokungena esifundweni sokwazi uNkulunkulu, ulwazi lwakho luyoya lujula. Uma unolwazi olucacile ngezigaba ezintathu—okusho ukuthi, uhlelo lokuphatha lukaNkulunkulu selulonke—futhi uma ungahlanganisa ngokuqhathanisa izigaba ezimbili zangaphambilini zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu nesigaba samanje, futhi ukwazi ukubona ukuthi umsebenzi owenziwe nguNkulunkulu oyedwa, uyoba nesisekelo esiqinile kakhulu. Izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi zenziwa uNkulunkulu oyedwa; lokhu umbono omkhulu kunayo yonke, futhi iyona kuphela indlela yokwazi uNkulunkulu. Izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi bezingenziwa uNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, futhi akekho umuntu ongamenzela lo msebenzi—okusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe kuphela obengenza umsebenzi Wakhe siqu kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kube manje. Nakuba izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu zenziwe ezinkathini nasezindaweni ezehlukene, futhi nakuba umsebenzi wazo ngasinye uhlukile, wonke umsebenzi wenziwe nguNkulunkulu oyedwa. Emibonweni iyonke, lona umbono omkhulu kunayo yonke umuntu okufanele ayazi, futhi uma uqondwa ngokuphelele umuntu, ngakho uyokwazi ukuma aqine. Namuhla, inkinga enkulu kakhulu izinkolo namahlelo ezibhekene nayo ukungawazi umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele, futhi awakwazi ukuhlukanisa phakathi komsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele nomsebenzi okungewona owoMoya oNgcwele—ngakho azikwazi ukubona noma lesi sigaba somsebenzi, njengalezi zigaba ezimbili zomsebenzi ezigcinile, naso senziwa nguNkulunkulu uJehova. Nakuba abantu belandela uNkulunkulu, abaningi abakwazi ukubona noma yindlela elungile yini. Umuntu uyakhathazeka ngokuthi le ndlela yindlela eholwa

---

nguNkulunkulu Ngokwakhe mathupha, nokuthi ukuthatha kwesimo sesintu kukaNkulunkulu kuyiqiniso, futhi abantu abaningi namanje abakwazi ukwehlukana uma sekuza ezintweni ezinjalo. Labo abalandela uNkulunkulu abakwazi ukucacisa indlela, ngakho imilayezo ekhulunywayo inomphumela ongaphelele phakathi kwala bantu, futhi ayikwazi ukusebenza ngokuphelele, ngakho lokhu kuyakuthikameza ukungena empilweni kwabantu abanjalo. Uma umuntu engabona ezigabeni ezintathu zomsebenzi ukuthi zenziwa nguNkulunkulu Uqobo ezikhathini ezechukene, ezindaweni ezechukene, kanye nakubantu abahlukeni, uma bengabona ukuthi nakuba umsebenzi uhlukele, wonke wenziwa uNkulunkulu oyedwa, nokuthi njengoba kuwumsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu oyedwa, khona-ke kufanele ukuthi ulungile, futhi awunawo amaphutha, nokuthi noma ungavumelani nemibono yabantu, akukho ukungabaza ukuthi umsebenzi waNkulunkulu oyedwa—uma umuntu engasho ngokuqiniseka ukuthi ngumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu oyedwa, ngakho imibono yomuntu izomane iphenduke ubala nje, engafanelekile ngisho ukuthi ungakhuluma ngakho. Ngenxa yokuthi imibono yomuntu ayicacanga, futhi umuntu wazi uJehova njengoNkulunkulu, noJesu njengeNkosi, futhi unemiqondo emibili mayelana noNkulunkulu othathe isimo sesintu wanamhlanje, abantu abaningi baqhubeka nokuzinikela emsebenzini kaJehova noJesu, futhi bakhungathwe imibono ngomsebenzi wanamhlanje, abantu abaningi bahlale bengabaza, futhi abawuthathi umsebenzi wanamhlanje ngokuthi ubalulekile. Umuntu akanayo imibono mayelana nezigaba ezimbili zokugcina zomsebenzi, ezazingabonakali. Yingoba umuntu akaliqondi iqiniso mayelana nezigaba ezimbili zokugcina zomsebenzi, futhi akazange azibonele zona mathupha. Yingoba azibonakali yingakho umuntu ezicabangela njengoba ethanda; akukhathaliseki ukuthi uvezani, awekho amaqiniso azifakazelayo, futhi akekho ozozilungisa. Umuntu unikezela ngokungenamkhawulo ukuzibonela kwakhe ngokwemvelo engakhathaleli lutho futhi evumela ukucabanga ngamehlo engqondo kwakhe kukhululeke, ngoba akunamaqiniso ongaqinisekisa ngawo, ngakho ukucabanga komuntu kuphenduka “iqiniso,” akukhathaliseki noma bukhona yini ubufakazi kukhona. Ngakho umuntu ukholelwa kuNkulunkulu wakhe emqondweni wakhe, futhi angamfuni uNkulunkulu weqiniso. Uma umuntu oyedwa enenkolelo ethize, ngakho phakathi kwabantu abalikhulu abanezinkolelo kunezinhlobo eziyikhulu zezinkolelo. Umuntu unalezo zinkolelo ngoba akaliboni iqiniso lomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ngoba usawuzwe ngezindlebe zakhe kuphela futhi akakawuboni ngamehlo akhe. Umuntu usezwe izinganekwane nezindaba kodwa—akavamisile ukuzwa ulwazi ngamaqiniso omsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngalokho kungenxa yemibono yabo ukuthi abantu osekuphele unyaka owodwa nje bengamakholwa, ukuthi bakholwe nguNkulunkulu, lokhu kuyiqiniso futhi nakulabo asebekholwe kuNkulunkulu iminyaka yabo yonke. Labo abangawaboni amaqiniso abasoze bakwazi ukuphunyuka okholweni lapho benemibono ngoNkulunkulu. Umuntu ucabanga ukuthi usezikhululile ezibophweni zemibono yakhe emidala, futhi usengene endaweni entsha. Umuntu akazi ukuthi ulwazi lwalabo

---

abangabuboni ubuso beqiniso bukaNkulunkulu luyimibono nenzwabethi nje kuphela? Umuntu ucabanga ukuthi imibono yakhe ilungile, futhi ayinaphutha, futhi ucabanga ukuthi le mibono ivela kuNkulunkulu. Namhlanje, lapho umuntu ebona umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, udedela imibono eseyakheleke eminyakeni eminingi. Imicabango yokubuka ngomqondo kanye namacebo akudala aphenduka abayisithiyo emsebenzini wale sigaba, futhi kwaba lukhuni kumuntu ukuthi ashiye imibono enjalo futhi aphikise amacebo anjalo. Imibono ngalo msebenzi ohambisa ngesinyathelo nesinyathelo sabaningi balabo abakade belandela uNkulunkulu kuze kube namuhla seyiye ngokunyukela yabanzima kakhulu futhi laba bantu kancane kancane sebakhe ubutha obunenkani noNkulunkulu othathe isimo somuntu. Isisusa sale nzondo sisemibonweni nasemicabangweni yomuntu. Imibono nemicabango yomuntu iphenduke isitha somsebenzi wanamuhla, umsebenzi ophambene nemibono yomuntu. Lokhu kwenzeke ngenxa kanye yokuthi amaqiniso awamvumeli umuntu ukuthi akhulule ukubuka kwakhe ngamehlo engqondo, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, akulula ukuthi aphikiswe ngumuntu, futhi nemibono nokubona ngamehlo engqondo komuntu, akuvumeli ukubakhona kwamaqiniso, phezu kwalokho, ngoba umuntu akacabangi ngokulunga nokunemba kwamaqiniso, futhi ngokuzicabangela yedwa umane adedele imibono yakhe futhi asebenzise ukucabanga kwakhe. Lokhu kungathiwa nje kuphela iphutha lemibono yomuntu, futhi ngeke kuthiwe iphutha lomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Umuntu angacabanga noma yini ayithandayo, kodwa akakwazi ukuphikisa ngokukhululeka nanoma isiphi isigaba somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu noma ucezu lwaso; ukubakhona komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu akunakoniwa ngumuntu. Ungakhulula ukucabanga kwakho ngamehlo engqondo, futhi ungaqoqa ndawonye izindaba ezinhle ngoJehova noJesu, kodwa awukwazi ukuphikisa iqiniso nganoma isiphi isigaba somsebenzi kaJehova noJesu ngasinye; lokhu isimiso, futhi njalo kuyisimemezero sokuphatha, futhi kufanele niqonde ukubaluleka kwalezi zindaba. Umuntu ukholwa ukuthi le sigaba somsebenzi asihambisani nemibono yomuntu, futhi nokuthi lokhu akunjalo mayelana nezigaba zomsebenzi ezimbili ezingaphambilini. Ekubukeni kwakhe ngamehlo engqondo, umuntu ukholwa ukuthi umsebenzi wezigaba ezimbili zangaphambilini ngokuqinisekile awufani nomsebenzi wanamhlanje—kodwa wake wacabanga ukuthi imiyalelo yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu zonke ziyafana, ukuthi umsebenzi Wakhe ungobonakalayo njalo, nokuthi, akukhathali inkathi, kuyohlala kukhona inkindlane yabantu abamelana futhi baphikise iqiniso lomsebenzi Wakhe? Bonke labo namuhla abamelana futhi baphikise le sigaba somsebenzi akungabazeki ukuthi babeyophikisana noNkulunkulu ezikhathini zakudala, ngoba abantu abanjalo bayohlala beyizitha zikaNkulunkulu. Abantu abazi iqiniso ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu bazobona izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi njengomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu oyedwa, futhi bazoshiya phansi imibono yabo. Laba ngabantu abamaziyo uNkulunkulu, futhi abantu abanjalo yilabo abalandela uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso. Uma ukuphatha kwaNkulunkulu sekukonke sekusondela ekupheleni, uNkulunkulu uzohlela zonke izinto ngohlobo lwazo. Umuntu wenziwa

---

izandla zoMdali, futhi ekugcineni kufanele Abuyisele umuntu ngaphansi kombuso Wakhe; lesi isiphetho sezigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi. Isigaba somsebenzi ezinsukwini zokugcina, nezigaba ezimbili ezingaphambilini kwa-Israyeli naseJudiya, ziwuhlelo lokuphatha lukaNkulunkulu emhlabeni jikelele. Akekho ongakuphika lokho, futhi kuyiqiniso lomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Nakuba abantu abakawuboni noma bazizwele okuningi ngalo msebenzi, amaqiniso aselokhu engamaqiniso, futhi lokhu kungephikiswe nanoma imuphi umuntu. Abantu abakholwa kuNkulunkulu emazweni wonke emhlabeni jikelele bonke bazokwemukela izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi. Uma wazi isigaba esithile somsebenzi, futhi ungaziqondi lezi ezinye izigaba ezimbili, ungaqondi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ezikhathini ezedlule, ngakho awukwazi ukukhuluma iqiniso lonke lohlelo lokuphatha lukaNkulunkulu, futhi ulwazi lwakho ngoNkulunkulu lunohlangothi olulodwa, ngoba okholweni lwakho kuNkulunkulu Awumazi, noma Awumqondi, ngakho awufanele ukufakazela uNkulunkulu. Akukhathaliseki ukuthi ulwazi lwakho lwamanje lwalezi zinto lujulile noma lukha phezulu, ekugcineni, kufanele nibe nolwazi, futhi nikholiseke ngokucophelela, futhi bonke abantu bayowubona umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu usuwonke futhi bathobe ngaphansi kokubusa kukaNkulunkulu. Ekupheleni kwalo msebenzi, zonke izinkolo ziyohlangana, zonke izidalwa ziyobuyela ngaphansi kombuso woMdali, zonke izidalwa ziyokhonza uNkulunkulu oyedwa oyiqiniso, futhi zonke izinkolo ezimbi ziyophela, futhi zingaphinde zivele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi Izigaba Ezintathu Zomsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kuyindlela Yokwazi UNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 293)**

Ukuze kuqondwe inhloso yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, umphumela okufanele umuntu afinyelele kuwo, kanye nentando kaNkulunkulu ngomuntu, yilokhu okufanele wonke umuntu olandela uNkulunkulu afinyelele kukho. Manje into abantu bonke abayiswele ukwazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Umuntu akazi futhi akaqondi ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kumuntu uyini empeleni, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uwonke, kanye nentando kaNkulunkulu kusukela ekudalweni komhlaba. Lokhu kusilela akuve kuwukuthi kwande emhlabeni wezenkolo kuphela kodwa kugcwele kuwo wonke amakholwa kaNkulunkulu. Uma sekufika usuku lapho umbona ngempela uNkulunkulu futhi ubona ubuhlakani bukaNkulunkulu; uma usubona yonke imisebenzi kaNkulunkulu futhi uqonda ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyini nokuthi unani; uma ubona ubukhulu Bakhe, ubuhlakani, isimangaliso, kanye nawo wonke umsebenzi Wakhe kumuntu, yilapho uyobe sewuthole ukukholwa okunempumelelo kuNkulunkulu. Uma kuthiwa uNkulunkulu uyikho konke futhi unokuningi kakhulu, kusho ukuthini ukuthi, uyikho konke kukho konke? Futhi kuchazwa ukuthini ngokuba nokuningi? Uma ungakuqondi lokhu,

---

kungethiwe ukholelwa kuNkulunkulu. Kungani ngithi labo abasemhlabeni wezenkolo abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu futhi bangabenzi bobubi, abawuhlobo olufanayo noSathane? Uma ngithi bangabenzi bobubi, kungenxa yokuthi abayiqondi intando kaNkulunkulu noma babone ubuhlakani Bakhe. UNkulunkulu akawuvezi umsebenzi Wakhe kubo nhlobo; bangabantu abayizimpumpethe, abangayiboni imisebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Yilabo abashiywe nguNkulunkulu, abanganakekelwe futhi abangavikelwe uNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyomsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele. Labo abangenawo umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu bangabenzi bobubi futhi bamelene noNkulunkulu. Labo engithi bamelene noNkulunkulu yilabo abangamazi uNkulunkulu, labo abazisa uNkulunkulu ngamazwi angasho lutho kodwa abamazi Yena, labo abalandela uNkulunkulu kodwa bengamhloniphi, nalabo abazitika ngomusa kaNkulunkulu kepha bengakwazi ukusukuma bamfakazele. Ngaphandle kokuqonda inhloso yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kumuntu, umuntu ngeke aba nokuvumelana nenhliziyo kaNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke ame abe ufakazi kaNkulunkulu. Isizathu sokuthi umuntu amelane noNkulunkulu siqhamuka, ngasohlangothini olulodwa, esimweni somuntu esonakele, futhi ngakolunye uhlangothi, ekungabini nolwazi ngoNkulunkulu nokweswela ukuqonda imiyalo yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kanye nentando yakhe ngabantu. Lezi zimo zombili ziyahlangana zibe umlando wokungavumi ukusondelana nomuntu noNkulunkulu. Izimfundamakhwela okholweni ziphikisana noNkulunkulu ngoba ukuphikisana okunjalo kusemvelweni yazo, kube ukuphikisana noNkulunkulu kwalabo abaneminyaka eminingi bekhola kuvela ekungabini nolwazi kwabo ngoNkulunkulu, ngaphezu kwesimo sabo esinenkohlakalo. Ngesikhathi esingaphambilini kokuba uNkulunkulu athathe isimo senyama, isikali sokubona noma umuntu wayemelene noNkulunkulu kwabe kuwukuthi wayeyigcina yini imiyalelo eyayibekwe nguNkulunkulu ezulwini. Njengesibonelo, eNkathini Yomthetho, noma ubani owayengayigcini imithetho kaJehova, kwakuyilabo abamelene noNkulunkulu; noma ubani owayentshontsha iminikelo kaJehova, kanye nanoma ubani owayemelana nalabo uNkulunkulu abenzele umusa babe yilabo abamelene noNkulunkulu futhi labo babekhandwa ngamatshe baze bafe; noma ubani owayengahloniphi uyise nonina, kanye noma ubani owayeshaya noma aqalekise omunye kwakuyilabo abangayigcini imithetho. Futhi bonke ababengayigcini imithetho kaJehova kwakuyilabo abamelene Naye. Lokhu kwakungasenjalo ngeNkathi Yomusa, lapho noma ubani omelana noJesu kwakuyilabo abamelene noNkulunkulu, futhi noma ubani owayengalaleli amazwi ayekhulunywe nguJesu kwabe kuyilabo abamelene noNkulunkulu. Kule nkathi, ukunquma “ngokumelana noNkulunkulu” kwachazwa ngokucacile nangokuyikho ngempela. Ngenkathi uNkulunkulu engakasithathi isimo senyama, isilinganiso sokuthi umuntu wayemelene noNkulunkulu kwakusekelwe ukuthi umuntu wayekhonzela futhi ebheka phezulu kuNkulunkulu ongabonakali ezulwini. Incazelo “ngokumelana noNkulunkulu” ngaleso sikhathi kwabe kungeyona eyangempela, ngoba umuntu ngaleso sikhathi wayengakwazi ukubona uNkulunkulu

---

noma ukwazi umfanekiso kaNkulunkulu noma ukuthi wayesebenza futhi ekhuluma kanjani. Umuntu wayengenayo imibono ngoNkulunkulu futhi wayekhohlelwa kuNkulunkulu ngokungaqondi, ngoba wayengakaveli kumuntu. Ngakho, noma iyiphi indlela umuntu ayekhohlelwa kuNkulunkulu emicabangweni yakhe ngayo, uNkulunkulu wayengamsoli noma afune okuningi kumuntu, ngoba umuntu wayengakwazi nhlobo ukubona uNkulunkulu. Uma uNkulunkulu ethatha isimo senyama futhi efika ukuzosebenza phakathi kwabantu, bonke bayambona uNkulunkulu futhi bayezwa amazwi Akhe, futhi bonke bayabona okwenziwa uNkulunkulu enyameni. Ngalowo mzuzu, yonke imibono yomuntu iba yigwebu. Kulabo ababona uNkulunkulu evela enyameni, bonke abanokulalela ezinhliziyweni zabo ngeke balahlwe, kepha labo abamelana Naye ngamabomu kuzothiwa bayisitha sikaNkulunkulu. Abantu abanjalo bangabaphikiKristu futhi bayizitha ezimelana noNkulunkulu ngenhloso. Labo abanemibono mayelana noNkulunkulu kepha bemlalele ngentokozo ngeke balahlwe. UNkulunkulu ulahla umuntu ngenxa yezinhloso nezenzo zakhe, hhayi ngenxa yemicabango nemibono yakhe. Uma umuntu wayelahlwa ngenxa yalokho, bekungeke kube khona owayezophunyuka ezandleni ezinolaka zikaNkulunkulu. Labo abamelana noNkulunkulu esesimweni sesintu ngenhloso bayojeziswa ngobuhlongandlebe babo. Ukumelana kwabo ngenhloso noNkulunkulu kusuka emicabangweni yabo Ngaye, edala ukuthi baphazamise umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Abantu abanjalo ngamabomu bayamelana futhi bachithe umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Abamane babe nemibono ngoNkulunkulu, kodwa benza lokho okuphazamisa umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi kungenxa yalesi sizathu abantu abanjalo beyolahlwa. Labo abangaphazamisi ngamabomu umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngeke balahlwe njengezoni, ngoba bayakwazi ukulalela ngokuzimisela futhi bangadali ukuthikamezeka nokuphazamiseka. Abantu abanjalo ngeke balahlwe. Nokho, uma abantu sebezizwele iminyaka eminingi yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, uma besafukamele imibono yabo ngoNkulunkulu futhi beqhubeka nokungakwazi ukwazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, nakuba sebebhekane Naye iminyaka eminingi, bayaqhubeka nokubambelela emibonweni ngoNkulunkulu futhi baselokhu bengakwazi ukwazi uNkulunkulu, noma bengadali inkinga ngemibono eminingi ngoNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo, futhi noma le mibono ingaveli, abantu abanjalo abalusizo lwalutho emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu. Abakwazi ukushumayela ivangeli noma babe ngofakazi baNkulunkulu; abantu abanjalo abasizi ngalutho futhi bayiziwula. Ngenxa yokuthi abamazi uNkulunkulu futhi abakwazi ukuxosha imibono yabo ngoNkulunkulu, bayalahlwa. Kungashiwo kanje: akuyona into eqabukwayo ukuba izimfundamakhwela okholweni zibe nemibono ngoNkulunkulu noma zingazi lutho Ngaye, kodwa akujwayelekile kulabo asebekholwe iminyaka eminingi futhi bazizwela okuningi maqondana nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ukuthi babambelele emibonweni enjalo, kungasaphathwa ukuthi bangazi lutho ngoNkulunkulu. Ingenxa yalesi simo esingalunganga yingakho laba bantu belahlwa. Abantu abangajwayelekile abalusizo lwalutho; bayilabo abamelana noNkulunkulu

---

kakhulu futhi abathakasele umusa kaNkulunkulu ngokuyize. Bonke abantu abanjalo bayolahlwa ekugcineni!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Bonke Abantu Abangamazi UNkulunkulu Bangabantu Abaphikisana NoNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 294)**

Noma obani ongayiqondi inhloso yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu yilowo omelana noNkulunkulu, nakakhulu lowo owaziyo ngenhloso yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kepha angafuni ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu. Labo abafunda iBhayibheli emasontweni amakhulu, kepha akekho noyedwa oqondayo inhloso yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Akekho noyedwa okwazi ukwazi uNkulunkulu; ngaphezu kwalokho, akekho noyedwa ovumelana nenhliziyo kaNkulunkulu. Bonke bangabantu abangenamsebenzi, abanyanyekayo, ngamunye bamile phezu ukufundisa uNkulunkulu. Nakuba belibiza igama likaNkulunkulu, bamelana Naye ngenhloso. Nakuba bezibiza ngokwabo ukuthi bangamakhola kaNkulunkulu, bayilabo abadla inyama futhi baphuze igazi lomuntu. Bonke abantu abanjalo bangodeveli abadla umphefumulo womuntu, amadimoni amakhulu aphazamisa ngenhloso labo abavimba ngamabomu endleleni yalabo abazama ukungena endleleni elungile, nezikhubekiso ezikhinyabeza labo abafuna uNkulunkulu. Bangabonakala “bephile kahle,” kodwa abalandeli babo bazokwazi kanjani ukuthi bangabaphikikristu abaholela abantu ekumelaneni noNkulunkulu? Bangazi kanjani ukuthi bangamadimoni aphilayo afuna imiphefumulo azoyidla? Labo abaziphakamisayo phambi kukaNkulunkulu bayilabo abaphansi kakhulu kubantu, kulapho labo abazithobayo uqobo yibo abahloniphekayo. Futhi labo abacabanga ukuthi bayawazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu futhi bamemezele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kwabanye ngesasasa elikhulu lapho amehlo abo ebheke Kuye—labo abantu abanganaki kunabo bonke. Abantu abanjalo yilabo abangenabo ubufakazi bukaNkulunkulu, futhi yilabo abaqhoshayo futhi abazikhukhumezayo. Labo abakholelwa ukuthi banolwazi oluncane kakhulu ngoNkulunkulu naphezu kwesipiliyoni sabo sangempela kanye nolwazi olubonakalayo ngoNkulunkulu yilabo abathandeka kakhulu Kuye. Abantu abanjengalaba abanobufakazi bangempela futhi bayakwazi ngempela ukuthi bapheleliswe nguNkulunkulu. Labo abangayiqondi intando kaNkulunkulu bayizitha zikaNkulunkulu; labo abayiqondayo intando kaNkulunkulu kepha abangalenzi iqiniso bayizitha zikaNkulunkulu; labo abadla baphuze amazwi kaNkulunkulu kepha benze ngokuphambene nengqikithi yamazwi kaNkulunkulu bayizitha zikaNkulunkulu; labo abanemibono ngoNkulunkulu othathe isimo somuntu futhi abadlubulunda ngenhloso bayizitha zikaNkulunkulu; labo abahlulela uNkulunkulu bayizitha zikaNkulunkulu; futhi nanoma ubani ongakwazi ukwazi uNkulunkulu nokumfakazela uyisitha sikaNkulunkulu. Ngakho yizwa ukunxusa Kwami: Uma ninokholo ngempela lokuhamba



---

le ndlela, qhubekani nokuyilandela. Uma ningakwazi ukuyeka ukumelana noNkulunkulu, ngakho velani nihambe kakhulu nishiye ningaze niphelelwe isikhathi. Kungenjalo, ngempela kubika okubi kunokuhle, ngoba imvelo yenu yonakalisiwe kakhulu. Aninakho nokuncane ukwethembeka noma ukulalela, noma inhliziyo eyomela ukulunga neqiniso. Futhi aninalo ngisho noluncane uthando lukaNkulunkulu. Kungathiwa isimo senu phambi kukaNkulunkulu sisenkingeni yangempela. Anikwazi ukugcina lokho okufanele nikugcine noma nikhulume lokho okufanele nikukhulume. Anikwazi ukwenza lokho okufanele nikwenze, futhi anikwazi ukwenza umsebenzi okufanele niwenze. Aninakho ukuthembeka, unembeza, ukulalela nokuba nesibindi niqine okufanele nibe nakho. Anizange nibekezelele ukuhlupheka obekufanele nikumele, futhi aninakho ukukholwa okufanele ngabe ninakho. Aninalutho nje oluhle kini: Ninakho ukuzihlonipha okunganisiza ukuthi niqhubeke nempilo? Ngiyakugqugquzela ngithi kungcono nivale amehlo ingunaphakade, ngaleyo ndlela niyohawukela uNkulunkulu ekukhathazekeni ngani futhi nasekubhekaneni nobuhlungu ngenxa yenu. Niyakholwa kuNkulunkulu kodwa aniyazi intando Yakhe; niyadla futhi niphuze amazwi kaNkulunkulu kepha anikwazi ukugcina imibandela kaNkulunkulu. Niyakholwa kuNkulunkulu kepha animazi, futhi niyaphila nakuba ningenanhloso eniyilwelayo. Aninazo izinto ezibalulekile kini futhi aninanhloso. Niphila njengomuntu kodwa aninawo unembeza, ukwethembeka nokukholeka ngisho okuncane. Kungashiwo kanjani ukuthi ningabantu? Nikholwa kuNkulunkulu kodwa niyamkhohlisa Yena. Ngaphezu kwalokho, nithatha imali kaNkulunkulu futhi nidle eminkelweni Yakhe, kepha ekugcineni, ningakhombisi ukunaka imizwa kaNkulunkulu noma unembeza mayelana noNkulunkulu. Awukho ngisho omncane umbandela kaNkulunkulu enikwazi ukuwugcina. Ngakho kungashiwo kanjani ukuthi ningabantu? Ukudla enikudlayo nomoya eniwuphefumulayo uvela kuNkulunkulu, ujabulela umusa Wakhe, kepha ekugcineni awunalo noluncane ulwazi ngoNkulunkulu. Esikhundleni salokho, sewuphenduke into engeyalutho emelene noNkulunkulu. Awusona ke isilwane esingengcono kunenja? Zikhona ezinye izilwane ezinonya njengawe?

Labo befundisi namalunga abama epulpiti eliphakeme bafundisa abantu ukuthi bayizitha zikaNkulunkulu futhi bahlangene noSathane; labo benu abama epulpiti eliphakeme ukushumayela nifundisa abantu, anizona izitha zikaNkulunkulu ezinkulu? Ngaphezu kwalokho, anive nivumelene ngasese ukwenza ububi noSathane? Labo abangayiqondi inhloso yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu abakwazi ukuvumelana nenhliziyi kaNkulunkulu. Ngokuqinisekile, ngeke kube yiqiniso kulabo abaqondayo inhloso yomsebenzi Wakhe? Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awukaze ube sephutheni; kunalokho ukushisekela komuntu okunephutha. Labo bantu abaphuphile abamelana noNkulunkulu ngenhloso, babi ngokwedlulele futhi benonya ngaphezu kwalabo befundisi namalunga? Baningi abamelene noNkulunkulu, futhi phakathi kwalabo bantu, kunezinhlobo ezihlukahlukene zokumelana noNkulunkulu. Njengoba kukhona zonke izinhlobo

---

zama kholwa, ngokunjalo kukhona zonke izinhlobo zabantu abamelene noNkulunkulu, omunye akafani nomunye. Akekho noyedwa kulabo abangayiboni ngokucacile inhloso kaNkulunkulu ongasindiswa. Akukhathali ukuthi umuntu ubamelene kanjani noNkulunkulu ngaphambilini uma umuntu eseyiqonda inhloso yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu futhi enikela imizamo yakhe ukwenelisa uNkulunkulu, izono zakhe zangaphambilini ziyosulwa nguNkulunkulu ahlanzeke. Inqobo nje uma umuntu efuna iqiniso futhi elenza iqiniso, uNkulunkulu ngeke akugcine emqondweni Wakhe ukuthi wenzani. Ngakho-ke, kuncike ekwenzeni iqiniso komuntu, ukuthi uNkulunkulu alungisise umuntu. Ukulunga kukaNkulunkulu lokhu. Ngaphambi kokuthi umuntu abone uNkulunkulu noma azizwele umsebenzi Wakhe, akukhathaleki ukuthi umuntu wenza kanjani mayelana noNkulunkulu, akakugcini emqondweni lokho. Kepha, uma umuntu esembonile uNkulunkulu futhi wazizwela umsebenzi Wakhe, yonke imisebenzi nezenzo zomuntu ziyabhalwa “emilandweni” kaNkulunkulu, ngoba umuntu usembonile uNkulunkulu futhi waphila emsebenzini Wakhe.

Uma umuntu esebonile lokho uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho, esebonile ubukhulu Bakhe, futhi waze wawazi ngempela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, uma isimo somuntu sangaphambilini sesishintshiwe, umuntu uzobe eselahla isimo sakhe esinokudlubulunda esimelana noNkulunkulu. Kungashiwo ukuthi wonke umuntu uke wamelana noNkulunkulu futhi wonke umuntu wake wamhlubuka uNkulunkulu. Kepha, uma unomqondo wokulalela uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, futhi kusukela manje wenelise inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu ngokuthembeka kwakho, ukwenza iqiniso okufanele ulenze, ukwenza umsebenzi wakhe njengoba kufanele, futhi ugcine imigomo ekufanele uyigcine, uyilowo ozimisele ukulahla ukudlubulunda ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu futhi lowo ungapheleliswa uNkulunkulu. Uma unqaba ukubona amaphutha akho futhi ungenayo inhliziyi yokuphenduka; uma uqhubeka ezindleleni zakho zokuhlubuka, futhi ungenayo nhlobo inhliziyi yokusebenza noNkulunkulu nokwanelisa uNkulunkulu, isiwula esinenkani njengawe nakanjani siyojeziswa futhi asisoze sibe yilowo ungapheleliswa nguNkulunkulu. Uma unjalo, uyisitha sikaNkulunkulu namuhla nakusasa, futhi uyohlala uyisitha sikaNkulunkulu nangosuku olulandelayo; uyohlala njalo uyimbangi nesitha sikaNkulunkulu. Uyokudedela kanjani uNkulunkulu? Kuyimvelo yomuntu ukumelana noNkulunkulu, kodwa umuntu ngeke azimisele ukufuna izimfihlo zokumelana noNkulunkulu ngoba ukushintsha imvelo yakhe kuwumsebenzi onzima ngangentaba. Uma isimo sinjalo, kungcono uvele uhambe ungaze uphelelwe isikhathi, hleze ukujeziswa kwakho ngesikhathi esizayo kube nzima kakhulu, futhi hleze imvelo yakho yobulwane ivele futhi ingalawuleki uze umzimba wakho wenyama ushabalaliswe nguNkulunkulu ekugcineni. Uyakholwa kuNkulunkulu ukuze ubusiseke; uma ekugcineni, wehlelwa amabhadi kuphela, ngeke kulunge lokho. Nginyanikhuthaza ukuthi nenze elinye isu; noma yini enye into eningayenza ingangcono

---

kunokholo lwenu kuNkulunkulu. Ngokuqinisekile, zikhona ezinye izindlela ngaphandle kwalena? Ningaqhubeka nempilo ngaphandle kokufuna iqiniso? Kungani niphila ningezwani ngale ndlela noNkulunkulu?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Bonke Abantu Abangamazi UNkulunkulu Bangabantu Abaphikisana NoNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 295)**

Ngenze umsebenzi omningi phakathi kwabantu, namazwi engiwakhulume ngalesi sikhathi maningi. La mazwi angenxa yensindiso yomuntu, kanti akhulunywa ukuze umuntu afanelane Nami. Noma ngizuze abantu abambalwa emhlabeni abafanelana Nami, ngakho ngiyasho ngithi umuntu akawenzi igugu amazwi Ami, ngoba umuntu akafanelani Nami. Ngale ndlela, umsebenzi engiwenzayo akuwona owokuthi umuntu angidumise; okubalulekile owokuthi umuntu afanelane Nami. Abantu, abakhohlakele bonke bahlala ogibeni lukaSathane, baphila enyameni, baphila ezifisweni zokuzifunela, futhi akekho namunye phakathi kwabo ofanelana Nami. Kunalabo abathi bafanelana Nami, kodwa bonke badumisa izithixo ezingabonakali. Yize bevuma ukuthi igama Lami lingcwele, bahamba endleleni ephambana Nami, kanti amazwi abo agcwele ukuzidla nokuzethemba, ngoba, ekuqaleni baphambana Nami, futhi abafanelani Nami. Nsuku zonke bafuna imikhondo Yami eBhayibheleni bathole izingxenye “ezifanele” benganakile abazifunda bangaqedi bese bezisho “njengemibhalo”. Abakwazi ukuthi bafanelane Nami, abazi ukuthi kusho ukuthini ukungazwani Nami, baphinde bafunde “imibhalo” ngokunganaki. Bazicindezela ngeBhayibheli kuNkulunkulu ongabonakali abangakaze bambone, futhi abangeke bakwazi ukumbona, bazinikeze isikhathi sokubheka esikhathini sabo esiseceleni. Bayakholwa ukuthi ngikhona ngokweBhayibheli kuphela. Kubona, ngiyafana neBhayibheli; ngaphandle kweBhayibheli angikho Mina, futhi ngaphandle Kwami alikho iBhayibheli. Abanendaba nobukhona noma izenzo Zami, kunalokhu banake kakhulu igama negama lombhalo ongwele, futhi abaningi babo bakholelwa ukuthi kufanele ngingenzi lutho engifisa ukukwenza ngaphandle kokuthi kwabikezelwa umbhalo ongwele. Benza umbhalo ongwele ubaluleke kakhulu. Kungathiwa nje ukuthi babona amazwi nezinkulumo zibaluleke kakhulu, ukufika ekutheni basebenzisa amavesi aseBhayibheleni ukulinganisa igama negama engilishoyo, nokungehlulela. Lokho abakufunayo akuyona indlela yokufanelana Nami, noma indlela yokufanelana neqiniso, kodwa indlela yokufanelana namazwi eBhayibheli, futhi bakholelwa wukuthi noma yini engahambelani neBhayibheli, ngaphandle kokukhetha, akusiwo umsebenzi Wami. Ingabe abantu abanjalo abazona izizukulwane ezilalelayo zabaFarisi? AbaFarisi abangamaJuda babesebenzisa umthetho kaMose ukwehlulela uJesu. Abazange bafune ukufanelana noJesu wangaleso sikhathi, kodwa ngokukhuthala balandela umthetho kwaze kwaba yilapho kufinyelela ekutheni babethele

---

uJesu ongenacala esiphambanweni, bembeke icala bengalandelanga umthetho weTestamente Elidala nokuthi akayena uMesiya. Kwakuyini umnyombo wabo? Kwakungekhona yini ukuthi abazange bafune izindlela zokufanelana neqiniso? Babenentshisekelo ngawo wonke amazwi ombhalo ongcwele, bebe bengenandaba nentando Yami nezinyathelo nezindlela zomsebenzi Wami. Babengebona abantu ababefuna iqiniso, kodwa abantu ababebambeleva ngokuqinile emazwini; bebengebona abantu abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu, kodwa abantu abakholelwa eBhayibheleni. Empeleni, bebengonogada beBhayibheli. Ukuze bavikele okungokweBhayibheli, baqhakambise isithunzi seBhayibheli, bavikele isithunzi salo, baze bafika ekubetheleni uJesu onomusa esiphambanweni. Lokhu bakwenze nje ngoba befuna ukuvikela iBhayibheli, nokugcina ukuma kwegama ngalinye eliseBhayibheleni nawo wonke amazwi aseBhayibheleni esezinhliziyweni zabantu. Ngakho-ke bakhethe ukushiya ikusasa labo nomnikelo wesono ukwahlulela uJesu, ongazange ahambelane nezimfundiso zombhalo oyingcwele, ukuya ekufeni. Ingabe babengezona izinceku egameni ngalinye loMbhala ongcwele?

Bese kwenzekani ngabantu namuhla? UKristu uzele ukuzokhulula iqiniso, kodwa babona kungcono ukumxosha ebantwini ukuze bathole umusa. Bangamane baphike ngokuphelele ukuza kweqiniso ukuze bavikele okweBhayibheli, futhi bangamane babethele uKristu obuyele enyameni esiphambanweni ukuze baqinisekise ukuba khona kweBhayibheli ingunaphakade. Umuntu angayithola kanjani insindiso Yami, uma inhliziyi yakhe iyimbi kangaka, nesimo sakhe semvelo siphikisana kangaka Nami? Ngihlala phakathi kwabantu, kodwa abantu ababazi ubukhona Bami. Uma ngikhanyisa ukukhanya Kwami kubantu balokhu behlala bebungabaza ubukhona Bami. Uma ngidedela ulaka Lwami phezu komuntu, ukuphika ngelikhulu iqholo ukuba khona Kwami. Umuntu ufuna ukufanelana ngamazwi, ngeBhayibheli kodwa akekho noyedwa umuntu oza phambi Kwami afune indlela yokufanelana neqiniso. Umuntu ubheka Kimi ezulwini, anikele ukukhathazeka okuthile ebukhoneni Bami ezulwini, kodwa akekho onginakayo enyameni, ngoba Mina engihlala phakathi kwabantu angibalulekanga nhlobo. Labo abafuna kuphela ukufanelana ngamazwi eBhayibheli, abafuna ukufanelana noNkulunkulu ongabonakali, bayisinengiso Kimi. Kungenxa yokuthi lokho abakukhonzayo kungamazwi afile, noNkulunkulu okwazi ukubanikeza ingcebo engelinganiswe. Abakukhonzayo uNkulunkulu ozibeka emseni womuntu futhi ongekho. Manje, abantu abanjalo bangazuzani Kimi? Umuntu uhlwempu kakhulu ngamazwi. Labo abaphikisana Nami, abenza izimfuno ezingapheli Kimi, abangalithandi iqiniso, abahlubukayo Kimi—bangafanelana kanjani Nami?

Labo abaphikisana Nami yilabo abangafanelani Nami. Kanye nalabo abangalithandi iqiniso, labo abangihlubukayo baphikisana nami kakhulu futhi abafanelani Nami. Bonke labo abangafanelani Nami banginikela ezandleni zomubi. Ngibanikela enkohlakalweni yomubi, ngibanikeze intambo ende ukuze bazembule ububi babo, ekugcineni ngibanikezele komubi

---

ukuba abashabalalise. Anginandaba ukuthi bangaki abangikhonzayo, okungukuthi, anginandaba nokuthi bangaki abakholelwayo Kimi. Engikunakayo kuphela ukuthi bangaki abantu abafanelana Nami. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi bonke labo abangafanelani Nami yilabo ababi abangithengisayo; bayizitha zami, kanti angeke “ngizivikele” izitha Zami endlini Yami. Labo abafanelana Nami bazohlala njalo bengikhonza ekhaya Lami, kanti labo abazenza izitha Zami bazohlala bethola isijeziso Sami. Labo abanaka kuphela amazwi eBhayibheli abangenamsebenzi neqiniso noma ukufuna ezinyathelweni Zami—baphikisana Nami, ngoba bangibekela umngcele ngokweBhayibheli, bangicindezele eBhayibhelini, kanjalo bayahlambalaza kakhulu Kimi. Bangeza kanjani abantu abanjalo Kimi? Abaziqapheli izenzo Zami, noma intando Yami, noma iqiniso, kodwa kunalokho ba bathathekile ngamazwi, amazwi abulalayo. Bangafanelana kanjani Nami abantu abanjalo?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kufanele Ufune Indlela Yokufanelana NoKristu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 296)**

Ngemva kokuba iqiniso lokuba yinyama kukaJesu libe khona, umuntu wayekholwa yilokhu: Ezulwini akukho kuphela uBaba, kodwa kuneNdodana, kanye noMoya imbala. Abantu bebelokhu bekholelwa, ukuthi kunalo Nkulunkulu ezulwini: uZiqu zintathu okunguYise, iNdodana, noMoya oNgcwele, bamunye. Bonke abantu banalo mbono othi: uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu oyedwa, kodwa owakhiwe yizingxenye ezintathu, lo mbono wabantu osugxilile uveza ukuthi kunoYise, iNdodana noMoya oNgcwele. Lezo zingxenye zontathu zakha uNkulunkulu oyedwa. Ngaphandle kukaYise oNgcwele, uNkulunkulu ubengeke aphelele. Ngokufanayo, uNkulunkulu ubengeke aphelele ngaphandle kweNdodana noma uMoya oNgcwele. Ngokwemibono yabo, bakholelwa ukuthi akekho phakathi kukaYise yedwa noma iNdodana yodwa ongaba nguNkulunkulu ozimele. UYise, iNdodana noMoya oNgcwele kuphela onguNkulunkulu Ngokwakhe. Bonke abantu abasontayo, ngisho umlandeli ngayedwa phakathi kwenu, niyakukholelwa lokhu. Kepha, mayelana nokuthi le nkolelo iyiqiniso yini akekho owaziyo, kodwa kube kufanele, ngoba ngisho nezindaba eziphathelele noNkulunkulu Ngokwakhe. Nakuba lena kuyimibono, anazi ukuthi ilungile noma ayilungile, ngoba iye yakuthonya kakhulu ukucabanga kwenu. Niye nayamukela le mibono yenkolo futhi lo shevu uye wangena wagxila ezinhliziyweni zenu. Ngakho ngokufanayo, niye nathonywa yile nkolelo nakuba uZiqu Zintathu kuyinto engekho. Okuwukuthi, uZiqu Zintathu onguYise, yiNdodana noMoya oNgcwele yinto engekho. Lena kumane nje kuyimibono ejwayelekile yabantu, nezinkolelo zabantu ezingelona iqiniso. Emakhulwini amaningi eminyaka abantu bebekholelwa kulo Ziqu Zintathu, ngenxa yokudideka okubangelwa yimibono yabantu, eyasungulwa abantu, futhi engakaze ibonwe abantu. Phakathi nayo yonke le minyaka eminingi, kube khona abahlaziyi

---

beBhayibheli abaningi abachaze “incazelo eyiqiniso” ngoZiqu Zintathu, kodwa lezo zincazelo zikaZiqu Zintathu ongabantu abathathu abahlukene kodwa besimo sinye azizange ziqondakale futhi azicacanga, futhi bonke abantu badidekile “ngesakhiwo” sikaNkulunkulu. Akekho umuntu oke wakwazi ukusichaza kahle; izincazelo eziningi zidlula obequnga ngokwenzazelo nasephepheni, kodwa akekho ngisho noyedwa umuntu oye wayiqonda ngokugcwele le incazelo. Lokhu kubangelwa ukuthi lo Ziqu Zintathu wodumo abantu abawuthanda kangaka awukho. Akekho umuntu owake wabona ngokoqobo ubuso bukaNkulunkulu noma akekho owake waba nenhlahlala yokuvakashela lapho kuhlala khona uNkulunkulu abone izinto ezikhona lapho kuphumula khona uNkulunkulu ukuqonda ukuthi mangaki ngempela amakhulu noma izigidi zezizukulwane “ezisendlini kaNkulunkulu” noma ukuhlola ukuthi zingaki izingxenye ezakha isakhiwo sesimo sikaNkulunkulu. Nakhu ngempela okumelwe kucaciswe: ukuthi mingaki iminyaka kaBaba neyeNdodana, kanye neyoMoya oNgcwele; izimo ngazinye zomuntu ngamunye; ngempela kwenzeka kanjani ukuba bahlukane, nokuthi bahlangana kanjani babe munye. Ngeshwa, phakathi kwayo yonke le minyaka, akekho umuntu oye wazi iqiniso ngalezi zindaba. Konke nje ukuqagela, ngoba akekho oke wenyukela ezulwini wabuya “nombiko wophenyo” kubantu bonke ukuze abike ngeqiniso lale ndaba kumakholwa ashisekayo nazinikele mayelana noZiqu Zintathu. Nokho, asikwazi ukusola abantu ngokusungula leyo mibono, ngoba kungani uJehova, uYise, engazange asebenze noJesu, iNdodana, lapho edala isintu? Ukube kusukela ekuqaleni, konke kwenzeka ngentando kaJehova, ngabe kungcono. Uma kukhona umuntu okumele asolwe, akusolwe uJehova uNkulunkulu ngokwehluleka kwakhe isikhashana, ukubiza iNdodana kanye noMoya oNgcwele phambi Kwakhe lapho edala, kunalokho wakhetha ukudala yedwa. Ukube bonke babesebenza kanye kanye, babengeke yini babe munye? Ake sithi, kusukela khona kanye ekuqaleni kuze kube sekugcineni, kwakunegama likaJehova kuphela hhayi elikaJesu kusukela eNkathini Yomusa, noma ukube wayesabizwa ngoJehova ngaleso sikhathi, uNkulunkulu wayengeke yini akugweme ukuhlupheka okubangelwa ukudideka kwabantu? Eqinisweni, uJehova akanakugxekwa ngakho konke lokhu; uma kukhona okumele asolwe, makusolwe uMoya oNgcwele, okwaphela izinkulungwane zeminyaka usebenza ngegama likaJehova, likaJesu neloMoya oNgcwele imbala, wenza abantu badideke bangaqondi ngezininga lokuthi bangabe bedazi nokuthi ungubani ngempela uNkulunkulu. Ukube uMoya oNgcwele Uqobo awusebenzanga ngesimo esithile noma isithombe, ngaphezu kwalokho, ukube awusebenzanga ngegama elinjengelifikaJesu, kunalokho abantu bebengeke bakwazi ukuwuthinta noma bawubone, bangacini nje ngokuzwa imisindo yokuduma, wawungeke yini lo msebenzi ube inzuzo kubantu? Yini engenziwa manje? Imibono yabantu iqongelelene yaphakama kuhle kwentaba, yaba banzi njengolwandle, kangangokuthi uNkulunkulu wosuku lwethu akasakwazi ukuyibekezelela futhi lokhu kuye kuyincithakalo ngokuphelele. Endulo ngesikhathi kusenoJehova, uJesu kanye noMoya oNgcwele phakathi kwabo bobabili, kakade abantu base

---

benokudideka, futhi manje sekunoMninimandla Onke, okuthiwa naye uyingxenye kaNkulunkulu. Ngubani owaziyo ukuthi ungubani-ke lo Mninimandla Onke nokuthi uhlanganiswa nayiphi ingxenye kaZiqu Zintathu, nokuthi wayethukuswe kuphi kule minyaka eminingi? Abantu bangakubekezelela kanjani lokhu? Sekudlule isikhathi eside abantu bezama ukuchaza le mfundiso eyodwa kaZiqu Zintathu, kodwa manje sekukhona “uNkulunkulu oyedwa kubantu abane.” Ichazwa kanjani into enje? Ningakwazi ukuyichaza le nto? Bazalwane! Benikholelwa kanjani kulo Nkulunkulu kuze kube manje? Nginethulela isigqoko. Bekwanele ukubekezelela uNkulunkulu oneziqu ezintathu; ningaqhubeka kanjani nokuba nokholo olungenakunyakaziswa kanjalo kulo Nkulunkulu oyedwa oseziqwini ezine? Niye nanxuswa ukuba niphume, kodwa niyenqaba. Kwaze kwadabukisa! Angazi ukuthi ningabantu abanjani ngempela! Umuntu angaze akholelwe “koNkulunkulu abane” kodwa angenzi lutho ngalokho; aniboni yini ukuthi iyisimanga le nto? Bengingazi ukuthi nikwazi ukwenza isimangalisano esinjena! Niyazi ukuthini, eqinisweni, uZiqu Zintathu uyinto engekho. UNkulunkulu akanaye uYise noma iNdodana, ingasaphathwa eyokuba khona komqondo othi uYise neNdodana basebenzisa ngokubambisana uMoya oNgcwele njengethuluzi. Wonke lawa ngamanga futhi yinto engakaze ibe khona kulo mhlaba! Kodwa la manga anomsuka futhi anesisekelo esithile, nihlakaniphe kabi ukuba ningavele nikhohliseke nje kanjalo. Kodwa, la manga abonakala eyiqiniso futhi eyimvelo, kangangokuthi awanakungenwa ngisho uSathane imbala. Okubuhlungu ukuthi yonke le mibono ingamanga futhi ayikaze ibe khona! Anikalazi iqiniso langempela; nimane niyaqagela futhi niyazicabangela nje, niyiguqule ibe yindaba yokukhohlisa abantu ukuze nethenjwe abanye nokuphatha abayiziphukuphuku ezingenakuhlakanipha nabangacabangisisi kahle, ukuze bakholelwe “emfundisweni ephusile” enkulu nedumile. Yiqiniso leli? Ingabe iyona ndlela le umuntu okumele ayamukele? Udoti wonke lo! Alikho nelilodwa igama elifanelekile! Kuyo yonke le minyaka, benilokhu nihlukanisa uNkulunkulu ngale ndlela, isizukulwane nesizukulwane besilokhu simhlukanisa kancane kancane, kangangokuba uNkulunkulu oyedwa usehlukaniswe waba oNkulunkulu abathathu, manje sekunzima kubantu ukumbuyisela abe uNkulunkulu oyedwa, ngoba niye namhlukanisa kakhulu! Ukube angifikanga ngesikhathi, angazi ukuthi beniyonhlanhlatha nize nifike kuphi! Ukuqhubeka nokwahlukanisa uNkulunkulu ngale ndlela, angaqhubeka kanjani abe nguNkulunkulu wenu? Nisengakwazi kodwa ukumbona uNkulunkulu? Nisengakwazi ukumvuma njengoyihlo futhi nibuyele Kuye? Ukube ngifike sekudlule isikhathi, cishe beniyoze nithumele emuva “uYise neNdodana” uJehova noJesu, kwa-Israyeli bese nani ngokwenu nithi uyingxenye kaNkulunkulu. Sesibonga khona ukuthi manje yizinsuku zokugcina. Ekugcineni, luze lwafika usuku ekade ngalulinda, futhi ukwehlukanisa kwenu uNkulunkulu kuzophela manje, ngemva kokuba sengiqede ukwenza lo msebenzi ngezandla Zami. Ngaphandle kwalokho, beniyoze nidlulele, nize nibeke bonke oSathane abaphakathi kwenu ematafuleni enu ukuze nibakhonze. Leli icebo lenu! Inhloso yenu yokwehlukanisa uNkulunkulu! Nisazoqhubeka

---

nenza kanjalo? Ake nginibuze: Bangaki oNkulunkulu abakhona? Yimuphi uNkulunkulu ozonisindisa? UNkulunkulu wokuqala, owesibili noma yilona wesithathu obulokhu uthandaza kuye? Yimuphi kubo obulokhu ukholelwa kuye? UBaba? Noma iNdodana? Noma uMoya oNgcwele? Awusho yimuphi okholelwa kuye. Nakuba uthi uyakholelwa kuNkulunkulu kodwa eqinisweni okukholelwayo ngempela yingqondo yakho! UNkulunkulu akekho enhliziyweni yakho! Kodwa, engqondweni yakho kugcwele inqwaba “yoZiqu Zintathu”! Awuvumi?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingabe UZiqu Zintathu Into Ekhona?” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 297)**

Uma izigaba ezintathu zomsebenzi bezingahlolwa ngokuvumelana nemfundiso kaZiqu Zintathu, khona-ke kusho ukuthi kumelwe ukuthi kunoNkulunkulu abathathu njengoba umsebenzi owenziwa oyedwa ungesiwo ofanayo. Uma kukhona phakathi kwenu othi ikhona ngempela le nto kaZiqu Zintathu, akachaze ukuthi uyini ngempela lo Nkulunkulu oyedwa kubantu abathathu. Ungubani uYise oNgcwele? Ingubani iNdodana? Uyini uMoya oNgcwele? Ingabe uJehova unguYise oNgcwele? Ingabe uJesu uyiNdodana? Ngakho uyini pho uMoya oNgcwele? UYise akawona yini uMoya? Ingabe ingxenye ethile yeNdodana ayiwona yini uMoya? Imisebenzi kaJesu yayingeyona yini imisebenzi yoMoya oNgcwele? Imisebenzi kaJehova okwesikhathi esithile yayiqondiswa uMoya ofana noJesu? UNkulunkulu oyedwa angaba nemiMoya emingaki? Ngokwenzazelo yakho, la bantu abathathu uYise, iNdodana noMoya oNgcwele bamunye; uma kunjalo, kusho ukuthi kunoMoya omthathu, kodwa ukuze kube noMoya omthathu kusho ukuthi kunoNkulunkulu abathathu. Lokhu kusho ukuthi akekho uNkulunkulu oyedwa weqiniso; lo Nkulunkulu angaqhubeka kanjani abe nemvelo yoqobo kaNkulunkulu kuye? Uma uvuma ukuthi kunoNkulunkulu oyedwa, angaba kanjani nendodana aphinde abe ubaba? Akuyona yini imibono yakho leyo? Kukhona uNkulunkulu oyedwa, noMoya owodwa kaNkulunkulu, njengoba kulotshiwe eBhayibhelini ukuthi “KunoMoya oNgcwele owodwa noNkulunkulu oyedwa kuphela.” Kungakhathaliseki ukuthi uYise neNdodana okhuluma ngabo bakhona noma cha, kunoNkulunkulu oyedwa, futhi le ngxenye kaYise, iNdodana, noMoya oNgcwele okholelwa kukho kuyingxenye yoMoya oNgcwele. Ngamanye amazwi, uNkulunkulu unguMoya, kodwa uyakwazi ukuba yinyama aphile phakathi kwabantu, futhi abe ngaphezu kwakho konke. UMoya wakhe uyikho konke futhi uhlale ukhona. Angakwazi ukuba senyameni ngesikhathi esifanayo futhi abe semhlabeni nangaphezu kwawo. Njengoba bonke abantu bethi uNkulunkulu uwukuphela kukaNkulunkulu weqiniso, kusho ukuthi kunoNkulunkulu oyedwa, okwazi ukuba yikho konke! UNkulunkulu unguMoya owodwa, ungumuntu oyedwa; futhi lowo uMoya kaNkulunkulu. Uma kuya njengokusho kwakho, uYise, iNdodana kanye noMoya oNgcwele, lokho kusho ukuthi ababona oNkulunkulu abathathu,



---

akunjalo? UMoya ungenye into iNdodana ingenye kanjalo noYise ungenye. Iziqu Zabo zehlukene futhi izingqikithi Zabo zihlukene, ngakho bahlangana kanjani futhi babe yingxenye kaNkulunkulu oyedwa? UMoya oNgcwele unguMoya; kulula ngabantu ukuba baqonde lokho. Uma kunjalo, kusho ukuthi uYise unguMoya nakakhulu. Akakaze ehlele emhlabeni futhi akazange abe yinyama; unguJehova uNkulunkulu osezinhliziyweni zabantu, impela unguMoya. Uma kunjalo, yibuphi ubuhlobo obukhona phakathi Kwakhe noMoya oNgcwele? Ingabe lobu ubuhlobo obufanayo obuphakathi kukaYise neNdodana? Noma ubuhlobo obufanayo noboMoya oNgcwele kanye noMoya kaYise? Ingabe ingxenye ngayinye yoMoya iyefana? Noma ingabe uMoya oNgcwele uyithuluzi likaYise? Yikuphi ngempela okuyikona? Buyini-ke ubuhlobo phakathi kweNdodana noMoya oNgcwele? Ingabe lobu ubuhlobo obuphakathi kwemiMoya imibili noma ubuhlobo obuphakathi komuntu noMoya? Lena yimpicabadala! Uma kuwukuthi kunoMoya owodwa, kusho ukuthi ayikho indaba yabantu abathathu ngoba ngeke bangenwe uMoya owodwa, uma bengabantu abathathu abahlukene, kusho ukuthi amandla oMoya wabo ngeke afane, futhi akukwazi ukuthi kube noMoya owodwa. Le mfundiso kaYise, iNdodana noMoya oNgcwele iwubulima! Lokhu kwahlukanisa uNkulunkulu ahlukane abe abantu abathathu, ngamunye onesiqu noMoya; angaba kanjani futhi uMoya owodwa noNkulunkulu oyedwa? Ake nisho, ingabe amazulu nomhlaba nakho konke okukuwo kwadalwa uYise, iNdodana noma uMoya oNgcwele? Abanye bathi konke lokhu bakudala ndawonye. Ngakho ubani-ke pho owasindisa isintu? Ingabe nguMoya oNgcwele, yiNdodana noma nguYise? Abanye bathi yiNdodana eyahlenga isintu. Ngakho ingubani ngempela le Ndodana? Ayikona yini ewukubonakaliswa koMoya kaNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu, uJesu ubiza uNkulunkulu osezulwini ngokuthi Baba. Awazi yini ukuthi uJesu wazalwa ngokoMoya oNgcwele? UnoMoya oNgcwele; noma ungathini, uJesu unoNkulunkulu ezulwini, ngoba uyisimo sikaNkulunkulu soMoya. Le mfundiso yokuthi kuneNdodana ayilona neze iqiniso. NguMoya owodwa owenza zonke izinto; uNkulunkulu Uqobo, okungukuthi, uMoya kaNkulunkulu owenza imisebenzi yakhe. Ubani uMoya kaNkulunkulu? Awuwona yini uMoya oNgcwele? UMoya oNgcwele awusebenzi yini kuJesu? Uma umsebenzi ungenziwanga nguMoya oNgcwele, (okunguMoya kaNkulunkulu) ingabe le misebenzi yenziwa nguNkulunkulu Uqobo? Njengoba ayethandaza, uJesu wabiza uNkulunkulu ezulwini ngokuthi Baba, lokhu wakwenza esesimweni somuntu odaliwe, ngoba kuphela uMoya kaNkulunkulu wawembethe inyama ejwayelekile nevamile futhi embeswe isimo somuntu. Nakuba ngaphakathi wayenoMoya kaNkulunkulu, ukubukeka Kwakhe kwangaphandle kwakusengokomuntu ovamile; ngamanye amazwi, wayesephenduke “iNdodana yomuntu” okungukuthi futhi bonke abantu bakhuluma, kuhlenganise naye uJesu Uqobo, njengoba ebizwa ngeNdodana yomuntu, ungumuntu (ngabe umuntu wesilisa noma wesifazane, kunoma yikuphi onesimo sangaphandle somuntu) ozalelwe emndenini nakubantu abajwayelekile. Ngakho-ke, ukubiza kukaJesu uNkulunkulu ezulwini

---

ngokuthi Baba, kuyefana nalapho wena umbiza ngokuthi Baba; Lokho wakusho esesimweni somuntu. Uyawukhumbula uMthandazo weNkosi, uJesu akufundisa ukuba uwubambe ngekhandu? “Baba wethu osezulwini...” Kulo mthandazo, uJesu watshela bonke ukuba babize uNkulunkulu osezulwini ngoBaba. Futhi, njengoba naye umbiza ngoBaba, wakusho lokhu ngokombono noma esesimweni sokulingana nani nonke. Njengoba nani nibiza uNkulunkulu ezulwini ngoBaba, lokhu kubonisa ukuthi uJesu wazilinganisa nani, futhi njengomuntu wasemhlabeni owayekhethwe uNkulunkulu (okungukuthi, iNdodana kaNkulunkulu). Uma ubiza uNkulunkulu “ngoBaba,” akukona yini ukuthi umbiza ngoba wena uyisidalwa? Noma kunjalo, naphezu kwegunya uJesu ayenalo ngaphambi kokuba abethelwe, wayemane eyiNdodana yomuntu, eqondiswa uMoya kaNkulunkulu (okungukuthi, uNkulunkulu), njengesinye sezidalwa zasemhlabeni, ngoba wayengakawuqedi umsebenzi wakhe. Ngakho-ke, ukuthobeka nokulalela kuphela okwamgugquzela ukuba abize uNkulunkulu osezulwini ngoBaba. Nokho, ngokubiza uNkulunkulu (okungukuthi, uMoya osezulwini) ngaleyo ndlela, akusho ukuthi uyiNdodana yoMoya kaNkulunkulu osezulwini. Kunalokho, kumane kusho ukuthi umbono wakhe wehlukile, hhayi kodwa ukuthi ungumuntu owehlukile. Imfundiso yokuthi kunabantu abehlukile ingamanga! Ngaphambi kokuba abethelwe, uJesu wayeseyiNdodana yomuntu ebhekene nokulinganisela kwenyama, engenalo igunya eliphelele loMoya. Yingakho ayenza intando kaNkulunkulu uYise ngokombono wesidalwa senyama. Yingakho athandaza kathathu eGetsemane: “Kungabi ngokuthanda Kwami, kodwa ngokuthanda Kwakho.” Ngaphambi kokuba afe esiphambanweni, wayeseyiNkosi, kodwa iNkosi yamaJuda; wayenguKristu, iNdodana yomuntu, kodwa engenawo umzimba wenkazimulo. Yingakho ngokombono womuntu abiza uNkulunkulu ngoBaba. Kodwa, lokhu akusho ukuthi bonke ababiza uNkulunkulu ngoBaba bayiNdodana. Ukube bekunjalo, nangingeke yini nonke nibe yiNdodana mhla uJesu enifundisa uMthandazo weNkosi? Uma namanje usakholelwa kule mfundiso, ngitshale, ngubani lo ombiza ngoBaba? Uma uthi uJesu, ungubani uYise noJesu kuwe? Ngemva kokuba uJesu esehambile le ndaba kaBaba neNdodana ayibange isaba khona. Leli cebo lasebenza iminyaka ngesikhathi uJesu eseyinyama; ngaphansi kwezimo zonke, ubudlelwane bomuntu oyisidalwa neNkosi yendalo uma ubiza uNkulunkulu ngoBaba. Asikho isikhathi sokuma kwale mfundiso kaZiqu Zintathu owakhiwa uYise, yiNdodana noMoya oNgcwele; yimfundiso yamanga le eyavela ngokuhamba kwesikhathi futhi iyinto engekho!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingabe UZiqu Zintathu Into Ekhona?” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 298)**

Lokhu kusenza sikhumbule amazwi kaNkulunkulu akuGenesis: “Masenze umuntu ngomfanekiso Wethu, afane Nathi.” Ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu wathi “masenze” umuntu

---

ngomfanekiso “wethu” kuba sengathi ukhuluma nothile; njengoba ethi “masenze” kusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu akayedwa. Ngenxa yalokho, abantu baye bacabanga ngokuthi bangabantu abehlukile, kwabe sekuvela imibono kaYise, yiNdodana noMoya oNgcwele. Pho unjani uYise? INdodana yona injani? UMoya oNgcwele wona unjani? Kungenzeka yini ukuthi abantu benziwa ngomfanekiso wokukodwa kwalokhu okuhlanganisiwe kwaba kuthathu? Uma kunjalo, ingabe isimo somuntu siyefana yini nesikaYise, iNdodana noma uMoya oNgcwele? Kulokhu kokuthathu, umuntu wenziwe ngamuphi umfanekiso? Lo mbono owasungulwa abantu, awulona iqiniso futhi uwunangqondo! Lo mbono wehlukana uNkulunkulu oyedwa abe ngoNkulunkulu abaningi. Ngesikhathi uMose abhala ngaso uGenesis, kwakungemva kokudalwa kwabantu kuhlanganise nezinye izinto ezadalwa. Ekuqaleni, ngesikhathi kudalwa umhlaba, uMose wayengekho. Kuthe kamuva, uMose ube esebhala iBhayibheli, ngakho wayengazi kanjani ukuthi nguNkulunkulu owakhuluma la mazwi ezulwini? Akukho ayekwazi mayelana nokudala kukaNkulunkulu umhlaba. EBhayibhelini, kuyiTestamente Elidala, ayiphathwa indaba kaYise, iNdodana noMoya oNgcwele, kukhulunywa ngoNkulunkulu oyedwa kuphela weqiniso, uJehova, lapho aqhuba khona umsebenzi Wakhe kwa-Israyeli. Ubizwa ngamagama ehlukehukene ngokushintsha kwezinkathi, kodwa lokho akusho ukuthi igama ngalinye libhekisele kumuntu owehlukile. Uma bekunjalo, bekungeke yini kwenze uNkulunkulu akhiwe yinqwaba yabantu? Okulotshwe kuyiTestamente Elidala kuyimisebenzi kaJehova, isiqalo semisebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngeNkathi Yomthetho. Kwakuyimisebenzi kaNkulunkulu leyo, lapho akhuluma khona, kwaba njalo, nalapho ashaya khona umthetho, wama. Akukho lapho ezibiza khona ngoYise ozosebenza, futhi akukho lapho eprofetha khona ngokuza kweNdodana yakhe ezosindisa isintu. Ngesikhathi uJesu eza emhlabeni kwathiwa, uNkulunkulu ube yinyama ukuze asindise sonke isintu, akuzange kufike iNdodana. Njengoba izinkathi zingafani kanjalo, nemisebenzi kaNkulunkulu Uqobo ayifani, wenza imisebenzi Yakhe ngezindlela ezehlukahlukene. Ngaleyo ndlela, ubuyena buyashintsha. Abantu bakholelwa ukuthi uJehova unguYise kaJesu, kodwa uJesu wakwenqaba lokhu, wathi: “Asizange sihlukaniswe ngokuthi Baba neNdodana; Mina noBaba osezulwini simunye. UBaba ukimi nami ngikuBaba; lapho abantu bebona iNdodana, babona uBaba osemazulwini.” Siphetha ngokuthi, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi uBaba noma yiNdodana, banguMoya owodwa, ababona abantu abahlukene. Uma umuntu ezama ukuchaza, izinto zibanzima kakhulu ukucacisa indaba yabantu abathathu abahlukene, kanye nobuhlobo obuphakathi kukaYise, iNdodana noMoya oNgcwele. Lapho abantu bekhuluma ngoNkulunkulu ohlukene akumenzi yini angabi ngokoqobo? Umuntu uze amehlukanise ngezigaba, umuntu wokuqala, owesibili nowesithathu; lena kumane nje kuyimibono yabantu, yimibono engenabo ubufakazi obuphathekayo, futhi engekho nhlobo. Uma umbuza lo muntu ukuthi; “Bangaki labo Nkulunkulu?” uyothi kunoNkukunkulu oZiqu zintathu onguYise, iNdodana noMoya oNgcwele: uNkulunkulu oyedwa weqiniso. Uma umbuza futhi ukuthi: “Ungubani uYise?” uyothi: “UYise,

---

uMoya kaNkulunkulu osezulwini; uphethe konke, futhi uMnikazi wakho konke okusezulwini.”

“UJehova yena, ingabe unguMoya” bese ephendula ngokuthi: “Yebo!” Bese-ke umbuza ukuthi “Ingubani iNdodana?” Uyothi: “Hawu, iyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu. Bese uyambuza ukuthi “UJesu wavelaphi.” Uyothi: “UJesu wazalwa uMariya ngoMoya oNgcwele.” “Ingabe isimo Sakhe asiwona uMoya? Imisebenzi yakhe ayifakazeli yini ukusebenza koMoya oNgcwele? UJehova unguMoya, kanjalo nesimo sikaJesu. Ezinsukwini zokugcina, akukona yini ukuthi kusasebenza uMoya; ngakho bangaba kanjani abantu abahlukene? Akuwona yini uMoya kaNkulunkulu oqhubeka usebenza ngezindlela ezahlukile?” Kanjalo awukho umahluko kulaba bantu. UJesu wazalwa ngoMoya, futhi ngokungangabazeki, imisebenzi Yakhe yayifana ncamashi nemisebenzi yoMoya oNgcwele. Esigabeni sokuqala somsebenzi kaJehova, akazange abe yinyama futhi akabonakalanga kubantu. Ngakho abantu abakubonanga ukubonakala Kwakhe. Kungakhathaliseki ukuthi wayemkhulu noma emude kangakanani, wayesewuMoya, uNkulunkulu Uqobo waqale wadala abantu, okuwukuthi uMoya kaNkulunkulu. Lapho ekhuluma nabantu esemafwini, wayenguMoya. Akekho owayemazi; kuze kwaba yiNkathi Yomusa lapho uMoya kaNkulunkulu uphenduka inyama eJudiya lapho abantu baqala khona ukumbona okokuqala uNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu njengomJuda. Kodwa abantu babengawuqondi umuzwa wokuba kwakhe nguJehova. Kunjalo, wazalwa ngokoMoya oNgcwele, okungukuthi, wazalwa uMoya kaJehova Uqobo nokuthi uJesu wazalwa engumfanekiso woMoya kaNkulunkulu. Lokho abantu abaqale bakubona uMoya oNgcwele wehla njengejuba, wehlela phezu kukaJesu; kwakungewona uMoya owehlukile kuJesu, kepha kwakunguMoya oNgcwele. Ingabe-ke uMoya kaJesu noMoya oNgcwele bahlukene? Uma uJesu enguJesu, iNdodana, noMoya oNgcwele unguMoya oNgcwele, kodwa bangaba munye kanjani? Umsebenzi wawungeke uqhubeke uma kunjalo. UMoya okuJesu, uMoya esezulwini kanye noMoya kaJehova yinto eyodwa. Lo Moya ungabizwa ngokuthi uMoya oNgcwele, uMoya kaNkulunkulu, amandla ayisiphekupheku, uMoya oyingqayizivele. UMoya kaNkulunkulu ungafeza umsebenzi omningi. Ukwazi ukudala umhlaba, uphinde awubhubhise ngozamcolo; ukwazi ukuhlenga sonke isintu, unganqoba futhi ubhubhise sonke isintu. Wonke lo msebenzi wenziwa nguNkulunkulu Uqobo futhi akekho obengakwazi ukuwenza esikhundleni sikaNkulunkulu ngaphandle Kwakhe. UMoya Wakhe ungabizwa ngegama likaJehova nelikaJesu kuhlangukeleli nelikaMninimandla Onke. UyiNkosi noKristu. Ungaba nayiNdodana yomuntu. Usemazulwini nasemhlabeni; usezindaweni eziphezulu kakhulu emkhathini nasezixukwini. Uwukuphela kweNkosi yamazulu nomhlaba! Kusukela ngenkathi yokudala kuze kube manje, lo msebenzi ubelokhu wenziwa uMoya kaNkulunkulu Uqobo. Emisebenzini yasezulwini noma enyameni, yonke le misebenzi yenziwa yilo Moya Wakhe. Zonke izidalwa, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi zisezulwini noma emhlabeni zisentendeni yesandla sikaMninimandla Onke; konke lokhu kuwumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu Uqobo futhi akekho ongakwazi ukuwenza esikhundleni Sakhe. Emazulwini,

---

unguMoya abuye abe nguNkulunkulu Uqobo; phakathi kwabantu, uyinyama kodwa aqhubeka enguNkulunkulu Uqobo. Nakuba ebizwa ngamagama amaningi, usenguye Uqobo futhi yonke imisebenzi Yakhe ibonakalisa amandla oMoya Wakhe. Ukusindiswa kwabantu ngokubethelwa esiphambanweni kwakuwukusebenza koMoya Wakhe, kanye nokushumayela ezizweni zonke nasemhlabeni wonke ngezinsuku zokugcina. Ngaso sonke, isikhathi uNkulunkulu angabizwa ngokuthi uMninimandla Onke, uNkulunkulu weqiniso, uNkulunkulu okuwuphela Kwakhe. Ngakho ayikho imfundiso yabantu abahlukene, ingasaphathwa-ke le mfundiso kaYise, iNdodana noMoya oNgcwele! KunoNkulunkulu oyedwa ezulwini nasemhlabeni!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingabe UZiqu Zintathu Into Ekhona?” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 299)**

Uhlelo kukaNkulunkulu lokuqondisa ludonsa iminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha futhi luhlukaniswe lwaba yizinkathi ezintathu zokuhluka ngokomsebenzi Wakhe: Inkathi yokuqala ibizwa ngokuthi yiNkathi Yomthetho YeTestamente Elidala; eyesibili yiNkathi Yomusa; kanti eyesithathu eyokugcina iphakathi nezinsuku zokugcina—yiNkathi Yombuso. Enkathini ngayinye kunesiqu esihlukile esivezwayo. Lokhu kwenzeka ngenxa yokwehluka komsebenzi, okusho izimfuno zomsebenzi. Isigaba sokuqala somsebenzi ngeNkathi Yomthetho senzeka kwa-Israyeli, isigaba sesibili senziwa lapho kuphuthulwa inqubo yokusindisa kwaJuda. Le nqubo yenzeka ngokuthi uJesu azalwe ngoMoya oNgcwele njengeNdodana. Konke lokhu kwenzeka ngenxa yemfuneko yomsebenzi. Ezinsukwini zokugcina, uNkulunkulu ufisa ukuwandisa umsebenzi Wakhe uze ufinyelele kwabeZizwe futhi kuzuzwe bonke abantu khona, ukuze igama Lakhe libe likhulu phakathi kwabo bonke. Ufisa ukuqondisa umuntu ekuqondeni nasekungeneni kulo lonke iqiniso. Wonke lo msebenzi wenziwa nguMoya owodwa. Nakuba ekwenza lokhu ngezindlela azingefani, imigomo yomsebenzi yona ayishintshi. Lapho uhlolisisa imigomo nohlobo lomsebenzi abawenzile, uzokwazi ukuthi konke kwenziwe uMoya owodwa. Kodwa abanye basangase bathi: “UYise unguYise; iNdodana iyiNdodana; uMoya oNgcwele unguMoya oNgcwele, ekugcineni, bazokwenziwa babe munye.” Kodwa ungabenza kanjani babe munye? UYise noMoya oNgcwele kungenziwa kanjani kube munye? Uma kokubili kuye kwahlanganiswa, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi kuhlanganiswe kanjani, ngeke yini kuqhubeke kuyizingxenywe ezimbili? Uma uthi benziwa babe Munye, akukhona yini lokho ukuhlanganisa izinto ezimbili? Kodwa bebengeve yini bebabili ngaphambi nokuhlanganiswa, isimo soMoya ngamunye wehlukile, futhi imiMoya emibili ngeke ihlanganiswe. UMoya awufani nento ephathekayo futhi awufani nalutho olukhona emhlabeni. Abantu bathi, uYise unguMoya, iNdodana nayo ingumoya kanye nawo uMoya bathi ungomunye uMoya, bese bethi lemiMoya iyahlanganiswa engilazini yamanzi kube uMoya owodwa, akukhona yini ukuthi lapha

---

kuhlanganiswe izinto ezintathu? Lena yincazelo engamanga ngokusobala! Lo Nkulunkulu akahlukaniswa phakathi? UYise, yiNdodana noMoya kungahlanganiswa kanjani kube kunye? Akuzona yini izingxenye ezintathu zezimo ezechukene? Kusekhona nalabo abathi, “UNkulunkulu akashongo yini ngokusobala ukuthi uJesu uyiNdodana Yakhe ethandekayo?” UJesu uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu ethandekayo, ajabula kakhulu ngayo—lokhu kwakhulunywa nguNkulunkulu Uqobo. Empeleni uNkulunkulu wayekhuluma Ngaye, ngendlela eyehlukile, kufana ngokuthi uMoya osezulwini unikeza ubufakazi bukaNkulunkulu esesimweni somuntu Ngokwakhe. UJesu enguNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu Ngokwakhe, hhayi iNdodana Yakhe esezulwini. Uyakuqonda lokho? La mazwi kaJesu athi: “NgikuBaba, noBaba uKimina,” awasho yini ukuthi banguMoya owodwa? Akukona yini ukuthi ngokwesimo somuntu sikaNkulunkulu wazihlukanisela ezulwini nasemhlabeni? Eqinisweni, bamunye; kungakhathaliseki ukuthi isimo sinjani, kumanje nje kunguNkulunkulu ofakaza ngaye Ngokwakhe. Uyaziguqula ngokushintsha kwenkathi ngayinye, ngokuya kwemfuneko yomsebenzi ngokwezigaba ezechukahlukene ngokwentando Yakhe, njengoba namagama abantu abambiza ngawo nawo eshintsha. Lapho eqala isigaba sokuqala somsebenzi Wakhe, wayebizwa ngokuthi uJehova, uMalusi wama-Israyeli. Esigabeni sesibili, yawebizwa ngokuthi iNkosi noKristu. Kodwa ngaleso sikhathi, uMoya osezulwini wathi uyiNdodana ethandekayo kaNkulunkulu, awushongo ukuthi uwukuphela kweNdodana kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu akwenzekanga. UNkulunkulu angaba kanjani nomntwana oyedwa? Ingabe uNkulunkulu waphenduka waba umuntu? Ngenxa yokuthi wayekwesinye isimo, wayebizwa ngokuthi yiNdodana kaNkulunkulu ethandekayo, ngenxa yalokhu, kube sekuvela ubuhlobo phakathi kukaYise neNdodana. Lokhu kwakubangelwa ukwehlukana kwezulu nomhlaba. UJesu wathandaza esesimweni senyama. Njengoba ayembethe inyama yobuntu obujwayeleke kangaka, wakhuluma la mazwi esesimweni somuntu: “Umzimba wami ufana nodaliwe. Njengoba ngembatha wona ukuze ngize emhlabeni, manje ngikude kakhulu nezulu.” Ngenxa yaleso sizathu, wayengathandaza kuNkulunkulu uYise esesimweni sokuba wumuntu. Lona kwakungumsebenzi Wakhe, ukuze kufezuke injongo kaNkulunkulu. Ngeke sithi akayena uNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuthi wathandaza kuYise esesimweni somuntu. Nakuba ebizwa ngeNdodana kaNkulunkulu ethandekayo, usenguye uNkulunkulu, usesimweni sokuba wuMoya futhi uyingxenye yawo. Abantu bazibuza ukuthi kungani ethandaza uma enguNkulunkulu. Kungenxa yokuthi usesimweni senyama, uNkulunkulu uphila enyameni, akuwona umoya osezulwini. Abantu bathi uYise, iNdodana noMoya oNgcwele kwakha uNkulunkulu oyedwa. Bobathathu benziwa bayahlanganiswa babe munye babizwe ngoNkulunkulu, ngenxa yalokho, ingabe usenawo amandla amakhulu. Kunalabo futhi abathi kungenxa yaleso sizathu enguMoya onamandla. Lapho iNdodana ithandaza ngokuza kwayo, empeleni yayikhuluma isesimweni somuntu wenyama. Ngoba inyama ayiphelele, yayingaphelele futhi inobuthaka lapho ingena enyameni, futhi yayihlupheka njengoba yayiqhubeka nomsebenzi

---

Wayo enyameni. Yingakho yathandaza kuNkulunkulu uYise ngaphambi kokubethelwa Kwayo, futhi yathandaza izikhathi eziningi ngaphambi kwalokho. Yathandaza inabafundi Bayo; yathandaza iyodwa entabeni; yathandaza isesikebheni sokudoba; yathandaza phakathi kwezixuku; yathandaza lapho ihlephula isinkwa; futhi yathandaza lapho ibusisa abantu. Kungani yenza kanjalo? Ngenxa yokuthi yayithandaza kuMoya, kuNkulunkulu ezulwini, isesimweni senyama. Ngakho ngokombono wabantu, uJesu waba yiNdodana kuleso sigaba somsebenzi, nokho, phakathi nalesi sigaba akathandazi, kungani? Kungenxa yokuthi into ayibeka kuqala umsebenzi wezwi, nesahlulelo kanye nokusola kwalo. Asikho isidingo sokuba athandaze, futhi inkonzo Yakhe ukukhuluma. Akabethelwa esiphambanweni, futhi labo abasemagunyeni abambambi. Uyaqhubeka nomsebenzi wakhe. Lapho ethandaza, wayethandaza kuNkulunkulu uYise ngokuza kombuso wamazulu, ukwenziwa kwentando kaYise kanye nokuza komsebenzi. Kuleli zinga, umbuso wawusufikile kakade, ingabe-ke wayesenaso isidingo sokuthandaza? Umsebenzi wakhe, ukuqeda inkathi, futhi azisekho ezinye izinkathi ezintsha, ingabe-ke sikhona isidingo sokuthandazela isigaba esilandelayo? Empeleni, asikho isidingo salokho!

Kuningi ukuphikisana ezincazelweni zabantu. Empeleni, lena kumane kuyimibono yabantu; engahlolisisiwe, ningase nicabange ukuthi iyiqiniso. Anazi yini ukuthi le mfundiso kaZiqu Zintathu iwumbono wabantu? Ulwazi lomuntu aluphelele. Umbono wakhe uhlale unganembile, futhi umuntu unemibono eminingi; lokhu kufakazela ukuthi usidalwa esingumuntu ngeke sikwazi ukuchaza imisebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Kuningi okusezingqondweni zabantu, kodwa okuphikisana neqiniso. Ingabe indlela yakho yokucabanga iyakubonisa imisebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Uyayiqonda yini yonke imisebenzi kaJehova? Ingabe nguwe yini njengomuntu okwazi ukukubona konke, noma ingabe nguNkulunkulu okwazi ukubona konke, kusukela phakade kuze kube phakade? Ingabe nguwe okwazi ukubona ezikhathini zakudala kuze kube sesikhathini esizayo, noma ingabe nguNkulunkulu okwazi ukwenza kanjalo? Ngakho-ke uthini? Ungamchaza kanjani uNkulunkulu? Futhi isekelwephi leyo ncazelo yakho Ngaye? Ingabe wena unguNkulunkulu? Amazulu nomhlaba nakho konke okukuwo kwadalwa uNkulunkulu. Akuwena owenza lezi zinto, pho kungani unikeza izincazelo ezingelona iqiniso? Ingabe namanje usakholelwa kuZiqu Zintathu? Awucabangi ukuthi le nkolelo iyinkinga? Kungaba kuhle ukuba manje ukholelwe kuNkulunkulu oyedwa, hhayi kwabathathu. Kuhle ukuba ngukukhanya, ngoba umthwalo weNkosi ulula.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingabe UZiqu Zintathu Into Ekhona?” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

---

## **IX. Ukudalula Ukukhohlakala Kwesintu**



---

## Ukudalula Ukukhohlakala Kwesintu 1

### Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 300)

Ngemva kweminyaka eyizinkulungwane ezimbalwa zenkohlakalo, umuntu waba ndikindiki wangahlakanipha, waba idimoni eliphikisa uNkulunkulu kangangokuba ukuhlubuka komuntu kuNkulunkulu kuqoshwe ezincwadini zomlando kanti umuntu ngokwakhe akakwazi ukunikeza izizathu ezanele zalokhu kuhlubuka kwakhe—ngoba umuntu wonakaliswe kakhulu uSathane, wadukiswa nguSathane kangangokuthi akazi nokuthi abheke ngaphi. Ngisho nanamuhla, umuntu usamkhaphela uNkulunkulu: Lapho umuntu ebona uNkulunkulu uyamkhaphela, futhi noma engamboni uNkulunkulu nalapho futhi uyamkhaphela. Kukhona nalabo abathe sebone iziqalekiso nolaka lukaNkulunkulu kodwa balokhu bemkhaphela. Ngakho ngithi umqondo womuntu ulahlekelwe ukusebenza kwawo kwasekuqaleni nonembenza wakhe ulahlekelwe ukusebenza kwawo kwasekuqaleni. Umuntu engimbukayo yisilwane esigqoke izingubo zomuntu, uyinyoka enobuthi, noma ezama kangakanani ukuvela edabukisa emehlweni Ami, angeke ngize ngibe nomusa kuye, ngoba umuntu akawutholi umehluko phakathi kokumnyama nokumhlophe, noma umehluko phakathi kweqiniso nokungelona iqiniso. Umqondo womuntu unqindekile, kodwa usafisa ukuthola izibusiso; ubuntu bakhe abuthembeki kodwa usafisa ukuba nobukhosi benkosi. Angaba yinkosi kabani, ngomqondo onjalo? Angenza kanjani, ngobuntu obunjalo ukuthi ahlale phezu kwesihlalo sobukhosi? Umuntu ngempela akanamahloni! Ungumuntu omubi kakhulu! Kulabo phakathi kwenu abafisa ukuthola izibusiso, ngiphakamisa ukuthi niqale ngokuthola isibuko nibheke ububi benu—ngabe ufanele ukuba yinkosi? Unabo ubuso balowo ongahle azuze izibusiso? Akukaze kube ngisho noluncane uguquko esimweni sakho futhi awukaze usebenzise nalinye iqiniso kodwa ufisa ukuba nekusasa elihle. Uyazikhohlisa! Uzalelwe ezweni elingcole kangaka, umuntu yilokhu ehangulwe umphakathi, uthonywe yinkambiso endala, futhi ufundiswe “ezikhungweni zemfundo ephakeme”. Ukucabangela emuva, ukuziphatha okubi, ukubuka kabi impilo, indlela yokuphila enyanyekayo, ukuphila okungenamsebenzi, indlela yokuphila namasiko onakele—zonke lezi zinto zibe nemingenela enzima enhliziyweni yomuntu zabukela phasi futhi zahlasela unembenza wakhe. Ngalokho—ke umuntu uselokhu eqhele kakhulu kuNkulunkulu, futhi ulokhu ephikisana Naye. Isimo somuntu siba sibi kakhulu usuku nosuku kanti akekho namunye umuntu onganikela ngokuzithandela noma yini kuNkulunkulu, namunye ongalalela uNkulunkulu ngokuthanda, nangaphezu kwalokho akekho namunye ongafuna ngokuzimisela ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu. Kunalokho, ngaphansi kwendawo ebuswa nguSathane, umuntu akenzi lutho kodwa ulwela injabulo, ezinikela enkohlakalweni yenyama ezweni lodaka. Ngisho noma bezwa iqiniso labo abahlala ebumnyameni abangacabangi ukulenza noma ukuthambekela ekufuneni uNkulunkulu noma

---

ngabe babone ukubonakala Kwakhe. Abantu abonakele kangaka bangaba kanjani nethuba lokusindiswa? Bangahlala kanjani abantu abonakele ekukhanyeni na?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukuba Nesimo Esingaguquki Ukuba Yisitha SikaNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 301)**

Isimo esonakele somuntu sisuka ekufakelweni ubuthi nokunyathelwa nguSathane, ekulinyazweni okumangalisayo nguSathane emicabangweni, ekuziphatheni, ekuboneni, nasemqondweni wakhe. Kungenxa kanye yokuthi lezi zinto zomuntu eziyisisekelo zoniwe uSathane, futhi azifani nendlela uNkulunkulu azidala ngayo ekuqaleni, ukuthi umuntu aphikisane noNkulunkulu angaliqondi iqiniso. Ngalokho, izinguquko esimweni somuntu kufanele ziqale ngezinguquko ekucabangeni, olwazini nasemqondweni wakhe okuyoguqula ulwazi lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu nolwazi lwakhe lweqiniso. Labo abazalelwe ezweni elonakele kakhulu ukwedlula onke abanaki kakhulu lokho uNkulunkulu ayikho, noma ukuthi kusho ukuthini ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Lapho abantu bekhohlakele kakhulu, kuyancipha ukwazi kwabo ubukhona bukaNkulunkulu, kuncipha nomqondo nokubona kwabo. Umthombo wokuphikisa nokuhlubuka kwabantu kuNkulunkulu ukonakaliswa uSathane. Ngenxa yokuthi umuntu woniwe uSathane, unembeza wakhe usundikindiki, uziphetheka kabi, imicabango yakhe yedlulele futhi isimo sengqondo yakhe sonakele. Ngaphambi kokuba oniwe nguSathane, umuntu wayelandela uNkulunkulu futhi elalela amazwi Akhe emva kokuwezwwa. Wayesemqondo omuhle futhi enonembeza omuhle, futhi enobuntu obuvamile. Ngenxa yokoniwa uSathane, umqondo, unembeza nobuntu bomuntu obuhle bonakala futhi konakaliswa uSathane. Ngakho walahla ukulalela nokuthanda kwakhe uNkulunkulu. Isimo sakhe sesifana nesesilwane, kanti ukuhlubuka kwakhe uNkulunkulu kwenzeka kaningi futhi kuyadabukisa kodwa umuntu uselokhu engazi futhi engakuboni lokhu futhi ulokhu ephikisa ngobumpumputhe elokhu ehlubuka. Ukwembula isimo somuntu ukusho umqondo wakhe, umbono nonembeza futhi ngenxa yokuthi umqondo nombono wakhe akulungile, nonembeza wakhe uvele waba buhuntu kakhulu, ngakho isimo sakhe sihlubuka uNkulunkulu. Uma umqondo womuntu nombono kungeke kuguquke, ngakho izinguquko esimweni sakhe ngeke zibe khona-ke, njengokulandela inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu. Uma umqondo womuntu ungalungile, ngalokho angeke akwazi ukusebenzela uNkulunkulu futhi akakulungele ukusetsheziwa nguNkulunkulu. “Umqondo ovamile” usho ukulalela nokuthembeka kuNkulunkulu, ukulangazela uNkulunkulu, ukuba kuNkulunkulu ngokuphelele, nokuba nonembeza kuNkulunkulu. Kusho ukuba nenhliziyi eyodwa nengqondo eyodwa kuNkulunkulu ungaphikisi ngabomu uNkulunkulu. Labo abanomqondo ophambukile abanje. Selokhu umuntu oniwa uSathane uveze imicabango ngoNkulunkulu futhi akabanga

---

nokwethembeka noma ukulangazelela uNkulunkulu kungashiwo lutho ngonembeza kuNkulunkulu. Umuntu uphikisa ahlulele uNkulunkulu ngabomu, ngaphezu kwalokho ajikijele inhlamba Kuyena ngenkathi esafulathele. Umuntu wazi kahle ukuthi unguNkulunkulu kodwa usamehlulela efulathele, akazimisele ukumlalela kodwa uselokhu enza izimfuno nezicelo ezinobumpumputhe kuNkulunkulu. Abantu abanjalo—Abantu abanomqondo ophambukile—abakwazi ukwazi isimo sabo esinyanyekayo noma ukuzisola ngokuhlubuka kwabo. Uma abantu benakho ukuzazi ngokwabo, kuzobe sebabuyelwe umqonjwana omncane; ngokuvama kokuhlubuka kuNkulunkulu kodwa bengazazi, kuvama umqondo ongalungile.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukuba Nesimo Esingaguquki Ukuba Yisitha SikaNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 302)**

Umthombo wokwembula isimo somuntu esonakele awulutho ngaphandle kukanembeza wakhe obuthuntu, ububi bemvelo yakhe nomqondo wakhe ongalungile, ukuba unembeza womuntu nomqondo wakhe kuyakwazi ukubuyela esimweni esijwayelekile, uzokulungela-ke ukusetshenziswa phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Kungenxa yokuthi, unembeza womuntu ulokhu undikindiki, umqondo womuntu awukaze ulunge futhi uyaqhubeka ngokuba buthuntu okwenza umuntu aqhubeke nokuhlubuka uNkulunkulu, okwenza waze wabethela uJesu esiphambaweni futhi wenqabela uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ukuba angene ekhaya lakhe, futhi ulahla inyama kaNkulunkulu, futhi abone inyama kaNkulunkulu iphansi. Ukuba umuntu ubenobuntu nje obuncane, ubengeke akhohlakale kangaka ekuphatheni inyama kaNkulunkulu, uma ngabe ubesenomqonjwana nje ubengeke abe mubi kangaka ekuphatheni inyama kaNkulunkulu; uma ngabe usenaye unembeza omncane ubengeke “abonge” uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ngale ndlela. Umuntu uphila ngesikhathi lapho uNkulunkulu eba yinyama kodwa akakwazi ukumbonga uNkulunkulu ngokumnikeza ithuba elihle kangaka, kunalokho uqalekisa ukuza kukaNkulunkulu noma azibe nje impela iqiniso lokuthatha isimo somuntu kukaNkulunkulu futhi ubukeka ephikisana naso futhi ekhathele yiso. Kungakhathalekile ukuthi umuntu ukuthatha kanjani ukuza kukaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu, ngamafuphi, ubesalokhu eqhubeka ngesineke ngomsebenzi wakhe—yize umuntu engakhombisanga ngisho nokuncane ukwamukela kuye, ngobumpumputhe enza izicelo Kuye. Isimo somuntu sesibe sibi kakhulu, umqondo wakhe usubuthuntu ngokwedlulele kanti unembeza wakhe unyathelwe waphela ngomubi kanti kudala wagcina ukuba unembeza womuntu ojwayelekile. Umuntu akabongi kuphela uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu ngokumnikeza impilo nomusa ongaka, kodwa ubuye wacasulwa uNkulunkulu ngokumnikeza iqiniso; yingoba umuntu akanayo nencane intshisekelo eqinisweni okwenza azonde uNkulunkulu. Akukhona kuphela ukuthi umuntu akakwazi ukunikela ngempilo

---

yakhe kuNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kuphela kodwa ubuye azame ukuthola usizo Kuye, afune inzuzo ephindwe kaningi kakhulu kunalokhu umuntu akunikele kuNkulunkulu. Abantu abanonembeza nomqondo onjalo bacabanga ukuthi konke lokhu akulona udaba olukhulu, babuye bakholwe ukuthi bangazikhandla kakhulu ngenxa kaNkulunkulu, nokuthi uNkulunkulu ubaphe okuncane kakhulu. Kukhona abantu okuthi, benginikeze isitsha samanzi, belule izandla bafune ngibakhokhele ngokwezitsha ezimbili zobisi, noma banginikeza igumbi lokulala ubusuku obubodwa kodwa bazama ukungikhokhisa kaningi imali yendawo. Ngobuntu obunje nonembeza onje, ungafisa kanjani ukuthi uqhubeke uzuze impilo? Naze naba yizihlupheki eziyihlazo! Kungenxa yalobu buntu nonembeza womuntu ukuthi uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu uzula ezweni lonke, engayitholi indawo yokukhosela. Labo abasenawo ngempela unembeza nobuntu kufanele bakhonze futhi bamsebenzele ngezinhliziyi zabo eziphelele uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu hhayi ngenxa yomsebenzi awenzile, kodwa noma ngabe ubengezukulwenza msebenzi nhlobo. Nakhu okufanele kwenziwe yilabo abanomqondo ophusile, futhi kungumsebenzi womuntu. Abantu abaningi baze bakhulume nangemibandela ekusebenzeleni uNkulunkulu: Abanandaba noma unguNkulunkulu noma ungumuntu, bakhuluma ngeyabo nje imibandela, futhi bafuna ukwanelisa izifiso zabo kuphela. Uma ningiphekela, nifuna ukukhokhelwa imali yomsebenzi, uma ungigijimela, ufuna imali yokugijima, uma ungisebenzela ufuna imali yokusebenza, uma uhlanza izingubo Zami, ufuna imali yokuhlanza izingubo, uma uhlinzeka ibandla ufuna ukubuyiselwa izindleko, uma uba yisikhulumi ufuna imali yokukhuluma, uma uphana ngezincwadi ufuna imali yokuzisabalalisa, kanti uma ubhala ufuna imali yokubhala. Labo engike ngasebenza nabo baze bafune nesinxephezelo Kimi, kuthi labo abathunyelwe ekhaya bafune izinxephezelo ngenxa yomonakalo wegama labo; labo abangashadile babize ilobolo, noma isinxephezelo sokulahlekelwa ubusha babo, labo ababulala inkukhu bafuna imali yomhlabi, labo abathosa ukudla bafuna imali yokuthosa, nalabo abenza umhluzi bafuna ukukhokhelwa ngalokho, futhi.... Lobu ngubuntu benu obuqhoshayo nobunamandla, futhi lezi yizenzo ezishiwo unembeza wenu ophilayo. Uphi umqondo wenu? Buphi ubuntu benu? Ake nginitshale! Uma niqhubeka kanje, ngizoyeka ukusebenza phakathi kwenu. Angeke ngisebenze phakathi komhlambi wezilwane ezigqoke izingubo zabantu, angeke ngihluphekele iqembu labantu abanje ubuso babo obuhle obufihle inhliziyi elukhuni, angeke ngibekezelele umhlambi onje wezilwane ezingenalo nelincane ithemba lokusindiswa. Mhla nginifulathela kuzoba yilolo suku enizofa ngalo, kuzoba usuku lapho nizokwembozwa khona ubumnyama, usuku lapho nizoshiywa khona ukukhanya! Ake nginitshale! Angisoze ngibe nobubele eqenjini elifana nelenu, iqembu elisezingeni eliphansi ngisho nakwelezilwane! Kunemikhawulo emazwini nasezenzweni Zami, futhi ngobuntu nangonembeza benu njengoba kunjalo, angisezukulwenza msebenzi ngoba nintula kakhulu uma kuza kunembeza, ningizwise ubuhlungu obukhulu, futhi ukuziphatha kwenu okungcolile, kunginyanyisa kakhulu. Abantu abantula kangaka ubuntu nonembeza ngeke babe

---

nethuba lensindiso; ngeke ngize ngisindise abantu abangenazinhliziyi nabangabongiyo. Uma usuku Lwami lufika, ngizokwehlisa imvula Yami yamalangabi alavuzayo kuze kube phakade kubo bonke abantwana bokungalaleli abake basusa ulaka Lwami oluvuthayo, ngizokhipha isijeziso Sami saphakade kulezo zilwane ezike zaphonsa inhlamba Kimi zangishiya, ngizoshisa unomphelo ngemililo yentukuthelo Yami amadodana okungalaleli, lawo ake adla futhi aphila Nami kodwa angakhulwa Kimi, angethuka futhi angikhaphela. Ngizojezisa bonke labo abangithukuthelisa, ngizokwehlisa intukuthelo Yami yonke phezu kwalezo zilwane ezike zafisa ukuma eduze Nami njengezilingana Nami kodwa zangangikhonza noma zingilalele; induku engishaya ngayo umuntu izowela phezu kwalezo zilwane ezike zajabulela ukunakekelwa Yimi nezimfihlo ebengizikhuluma, ezazama ukuthatha injabulo yezinto Kimi. Ngeke ngixolele muntu ozama ukuthatha indawo Yami; Ngeke ngishiye namunye ozama ukuzuza ukudla noma impahla Kimina. Okwamanje, niphephile ekulimaleni futhi niyaqhubeka niba ngamaqili ezintweni enizifuna Kimi. Mhla usuku lolaka lufika ngeke nisenza zimfuno Kimi; ngaleso sikhathi, ngizokuvumela “uzijabulele” wenelise inhliziyi yakho, ngizophoqelela ubuso bakho emhlabeni, ngeke usakwazi ukubuye usukume futhi! Masinya, nje, “ngizokhokha” lesi sikweletu—futhi ngiyethemba uzolindela ngokubekezela ukufika kwalolu suku.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukuba Nesimo Esingaguquki Ukuba Yisitha SikaNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 303)**

Umuntu uyehluleka ukuzuza uNkulunkulu hhayi ngoba uNkulunkulu enomuzwa, noma, ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu akazimisela ukuzuzwa ngumuntu, kodwa ngoba umuntu akafuni ukuzuza uNkulunkulu, futhi ngoba umuntu akamfuni ngokushesha uNkulunkulu. Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi omunye walaba abafuna uNkulunkulu ngempela aqalekiswe nguNkulunkulu? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi omunye walaba abanomqondo ophusile nonembeza ozwayo aqalekiswe nguNkulunkulu? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi lowo okhonza ngeqiniso esebenzela uNkulunkulu ashiswe umlilo wolaka Lwakhe? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi lowo ojabulela ukulalela uNkulunkulu akhishelwe ngaphandle kwendlu kaNkulunkulu? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi lowo ongakwazi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ngokwanele ahlale esijezisweni sikaNkulunkulu? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi lowo ojabulele ukuyekelela konke kuNkulunkulu asale engenalutho? Umuntu akazimisele ukufuna uNkulunkulu, akazimisele ukuchithela uNkulunkulu impahla yakhe, futhi akazimisele ukunikela umzamo wempilo yakhe yonke kuNkulunkulu, kunalokho uthi uNkulunkulu usegamenxe kakhulu, ukuthi okuningi ngoNkulunkulu kuyangqubuzana nokomqondo womuntu. Ngobuntu obunje, noma ngabe beningagudluki emizamweni yenu beningasozwe nizuze ukuvunywa nguNkulunkulu

---

kungasashiwo lutho ngokuthi animfuni uNkulunkulu. Anazi yini ukuthi niyimpahla yesintu enamaphutha? Anazi yini ukuthi abukho ubuntu obuphansi ukwedlula obenu? Anazi yini ukuthi siyini “isikhundla senu sokuhlonishwa”? Labo abathanda uNkulunkulu ngempela bakubiza ngoyise wempisi, unina wempisi, indodana yempisi, umzukulu wempisi; uyisizukulwane sempisi, umuntu wempisi, futhi kufanele uzazi ukuthi ungubani ungabuye ukhohlwe. Ungacabangi ukuthi ungumuntu omkhulu: Niyiqembu elikhohlakele kakhulu labangebona abantu phakathi kwabantu. Awukwazi lokhu? Uyazi ukuthi bengizifake kwengakanani ingozi ngokusebenza phakathi kwenu? Uma ngabe umqondo wakho awusoze wabuyela kojwayelekile, nonembeza wakho ungasebenzi ngokujwayelekile, awusoze wakhululeka-ke egameni “lempisi” ngeke usinde osukwini lwesiqalekiso, ngeke usinde osukwini lwesijeziso sakho. Uzalwe umncane, into engenamsebenzi. Nifana nenqwaba yezimpisi ezilambile, inqwaba yemfucuza nodoti, futhi, angifani nani, angisebenzi kini ukuze ngithole ukusizakala kodwa ngenxa yesidingo somsebenzi. Uma niqhubeka nihlubuka ngale ndlela, ngizomisa umsebenzi Wami, ngingaphinde ngisebenze kinina futhi; okwehlukile, ngizodlulisela umsebenzi Wami kwelinye iqembu elingijabulisayo, bese ngale ndlela, nginishiya unomphelo, ngoba angizimisele ukubheka labo abayizitha Kimi. Ngalokho-ke, niyafisa ukufanelana Nami, noma ukuba nobutha Kimi?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukuba Nesimo Esingaguquki Ukuba Yisitha SikaNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 304)**

Bonke abantu bafisa ukubona ubuso bukaJesu bangempela futhi bafisa ukuba Naye. Ngikholwa ukuthi akukho namunye kubafowethu noma odadewethu ongathi akazimisele ukumbona noma ukuhlala noJesu. Ngaphambili kokuthi umbone uJesu, okungukuthi, ngaphambili kokubona uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, uyoba nemicabango eminingi, isibonelo nje, mayelana nokubukeka kukaJesu, indlela akhuluma ngayo, indlela Yakhe yokuphila, njalo njalo. Kodwa-ke, uma sekwenzeka umbona, imicabango yakho iyoshesha ukuguquka. Kungani lokhu? Uyafisa ukwazi? Lapho ukucabanga komuntu kungeke impela kwabukelwa phansi, akubekezeleleki kakhulu ukuba umuntu aguqule ingqikithi kaKristu. Nibuka uKristu njengesidalwa esingenakufa, isazi, kodwa akekho noyedwa ombuka uKristu njengomuntu ojwayelekile onengqikithi yobunkulunkuku. Ngakho-ke, iningi lalabo abalangazelela ubusuku nemini ukubona uNkulunkulu yibona kanye abayizitha zikaNkulunkulu futhi abangahambisani noNkulunkulu. Ingabe lokhu akukhona ukungalingi ngasohlangothini lomuntu? Ngisho namanje nisacabanga ukuthi ukukholwa kwenu kanye nokwethembeka kunenza nifaneleke ukuba nibone ubuso bukaKristu, kodwa ngiyaninxusa ukuba nizihlomise ngezinto eziningi eziphathekayo! Ngoba esikhathini esedlule, namanje, nangesikhathi esizayo, iningi lalabo abaxhumana noKristu

---

bahlulekile; bonke badlala indawo yabaFarisi. Ingabe iyini imbangela yokwehluleka kwenu? Isizathu esiyiso yingoba emicabangweni yenu kukhona uNkulunkulu ophakemeyo othandekayo. Kodwa iqiniso alifani nokufisa komuntu. Akukhona ukuthi uKristu akaphakeme kuphela, kepha muncanyana impela; akukhona ukuthi ungumuntu kuphela kepha ungumuntu ojwayelekile; akukhona ukuthi akakwazi ukwenyukela ezulwini, nokuthi akakwazi ukuhamba ngokukhululeka emhlabeni. Ngakho-ke abantu bamthatha njengomuntu ojwayelekile; bamthatha kalula lapho benaye futhi bakhulume ngokunganaki Kuye, sonke isikhathi belokhu belinde ukubuya “kukaKristu weqiniso.” Nibuka uKristu lo osewafika njengomuntu ojwayelekile nezwi Lakhe linjengomuntu ojwayelekile. Ngakho-ke, anizange nithole lutho kuKristu kunalokho niveze ngokuphelele ububi benu ekukhanyeni.

Ngaphambi kokuxhumana noKristu, ungacabanga ukuthi isimo sakho sesiguqulwe sonke, ungakholwa ukuthi ungumlandeli othembekile kaKristu, futhi ungakholwa ukuthi ungofanelekile ukwamukela izibusiso zikaKristu. Ngoba sewuhambe imigwaqo eminingi, wenza imisebenzi eminingi, wabuye wathela izithelo, ngakho kufanele ube ngumuntu owamukeliswa umqhele ekugcineni. Kepha kukhona iqiniso elilodwa ongase ungalazi: Isimo senkohlakalo nesokuhlubuka kanye nokuphikisa komuntu kugqama ngenkathi ebona uKristu, kanti ukuhlubuka nokuphikisana okuvela kuleso sikhathi yikho kanye okuphelele kunokunye. Yingenxa yokuba uKristu uyiNdodana yomuntu futhi unobuntu obejwayelekile okwenza umuntu angamtusi futhi angamhloniphi. Yingenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu uphila enyameni okwenza ukuhlubuka komuntu kuvele ekukhanyeni ngokuphelele nangokugqamile. Ngakho ngithi ukufika kukaKristu kuveze obala konke ukuhlubuka kwesintu kwaveza imvelo yesintu obala. Lokhu kubizwa ngokuthi “ukulutha ingwe uyehlise entabeni” kanye “nokulutha impisi ukuba iphume emgedeni.” Ningasho yini ukuthi nethembekile kuNkulunkulu? Ningasho yini ukuthi nikhombisa ukumlalela okugcwele uNkulunkulu? Ningasho yini ukuthi animvukeli? Abanye bazothi: Sonke isikhathi lapho uNkulunkulu engenzela isimo esingizungezile, ngihlala ngimlalela futhi angikaze ngikhononde. Ngaphezu kwalokho, anginayo imicabango ngoNkulunkulu. Abanye bayothi: Yonke imisebenzi uNkulunkulu anginikeze yona, ngiyenza ngokusemandleni wonke enginawo futhi angenzi ngokunganaki. Manje nginibuza lokhu: Ningahambisana yini noKristu uma nihlala ndawonye Naye? Futhi niyohambisana naye isikhathi esingakanani? Usuku olulodwa? Izinsuku ezimbili? Ihora elilodwa? Amahora amabili? Ukholo lwakho impela luyancomeka, kepha awunakho ukubambelela ngokuqinile. Uma usuhlala noKristu ngokweqiniso, ukuzishaya isifuba ngokulunga kwakho kanye nokuzibona ubalulekile kuyoqala ukuvela kancane ngamazwi kanye nezenzo zakho, kancane kancane, ngakho-ke ukulangazelela kwakho nokwedlulele nokungalaleli, isimo sakho somqondo sokungalaleli kanye nokungagculiseki kuyozivelela ngokwakho. Ekugcineni, ukuzithwala kwakho kuyoya ngokugqama kakhulu, futhi lapho uyoba

---

nokungahambisani noKristu njengamanzi nomlilo, ilapho imvelo yakho iyohlala obala ngokugcwele. Ngaleso sikhathi, imicabango yenu iyobe ingasafihlekile. Ukukhononda kwenu, nakho, kuyohlala obala ngokwako, kanye nobuntu benu obuyihlazo buyovela obala ngokuphelele. Nakuba kunjalo, niyaqhubeka nokuphika ukuhlubuka. Futhi nikholwa ekutheni uKristu onjengalo akulula ukumamukela futhi unesandla esiqinile kumuntu, nokuthi beningakwazi ukuzinikezela ngokuphelele ukuba ubenguKristu owehlukile, onomusa. Nikholwa ukuthi kunesizathu sokuhlubuka, nokuthi nihlubuka ngenkathi uKristu esenicasule kwaze kwafika ezingeni elithize. Anizange nikuqonde ukuthi anibuki uKristu njengoNkulunkulu, noma aninayo inhloso yokumlalela. Kunalokho, ngamakhanda enu alukhuni nigcizelela ukuthi uKristu enze umsebenzi njengokusho kwezingqondo zenu, futhi kunoma yimuphi umsebenzi ongenziwanga kanjalo, ukholwa ukuthi akayena uNkulunkulu kodwa ungumuntu. Ababaningi yini lapha phakathi kwenu abaphikisana Naye ngale ndlela? Ngubani lo enikholwa kuye? Futhi nifuna kanjani?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abangahambisani NoKristu Impela Bangabaphikisana NoNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 305)**

Sonke isikhathi nihlale nifuna ukubona uKristu, kepha ngiyaninxusa ukuba ningazikhukhumezi kanjalo; wonke umuntu angambona uKristu, kodwa ngithi akekho okulungele ukubona uKristu. Ngenxa yemvelo yomuntu egcwele ububi, ukuzikhukhumeza, kanye nokuhlubuka, uma ubona uKristu, imvelo yakho iyokona futhi ikugwebele ekufeni. Ubudlelwano bakho nomfowenu (noma udadewenu) bungase bungakhombisi okuningi ngawe, kodwa akulula kanjalo uma uzihlanganisa noKristu. Noma ngasiphi isikhathi, imibono yakho ingazimelela ibe nezimpande, ukuzikhukhumeza kwakho kuhlume, nokuhlubuka kwakho kuthele amakhiwane. Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi wena onobuntu obunjena ulungele ukuzihlanganisa noKristu? Ingabe uzokwazi ukumthatha ngokweqiniso njengoNkulunkulu sonke isikhathi sosuku? Ingabe uyoba nakho yini ukumlalela uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso? Nikhonza uNkulunkulu ophakemeyo ezinhliziyweni zenu njengoJehova kodwa nibuke uKristu obonakalayo njengomuntu. Umqondo wenu umncane kakhulu nobuntu benu buphansi kakhulu! Anikwazi ukubuka uKristu njengoNkulunkulu njalo njalo; kunalokho, nivele nimdonse kalula nimkhonze njengoNkulunkulu uma nizizwa nithanda. Yingakho ngithi aniwona amakholwa kaNkulunkulu, kodwa ningabahlanganyeli bobubi nalabo abalwa noKristu. Ngisho labo bantu abakhombisa ukulunga kwabanye bayakhokhelwa, kepha uKristu, owenza umsebenzi onjalo phakathi kwenu, akaze athole uthando noma ukukhokhelwa nokuthotshelwa. Ingabe lokhu akusiyo yini into edabukisa inhliziyoyi?



---

Kungenzeka ukuthi kuyo yonke le minyaka yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu, anikaze nithuke muntu noma nenze izenzo ezimbi, kodwa ekuzihlanganiseni noKristu, anikwazi ukukhuluma iqiniso, nenze ngokweqiniso, noma nilalele izwi likaKristu; ngakho ngithi ningabakhohlisi futhi nabadukisi abakhulu emhlabeni. Uma nilungile futhi nithembekile ikakhulukazi ezihlotsheni zenu, kubangani benu, emakhosikzini (noma kubayeni), emadodaneni kanye namadodakazi, nakubazali, futhi ningasizakali ngabanye, kepha ningakwazi ukuhambisana futhi nibe nokuthula noKristu, ngisho noma nithumela konke okwenu ukuyolekelela omakhelwane benu noma ninakekele oyihlo, onyoko, kanye nemizi yenu, Mina ngisathi nikhohlakele, ningamaqili futhi. Ningacabangi ukuthi nihambisana noKristu ngoba nje nikwazi ukuphila nabanye noma nenza izenzo ezinhle ezimbalwa. Niyakholwa yini ukuthi ukulunga kwenu kungantshontsha isibusiso saseZulwini? Nicabanga ukuthi izenzo zenu ezinhle zithatha indawo yokulalela kwenu? Akukho namunye ongemukela ukubhekana kanye nokuthenwa, futhi nonke nikuthola kulukhuni ukwamukela ubuntu obujwayelekile bukaKristu, kodwa nibe nithi niyamlalela uNkulunkulu. Ukukholwa okufana nokwenu kuyonilethela impindiselo enifanele. Yekani ukuziphatha ngokuzikhohlisa okunamanga okuyize nibe nokufisa ukubona uKristu, ngokuba nibancane kakhulu ngesiqu, ngendlela yokuthi anifanele nokumbona. Uma senisuse ukuhlubuka kwenu ngokuphelele, futhi nikwazi ukuba noxolo noKristu, uNkulunkulu uyobe eseziveza ngokwakhe kini Uma uhamba uyobona uNkulunkulu ngaphandle kokuba usudlule ekuthenweni noma ukwahlulelwa, noma kanjani uyoba yisitha sikaNkulunkulu futhi uyobe usuhlelelwe ukekelwa phansi. Imvelo yomuntu ngokwayo inobutha noNkulunkulu, ngokuba bonke abantu bonakaliswe nguSathane ngokuphelele. Ayikho into enhle engaphuma kumuntu okhohlakele ozozihlanganisa noNkulunkulu. Zonke izenzo namazwi omuntu nakanjani ayokuveza obala ukukhohlakala kwakhe; futhi uma ezihlanganisa noNkulunkulu, ukuhlubuka kwakhe kuyovela obala kuzo zonke izingxenyane. Umuntu ube ngokungazi esephikisana noKristu, amkhohlise uKristu, futhi amphike uKristu; lapho umuntu uyoba sesimweni esiyingozi kakhulu. Uma ngabe kuqhubeka, uyobe eseba ngofanele ukujeziswa.

Abanye bangakhohwa ukuthi uma ukuzihlanganisa noNkulunkulu kuyingozi enkulu, ngakho, kuyoba ukuhlakanipha ukuqhelelana noNkulunkulu. Yini-ke, abantu abanjalo abangayithola? Bangathembeka kuNkulunkulu? Impela, ukuzihlanganisa noNkulunkulu kunzima kakhulu, kodwa lokhu kunje ngenxa yomuntu okhohlakele hhayi ngoba uNkulunkulu akakwazi ukuzihlanganisa nomuntu. Kungabangcono kuwe ukuba uzinikele ukwenza umzamo omkhudlwana eqinisweni lokuzazi wena qobo. Kungani ungakaze uwuthole umusa kuNkulunkulu? Kungani isimo sakho sinengeka Kuye? Kungani amazwi akho ezondeka Kuye? Niyazincoma ngokwethembeka okuncane kanti futhi nifuna ukuklonyeliswa ngokuzinikela kwenu okuncane; nibukela phansi abanye uma nikhombisa ukulalela okuncane, futhi

---

niyamdelela uNkulunkulu emva kokwenza imisebenzana ewubala. Nifisa ingcebo, nezipho nokutiswa ngokwamukela uNkulunkulu. Izinhliziyi zenu ziyaqaqamba uma nje nike nanikela ngohlamvu lwemali olulodwa noma ezimbili; uma unikele ngezilishumi, nifisa ukuthola izibusiso kanye nokuba nehluke kwabanye. Ubuntu obunjengalobu benu buyacasula ngempela ukukhuluma ngabo noma ukuzwa ngabo. Yini nje efanele ukunconywa emazwini enu nezenzo zenu? Labo abenza umsebenzi wabo kanye nalabo abangawenzi; labo abaholayo nalabo abalandelayo; labo abemukela uNkulunkulu nabangamemukeli; labo abaphayo nalabo abangaphi; labo abashumayelayo nabemukela izwi, njalo njalo; bonke abantu abanjalo bazincoma bona. Anikutholi lokhu kuhlekisa? Ngineqiniso niyazi ukuthi nikholwa kuNkulunkulu, kodwa anikwazi ukuhambisana noNkulunkulu. Nazi kahle kakhulu ukuthi anifanelekile ngokuphelele, niyaqhubeka nokuzikhukhumeza. Anizizwa ukuthi imiqondo yenu isifike lapho isiphelelwe ngamandla okuzilawula? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi nina nemiqondo enjalo nizibone nifanele ukuhlangana noNkulunkulu? Ingabe manje anesabeli izimpilo zenu? Isimo senu sesivele sama ngendlela yokuthi ngeke nihambisane noNkulunkulu. Ingabe ukholo lwenu alunabo ubuthutha obumangalisayo? Ingabe ukholo lwenu alunangqondo? Uzobhekana kanjani nekusasa lakho? Uyoyikhetha kanjani indlela oyohamba ngayo?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abangahambisani NoKristu Impela Bangabaphikisana NoNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi  
Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 306)**

Ngikhulume amazwi amaningi, futhi ngiyishilo intando Yami nesimo Sami, kodwa noma kunjalo, abantu abakakwazi ukungazi nokukholelwa Kimi. Noma kungathiwa abakakwazi ukungilalela. Labo abaphila eBhayibhelini, labo abaphila ngaphansi kwemithetho, labo abaphila esiphambanweni, labo abaphila ngezimfundiso, labo abaphila emsebenzini engiwezayo namuhla—ibaphi phakathi kwabo abafanelana Nami? Ucabanga kuphela ukuthola izibusiso nemiklomelo, awukaze ucabange ngokuthi ungafanelana kanjani Nami, noma ucabange ngokuthi ungazivikela kanjani ukuthi ungabi yisitha Sami. Ngiphoxeke kakhulu ngawe, ngoba ngikunikeze okuningi kodwa ngizuze okuncanyana kuwena. Ukukhohlisa kwakho, ukuzidla kwakho, umhobholo wakho, izifiso zakho ezinkulu, ukungathembeki kwakho, ukungalaleli kwakho—yikuphi kulokhu engingekubone? Ukumbandaza kwenu Kimi, ningenza isiwula, niyangethuka, niyangikhohlisa, ningithwalisa ubunzima, futhi ningiphanga imihlatshelo—kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi lokhu okulimaza kangaka kuphunyuke ekujeziseni Kwami? Ukwenza kwakho ububi kuwubufakazi bobutha bakho Kimi, nokungafanelani Nami. Omunye nomunye wenu ukholelwa ukuthi ufanelana kahle Nami, kodwa uma ngabe kunjalo, manje lobu bufakazi obungephikiswe busebenza kubani? Nikholwa ukuthi niqotho futhi nithembeke kakhulu Kimi.

---

Nicabanga ukuthi nilunge kakhulu, ninozwela, futhi nizinikele kakhulu Kimi. Nicabanga ukuthi ningenzele okwanele. Kodwa nike naqhathanisa lezi zinkolelo nokuziphatha kwenu? Ngithi niyazidla kakhulu, nigcwele umhobolo, nibudedengu kakhulu, amaqhinga eningikhohlisa ngawo anobuqili, kanti ninezinhloso nezindlela eziyihlazo eziningi. Ukuthembeka kwenu kuncane, ubuqotho benu abunamsebenzi, kanti unembeza wenu wona untula kakhulu. Kunobubi obuningi ezinhliziyweni zenu, futhi akekho osindayo ebubini benu, ngisho Nami uqobo. Ningivalela ngaphandle ngenxa yezingane zenu, noma abayeni benu, noma ukuze nizegcine nina. Kunokuthi ningikhathalele, nikhathalele imindeni yenu, izingane zenu, izikhundla zenu, ikusasa lenu nokwaneliseka kwenu. Nike nangicabanga nini ezinkulumweni nasezenzweni zenu? Uma kubanda, imicabango yenu iya ezinganeni zenu, kubayeni benu, kumakhosikazi enu nabazali benu. Uma kushisa, angikho nokuba khona emicabangweni yenu futhi. Uma wenza umsebenzi wakho, ucabanga ngezinto ezithandwa nguwe, ukuphepha kwakho, kwamalungu omndeni wakho. Ungenzeleni Mina? Uke wacabanga nje Ngami? Uke wazinikela nini Kimi, nasemsebenzini Wami noma kukusiphi isimo? Bukuphi ubufakazi bakho bokufanelana Nami? Kukuphi ukuthembeka ngeqiniso kwakho Kimi? Liphi iqiniso lokwethembeka kwakho Kimi? Kunini lapho izinhloso zakho bekungezona nje zokuthi uthole izibusiso Zami? Ungenza isiwula ungikhohlisa, udlala ngeqiniso, ufihle ubukhona beqiniso, uthengise ngobukhona beqiniso. Uzibeka ebutheni obukhulu Nami, ngakho ikusasa likuphatheleni? Ufuna nje ukufanelana noNkulunkulu ongabonakali, ufune nje inkolo engekho, kodwa awufanelani noKristu. Ingabe inkohlakalo yakho angeke ithole ukuziphindiselela okufanele ababi? Ngaleso sikhathi, uzobona ukuthi akekho umuntu ongafanelani noKristu ongaphunyuka osukwini lolaka, futhi uzothola ukuthi nhloboni yokuziphindiselela ezoba phezu kwalaba abayizitha noKristu. Uma lufika lolo suku, amaphupho enu okubusiswa ngenxa yokukholelwa kwenu kuNkulunkulu, nawokungena ezulwini, azoshabalala. Kodwa-ke, akunjalo kulabo abafanelana noKristu. Yize belahlekelwe okuningi kangaka, yize bedlule ebunzimeni obukhulu, bazothola wonke amafa engizowanikeza abantu. Ekugcineni, uzoqonda ukuthi yimina kuphela uNkulunkulu olungile, kanti yimina ngedwa enginganika umuntu ikusasa elihle.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kufanele Ufune Indlela Yokufanelana NoKristu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 307)**

UNkulunkulu ubaphathise okuningi abantu futhi ukhulume ngezindlela ezingabaleki ngokungena kwabantu. Kodwa ngenxa yokuthi izinga labantu liphansi kakhulu, amazwi amaningi kaNkulunkulu awakaze agxile. Kunezizathu eziningi zaleli zinga eliphansi, njengokukhohlakala komcabango nesimilo somuntu, nokungakhuliswa ngendlela efanele; izinkolelo zesidala esezibambe kakhulu inhliziyi yomuntu; izindlela zokuphila ezonakele

---

nezihlehlale emuva esezifake ububi obuningi emagumbini asekujuleni kwenhliziyo yomuntu; ukuqonda okukha phezulu ngolwazi lwamasiko, okwenza kube nabantu abacishe babe amaphesenti angamashumi ayisishiyagalolunye nesishiyagalombili abantula imfundo ngolwazi lwamasiko, bese, ngaphezu kwalokho, beba mbalwa kakhulu abathola amazinga aphezulu emfundo yamasiko. Ngakho-ke, abantu empeleni abanalo ulwazi lokuthi kuchazwani ngoNkulunkulu noma uMoya, kodwa banesithombe esifiphele futhi esingacacile sikaNkulunkulu abasithole ezinkolweni zabo zesidala. Amathonya alimazayo ashiywe yizinkulungwane zeminyaka “yomoya ophakeme wobuzwe” ekujuleni kwenhliziyo yomuntu kanye nokucabanga kwesidala abantu ababoshwe ngakho bakinatelwa, ngaphandle kwenhlayiyana yenkululeko, bengenasifiso sokulangazelela noma ukubekezela, esikhundleni salokho besala bemi ndawonye futhi behlehlale emuva, bebambeke emqondweni wobugqila, njalo njalo—la maqiniso azimele akhe isithombe esibi ngokungacisheki ekubukeni impilo, izinhloso-nqangi, isimilo, nesimo sesintu. Kubonakala sengathi abantu baphila ezweni labesabisi lobumnyama, okungekho ofuna ukuphuma kulo, futhi akekho phakathi kwabo ocabanga ukuqhubekela ezweni eliphelele; Kunalokho, benelisekile ngabayikho empilweni, ukuchitha zonke izinsuku zabo bezala futhi bekhulisa izingane, bezabalaza, bejuluka, benza imisebenzi yabo, bephupha ngomndeni othokomele nojabulayo, umshado onothando, ukuzwana nezingane zabo, ukuthokozela iminyaka yokuguga njengoba belandela ukuphila ngokuthula.... Amashumi, izinkulungwane, amashumi ezinkulungwane zeminyaka kuze kube manje, abantu bebelokhu bechitha isikhathi sabo ngale ndlela, kungekho obakha ukuphila okuphelele, bonke bezimisele kuphela ngokubulalana kuleli zwe elimnyama, emjahweni wodumo nomcebo, bakhelana uzungu bodwa. Ubani oseke wafuna intando kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe ukhona oseke walalela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Zonke izingxenye zesintu ezithathwe yithonya lobumnyama kudala zaba yimvelo yomuntu, ngakho kunzima kakhulu ukwenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu futhi abantu banenhliziyo encane kakhulu yokunaka lokho abaphathise khona namuhla. Noma kunjalo, ngikholwa ukuthi abantu ngeke baphatheke kabi uma ngikhuluma la mazwi ngoba engikhuluma ngakho ngumlando wezinkulungwane zeminyaka. Ukukhuluma ngomlando kusho amaqiniso, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, nezigameko ezimbi ezisobala kubo bonke, ngakho kunamsebenzi muni ukusho okuphambene neqiniso? Kodwa futhi ngikholwa ukuthi abantu abanengqondo, lapho bebona la mazwi, bazophaphama futhi balwele ukuthuthuka. UNkulunkulu wethemba ukuthi abantu bangaphila futhi basebenze ngokuthula nangokwaneliseka bese ngesikhathi esifanayo bakwazi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu. Kuyintando kaNkulunkulu ukuthi bonke abantu bangene ekuphumuleni; ngaphezu kwalokhu, ukugcwalisa umhlaba wonke ngenkazimulo kaNkulunkulu kuyisifiso esikhulu sikaNkulunkulu. Kuphathisa amahloni nje ukuthi abantu selokhu becwile ekungazini futhi bengaphapheme, bonakaliswe kakhulu uSathane kangangokuba namuhla abasenawo umfanekiso wabantu. Ngakho umcabango womuntu, ukuziphatha nemfundo kwenza ikhongco

---

elibalulekile, kanye nokuqeqeshwa olwazini lwamasiko kwenza ikhongco lesibili, kwenza ngcono ekuphakamiseni izinga lesiko labantu bese kuguqula ukubuka kwabo okungokomoya.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi Nokungena (3)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 308)**

Ezintweni abantu abadlule kuzo, bavamise ukucabanga, ngidele umndeni nekusasa lami ngenxa kaNkulunkulu, Yena unginikeni? Kumele ngenezele okunye—zikhona izibusiso engizitholile muva nje? Nginikele ngokuningi ngalesi sikhathi, ngigijimile futhi ngahlupheka kakhulu—ingabe kukhona uNkulunkulu athembise ukungibuyisela khona? Ingabe uzikhumbulile izenzo zami ezinhle? Siyoba yini isiphetho sami? Ngingazithola izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu? ... Wonke umuntu uhlale enza lezo zibalo enhliziyweni yakhe, futhi efuna izinto ngoNkulunkulu ngezisusa zakhe, nezifiso kanye nemibono yakhe. Okusho ukuthi, enhliziyweni yakhe, umuntu uhlale evivinya uNkulunkulu, uhlale akha amacebo ngoNkulunkulu, futhi uhlale ephikisana ngesiphetho sakhe noNkulunkulu, ezama ukuthola uvo lukaNkulunkulu, ukubona ukuthi uNkulunkulu angamnika yini akufunayo. Ngesikhathi esifanayo nalandela ngaso uNkulunkulu, umuntu akamphathi uNkulunkulu njengoNkulunkulu. Uhlale ezama ukwenza amacebo noNkulunkulu, efuna izinto ezingapheli Kuye, emcindezela kuzo zonke izinyathelo, ezama ukuthola okuthile ngaphambi kokuthatha elinye igxathu. Ngesikhathi esifanayo nazama ngaso ukwenza amacebo noNkulunkulu, umuntu uyaphikisana Naye, futhi kukhona ngisho nabantu okuthi lapho behlelwa izilingo noma bezithola besezimweni ezithile, bavame ukuba buthaka, bathanda ukukhangeza futhi bahudula izinyawo emsebenzi wabo, bahlale bekhononda ngoNkulunkulu. Kusukela ngesikhathi aqala ngaso ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu, umuntu ubebheka uNkulunkulu njengonenala yezinto, bese yena umuntu azibheke njengombolekisi wemali omkhulu, njengokungathi ukuzama ukuthola izibusiso nezithembiso zikaNkulunkulu yinto eyifa nesibopho sakhe, kuyilapho isibopho sikaNkulunkulu kuwukuvikela umuntu nokuthi amnakekele futhi amondle. Lokho ukuqonda okuyisisekelo “ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu” kwalabo abakholwa kuNkulunkulu, nombono wabo ojulile ngokukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Kusukela esiqwini sokwakheka komuntu kuye ezintweni azifunayo, akunalutho oluhlobana nokwesaba uNkulunkulu. Inhloso yomuntu ekukholweni kuNkulunkulu ayikwazi ukungahlanganisi lutho nokukhonza uNkulunkulu. Lokho kusho ukuthi, umuntu akakaze acabange noma aqonde ukuthi ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kudinga ukwesaba uNkulunkulu, nokumkhonza. Mayelana nezimo ezinjalo, ingqikithi yomuntu sisobala. Iyini ingqikithi yakhe? Ukuthi inhliziyi yomuntu iyakhohlisa, ifukamela inzondo, ayibuthandi ubulungiswa nokulunga, nalokho okuhle, futhi inomhobholo. Inhliziyi yomuntu ingasondelana kakhudlwana noNkulunkulu; akazange nhlobo ayinike uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu akakaze abone inhliziyi yangempela yomuntu, futhi

---

akakaze akhonzwe umuntu. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi likhulu kangakanani inani uNkulunkulu alikhokhayo, noma ukuthi ungakanani umsebenzi awenzayo, noma ukuthi umnakekela kangakanani umuntu, umuntu akakuboni konke, akaboni mehluko. Umuntu akakaze amnike uNkulunkulu inhliziyo yakhe, ufuna kube nguye olawula inhliziyo yakhe, enze izinqumo zakhe—amazwi asesihlokwaneni abonisa ukuthi umuntu ongafuni ukulandela indlela yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi, noma ukulalela ubukhosi namalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu, futhi akafuni ukukhonza uNkulunkulu njengoNkulunkulu. Lezo izimo zabantu namuhla.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 309)**

Abantu abaningi abaphikisani yini noNkulunkulu futhi bavimbe umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele ngoba bengazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu onhlobonhlobo futhi ohlukahlukene, ngaphezu kwalokho, banengcosana yolwazi nemfundiso abakala ngayo umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele? Nakuba abadlule kukho laba bantu kukha phezulu, bayaqhosha futhi bathanda ukuzitika ngokwemvelo, futhi babuka umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele ngokudelela bashaya indiva ukuqondisa koMoya oNgcwele futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, basebenzisa izinkulumo zabo ezindala neziyize ukuqinisekisa umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele. Bayazenzisa, futhi banelisekile ngokuphelele ngolwazi lwabo uqobo kanye nokufunda kwabo, nokuthi bayakwazi ukuhamba banqamule umhlaba. Abantu abanjalo akubona labo abazondwayo futhi abalahlwe uMoya oNgcwele futhi ngeke yini bakhishwe yinkathi entsha? Labo abeza phambi kukaNkulunkulu bamphikise imbaba abayibo yini abantu abangazi lutho futhi abanolwazi oluncane abancinyane, abazama nje ukukhombisa ukuthi bahlakaniphe kangakanani? Ngolwazi oluwubala lweBhayibheli, bazama ukugxamalaza “imikhakha yezemfundo” yomhlaba, benemfundiso ekha phezulu nje abayifundisa abantu, bazama ukuphindisela emuva umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele, futhi bazame ukuwenza uzungeze lapho inqubo yabo yokucabanga ikhona, futhi, njengoba benokubukela eduze nje, bazama ukujeqeza kanye nje umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu weminyaka eyizi-6,000. Laba bantu abanaso isizathu abangakhuluma ngaso! Empeleni, lapho ulwazi lwabantu lulukhulu ngoNkulunkulu, yilapho bephuza ukwahlulela umsebenzi Wakhe. Ngaphezu kwalokho, bakhuluma kancane kuphela ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu namuhla, kodwa abanawo amawala ekwahluleleni kwabo. Lapho kukuncane abantu abakwaziyo ngoNkulunkulu, yilapho beqhosha khona futhi benokuzethemba okweqile, futhi yilapho bememezela ngokungabi namahloni okukhulu ubukhona bukaNkulunkulu—kepha bakhuluma okucatshangwayo nje kuphela, futhi abalethi ubufakazi bangempela. Abantu abanjalo abalusizo kwalutho. Labo ababona umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele njengomdlalo abanangqondo! Labo abangaqapheli uma

---

behlangebazana nomsebenzi omusha woMoya oNgcwele, abakhuluma noma ikanjani nje, abasheshayo ukwehlulela, abavumela isazela sabo semvelo ukuphika ukulunga komsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele, nabaphinde badelele futhi bawuhlambalaze—abantu abangahloniphi kanjalo anganalwazi ngomsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele na? Akubona, ngaphezu kwalokho, labo bokuqhosha, abaziqhenyayo ngokwemvelo, futhi abangaphatheki? Noma ngabe usuku luyafika lapho abantu abanjalo bemukela umsebenzi omusha woMoya oNgcwele, nakalokhu, uNkulunkulu ngeke ababekezelele. Ababukeli phansi labo abasebenzela uNkulunkulu nje kuphela, kodwa bahlambalaza uNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe. Abantu abanobuwula kanje ngeke baxolelwe, noma kulenkathi noma enkathini ezayo futhi bayobhubha ingunaphakade esihogweni! Abantu abanjalo, abangahloniphi, abathanda ukuzitika bayazenzisa ukuthi bakholelwa kuNkulunkulu, futhi lapho beqhubeka nokwenze njalo, yilapho bengazithola bephula izinqumo zikaNkulunkulu zokuphatha. Akuve bonke labo abaqhoshayo, abangalawuliwe ngokwemvelo, futhi abangakaze bahloniphe muntu, bonke behamba le ndlela? Abaphikisani noNkulunkulu usuku nosuku, Yena ohlala emusha futhi engagugi?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi Izigaba Ezintathu Zomsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kuyindlela Yokwazi UNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 310)**

Ukwazi isiko nomlando wasendulo oyiminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziningi kuvimbe ukucabanga nemibono yomuntu nesimo sakhe somqondo ngokuqine ngendlela yokuthi akungeneki futhi akuhlakazeki.<sup>[1]</sup> Abantu baphila ezingeni leshumi nesishiyagalombili lesihogo, njengokungathi uNkulunkulu ubaphose emigodini engamajele, ngeke baphinde bakubone ukukhanya.

Ukucabanga ngendlela yakudala kumcindezele kakhulu umuntu ngendlela yokuthi ucishe angakwazi ngisho nokuphefumula futhi uyacinana. Akanawo namancane amandla okukuphikisa futhi umane akubekezelele buthule.... Akekho oseke walokotha walwela noma wamela ukulunga nobulungiswa; abantu baphila nje impilo embi kakhulu kuneyesilwane, ngaphansi kokushaywa nokuhlukunyewa yizinkambiso eziyisidala, usuku nosuku, unyaka nonyaka. Abakaze bacabange ukufuna uNkulunkulu ukuze bajabule emhlabeni wabantu. Kusengathi umuntu ucindezelwe, njengamaqabunga awile asekwinda, washwabana waze wagqwala. Umuntu akasakhumbuli lutho futhi uphila esihogweni engenakho ukuzisiza ngenxa yegama lomhlaba wesintu, ulinde ukufika kosuku lokugcina ukuze abhubhe kanye nesihogo, kube sengathi usuku lokugcina alulangazelelayo wusuku ayothokozela ngalo ukuthula okunokuphumula. Izindlela zokuphila zakudala yizo ezifake umuntu “eHayidesi,” zawanciphisa ngokwengeziwe amandla omuntu okwenqaba. Izinhlobo ezechukahlukene zokucindezelwa ziphoqe umuntu ukuba angene ajule kancane kancane eHayidesi futhi aqhele kakhudlwana kuNkulunkulu. Manje, uNkulunkulu

---

ubengaziwa nhlobo ngumuntu, futhi umuntu usamgwema masinyane lapho behlangana. Umuntu akamnaki uNkulunkulu futhi umbandlulula sengathi umuntu akakaze amazi noma ambone phambilini. Nokho uNkulunkulu ubelokhu elinde umuntu kulo lonke uhambo olude lokuphila komuntu, engayiqondisi nhlobo kuye intukuthelo Yakhe engacindezeleki, elinde ngokuthula kuphela, engasho lutho, ukuba umuntu aphenduke futhi aqale kabusha. UNkulunkulu kade afika emhlabeni wesintu futhi wabekezelela ukuhlupheka okufanayo nokomuntu. Usephile nomuntu iminyaka eminingi futhi akekho obone ubukhona Bakhe. UNkulunkulu ulubekezelela buthule usizi lobubi emhlabeni wesintu ngesikhathi enza umsebenzi eze nawo mathupha. Uqhubeka nokubekezela ngenxa yentando kaNkulunkulu uBaba nangenxa yezidingo zesintu, ezwa ukuhlupheka umuntu angakaze akuzwe ngaphambili. Phambi komuntu, ubasebenzele buthule futhi wazithoba, ngenxa yentando kaNkulunkulu uBaba kanye nezidingo zesintu. Ulwazi ngesiko lasendulo lumthumbe ngesinyenyela umuntu, lwamsusa phambi kukaNkulunkulu, lwanelela umuntu enkosini yodeveli namadodana ayo. Iqoqo elithi Izincwadi Ezine nelithi Izincwadi Ezinhlanu Ezivelele<sup>[a]</sup> athathe ukucabanga nombono womuntu akubeka kwenye inkathi yokuhlubuka, enza ukuthi muntu abakhonze kakhulu kunangaphambili labo abahlanganisa iNcwadi/Iqoqo Lemibhalo Evelele, neMibhalo Evelele, andisa imibono yabo ngoNkulunkulu. Inkosi yodeveli yamxosha ngonyaka uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yomuntu, umuntu enganakile, ngenkathi ingena ngenjabulo enhliziyweni yomuntu. Kusukela lapho, umuntu wayelokhu enomphefumulo omubi futhi ononyaka onobuso benkosi yodeveli. Ukuzonda kwakhe uNkulunkulu kwagcwalisa izifuba zabo, nenzondo yenkosi yodeveli kwasabalala kumuntu usuku nosuku kwaze kwamudla kwamqeda umuntu. Umuntu wayengasenayo nencane inkululeko futhi wayengasenandlela yokugqashula izibopho zenkosi yodeveli. Wayengeke enze lutho ngaphandle kokubanjwa khona lapho, ukuba azinikele futhi awe phansi ngokuzinikela phambi kwakhe. Kudala, lapho inhliziyiyo nomphefumulo womuntu kusekuncane, inkosi yodeveli yatshala kukho imbewu yomdlavuza wokungakhohlelwa kuNkulunkulu, yafundisa umuntu amanga afana nokuthi “funda ngesayensi nobuchwepheshe, feza Izinto Ezine Zesimanjemanje, akekho uNkulunkulu emhlabeni.” Ayigcinanga lapho, yabuye yamemezela ngokuphindaphindiwe ukuthi, “Ake sakhe izwe elihle ngomsebenzi wethu wokukhuthala,” icela bonke abantu kusukela ebuntwaneni ukuba balungele ukukhonza izwe labo. Umuntu walethwa engaboni phambi kwayo, futhi udumo yaluthatha ngaphandle kokunqikaza (kubhekiswe kuNkulunkulu ephethe sonke isintu ngezandla Zakhe). Ayikaze nakanye izwe ukudumazeka. Ngaphezu kwalokho, yathumba abantu bakaNkulunkulu yabafaka endlini yayo ngaphandle kwamahloni, lapho igxumela etafuleni njengegundane futhi yenza umuntu ayikhonze njengoNkulunkulu. Iyingozi kakhulu! Imemeza amahlazo ashaqisayo, “Akekho uNkulunkulu emhlabeni. Umoya ubangelwa yimithetho yemvelo; imvula iwumswakama oshubayo bese uwa ungamaconsi phezu komhlaba; ukuzamazama komhlaba kuwukunyakaza kwengaphezulu lomhlaba ngenxa yezinguquko zokwakheka



---

komhlaba; isomiso sibangelwa ukoma komoya okwenziwa ukuphazanyiswa kwengaphezulu lelanga ngamandla enunzi. Lezi yizinto ezenzeka ngokwemvelo. Iyiphi ingxenye eyisenzo sikaNkulunkulu?” Kukhona nalabo abamemeza izinkulumo ezifana nezilandelayo, izinkulumo okungafanele zize zigqanyiswe: “Umuntu uguquke esuka ezinkawini zasendulo, futhi umhlaba wanamuhla uvela ochungachungeni lwemiphakathi yakudala kusuka eminyakeni ebalelwa ezigidini eziyisigidi edlule. Ukuthi izwe liyachuma noma liyawa kusezandleni zabantu balo ngokuphelele.” Ngemva kwakhe, yenza ukuba umuntu ayilengise odongeni noma ayibeke etafuleni ukuze ayikhonze futhi anikele kuyo. Ngaso lesi sikhathi imemeza ithi, “Akekho uNkulunkulu,” izibheka njengoNkulunkulu, ikhipha uNkulunkulu emingceleni yomhlaba ngokungaphezi. Ima endaweni kaNkulunkulu yenzise okwenkosi yodeveli. Ubuphukuphuku obukhulu! Yenza umuntu adliwe yinzondo ewushevu. Kubonakala sengathi uNkulunkulu uyisitha sayo esikhulu futhi uNkulunkulu akabuyisani nayo. Iceba ukuxosha uNkulunkulu ibe ilokhu ingajeziswa futhi ihamba ngokukhululeka.<sup>[2]</sup> Iwuhlobo olunje lwenkosi yodeveli! Singakubekezelela kanjani ukuba khona kwayo? Ngeke iphumule kuze kube lapho isiphazamise umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu yawushiya umanikiniki futhi unhlakanhlaka ngokuphelele,<sup>[3]</sup> sengathi ifuna ukuphikisa uNkulunkulu kuze kube sekugcineni, kuze kube yilapho kufa khona inhlanzi noma kudabuka khona inetha. Imelana ngamabomu noNkulunkulu futhi iya ngokuya isondela. Ubuso bayo obunyanyekayo kade bembulwa ngokuphelele futhi manje bunezibazi futhi bunamaphuphusi,<sup>[4]</sup> buyanyantisa, kodwa ayikuyeki ukuzonda kwayo uNkulunkulu, sengathi ifuna ukushwabadelela uNkulunkulu ngokuphelele ngethamo elilodwa ukuze kuphele inzondo esenhliziyweni yayo. Singasibekezelela kanjani lesi sitha sikaNkulunkulu esizondekayo! Ukuqedwa nya kwaso kuphela okuyophumelelisa izifiso zempilo yethu. Singavunyelwa kanjani ukuba sicanase? Sonakalise umuntu ngezinga lokuthi umuntu akalazi ilanga lasezulwini, futhi uyafa aphinde abe buthuntu. Umuntu ulahlekelwe ukucabanga okuvamile komuntu. Kungani singanikeli ngesiqu sethu sonke ukuze siyibhubhise futhi siyishise ukuze sisuse konke ukukhathazeka futhi sivumele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ukuba ufinyelele masinyane ebuhleni obungakaze bubonwe? Leli qembu lezixhwanguxhwangu seliphakathi kwabantu futhi selenze iziyaluyalu neziphithiphithi ezinkulu. Lilethe bonke abantu onqenqemeni lwewa, lihlela ngokuyimfihlo ukubadudulela phansi ukuze baphihlizeke babe yizicucu futhi lishwabadele izidumbu zabo. Lifisa ngokungenampumelelo ukuphazamisa icebo likaNkulunkulu futhi lincintisane noNkulunkulu ngokugembula okunamathuba amancane okuphumelela.<sup>[5]</sup> Lokho akulula neze! Vele, isiphambano silungiselwe inkosi yodeveli enecala lobugebengu obubi kakhulu. UNkulunkulu akayena owesiphambano futhi usesishiyele udeveli. UNkulunkulu kade anqoba futhi akasaluzwa usizi ngezono zesintu. Uzosindisa sonke isintu.

---

Imibhalo yaphansi:

1. “Akuhlakazeki” kuhloswe njengokubhuqa lapha, kuchaza ukuthi abantu abanyakazi olwazini lwabo, isiko, nokubuka ngokomoya.
  2. “ingajeziswa futhi ihamba ngokukhululeka” kubonisa ukuthi udeveli uqhubeka nokuphambana ikhanda kanye nokudlebeleka.
  3. “Unhlakanhlaka ngokuphelele” kubhekise endleleni ukuziphatha ngobudlova kukadeveli okungabekezeleleki ngayo.
  4. “Bunezibazi futhi bunamaphuphusi” kubhekise ebusweni obubi benkosi yodeveli.
  5. “Ngokugembula okunamathuba amancane okuphumelela” umfanekiso wamacebo kadeveli okuyenga ngokuqili, okubi. Kusetshenziselwa ukuhlelisa.
- a. Iqoqo elithi Izincwadi Ezine nelithi Izincwadi Ezinhlanu Ezivelele yizincwadi ezithathwa njengezinegunya enkolweni yeConfucianism eShayina.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 311)**

Kusukela phezulu kuye phansi, futhi kusuka ekuqaleni kuya ekugcineni, uSathane ubelokhu ephazamisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu futhi ephikisana Naye. Zonke izinkulumo zamasiko asendulo, ulwazi olubalulekile ngamasiko asendulo, izimfundiso zobuTao nezobuConfucian, imisebenzi evelele yobuConfucian kanye namasiko empilo yakudala kungenise umuntu esihogweni. Isayensi nezobuchwepheshe okuphezulu kwamanje, kanye nezezimbongi ezithuthukile, ezolimo, nezamabhizinisi akusabonwa nangalukhalo. Kunalokho kuqhakambisa amasiko akudala asungulwe “ngezinkawu” zasendulo ukuze kuphazanyiswe ngenhloso, kuphikiswe futhi kubhidlizwe umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Akugcinanga nje ngokuhlukumeza umuntu kuze kube manje, kodwa kufuna ukushwabadela<sup>[1]</sup> umuntu ngokuphelele. Imfundiso yomthetho nendlela yokuphila yakudala nokudlulisa ulwazi lwamasiko asendulo kade kwamthelela umuntu futhi kwaphendula abantu baba odeveli abakhulu nabancane. Kunedlanzana elizimisele ukwamukela uNkulunkulu nokwamukela ngentokozo ukufika kukaNkulunkulu. Ubuso bomuntu bugcwele ukubulala, futhi kuzo zonke izindawo, ukufa kusemoyeni. Bafuna ukugudluza uNkulunkulu kuleli zwe; bephethe imimese nezinkemba, bazihlela ngokwempi ukuze babulale uNkulunkulu. Izithixo zisakazeke zagcwala lonke izwe likadeveli lapho umuntu ehlala etshelwa khona ukuthi akekho uNkulunkulu. Phezu kwalo mhlaba kugcwele iphunga elinyanyisayo lephepha nempepho eshayo, likhulu ngendlela ecinanisayo. Kubonakala kuyiphunga lodaka elikhuphukayo lapho inyoka izisonga, futhi lenele ukwenza umuntu angakwazi ukugwema ukuhlanza. Ngaphandle kwalokho, kuzwakala ngokufiphele amadimoni amabi ecula imibhalo. Lo msindo uzwakala sengathi uvela kude esihogweni, futhi ayikho into engenziwa umuntu ngaphandle kokuzwa umzimba uhlasimula. Kulo lonke leli zwe kusabalele izithixo, ezinemibalabala yothingo lwenkosazane, eziphendula izwe libe umhlaba wezinjabulo zenyama, lapho inkosi yodeveli ilokhu ihleka ngonya, kungathi icebo layo elibi liphumelele.

---

Kodwa umuntu akakuboni nhlobo, akaboni nokuthi udeveli usemonakalise ngezinga lokuthi akusazweli lutho futhi unqotshiwe. Ufisa ukususa konke okumayelana noNkulunkulu ngegalelo elilodwa, nokubuye amngcolise futhi ambulale; uzimisele ukucekela phansi nokuphazamisa umsebenzi Wakhe. Angamvumela kanjani uNkulunkulu ukuba abe sezingeni elilinganayo? Angakubekezelela kanjani “ukugxambukela” kukaNkulunkulu emsebenzini wakhe phakathi kwabantu emhlabeni? Angamvumela kanjani uNkulunkulu ukuba amembule ubuso bakhe obubi? Angamvumela kanjani uNkulunkulu ukuba amembule ubuso bakhe obunyanyekayo? Angamvumela kanjani uNkulunkulu ukuba aphazamise umsebenzi wakhe? Lo develi, uvutha bhe intukuthelo, angamvumela kanjani uNkulunkulu ukuba alawule ihlalankosi lombuso wakhe emhlabeni? Angawucela kanjani umaluju? Ubuso bakhe bembuliwe ubunjalo babo, okwenza umuntu angazi ukuthi kufanele ahleke noma akhale yini, futhi yinto okunzima ngempela ukukhuluma ngayo. Ingabe le akuyona ingqikithi yakhe? Ngomphefumulo omubi, usakholwa ukuthi muhle ngendlela emangalisayo. Leli qembu labalekeleli!<sup>[2]</sup> Bafika phakathi kwabantu ukuze bazitike ngenjabulo futhi babange izinxushunxushu. Ukuphazamisa kwabo kwenza izwe libe ntekenteke futhi kuletha ukwethuka enhliziyweni yomuntu, futhi sebedlale ngomuntu kakhulu kangangokuthi usefana nesilwane sasendle esingenabantu, esibi ngokwedlulele, esesilahlekelwe ngisho yinsalela yokugcina yomuntu wasekuqaleni ongcwele. Ngaphezu kwalokho, bafisa ngisho ukuthatha amandla obukhosi emhlabeni. Bawenza ube nzima umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kangangokuba ucishe ungayi nakancane phambili, futhi bavimbela umuntu ngokuqine njengezindonga zethusi nensimbi. Ngemva kokwenza izono eziningi kangaka nokubanga izinkinga ezingaka, yini enye abangayilindela ngaphandle kokusolwa? Amadimoni nemimoya emibi bekulokhu kudlebelekile emhlabeni futhi kuvimbe intando kanye nomzamo kaNkulunkulu onokucophelela, kukwenza kungangeneki. Yisono esibulalayo leso! Angahlala kanjani angakhathazeki uNkulunkulu? Angahlala kanjani angathukutheli uNkulunkulu? Awuphazamisa kakhulu futhi amelene kakhulu nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ahlubuka ngokwedlulele! Ngisho nalawo madimoni amakhulu namancane aziqhenya kakhulu ngenxa yodeveli abanamandla bese eqala ukuzigqamisa. Aliphikisa ngamabomu iqiniso, naphezu kokulibona ngokucacile. Amadodana okuhlubuka! Kusengathi, manje njengoba inkosi yawo yesihogo yehlele esihlalweni sobukhosi, aba nokuzithwala bese edelela bonke abanye. Mangaki afuna iqiniso nalandela ukulunga? Onke ayizilwane njengezingulube nezinja, aholo iqembu lamabhungane anukayo ebulongweni ukuze anikine amakhanda awo bese esusa uthuthuva.<sup>[3]</sup> Akholwa ukuthi inkosi yawo yesihogo inkulu kunawo wonke amakhosi, engaboni ukuthi awazidluli ngalutho izimpukane ezibhuza ekudleni okubolile. Akukhona nje lokho kuphela, akunyundela ngonya ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu ngokuthembela kubazali bawo abayizingulube nezinja. Njengezimpukane ezincane, acabanga ukuthi abazali bawo bakhulu njengemikhoma enamazinyo.<sup>[4]</sup> Acishe angazi ukuthi, lapho kwawona emancane, abazali bawo

---

bayizingulube nezinja ezingcolile ezinkulu ngokuphindwe ngezigidi ezingamakhulu kunawo. Engakuboni ukuba phansi kwawo, ayadlebeleka ngephunga elibolile lalezo zingulube nezinja futhi anombono onokuzikhohlisa wokuzala izizukulwane ezizayo. Lokho ukungabi namahloni kakhulu! Ngezimpiko eziluhlaza emhlane (lapha kubhekise kokushiwo yiwo ukuthi akholwa kuNkulunkulu), aqala ukuziqhenya futhi ahambe eqhosha ngobuhle bawo, efaka ngesinyelela ukungcola kwawo kumuntu. Futhi aba nokuzithwala, kube sengathi amaphiko amabili anemibala yothingo lwenkosazane angakufihla ukungcola kwawo, futhi ngalezi zindlela, acindezela ulwazi mayelana nokuba khona kukaNkulunkulu weqiniso (lapha kubhekiswe kulokho okwenzeka ekusithekeni emhlabeni wenkolo). Kuncane umuntu akwaziyo ngokuthi, nakuba amaphiko empukane emahle futhi eheha, empeleni ayehluka ngalutho empukaneni encane egcwele ukungcola futhi embozwe amagciwane. Emandleni abazali babo abayizingulube nezinja, adlebeleka kulo lonke izwe (lokhu kubhekise ezikhulwini zenkolo ezishushisa uNkulunkulu ngenxa yokwesekwa kakhulu yizwe elikhaphela uNkulunkulu weqiniso neqiniso) ngolaka olukhulu. Kuba sengathi izipoki zabaFarisi abangamaJuda zibuyele kanye noNkulunkulu ezweni likadrako omkhulu obomvu, esidlekeni sazo esidala. Aphinde aqala esinye isiwombe sokushushisa, ephinde eqhuba umsebenzi wawo wezinkulungwane eziningi zeminyaka eyedlule. Leli qembu lezonakali nakanjani lizogcina libhubhile emhlabeni! Kubonakala sengathi, ngemva kwezinkulungwane eziningi zeminyaka, imimoya engcolile ikhohlisa futhi inobuqili kakhudlwana. Ihlale icabanga ngezindlela zokudicilela phansi ngokuyimfihlo umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Inobuqili nokuphamba futhi ifisa ukuphinda inhlekelele yeminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziningi ezweni layo. Lokhu kucishe kwenze ukuba uNkulunkulu amemeze kakhulu, futhi ukuthola kunzima ukuthi azithibe ekubuyeleni ezulwini lesithathu ukuze ababhubhise. Ukuze umuntu athande uNkulunkulu, kumele aqonde intando Yakhe nenjabulo nosizi Lwakhe, kanye nalokho akuzondayo. Lokhu kuzokwenza ukungena komuntu kuphumelele kangcono. Ukushesha kokungena komuntu, kwenza inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu igculiseke kakhudlwana; lapho umuntu eyiqonda kakhudlwana inkosi yodeveli, yilapho esondelana kakhudlwana khona noNkulunkulu, ukuze isifiso Sakhe sigcwaliseke.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi Nokungena (7)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

Imibhalo yaphansi:

1. “Ukushwabadela” kubhekise endleleni yokuziphatha kobudlova kwenkosi yodeveli, okuphanga abantu ngokuphelele.
2. “Abelekeleli” bawuhlobo olulodwa “neqembu lezigebebu.”.
3. “Ukususa uthuthuva” kubhekise endleleni abantu abanamademoni abasusa ngayo isiphithiphithi, bavimbele futhi bamelane nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu.
4. “Imikhoma enamazinyo” isetshenziselwa ukuhlelisa. Kuyisingathekiso wendlela izimpukane ezincane ngayo ngangokuba izingulube nezinja zibonakala zizinkulu njengemikhoma kuzo.

---

## Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 312)

Izinkulungwane zeminyaka leli bekulokhu kuyizwe eligcwele ukungcola, lingcole ngokwedlulele, ligcwele usizi, izipokwe zigijima zigcwele zonke izinkalo, bayaphamba futhi bakhohlise, basola ngaphandle kwesizathu,<sup>[1]</sup> banonya futhi babi, bathuthumelisa izipokwe bazishiye nezidumbu; ukubola kumboze izwe kungcolisa nomoya, kuqashwe kakhulu.<sup>[2]</sup> Ubani ongabona umhlaba ongale kwesibhakabhaka? Udeveli uwubambe ngqi wonke umzimba womuntu, umkopolote womabili amehlo, wawuvala wawuqinisa umlomo wakhe. Inkosi yodeveli ibilokhu uphulukundlela zonke lezi zinkulungwane zeminyaka, kuze kube namuhla, ngesikhathi isanake idolobha lezipoki, njengokungathi isigodlo samademoni esiqinile; ngesikhathi esifanayo, lezi zinja ezigadile, ziwakhiphe wonke amehlo, zesaba ukuthi uNkulunkulu uzozibamba zinganakile aziqothule, azishiye zingasenayo indawo yokuthula nokujabula. Babengambona kanjani uNkulunkulu abantu besipokwe sedolobha abafana nalaba? Ingabe bake baluzwa uthando lukaNkulunkulu? Bayazazisa yini izindaba zomhlaba wesintu? Ubani kubo ongaqonda ugqozi lwentando kaNkulunkulu? Okuncane okudidayo nje mayelana nokuzifihla kukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu: Emphakathini omnyama njengalona, laphe kunamademoni anonya nangenabo ubuntu, kungenzeka kanjani ukuba inkosi yodeveli, ebulala abantu ngokungangabazi nakancane, ibekezelele ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu onothando, onomusa, futhi ongcwele? Zingakujabulela futhi zikuhlalisele kanjani ukufika kukaNkulunkulu? Labo thathekile! Babonga umusa ngenzondo, bebelokhu bengamthandi uNkulunkulu, bemhlukumeza, bakhohlakele kabi, abamazi nokuthi uyini uNkulunkulu, bayamntshontshela futhi bamthuke, abasenawo nhlobo unembeza, baphikisana nawo wonke unembeza, futhi benza omsulwa angabi nangqondo. Ingabe bangokhokho basendulo? Abaholi abathandwayo? Bonke bamelene noNkulunkulu! Ukuba kwabo ogaxekile kushiye bonke abasezulwini besesimweni sobumnyama nesiyaluyalu! Ingabe inkululeko yenkolo? Ingabe amalungelo nezinto ezithandwa izakhamuzi? Konke kungamacebo okumboza isono! Ubani owamukele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Ubani obeke phansi ukuphila kwabo noma wachitha igazi ngenxa yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Izizukulwane ngezizukulwane, kusukela kubazali kuya ezinganeni, umuntu oyisigqila ngokushesha uphenduke isigqila sikaNkulunkulu—kungahlala kanjani lokhu kungamthukuthelisi? Izinkulungwane zeminyaka yenzondo zigxile enhliziyweni, izinkulungwane zesono zisenhliziyweni—kungahlala kanjani lokhu kungayikhuthazi inzondo? Kuphindiselele uNkulunkulu, kubuqede bonke ubutha, ungabe usakuvumela, ungakuvumeli ukuba kudale ezinye izinkinga njengoba kufisa! Manje isikhathi: Umuntu ubelokhu eqoqa amandla akhe, unikele ngayo yonke imizamo yakhe, wakukhokha konke, ngenxa yalokhu, ukuze embule ubuso bamademoni futhi avumele abantu, abenziwe izimpumpethe, wabekezelela lonke uhlobo lokuhlupheka nobunzima, ukuze aqede ubuhlungu futhi ajikele lo develi omdala omubi. Kungani

---

uhlanganisa lezi zithikamezo emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu? Kungani uceba okubi ukuze ukhohlise abantu bakaNkulunkulu? Ikuphi inkululeko yangempela namalungelo kanye nokuthandwayo? Buphi ubulungiswa? Iphi induduzo? Iphi imfudumalo? Kungani usebenzisa inkohliso ukuze uphambe abantu bakaNkulunkulu? Kungani usebenzisa amandla ukuze ucindezele ukuza kukaNkulunkulu? Kungani ungamvumeli uNkulunkulu azulazule emhlabeni awudala? Kungani uba isicefe kuNkulunkulu aze angabi nayo indawo yokuphumuza ikhanda Lakhe? Ikuphi imfudumalo kubantu? Ukuphi umoya wokwamukelana kubantu? Kungani nikhathaza uNkulunkulu? Kungani nifuna uNkulunkulu elokhu enibiza? Kungani niphoka uNkulunkulu ukuba akhathazeke ngeNdodana Yakhe ayithandayo? Kulo mphakathi onobumnyama kungani izinja zawo ezigadile ezilusizana zingamvumeli uNkulunkulu ukuba angene aphume emhlabeni awudala? Kungani umuntu engaqondi, umuntu ophila ngobuhlungu nokuhlupheka? Ngenxa yenu, uNkulunkulu ubekezelele ubuhlungu obukhulu, uyibeke ngobuhlungu obukhulu iNdodana Yakhe ayithandayo, inyama negazi Lakhe kini—ngakho kungani ninganaki? Wonke umuntu uyakuphika ukufika kukaNkulunkulu, enqabe ubungani bukaNkulunkulu. Kungani ningenanembeza kangaka? Ingabe nizimisele ukubekezelela ukungabi nabulungiswa emphakathini onesinyama njengalona? Kungani, esikhundleni sokugcwalisa izisu zenu ngezinkulungwane zeminyaka, nizigcwalisa “ngamasimba” enkosi yodeveli?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi Nokungena (8)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

Imibhalo yaphansi:

1. “Ukusola ngaphandle kwesizathu” kubhekise ezindleleni udeveli alimaza ngazo abantu.
2. “Kuqashwe kakhulu” kubonisa ukuthi izindlela udeveli ahlupha ngazo abantu zimbi ngokukhethekile futhi ulawula abantu kangangokuthi abanalo ithuba lokunyakaza.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 313)**

Uma abantu bengaqonda ngokugcwele indlela elungile yempilo yomuntu kanjalo nenhloso kaNkulunkulu yokulawula umuntu, ngeke baphathe ikusasa labo ngabanye ngabanye kanye nemigomo abayiphokophelele njengomcebo ezinhliziyweni zabo. Ngeke besafisa ukukhonza abazali babo abangcole ngaphezu kwezingulube nezinja. Ingabe ikusasa nezimpokophelo zomuntu akufani ncamashi nosuku lwamanje olubizwa ngokuthi “abazali” bakaPetru? Kuyefana nje nenyama negazi lomuntu. Ingabe impokophelo, ikusasa lenyama kuyoba ukubona uNkulunkulu ngenkathi kusaphila, noma ukuba umphefumulo uhlangane noNkulunkulu emva kokufa? Ingabe inyama izogcina kusasa iselangabini lomlilo njengezilingo, noma izoba sesithandweni somlilo? Akufanele ngabe imibuzo efana nale emayelana nokuthi inyama yomuntu iyobhekana neshwa noma nokuhlupheka yizindaba ezinkulu noma ubani okhona nonengqondo ephilayo akhathazekayo ngazo? (Lapha, ukubhekana nokuhlupheka kuchaza

---

ukuthola izibusiso; inhlopheko ichaza ukuthi izilingo zesikhathi esizayo ziyosiza. Ishwa lichaza ukungakwazi ukuma uqine, noma ukukhohliswa; noma kuchaza ukuthi umuntu uzohlangabezana nezimo ezimbi futhi alahlekelwe yimpilo yakhe phakathi kwenhlekelele, nokuthi ayikho indawo enhle ukuba umphefumulo ufinyelele kuyona.) Abantu bahlonyiswa ngengqondo ephusile kodwa mhlawumbe abakucabangayo akuhambisani kahle- kahle nalokho ingqondo yabo kufanele ihlonyiswe ngako. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi bonke badidekile futhi futhi balandela izinto ngaphandle kokucabangisisa. Kufanele bonke babe nokuqonda okunzulu ngento abazifaka kuyona, futhi kufanele bahlele kahle lokho okufanele kungenwe kukhona ngesikhathi sezilingo (okusho ukuthi, ngesikhathi sokucwengwa ngomlilo), nalokho okufanele bahlome ngako esilingweni somlilo. Ungasebenzeli abazali (okuchaza inyama) bakho njalo abafana nezingulube nezinja, futhi ababi ngaphezu kwezintuthwane nezinambuzane. Iyini inhloso yokugxila kulokhu, ukucabangisisa, nokuhlela njalonzalo engqondweni? Inyama ayiyona eyakho, kodwa isezandleni zikaNkulunkulu ongagcini nje ngokulawula wena kodwa ophinde alawule noSathane. (Ekuqaleni kwakuchaza ukuthi ingekaSathane. Ngoba noSathane usezandleni zikaNkulunkulu, bekungachazwa kanjalo nje kuphela. Ngoba kunamandla kakhulu ukukubeka kanjalo—kuchaza ukuthi abantu abekho ngaphansi kokubusa kukaSathane ngokuphelele, kodwa basezandleni zikaNkulunkulu.) Uphila ngaphansi kokuhlushwa yinyama, kodwa inyama akuyona eyakho na? Ingabe ibuswa uweni? Kungani uzikhathaza ngokucabanga ngalokhu? Kungani unxusa uNkulunkulu njalonzalo ngenyama yakho engcolileyo ekade yalahlwa futhi yaqalekiswa, kanjalo yangcoliswa nayimimoya engcolile? Kungani uzikhathaza ngokusondeza abahlobo baSathane eduze nenhliziyo yakho? Awukhathazeki na ngokuthi inyama ingaphazamisa ikusasa lakho langempela, amathemba amahle, kanye nempokophelo yempilo yakho?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi "Inhloso Yokwengamela Umuntu" encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 314)**

Namuhla, lokhu esenikuqonda kungaphezulu kwawo wonke umuntu emlandweni ongazange apheleliswe. Noma kungaba ulwazi lwenu lokulingwa noma ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu, konke kungaphezu kwanoma ngubani okholwa kuNkulunkulu. Izinto eniziqondayo yizinto enizazi ngaphambi kokulingwa yizimo, kodwa isiqu senu sangempela asihambisani neze nazo. Lokhu enikwaziyo kungaphezu kwalokhu enikwenzayo. Yize nithi abantu abakholwa kuNkulunkulu kumele bathande uNkulunkulu, futhi akumele balwele izibusiso kuphela kodwa ukwanelisa intando kaNkulunkulu, okwenzekayo ezimpilweni zenu kuqhelelene nalokhu, kanti futhi kungcoliseke kakhulu. Abantu abaningi bakholwa kuNkulunkulu ukuze babe nokuthula nezinye izinzuzo. Uma kungeke kukuhlomulise, awukholwa kuNkulunkulu, futhi uma ungawutholi umusa kaNkulunkulu, uyadangala. Lokhu

---

okushilo kungaba kanjani yisona siqu sakho sangempela? Uma kuziwa ezigamekweni zomndeni ezingagwemeki njengokugula kwezingane, ukulaliswa kwabathandwayo esibhedlela, isivuno esingesihle, nokushushiswa kwamalungu omndeni, ngisho nezinto ezivame ukwenzeka ekuphileni nsuku zonke ziyakwehlula. Uma kwenzeka izinto ezinjengalezi, uyethuka, awazi ukuthi wenzeni—futhi isikhathi esiningi, ukhononda ngoNkulunkulu. Ukhononda ngokuthi amazwi kaNkulunkulu akukhohlisile, ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ukwenze ihlaya. Ingabe aninayo imicabango enjalo? Ingabe ucabanga ukuthi lezi zinto zenzeka phakathi kwenu ngokungavamile kuphela? Zonke izinsuku nizichitha niphila ngaphansi kwezehlo ezinje. Anicabangi nakancane ngempumelelo yokholo lwenu kuNkulunkulu, nokuthi ningayifeza kanjani intando kaNkulunkulu. Isiqu senu sangempela sincane kakhulu, sincane ngisho kunesechwane lenkukhu. Uma ibhizinisi lomndeni wakho lilahlekelwa imali ukhononda ngoNkulunkulu, uma nizithola nisendaweni lapho ningavikelwe nguNkulunkulu nalapho nikhononda ngoNkulunkulu, nikhononda ngisho noma kufa elilodwa emachwaneni enu noma kugula inkomo endala esibayeni. Uyakhononda noma sekuyisikhathi sokuthi indodana yakho iqale umndeni kodwa umndeni wakho ungenayo imali eyenele; ufuna ukwenza umsebenzi wokwamukela izihambeli, kodwa awunawo amandla, bese ukhononda. Uchichima ukukhononda, futhi ngesinye isikhathi awuyi emihlanganweni noma udle futhi uphuze amazwi kaNkulunkulu ngenxa yalokhu, ngezinye izikhathi ucabanga kabi isikhathi eside. Ayikho into eyenzeka kuwe namuhla ehlangene namathemba akho akusasa noma nesiphetho sakho; lezi zinto bezizokwenzeka noma ungakholwa kuNkulunkulu, kodwa namuhla uzenza umthwalo kaNkulunkulu, bese ulokhu uthi uNkulunkulu ukulahlile. Kuthiwani ngokholo lwakho kuNkulunkulu? ingabe ngempela uyinikelile impilo yakho? Uma nibhekene nezilingo ezifana nezikaJobe, akekho phakathi kwenu olandela uNkulunkulu namuhla obengama aqine, beningawa nonke. Futhi nje, ngokusobala, kunomehluko omkhulu phakathi kwenu noJobe. Namuhla, uma kungadliwa ingxenye nje yempahla yenu niyalokotha niphike ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu; uma ungaphucwa indodana noma indodakazi yakho, ungagijima yonke indawo udinda isililo; uma indlela yakho yokuphila okungukuphela kwayo ifika kwangqingetshe, uzoama ukukhuluma noNkulunkulu; uzobuza ukuthi kungani ngasho amazwi amaningi kangaka ekuqaleni ngikwethusa. Ayikho into eningeke nilokotha niyenze ngezikhathi ezinjalo. Lokhu kusho ukuthi anikazuzi lwazi, futhi aninaso isiqu sangempela. Ngaleyo ndlela, izilingo ezikini zinkulu kakhulu, ngoba nazi okuningi ngokwedlulele kodwa enikuqonda ngempela akukhona ngisho okukodwa enkulungwaneni yalokhu enikwaziyo. Ningacini ekuqondeni nasekwazini kuphela; kuyoba kuhle kakhulu ukuthi nibone ukuthi kungakanani eningakwenza, ukuthi kungakanani ukukhanyisela nokukhanyisa kukaMoya oNgcwele okutholakale ngomjuluko womsebenzi wakho onzima, nasekuthini kungaki ukwenza kwenu enifeze kukho isinqumo senu. Kufanele uthathe isiqu nokwenza kwakho ngokuzimisela. Ekukholweni kwakho kuNkulunkulu,



---

akufanele uzame ukwenzela noma ngubani nje ngokungazimiseli—ukuthi ekugcineni ungalizuza noma cha iqiniso nokuphila kuncike ekufuneni kwakho.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwenza (3)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 315)**

Abanye bagqoka kahle, kodwa ngokungenasithunzi: Abesifazane bazihlobisa kahle njengezimballi, abesilisa bona bagqoka njengamakhosana noma amagcokama amasha acebileyo. Banaka kuphela izinto ezingaphandle, njengezinto abazidlayo nabazigqokayo; ngaphakathi, bayantula futhi abamazi nakancane uNkulunkulu. Uphi umqondo kulokhu? Kukhona futhi nabanye abagqoka njengezinxibi ezihluphekayo—babukeka njengezigqila zaseMpumalanga Asia ngempela! Anikuqondi ngempela engikucela kini? Xoxani ngalokhu: Yini eniyizuzile ngempela? Senikholwe kuNkulunkulu yonke le minyaka, kodwa nivune lokhu kuphela—anizizwa niphoxekile? Aninamahloni? Benifuna indlela eyiqiniso yonke le minyaka, kodwa nanamuhla isiqu senu sisengaphansi ngisho kwesespero! Bukani izintombi lapha phakathi kwenu, ningophuma langa sikothe ezingutsheni zenu nokuziphophotha kwenu, niyaqhathanisana—empeleni niqhathanisani? Injabulo yenu? Izimfuno zenu? Nicabanga ukuthi ngizele ukuzoqasha abakhangisi? Aninamahloni! Kuphi ukuphila kwenu? Ingabe lokhu enikufunayo akuzona izifiso zenu ezingaphezu kwenikudingayo? Ucabanga ukuthi umuhle kakhulu, kodwa nakuba ugqoke uconsa, eqinisweni awuyona nje impethu eshobashobayo, ezalelwe engqumbini yobulongwe? Namuhla, unenhlanhla yokuthokozela lezi zibusiso zasezulwini, hhayi ngenxa yobuso bakho obuhle, kodwa ngoba uNkulunkulu wenza isihe ngokukuphakamisa. Ingabe akukakucaceli ukuthi usuka kuphi? Lapho kukhulunywa ngokuphila, uvala umlomo wakho ungasho lutho, ube yisimungulu njengesithombe, nokho usenesibindi sokuswenka! Usathanda ukuziphophotha! Bhekani futhi oswenka phakathi kwenu, amagcokama enza akuthandayo achitha usuku lonke ethilileka, edlovula, enobuso obunganaki lutho. Ingabe umuntu kufanele aziphathe kanje? Yini phakathi kwenu, madoda noma abesifazane, eniyinaka usuku lonke? Niyazi yini ukuthi nithembele kubani ukuze nizondle? Bheka izingubo zakho, bheka okuvunile ezandleni zakho, phulula isisu sakho—yini oyizuzile ngokuzikhandla kanzima kuyo yonke le minyaka yokukholwa? Usacabanga ukuphuma ubuke izwe, usacabanga ukuhlobisa inyama yakho enukayo—izinto ezingasho lutho! Ucelwa ukuthi ube ngumuntu onobuntu obuvamile, kodwa awugcini nje ngokuba umuntu ongavamile, uyaphambuka. Umuntu onjalo angasithathaphi isibindi sokuza phambi Kwami? Uma unobuntu obunjengalobu, ubukisa ngobuhle bakho futhi ugabisa ngenyama yakho, uphila enkanukweni yenyama—ngabe awuyona inzalo yamadimoni angcolile nemimoya emibi? Ngeke ngivumele amadimoni angcole kanjalo ukuthi aphile isikhathi eside! Futhi ungacabangi ukuthi angikwazi okucabangayo enhliziyweni yakho. Ungayibamba

---

inkanuko nenyama yakho, kodwa kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi ngingayazi imicabango oyivalele enhliziyweni yakho? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi ngingakwazi okufiswa ngamehlo akho? Ingabe nina zintombi anizilungisi nibe bahle kangaka ukuze nibukise ngenyama yenu? Abaluleke ngani amadoda kinina? Anganisindisa ngempela olwandle lwenhlupheko? Nina-ke magcokama aphakathi kwenu, nonke nigqokela ukuba nibonakale nihloniphekile futhi nibalulekile, kodwa ingabe lokhu akulona icebo enilenzela ukuba kunakwe ukubukeka kwenu okuhle kakhulu? Nikwenzela bani lokhu? Babaluleke ngani abesifazane kinina? Abawona yini umsuka wesono senu? Madoda nabesifazane, sengisho amazwi amaningi kini, kodwa nisahambisane nambalwa kakhulu kuwo. Izindlebe zenu azizwa kahle, amehlo enu afiphele, nezinhliziyi zenu ziqine kangangokuthi akukho okukhona emizimbeni yenu ngaphandle kwenkanuko, kangangokuthi nibanjwe yiyo, anikwazi ukuphunyuka. Ngubani ofuna ukusondela kinina zimpethu, nina enishobashobeka ekungcoleni nasensileni? Ningakhohlwa ukuthi akukho eniyikho ngaphezu kokuba yilabo engibakhiphe engqumbini yobulongwe, ukuthi naningenabo ubuntu obuvamile ekuqaleni. Engikucela kinina ukuba nibe nobuntu obuvamile ebeningenabo ekuqaleni, hhayi ukuba nibukise ngenkanuko yenu noma nidedele inyama yenu enukayo yenze umathanda, inyama eqeqeshwe ngudeveli iminyaka eminingi kakhulu. Lapho nigqoka kanje, anesabi yini ukuthi niyohileleka ngokujule ngokwengeziwe? Anazi yini ukuthi naningabesono kwasekuqaleni? Anazi yini ukuthi imizimba yenu igcwele inkanuko kakhulu kangangokuba inkanuko ize iphumele ngaphandle kwezingubo zenu, iveze izimo zenu njengamadimoni amabi futhi angcole ngokungabekezeleleki? Akulona yini iqiniso ukuthi lokhu nikwazi ngokucace kunabo bonke abanye abantu? Izinhliziyi zenu, amehlo enu, izindebe zenu—ingabe konke akungcolisiwe amadimoni angcolile? Ngabe lezi zingxenywe zakho azingcolile? Ucabanga ukuthi uma nje ungenzi lutho, kusho ukuthi ungacwele kakhulu? Ucabanga ukuthi ukugqoka izingubo ezinhle kungafihla imiphefumulo yenu engcolile? Lokho ngeke kusebenze! Ngineluleka ukuba nikubuke ngokuyikho: ningabi nokukhohlisa nokuzenzisa, futhi ningazigabisi. Nigabiselana ngenkanuko yenu, kodwa konke enizokuthola njengembuyiselo ukuhlupheka okungapheli nokushaywa okungenasihawu! Sikuphi isidingo sokuba niqwayizelane amehlo futhi nizitike ngokuthandana? Ngabe lokhu kukhombisa izinga lobuqotho benu, iqophelo lokulunga kwenu? Ngiyabenyanya labo phakathi kwenu abasebenzisa amakhambi amabi nobuthakathi; ngiyazenyanya izintombi nezinsizwa phakathi kwenu ezithanda inyama yazo. Kungcono nizithibe, ngoba manje kudingeka ukuba nibe nobuntu obuvamile, futhi anivunyelwe ukubukisa ngenkanuko yenu—kodwa nisebenzisa lonke ithuba enilitholayo, ngoba inyama yenu iningi ngokwedlulele, nenkanuko yenu inkulu ngokwedlulele!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwenza (7)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 316)**

---

Manje, umthelela wokufuna kwenu ulinganiswa ngalokho eninakho njengamanje. Yilokhu okusetshenziselwa ukunquma isiphetho senu; lokho kusho ukuthi isiphetho senu sembulwa eminikelweni eniyenzile nasezintweni enizenzile. Isiphetho senu sizokwambulwa ukufuna kwenu, ukholo lwenu, nalokho enikwenzile. Phakathi kwenu nonke, baningi kwamanje abangeke besasindiseka, ngoba namuhla wusuku lokwambula iziphetho zabantu, futhi ngeke ngidideke emsebenzini Wami; ngeke ngibaholele enkathini elandelayo labo abangeke nhlobo basindiseke. Kuzofika isikhathi lapho umsebenzi Wami uphethwa khona. Ngeke ngisebenze kulezo zidumbu ezinukayo, ezingenamoya ezingakwazi nhlobo ukusindiswa; lezi yizinsuku zokugcina zokusindiswa komuntu, futhi ngeke ngenze umsebenzi ongenalusizo. Ungakhonondi ngeZulu nomhlaba—ukuphela komhlaba kuyeza. Ngeke kugwemeke. Izinto sezifike kuleli qophelo, futhi akukho wena njengomuntu ongakwenza ukuze uzimise; awukwazi ukuguqula izinto ngokufisa kwakho. Izolo, awuzange uzikhandle ukuze uphishekele iqiniso futhi ubungethembekile; namuhla, isikhathi sesifikile, awusasindiseki; futhi kusasa, uyosuswa, futhi ngeke uxegiselwe ukuze usindiswe. Nakuba inhliziyi Yami ithambile futhi ngenza ngakho konke ukukusindisa, uma ungazilweli noma uzicabangele, lokho kuhlangele ngani Nami? Labo abacabangela inyama yabo kuphela futhi abathokozela ukunethezeka; labo ababonakala sengathi bayakholwa kodwa empeleni bengakholwa; labo abasebenzisa imithi yokwenza okubi nabathakathayo; labo abangenazimilo, abamanikiniki nabamahlimbihlimbi; labo abantshontsha iminikelo kaJehova nezimpahla Zakhe; labo abathanda ukugwazelwa; labo abaphupha ngokuvilapha ngokwenyukela ezulwini; labo abazidlayo nabaziqhenyayo, abalwela udumo nomcebo kuphela; labo abasabalalisa amazwi okwedelela; labo abahlambalaza uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe; labo abangenzi lutho ngaphandle kokwahlulela futhi banyundele uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe; labo abakha amaqenjana bese befuna ukuzimela; labo abaziphakamisa ngaphezu kukaNkulunkulu; abesilisa nabesifazane abasha, abaphakathi nendawo nabadala abathanda izinto ezingenamsebenzi ababambeke ekonakaleni; lawo madoda nabesifazane abathokozela udumo nomcebo futhi abafuna ukugqama phakathi kwabanye; labo bantu abangaphenduki ababambeke esonweni—ngabe bonke, abayibona yini abangasindiseki? Ukonakala, ukuba nezono, imithi yobubi, ubuthakathi, namazwi okwedelela konke kuyadlovula phakathi kwenu; neqiniso namazwi okuphila ayanyathelwa phakathi kwenu, futhi ulimi olungcwele luyangcoliswa phakathi kwenu. Nina bantu bezizwe, eniqumbile ngenxa yokungcola nokungalaleli! Siyoba yini isiphetho senu? Kwenzeka kanjani ukuthi labo abathanda inyama, abathakatha inyama, nalabo ababambeke esonweni sokonakala babe nesibindi sokuqhubeka baphile! Anazi yini ukuthi abantu abanjengani bayizimpethu ezingenakusindiswa? Yini eninika ilungelo lokufuna lokhu nalokhuya? Kuze kube namuhla, akukaze kube ngisho noluncane uguquko kulabo abangalithandi iqiniso futhi abathanda inyama kuphela—bangasindiswa kanjani abantu abanjalo? Labo abangayithandi indlela yokuphila, abangamphakamisi uNkulunkulu futhi bamfakazele, abakha

---

amacebo ukuze bathole izikhundla, abazidumisayo—abanjalo nanamuhla? Kubaluleke ngani ukubasindisa? Ukusindiswa kwakho akuncikile ekuphakameni kwesikhundla sakho noma enanini leminyaka osuyisebenzile, ingasaphathwa eyokuncika emagameni osuwakhile. Kunalokho, kuncike ekuthini ukufuna kwakho kube nemiphumela yini. Kufanele wazi ukuthi labo abasindisiwe “bayimithi” ethela izithelo, hhayi imithi enamahlamvu nezimbali eziningi kodwa engatheli zithelo. Ngisho ngabe usuchithe iminyaka eminingi uzula emigwaqeni, kubaluleke ngani lokho? Buphi ubufakazi bakho? Ukuhlonipha kwakho uNkulunkulu kuncane kakhulu kunokuzithanda kwakho nezinkanuko zakho—ngabe lolu hlobo lomuntu alusona yini isonakali? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi abe yisibonelo nezifanekiso zabokusindiswa? Imvelo yakho ayilungiseki, uhlubuka ngokwedlulele, awusindiseki! Abantu abanjalo akubona yini abayosuswa? Ingabe isikhathi okuyophela ngaso umsebenzi Wami akusona isikhathi sokufika kosuku lwakho lokugcina? Sengenze umsebenzi omningi kakhulu futhi ngakhuluma amazwi amaningi kakhulu phakathi kwenu—kungakanani kukho enikuzwile? Kungakanani kukho enikulalelile? Lapho umsebenzi wami ufika ekugcineni, leso kuyoba yisikhathi oyogcina ngaso ukungiphikisa, lapho uyoyeka khona ukumelana Nami. Ngenkathi ngisebenza, niphikisana Nami njalo; anize ningahambisana namazwi Ami. Ngenza umsebenzi Wami, futhi wena wenza owakho “umsebenzi,” wenza owakho umbuso omncane. Akukho eniyikho ngaphandle kokuba umhlambi wezimpungushe nezinja, nenza konke okungiphikisayo! Nihlala nizama ukusingatha labo abanithanda ngokuphelele—kuphi ukuhlonipha kwenu! Konke enikwenzayo kunenkohliso! Anilaleli futhi aninanhlonipho, futhi konke enikwenzayo kuyakhohlisa futhi kuyahlambalaza! Bangasindiswa abantu abanjalo? Abantu abaziphatha kabi ngokocansi nabahlala benenkanuko bahlala befuna ukudonsela kubo izifebe ezihungulayo ukuze bazithokozise bona. Ngeke ngiwasindise nhlobo la madimoni aziphatha kabi ngokocansi. Ngizizonda madimoni angcolile, futhi ukonakala nokuhungula kwenu kuyoniphonsa esihogweni. Yini eningayisho ngalokhu? Nina madimoni amabi nemimoya emibi niyenyanyisa! Niyacasula! Ungasindiswa kanjani udoti onjalo? Bangasindiswa yini bonke ababambeke esonweni? Namuhla, leli qiniso, le ndlela, nalokhu kuphila akukudonsi; kunalokho, udonsekela esonweni; emalini; egameni, ekudumeni nasekuzuzeni; ekuthokozeni ngokwenyama; ebuhleni bamadoda nasekuthandekeni kwabesifazane. Yini enenza nifanele ukungena embusweni Wami? Isiqu senu sikhulu ngisho kunesikaNkulunkulu, isikhundla sakho singaphezulu ngisho kunesikaNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyesithunzi sakho phakathi kwabantu—seniyizithixo ezikhonzwa ngabantu. Ingabe usuyingelosi enkulu? Lapho kwembulwa iziphetho zabantu, okuyisikhathi futhi lapho umsebenzi wokusindisa uyobe ususondela esiphethweni, abaningi phakathi kwenu bayoba yizidumbu ezingeke zisasindiswa futhi okuyofuneka basuswe. Ngesikhathi somsebenzi wokusindisa, nginomusa futhi ngilungile kubo bonke abantu. Lapho umsebenzi usuphetha, iziphetho zezinhlobo ezehlukene zabantu ziyokwambulwa, futhi ngaleso sikhathi, ngeke ngisaba

---

nomusa nokulunga, ngoba iziphetho zabantu ziyobe sezambuliwe, futhi umuntu ngomuntu uyobe esehlukaniswe ngokohlobo lwakhe, futhi kuyobe kungasasizi ukwenza omunye umsebenzi wokusindisa, ngoba inkathi yokusindisa iyobe isidlulile, futhi, lapho isidlulile, ngeke ibuye.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwenza (7)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 317)**

Umuntu ubelokhu ephila ngaphansi kwendwangu yethonya lobumnyama, eboshiwe ethonyeni likaSathane kungekho ukuphunyuka. Futhi isimo somuntu, emuva kokuguqulwa uSathane, siya ngokuya sikhula ekukhohlakaleni. Umuntu angathi umuntu yilokhu aphilana nesimo sakhe senkohlakalo yobusathane, engakwazi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso. Njengoba kunje, uma umuntu efisa ukuthanda uNkulunkulu, kumele asuswe ukuzibona engolungileyo, ukuzibona ebalulekile, ukuzidla, ubuqha, nokunye okunjalo, konke okungokwesimo sikaSathane. Uma kungenjalo, uthando lwakhe luwuthando olungemsulwa, olunobusathane, futhi olungeke lugunyazwe uNkulunkulu. Ngaphandle kokupheleliswa, ukubhekwa, ukwaphulwa, ukuthenwa, ukuqondiswa, ukusolwa, noma ukucwengwa uMoya oNgcwele ngokuqondile, akekho okwazi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso. Uma uthi ingxenye yesimo sakho imele uNkulunkulu ngakho uyakwazi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso, uyilowo okhuluma amagama okuzidla futhi uwumuntu oyisiwula. Abantu abanjalo bayizingelosi ezinkulu! Isimo somuntu azalwa naso ngeke sikwazi ukumela uNkulunkulu ngokuqondile. Umuntu kumele asikhiphe ngokupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, bese, ngokunakekela intando kaNkulunkulu, ukugcwalisa intando kaNkulunkulu kanye nokwedlula emsebenzini kaMoya oNgcwele, ukuphila kwakhe kukwazi ukuvunywa uNkulunkulu. Akekho umuntu ophila enyameni ongakwazi ukumela uNkulunkulu ngokuqondile ngaphandle kokuba abe umuntu osetshenziswa uMoya oNgcwele. Nokho, nomuntu onje, isimo sakhe kanye nalokho akuphilayo kungethiwe kumele uNkulunkulu ngokugcwele; umuntu angathi nje akuphilayo kuqondiswa uMoya oNgcwele. Isimo salowo muntu ngeke sikwazi ukumela uNkulunkulu.

Yize isimo somuntu sigcotshwa uNkulunkulu - lokhu akuphikiseki futhi kungathathwa njengento enhle—siguqulwe uSathane. Ngakho sonke isimo somuntu siyisimo sikaSathane. Umuntu angathi uNkulunkulu, ngokwesimo, uqondile ekwenzeni izinto, futhi naye uziphatha ngale ndlela; naye unalolu hlobo lwesimo, futhi uthi isimo sakhe simele uNkulunkulu. Ngabe uhlobo luni lomuntu lolu? Ngabe isimo sobusathane senkohlakalo singakwazi ukumela uNkulunkulu? Noma ubani othi isimo sakhe simele uNkulunkulu uhlambalaza uNkulunkulu, futhi uthuka uMoya oNgcwele! Uma kubhekwa indlela uMoya oNgcwele asebenza ngayo, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu emhlabeni ngowokunqoba kuphela. Yingakho isimo somuntu esiningi senkohlakalo yobusathane singakahlanzwa, nokuthi kungani lokhu okuphilwa umuntu

---

kusewumfanekiso kaSathane. Yilokho umuntu akholwa ukuthi kulungile futhi kumele izenzo zenyama yomuntu, noma, ukukubeka kuqonde, kumele uSathane futhi ngeke kukwazi nhlobo ukumela uNkulunkulu. Yize noma umuntu evele esemthanda uNkulunkulu kangangokuba ukwazi ukuthokozela impilo yezulu emhlabeni, ukwazi ukwenza izinkulumo ezinjengezithi: “O Nkulunkulu! Angikwazi ukukuthanda ngokwanele,” futhi usefinyelele esicongweni, awukwazi ukuthi uphila ubuNkulunkulu noma umele uNkulunkulu ngoba ubunjalo bomuntu abufani nobukaNkulunkulu. Umuntu angephile ubuNkulunkulu, njengoba engeke akwazi ukuba wuNkulunkulu. Lokho uMoya oNgcwele aqondise umuntu ukuba akuphile kuhambisana kuphela nalokho uNkulunkulu akufuna kumuntu.

Yonke iminyakazo nezenzo zikaSathane kubonakala kumuntu. Manje yonke iminyakazo nezenzo zomuntu ziyisibonakaliso sikaSathane, ngakho-ke akukwazi ukumela uNkulunkulu. Umuntu ungumfuziselo kaSathane, ngakho isimo somuntu asimeli isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Abanye abantu banesimilo esihle; UNkulunkulu angenza umsebenzi othile omuhle ngesimilo salaba bantu futhi umsebenzi abawenzayo ulawulwa nguMoya oNgcwele, kodwa isimo sabo asikwazi ukumela uNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenza kubo ungukusebenza nokukhulisa lokho osekuvele kukhona phakathi kubo. Noma ngabe abaphrofethi bakudala noma amadoda asetshenziswa uNkulunkulu, akekho ongamela uNkulunkulu ngqo. Bonke abantu bathanda uNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuphoqeelwa yizimo ezibazungezile, akekho okuzisukela kuye ukuba asebenzisane noNkulunkulu. Yiziphi izinto ezinhle? Konke okuvela ngqo kuNkulunkulu kuhle. Kodwa-ke isimo somuntu sesedlule esandleni sikaSathane ngakho ngeke simele uNkulunkulu. NguNkulunkulu osenyameni kuphela—uthando Lwakhe, ukuzimisela Kwakhe ukuhlupheka, ukulunga Kwakhe, ukunikezela, ukuthoba, nokufihlakala—konke lokhu kumela uNkulunkulu ngokuqondile. Lokhu kungenxa yokuba ngenkathi efika wayengenamvelo yesono futhi wayevela ngqo kuNkulunkulu; Akedlulanga ezandleni zikaSathane. UJesu usemfuziselweni wenyama eyonayo kuphela, akamele isono; ngakho-ke, iminyakazo Yakhe, izenzo, namazwi, kuze kufike leso sikhathi esandulela ukuphethwa komsebenzi Wakhe ngokubethelwa (kufaka umzuzu wokubethelwa Kwakhe) konke kumele ngqo uNkulunkulu. Isibonelo sikaJesu senele ukuqinisekisa ukuthi noma yimuphi umuntu onemvelo yesono akakwazi ukumela uNkulunkulu, nokuthi isono somuntu simele uSathane. Okusho ukuthi isono asimeli uNkulunkulu nokuthi uNkulunkulu akanasono. Ngisho umsebenzi owenziwe kumuntu nguMoya oNgcwele ungabukwa kuphela ngokuthi ulawulwe nguMoya oNgcwele futhi ngeke kuthiwe wenziwe ngumuntu egameni likaNkulunkulu. Kodwa, okomuntu nje ukuthi isono sakhe nesimo sakhe kokubili akumeli uNkulunkulu. Ekubukeni umsebenzi owenziwe kumuntu nguMoya oNgcwele kusuka esikhathini esedlule kuze kube namuhla, kuyabonakala ukuthi umuntu unalokho akuphilayo ngenxa yokuthi uMoya oNgcwele wenze umsebenzi kuye. Bambalwa kakhulu

---

abakwazi ukuphila iqiniso emva kokuthi kubhekanwe nabo futhi baqondiswa wuMoya oNgcwele. Okusho ukuthi, ngumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele kuphela okhona nokuthi ukusebenzisana okuvela kumuntu akukho. Usuyakubona ngokucacile manje lokhu? uma kunjena, yini okufanele uyenze ukuze usebenze ngakho konke ngokuhambisana Naye ngenkathi uMoya oNgcwele esebenza, bese, ngokwenzenjalo, ufeze umsebenzi wakho?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umuntu Okhohlakele Akakwazi Ukumela UNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 318)**

Inkolelo yakho kuNkulunkulu, ukufuna kwakho iqiniso ngisho nendlela oziphatha ngayo konke kufanele kube ngokoqobo: Yonke into oyenzayo kufanele ibe ngokoqobo, ungafuni nje izinto eziyize ezingenzeki, eziwubukhazikhazi. Akuzuzisi nhlobo ukwenza kanjalo, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho impilo enjalo ayibalulekile neze. Ngoba ukufuna kwakho nokuphila kuyinkohliso futhi awuzifuni izinto ezinenzuzo nokuqapheleka, okutholayo kuphela ukucabanga okungenangqondo nemfundiso engelona iqiniso. Izinto ezinjalo azihlangani nakancane nokubaluleka kokuphila kwakho futhi azikusizi ngalutho. Ngaleyo ndlela ukuphila kwakho konke ngeke kusize noma kubaluleke ngalutho—futhi uma ungakufuni ukuphila ukuphila okubalulekile, ungaphila iminyaka eyikhulu futhi lokho kuyoba yize leze. Kungabizwa kanjani-ke lokho ngokuthi ukuphila komuntu? Akukhona yini empeleni ukuphila kwesilwane? Ngokufanayo, uma nizama ukulandela indlela yokukholelwa kuNkulunkulu kodwa ningenzi lutho ukuze nifune uNkulunkulu obonakalayo, kunalokho nikhonze uNkulunkulu ongabonakali, ingabe lokho kufuna akulona neze ize? Ekugcineni, izinto ozifunayo ziyophenduka inqwaba yezincithakalo. Ngakho lokho kufuna kwakho kuyokusiza ngani? Inkinga enkulu ngomuntu ukuthi uthanda kuphela izinto angakwazi ukuzibona noma ukuzithinta, izinto eziyinkimbinkimbi kakhulu nezimangalisayo ezingacabangeki kumuntu futhi umuntu ofayo angeke azithole. Ukuqhubeka kwazo lezi zinto zingabi ngokoqobo, yilapho nomuntu eqhubeka khona ezihlaziya, aze ngisho azifune ekushaya indiva konke okunye, bese ezama ukuzizuzisa. Ukuqhubeka kwazo zingabi ngokoqobo, yilapho nomuntu ezihlolisisa khona futhi azihlaziye, aze adlulele kude ekutheni azenzele eyakhe imibono ngazo. Ngokuphambene nalokho, lapho izinto ziba ngokoqobo, yilapho nomuntu engazinaki khona; umane azibukele phansi aze ngisho azenyanye. Ingabe lokhu akuyona indlela okufanele nibheke ngayo umsebenzi ongokoqobo engiwenzayo namuhla? Lapho izinto ezinjalo ziba ngokoqobo, yilapho nawe uqhubeka ungazithandi. Awuziphi ngisho isikhathi sokuzihlola, kodwa umane uzizibe nje; uzibukela phansi lezi ezingokoqobo, izimfuneko ezicacile futhi uze ufukamele imibono eminingi ngalo Nkulunkulu ongokoqobo nakakhulu, futhi abakwazi ukwamukela kalula ukuba ngokoqobo nokujwayeleka

---

Kwakhe. Ngaleyo ndlela, ingabe awukholelwa ezintweni ezingacacile eziningi? Unokholo olungeke lunyakaziswe kuNkulunkulu oyinqaba wakudala, futhi awunalo ilukuluku ngoNkulunkulu wangempela wanamuhla. Lokhu akubangelwa yini ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayizolo nalowo wanamuhla baphile ezinkathini ezimbili ezingafani? Ingabe akukhona yini ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayizolo uphakanyisiwe ezulwini, kuyilapho uNkulunkulu wanamuhla eyindoda encane emhlabeni? Ngaphezu kwalokho, ingabe akukhona yini ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu okhonzwa ngabantu yilowo owenziwe ngezindlela zakhe, kuyilapho uNkulunkulu wanamuhla eyinyama ebunjwe lapha emhlabeni? Lapho konke sekushiwo kwaphinde kwenziwa, ingabe akukhona ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu wanamuhla ungokoqobo nakakhulu kangokuthi umuntu akakwazi ukumfuna? Ngoba lokho uNkulunkulu wanamuhla akufunayo kubantu kuqondile kangokuthi izikhathi eziningi umuntu akathandi ukukwenza futhi lokho kumenza abe namahloni. Ingabe lokhu akwenzi izinto zibe nzima kumuntu? Ingabe lokhu akumenzi ukuba abe nezibazi? Ngaleyo ndlela, abaningi abangakufuni okuyiqiniso baba yizitha zikaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, babe abaphikukristu. Ingabe lokhu akulona iqiniso elisobala? Ngesikhathi esidlule, lapho uNkulunkulu esezokuba senyameni, kungenzeka nanisenkolweni noma ningamakholwa azinikele. Ngemva kokuba uNkulunkulu esebe yinyama, abaningi ababazinikele bazithola sebengabaphikukristu benganakile. Ingabe uyazi ukuthi kwenzekani lapha? Ekukholelweni kwakho kuNkulunkulu, awuzinaki izinto ezingokoqobo noma awulifuni iqiniso kunalokho uzixaka ngezinto ezingamanga—ingabe lokhu akuwona yini umthombo ocacile wenzondo onayo ngoNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu? UNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu kuthiwa uKristu, ngakho akubona bonke abangakholelwa kuNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu abaphikukristu? Ngakho ingabe yilowo okholelwa futhi omthanda ngempela, uNkulunkulu osenyameni? Ingabe ngempela uyaphila, uNkulunkulu ophefumulayo ongokoqobo nakakhulu futhi nojwayelekile ngendlela emangalisayo? Uyini ngempela, ingabe uyilokho okufunayo? Ingabe isezulwini noma emhlabeni? Ingabe iwumbono noma iyiqiniso? Ingabe iwuNkulunkulu noma isidalwa esinamandla amakhulu angajwayelekile? Eqiniseni, iqiniso liyinto ehamba phambili ekuphileni futhi liwukuphila okusezingeni eliphakeme kubo bonke abantu emhlabeni. Ngenxa yokuthi liyimfuneko uNkulunkulu ayenzele abantu futhi liwumsebenzi uNkulunkulu azenzele wona, ngakho libizwa ngokuthi imfihlo yokuphila. Akuyona imfihlo efinyezwe entweni ethile, noma amazwi adumile avela kothile ophezulu; kunalokho ingamazwi avela eNkosini yasemazulwini nasemhlabeni futhi yazo zonke izinto, engewona amazwi afinyezwe umuntu, kunalokho awukuphila okuyifa kukaNkulunkulu. Ngakho abizwa ngokuthi imfihlo yokuphila ephakeme kunazo zonke. Ukufuna komuntu ukusebenzisa iqiniso kungukuzimisela kwakhe kulokho okumele akwenze, okusho ukuthi, ukufuna ukujabulisa uNkulunkulu. Ukubaluleka kwale mfuneko kuyiqiniso elingokoqobo ngaphezu kwawo wonke amaqiniso, okungcono kunemfundiso eyize engazuzwa muntu. Uma okufunayo kumane nje



---

kuyimfundiso futhi kungenazo izinto ezingokoqobo, ingabe awuhlubuki yini eqinisweni? Ingabe awuyena umuntu olwisana neqiniso? Umuntu onjalo angalufuna kanjani uthando lukaNkulunkulu? Abantu abangaphili ngezinto ezingokoqobo yilabo abalwisana neqiniso futhi baqhubeka behlubuka ngisho nakakhulu!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Anganeliswa Kuphela Yilabo Abamaziyo Nabazi Umsebenzi Wakhe” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 319)**

Nonke niyakujabulela ukuthola umvuzo phambi kukaNkulunkulu nokuba ababekelwe umusa Wakhe emehlweni Akhe. Lokhu kuyisifiso sawo wonke umuntu emuva kokuqala ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu, ngokuba umuntu ulwela izinto eziphezulu ngenhliziyo yakhe yonke futhi akekho ofisa ukuba semuva kwabanye. Lena indlela yomuntu. Ngenxa kanye yalesi sizathu, abaningi kini bahlala bezama ukuthola umusa kaNkulunkulu ezulwini, nokho empeleni, ukwethembeka nobuqotho kuNkulunkulu, kuncane kakhulu kunokwethembeka nobuqotho enikubhekise kini. Kungani ngisho lokhu? Ngenxa yokuthi angikwazisi nakancane ukwethembeka kwenu kuNkulunkulu, futhi ngiyakuphika ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu okhona ezinhliziyweni zenu. Lokho kusho ukuthi, uNkulunkulu enimkhonzayo, lo Nkulunkulu ongacacile enimthandayo, akekho nhlobo. Isizathu esenza ukuba ngisho lokhu ngesiqiniseko ukuthi nikude kakhulu noNkulunkulu weqiniso. Isizathu sokuthi nibe nokwethembeka suvela ebukhoneni besithixo phakathi ezinhliziyweni zenu, kodwa ngokwami, uNkulunkulu obonakala engemkhulu futhi engemncane emehlweni enu, konke enikwenzayo ukungemukela ngamazwi. Lapho ngikhuluma ngebanga lenu enikude ngalo kuNkulunkulu, ngikhuluma ngokuthi nikude kangakanani noNkulunkulu weqiniso, lapho lo Nkulunkulu ongacacile kusengathi useduze kakhulu. Uma ngithi “ongemkhulu” kumayelana nokuthi uNkulunkulu enikholwa Kuye manje ubonakala engumuntu nje ongenawo amakhono amakhulu; umuntu ongaphakeme kakhulu. Futhi uma ngithi “ongemncane,” lokhu kusho ukuthi nakuba lo muntu engeke abize umoya futhi akhuze imvula, nokho uyakwazi ukubiza uMoya kaNkulunkulu ukuba wenze umsebenzi onyakazisa amazulu nomhlaba, kanjalo ashiye umuntu ekhexile. Ngaphandle, nonke nibukeka ningabamlalelayo impela lo Kristu osemhlabeni, nokho empeleni anikholwa Kuye futhi animthandi. Engikushoyo ukuthi okunguyena enikholwa kuye ngeqiniso yilo Nkulunkulu ongaqondakali osemizweni yenu, futhi okunguyena enimthanda ngeqiniso uNkulunkulu enimlangazelelayo ubusuku nemini, nakuba ningakaze nimbone ngqo. Mayelana nalo Kristu, ukukholwa kwenu kuyingxenyana, futhi uthando lwenu Kuye luyize. Inkolo isho ukukholwa kanye nethemba; uthando lusho indumiso nokuncoma enhliziyweni, akuhlukani. Nokho ukukholwa nothando kuKristu wanamuhla kusele kakhulu kulokhu. Uma kuza ekukholweni,

---

nikholwa kanjani Kuye? Uma kuza othandweni, nithanda kanjani? Aniqondi lutho ngesimo Sakhe, ingasaphathwa eyengqikithi Yakhe, ngakho nikholwa Kuye kanjani? Likuphi iqiniso lokukholwa kwenu Kuye? Nimthanda kanjani? Liphi iqiniso lothando lwenu Kuye?

Banengi abangilandelile ngaphandle kokungabaza kuze kube namuhla, futhi kule minyaka embalwa, nonke nibe nokukhathala. Ngisiqondisise ngokuphelele isimo semvelo kanye nemikhuba yenu ngamunye, futhi kbe nzima kakhulu ukusebenzisana nani. Okudabukisayo ukuthi nakuba ngithole ulwazi oluningi ngani, aninakuqonda nokuncane Ngami. Yingakho abantu bethi naluthwa umuntu ngomzuzu wokudideka. Ngempela, aniqondi lutho ngesimo Sami, ingasaphathwa eyokuqonda okusemqondweni Wami. Manje ukungaqondi ngokuyikho kwenu Ngami kuyakhula, futhi ukukholwa kwenu Kimi kuhlala kuwukukholwa okudidekile. Kunokuba kuthiwe niyakholwa Kimi, kungafaneleka kakhulu ukuthi kuthiwe nonke nizama ukuncenga umusa Wami futhi niyangibungaza nizenza bahle Kimi. Izinhloso zenu zilula—noma ubani ongangivuza, ngizomlandela, noma ubani ongangeraza ngiphunyuke ezinhlekeleleni ezinkulu, ngiyomkholwa, kungaba uNkulunkulu noma imuphi uNkulunkulu othile. Akukho kulokhu okungikhathazayo. Banengi abantu abanje phakathi kwenu, futhi lesi simo sibucayi kakhulu. Uma ngolunye usuku, kungenziwa isivivinyo sokubona ukuthi bangaki phakathi kwenu abakhohwa kuKristu ngoba ninokuqonda ngengqikithi Yakhe, ngiyesaba ukuthi akekho kini oyokwazi ukwenza lokhu engikufisayo. Ngakho ngeke kunilimaze ukucabanga lo mbuzo: UNkulunkulu enikholwa Kuye uhluke kakhulu Kimi, ngakho uma kunjalo, iyini ingqikithi yokukholwa kwenu kuNkulunkulu? Ngesikhathi nikholwa kakhulu kulowo enimbiza ngoNkulunkulu, kungesikhathi nideda kakhulu Kimi-ke umthombo wale ndaba? Ngiqinisekile ukuthi akekho noyedwa kini owake wacabanga ngale ndaba, kodwa ubunzima bale ndaba sebuke bakukhanyela nje? Nike nacabanga ngemiphumela yokuqhubeka nalolu hlobo lokukholwa?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokwazi UNkulunkulu Osemhlabeni” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 320)**

Ngibabonga kakhulu labo abangenazinsolo ngabanye futhi ngithanda kakhulu nalabo abasheshayo ukwemukela iqiniso; kulolu hlobo olubili lwabantu ngibonisa ukunakekela okukhulu, ngokuba emehlweni ami bangabantu abaneqiniso. Uma unenkohliso kakhulu, uyoba nenhliziyo eqaphile nemicabango yokusola ngezindaba zonke kanye nabantu bonke. Ngalesi sizathu, ukukholwa kwakho Kimi kwakhelwe esisekelweni sokusola. Ukhulo olunje yilolu engingasoze ngalwemukela. Ngokweswela ukukholwa kweqiniso, uyoqheka kakhudlwana othandweni lwangempela. Futhi uma ukwazi ukungabaza uNkulunkulu uzicabangela Ngaye ngokuthanda, ngaphandle kokungabaza-ke ungumkhohlisi omkhulu kakhulu kubantu. Uyacabangela ukuthi ingabe uNkulunkulu angafana yini nomuntu: unesono ngokungaxoleleki,

---

unesimilo esinobungqonjwana, awunabo ubuqotho nengqondo, weswele umqondo wobulungiswa, uthanda amasu anesihluku, ukukhohlisa, nobuqili, nokuthokoziswa ububi nobumnyama, kanye nokunye. Isizathu sokuba umuntu abe nemicabango enje akungenxa yokuthi umuntu akanalwazi noluncane ngoNkulunkulu? Uhlobo olunje lokukholwa aluhlukile esonweni! Ngaphezu kwalokho, kukhona ngisho nalabo abakholwa ukuthi labo abangijabulisayo abayilutho ngaphandle kwabazenzisi namakhothangqoko, nokuthi labo abantula la makhono abemukelekile futhi bayolahlekelwa yindawo yabo endlini kaNkulunkulu. Yilolu ulwazi olufundile kule minyaka eminingi? Ingabe ilokhu okuzuzile? Futhi ulwazi lwenu Ngami alugcini kuphela kulokhu kungaqondisisi; okubi kakhulu ukuhlambalaza kwenu uMoya kaNkulunkulu kanye nokungcolisa iZulu. Yingakho ngithi ukukholwa kwalolu hlobo olufana nolwazi luzonenza niqhele kakhulu Kimi futhi bese nimelana kakhulu Nami. Eminyakeni eminingi yomsebenzi, nibone amaqiniso amaningi, kodwa niyazi ukuthi izindlebe Zami zizweni? Bangaki kini abazimisele ukwamukela iqiniso? Nonke nikholwa ukuthi nizimisele ukukhokha intengo yeqiniso, kepha bangaki ngempela abake bahlupheka ngempela ngenxa yeqiniso? Konke okukhona ezinhliziyweni zenu ububi, futhi yingakho nikholwa ukuthi noma ubani, akunandaba ukuthi angaba ubani, unenkohliso nobugwegwe. Niyakholwa ngisho ukuthi uNkulunkulu othathe isimo somuntu angaba njengomuntu ojwayelekile, uyobe engenayo inhliziyo enomusa kanye nothando olunomusa. Ngaphezu kwalokho, nikholwa ukuthi ukuziphatha okuhle nesihe, nemvelo enomusa kukhona kuphela kuNkulunkulu osezulwini. Futhi nikholwa ukuthi ongcwele onje akekho, nokuthi ubumnyama nobubi kuphela okubusa emhlabeni, lapho uNkulunkulu eyinto umuntu abeka kuyo ukulangazelela kwakhe okulungile nokuhle, isithombe esiyinganekwane esenziwe ngumuntu. Emiqondweni yenu, uNkulunkulu osezulwini uqotho, ulungile, futhi mkhulu, ufanele ukudunyiswa nokuthandwa, kodwa lo Nkulunkulu osemhlabeni uyisibambiso nje futhi usetshenziswa uNkulunkulu osezulwini. Nikholwa ukuthi lo Nkulunkulu ngeke alingane noNkulunkulu osezulwini, ingasaphathwa eyokuthi kukhulunywe ngabo bobabili ongathi basezingeni elifanayo. Uma kukhulunywa ngobukhulu nangodumo lukaNkulunkulu, kungokukaNkulunkulu osezulwini, kodwa uma kukhulunywa ngemvelo nenkohlakalo yomuntu, kuyizici uNkulunkulu osemhlabeni oneqhaza kuzo. UNkulunkulu osezulwini uphakeme naphakade, lapho uNkulunkulu osemhlabeni engabalulekile, ebuthakathaka, engenamandla naphakade. UNkulunkulu osezulwini akasiye owemizwa, ukulunga kuphela, lapho uNkulunkulu osemhlabeni enezinhloso zobugovu kuphela futhi akanabulungiswa futhi akanangqondo. UNkulunkulu osezulwini akanabo nobuncane ubugwegwe futhi uthembekile ikuze kube phakade, kulapho uNkulunkulu osemhlabeni unengxenye yokungethembeki njalo. UNkulunkulu osezulwini uthanda umuntu kakhulu, lapho uNkulunkulu osemhlabeni unakekela umuntu ngokungagculisi, kokunye angamnaki nhlobo. Lolu lwazi oluyiphutha kade lugcinwe ezinhliziyweni zenu futhi lungabhebhethekiswa esikhathini esizayo. Nibheka zonke izenzo

---

zikaKristu nizithathela ephuzwini lokungalungi futhi nicubungule wonke umsebenzi Wakhe, ubunjalo nengqikithi Yakhe ngeso lababi. Nenze iphutha elinzima ngokwenza okungakaze kwenziwe abeze ngaphambili kwenu. Okungukuthi, nikhonza kuphela uNkulunkulu ophakeme osezulwini, onomqhele ekhanda lakhe futhi anikaze nimnake uNkulunkulu enimthathela phansi njengongabalulekile ngendlela yokuthi akabonakali kini. Ingabe akusona yini isono senu lesi? Ingabe akusona yini isibonelo esijwayelekile secala lenu lokumelana nesimo sikaNkulunkulu? Niyamkhonza impela uNkulunkulu osezulwini. Niyayidumisa impela imifanekiso ephakeme futhi nazise kakhulu labo abagqame ngobugagu bokukhuluma. Niyayalwa ngokuthokoza nguNkulunkulu ogcwalisa izandla zenu ngengcebo, futhi niyamlangazelela kakhulu uNkulunkulu ongagcwalisa konke ukulangazelela kwenu. Okunguyena yedwa eningamdumisi yilo Nkulunkulu ongaphakeme: into eyodwa eniyizondayo ukuxhumana nalo Nkulunkulu okungekho muntu omhlonisphayo. Into eyodwa eningazimisele ukuyenza, ukukhonza uNkulunkulu ongakaze aninike neyodwa indibilishi, futhi oyedwa kuphela ongakwazi ukunenza niyangazelele, yilo Nkulunkulu ongathandeki. Lolu hlobo lukaNkulunkulu ngeke lunenze ukuba nikhulise impelamehlo yenu, nizizwe sengathi nithole ingcebo, ingasaphathwa eyokufeza lokho enikufisayo. Kungani-ke, nimlandela?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokwazi UNkulunkulu Osemhlabeni” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 321)**

Nike nayicabanga imbuzo efana nale? Lokhu enikwenzayo akumcasuli lo Kristu nje kuphela, okubalulekile kakhulu, ukuthi kucasula uNkulunkulu osezulwini. Lokhu akuyona, ngiyacabanga, injongo yokukholwa kwenu kuNkulunkulu! Nilangazelela kakhulu ukuba uNkulunkulu athokoze ngani, kepha nikude kakhulu noNkulunkulu. Kwenzakalani la? Namukela kuphela amazwi Akhe, kepha hhayi ukunisebenza noma nokuthena Kwakhe, ingasaphathwa eyokwazi kwenu ukwamukela ukuhlela konke Kwakhe, ukuba nokukholwa okuphelele Kuye. Ingabe, ngempela, ikuphi inkinga lapha? Ekugcineni, ukukholwa kwenu kuyigobongo leqanda elingasozwe lakhipha itshwele. Ngokuba ukukholwa kwenu akunilethelanga iqiniso noma kunizuzele ukuphila, kodwa kuna lokho kunilethele umuzwa oyinkohliso wethemba nokwesekwa. Injongo Yenu ngokukholwa kuNkulunkulu yileli themba nomuzwa wokwesekwa kuneqiniso nokuphila. Ngakho-ke, Ngithi umgudu wokholo lwenu kuNkulunkulu awulutho ngaphandle nje kokuzincengela umusa kaNkulunkulu ngokuzenzisa nokungabi namahloni, futhi angeke kuze kuthathwe njengokukholwa kweqiniso. Lingavela kanjani itshwele ekukholweni okufana nalokhu? Ngamanye amazwi, isiphi isithelo esingavezwa yilolu hlobo lokukholwa? Injongo yokukholwa kwenu kuNkulunkulu ngokusebenzisa uNkulunkulu ukufeza izinhloso zenu. Ingabe lokhu akukhombisi iqiniso elibonisa icala esimweni sikaNkulunkulu? Nikholwa

---

ebukhoneni bukaNkulunkulu osezulwini kodwa niphike uNkulunkulu osemhlabeni. Nokho, angiyivumi imibono yenu. Ngincoma kuphela labo bantu abathobekile futhi abakhonza uNkulunkulu osemhlabeni, hhayi labo abangamemukeli uKristu osemhlabeni. Noma ngabe laba bantu bathembeke kanjani kuNkulunkulu osezulwini, ekugcineni, ngeke baphunyuke esandleni Sami esijezisa ababi. Laba bantu bangababi; bangababi abaphikisa uNkulunkulu futhi abangakaze balalele uKristu ngentokozo. Kunjalo, inani labo lifaka nabo bonke abangazi, futhi abangamvumi uKristu. Ingabe ukholwa ukuthi ungenza ngendlela oyithandayo kuKristu uma nje usathembekile kuNkulunkulu osezulwini? Akunjalo! Ukungazi kwakho ngoKristu kuwukungazi ngoNkulunkulu wasezulwini futhi. Noma ngabe uthembeke kangakanani kuNkulunkulu osezulwini, kungamazwi ayize nokuzenzisa, ngokuba uNkulunkulu osemhlabeni akabalulekile kuphela ekutheni umuntu athole iqiniso kanye nolwazi olujulile, kodwa ubalulekile nakakhulu ekujeziseni umuntu emva kwalokho nokubamba amaqiniso okujezisa ababi. Ingabe uyayiqonda imiphumela ezuzisayo nelimazayo lapha? Ingabe usudlulile kukho? Nginifisela ukuthi niliqonde leli qiniso ngolunye usuku oluseduze: Ukuze nazi uNkulunkulu, akumele nazi uNkulunkulu osezulwini kuphela, kodwa okubaluleke kakhulu, uNkulunkulu osemhlabeni. Ningadideki ngalokho okusemqoka noma nivumele okungaphansi kwedlule okumqoka. Kungale ndlela kuphela lapho ungakwazi khona ukwakha ngeqiniso ubudlelwano obuhle noNkulunkulu, nokusondela kuNkulunkulu, futhi ulethe inhliziyi yakho eduze Kwakhe. Uma ubungowenkolo iminyaka eminingi futhi sesiside isikhathi uhlobene Nami, kepha uhlala uqhelile Kimi, Ngithi kungenxa yokuthi ujwayele ukucasula isimo sikaNkulunkulu, futhi isiphetho sakho kuyoba nzima ukubhekana naso. Uma le minyaka eminingi yokuhlobana Nami ingehlulekanga kuphela ukukuguqulela kumuntu onobuntu neqiniso, kunalokho, yagxilisa izindlela zobubi bakho emvelweni yakho, futhi awunamibono yobukhulu ephindwe kabili kunakuqala kodwa ukungangiqondisisi kwakho knakho kuphindaphindiwe, ngendlela yokuthi uze ungithathe njengomngane wakho omncane, Ngithi-ke ukuhlupheka kwakho akusekuncane nje kodwa sekungene nasemathanjeni akho uqobo. Konke okusele ukuthi ulinde ukuba kwenziwe amalungiselelo omngcwabo wakho! Awudingi ukungincenga ngaleso sikhathi ukuthi Ngibe uNkulunkulu wakho, ngoba wenze isono esifanelwe ukufa, isono esingenakuthethelelwa. Noma ngabe bengingaba nomusa kuwe, uNkulunkulu osezulwini uzophikelela nokuthatha impilo yakho, ngenxa yokuthi icala lakho esimweni sikaNkulunkulu aliyona inkinga ejwayelekile, kodwa olohlobo olunzima kakhulu. Uma sesifika isikhathi, ungangisoli ngokuthi angikutshelanga ngaphambili. Konke kubuyela ekuthini: uma uhlobene noKristu—uNkulunkulu osemhlabeni—njengomuntu ojwayelekile, okungukuthi, uma ukholwa ukuthi lo Nkulunkulu akalutho kodwa ngumuntu nje, yilapho-ke uyobhubha khona. Lesi yisexwayiso esisodwa Sami kini nonke.

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 322)**

Kumuntu kukhona izwi lokukholwa elingenasiqiniseko, nokho umuntu akazi ukuthi yini eyakha ukukholwa, ingasaphathwa eyokuthi kungani enokholo. Umuntu uqonda okuyingcosana futhi umuntu ngokwakhe akanalwazi; umane abe nokukholwa Kimi ngokungacabangi nangokungabi nalwazi. Nakuba engazi ukuthi kuyini ukukholwa nokuthi kungani ekholelwa Kimi, uyaqhubeka nokukwenza ngokuthatheka. Engikucelayo kumuntu akusikhona nje ukuthi angibize ngale ndlela yokuthatheka noma akholwe Kimi ngendlela engenanjongo. Ngoba umsebenzi engiwezayo owokuthi umuntu angibone futhi afinyelele ekungazini, hhayi ukuthi umuntu ngimhlabe umxhwele nje futhi angibheke ngamanye amehlo ngenxa yomsebenzi Wami. Ngiye ngazibonakalisa ngaphambilini ngezibonakaliso kanye nezimangaliso eziningi futhi ngenza izimangaliso eziningi. Abakwa-Israyeli ngesinye isikhathi bangincoma kakhulu futhi bahlonipha kakhulu ikhono Lami elahlukile lokuphilisa abagulayo nokuxosha amadimoni. Ngaleso sikhathi, amaJuda ayecabanga ukuthi amandla Ami okuphilisa angubuciko futhi angaphezu kokujwayelekile. Ngenxa yezenzo Zami eziningi zalolo hlobo, bonke bangiphatha ngenhlonipho; bawathakasela kakhulu amandla Ami wonke. Ngakho, noma ngubani owangibona ngenza izimangaliso wangilandela eduze, ngale ndlela yokuthi izinkulungwane zazingizungeza ukuze bangibukele ngiphilisa abagulayo. Ngabonakalisa izibonakaliso eziningi kanye nezimangaliso, kepha umuntu wamane wangithathisa okwenyanga enekhono; ngaphinde ngakhuluma amazwi amaningi okufundisa kulabo bantu ngaleso sikhathi, kepha Mina bangithathisa okothisha omkhulu kunabafundi bakhe! Kuze kube namuhla, emva kokuba abantu sebone okubhaliwe ngomlando womsebenzi Wami, ukuhumusha kwabo kuyaqhubeka nokuthi ngiyinyanga enkulu ephilisa abagulayo nothisha kwabangenalo ulwazi. Futhi baye bazinqumela bona ukuthi ngiyiNkosi uJesu Kristu enomusa. Labo abahumusha umbhalo kungenzeka ukuba baye balichaza ngokweqile ikhono Lami lokuphulukisa, noma mhlawumbe kube abafundi manje asebedlula uthisha wabo, nokho abantu abanjenga laba bodumo olukhulu, amagama abo aziwa umhlaba wonke, bangithathela phansi kakhulu okwenyanga! Izenzo Zami ziningi kunezihlabathi zolwandle, futhi ukuhlakanipha Kwami kukhulu kunokwawo wonke amadodana kaSolomoni, nokho abantu bacabanga Ngami ngokungeya njengenyanga engatheni kanye nothisha wabantu ongaziwa. Bani ngi kakhulu abakholwa Kimi kuphela ukuze ngibaphilise. Bani ngi kakhulu abakholwa Kimi kuphela ukuze ngisebenzise amandla Ami ukuba ngixoshe imimoya engcolile emizimbeni yabo, futhi bani ngi kakhulu abakholwa Kimi ukuze nje bamukele ukuthula kanye nenjabulo Kimi. Bani ngi kakhulu abakholwa Kimi ukuze kuphela bafune Kimi ingcebo eningi kakhudlwana. Bani ngi kakhulu abakholwa Kimi ukuze bachithe lokhu kuphila ngendlela enokuthula futhi ukuze balondeke futhi baphile kahle ezweni elizayo. Bani ngi kakhulu abakholwa Kimi ukuze bagweme ukuhlupheka esihogweni futhi bamukele izibusiso ezivela

---

ezulwini. Bangingi kakhulu abakholwa Kimi ukuze bathole ukunethezeka kwesikhashana, kodwa abafuni ukuzuza lutho ezweni elizayo. Ngesikhathi ngiletha intukuthelo phezu komuntu futhi ngingqamula yonke injabulo kanye nokuthula ake waba nakho kwasekuqaleni, umuntu wabe eseba nokungabaza. Ngesikhathi nginika umuntu ukuhlupheka kwase sihogweni futhi ngimphuca izibusiso zase zulwini, ihlazo lomuntu laphenduka intukuthelo. Ngesikhathi umuntu ecela ukuba ngimphulukise, angimnakanga; umuntu wasuka kimi ukuze kunalokho afune indlela yemithi emibi nokuthakatha. Ngesikhathi ngithatha konke lokhu umuntu ayekade ekufune Kimi, bonke banyamalala bahamba bashona. Ngalo, Mina ngithi umuntu unokukholwa Kimi ngoba ngenzelana umusa omkhulu, futhi kuningi kakhulu okuyinzuzo. AmaJuda ayekholwa Kimi ngenxa yomusa Wami, futhi angilandela noma kuphi lapho ngiya khona. Laba bantu abazikhukhumezayo futhi abanolwazi oluncane kanye nokuhlangenwe nakho okulinganiselwe, babefuna kuphela izibonakaliso nezimangaliso engangizenza Mina. Bangibona njengenhloko yendlu yamaJuda engangiyenzela izimangaliso ezinkulu. Ngakho-ke, ngesikhathi ngixosha amadimoni kubantu, bakhuluma bodwa benokudideka okukhulu, bathi ngingu-Eliya, nginguMose, ngingomunye wabaprofethi bakudala kakhulu basemandulo, Ngiyinyanga enkulu kunazo zonke. Ngaphandle kokuthi ngizisholo Mina ukuthi ngingukuphila, indlela, kanye neqiniso, akekho owabe azi ngobukhona Bami noma ubunjalo Bami. Ngaphandle kokuthi Mina ngisho ukuthi izulu indawo lapho uBaba Wami ehlala khona, akekho obazi ukuthi Mina ngiyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu, futhi nginguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. Ngaphandle kokuthi ngisho Mina uqobo ukuthi ngiyoletha ukuhlengwa kubantu bonke futhi ngibe isihlengo sesintu, akekho owabe azi ukuthi nginguMhlengi wesintu; abantu babengazi kuphela njengendoda enomusa futhi enesihawu. Futhi ngaphandle kokuthi ngikwazi ukuchaza konke Ngami, akekho owakwazi ukungibona, futhi akekho owakholwa ukuthi Mina ngiyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu ophilayo. Umuntu unalolu hlobo lokukholwa Kimi, futhi uyakhohlisa ngale ndlela. Umuntu angafakaza kanjani Ngami uma engibona ngale ndlela?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yini Oyaziyo Ngokukholwa?” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 323)**

Abantu sebekholwe kuNkulunkulu isikhathi eside, nokho abangingi kubo abaliqondi igama elithi “Nkulunkulu.” Bayalandela nje ngokudideka. Abaqondi ukuthi kungani umuntu kumele akholwe kuNkulunkulu noma ukuthi ngempela uyini uNkulunkulu. Uma abantu bazi ukukholwa nokulandela uNkulunkulu kuphela, kodwa bengazi ukuthi uyini uNkulunkulu, futhi bengamqondi uNkulunkulu, ngabe lokhu akusilo yini ihlaya elikhulu emhlabeni? Nakuba abantu manje sebone izimfihlakalo eziningi zasezulwini futhi sebezile ngolwazi olujulile umuntu abengakaze abe nalo ngaphambili, basebumnyameni ngamaqiniso amaningi alula, futhi

---

angakacatshangwa okwamanje. Abanye abantu bangathi, “Sesikholwe kuNkulunkulu iminyaka eminingi. Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi singamazi uNkulunkulu? Akusehlisi lokhu?” Kodwa eqinisweni, nakuba bonke bengilandela namuhla, akekho noyedwa onokuqonda konke ngalo msebenzi wamanje. Baziba nemibuzo esobala futhi elula, ingasaphathwa eyale enzima kakhulu enjengaleyo engoNkulunkulu. Imibuzo eniyizibayo futhi ningakwazi ukuyiqonda, yiyo okumele ngabe niyayiqonda kakhulu. Nazi kuphela ukulandela isixuku, ninganaki futhi ningabi nandaba nenifanele ukuzihlomisa ngakho. Ngabe niyazi ngempela ukuthi kungani kumele nikholwe kuNkulunkulu? Ngabe niyazi ukuthi uyini uNkulunkulu? Ngabe niyazi ukuthi uyini umuntu? Njengomuntu onokukholwa kuNkulunkulu, uma uhluleka ukuqonda lezi zinto, awulahlekelwa yini isithunzi sekholwa likaNkulunkulu? Umsebenzi Wami namuhla yilo: ukwenza abantu baqonde ingqikithi yabo, baqonde konke engikwenzayo, bazi ubuso beqiniso bukaNkulunkulu. Lesi yisenzo sokugcina sohlelo Lwami lokuphatha, isigaba sokugcina somsebenzi Wami. Yingakho nginitshela zonke izimfihlakalo zempilo ngaphambili, ukuze nina nonke nizamukele Kimi. Njengoba lo kungumsebenzi wenkathi yokugcina, kumele nginitshela onke amaqiniso empilo eningakaze nibe nawo ngaphambili, noma ngabe niyahluleka ukuwabamba futhi anikwazi nokuwabekezelela, ngenxa yokuthi nintula kakhulu futhi anihlomile kahle. Ngifuna ukuphetha umsebenzi Wami, ukuqeda wonke umsebenzi Wami odingekayo, futhi nginazise ngokugcwele lokhu enginiyala ukuba nikwenze, funa niduke futhi bese niwela enkohlisweni yomubi ngesikhathi ubumnyama behla. Ziningi izindlela ngaphezu kokuqonda kwenu, ziningi izindaba eningaziqondi. Aninalwazi kabi. Ngisazi kahle isiqu senu kanye namaphutha enu. Ngakho, nakuba emaningi amazwi eningeke nikwazi ukuwabamba, ngisafuna ukunitshela wonke la maqiniso eningakaze niwabambe ngaphambilini—ngoba ngihlala ngikhathazeka ngezinga lesiqu senu samanje, ukuthi niyokwazi yini ukungifakazela. Akusho ukuthi nginibukela phansi. Nonke niyizilwane ezingakaze zingene ekuqeqesheni Kwami okusemthethweni futhi kuyangabazeka ngempela ukuthi ngabe ingakanani inkazimulo ekini. Nakuba ngichithe amandla amakhulu kakhulu ngisebenza Kini, kubonakala sengathi izimpawu ezinhle azibonakali okwempela, lapho izimpawu ezimbi zibaleka ngeminwe futhi zisebenze njengobufakazi bokuhlaza uSathane. Cishe konke okunye kini ngubuthi bukaSathane. Nibukeka kiMina sengathi ngeke kusenzeka ukuba nisindiswe. Ngokuma kwezinto, ngibuka ukukhuluma nokuziphatha kwenu okwehlukene, futhi ekugcineni, sengiyalazi izinga lesiqu senu seqiniso. Yingakho ngilokhu ngikhathazeka ngani: Uma engashiywa ukuze aziphilele ngokwakhe, umuntu angagcina esengcono noma esafana nayikho namuhla? Anikhathazekile yini ngezinga lobungane benu? Ningaba yini ngempela njengabantu abakhethiweyo bakwa-Israyeli, nethembeke Kimi futhi Kimi kuphela ngaphansi kwazo zonke izimo? Lokhu okuvezwa kinina akusikho ukuganga kwezingane ezedukele abazali bazo, kodwa ubulwane obuqubuka ezilwaneni uma zikude nesibhaxu sikamniniziso. Kumele niyazi imvelo yenu, okungubuthakathaka eninakho nonke,



---

ukugula kwenu okufanayo. Ngakho, ukuniyala Kwami okukodwa namuhla ukuthi nimele ubufakazi Bami. Ningalokothi kunoma kusiphi isimo, nivumele ukugula kwenu kwakudala kugqamuke futhi. Into ebaluleke kunazo zonke ukunikeza ubufakazi. Leyo yinhliziyoyomsebenzi Wami. Kumele namukele amazwi Ami njengoMariya emukela isambulo sikaJehova esafika kuye ngephupho, ukukholwa bese kuba ukulalela. Yilokhu kuphela okuthathwa ngokuthi ukuba msulwa. Ngokuba inina enizwa amazwi Ami kakhulu, yinina enibusiswe yiMina kakhulu. Ngininika zonke izinto Zami ezibalulekile, nginipha konke ngokuphelele. Izinga lenu nabantu bakwa-Israyeli, nokho, lihlukeno kakhulu, njengokuhlukana kwamazwe aqhelelene kakhulu. Kepha, uma niqhathaniswa nabo, namukela okuningi kakhulu. Ngesikhathi belindele ukubonakala Kwami ngokulangazelela okukhulu, nichitha izinsuku ezimnandi Nami, nabelana ngengcebo Yami. Uma kuqhathaniswa, yini eninika ilungelo lokuklabalasa nokuphikisana Nami bese nifuna ingxenye yezinto Zami? Ngabe anitholi okwanele? Ngininika okuningi, kakhulu kodwa ningibuyisela ngenhliziyo enokudabuka nokukhathazeka okukhulu kanye nenzondo nokungeneliseki okungavimbeki. Niyenyaneyeka ngokweqile, kepha futhi niyadabukisa, ngakho ngiyaphoqeka ukuthi ngigwinye yonke inzondo Yami bese ngizwakalisa ukukhononda Kwami kini njalo njalo. Kule minyaka eyizinkulungwane eziningi yomsebenzi, angikaze ngiphikise isintu ngaphambili ngoba ngithole ukuthi emlandweni wokuthuthuka kwesintu, yilabo kuphela abakhohlisayo phakathi kwenu abadume kakhulu. Bafana namafa ayigugu, eniwashiyelwe ukhokho odumile wasemandulo. Ngizizonda kabi lezo zingulube nezinja ezingebantu. Aninanembeza kakhulu! Isimilo senu siphansi kakhulu! Izinhliziyozenu ziqinile kakhulu! Ukuba ngathatha la mazwi Ami kanye nalo msebenzi Wami ngakuyisa kuma-Israyeli, ngabe kade ngathola udumo. Kodwa akunjalo phakathi kwenu. Phakathi kwenu kukhona ukunganakwa okunesihluku, ukudikilwa yinina, kanye nezaba zenu. Aninamizwa kakhulu futhi niyize leze!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kuthini Ukuqonda Kwakho UNkulunkulu?” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 324)**

Nonke manje kufanele niqonde incazelo yeqiniso yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Incazelo yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu engikhulume ngayo phambilini ihlobene nokuvunyelwa kwakho ukuba ungene. Akunjalo namuhla. Namuhla ngingathanda ukuhlaziya umsuka wokholo lwenu kuNkulunkulu. Empeleni, lokhu kuniqondisa kunisusa engxenyeni engenhle; uma ngingenzi kanjalo, lokho kungasho ukuthi anisobe nabazi ubuso benu obuyiqiniso futhi niyohlale niqhosha ngokuzinikela kanye nangokwethembeka kwenu. Ngamanye amazwi, uma ngingakumbi ukujula kobubi ezinhliziyweni zenu, lokho kuzosho ukuthi omunye nomunye wenu uzozibeka umqhele ekhanda lakhe, azinike yonke inkazimulo. Imvelo yenu yokuzidla nokuziqhenya yikho okunenza nikhaphele onembeza benu, nihlubuke futhi nimelane noKristu, nembule ububi benu, futhi

---

ngalokho niziveza obala izinhloso zenu, enikucabangayo, nezifiso ezinobugovu kanye namehlo enu agcwele umhobholo. Kodwa nisaqhubeka nithi nizonikela yonke impilo yenu emsebenzini kaKristu, futhi niwandaphinda njalo amaqiniso akhulunywa uKristu kudala. Lolu “ukholo” lwenu. Lolu “ukholo lwenu olungangcolile.” Sonke lesi sikhathi, ngibambe umuntu ngemithetho eqinile. Uma ubuqotho bakho buhambisana nezinhloso nemibandela, kungono ukuthi ngingabi nakho lokhu enikubiza ngobuqotho, ngoba ngiyabazonda labo abangikhohlisa ngezinhlalo zabo futhi bangiluthe ngezimo. Ngifisa kuphela sengathi umuntu abe qotho ngokuphelele Kimi, hhayi komunye umuntu, futhi enze zonke izinto ngenxa yami abonise ubuqiniso futhi afakazele leli gama elilodwa elithi: ukholo. Ngiyakwenyanya ukusebenzisa kwenu amazwi amtoti ukuze ningenze ngijabule. Ngoba ngihlale nginiphatha ngobuqotho obuphelele futhi ngifisa ukuthi nani nenze ngokholo lweqiniso kimi. Lapho kukhulunywa ngokholo, abaningi bangase bacabange ukuthi balandela uNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuthi banokholo, uma kungenjalo bebengeke bakwazi ukubekezelela ukuhlupheka okufana nalokhu. Nakhu engikubuza khona: Kungani ungamhloniphi uNkulunkulu nakuba ukholwa ukuthi ukhona? Kungani ungamesabi uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zenu uma nikhulwa ebukhoneni Bakhe? Uyakwemukela ukuthi uKristu unguNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, pho kungani umedelela kanje? Kungani wenza ngokungahloniphi kangaka Kuye? Kungani umahlulela esidlangalaleni? Kungani nihlale nihlola izinyathelo Zakhe? Kungani ningazamukeli izinhlelo Zakhe? Kungani ningenzi izinto ngokuvumelana nezwi Lakhe? Kungani nimephuca futhi nimphamba ngeminikelo Yakhe? Kungani nikhuluma esikhundleni sikaKristu? Kungani nahlulela ukuthi umsebenzi nezwi Lakhe kulungile noma cha? Kungani nibe nesibindi sokumhlambalaza ngemuva Kwakhe? Ingabe lokhu nokunye kuyizinto ezakha ukholo lwenu?

Zonke izingxenye ezikhulumayo nokuziphatha kwenu kwembula izimpawu zokungakhulwa kuKristu enihamba nazo ngaphakathi. Izisusa nemigomo yenu ngezinto enizenzayo kugcwele ukungakhulwa; ngisho lowo muzwa osuka emehlweni enu ugcwele izimpawu ezinjalo. Ngamanye amazwi, umuntu ngamunye wenu, ngawo wonke umzuzu wosuku, uthwala izimpawu zokungakhulwa. Lokhu kusho ukuthi, ngaso sonke isikhathi, usengozini yokukhaphela uKristu, ngoba igazi eligijima emzimbeni wakho ligcwele ukungakhulwa ngokuba khona kukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu. Ngakho, ngithi imilobo yezinyawo eniyishiya endleleni yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu ayinalutho olutheni. Nohambo lwenu endleleni yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu alugxilile, kunalokho nimane niyenza nje. Nihlale nilisola izwi likaKristu futhi anikwazi ukulenza ngaleso sikhathi. Lesi sizathu esenza ningabi nalo ukholo kuKristu, futhi imicabango enihlale ninayo ngaye ingesinye sezizathu ezinenza ningakhulwa kuKristu. Nihlale ninokungabaza ngomsebenzi kaKristu, nivumela izwi likaKristu ukuba liwele ezindlebeni ezingezwa, ninemicabango nganoma yimuphi umsebenzi owenziwa uKristu, futhi ningakwazi

---

ukuwuqonda ngokuyikho, nikuthola kunzima ukuyeka imicabango kungakhathaleki noma senithola ukuchazelwa, njalo njalo; zonke lezi izimpawu zokungakholwa ezinqwabelene ezixubene ezinhliziyweni zenu. Nakuba nilandela umsebenzi kaKristu futhi ningalokothi nisalele emuva, kunokuhlubuka okuningi ezinhliziyweni zenu. Lokhu kuhlubuka kuwukungcola ekukholweni kwenu kuNkulunkulu. Mhlawumbe awuvumelani nalokho, kodwa uma ungakwazi ukubona izinhloso zakho kukho, nakanjani uzoba yilowo ozobhubha. Ngoba uNkulunkulu uphelelisa labo abakholwa Kuye ngokweqiniso, hhayi labo abamlandela ngokungabaza ngaleya kokungakholwa ukuthi unguNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingabe Uyikholwa Leqiniso KuNkulunkulu?” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 325)**

Abanye abantu abajatshuliswa iqiniso, abajatshuliswa nakakhulu ukwahlulelwa. Kunalokho, bajatshuliswa ukuba namandla nengcebo; abantu abanjalo kuthiwa ngabathanda ubukhulu. Bafuna ngokukhethekile lawo mahlelo emhlabeni anamagalelo nabefundisi nothisha abavela emakolishi okufundela ubufundisi. Ngaphandle kokwamukela indlela yeqiniso, banokungabaza futhi abakwazi ukuzinikela ngokugcwele. Bakhuluma ngokunikelela uNkulunkulu, kodwa amehlo abo agxile kubefundisi kanye nothisha abaphakeme, bamshaya indiva uKristu. Izinhliziyi zabo zigcwele udumo, ingcebo nokukhazimula. Abakukholwa nhlobo ukuthi umuntukazana angakwazi ukunqoba abantu abaningi, nokuthi ongagqamile kangako angakwazi ukuphelelisa abantu. Abakukholwa nhlobo ukuthi laba bantu abangelutho abaphakathi kothuli nezindunduma zobulongwe bangabantu abakhethwe uNkulunkulu. Bakholwa ukuthi uma abantu abanjalo beyinjongo yokusindisa kukaNkulunkulu, lokho kuyosho ukuthi amazulu nomhlaba kuyophenduka kubheke phansi bese bonke abantu befa insini. Bakholwa ukuthi uma uNkulunkulu ekhethe ukuba kupheleliswe abantu abangelutho kanjalo, lokho kuyosho ukuthi izicukuthwane ziyoba nguNkulunkulu uqobo. Imibono yabo ingcoliswe ukungakholwa; impela, kude nokungakholwa, bayizilwane zasendle eziyiziphukuphuku. Ngoba ukuphela kwezinto abazazisayo isikhundla, ukuhlonishwa kanye namandla; into abayazisa kakhulu amaqembu namahlelo amakhulu. Abanandaba nhlobo nalabo abaholwa uKristu; bangamambuka nje afulathele uKristu, iqiniso kanye nokuphila.

Into oyazisayo akukhona ukuthobeka kukaKristu, kodwa abelusi bamanga abavelele. Awukuthandi ukuthandeka noma ukuhlakanipha kukaKristu, kodwa uthanda izifebe ezigcwele ezweni elikhohlakele. Uyabuhleka ubuhlungu bukaKristu ongenayo indawo yokufihla ikhanda Lakhe, kodwa uyazazisa lezo zidumbu zabantu ezidla iminikelo ziphile emanyaleni. Awuzimisele ngokuhlupheka kanye noKristu, kodwa uya ngenjabulo ezingalweni zalabo abangenanhliziyi abaphika uKristu ngoba bekunika okwenyama kuphela, amagama kuphela,

---

nokulawula kuphela. Ngisho namanje inhliziyo yakho isaphendukela kubo, edumeleni labo, esikhundleni sabo, nasethonyeni labo. Kodwa wena usaqhubeka nesimo somqondo othola ngaso umsebenzi kaKristu ulukhuni ukwamukeleka futhi ungazimiseli ukuwamukela. Kungalesi sizathu ngithi aninalo ukholo lokuvuma uKristu. Isizathu esenza ukuthi nimlandele kuze kube manje ukuthi akukho okunye enaningakwenza. Uchungechunge. Iwezithombe eziphakeme enhliziyweni yakho; ngeke ukwazi ukukhohlwa wonke amazwi nezenzo zazo, ngisho namazwi nezandla zabo okunethonya. Enhliziyweni yakho, bayohlale bephakeme futhi bengamaqhawe amakhulu. Kodwa akunjalo ngoKristu wanamuhla. Akabalulekile enhliziyweni yakho futhi akakufanele ukuhlonishwa. Ngoba ujwayeleke kakhulu, unethonya elincane kakhulu, futhi ukude kakhulu nokuphakama.

Noma kuyini-ke, ngithi bonke labo abangalihloniphi iqiniso bonke bangabangakhohwa futhi nabakhapheli beqiniso. Abantu abanjalo abasoze bamukelwe uKristu. Ingabe manje usubonile ukuthi kungakanani ukungakhohwa kuwe? Kungakanani ukukhaphela uKristu? Ngenxa yalokho ngiyaninxusa: Njengoba ukhethe indlela yeqiniso, kufanele uzinikele ngenhliziyo yakho yonke; ungabi mathinta-nyawo noma ube nenhliziyo engagcwele. Kufanele qonde ukuthi uNkulunkulu akayena owomhlaba noma owomuntu oyedwa, kodwa owabo bonke labo abakhohwa Kuye ngeqiniso, bonke abamkhonzayo, nabo bonke abazinikele futhi abathembekile Kuye.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingabe Uyikholwa Leqiniso KuNkulunkulu?” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 326)**

Ukholo lwabantu kuNkulunkulu lufuna ukuba uNkulunkulu abanike indawo efanelekile, futhi abanike wonke umusa ongaphansi kwelanga, ukwenza uNkulunkulu inceku yabo, ukwenza ukuthi uNkulunkulu agcine ubudlelwane obunokuthula nobulingani nabo, futhi ukuba zingabikho nhlobo izingxabano phakathi kwabo. Ngakho-ke, ukukholelwa kwabo kuNkulunkulu kufuna ukuba uNkulunkulu athembise ukugcwalisa konke abakufunayo, ukubanika noma yini abayithandazelayo, njengoba kusho iBhayibheli “Ngizolalela yonke imithandazo yenu.” Badinga ukuthi uNkulunkulu angahluleli abantu noma abhekane nabo, ngoba uNkulunkulu uhleli enguMsindisi uJesu onesihe, ogcina ubudlelwane obuhle nabantu bonke ngaso sonke isikhathi nezindawo zonke. Bakholelwa endleleni enjena: Bafuna izinto kuNkulunkulu ngokungenamahloni, bekhohwa ukuthi uzobanika lezo zinto ngobumpumputhe, noma ngabe bayahlubuka noma bayalalela. Bayaqhubeka nokufuna ukukhokhwa “kwesikweletu” kuNkulunkulu, bekhohwa ukuthi kufanele “abakhokhele” ngaphandle kokuzabalaza futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, akhokhe ngokuphindwe kabili; bacabanga ukuthi, noma ngabe uNkulunkulu kukhona akutholile kubona noma cha. Angakwazi ukuba semseni wabo kuphela; akakwazi ukuqondisa abantu ngaphandle kokunika umthetho, ingasaphathwa eyokuba aveze

---

ubuhlakani Bakhe nesimo sokulunga ebesilokhu sifihliwe iminyaka eminingi njengoba efisa kubantu, ngaphandle kwemvume yabo. Bavuma izono zabo nje kuNkulunkulu, bekhola ukuthi uNkulunkulu uzovele abathethelele, futhi akumcasuli lokho, futhi uyaqhubeka kuze kube phakade. Bayalela uNkulunkulu nganoma iyiphi indlela bekhola ukuthi uzobalalela nje, ngoba kulotshiwe eBhayibhelini ukuthi uNkulunkulu akezelanga ukukhonzwa umuntu, kodwa ukukhonza, nokuthi weza ukuze abe yisisebenzi somuntu. Ubungalokhu yini ukhola ngale ndlela? Uma ningazuzi lutho kuNkulunkulu nifisa ukubaleka. Futhi uma kukhona eningaqondisisi kahle niyacasuka, futhi nize nimemeze yonke inhlobo yokuhlukumezo. Ngeke nimvumele uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe aveze ngokugcwele ubuhlakani nezimangaliso Zakhe, kodwa nifuna ukujabulela ukuphumula nokunethezeka okwesikhashane. Kuze kube manje, isimo sengqondo ekukholweleni kwenu kuNkulunkulu sifana nendlela yakudala yokubheka izinto. Uma uNkulunkulu enibonisa ubukhosi obuncane anithokozi; ingabe ubona kahle ukuthi isiqu sinjani? Nicabanga ukuthi nonke nithembekile kuNkulunkulu kodwa eqinisweni indlela yenu endala yokubheka izinto ayikashintshi. Uma ungavelelwa lutho, ucabanga ukuthi konke kuhamba kahle futhi umthanda kakhulu uNkulunkulu. Kodwa uma uvelelwa into encane, uwela phansi eHayidesi. Ingabe lokhu ukwethembeka kwakho kuNkulunkulu?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kufanele Nibekwe Eceleni Izibusiso Zesikhundla Futhi Niqonde Intando KaNkulunkulu Yokuletha Insindiso Kumuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 327)**

Ekufuneni kwenu, ninemibono, amathemba, nekusasa okuningi. Umsebenzi wamanje uqondene nokubhekana nokulangazelela kwakho isikhundla kanye nezifiso ezedlulele. Amathemba, isikhundla nemibono, konke kuwukubonakaliswa okuvelele kwesimo sobusathane. Isizathu sokuthi kube khona zonke lezi zinto ezinhliziyweni zabantu ukuthi ubuthi bukaSathane buhlala budlavuza imicabango yabantu, futhi abantu bahlala bengakwazi ukuchiliza lezi zilingo zikaSathane. Baphila phakathi kwezono kepha abakhola ukuthi yisono, futhi basacabanga ukuthi: “Sikhola kuNkulunkulu, ngakho kumele asinikeze izibusiso futhi asilungiselele yonke into ngokufanele. Sikhola kuNkulunkulu, ngakho kufanele sibe ngaphezulu kwabanye, futhi kumele sibe nesikhundla esingcono kanye nekusasa elingcono kunabo bonke abanye abantu. Njengoba sikhola kuNkulunkulu, kumele asinike izibusiso ezingenamkhawulo. Kungenjalo, bekungeke kubizwe ngokuthi ukukhola kuNkulunkulu.” Iminyaka eminingi, imicabango abantu ababethembele kuyo ukuze baphile beyilokhu idlavuza izinhliziyi zabo kangangoba baze baba nenkohliso, nobugwala, nokwenyanyeka. Abagcini nje ngokuntula amandla okwenza nokuzimisela kodwa futhi sebenomhawu, bazithwele, futhi bagcwele inkani. Bantula ngokugcwele ukuzimisela okwedlula nobubona uqobo, nangaphezulu kwalokho, abanaso

---

nesincane isibindi sokuchitha lezi zithiyo zala mathonya amnyama. Imicabango kanye nezimpilo zabantu zibole ngendlela yokuthi imibono yabo ngokukholwa kuNkulunkulu isemibi ngendlela engabekezeleki, futhi nalapho abantu bekhuluma ngemibono yabo ngokukholwa kuNkulunkulu, ukukuzwa akubekezeleki nhlobo. Bonke abantu bangamagwala, bayehluleka ukwenza umsebenzi, bayenyayisa, futhi bantekenteke. Abawenyanyi amandla obumnyama, futhi abaluzwa uthando lokukhanya kanye neqiniso; kunalokho, benza konke okusemandleni ukukuxosha. Imicabango kanye nemibono yenu yamanje ayinjena? “Njengoba ngikholwa kuNkulunkulu kumele ngithelwe ngezibusiso, futhi kufanele kuqinisekiswa ukuthi isikhundla sami asehli nokuthi sihlala siphakeme kunesabantu abangakholwa.” Anizange niwugcine umbono onjengalona ngaphakathi kwenu unyaka owodwa noma emibili kuphela, kodwa kube yiminyaka eminingi. Indlela yenu yokucabanga enokuhwebelana ikhule ngokweqile. Yize senifike kulesi sinyathelo namuhla, anikasidedeli isikhundla, kodwa nihlala niwela ukubuza mayelana naso, futhi nisibhekile nsukuzonke, ngokwesaba okujulile ukuthi ngelinye ilanga isikhundla senu siyolahleka futhi igama lenu lonakale. Abantu abakaze babeke eceleni ukulangazelela kwabo ukuphila kalula. Ngakho, njengoba nginahlulela ngale ndlela namuhla, ekugcineni nizoba nokuqonda okungakanani? Nizothi, nakuba isikhundla senu singaphakeme, nokho nikuthokozele ukuphakanyiswa nguNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yokuzalelwa ezingeni eliphansi, aninasikhundla, kodwa nizuza isikhundla ngenxa yokuphakanyiswa uNkulunkulu—yilokhu akubeke phezu kwenu. Namuhla nikwazi ukuthola ukuqeqeshwa nguNkulunkulu, ukusola Kwakhe kanye nokwahlulela Kwakhe. Lokhu, nangaphezulu, kuwukuphakanyiswa Nguye. Nikwazi ukuthola mathupha ukuhlanzwa nokushiswa Nguye. Lolu uthando lukaNkulunkulu olukhulu. Eminyakeni edlule akukaze kube khona noyedwa umuntu owathola ukuhlanza nokushisa Kwakhe, futhi akekho noyedwa owakwazi ukupheleliswa ngamazwi Akhe. Manje uNkulunkulu ukhuluma nani ubuso nobuso, anihlanze, ambule ukuhlubuka kwenu kwangaphakathi—lokhu kungukuphakanyiswa Nguye ngempela. Abantu banamaphi amakhono? Noma ngabe bangamadodana kaDavide noma inzalo kaMowabi, sebebonke, abantu bayizidalwa ezidalwe ezingenanto ezingazigqaja ngayo. Njengoba niyizidalwa zikaNkulunkulu, kumele nenze umsebenzi wesidalwa. Akukho okunye okudingeka kini. Kufanele nithandaze kanje: “O Nkulunkulu! Noma nginesikhundla noma cha, manje sengiyaziqonda. Uma isikhundla sami siphakeme kungenxa yokuphakanyiswa Nguwe, futhi uma siphansi kungenxa yokunquma kwakho. Konke kusezandleni Zakho. Akukho engingakukhetha noma engingakhononda ngakho. Umise ukuthi ngizalelwe kuleli lizwe naphakathi kwalaba bantu, futhi kumele ngilalele ngokuphelele ngaphansi kokubusa Kwakho ngoba yonke into ingaphakathi kwalokho okumiswe Nguwe. Angicabangi ngesikhundla; vele, ngiyisidalwa nje. Uma ungibeka emgodini ongenamkhawulo, echibini lomlilo nesibabuli, angilutho ngaphandle kokuba yisidalwa. Uma ungisebenzisa, ngiyisidalwa. Uma ungiphelelisa, ngiyisidalwa nje. Uma ungangiphelelisi,

---

ngisazokuthanda ngoba angilutho olunye ngaphandle kokuba yisidalwa. Angilutho olunye ngaphandle kwesidalwa esincinyane esidalwe iNkosi yendalo, oyedwa nje phakathi kwabo bonke abantu abadaliwe. Nguwe owangidala, futhi manje uphindile wangibeka ezandleni Zakho ukuze wenze okufisayo ngami. Ngizimisele ukuba yithuluzi Lakho kanye nesiqhathaniso Sakho ngoba yonke into iyilokhu okumiswe Nguwe. Akekho ongakuguqula. Zonke izinto nezigameko zisezandleni Zakho.” Uma kufika isikhathi sokuthi ungabe usacabanga ngesikhundla, uyophunyuka kukho. Yilapho kuphela oyokwazi khona ukufuna ngokuzethemba nangesibindi, futhi yilapho kuphela inhliziyi yakho eyokwazi khona ukukhululeka emigoqweni. Uma abantu sebekhishiwe kulezi zinto, ngeke besaba nokukhathazeka. Iningi lenu likhathazeke ngani njengamanje? Nihlala nithiywe yisikhundla futhi nihlala nikhathazeke ngekusasa lenu. Nihlala nipheqa amakhasi amazwi kaNkulunkulu, nifisa ukufunda izisho ezimayelana nesiphetho sesintu futhi nifuna ukwazi ukuthi ikusasa liniphatheleni nokuthi niyophetha kanjani. Niyazibuza: “Nginawo ngempela amathemba ekusasa? Kungenzeka ukuthi uNkulunkulu uwathathile lawo mathemba? UNkulunkulu uthi ngiyisiqhathaniso kuphela; ayini-ke amathemba ekusasa lami?” Kulukhuni kini ukushiya amathemba ekusasa nesiphetho senu. Manje seningabalandeli, futhi seniyasiqonda kancane lesi sigaba somsebenzi. Nokho, anikakuyeki ukulangazelela kwenu izikhundla. Uma isikhundla senu siphezulu nifuna kahle, kodwa uma isimo senu siphansi niyayeka ukufuna. Izibusiso zesikhundla zihlala zisemiqondweni yenu. Kungani iningi labantu lehluleka ukuphuma emicabangweni emibi? Akubangelwa amathemba afiphele? Lapho kukhulunywa amazwi kaNkulunkulu, niphuthuma ukubona ukuthi isikhundla nesiqu senu kuyini ngempela. Nibeka phambili isikhundla nesiqu, bese umbono uba sendaweni yesibili. Endaweni yesithathu yilokho okumele ningene kukho, kanti kweyesine yintando kaNkulunkulu yamanje. Niqala ngokubheka ukuthi igama uNkulunkulu alibhekise kini lokuba “yisiqhathaniso” seliguqukile noma cha. Nifunda nifunde, kuthi uma nibona ukuthi igama elithi “isiqhathaniso” selisusiwe nijabule futhi nibonge uNkulunkulu kakhulu, nidumise amandla Akhe amakhulu. Kodwa uma nibona ukuthi niseyiziqhathaniso, niphatheka kabi futhi intshisekelo enhliziyweni yenu inciphe ngokushesha. Uma ufuna ngokwengeziwe ngale ndlela, uzovuna kancane ngokwengeziwe. Uma umuntu elangazelela isikhundla ngokwengeziwe, kuzobhekanwa naye futhi acwengisiswe ngokwengeziwe. Abantu abanjalo abanamsebenzi walutho! Kumele kubhekanwe nabo futhi bahlulelwe ngokufanele ukuze bakwazi ukudedela lezi zinto ngokuphelele. Uma ufuna ngale ndlela kuze kube sekugcineni, awuzukuvuna lutho. Labo abangafuni ukuphila ngeke bakwazi ukuguqulwa, futhi labo abangalomeli iqiniso ngeke balithole iqiniso. Awugxili ekufuneni ukuguqulwa komuntu kanye nokungena, kodwa ugxila ezifisweni eziyihaba nasezintweni ezivimba ukuthanda kwakho uNkulunkulu futhi ezikuvimba ekusondeleni Kuye. Ingabe lezo zinto zingakwazi ukukuguqula? Zingakwazi ukukuletha embusweni? Uma inhloso yokufuna kwakho kungeyona eyokufuna iqiniso, ungasebenzisa leli

---

thuba ubuyele emhlabeni ukuze ulifune. Ukuchitha isikhathi sakho ngale ndlela ngempela akunasidingo—uzihlukumezelani? Akulona yini iqiniso ukuthi ungathokozela zonke izinhlobo zezinto emhlabeni omuhle? Imali, abantu besifazane abahle, isikhundla, ukuthanda izinto, umndeni, izingane, nokunye—ngabe yonke le mikhiqizo yomhlaba ayizona izinto ezinhle kakhulu ongazithokozela? Kusiza ngani ukuzulazula lapha ubheka indawo ongajabula kuyo? INdodana yomuntu ayinayo indawo yokubeka ikhanda Layo, pho ungakwazi kanjani ukuba nendawo enezimo ezilula? Ubengakwazi kanjani ukukudalela indawo enhle yokuphila kalula? Kungenzeka lokho? Ngaphandle kokwahlulela Kwami, namuhla ungakwazi ukuthola izimfundiso zeqiniso kuphela. Ngeke ukwazi ukuthola ukuthokomala Kimi noma uthole indawo yenjabulo ocabanga ngayo ubusuku nemini. Ngeke ngikunike ingcebo yomhlaba. Uma ufuna ngokweqiniso, ngizimisele ukukunikeza indlela yokuphila ngokugcwele, ukuthi ube njengenhlanzi ebuyele emanzini. Uma ungafuni ngokweqiniso, ngizokwephuca konke. Angizimisele ukunika amazwi avela emlonyeni Wami labo bantu abahahela intokomalo, abanjengezingulube nezinja nje!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kungani Ungazimisele Ukuba Yisiqhathaniso?” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 328)**

Ukuhlola ukuthi konke okwenzayo kulungile yini, nokuthi uNkulunkulu uyazibona yini zonke izenzo zakho, kuyimiyalo yokuziphatha yalabo abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu. Uzobizwa ngokuthi ulungile ngoba uyakwazi ukujabulisa uNkulunkulu, nangenxa yokuthi wamukela ukunakekela nesivikelo sikaNkulunkulu. Emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, bonke abamukela ukunakekela, isivikelo nokuphelela kukaNkulunkulu nabamukelwa nguYe, balungile futhi uNkulunkulu ubabheka ngokwazisa. Uma uqhubeka wamukela amazwi kaNkulunkulu alapha futhi uwamukela manje, uzoqhubeka wamukela futhi uqonda intando kaNkulunkulu, futhi ngaleyo ndlela uzoqhubeka uphila ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu futhi wanelisa izimfuneko Zakhe. Lo ngumyalo uNkulunkulu akunike wona nokuyinto okufanele uyithole. Uma usebenzisa imibono ukuze ukale futhi uchaze uNkulunkulu, njengokungathi uNkulunkulu uyisithombe sobumba esingashintshi, futhi uma ulinganisela uNkulunkulu eBhayibhelini, umlinganisela emsebenzini othile kuphela, lokhu kuwubufakazi bokuthi uyamenqaba uNkulunkulu. Phela ezinhliziyweni zawo, amaJuda angezikhathi zeTestamente Elidala enza uNkulunkulu waba yisithombe esibunjiwe, njengokungathi uNkulunkulu angase abizwe ngokuthi unguMesiya kuphela, futhi yilowo owayebizwa ngoMesiya kuphela owayenguNkulunkulu, futhi ngoba abantu babesebenzela futhi bekhonza uNkulunkulu njengokungathi ungubumba olungaphili. Babethela uJesu wangaleso sikhathi esiphambanweni, bemgwebela ukufa—bebulala uJesu ongenacala. Alikho icala elenziwe uNkulunkulu, noma kunjalo abantu baqhubeka nokusola



---

uNkulunkulu, ngesibindi bamgwebela ukufa. Ngakho uJesu wabethelwa. Abantu bahlale bekholelwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu akashintshi, futhi bamchaza ngokwalokho okushiwo iBhayibheli, njengokungathi abantu bake bakubona ukuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu, njengokungathi konke okwenziwa uNkulunkulu kusesandleni somuntu. Abantu bayiziwula ngezinga elikhulu, bazithwele ngendlela engachazeki futhi bahamba phambili ngokukhuluma into engaqondakali. Kungakhathaliseki ukuthi unolwazi olukhulu kangakanani ngoNkulunkulu, ngisasho ukuthi awumazi uNkulunkulu, akekho ophikisana kakhulu noNkulunkulu ukwedlula wena, futhi wenqaba uNkulunkulu, ngoba awunakukwazi ukulalela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu nokuhamba endleleni evumela uNkulunkulu ukuba akwenze uphelele. Kungani uNkulunkulu engeneliseki ngokwenziwa abantu? Kungoba abantu abamazi uNkulunkulu, kungoba banemibono eminingi, futhi kunokuba bavumelane neqiniso konke abakwaziyo ngoNkulunkulu kusikwe endwangini efanayo, futhi kusebenzisa indlela efanayo kuso sonke isimo. Ngakho futhi, njengoba uNkulunkulu eye weza emhlabeni namuhla, abantu baphinde bambethela esiphambanweni. Abantu abanonya nabanesihluku! Ubuqili nokusongelana, ukududulana, ukugijimela udumo nokucebisa, ukubulalana—kuzophela nini? UNkulunkulu uye wakhuluma izinto eziningi kakhulu, nokho akekho noyedwa oye waziqonda. Abantu benza izinto becabangela imindeni yabo, futhi becabangela amadodana namadodakazi abo, imisebenzi yabo, ikusasa labo, ukuma kwabo, ukuqhoshisa nemali, benzela ukugqoka, ukudla nemizimba yabo—yini eyenzelwa uNkulunkulu ngempela? Ngisho nalabo abenza okuthile egameni likaNkulunkulu, bambalwa kakhulu abamaziyo uNkulunkulu. Bangaki abangacabangi ngezinto abazifunayo lapho benza okuthile? Bangaki abangabacindezeli abanye noma babacwase ngoba nje befuna ukuvikela igama labo? Ngakho, uNkulunkulu uye wenqatshwa ngokuqinile futhi wabulawa izikhathi eziningi. Abahluleli abangenakubalwa abenza ngendlela yobulwane bamenqabile uNkulunkulu, okuwukubethela uNkulunkulu esiphambanweni futhi. Bangaki abangase babizwe ngokuthi balungile ngoba benza okuthile ngenxa kaNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso?

Ngaphambi kukaNkulunkulu, ingabe kulula kanjalo ukwenziwa uphelele futhi ube umuntu ongcwele noma olungile? Kuyinkulumo eyiqiniso ukuthi “abekho abalungileyo kulo mhlaba, abalungileyo abekho emhlabeni.” Lapho uza ngaphambi kukaNkulunkulu, cabanga ngalokho okugqokile, cabanga ngawo wonke amazwi nezenzo zakho, yonke imicabango nemibono yakho, ngisho namaphupho owaphupha mihla yonke—konke kungokwenzuzo yakho. Akulona yini iqiniso lelo? “Ukulunga” akusho ukupha othile isipho, akusho ukuthanda umakhelwane wakho njengoba uzithanda wena, futhi akusho ukungalwi, ukungaphikisani, ukungayibambi inkunzi noma ukungebi. Ukulunga kusho ukuthatha imiyalo evela kuNkulunkulu njengomsebenzi wakho nokulalela iziqondiso nezinhlelo zikaNkulunkulu njengomsebenzi osifanele ovela ezulwini, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi kunini noma ukuthi kukuphi, njengoba nje kwenza iNkosi uJesu.

---

Yilokhu kanye ukulunga okukhulunywe uNkulunkulu. ULoti kungase kuthiwe uyindoda elungile ngenxa yokuthi wasindisa izingelosi ezimbili ezazithunyelwe uNkulunkulu ngaphandle kokukhathazwa ukuthi yini azoyizuza noma azolahlekelwa yiyo; lokho akwenza ngaleso sikhathi kubizwa ngokuthi ukulunga, kodwa akakwazi ukubizwa ngendoda elungile. Okwenza uLoti washintshanisa ngamadodakazi akhe ngenxa yezingelosi ukuthi wayebone uNkulunkulu. Kodwa akuzona zonke izenzo Zakhe zangaphambili ezamelela ukulunga, futhi kungakho ngithi “abekho abalungileyo emhlabeni.” Ngisho naphakathi kwalabo abazama ukululama, akekho ongabizwa ngokuthi ulungile. Kungakhathaliseki ukuthi izenzo zakho zinhle kangakanani, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi ubonakala ukhazimulisa igama likaNkulunkulu kangakanani, awubashayi futhi awubaqalekisi abanye abantu, noma awubabambi inkunzi futhi awuzebi izinto zabo, noma kunjalo awukwazi ukubizwa ngokuthi ulungile, ngoba umuntu ovamile angaba njalo. Namuhla, okubalulekile ukuthi awumazi uNkulunkulu. Kuphela kungathiwa manje unobuntu obuncane obujwayelekile, kodwa awunazici zokulunga uNkulunkulu akhuluma ngakho, ngakho akukho kokwenzayo okuwubufakazi bokuthi unolwazi ngoNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ababi Nakanjani Bayojeziswa” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 329)**

Ngaphambili, lapho uNkulunkulu esezulwini, abantu bazama ukukhohlisa uNkulunkulu ngezenzo zabo; namuhla, uNkulunkulu uye weza ebantwini—ukuthi isikhathi esingakanani, akekho owaziyo—noma kunjalo abantu abazibophezele kuNkulunkulu, futhi bazama ukukhohlisa uNkulunkulu. Ingabe indlela yomuntu yokucabanga ayisona isidala ngokwedlulele? Kwakuyinto efanayo ngoJuda: Ngaphambi kokuza kukaJesu emhlabeni, uJuda wayevame ukukhohlisa abafowabo nodadewabo, futhi ngemva kokuhamba kukaJesu, akashintshanga; wayengenalo noluncí ulwazi ngoJesu, futhi ekugcineni wamkhaphela uJesu. Kwakungengenxa yini yokuthi wayengamazi uNkulunkulu? Uma, namuhla, nawe ungamazi ukuNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi uzoba uJuda, futhi ukubethelwa kukaJesu okubuhlungu phakathi neNkathi Yomusa, eminyakeni eminingi edlule, kuzophinde kwenzeke futhi. Ingabe awukukholelwa lokhu? Kuyiqiniso? Namuhla, abantu abaningi baphila ngaphansi kwezimo ezinjalo—futhi abantu abanjalo badlala indima kaJuda. Angikhulumi uwangala, kodwa iqiniso—kumele ukukholelwe lokhu. Nakuba abantu abaningi bezenza abathobekile, ezinhliziyweni zabo bafana namanzi amile anukayo. Njengamanje baningi ngokwedlulele ebandleni abanjalo, futhi ucabanga ukuthi angokuboni nhlobo lokhu. Namuhla, uMoya Wami uyanginqumela, futhi uyangifakazela. Ucabanga ukuthi angazi lutho? Ucabanga ukuthi angiyiqondi imicabango engalungile esenhliziyweni yakho nezinto ezisenhliziyweni yakho? Ingabe uNkulunkulu ukhohliseka kalula kanjalo? Ucabanga ukuthi ungamphatha nganoma iyiphi indlela othanda ngayo? Esikhathini

---

esingaphambili, ngangikhathazwa ukuthi nikhululekile, ngakho ngaqhubeka ngininika inkululeko, kodwa abantu abakwazanga ukuqaphela ukuthi ngangibaphethe kahle, futhi lapho ngibanikeza isandla, bathatha ingalo yonke. Buzanani: Akekho engiye ngasebenzelana naye, futhi angizange ngibathethise—noma kunjalo ngizazi kahle izisusa nemiqondo yabantu. Ucabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu ngokwaKhe uNkulunkulu afakazelana naye uyisiwula? Khona-ke ngithi awuboni ngokwedlulele! Ngeke ngikuphikise, kodwa ake sibone ukuthi uye waba mubi kanjani. Ake sibone ukuthi amaqhinga akho angakusindisa yini, noma ngukuzama ukwenza konke ukuze uthande uNkulunkulu yikho okungakusindisa. Namuhla, ngeke ngimelane nawe; ake silinde kuze kufike isikhathi sikaNkulunkulu ukuze sibone ukuthi uzoziyibuyiselela kanjani kuwe. Okwamanje anginaso isikhathi sokukhuluma nawe njengokungathi anginangqondo, futhi ngizimisele ukubambezela imisebenzi Yami emikhulu ngenxa yakho, isibungu esinjengawe asikufanelekele ukuba uNkulunkulu angachitha isikhathi sakhe naso—ngakho ake sibone ukuthi kungakanani ozokwamukela. Abantu abanjalo abakwazi ngisho nokuthola ulwazi oluncane ngoNkulunkulu, futhi abanalo nhlobo uthando ngoNkulunkulu, noma kunjalo basafuna ukubizwa uNkulunkulu ngokuthi balungile—akuhlekisi yini lokho? Ngenxa yokuthi sincane kakhulu isibalo sabantu abaneqiniso, akukho engizikhathaza ngakho ngaphandle kokunika abantu ukuphila. Ngizokufeza konke lokho okufanele kwenziwe namuhla, futhi kamuva, imbuyiselo kufanele ilethwe ngokwezenzo zomuntu ngamunye. Ngikushilo obekufanele ngikusho, ngoba kungumsebenzi wami. Ngenza lokho okufanele ngikwenze, futhi angikwenzi lokho okungafanele ngikwenze, noma kunjalo ngisenalo ithemba ukuthi uzochitha isikhathi esiningi ucabanga ngalokhu: Lungakanani ngempela ulwazi onalo ngoNkulunkulu oluyiqiniso? Ingabe ungomunye walabo abaye bambethela futhi uNkulunkulu esiphambanweni? Okukugcina, nakhu engikushoyo: Maye kulabo ababethela uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ababi Nakanjani Bayojeziswa” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 330)**

Njengoba uhamba indlela yanamuhla, yiluphi uhlobo lokufuna olufanele kakhulu? Ekufuneni kwakho, kufanele uzibone uyiluphi uhlobo lomuntu? Kufanele wazi ukuthi ungabhekana kanjani nakho konke okukwehlelayo namuhla, noma ngabe yizivivinyo noma ubunzima, noma ukusolwa nokuqalekiswa okunonya. Kufanele ukucabangisise kuzo zonke izimo. Ngikusholoni lokhu? Ngikusho ngoba okukwehlelayo namuhla, empeleni, kuyizivivinyo ezimfushane ezenzeka kaninginingi; mhlawumbe awuzithathi njengezinto ezikhathaza ingqondo, bese uziyeka kanjalo nje, ungazithathi njengento eyigugu ekufuneni kwakho inqubekela phambili. Waze wanganaka! Kuze kufike ezingeni lokuthi ucabanga ngaleli gugu elikhulu sengathi liyifu nje elizula phambi kwamehlo akho, futhi awuwazisi la magalelo anesihluku

---

adamame ehlela kuwe kaningi—amagalelo amafishane, futhi abonakala ethambile kuwe—kodwa uwabuka ngokunganaki, awuwafaki enhliziyweni, uwathatha kalula njengokungqubuzeka okude kwenzeka. Uyazikhukhumeza kakhulu! Ukhombisa ukungabi nandaba nje ngalokhu kuhlaselwa okunesihluku, ukuhlasela okufana nezivunguvungu ezifika kaninginingi; ngezinye izikhathi uze umamatheke ngokungakhathazeki, ukhombisa ukungabi nandaba kuphela—ngoba awukaze ucabange ukuthi kungani ulokhu wehlelwa “yila mashwa.” Ngabe angimzweli kakhulu umuntu? Ngabe ngikuthola unephutha? Nakuba izinkinga ekucabangeni kwakho zingase zingabi zimbi njengoba ngishilo, kade usakhile isithombe sengaphakathi lakho ngendlela oziphatha ngayo ngaphandle. Akunasidingo sokuba ngikutshele ukuthi into eyodwa ecashe ekujuleni kwenhliziyo yakho wukusola okubi nezimpawu ezifiphele zosizi eziciche zingabonakali kwabanye. Ngenxa yokuthi uzwa ukuthi bekungafanele ukuba wehlelwe ukuvivinywa okunjalo, uyaqalekisa; izivivinyo zikwenza uzwe incithakalo yomhlaba, futhi ngenxa yalokhu, ugcwala usizi. Esikhundleni sokuthi ubuke la magalelo nokuqondiswa okuphindaphindekayo njengokuvikelwa okuhle kakhulu, ukubona njengenkinga engenamqondo edalwa yiZulu, noma ke njengempindiselo efanele ephezu kwakho. Awazi lutho kakhulu! Uvalela izikhathi ezinhle ebunyamani ngokungenaluzwelo; kaninginingi, ubona izivivinyo ezimangalisayo nokuqondiswa kuwukuhlasela okuvela ezitheni zakho. Awukwazi ukwamukela isimo sakho; ingasaphathwa eyokuzimisela ukuthi wenze lokho, ngoba awuzimisele ukuzuza lutho kulokhu kusolwa okuphindaphindayo—futhi, ngokwakho, okunonya. Awenzi mzamo wokufuna noma ukuhlola, futhi uvele uvumele okwenzekayo kwenzeke nje, uye lapho kukuholela khona. Lokho okubona kuwukusolwa okunesihluku akuyiguqulile inhliziyo yakho, futhi, akuyizuzile inhliziyo yakho; kunalokho, kukuhlaba enhliziyweni. Kuphela nje ubona lokhu “kusolwa okunonya” njengesitha sakho kulokhu kuphila, futhi awuzuze lutho. Uzibona ulunge kakhulu! Kuyethukela nje ukuthi ukholwe ukuthi wehlelwa yilokhu kuvivinywa ngoba wenyanyeka kakhulu; kunalokho, uzibona uneshwa kakhulu, futhi uthi ngihlala ngithola iphutha kuwe. Namuhla, lungakanani ulwazi onalo ngempela ngalokho engikushoyo nengikwenzayo? Ungacabangi ukuthi uphiwe ngokwemvelo, ungaphansi kancane nje kwamazulu kodwa ungaphezulu kakhulu komhlaba. Awuhlakaniphile kunabo bonke abanye abantu—futhi bekungashiwo ukuthi uyisiwula ngokuqaphelekayo kunabo bonke abanye abantu abanomqondo emhlabeni, ngoba uzibona uphakeme kakhulu, futhi awukaze uzizwe umncane; kubonakala sengathi ubona izenzo Zami zincane kakhulu. Empeleni, ungumuntu oswele umqondo kakhulu, ngoba awukwazi nhlobo engikwenzayo, ingasaphathwa eyokwazi ukuthi ngenzani manje. Kungakho ngithi awulingani ngisho nomlimi osebenza emasimini, umlimi ongenalo noluncane ulwazi ngokuphila komuntu kodwa ebe encike ezibusisweni zezulu ngenkathi elima. Awucabangisisi ngokuphila kwakho, awazi lutho ngokwaziwa, ingasaphathwa eyokuzazi wena. “Uphakeme” kakhulu!

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 331)**

Kade nakhohlwa yizimfundiso Zami eziphindaphindwayo. Nize nizithathe njengezinto enidlala ngazo lapho ningenzi lutho, futhi nihlala nizithatha “njengomgexo wokuzivikela.” Lapho uSathane ekubeka icala, uyathandaza; lapho unesimo esiphambene, uyozele; lapho ujabulile, uyatshakadula; lapho ngikuthethisa, uyakhothama ube namahloni; futhi lapho ungishiya, uhleka njengohlanya. Esixukwini, akekho ongaphezu kwakho, kodwa awuzicabangi ungumuntu ozithwele kunabo bonke. Uhlala uphakeme, awunaki futhi uziqhenya ngendlela engachazeki. Bekungenzeka kanjani ukuthi “izinsizwa nezintombi” ezinjalo kanye “namakhosi namakhosazana” angafundi futhi ahlala engazi, bathathe amazwi Ami njengomcebo oyigugu? Manje ngizoqhubeka ngikubuze: Ufundeni nje emazwini nasemsebenzini Wami kulesi sikhathi eside kangaka? Awubanga nobuciko obukhudlwana ekukhohliseni kwakho? Awubanga nezinga eliphezudlwana enyameni yakho? Awungithathanga ngokunganaki okwengeziwe? Ngikutshela ngokuqondile: Ngenze umsebenzi omningi, kodwa wandise umdlandla kuwe, umdlandla obufana nowegundane. Ukungesaba kuncipha usuku ngosuku, ngoba nginomusa kakhulu, futhi angikaze ngijezise inyama yakho ngesihluku. Mhlawumbe, njengoba nibona, ngikhuluma amazwi anzima nje—kodwa kuvame kakhulu ukuthi nginikhombise ubuso obumamathekayo, futhi ngicishe ngingakuthethisi nhlobo bukhoma. Ngaphezu kwalokho, ngihlala ngibuxolela njalo ubuthakathaka bakho, futhi yilokhu okwenza ungiphathe njengenyoka ephatha umlimi olungileyo. Ngilithokozela kakhulu izinga eliphezulu lekhono, nokuhluzeka kwengqondo okusemandleni esintu okubuka izinto! Ake ngikutshale iqiniso elilodwa: Namuhla akusho lutho kangako ukuthi unenhliziyu enenhlonipho noma cha; Angikhathazeki futhi angihlupheki. Kodwa kufanele ngikutshale lokhu futhi: Wena, “muntu ophiwe,” onga fundi futhi ohlala engazi lutho, uyogcina uwiswe ukuhlakanipha kwakho okungenamsebenzi okunokuzithanda—uyoba yilowo oyohlupheka futhi asolwe. Ngeke ngibe yisilima kangangokuthi ngize ngikuphelezele lapho usuhlupheka esihogweni, ngoba angifani nawe. Ungakhohlwa ukuthi uyisidalwa esiqalekiswa Yimi, kodwa futhi esifundiswa sisindiswa Yimi. Awunanto Yami engingeke ngizimisele ukuhlukana nayo. Noma nini lapho ngisebenza, angivinjwa ngabantu, izigameko, noma izinto. Indlela engibuka ngayo abantu nemibono Yami ngesintu akukaze kuguquke. Angikuthandi ngokutheni, ngoba uyisijobelelo ekuphatheni Kwami, futhi akukho lutho okhetheke ngalo kunabanye abantu. Nasi iseluleko Sami kuwe: Ngazo zonke izikhathi, khumbula ukuthi awulutho olungaphezu kokuba yisidalwa sikaNkulunkulu! Ungaphila Nami, kodwa kufanele uzazi ukuthi uyini; ungazibukeli phezu kakhulu. Ngisho noma ngingakusoli, noma ngibhekane nawe, futhi ngikubuka ngokumamatheka, lokhu akuqinisekisi ukuthi ufana Nami; kufanele wazi ukuthi

---

ungomunye walabo abafuna iqiniso, awulona iqiniso uqobo! Akufanele uyeke ukuguquka uhambisane namazwi Ami. Awukwazi ukuphunyuka kulokhu. Ngikuyala ukuba uzame ukufunda okuthile ngalesi sikhathi esihle kakhulu, lapho kufika leli thuba elingandile. Ungangikhohlisi; angidingi ukunconywa nguwe uzama ukungikhohlisa. Lapho ungithungatha, konke akungenxa Yami, kodwa ngokokuzisiza wena!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abangafundi Futhi Abahlala Bengazi Lutho: Abazona Yini Izilwane?” encwadini ethi Izwi  
Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 332)**

Usuku ngalunye eniluphilayo nenidlula kulo njengamanje lubucayi futhi lubaluleke kakhulu esiphethweni senu kanye nasekusaseni lenu, ngakho kumele nikwazise konke eninakho ngawo wonke umzuzu odlulayo. Kumele nisebenzise kahle isikhathi senu ukuze nizinike inzuzo enkulu, ukuze ningayiphileli ize le mpilo. Mhlawumbe nizizwa ninokudideka ukuthi kungani ngikhuluma lamazwi. Ngokweqiniso, angithokozile ngezenzo zenu nonke. Ngokuba amathemba ebenginawo ngani awakona lokhu eniyikho njengamanje kuphela. Ngakho, ngingakuveza ngale ndlela: Nina nonke nisengcupheni yokungena engozini. Ukukhalela kwenu insindiso kwakudala kanye nokulangazelela okudlulile kokuphishekela iqiniso kanye nokufuna ukukhanya sekufike ekupheleni. Yile ndlela eningibonga ngayo ekugcineni, futhi kuyinto engingakaze ngiyilindele. Angifisi ukukhuluma okuphambene neqiniso, ngokuba ningidumaze kakhulu. Mhlawumbe anifisi ukushiya udaba lusele kanjalo futhi anifisi ukubhekana neqiniso, nokho kumele nginibuze lombuzo ngokuzithoba: Kuyo yonke leminyaka, yini egcwele ezinhliziyweni zenu? Izinhliziyzo zenu zithembeke kubani? Ningasho ukuthi umbuzo Wami uze ningalindele, futhi ningangibuza Mina ukuthi kungani ngibuza umbuzo onjena. Kumele nikwazi lokhu: Kungenxa yokuthi Mina nginazi kahle kakhulu, ngiyaninakekela kakhulu, futhi nginikela kakhulu inhliziyzo Yami kulokhu enikwenzayo, yingakho nginibuza ngokuphindelela futhi ngibekezelela ubunzima obungachazeki. Nokho-ke, ngibongwa ngokunganakwa kanye nokushiya okungabekezeleleki. Ninokudembesela okukhulu mayelana Nami; bekungenzeka kanjani ukuba ngingazi lutho ngakho? Uma nikholwa ukuthi lokhu kungenzeka, kuyaqhubeka nokufakazela leli qiniso. Ngakho ngithi nishaya sengathi aniboni. Nina nonke nihlakani phe ngale ndlela yokuthi anazi ukuthi nenzani; ngakho-ke yini enizoyisebenzisa ukuziphendulela Kimi?

Umbuzo engikhathazekile ngawo Mina ukuthi izinhliziyzo zenu zithembeke kubani. Ngifisa ukuba yilowo nalowo kuni ahlele imicabango yakhe bese ezibuza ukuthi ingabe uthembeke kubani futhi uphilela bani. Mhlawumbe, anikaze niwucabangisise lombuzo, ngakho-ke ake nginimbulele impendulo Mina.

---

Bonke labo abakhumbulayo bazolivuma leli qiniso: Umuntu uziphilela yena futhi uthembeke kuye. Angikholwa ukuthi impendulo yakho iyiqiniso ngokuphelele, ngokuba nonke niphila izimpilo zenu ngokungafani, ngamunye wenu niyazabalaza ekuhluphekeni kwenu. Ngakho-ke, enethembeke kukho yilabantu enibathandayo kanye nezinto ezinithokozisayo, futhi anethembekanga kinina uqobo ngokupheleleyo. Ngoba ngamunye wenu nithonywe ngabantu, izehlakalo, kanye nezinto ezinizungezile, anithembekanga kinina ngokweqiniso. Ngikhuluma la mazwi hhayi ukuncoma ukuthembeka kwenu kinina, kodwa ukuveza ukuthembeka kwenu kunoma iyiphi into eyodwa. Ngokuba kuyo yonke le minyaka, Mina angikaze ngithole ukuthembeka kukanoma ubani komunye wenu. Ningilandelile Mina yonke le minyaka, kepha anikaze ninginikeze nokuncanyana ukuthembeka kwenu. Kunalokho, nigxile kubantu enibathandayo kanye nezinto ezinithokozisayo, kangangokuthi zisondezwe eduzane nezinhliziyu zenu futhi azisoze zalahlwa, noma ngasiphi isikhathi, noma kuphi. Uma nimagange noma ninentshisekelo noma ngayiphi into eyodwa eniyithandayo, kuhlala njalo kube ngalesi sikhathi enilandela Mina ngaso, noma ngesikhathi nilalele amazwi Ami. Ngakho Mina ngithi, nisebenzisa ukuthembeka engikucela kini, ukuze kunalokho nethembeke futhi nazise “izinto enizithandayo.” Noma ninganikela ngento noma ezimbili Kimi, akumeli uqobo lwenu lonke, futhi akubonisi ukuthi Yimi enithembeke kuye ngokweqiniso. Nizibandakanya nezinto enizithandayo: Abanye bathembeke kumadodana namadodakazi, abanye kubayeni, amakhosikazi, ingcebo, umsebenzi, abaphathi, isikhundla, noma abesifazane. Kulokho enithembeke kukho, anikaze nizizwe nikhathele noma nicasukile; kunalokho, niyakhula ekulangazeleleni ukuba nibe nokuningi kanye nezinto ezisezingeni elihle kulokhu enithembeke kukho, futhi anikaze niphelelwe yithemba. Mina kanye namazwi Ami sihlala siphushelwa ekugcineni ngokwezinto enizishisekelayo. Futhi awunako okunye ongakwenza ngaphandle kokuba ukubeke ekugcineni; abanye indawo esekugcineni bayishiyela ukwethembeka ezintweni abasazozithola abangazazi. Alikho inani abake bangibekela lona Mina ezinhliziyweni zabo. Mhlawumbe ucabanga ukuthi Mina ngicela okuningi kakhulu kuwe noma ngikubeka icala ngokungafanele, kodwa wake wakucabanga lokhu ukuthi ngesikhathi uchitha isikhathi nomndeneni wakho ngentokozo, awukaze uthembeke Kimi? Ngezikhathi ezifana nalezi, akukuzwisi yini ubuhlungu? Ngesikhathi izinhliziyu zenu zigcwele injabulo nithola umholo ngemisebenzi yenu, anizizwa nidumele ngokuthi anizinikezanga iqiniso elanele? Yinini lapho wake wakhaliswa khona ukuthi awuyitholanga imvume Yami? Nihlupha izingqondo zenu ngamadodana kanye namadodakazi enu, kepha anikaneliseki, nikholwa ukuthi anizange nibakhuthalele, ukuthi aninikelanga ngemizamo yenu yonke. Kodwa Kimi, benilokhu nidebesela futhi nibudedengu, Mina ningigcina kuphela ezinkumbulweni kodwa hhayi njalo njalo ezinhliziyweni zenu. Ukuzinikela Kwami kanye nemizamo Yami ihlala njalo ingazwakali kini, futhi anikaze nizame ukuqonda. Nimane niba nokucabangisisa kwesikhashana bese niyakholwa ukuthi kuzo kwanela. Le ndlela “yokwethembeka” akusiyona lena

---

ebengiyilangazelela, kodwa yileyo okukade yaba isinengiso Kimi. Nokho, nakuba ngikusho lokhu, nizoqhubeka nokuvuma kuphela into eyodwa noma ezimbili kodwa futhi ningakwazi ukuyamukela ngokuphelele, ngoba nonke niyazethemba kakhulu, futhi nihlala njalo nikhetha lokhu enifuna ukukwamukela emazwini Mina engiwakhulumile. Uma nisengale ndlela, Mina nginazo izindlela ezigodliwe zokulwa nokuzethemba kwenu, futhi Mina ngizokwenza ukuthi nivume ukuthi wonke amazwi Ami ayiqiniso futhi awasiyo inhlanekezelo yeqiniso.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingabe Wethembeke Kubani?” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 333)**

Uma bengingabeka imali ethile phambi kwenu njengamanje bese ngithi khethani ngokukhululeka—futhi uma nginganilahli ngokukhetha kwenu—iningi lenu lingakhetha imali bese lilahla iqiniso. Abangcono kini bangayeka ingcebo bese bekhetha iqiniso ngokungabaza, ngaleso sikhathi labo abaphakathi nendawo bayothatha ingcebo ngesinye isandla neqiniso ngakwesinye. Ngale ndlela, ngeke yini ubuwena bangempela bube sobala? Uma nikhetha phakathi kweqiniso kanye nanoma yini enithembeke kuyo, nonke niyokwenza isinqumo esinjalo, futhi nesimo sengqondo yenu singaguquki. Ingabe akunjalo? Ingabe ababaningi yini phakathi kwenu abaguquguquka phakathi kokulungile nokungalungile? Emncintiswaneni phakathi kokuhle nokubi, okumnyama nokumhlophe, ngokuqinisekile niyazazi izinqumo enazenza phakathi komndeni noNkulunkulu, izingane noNkulunkulu, ukuthula nokuthikamezeka, ingcebo nobumpofu, ubukhulu nokuba umuntukazana, ukwesekwa nokudelwa, kanye nokunye. Phakathi komndeni onokuthula kanye nonomsindo, nakhetha okokuqala, futhi ngaphandle kokungabaza; phakathi kwengcebo kanye nomsebenzi, naphinde futhi nakhetha okokuqala, naze nalahlekelwa nayintando yokubuyela ogwini;<sup>[a]</sup> phakathi komnotho nobumpofu, nakhetha okokuqala; phakathi kwamadodana, amadodakazi, amakhosikazi, abayeni, kanye Nami, nakhetha okokuqala; futhi phakathi kombono neqiniso, naphinda futhi nakhetha okokuqala. Ngibhekene nalo lonke uhlobo lwezenzo zenu ezimbi, ngokusobala sengilahlekelwe ukwethembela Kwami kini. Mina ngishaqeke kakhulu ukuthi izinhliziyu zenu zinqaba kakhulu ukuthi zithanjiswe. Iminyaka eminingi yokuzinikela kanye nokuzama kungilethele ngokusobala ukudela kanye nokuphelelwa yithemba kwenu Kimi. Kepha amathemba Ami ngani ayakhula ngosuku ngalunye oludlulayo, ngokuba usuku Lwami selubekiwe ngokupheleleyo phambi kwawo wonke umuntu. Nokho-ke, nizaqhubeka nokufuna lokho okungokwasebumnyameni kanye nasebubini, futhi niyenqaba ukuxegisa lokhu enibambelele kukho. Ngokunjalo, uyoba yini umphumela wakho? Ingabe uke wakucabangisisa lokhu ngaphambili? Uma ubungacelwa ukuba ukhethe futhi, ingabe ungama kuphi? Kungaba ilokhu kwakuqala namanje? Lokhu eninganginika khona Mina kungaba ukuphoxeka kanye nosizi lokudabuka? Ingabe izinhliziyu zenu ziyoqhubeka ukuba zibe



---

yimfudumalo encinyane? Ingabe usazoqhubeka nokungazi ukuthi kumele wenzeni ukuze ududuze inhliziyo Yami? Kulo mzuzu, siyini isinqumo sakho? Ingabe uzothobela amazwi Ami noma uzokhathala yiwo? Usuku Lwami selumisiwe phambi kwamehlo akho, futhi lokhu obhekene nakho impilo entsha kanye nesiqalo esisha. Nokho-ke, kufanele ngikutshele ukuthi lesi siqalo asisikho ukuqala komsebenzi omdala kabusha, kodwa ukuvalwa komdala. Okusho ukuthi, lesi isenzo sokugcina. Mina ngikholwa ukuthi nizoqonda ukuthi yini engajwayelekile ngalesi siqalo. Kodwa ngolunye usuku ngokushesha, niyoqonda incazelo yeqiniso yalesi siqalo, ngakho asihambisane ndawonye sisidlule futhi singenise isiphetho esilandelayo! Nokho-ke, engiqhubeka nokungakhululeki ngakho ukuthi uma ubhekene nokungalungi kanye nobulungiswa, njalo ukhetha lokhu kokuqala. Kodwa konke lokhu sekudlulile. Mina ngithemba ukuthi ngizokhipha emqondweni Wami lokhu okwenzeke kuwe ngaphambili, ngikukhiphe ngakunye ngakunye, noma lokhu kunzima kakhulu ukukwenza. Kepha Mina nginezindlela ezinhle zokukufeza lokhu. Akuthi ikusasa lithathe indawo yokwakudala futhi livumele izithunzi zosekudlulile kwakho zixoshwe kube nokushintshelana ngobuwena bakho beqiniso banamuhla. Ngelokhu kumele nginihluphe ukuze niphinde nikhethe: Nethembele kubani ngempela?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ingabe Wethembeke Kubani?” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

Imibhalo yaphansi:

a. Ukubuyela ogwini: Yisisho saseShayina esisho “ukuphenduka ezindleleni ezimbi.”

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 334)**

Noma nini lapho kukhulunywa khona ngesiphetho, lokho nikubheka njengento ebaluleke kakhulu; nonke nisheshe nizwele uma kukhulunywa ngale ndaba. Abanye basheshe bathatheke kuNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuthi bafuna ukuba nesiphetho esihle. Ngingabona ngomfutho eninawo, ongadingi ukuba uchazwe ngamazwi. Nakanjani anifuni inyama yenu iwele enhlekeleleni, futhi ikakhulu, anifuni ukwehlela esijeziweni saphakade esikhathini esizayo. Ninethemba kuphela lokuphila ngokukhululekile futhi kalula. Ngakho niyacasuka ngempela noma nini lapho kukhulunywa ngesiphetho, nesaba ngokujulile ukuthi uma ningalaleli ngokwanele, ningase nimcasule uNkulunkulu, nigcine nizeziwa futhi kube kufanele. Anikaze ninqikaze ukudela izinto ngenxa yesiphetho senu, futhi iningi lenu elake lakhohlakala futhi langanaka selishintshe isigubhukane laba nomusa nobuqotho; ubuqotho benu buze bethuse. Ngale kwalokho, nonke ninezinhliziyiyo “ezithembekile”, futhi kusukela ekuqaleni kuya ekugcineni niye nathulula isifuba senu Kimi ngaphandle kokufihla noma yiziphi izimfihlo zenu, ukusola, ukukhohlisa, noma ukuzinikela. Kukho konke, “nizivume” ngokwethembeka okukhulu Kimi lezo zinto ezibalulekile ezifihleke emizweni yenu. Ngempela, angikaze ngizigweme lezo zinto, ngoba seziyinto ejwayelekile Kimi. Ungamane ungene olwandle lomlilo esiphethweni sakho sokugcina

---

kunokulahlekelwa umucu wonwele ukuze wamukelwe uNkulunkulu. Akukhona ukuthi ngiba undlovu kayiphikiswa; ukuthi inhliziyi enizinikela ngayo ngeke imelane nakho konke njengoba ngenza. Ningase ningakuqondi engikushoyo, ngakho ake nginithi fahla ngencazelo elula: Enikudingayo akulona iqiniso nokuphila; akuyona imiyalo yokuthi kufanele niziphathe kanjani, futhi akuwona umsebenzi Wami onzima. Enikudingayo yikho konke lokhu eninakho enyameni—umcebo, igama, umndeni, umshado, njalo njalo. Aniwana ngokugcwele amazwi nomsebenzi Wami, ngakho ngingalufingqa ngamagama amathathu ukholo lwenu: lungenhliziyi ehlukene phakathi. Ningaya noma kuphi ukuze nifinyelele izinto enizinikele kuzo ngempela, kodwa ngiphawule ukuthi anilahli yonke into ngenxa yezinto ezimayelana nokukholelwa kwenu kuNkulunkulu. Kunalokho, ngokwezinga elithile niqotho, futhi niyanakisisa. Yingakho ngithi labo abantula inhliziyi yobuqotho bangempela bayizehluleki ekukholelweni kwabo kuNkulunkulu. Cabangisisa—ingabe ziningi izehluleki ezikuzungezile?

Kufanele nazi ukuthi impumelelo ekukholweni kuNkulunkulu ifinyelelwa ngezenzo zabantu; lapho abantu bengaphumeleli kodwa bahluleke, nalokho kungenxa yezenzo zabo, akubangelwa ezinye izinto. Ngikholelwa ukuthi nizokwenza noma yini efunekayo ukuze nenze into enzima kakhulu nehluphekisa kakhulu ukwedlula ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu, nokuthi niyokunakisisa kakhulu. Ngeke nifune ngisho ukwenza noma yimaphi amaphutha; lezi izinhlobo zemizamo yenu engapheli nonke eniyenze ezimpilweni zenu. Nikwazi ngisho nokungikhohlisa enyameni ngaphansi kwezimo lapho ningeke nikhohlise ngisho noma ubani emindenini yenu. Lena indlela enihlale niziphatha ngayo nomyalo eniwusebenzisayo ekuphileni kwenu. Seniyekile yini ukufuna isithombe samanga ukuze ningikhohlise, ngenxa yesiphetho senu, nokuba nesiphetho esihle nesijabulisayo? Ngiyazi ukuthi ukuzinikela nobuqotho benu okwesikhashana; izifiso nenani enilikhokhayo akukhona yini okwamanje kuphela hhayi ngaleso sikhathi? Nifuna kuphela ukuzikhandlela umzamo wokugcina ukuze nibe nesiphetho esihle. Enikufunayo nje ukwenza isivumelwano sokuhwebelana; akukhona ukuthi nithanda iqiniso, futhi akukhona ukuthi nifuna ukungibuyisela imali engayikhokha. Ngamafuphi, nimane nifuna ukuveza ukuthi nihlakani phe kangakanani, kodwa anifuni ukukulwela lokho. Akusona yini isifiso senu esijulile lesi? Akumele nizifihle, futhi akumele nicabange kakhulu ngekusasa lenu ngezinga lokuthi ningabe nisakwazi ngisho ukudla noma ukulala. Akulona yini iqiniso ukuthi isiphetho senu siyobe sesinqunyiwe ekugcineni? Kufanele umsebenzi wenu niwenze ngokwamandla enu onke ngezinhliziyi ezivulekile neziqotho, nizimisele ukwenza noma yini edingekayo. Njengoba nishilo, lapho kufika usuku, uNkulunkulu ngeke angamnaki lowo ohluphekile noma owakhokha ngenxa Yakhe. Lolu ukholo okufanele sibe nalo, futhi akufanele ulukhohlwe. Yile ndlela kuphela engingakhulula ngayo ingqondo yami ngani. Ngale kwalokho, angisoze ngakwazi ukukhululeka ngani, futhi ngiyohlale nginganifuni. Uma nonke ningalandela unembeza wenu ningenzele konke,

---

nizame konke emsebenzini wami, futhi ninikele ngokuphila kwenu emsebenzini wami wevangeli, ngeke yini inhliziyi yami ijabule ngani? Ngeke yini ngikhululeke ngokugcwele engqondweni mayelana nani? Kuyihlazo ukuthi engingakwenza kumane kuyingxenywe encane futhi edabukisayo yalokho engikulindele; kulokhu, ningakwazi kanjani ukufuna Kimi lokho eninethemba lakho?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isiphetho Somuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 335)**

Isiphetho kanye nomphumela wenu kubaluleke kakhulu kini—kuyindaba ebucayi kakhulu. Nikholelwa ukuthi uma ningenzi izinto ngokucophelela okukhulu, kuyofana nokungabi nasiphetho, kanye nokubhujiswa komphumela wenu. Kodwa ingabe nike nacabanga yini ukuthi imizamo umuntu ayenzayo imane nje ingenxa yesiphetho sakhe, imane iwumsebenzi ongenazithelo? Imizamo enjalo ayilona iqiniso—ingamanga futhi iyakhohlisa. Uma kunjalo, labo abasebenzela isiphetho sabo bayonqotshwa okokugcina, ngoba izehluleki ekukholelweni kwabantu kuNkulunkulu ziba khona ngenxa yenkohliso. Ngike ngasho ukuthi angithandi ukukhohliswa noma ukuphanjwa, noma ukuthi kushisekwe ngendlela engamanga Kimi. Ngithanda ukuthi abantu abathembekile babhekane namaqiniso Ami kanye nezinto engizilindele. Ngaphezu kwalokho, engikuthandayo yilapho abantu bekwazi ukuveza ukuthi bacophelela kakhulu futhi bayakhathazeka ngenhliziyo Yami, nalapho benganikela ngakho konke ngenxa Yami. Ingaduduzwa ngale ndlela kuphela inhliziyi Yami. Okwamanje, zingakanani izinto engingazithandi ngani? Zingakanani izinto engizithandayo ngani? Ingabe akekho kini oke wanaka bonke ububi enibenzile ngenxa yesiphetho senu?

Enhliziyweni Yami, angifisi ukuhlukumeza noma iyiphi inhliziyi enhle nekhuthaziwe, futhi angifisi ukuqeda amandla anoma ubani owenza umsebenzi wakhe ngokwethembeka; noma kunjalo, kumele nginikhumbuze nonke ngenikuntulayo nangemiphefumulo engcolile ekujuleni kwezinhliziyi zenu. Inhloso yokwenza kanjalo ukuba nethemba lokuthi nizokwazi ukunikela ngenhliziyo eneqiniso ekubhekaneni namazwi Ami, ngoba ngikuzonda kakhulu ukukhohliswa abantu. Kuphela nginethemba lokuthi esigabeni sokugcina somsebenzi Wami, nizokwenza umsebenzi omuhle kakhulu, nizinikele ngokugcwele, ningabe nisaba nenhliziyi ehlukeni phakathi. Yiqiniso, ngethemba ukuthi nonke nizoba nesiphetho esihle. Noma kunjalo, ngisenezimfuno Zami, okuwukuthi nenze isinqumo esingcono nizinikele okokuqala nokokugcina Kimi. Uma umuntu enganikela ngesiqu sakhe, nakanjani lowo muntu uzoba impahla kaSathane, futhi ngeke ngiqhubeka ngimsebenzisa. Ngizomthumela ekhaya anakekelwe abazali bakhe. Umsebenzi Wami unisize kakhulu; enginethemba lokukuthola kini yinhliziyi eyethembekile nelangazelela phezulu, kodwa kuze kube manje izandla Zami zilokhu zingenalutho. Cabangani

---

ngakho: Uma ngelinye ilanga ngisaphatheke kabi kakhulu ngaphezu kokungachazwa, ngiyoniphatha kanjani ngokuzayo? Ingabe ngiyoba nobungani? Ingabe inhliziyo Yami iyobe isenokuthula? Ingabe niyayiqonda imizwa yomuntu otshale ngokucophelela kodwa wangavuna ngisho okukodwa okusanhlamvu? Ingabe niyaqonda ukuthi lijule kangakanani inxeba lomuntu oshaywe kanzima? Ningawunambitha umunyu womuntu ogcwele ithemba okudingeka ahlukane nomuntu ngenxa yezinto ezimbi? Ingabe nike nayibona intukuthelo yomuntu ocasuliwe? Ningawazi yini umuzwa wokuziphindisela ngokuphuthumayo womuntu oye waphathwa ngenzondo nangenkohliso? Uma niyiqonda indlela laba bantu abacabanga ngayo, ngicabanga ukuthi akufanele kube nzima ukuthi niyibone ngeso lengqondo indlela uNkulunkulu ayokwenza ngayo ngesikhathi sempindiselo Yakhe. Okokugcina, ngethemba ukuthi nizokwenza okusemandleni enu ngenxa yesiphetho senu; noma kunjalo, kungaba ngcono kungabi nokukhohlisa emizamweni yenu, ngale kwalokho ngizobe ngisaphoxekile enhliziyweni Yami. Ukuphoxeka okunjalo kuholela kuphi? Anizikhohlisi yini? Labo abacabanga ngesiphetho sabo kodwa basonakalise bangabantu okungelula ukuba basindiswe. Ngisho noma labo bantu bethukuthele, ubani oyozwelana nabo? Kukho konke, ngisanifisela ukuthi nibe nesiphetho esihle. Noma kunjalo, ngethemba ukuthi akekho kini owela enhlekeleleni.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isiphetho Somuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyamani

---

## Ukudalula Ukukhohlakala Kwesintu 2

### Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 336)

Uthi uyamazi uNkulunkulu osamuntu futhi uyazi ukuthi iZwi livela lisenyamini, kodwa kukhona izinto ozenza ngasese, izinto ezingahambisani nakufunayo, futhi enhliziyweni yakho awumesabi. Ingabe lokhu ukwazi uNkulunkulu? Uyakwazi akushoyo, kodwa uyenqaba ukwenza ngisho nezinto okwazi ukuzenza futhi awunamatheli endleleni Yakhe. Ingabe lolu ulwazi? Unolwazi Ngaye, kodwa ingqondo yakho imelene Naye, ayimhloniphi nhlobo. Uma umbonile futhi wazi nomsebenzi Wakhe, wazi nokuthi unguNkulunkulu, kodwa ulokhu untukuntuku futhi ungashintshi nhlobo, khona-ke uwuhlobo lomuntu ongakanqotshwa. Labo abanqotshiwe kufanele benze konke abangakwenza, futhi nakuba bengakwazi ukungena kakhudlwana emaqinisweni aphakeme, futhi la maqiniso engaphezulu kwabo, abantu abanjalo bazimisele ezinhliziyweni zabo ukuthola lokhu. Kungenxa yokuthi kunemikhawulo kulokho abangakwamukela nokuthi kukhona imingcele nemikhawulo kulokho abangakwenza. Kodwa okungenani, kufanele benze konke abangakwenza futhi uma ungafeza lokho, lokhu kuwumphumela osufeziwe ngenxa yomsebenzi wokunqoba. Ake sithi uthi, “Uma esho amazwi amaningi kangaka umuntu angakwazi ukuwakhuluma, uma engeyena uNkulunkulu, ungubani?” Ukucabanga ngale ndlela akusho ukuthi uyamazi uNkulunkulu. Uma uvuma uNkulunkulu, kumele ukubonise ngezenzo zakho zangempela lokho. Ukuhola ibandla kodwa ungakwazi ukwenza okulungile, nokubhinca imali futhi uhlale ufihla ngobukhoshosho imali yebandla emaphaketheni akho—ingabe lokho kubonisa ukuthi uyamazi uNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu unguSomandla futhi kufanele esatshwe. Ungahlala kanjani ungesabi uma ubona ngempela ukuthi kunoNkulunkulu? Uma nikwazi ukwenza into enyanyeka kangaka, ngabe lokhu kungukumvuma ngempela? Ningazenza kanjalo lezo zinto ezilichilo? Ingabe nikholelwa kuNkulunkulu? Enikholelwa kukho uNkulunkulu ongaqondakali; yingakho ningesabi! Labo abambona ngempela uNkulunkulu futhi abamaziyo, bonke bayamesaba futhi abesabi ukwenza noma yini emelene Naye noma engavumelani nonembeza wabo; bayesaba ukwenza noma yini engavumelani nentando kaNkulunkulu. Yilokhu kuphela okungabizwa ngokwazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona. Yini okufanele uyenze lapho abazali bakho benqaba ukuthi ukholelwe kuNkulunkulu? Kufanele umthande kanjani uNkulunkulu lapho umyeni wakho ongakholwa ekuphatha kahle? Futhi kufanele umthathe kanjani uNkulunkulu lapho abafowenu nodadewenu bekuzonda? Uma umazi uNkulunkulu, uyoziphatha ngokufanele futhi ubhekane ngokoqobo nazo zonke izimo. Uma wehluleka ukwenza kodwa ugcine ngokuthi uyazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona, khona-ke uyobe wande ngomlomo nje kuphela! Uthi ukholelwa Kuye futhi uyamazi. Kodwa wazini Ngaye? Ukholelwa ngayiphi indlela Kuye? Ingabe uyamesaba? Ingabe uyamhlonipha? Ingabe umthanda

---

ngokujulile? Lapho udangele futhi ungenamuntu ongakhalela kuye, uyasibona isidingo sokuthanda uNkulunkulu, kodwa ngemva kwalokho umkhohlwa nyá. Lokho akukhona ukuthanda uNkulunkulu noma ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu! Ekugcineni, yini uNkulunkulu afuna umuntu ayifeze? Wonke amazwi engiwashilo, njengokucabanga ukuthi umkhulu, ucabange ukuthi uyashesha ukubamba izinto, ukulawula abanye, ukubukela abanye phansi, ukwahlulela abantu ngendlela ababukeka ngayo, ukuxhaphaza abantu abangenankohliso, ukufisa imali yebandla, njalo njalo—kulapho zonke lezi zimo ezikhohlakele sezisusiwe, ngokuyingxenye kuwe, lapho kuyobonakaliswa khona ukunqotshwa kwakho.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Iqiniso Langaphakathi Lomsebenzi Wokunqoba (4)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 337)**

Ngisebenzile futhi ngakhuluma ngale ndlela phakathi kwenu, ngichithe amandla amaningi kanye nomzamo, kodwa-ke wake walalesisa engikutshela kona? Waguqa nini phambi Kwami, uSomandla? Kungani wangiphatha ngale ndlela? Kungani konke okushoyo kuvusa ulaka Lwami? Kungani ninezinhliziyi ezilukhuni kangaka? Ngabe ngake nganibhaxabula? Kungani ningenzi lutho kodwa ningidabukisa futhi ningethusa? Ngabe nilindele usuku lolaka Lwami, uJehova, luze phezu kwenu? Ngabe nilindele Mina ukuthi ngehle ngenyuka ngolaka ngenxa yokungalaleli? Ngabe engikwenzayo kukonke angikwenzeli khona? Kepha bewulokhu uphatha Mina, Jehova, ngale ndlela: weba iminikelo Yami, ugoduka neminikelo ye-altare Lami uyofunza amazinyane kanye nabazukulu bamazinyane esigodlweni esesabekayo; “abantu” bayalwa, bebhakene ngamehlo agcwele ulaka kanye nemikhonto, bejikijela amazwi Ami, uSomandla, endlini yangasese ukuze angcoliswe indle. Buphi ubuqotho bakho? Ubuntu benu sebuwubulwane! Izinhliziyi zenu zaphenduka itshe kudala. Ngabe uyazi ukuthi uma sekufika usuku lolaka Lwami yilapho engiyohlulela ngobubi obenze Kimi, uSomandla namuhla? Ngabe nicabanga ukuthi ngokukhohlisa Mina ngale ndlela, ngokujikijela amazwi Ami emgodini nokungawalaleli—nicabanga ukuthi ngokwenza kanje ngingakuboni ungaphunyuka emlilweni wolaka Lwami? Ngabe niyazi ukuthi seniboniwe amehlo Ami, Jehova, ngenkathi neba iminikelo Yami futhi nithukusa impahla Yami? Ngabe uyazi ukuthi ngenkathi neba iminikelo Yami, kwakuphambi kwe-altare okwenziwa kulo iminikelo? Ningacabanga kanjani ukuthi nihlakani phe kangangoba ningadukisa Mina ngale ndlela? Ulaka lwami lungasuka kanjani ezonweni zenu ezixakile? Ulaka Lwami lungadlula kanjani phezu kwezenzo zenu zobubi? Isono enisenza namuhla asinivuleli intuba yokuphuma, kodwa sigcina ukusolwa kwenu kwangomuso; siqubula ukusola Kwami, uSomandla, okuqondwe kini. Izenzo zenu kanye namazwi obubi benu kungaphunyuka kanjani ekusolweni Kwami? Imithandazo yenu ingafinyelela kanjani ezindlebeni Zami? Nginganivulela kanjani indlela yenu yokulunga? Ngingahlukana kanjani nezenzo zenu ezimbi ezihlazisa Mina?

---

Ngingadlula kanjani olimini lwenu olunoshavu njengolwenyoka? Aningibizeli ukulunga kwenu, kodwa kunalokho nandisa ulaka Lwami ngenxa yokungalungi kwenu. Nginganixolela kanjani? Emehlweni Ami, uSomandla, amazwi kanye nezenzo zenu kungcolile. Amehlo Ami, uSomandla, abona ukungalungi kwenu njengokusola okungenakuxolelwa. Ukusola Kwami okulungile kanye nokwahlulela kungasuka kanjani kini? Ngoba nenza lokhu Kimi, ningenza ngigcwale ukudabuka nolaka, nginganidedela kanjani ezandleni Zami ukuze niphunyuke kulolo suku mina, Jehova, engizonisola futhi nginiqalekise ngalo? Ngabe anazi ukuthi amazwi enu amabi asefinyelele ezindlebeni Zami? Ngabe anazi ukuthi ukungalungi kwenu sekungcolise ingubo Yami yokulunga? Ngabe anazi ukuthi ukungalaleli kwenu sekungidalele ulaka olukhulu? Ngabe niyazi ukuthi sesi side kakhulu isikhathi ningishiye ngiqhuma, futhi sesi side kakhulu isikhathi ngibekezele? Ngabe niyazi ukuthi senimoshe inyama nempahla Yami? Ngibekezele kwaze kwaba yimanje, kangangoba ngidedele ulaka Lwami, ngeke ngisanibekezelela. Ngabe niyazazi ukuthi izenzo zenu zobubi sezifinyelele emehlweni Ami, futhi ukukhala Kwami sekufinyelele ezindlebeni zikaBaba Wami? Anganivumela kanjani ukuthi niphathe Mina ngale ndlela? Ave umsebenzi enginenzela wona ungowokusiza nina? Kepha obani phakathi kwenu abathanda umsebenzi Wami, Jehova? Ngingakwazi ukungathembeki entandweni kaBaba Wami ngoba ngiyantengantenga, nangenxa yobuhlungu engidlule kubo? Aniyiqondi inhliziyi Yami? Ngikhuluma nani njengoba kwenza uJehova; ukuba anginikezelanga ngokuningi ngenxa yenu? Yize ngizimisele ngokuthwala konke lokhu kuhlupheka ngenxa yomsebenzi kaBaba Wami, ningakhululwa kanjani ekusolweni engizokuletha phezu kwenu ngenxa yokuhlupheka Kwami? Aningithokozelanga? Namuhla, nginikelwe phezu kwenu uBaba; ngabe anazi ukuthi nithola umusa Wami ngokweqile? Ngabe anazi ukuthi impilo Yami yathatha indawo yempilo yenu kanye nezinto enizithokozelayo? Ngabe anazi ukuthi uBaba Wami wasebenzisa impilo Yami ukuze alwe noSathane, kanye nokuthi wanikela ngempilo Yami phezu kwenu, okwenza ukuthi nithole ngokuphindaphindiwe, futhi kwanivumela ukuthi nigweme lezo zilingo? Ngabe anazi ukuthi niyokhululwa ezilingweni eziyinqwaba nasekusolweni okuningi ngenxa yomsebenzi Wami? Ngabe anazi ukuthi Yimi kuphela owenze ukuthi uBaba Wami anivumele ukuze nithokoze kuze kube yimanje? Nihlala kanjani nilukhuni futhi niqine kangaka namuhla, kuze kube sengathi sekumile izingqweqwe phezu kwezinhliziyi zenu? Ububi enibenza namuhla bungaphunyuka kanjani ngosuku lolaka oluzolandela ekuhambeni Kwami emhlabeni? Ngingavuma kanjani ukuthi labo abanezinhliziyi ezilukhuni nezingathambi baphunyuke olakeni lukaJehova?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Akekho Umuntu Osenyameni Ongabalekela Usuku Lolaka” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 338)**

---

Cabanga ngesikhathi sakudala: Ngabe ngake ngabuka ngolaka olungaka, futhi nezwi Lami ladlangezela, kini? Ngabe nganicasukela ngokweqile nini? Ngake nginikhuza ngendlela engafanele? Ngake nganikhuza ngqo? Akuve kungenxa yomsebenzi Wami njengoba ngibiza uBaba Wami ukuthi anigcine kuzo zonke izilingo? Kungani nangiphatha ngale ndlela? Ngake ngawasebenzisa amandla Ami ukuze ngishaye inyama yenu? Kungani ningikhokhela ngale ndlela? Emuva kokungivuthela nokubandela, anishisi futhi anibandi, bese nizama ukungikhohlisa nokungifihlela izinto, futhi imilomo yenu igcwele amathe okungalungi. Ngabe nicabanga ukuthi ulimi lwenu lungaqola uMoya Wami? Ngabe nicabanga ukuthi ulimi lwenu lungaphunyuka olakeni Lwami? Ngabe nicabanga ukuthi ulimi lwenu lungadlula ukwahlulelwa kwezenzo Kimi, uJehova, noma kanjani? Ngabe nginguNkulunkulu owahlulelwa umuntu? Ngingavumela isibungu esincane sihlambalaze Mina ngale ndlela? Ngingawadlulisela kanjani la madodana okungalaleli ezibusisweni Zami zengunaphakade? Amazwi nezenzo zenu sekunidalulile futhi kwanilahla kakhulu. Ngenkathi ngelula amazulu, futhi ngadala zonke izinto, angivumelanga lutho oludaliwe ukuthi luzibandakanye ngendlela oludalwe ngayo, kube angivumelanga lutho ukuthi luphazamise umsebenzi Wami kanye nokuphatha Kwami noma ngabe kanjani. Angamukelanga muntu noma lutho; ngangingabayekelelani labo ababi nabangiphatha ngendlela engenabo ubuntu? Bengingabaxolela kanjani labo abahlubuka emazwini Ami? Bengingabayekela kanjani labo abangangilaleli? Impumelelo yomuntu ayikho ezandleni Zami, uSomandla, yini? Ngingasho kanjani ukuthi ukungalungi nokungalaleli kwenu kungcwele? Izono zenu zingabungcolisa kanjani ubungcwele Bami? Angingcoliswa ukungcola kokungalungi, noma ngabe ngithokozela iminikelo yokungalungi. Ukuba benethembekile Kimi, Jehova, beningazihambisela iminikelo e-altare Lami? Beningasebenzisa ulimi lwenu olugcwele ushevu ukuze nithuke igama Lami elingcwele? Beningahlubuka emazwini Ami ngale ndlela? Beningaphatha ubungcwele Bami kanye negama elingcwele njengethuluzi lokusebenzela uSathane, ongomubi? Impilo yami ihlinzekelwa ukuthokozelwa abantu abangcwele. Bengingakuvumela kanjani ukuthi udlale ngempilo Yami nomakanjani, futhi niyisebenzise njengethuluzi lokuxokozela phakathi kwenu? Ningaba kanjani nenhliziyo embi nengenakulunga, eniyibhekise Kimi? Ngabe anazi ukuthi sengizibhalile izinto ezimbi kula mazwi okuphila? Ningalubalekela kanjani usuku lolaka uma sengisola iGibhithe? Ngingakuvumela kanjani ukuba ungiphikise futhi ungedelele ngale ndlela, kuphindelela? Nginitshela ngokucacile, uma sekufika usuku, ukusolwa kwakho kuyobe kungabekezeleleki kakhulu kunalokho kwaseGibhithe! Ningalubalekela kanjani usuku lolaka Lwami? Ngisho ngiyaqinisa: Ukubekezela Kwami kwakulungiselwe izenzo zenu ezimbi, futhi kukhona ukuze nisolwe ngalolo suku. Ngabe anisibo labo abayobhekana nokwahlulela ngolaka uma sengifike ekugcineni kokubekezela Kwami? Ave yonke into isezandleni Zami, uSomandla? Nginganivumela kanjani ukuthi ningangilaleli, ngaphezu kwamazulu? Impilo yenu izoba nzima kakhulu ngoba anikahlangani noMesiya,



---

okwakuthiwe uyofika, kepha ongafikanga. Anizona izitha Zakhe? UJesu belokhu engumngane wenu, kepha niyizitha zikaMesiya. Ngabe anazi ukuthi yize ningabangani baJesu, izenzo zenu ezimbi zigcwalise izintsha zalabo abazondekayo? Yize nisondele kakhulu kuJehova, ngabe anazi ukuthi amazwi enu amabi asefinyelele ezindlebeni zikaJehova futhi aqubula ulaka Lwakhe? Angasondelana kanjani nani, futhi kungani engeke akushisele lezo zitsha zenu, lezo ezigcwele izenzo zobubi? Kungani ebengeke abe yisitha senu?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Akekho Umuntu Osenyameni Ongabalekela Usuku Lolaka” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 339)**

Manje ngibuka inyama yakho eyenza ngokuthanda engithanda ukungikhohlisa, kanti ngingesixwayiso esifushane nje senu. Ngeke nhlobo nginithathele izinyathelo ngokunijezisa “nginilinde”. Kufanele niyazi indima eniyidlala emsebenzini Wami, lapho-ke ngiyokweneliseka. Phezu kwalokho, uma ningivukela noma nidla imali Yami, noma nidla iminikelo Yami yokushiswa, Mina Jehova, noma nina zimpethu nilumana nodwa, noma uma kunokuxabana noma ukuphathana ngendluzula phakathi kwenu zidalwa ezifana nezinja—anginandaba nakho konke lokho. Nidinga nje ukwazi ukuthi niwuhlobo luni lwezinto, bese Mina ngiyeneliseka. Ngale kwalezi zinto, kulungile uma nizimisele ukudonsela imikhonto noma izinkemba noma nilwe nodwa ngamazwi enu. Anginamdlandla wokungena kulezo zinto, futhi angibandakanyeki nakancane ezindabeni zabantu. Akukona ukuthi anginandaba nezingxabano eziphakathi kwenu, kodwa yingoba angiyena omunye wenu, angizibandakanyi ezindabeni eziphakathi kwenu. Mina angiyena omunye wendalo futhi angiyena owalo mhlaba, ngakho-ke, ngiyakwenyanya lokhu kukhwishiza kwabantu kanye nalobu budlelwane babantu okungubuphixiphixi, nobungafanele. Engikunyanya kakhulu ukuxokozela kwezixuku zabantu. Noma kunjalo, ngazi ngokunzulu ukungcola okusezinhliziyweni zesidalwa ngasinye, futhi ngaphambi kokuba nginidale, ngangikwazi ukungalungi obabukhona ekujuleni kwezinhliziyiyo zabantu, futhi ngangazi inkohliso nokuba mazombezombe bezinhliziyiyo zabantu. Ngakho ngisho noma kungekho mzila nhlobo wezenzo zabantu ezimbi, nalapho ngiyazi ukuthi ububi obusezinhliziyweni zenu budlula ukunotha kwazo zonke izinto engizidalile. Ngamunye ngamunye kinina nenyukele esicongweni sezixuku; nenyukele ekubeni yidlozi lezixuku zabantu. Niyizephulamthetho ezinkulu, futhi nehla nenyuka phakathi kwazo zonke izimpethu nifuna indawo enokuthula, nizama ukusobozela izimpethu ezincane kunani. Ninenzondo nobubi obesabekayo ezinhliziyweni zenu, nedlula nalezo zipoki ezacwila ekujuleni kolwandle. Niphila phansi ebulongweni, niphazamisa izimpethu kusuka phezulu kuya ezansi ukuze zingabi nakuthula, nilwa nodwa okwesikhashana nibuye nizotha futhi. Anizazi kwanina isimo senu, kodwa noma kunjalo nisalwa nodwa

---

ebulongweni. Yini enizoyizuza kulokhu? Uma ngempela ngempela ninezinhliziyo ezingesabayo Mina, ningalwa kanjani nodwa? Noma ngabe nisezingeni eliphakeme kangakanani, ave niseyizimpethu ezinukayo ebulongweni? Nizokwazi ukumila izimpiko nibe ngamajuba esibhakabhakeni? Nina, zimpethu ezintshontsha iminikelo ese-althare Lami, i-althare likaJehova, ningakwazi ukuhlenga amagama enu adicileke phansi, ukuba abe ngabantu bakwa-Israyeli abakhethekile? Zikhohlakali ezingenamahloni! Leyo minikelo ese-althare beyinikelwe Kimi ngabantu Bami, betshengisa imizwa yobumnene balabo abangesabayo Mina. Yokuba ilawulwe Yimi futhi isetshenziswe Yimi, pho ningiphanga kanjani amajuba ami engiwanikwe abantu? Anesabi ukuba uJudasi? Anesabi ukuba umhlaba wenu ube yizinkundla zokuchitheka kwegazi? Aninamahloni? Nicabanga ukuthi amajuba anikelwe ngabantu awokusuthisa izisu zenu zimpethu? Engininike kona yilokhu enginentokozo yokuninika kona nebengizimisele ukunipha khona; lokho enginganinikanga khona okokusetshenziswa Yimi, futhi anikwazi ukuvele nizintshontshele nje iminikelo Yami. Osebenzayo Yimi, uJehova—uNkulunkulu onguMdali, futhi abantu banikela iminikelo ngenxa Yami. Nicabanga ukuthi yinkokhelo yakho konke ukugijima enikwenzayo? Aninamahloni! Nisuke nigijimela bani? Ave nizigijimela nina? Nintshontshelani iminikelo Yami? Niyintshontshelani imali Yami esikhwameni Sami? Aniwona amadodana kaJuda Iskariyotho? Eyami, iminikelo kaJehova, eyokuthokozelwa ngabaphristi. Ningabaphristi nina? Ninesibindi sokudla iminikelo Yami ngokuzigqaja nize niyideke ematafuleni enu; aninto yalutho! Zikhohlakali ndini! Umlilo Wami, umlilo kaJehova uzonishabalalisa!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Uma Amaqabunga Awile Ebuyela Ezimpandeni Zawo, Uzozisola Ngabo Bonke Ububi Obenzile”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 340)**

Ukholo lwenu luhle kakhulu; nithi nizimisele ukuzikhandla yonke impilo yenu egameni lomsebenzi Wami, nokuthi nizimisele ukunikela ngokuphila kwenu ngenxa yawo, kodwa isimo senu asikashintshi kangako. Bekungamagama nje okuzikhukhumeza, kodwa izenzo zenu zimbi kakhulu. Kubonakala sengathi ulimi nezindebe zomuntu zisezulwini kodwa imilenze ikude le emhlabeni, ngakho amazwi akhe nezenzo kanjalo negama lakhe kusesesimweni esibi kakhulu. Igama nesithunzi senu sicekeleke phansi, isithunzi senu sehlile, indlela enikhuluma ngayo iyihlazo, nempilo yenu iyanyanyisa, bonke ubuntu benu buphansi. Izingqondo zenu zincane anibacabangeli abanye futhi nixabanela nezinto ezincane. Nilwela izikhundla nokuthathelwa phezulu, ningaze niyophonseka esihogweni, phakathi echibini lomlilo. Amagama enu amanje nezenzo kwanele ukuba nginibale njengabagcwele isono. Indlela enithatha ngayo umsebenzi Wami yanele ukuba nginibone ukuthi ningabangalungile, futhi izimo zenu zonke zanele ukuba

---

ngithi imiphefumulo yenu ingcolile futhi igcwele izinengiso. Enikwenzayo kanye nenikwambulayo kwanele ukuba kungathiwa ningabantu abaphuze igazi eliningi lemimoya engcolile. Uma kukhulunywa ngokungena embusweni ngako anikwazi ukufihla imizwa yenu. Niyakholwa ukuthi indlela eniyiyona yanele ukuba ningene emasangweni ombuso Wami wezulu? Niyakholwa ukuthi ningathola ukungena ezweni elingcwele lomsebenzi Wami namagama ngaphandle kwamagama enu nezenzo zenu zithola ukuhlolwa Yimi? Ubani okwazi ukukhohlisa ngempumelelo amehlo Ami womabili? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi ukuziphatha nezingxoxo zenu ezimbi nezinyanyekayo ziphunyuke emehlweni Ami? Izimpilo zenu ngizibone njengezimpilo zokuphuza igazi laleyo mimoya engcolile nokudla inyama yaleyo mimoya engcolile ngenxa yokuba niya ngokuya nifana nayo phambi Kwami zonke izinsuku. Emehlweni Ami ukuziphatha kwenu kwakukubi kakhulu, pho ngingathini ukunganengeki? Kwenikushoyo kunobubi bemimoya engcolile: Niyakhohlisa, nifihle, niphinde niyenge njengabathakathayo, futhi ninjengalabo abakhohlisayo nabaphuza igazi lokungalungi. Zonke izenzo zabantu azilungile kakhulu, pho kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi bonke abantu babekwe ezweni elingcwele lapho kunabalungile khona na? Ucabanga ukuthi lokho kuziphatha kwakho okunyanyisayo kungakutomula njengongcwele kulabo abangalungile? Ulimi lwakho olunjengolwenyoka luzogcina lucekele phansi inyama yakho eletha umonakalo yenze nezenzo eziyisinengiso, kanye nalezo zandla zakho ezigcwele igazi lemimoya engahlanzekile nazo zizogcina zidonsele umphefumulo wakho esihogweni, pho kungani ungagxumeli leli thuba lokuhlanza izandla zakho ezigcwele ukungcola? Futhi kungani ungathathi leli thuba uhlukane lalolu limi lwakho olukhuluma amazwi angenako ukulunga? Kungenzeka ukuthi uzimisele ukuzwa ubuhlungu ngaphansi kwamalangabi asesihogweni ngenxa yezandla zakho ezimbili nolimi nezindebe? Ngibhekelela izinhliziyi zabo bonke abantu ngamehlo Ami amabili ngoba kudala ngaphambi kokudala abantu, ngangiphethe izinhliziyi zabo ezandleni Zami. Kudalo ngakwazi ukuyibona kahle inhliziyi yomuntu, pho kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi inhliziyi yomuntu icashele amehlo Ami? Futhi bangaba kanjani esikhathini sokubalekela ukuvutha koMoya Wami?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Nonke Nibabi Kakhulu Ngokwesimilo!” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 341)**

Izindebe zakho zinomusa kunamajuba kodwa inhliziyi yakho yimbi ngaphezu kwenyoka yamandulo, ngisho nezindebe zakho zinhle kunezowesifazane waseLebhanoni, kodwa inhliziyi yakho ayinamusa kunaleyo yowesifazane waseLebhanoni futhi-ke ingefaniswe nobuhle babaseKhenani. Inhliziyi yakho inenkohliso enkulu! Engikuzonda kakhulu yizindebe kuphela zokungalungi nezinhliziyi zokungalungi. Izindinganiso zami kubantu azingaphezu kwezabangcwele, ukuthi nje ngizizwa nginenzondo ngezenzo ezimbi zabangalungile futhi

---

ngifisa ukuba abangalungile bangase bakwazi ukuxosha ukungcola kwabo baphume babaleke kule ndida ekhona ukuze bakwazi ukuzehlukhanisa nalabo abangalungile, baphile kanye futhi babe ngcwele nalabo abalungile. Nisesimweni esifanayo nami, kodwa nembozwe ukungcola, akukho nenswebu encane kinina yalaba bantu abadlwa ekuqaleni, futhi ngenxa yokuthi zonke izinsuku nilinganisa leya mimoya engcolile futhi nenza niphinde nisho lokho ekushoyo, yonke ingxenye yenu ngisho nolimi nezindebe zenu zicwile emanzini ayo angcolile. Sekufinyelele ephuzwini lokuthi nimabhadubhadu yilawo mabala ndawo yonke akusekho nengxenye encane engasetshenziselwa umsebenzi Wami. Kuyadabukisa kakhulu! Niphila emhlabeni wamahhashi nezinkomo kodwa aninayo inkathazo; nigcwele injabulo futhi niphila ngokukhululeka nakalula. Niyabhukuda niyatshuza kula manzi angcolile kodwa empeleni anazi ukuthi niwele kulezi zimo. Zonke izinsuku uhlangana nemimoya engcolile ube nesivumelwano “nendle.” Impilo yakho izezingeni eliphansi kakhulu, kodwa awuazi nhlobo ukuthi awusaphili emhlabeni wabantu nokuthi impilo yakho ayisekho ezandleni zakho. Awazi ukuthi impilo yakho kade yagxotshwa yimimoya engcolile, nokuthi isimilo sakho kade sangcoliswa ngamanzi anukayo? Ingabe ucabanga ukuthi uphila epharadesi lasemhlabeni, ukuthi uphakathi kwenjabulo? Bewazi yini ukuthi uphile impilo nemimoya engcolile, nokuthi uphile impilo ngayo yonke into oyilungiselelwe yiyona? Impilo yakho ingaba kanjani nokubaluleka? Impilo yakho ingaba kanjani nenani elibalulekile? Selokhu umatasa wehla nenyuka uthunywa ngabazali bakho bemimoya engcolile, kuze kube manje, kodwa awazi ukuthi labo abakuphambayo yiyo leyo mimoya engcolile, abazali bakho abakuzala bakukhulisa. Phezu kwalokho, awazi ukuthi ukungcola kwakho empeleni wakunikezwa yibona; okwaziyo nje ukuthi bangakunikeza “injabulo,” abakukhuzi, futhi abakwahluleli, futhi ke abakuqalekisi. Abakaze babhambaluke ngolaka kinina, kodwa baniphatha kahle nangomusa. Amazwi abo anonophalisa inhliziyo yakho akuthathekise ukuze ukhathazeke ungaboni nokubona, uthunjwa ubhekile futhi uvuma ukuba ubasebenzele, ube yindlela yabo nesisebenzi sabo. Awukhalazi nhlobo kodwa uzimisele ukusetshenziswa yibona—ukhohliswa yibona. Ngenxa yalesi sizathu, awusabeli nakancane ngomsebenzi engiwenzayo—akumangazi ukuthi ufuna ukumonyuluka uphume esandleni Sami, futhi akumangazi ukuthi ngaso sonke isikhathi ufuna ukusebenzisa amazwi amnandi ukuze nithole umusa Wami ngezindlela ezingalungile. Kuvela ukuthi unamanye amacebo, ezinye izinhlelo. Ungabona okuncanyana Kwami, izenzo zikaSomandla, kodwa awazi nokuncane kokwahlulela nokujezisa Kwami. Awazi ukuthi kwaqala nini ukujezisa Kwami; wazi nje kuphela ukungiphanga, kodwa awazi ukuthi angikubekezeleli ukoniwa ngabantu. Njengoba sewuvele uzimisele ukungisebenzela, ngeke ngisakudedela. NginguNkulunkulu ozodayo okubi, nginguNkulunkulu onomhawu ngomuntu. Njengoba sewuvele sewubekile amazwi akho phambi kwe-altare, ngeke ngisabekezelela ukuba usuke phambi kwamehlo Ami, futhi ngeke ngibekezelele ukuba ukhonze amakhosi amabili. Benicabanga ukuthi uzophinde uthande abanye

---

emva kokubeka amazwi akho phambi kwe-altare Lami, emva kokuba uwabeke phambi kwamehlo Ami? Ngingavumela kanjani abantu bangeze isiwula ngaleyo ndlela? Ingabe ucabanga ukuthi ungenza izifungo nje Kimi ngolimi lwakho? Ungafunga kanjani ngesihlalo Sami sobukhosi, Mina Ophakeme Kakhulu? Ingabe ucabanga ukuthi izifungo zakho sezidlulile? Ngiyanitshela, noma inyama yenu ingadlula emhlabeni, izifungo zenu azikwazi ukudlula. Ekugcineni, ngizonilahla ngokusekelwe ezifungweni zenu. Yize noma kunjalo nicabanga ukuthi ningabeka nje amazwi phambi Kwami ukuze nibhekane Nami kanye nokuthi izinhliziyi zenu zingasebenzela imimoya engcolile nemibi. Ulaka Lwami lungabekezelela kanjani abantu abaphila njengezinja, nanjengezingulube abangiphangayo? Kufanele ngiqhube izimemezero Zami zokuphatha, ngimuke ezandleni zemimoya engcolile bonke labo abazazisayo “abangcwele” abakholwa Kimi ukuze “bangilinde” ngendlela eqoqekile, ukuba babe inkabi Yami, ihhashi Lami futhi babe semseni wokuhlinzwa Yimi. Ngizokusiza ubuyisele lokho kuzimisela kwangaphambili uphinde ungisebenzele futhi. Ngeke ngibekezelele nasiphi na isidalwa ukuba singiphange. Ubucabanga ukuthi ungavele uphonse izicelo noma kanjani uphinde ungiqambeke amanga noma yikanjani nje? Ubucabanga ukuthi angizwanga noma angibonanga izenzo zakho? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi amagama nezenzo zakho zifihleke emehlweni Ami? Ngingavumela kanjani abantu bangiphange ngaleyo ndlela?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Nonke Nibabi Kakhulu Ngokwesimilo!” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 342)**

Selokhu ngiphakathi kwenu, ngizimatanisa nani izintwasahlobo namakwindla amaningana, ngihlale phakathi kwenu isikhathi eside, ngihlale nani—zingakanani izenzo zenu ezinyanyisayo ezingazange zibonwe amehlo Ami? Lawo mazwi asuka ekujuleni kwenhliziyo alokh uenkenteza ezindlebeni Zami; izigidi nezigidi zezintshisekelo zenu zinekwe phambi kwe-altare Lami—azibaleki nokubaleka. Kodwa ukuzinikela kwenu kanye nalokho enikwenzayo, akukho nokuncane. Akukho ngisho neconsi lokuzithoba elivela kinina e-altare Lami. Ziphi izithelo zokholo lwenu Kimi? Nithole umusa ongenamkhawulo Kimi futhi nibone izimfihlakalo ezingabaleki ezivela ezulwini, futhi ngize nganibonisa namalangabi ezulu angikakabi naso isibindi sokuvuthisa izinhliziyi zenu, kodwa pho nina ninginikezeni njengembuyiselo yalokho? Kungakanani enizimisele ukunginikeza kona? Ubambe ukudla engikunike kona, uyaphenduka ukunikeze Mina, uze uthi kuyizinto ozithole ngenxa yezithukuthuku zomsebenzi wakho onzima, ukuthi unikela konke onakho Kimi. Kungenzeka kanjani ungazi ukuthi “iminikelo” yakho Kimi yizo zonke izinto ezintshontshwe e-altare Lami? Futhi manje sewunikeza Mina lokho—awungiphangi na? Kwenzeka kanjani ukuthi ungazi ukuthi konke lokho engikuthokozelayo namuhla yiminikelo ese-altare Lami, hhayi lokho okuzuzile ngomsebenzi wakho wokuzikhandla

---

wase ukunikela Kimi? Unesibindi sokungiphanga ngale ndlela, pho ngingakuxolela kanjani? Ngingaqhubeka kanjani nokubekezela lokhu? Nginikeze yonke into kuwe. Angikugoddelanga lutho, ngihlinzeke izidingo zakho, futhi ngivule amehlo akho, kodwa noma kunjalo ungiphangile ngale ndlela, waziba unembeza wakho. Ngikuphe konke ngokungazigodleli lutho Kimi, ukuze kuthi noma uhlupheka, ube uthole konke Kimi konke engivela nakho ezulwini. Kodwa akukho ongipha kona nhlobo, yize noma unomnikelo omncanyana, unginikeza emva kwalokho. Ngeke yini umnikelo wakho ube okuthile? Lokho onginikeze kona akulutho ngaphezu kwenhlayiya eyodwa yesihlabathi, kodwa okucele Kimi yizindodla zegolide. Ingabe kufanele ngempela lokhu okwenzayo? Ngisebenza phakathi kwenu. Akukho ngisho namaphesenti ayishumi okufanele ngiwathole, angisakhulumi ngeminikelo eyengeziwe. Phezu kwalokho, lokho okweshumi okubuyiswayo yilabo abangcwele kuphucwa yilabo ababi. Ingabe nonke nisabalele nahlukana Nami? Ingabe nonke aniphikisani Nami? Ingabe ninonke anibhidlizi i-altare Lami? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi uhlobo lomuntu olunjena lubonakale njengomcebo emehlweni Ami? Ingabe abazona izingulube, izinja engizinyanyayo? Ngingabiza kanjani ukwenza kwakho kwezenzo ezimbi ngomcebo? Umsebenzi Wami ungokabani empeleni? Kungenzeka ukuthi kungenxa yokuba nonke niwiswe phansi ukuze kwambulwe amandla Ami? Ngabe izimpilo zenu nonke azincikile ezwini elilodwa elivela Kimi? Kungani ngisebenzisa amazwi okuyalela kuphela futhi ngingakaguquli amagama aba amaqiniso okuba ngikuwisele phansi ngokushesha? Ingabe amagama Ami nomsebenzi Wami owokugadla ngiwisele phansi isintu? Ingabe nginguNkulunkulu obulala abamsulwa ngokungakhethi? Njengamanje, bangaki kini abeza phambi Kwami nakho konke okwabo bezofuna indlela elungile yokuphila komuntu? Yimizimba yenu kuphela ephambi Kwami, kodwa izinhliziyi zenu zikude le, kude kakhulu Nami. Ngoba anazi ukuthi umsebenzi Wami uyini, baningi benu abafuna ukusuka Kimi, abaziqhelelanisa Nami, kodwa abafuna ukuphila epharadesi lapho kungekho kujeziswa, kungekho kwahlulelwa. Akukona lokho okufiswa ngabantu ezinhliziyweni zabo? Angikucindezeli neze ngalokhu. Noma iyiphi indlela oyithathayo ingukuzikhethelela kwakho, futhi indlela yanamhlanje ihamba nokwahlulelwa nesiqalekiso, kodwa nonke kufanele nazi ukuthi lokho engikubeke kini, noma ngabe ukwahlulelwa noma ukujeziswa, konke kuyizipho ezinhle kakhulu enginganinikeza zona, futhi konke kuyizinto enizidinga ngokushesha.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Nonke Nibabi Kakhulu Ngokwesimilo!” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 343)**

Mningi kakhulu umsebenzi engiwenze emhlabeni futhi ngihambe iminyaka eminingi phakathi kwesintu. Kodwa luncane ulwazi abantu abanalo ngokubukeka Kwami nangesimo Sami, futhi bayidlanzana abantu abangawuchaza kahle umsebenzi engiwenzayo. Kuningi abantu

---

abakuntulayo, bahlale bentula ukuqonda ngalokhu engikwenzayo, futhi izinhliziyi zabo zihlale ziqaphile njengokungathi besaba kakhulu ukuthi ngizobafaka kwesinye isimo bese ngingabe ngisabanaka. Ngakho, umbono wabantu Ngami kuhlale kuwukungabi nandaba okuphelezela ukuqapha okukhulu. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi abantu bafike esimweni samanje bengawuqondi umsebenzi engiwenzayo, futhi ngokukhethekile badidwa amazwi engiwakhuluma kubo. Baphatha amazwi Ami ezandleni zabo, bengazi noma kufanele bangakuthathi kalula ukuwakholelwa noma kufanele banqikaze bawakhohlwe. Abazi noma kufanele bawenze yini, noma kufanele balinde babone, noma kufanele babeke eceleni yonke into bese bewalandela ngesibindi, noma baqhubeke nokuba nobungane nezwe njengakuqala. Amazwi abantu angaphakathi ayinkimbinkimbi kakhulu, futhi anobuqili kakhulu. Ngenxa yokuthi abantu abakwazi ukuwabona ngokucacile amazwi Ami futhi abakwazi ukuwabona ngokugcwele, abanengi babo bathwala kanzima lapho bewenza, futhi bathwala kanzima lapho bebeka izinhliziyi zabo phambi Kwami. Ngibuqonda ngokujulile ubunzima benu. Ubuthakathaka obuningi abugwemeki lapho uphila enyamenifuthi amaqiniso amaningi akulethela ubunzima. Wondla umndeni wakho, uchithe izinsuku zakho usebenza kanzima, futhi isikhathi sidlula ukhandlekile. Buningi ubunzima ekuphileni enyameni—angikuphiki lokhu, futhi ngempela izimfuno Zami kini zihambisana nobunzima benu. Zonke izimfuno emsebenzini engiwenzayo zisekelwe esiqwini senu sangempela. Mhlawumbe lapho abantu besebenza esikhathini esidlule, izimfuno zabo kini zazihlangene nezinto ezingaphezu kwamandla, kodwa kufanele nazi ukuthi angikaze ngilokothe ngifune izinto ezingaphezu kwamandla enu kulokho engikushoyo nengikwenzayo. Konke engikufunayo kusekelwe emvelweni yabantu, enyameni nakulokho abakudingayo. Kufanele nazi, futhi nginganitshela ngokucace kakhulu, ukuthi angimelani neminye imicabango enengqondo yabantu nokwakheka kwangempela. Kuphela kungenxa yokuthi abantu abaqondi ukuthi liyini izinga lezimfuno Zami kubo, futhi kuze kube manje abayiqondi incazelo yangempela yamazwi Ami, abantu basawangabaza amazwi Ami, futhi bangaphansi kwesigamu abantu abakholelwa amazwi Ami. Abasele abawona amakholwa, nangaphezu kwalokho yilabo abathanda ukungizwa “ngixoxa izindaba.” Ngaphezu kwalokho, kunabalingi abajabulela ukubukwa. Ngixoxa: Amazwi Ami amaningi asembuliwe kulabo abakholelwa Kimi, futhi labo abajabulela ukubukeka kahle kombuso kodwa abavaleleke ngaphandle kwesango, sengibaqothulile. Anilona yini ukhula engilunyanyayo nengiluchithile? Ningangivalelisa kanjani Mina bese ningamukela ngenjabulo lapho ngibuya? Ngixoxa, ngemva kokuba abantu baseNineve bezwe amazwi kaJehova anentukuthelo, baphenduka ngokushesha bagqoka izindwangu zamasaka bahlala emlotheni. Kwakungenxa yokuthi babewakholelwa amazwi Akhe nokuthi babegcwele ukwesaba nengebhe futhi baphenduka bembatha indwangu yesaka bahlala emlotheni. Futhi nakuba abantu banamuhla nabo bewakholelwa amazwi Ami futhi okukhulu nakakhulu bekholelwa ukuthi uJehova usephinde waba

---

phakathi kwabo namuhla, umbono wenu awunalutho, kunjengokungathi nibona uJesu owazalelwa eJudiya eminyakeni eyizinkulungwane eziningi ezedlule futhi manje owehlele phakathi kwenu. Ngiiyiqonda ngokujulile inkohlakalo esezinhliziyweni zenu; abaningi kini bangilandela benelukuluku futhi bazele ukuzongifunela ize. Lapho kuqedwa ngesifiso senu sesithathu—sokuphila okunokuthula nokujabulisayo—ilukuluku lenu liphelela emoyeni. Inkohliso ekhona ngaphakathi ezinhliziyweni zenu nonke idalulwa ngamazwi nezenzo zenu. Ukukhuluma iqiniso, nimane ninelukuluku lokwazi Ngami, aningesabi; anilunaki ulimi lwenu, futhi nibonisa ukuzibamba ekuziphatheni kwenu. Ngakho, lunjani ngempela ukholo lwenu? Ingabe luqotho? Nimane nisebenzisa amazwi Ami ukuze nixoshe izinkathazo zenu futhi nichithe isizungu, ugcwalise isikhala esingenalutho empilweni yakho. Ubani phakathi kwenu oke wawenza amazwi Ami? Ubani onokholo lwangempela? Nilokhu nimemeza nithi uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu obona ekujuleni kwezinhliziyiyo zabantu, kodwa uNkulunkulu enimemeza ngaye unjani uma eqhathaniswa Nami? Njengoba nimemeza kanjena, kungani nenza ngaleyo ndlela? Kungenzeka yini ukuthi lolu uthando enifuna ukungibuyisela ngalo? Akukho ngisho nokuncane ukuzinikela ezindebeni zenu, kodwa ikuphi imihlatshelo yenu, kanye nezenzo zenu ezinhle? Ukube bekungekho ngenxa yamazwi enu afinyelela ezindlebeni Zami, benginganizonda kanjani kangaka? Uma ukholelwa ngempela Kimi, ungawela kanjani esimweni esinjalo sosizi? Nibukeka nicindezelekile ebusweni benu njengokungathi ningamaHayidesi alinde uvivinyo. Aninabo nobuncane ubungqabavu, futhi nikhuluma ngendlela engagculisi ngezwi lenu elingaphakathi; nize nigcwale izikhala neziqalekiso. Kade naphelwa yithemba kwengikwenzayo, futhi nokuzethemba kwenu kweqiniso sekushabalele, ngakho ningalandela kanjani kuze kube sekugcineni? Ningasindiswa kanjani ngale ndlela?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Amazwi Aya Kwabasha Nabadala” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 344)**

Nakuba umsebenzi Wami uwusizo kakhulu kini, kodwa amazwi Ami ahlale elahlekile kini futhi aphenyuka ize kini. Kunzima ukuthola isizathu sokupheleliswa Yimi futhi namuhla ngicishe ngaphelwa yithemba kini. Ngifune iminyaka eminingi phakathi kwenu kodwa kunzima ukuthola isethenjwa. Ngizizwa ngingenakho ukuzethemba kokuqhubeka ngisebenza nani, futhi ngingenalo uthando lokuqhubeka ngisebenza nani. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi kade ngacasulwa yilezo zinto zenu “enizifezile” ezingathi shu; kunjengokungathi angikaze ngikhulume phakathi kwenu futhi angikaze ngisebenze phakathi kini. Izinto enizifezile zenyanyisa kakhulu. Nihlale nizilimaza futhi nizihlaza, kanti cishe anibalulekile. Kunzima ukuthola inswebu yobuntu kini noma ukuzwa iphunga elimnandi labantu. Liphi iphunga lenu elimnandi? Liphi inani enilikhokhe yonke le minyaka eminingi, futhi iphi imiphumela? Anikaze niyithole? Umsebenzi Wami manje



---

unesiqalo esisha. Ngizofeza amacebo amakhulu futhi ngifuna ukuqala umsebenzi omkhulu nakakhulu, kodwa nisazibhuqabhuqa odakeni njengakuqala, niphila emanzini angcolile asesikhathini esidlule, futhi anikasihlubuli ngokoqobo isimo senu esidala. Ngakho anikazuzi lutho emazwini Ami. Anikayihlubuli indawo yenu endala enodaka namanzi angcolile, futhi nazi amazwi Ami kuphela, kodwa eqinisweni anikangeni embusweni wenkululeko yamazwi Ami, ngakho amazwi Ami awakaze avuleke kini, afana nencwadi yeziprofetho ebilokhu ivaliwe izinkulungwane zeminyaka. Ngiyaninxusa ezimpilweni zenu kodwa nihlale ningaqaphile futhi aningiqapheli nokungiqaphela. Cishe ingxenywe yamazwi engiwashoyo iyisahlulelo kini, futhi ingxenywe yawo inomphumela okufanele ibe nawo, okuwukuthi ukufaka ukwesaba okujulile ngahakathi kini. Ingxenywe esele ingamazwi anifundisa ngempilo nendlela okufanele niziphathe ngayo, kodwa kunjengokungathi awekho ngenxa yenu, nanjengokungathi nilalele amazwi okudlalisa izingane, nokuyilapho enihlale nimamatheka khona ngokuzenzisa, bese kungabi nalutho olwenziwayo. Anikaze nilokotho nikhathazeke ngalezi zinto; benihlale niqaphela izenzo Zami ninelukuluku ngezanga lokuthi manje seniwele ebumnyameni futhi anikwazi ukubona ukukhanya, ngakho nikhala kabuhlungu ebumnyameni. Engikufunayo ukulalela kwenu, ukulalela kwenu okungenambandela nokungaphezulu, ngifuna niqiniseke ngakho konke engikushoyo. Akufanele nibe nombono wokunganaki futhi ikakhulu akufanele nithathe izinto engizishoyo ngokuzikhetha, futhi ningabi nandaba ngamazwi Ami kanye nomsebenzi Wami. Kwenziwa umsebenzi Wami phakathi kwenu futhi ngibeke umsebenzi Wami omkhulu phezu kwenu, kodwa uma ningiphamba ngale ndlela, engingakwenza nje ukuphisana ngalokho ebeningakakuzuzi futhi ebeningakakwenzi emindenini yabeZizwe. Yini phakathi kwendalo engekho ezandleni Zami? Abanengi phakathi kwenu “bangabekathi endala evuthiwe” futhi aninawo amandla okwamukela lolu hlobo lomsebenzi enginawo. Nifana nenyoni iHanhao,<sup>[a]</sup> ngokuba khona nje, anikaze niwabheke njengabalulekile amazwi Ami. Abantu abasha abanalutho ngokwedlulele futhi bayazitika, abawunaki umsebenzi Wami. Abacabangi ukuthi bangadla emadilini Ami ehla esiphundu; bafana nenyoni encane ephume esidlekeni sayo yiye kude. Lolu hlobo lwabantu abasha nabadala lungasebenziseka kanjani Kimi?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Amazwi Aya Kwabasha Nabadala” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

Imibhalo yaphansi:

a. Indaba yenyoni iHanhao ifana kakhulu nengane kwane ka-Aesop yentuthwane nentethe. Inyoni iHanhao ikhetha ukulala esikhundleni sokwakha isidleke ngenkathi isimo sezulu sisafudumele—naphezu kwezexwayiso eziningi ezivela kumakhelwane wayo, igwababa. Uma ubusika bufika, inyoni iyagodola ife.

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 345)**

---

Nakuba nina basha nonke nifana namawundlu ezingonyama, kuyaqabukela ukuthi nibe nendlela yeqiniso ezinhliziyweni zenu. Ubusha benu abunakuzuza okuningi emsebenzini Wami, kodwa nihlale ningenza nginengeke kini. Nakuba nibancane, kuphakathi kokuthi nithatha izinto kalula noma nintula isifiso, nihlale ningundaza ngekusasa lenu; kuba sengathi aninandaba futhi nikhathazekile. Kungashiwo ukuthi ukubaluleka, imiyalo, nombono othathiwe okufanele utholakale kubantu abasha akunakutholakala nhlobo kini; nina, lolu hlobo lwentsha, aninamyalo futhi aninalo ikhono lokuhlukanisa okulungile nokungalungile, okuhle nokubi, okubukeka kahle nokubukeka kabi. Akunakwenzeka ukuthola izinto ezintsha kini. Cishe niyisidala ngokugcwele, futhi nina, lolu hlobo lwentsha, senifunde ukulandela iningi, ukungahluzeki engqondweni. Anikwazi ukwehlukanisa ngokucacile okulungile kokungalungile, anikwazi ukwehlukanisa izindaba ezingamanga neziyiqiniso, aniyiphokopheleli impumelelo, futhi anikwazi ukusho okulungile nokungalungile, okuyiqiniso, nokuwukuzenzisa. Kini kukhona iminonjana ebulalayo yenkolo embi kakhulu kunakubantu abadala. Nize nibe nenkani, ningasebenzisi ingqondo, niyancintisana, futhi ulaka lwenu luyindaba enkulu—uhlobo olunjena lwentsha lungaba kanjani neqiniso? Umuntu ongenambono angakwazi kanjani ukufakaza? Umuntu ongakwazi ukuhlukanisa okulungile nokungalungile angabizwa kanjani ngomuntu omusha? Umuntu ongenabo ubungqabavu, ugqozi, ubusha, ukuzola, nokuma aqine komuntu omusha angabizwa kanjani ngomlandeli Wami? Umuntu ongenalo iqiniso noma umuzwa wobulungiswa, kodwa othanda ukudlala nokulwa, angafanelekela kanjani ukuba ufakazi Wami? Amehlo abantu abagcwele inkohliso nobandlululo akufanele kube awabantu abasha, nalabo abaletha imbubhiso, nezenzo ezinyantisayo akufanele kube abantu abasha. Akufanele bangabi nazimiso, ugqozi, noma isisekelo sokwanda kwentshiseko; akufanele bakhathazeke ngamathemba abo futhi akufanele balahlekelwe ithemba empilweni noma ithemba ngekusasa; kufanele babe nesineke sokuqhubeka nendlela yeqiniso abayikhethele manje—ukuze babone isifiso sabo sokwandisa izimpilo zabo ngenxa Yami; akufanele bangabi nalo iqiniso, futhi akufanele bafihle ubuzenzisi nokungalungi—kufanele bame baqine embonweni ofanele. Akufanele bamane nje babe othathekile, kodwa kufanele babe nomoya wokuzimisela ukuzinikela futhi balwele ubulungisa neqiniso. Intsha kufanele ibe nesibindi ingavumi ukucindezelwa amandla obumnyama nokuthi kuguqule ukubaluleka kokuba khona kwayo. Abantu abasha akufanele bazinikele enhluphekweni, kodwa kufanele bavuleke futhi baqine emoyeni wokuthethelela abafowabo nodadewabo. Ngempela lezi izimfuno Zami kuwo wonke umuntu kanye neseluleko Sami kuwo wonke umuntu. Ngaphezu kwalokho, zingamazwi Ami aduduzayo kuyo yonke intsha. Kumele nenze ngokuvumelana namazwi Ami. Ikakhulu intsha, akufanele ingabi nesinqumo sokuqonda ezinkingeni, nasekufuneni ubulungiswa neqiniso. Okufanele nikufune yizo zonke izinto ezinhle nezilungile, futhi kufanele nibe nesimo esingokoqobo sezinto ezinhle. Futhi kufanele ninakekele izimpilo zenu, futhi ningazithathi kalula. Abantu beza emhlabeni futhi kuyivela kancane

---

ukuhlangana Nami, futhi kuyivela kancane nokuba nethuba lokufuna nokuzuza iqiniso. Kungani ungeke usazise lesi sikhathi esihle njengendlela efanele yokuphila? Futhi kungani sihlale singalinaki iqiniso nobulungiswa? Kungani nihlale ninganaki futhi nizonakalisa ngalezo zinto ezingalungile nezingcolile ezidlala abantu? Futhi kungani nenza izinto ezenziwa abangalungile njengabantu abadala? Kungani nilingisa izindlela ezindala zezinto ezindala? Izimpilo zenu kufanele zigcwele ubulungiswa, iqiniso, nobungcwele; izimpilo zenu akufanele nizonakalise kangaka nisebancane kangaka, ziniholele ekubeni niwele eHayidesi. Anicabangi yini ukuthi lokhu kuyishwa elikhulu? Anicabangi yini ukuthi lokhu akunifanele nhlobo?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Amazwi Aya Kwabasha Nabadala” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelu Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 346)**

Uma umsebenzi omngaka namazwi amangaka engakuthinti, kuyothi lapho kufika isikhathi sokusakaza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyohluleka ukwenza umsebenzi wakho futhi uyohlazeka uphinde ululazeke. Ngaleso sikhathi uyoza sengathi umkweleta okuningi uNkulunkulu nokuthi ulwazi onalo ngoNkulunkulu luyobe lukha phezulu. Uma ungalufuni ulwazi ngoNkulunkulu namuhla, njengoba esasebenza, ngokuhamba kwesikhathi kuyobe sekubhedile. Ekugcineni luyobe lungasekho ulwazi ongakhuluma ngalo—uyosala ulambatha, ungenalutho. Yini oyokwazi ukuyisebenzisa ekulandiseni kuNkulunkulu? Unaso isifiso sokubheka kuNkulunkulu? Manje, kumele uzame ukusebenza kanzima ezintweni ozifunayo, ukuze ekugcineni, ube njengoPetru, wazi ukuthi kuzuzisa kanjani iukusola nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu kumuntu nokuthi wazi ukuthi ngaphandle kokusola nokwahlulela Kwaakhe umuntu ngeke asindiswe kunalokho angacwila ekungcoleni kwakhe, acwile nakakhulu obishini. Abantu bonakaliswa uSathane, omunye unake omunye futhi omunye uchachaza ekhanda lomunye, abasamesabi uNkulunkulu futhi ukungalaleli kwabo kukhulu kakhulu, sebenemibono eminingi futhi yonke ngekaSathane. Ngaphandle kokusola nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu, isimo somuntu esikhohlakele ngeke sihlanzwe futhi ngeke asindiswe. Lokho okuboniswa yimisebenzi kaNkulunkulu osamuntu esenyameni yilokho okuvezwa nguMoya nokuthi umsebenzi awenzayo yilowo owenziwe nguMoya. Namuhla, uma ungenalo ulwazi ngomsebenzi Wakhe kusho ukuthi uyisiphukuphuku futhi kuningi okukulahlekele! Uma ungakayitholi insindiso kaNkulunkulu kusho ukuthi ukholo lwakho lungolwenkolo nokuthi ungumKristu wenkolo. Imisebenzi emisha kaMoya Oyingcwele ikulahlekele ngenxa yokuthi ubambelele emfundisweni efile kanti abanye abafuna ukuthanda uNkulunkulu bayakwazi ukuthola iqiniso kanye nokuphila, kuyilapho ukholo lwakho lungakwazi ukwamukelwa nguNkulunkulu. Kunalokho usuphenduke umenzi wokubi, owenza izinto ezilimazayo nezingathandeki, usuphenduke isisulu senhlelekisa kaSathane nesigqila sakhe. UNkulunkulu akayena owukuba umuntu akholelwe kuye kodwa kufanele athandwe, afunwe

---

futhi akhonzwe ngumuntu. Uma ungamfuni namuhla, usuku luyofika lapho uyothi khona, “Ngalesiya sikhathi angimlandelanga ngani ngokufanele uNkulunkulu, angamenelisa ngokufanele, angafuna izinguquko esimweni sempilo yami? Yeka indlela engizisola ngayo ngokuthi angizange ngizinikele kuNkulunkulu ngaleso sikhathi, futhi angizange ngifune ulwazi ngezwi likaNkulunkulu. Kuningi uNkulunkulu akusho ngaleso sikhathi; kungani ngingazange ngimfunisise? Ngibe yisiphukuphuku!” Uyozenyanya ngezinga elithile. Namuhla awuwakholwa amazwi engiwashoyo futhi awuwanakile; lapho kufika usuku lokuba umsebenzi Wakhe usabalale, uyowabona ngobuningi bawo, uyozisola futhi ngaleso sikhathi uyomangala kakhulu. Kunezibusiso kodwa awazi ukuthi ungazijabulela kanjani, futhi kuneqiniso kodwa awulilweli. Ingabe awuziletheli ukweneliseka? Namuhla, nakuba sekuseduze ukuba isinyathelo esilandelayo somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu siqale, ayikho into ebaluleke njengalokho okufuneka kuwe nalokho okufanele uphile ngakho. Miningi imisebenzi namaqiniso; ingabe akufanele ukuba kwaziwe nguwe? Ingabe ukusola nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu ngeke sawuvusa umoya wakho? Ingabe ukusola nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu ngeke kukwenze uzenyanye? Ingabe wanelisekile ngokuphila ngokuthula nangokujabula, nangokweneliseka kwenyama okwesikhashana ngaphansi kwethonya likaSathane? Awuyena yini ophansi kunabo bonke abantu? Akekho oyisilima njengalowo obone insindiso kodwa wangalwela ukuyizuza: laba ngabantu abazitika ngenyama futhi abajabula ngoSathane. Uthembela ekutheni ukholo lwakho kuNkulunkulu aluzoba nezinsalele noma nezinsizi noma ubunzima obungatheni. Uhlezi ulwela lezo zinto ezingenanzuzo futhi ukuphila kwakho awukwenzanga kwaba nenjongo, kunalokho ubeka imicabango yakho ngaphambi kweqiniso. Awulusizo lwalutho! Uphilisa okwengulube—yimuphi umehluko phakathi kwakho nezingulube nezinja? Ingabe bonke labo abangalifuni iqiniso kunalokho bathanda inyama, abazona yini izilwane? Ingabe labo abafile abangenawo umoya abazona yini izidumbu ezihambayo? Mangaki amagama akhulunywe kuwe? Ingabe mncane umsebenzi owenziwe kuwe? Kungakanani engikunike khona? Ngakho kungani ungazange ukuthathe? Yini ongakhala ngayo? Akukhona yini ukuthi awuzuzanga lutho ngenxa yokuthi uyithanda kakhulu inyama yakho? Futhi akukhona yini ukuthi imicabango yakho ibinehaba? Akukhona yini ukuthi uyisiphukuphuku? Uma ungakwazi ukuthola lezi zibusiso, ungamsola yini uNkulunkulu ngokungakusindisi? Lokho okufunayo ukuthola ukuthula ngemva kokukholelwa kuNkulunkulu—ukuze izingane zakho zikhululeke ekuguleni, umyeni wakho athole umsebenzi oholela kahle, indodana yakho ithole umfazi omuhle, indodakazi yakho ithole umyeni okahle, izimbongolo kanye namahhashi kukulimele kahle umhlabathi, unyaka ube nesimo sezulu esihle ukuze izitshalo zakho zingashi. Yilokhu okufunayo. Ufuna kuphela ukuphila ngokunethezeka, ukuba kungenzeki ngozi emndenini wakho, isiphepho singakuthinti, ubuso bakho bungathintwa nayitshe elincane, zingakhukhuleki izitshalo zomndenini wakho, ungathintwa nayinoma iyiphi inhlekelele yemvelo, ukuba uphile ekwamukelweni nguNkulunkulu, uphile ngaphansi

---

kwesivikelo esifudumele. Igwala elinjengawe, elihlezi lifuna okwenyama—unayo inhliziyo, unawo umoya? Ingabe uwusona isilwane? Ngikunika indlela yeqiniso ngaphandle kokuba ngilindele ukuba ungibuyisele okuthile, kodwa wena akukho ukuzikhandla okwenzayo. Awuyena yini omunye wabakholelwa kuNkulunkulu? Ngibeka ukuphila kwangempela komuntu kuwe, nokho wena awenzi lutho. Ingabe ukhona umehluko phakathi kwakho nengulube noma nenja? Izingulube zona azikufuni ukuphila komuntu, azikudingi ukuhlanzwa futhi azikuqondi ukuthi ukuphila kuyini. Njalo ngosuku, uma nje sezidle zasutha, zivele zizilalele. Mina ngikunikeze indlela yeqiniso, nokho wena awukakayitholi: Awazi lutho. Ingabe uzimisele ukuphila lokhu kuphila, ukuphila kwengulube? Sikuphi isidingo sokuphila kwabantu abanjalo? Ukuphila kwakho akuyilutho futhi kuyanyanyeka, uphila emanyaleni futhi ayikho imigomo onayo; ingabe ukuphila kwakho kubi ukwedlula bonke ububi? Ingabe uyanyanya lapho ubheka uNkulunkulu? Uma uqhubeka uzizwa kanjalo, ngeke yini ulahlekelwe yikho konke? Indlela yeqiniso uyinikiwe, kodwa ukuthi uyayithola noma cha kuncike ezintweni ozilwelayo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Izinto UPetru Abhekana Nazo: Ulwazi Lwakhe Ngokusolwa Nangokwahlulelwa” encwadini ethi  
Izwi Lwela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 347)**

Inyama yakho, izifiso zakho eziwukumosha, umhawu wakho, inkanuko yakho kwakhele kwajula kuwe. Lezi zinto zilawula inhliziyo yakho njalo njalo ngendlela yokuthi awunamandla okulahla lelijoka laleyo micabango elwayo futhi ephuphile. Awufisi ukushintsha isimo sakho samanje, ube futhi ungafisi ukuphunyuka ekuqhutshweni ubumnyama. Umane uboshiwe yilezo zinto. Noma ngabe wazi ukuthi impilo enje ibuhlungu nokuthi izwe elinje limnyama kakhulu, kodwa namanje, akukho namunye wenu onesibindi sokushintsha impilo yalolu hlobo. Ulangazelela nje kuphela ukuphunyuka kule nhlobo yempilo yangempela, ukukhulula imiphefumulo yenu enhluphekweni, futhi uphile endaweni enoxolo, nenjabulo nefana nezulu. Awuzimisele ukubhekana nobunzima bokushintsha impilo yakho yamanje; ube futhi ungafuni ukucinga phakathi kwalokhu kwahlulelwa nesijeziso impilo okufuneka ungene kuyo. Kunalokho, uphupha amaphupho angenakwenzeka nhlobo, ngaleliya zwe elihle ngaphesheya kwenyama. Impilo oyifisayo yile ongayithola kalula nje ngaphandle kokuzwa ubuhlungu. Lokho ngeke kwenzeke nhlobo! Ngoba lokhu onethemba lakho, akuve kuwukuphila impilo enohlonze enyameni nokuzuza iqiniso ekuqhubekeni kwempilo, okungukuthi, ukuphilela iqiniso kanye nokumela ubulungiswa. Lokho akukona ongakubuka njengempilo ehlabahlosile, ewubukhazikhazi. Uzwa sengathi lena ngeke kube impilo enobukhazikhazi noma enohlonze. Ngokubuka kwenu, ukuphila impilo enjalo bekuyozwakala kungenabulungiswa! Nanoma usemukela lesi sijeziso namhlanje, kodwa empeleni okulandelayo akukona ukuzuza iqiniso,

---

noma ukuphila iqiniso njengamanje, kodwa ukuba ungene empilweni enenjabulo ngale kwenyama, emuva kwalokhu. Awuhambi ufunana neqiniso, awumeli iqiniso, futhi awuphileli iqiniso. Awuphokophelele ukungena namuhla, kodwa kunalokho uhlala ucabanga “ngelinye ilanga”, ubheke esibhakabhakeni esiluhlaza, ukhala izinyembezi ezinomunyu, futhi ulindele ukuthathwa uyiswe ezulwini ngelinye ilanga. Awazi ukuthi lokhu kucabanga kwakho akuhambisani neqiniso? Ulokhu ucabanga ukuthi uMsindisi onomusa ongapheli nozwelo uyofika nakanjani, ngolunye usuku akuthathe ahambe nawe, wena obekezelele ubunzima nokuhlupheka kulo mhlaba, nanokuthi uyokuphindiselela nakanjani, wena okade uhlukunyezwa noma ucindezelwe. Awugcwele isono na? Uwena wedwa oke wahlupheka kulomhlaba? Wena uqobo uwele endaweni kaSathane, wahlupheka, kepha usadinga ukuthi uNkulunkulu akuphindiselele? Labo abangakwazi ukwenelisa imigomo kaNkulunkulu—ngabe uNkulunkulu usadinga ukukuphindiselela ngempela? Labo abangakholelwa kuNkulunkulu osenyameni—ababona yini abaphikikristu? Izenzo zakho ezinhle zisho ukuthini? Zingayithatha indawo yenhliziyi ekhonza uNkulunkulu? Awukwazi ukuthola izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu ngokuthi nje wenze izenzo ezinhle futhi uNkulunkulu angeke akuphindiselele ngenxa yokuthi kade uhlukunyezwa noma ucindezelwe. Labo abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu kodwa bebe bengamazi, kodwa abenza izenzo ezinhle—nabo abajeziswa ndawonye ngokufana na? Ukholelwa kuNkulunkulu nje kuphela, ufuna uNkulunkulu akulungisele futhi akuphindiselele ngamaphutha enziwe kuwe, futhi ufuna uNkulunkulu akunike intuba yokuphuma enhluphekweni yakho. Kodwa uyenqaba ukulalela iqiniso; ube futhi ungalilangazelele ukuliphila iqiniso. Ngeke-ke nakancane uphunyuke kule mpilo enzima engenalutho. Kunalokho, lapho usaphila impilo yakho enyameni nempilo yakho yesono, ubheka ngokulangazelela kuNkulunkulu ukuthi alungise izikhalazo zakho bese embula inkungu yokuphila kwakho. Lokhu kungenzeka kanjani? Uma uneqiniso, ungamlandela uNkulunkulu. Uma umphilela, ungaba isibonakaliso sezwi likaNkulunkulu. Uma unempilo, ungasithokozela isibusiso sikaNkulunkulu. Labo abaneqiniso bangathokozela isibusiso sikaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu uyaqinisekisa ngokulungisela labo abamthanda ngokuphelele futhi bebekezelela ubunzima nezinhlupheko, hhayi labo abazithanda bona nje kuphela futhi asebenzene ekukhohlisweni nguSathane. Kungaba khona kanjani ukulunga kulabo abangalithandi iqiniso? Kungaba khona kanjani ukulunga kulabo abathanda inyama nje kuphela? Ukulunga nobuhle konke akuphathelene yini neqiniso? Akuve kubekelwe kuphela, labo abamthanda ngenhliziyi yonke uNkulunkulu? Labo abangalithandi iqiniso futhi bemane beyizidumbu ezibolayo nje akuve bonke laba bantu bequkethe ububi nje? Labo abangakwazi ukuphila iqiniso—abazona bonke izitha zeqiniso? Kuthiwani ngawe?

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 348)**

Ukuphatha umuntu umsebenzi Wami, nokumenza ukuba anqontshwe Yimi kwakumiswe endulo ngenkathi ngidala umhlaba. Abantu abazi ukuthi ngizobanqoba ngokuphelele ezinsukwini zokugcina, futhi abakaqapheli ukuthi ubufakazi Bami bokunqoba uSathane ukunqoba labo bantu abangalaleli. Kodwa besengisitshelile isitha Sami ngenkathi sishikashikeka Nami ukuthi ngizoba umnqobi walabo abathathwe uSathane nokukade baphenduka abantwana bakhe, nezisebenzi zakhe ezithembekile ezilinde umuzi wakhe. Incazelo yasekuqaleni yomnqobi ukunqoba, ukudumaza. Ngendlela abantu bakwa-Israyeli abayibeka ngayo, ukunqoba ngokuphelele, ukushabalalisa, nokwenza umuntu angakwazi ukungivimbela futhi. Kodwa namuhla njengoba isetshenziswa yinina bantu, incazelo yako ukunqoba. Nifanele ukwazi inhloso Yami ukuqeda nya nokuchitha omubi kubantu, ukuze angaphinde angihlubuke, angabi ngisho nanomoya wokuthikazisa noma wokuphazamisa umsebenzi Wami. Kanjalo, ngokuya ngabantu, kusho ukunqoba. Noma ngabe lichazani leli gama, umsebenzi Wami ukunqoba abantu. Ngoba ngempela abantu bawumfakela ekuphatheni Kwami, kodwa uma ngiqinisekisa kahle, umuntu uyena oyisitha Sami. Umuntu nguyi omubi omelene Nami nongangilaleli. Umuntu uyena oyinzalo yomubi, lowo oqalekisiwe Yimi. Umuntu uyena isizukulwane sengilosini enkulu eyangikhaphela. Umuntu uyifa likasathane ebeselivele lenyanyeka lalahlwa Yimi futhi langqubuzana Nami. Isibhakabhaka esiphezu kwabo bonke abantu sihwaqabele futhi simnyama seswele ngisho ukulokoza kokucwengeka. Umhlaba womuntu usebumnyameni obumnyama, futhi uma ehlala kubo angebone ngisho isandla sakhe uma uselula phambi kwakhe futhi angeke alibone ilanga lapho ephakamisa ikhanda lakhe. Indlela ngaphansi kwezinyawo zakhe inodaka futhi ivame ngemigodi, futhi imazombe, iyazungeleza; izwe lonke lingcoliswe yizidumbu. Amakhona asebumnyameni agcwele izinsalela zabafileyo. Amakhona aphilile namnyama agcwele uquqaba lwamademoni azulayo efuna ukuhlala kuwo. Esikhathini sonke sabantu amademoni azulayo ayafika ahambe. Inzalo yezilwane eziningi ezihaqwe ukungcola ziyalwa ngokubambisana, kumshikashika ononya, umsindo wazo ovusa uvalo enhliziyweni. Ezikhathini ezinjalo, emhlabeni onjalo, “nepharadesi lasemhlabeni” elinjalo, uya kuphi umuntu ukuyofuna izibusiso zempilo? Uya kuphi ukuyofuna ukuphela kwempilo? Abantu kade benyathelwa ngaphansi kwezinyawo zikaSathane, belingisa umfanekiso kaSathane futhi behlanganiswa nawo. Bayisiqiniseko sokuba “ofakazi abezwakala kahle” bakaSathane. Abantu abanjalo, amakhoba, noma inzalo enjalo yalo mndeni wabantu okhohlakele, bangamfakazela kanjani uNkulunkulu? Ivela kuphi inkazimulo Yami? Uphi ufakazi Wami? Isitha esimelene Nami futhi esonakalisa abantu sesimngcolisile umuntu, indalo Yami, egcwele inkazimulo Yami nokuphila ngendlela Yami. Sintshontshe inkazimulo Yami, nalokho esikufake kumuntu ushevu kuphela oboshwe kakhulu ngobubi bukaSathane nojuzi ovela esithelweni somuthi wokwazi okuhle nokubi.

---

Ekuqaleni, ngadala umuntu, okusho ukuthi, ngadala ukhokho womuntu, u-Adamu. Ubebambeka edaliwe, egcwele impilo, egcwele amandla, ngaphezu kwalokho, ehambisana nenkazimulo Yami. Kwakuwusuku olujabulisayo mhla ngimdala umuntu. Ukulandela lokho, u-Eva wavela emzimbeni ka-Adamu, ongukhokho wabantu, ngakho abantu abayizidalwa Zami bebegcwele umphefumulo Wami bechichima inkazimulo Yami. U-Adamu wavela ngesandla Sami futhi ubemele umfanekiso Wami. Kanjalo incazelo yasekuqaleni "ka-Adamu" bekufanele abe indalo Yami egcwaliswe amandla, igcwaliswe inkazimulo Yami, ebambekayo futhi esesimweni esihle, enomoya nomphefumulo. Ubeyisidalwa esisodwa esinikezwe umoya ongamela Mina, sibe nomfanekiso Wami sithole nomphefumulo Wami. Ekuqaleni u-Eva wayengumuntu wesibili owaphiwa umphefumulo enganginqume ukumdala, ngakho incazelo yasekuqaleni "ka-Eva" ibifanele ibe ukudala ukuqhubekisa inkazimulo Yami, egcwaliswe ngamandla futhi aphinde aphiwe inkazimulo Yami. U-Eva waphuma ku-Adamu, ngakho ubengumfanekiso Wami naye, ngoba wayengumuntu wesibili owayedalwe ngomfanekiso Wami. Incazelo yasekuqaleni "ka-Eva" bekufanele kube isidalwa esiphilayo, esinikezwe umoya, esiphila enyameni nasemathanjeni, okungubufakazi Bami besibili kanye nomfanekiso Wami wesibili kubantu. Bebengokhokho babantu, ingcebo yabo emsulwa neyigugu kakhulu, izidalwa eziphilayo kwasekuqaleni ezinomoya. Noma kunjalo omubi esenyatheliwe waphanga inzalo yokhokho babantu, evalela umhlaba womuntu ebumnyameni obukhulu, ngendlela yokuthi le nzalo ayisakholelwa kubukhona Bami. Okunyanyisa kakhulu wukuthi ngaso leso sikhathi uma omubi ona futhi enyathela abantu, unya luthatha inkazimulo Yami, ubufakazi Bami, amandla engiwehlisele kubantu, umphefumulo nokuphila engakuphephethela kubo, inkazimulo Yami yonke emhlabeni womuntu, kanye nawo wonke umzamo engiwufake kumuntu. Umuntu akasekho ekukhanyeni, futhi ulahlekelwe yikho konke engimnike kona, elahla inkazimulo engimnike yona. Bangavuma kanjani ukuthi ngiyiNkosi yendalo? Bangakholelwa kanjani ebukhoneni Bami ezulwini? Bazofumanisa kanjani isibonakaliso senkazimulo Yami emhlabeni? Laba bazukulu bazomamukela kanjani uNkulunkulu owayehlonishwa okhokho babo njengeNkosi yendalo? Laba bazukulu abadumazayo "bethule" ngobubele komubi inkazimulo, umfanekiso kanye nobufakazi engabunikeza u-Adamu no-Eva, nempilo engayipha abantu ukuthi bancike kuyo, benganake lutho ngobukhona bomubi, benikela yonke inkazimulo Yami kuye. Ngabe akusona isisusa sesihloko "samakhoba"? Angenza kanjani umuntu onje, amademoni amabi kangaka, izidumbu ezihambayo, izithombe zikaSathane, izitha Zami ezinjalo zibe nenkazimulo Yami? Ngizoyithatha inkazimulo Yami, ngithathe ubufakazi Bami kubantu nakho konke okuke kwaba Okwami, engakunika umuntu kudala—ngimnqobe ngokuphelele umuntu. Noma kunjalo ufanele ukwazi, abantu engibadalile bebegcwele benomfanekiso Wami nenkazimulo Yami. Bebengebona ekuqaleni abakaSathane, noma bekhonza bengaphansi kokunyathelwa nguye kodwa beyisibonakaliso Sami esimsulwa, singenawo nomkhonjwana omncane woshevu wakhe.



---

Kanjalo-ke, ngazisa wonke umuntu ukuthi ngifuna lokho okwakudalwe yisandla Sami kuphela. Abami abathandekayo abangazange baze babe ngaphansi kwanoma iyiphi inhlango. Phezu kwalokho, ngizobajabulela ngibabone njengenkazimulo Yami. Kodwa, engikufunayo akuyena umuntu owoniwe nguSathane, ongokaSathane namuhla ongesesiyona indalo Yami yasekuqaleni. Ngoba ngifuna ukubuyisa inkazimulo Yami emhlabeni wabantu, Ngizonqoba ngokuphelele kulabo abasele abangabanqobi babantu, njengobufakazi benkazimulo Yami ekunqobeni Kwami uSathane. Ngithatha ubufakazi Bami njengomfanekiso Wami, njengento yenjabulo Yami. Lokho yinhloso Yami.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Okushiwo Ukuba Umuntu Woqobo” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 349)**

Umuntu uthuthuke iminyaka eyizinkulungwane ezingamashumi zomlando ukufika lapho bekhona namuhla. Kodwa, abantu bendalo Yami yasekuqaleni bacwile enkohlakalweni kudala. Sebeyilokhu ebengingakuhlosile, ngakho abantu, ngendlela engibabona beyiyo, abakufanele ukubizwa ngabantu. Bangamakhoba abantu, baphangwe uSathane bayizidumbu ezibolile lezo uSathane ahlala kuzo futhi azigqokile. Abantu abakholelwanga nakancane kubukhona Bami, noma bamukele ukufika Kwami. Abantu basabela ezicelweni Zami ngokukhononda kuphela, bavumelane nazo okwesikhashana, bangabelani Nami ngobuqotho injabulo nosizi. Njengoba abantu bengibona njengongenakuqondwa ngokukhononda bangimamathekela ngokuzenzisa, bedalula isimo sabo sokutotoselwa emandleni. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi abantu abanalo ulwazi ngomsebenzi Wami, nakancane nje inhloso Yami namuhla. Angibe neqiniso kunina nonke - uma usuku lufika, ukuhlupheka kwanoma ubani ongikhonzayo kuzobalula ukukuthwala kunokwakho. Izinga lokholo lwakho Kimi, empeleni alwedluli olukaJobe—ngisho nokholo lwabaFarisi bamaJuda lwedlula olwakho-ngakho ngezinsuku zomlilo ezizayo uzohlupheka kakhulu kunabaFarisi ngenkathi besolwa uJesu, nangaphezulu kwabaholi abangama-250 ababemelene noMose, nangaphezulu kweSodoma ihangulwa amalangabi embubhiso. Ngenkathi uMose eshaya idwala, futhi amanzi anikezwe nguJehova ephuma, kwakungenxa yokholo lwakhe. Ngenkathi uDavide edlala ugubhu lokudumisa Mina, Jehova—ngenhliziyi yakhe egcwele injabulo kwakungenxa yokholo lwakhe. Ngenkathi uJobe elahlekelwa yimfuyo yakhe eyayigcwele ezintabeni, nomcebo omkhulu ngokungenakuchazwa, nomzimba wakhe wagcwala amathumba abuhlungu, bekungenxa yokholo lwakhe. Ngenkathi ezwa izwi Lami, Jehova, wabona inkazimulo Yami, Jehova, bekungenxa yokholo lwakhe. Ukuthi uPetru wayengalandela uJesu Kristu, kwakungenxa yokholo lwakhe. Ukuthi wayengabethelwa ngenxa Yami esiphambanweni anikeze ubufakazi obukhazimulayo, kwakungenxa yokholo lwakhe. Ngenkathi uJohane ebona umfanekiso okhazimulayo weNdodana yomuntu, kwakungenxa yokholo lwakhe. Ngenkathi

---

ebona umbono wezinsuku zokugcina, kwakusengenxa yalo belu ukholo lwakhe. Isizathu sokuba lokhu okubizwa ngezihlwele zabantu bezizwe bethole isambulo Sami, futhi bazi ukuthi ngibuyile ngisenyamini ukuzokwenza umsebenzi Wami phakathi kwabantu, nalokho kungenxa yokholo lwabo. Bonke labo abashaywe ngamazwi Ami anzima kodwa futhi baduduzwa yiwo futhi basindiswa—abenzile kanjalo ngenxa yokholo lwabo? Labo abakholwa Yimi badlule ezihluphekweni, akubona labo abalahlwe nawumhlaba? Labo abaphila ngaphandle kwezwi Lami, bebalekela ukuhlushwa ngezilingo, ababhekani futhi nokulahlwa ngumhlaba na? Bafana namaqabunga asekwindle aphephezela lapha nalaphaya angenandawo yokuphumula, ngingasakhulumi ngezwi Lami lokududuza. Yize isijeziso Sami nokuhlanza kungabalandeli, akuzona izinxibi, ezintanta yonke indawo ezizula emigwaqeni engaphandle kombuso wasezulwini? Ngabe umhlaba ngempela uyindawo yakho yokuphumula? Ngabe ungathola ukumamatheka kokukhululeka emhlabeni ngokugwema ukujezisa Kwami? Ungasebenzisa ngempela injabulo yakho edlula ngokushesha njengesembozo enhliziyweni yakho engenalutho? Ungakhohlisa noma ubani emndenini wakho, kodwa uzohlala njalo ungekwazi ukungikhohlisa Mina. Njengoba ukholo lwakho lungengakanani, kuze kube yinamuhla uselokhu ungenamandla ukufikela ukuthola noma yikuphi ukujabula impilo engakuletha. Ngiyakweluleka: kungcono ukuchitha ngobuqotho ingxenye yempilo yakho Kimi kunokuthi impilo yakho uyichithe kokuvamile nasemisebenzini ematasa yenyama, uqinisela kukho konke ukuhlupheka umuntu angekumele. Kusiza ngani ukuzigcina wena kangangokuthi ubalekele ukujezisa Kwami? Kusiza ngani ukuzifihla ekujeziseni Kwami kwesikhashanyana bese uvuna ukuhlazeka kwaphakade nokujeziswa kwaphakade? Angeke, ngempela ngigobele noma ngubani entandweni Yami. Uma ngabe umuntu uzimisele ngempela ukuthobela wonke amacebo Ami, angeke ngimphathe kabi. Kodwa ngidinga ukuthi bonke abantu bakholwe Kimi, njengoba uJobe akholwa Kimi, Jehova. Uma ngabe ukholo lwakho lwedlula loluya olukaTomase, khona-ke ukholo lwakho luzothola ukutswa Yimi, ekuthembekeni kwakho uzothola intokozo Yami enkulukazi, futhi uzothola inkazimulo Yami ngesiqiniseko ezinsukwini zokuphila kwakho. Noma kunjalo, labo abakholelwa emhlabeni nakuSathane bazenze lukhuni izinhliziyi zabo, njengezihlwele zaseDolobheni laseSodoma nezinhlamvana zesihlabathi ziphephukela emehlweni abo neminikelo evela kudeveli isemilonyeni yabo. Izinhliziyi zabo ezikhohlisiwe kade zathathwa ngomubi lowo ogabadele umhlaba, cishe nayo yonke imicabango yabo iphangwe yidemoni lasemandulo. Ngelokho ukholo lwabantu luhambe nomoya, futhi abakwazi nokubona nomsebenzi Wami. Abangakwenza nje ukuphatha noma ukuhlaziya ngokuwalazela, ngoba sebevele bangenwe ushevu kaSathane.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Okushiwo Ukuba Umuntu Woqobo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyamini

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 350)**

---

Ngizobanqoba abantu ngoba babedalwe Yimi, vele futhi babenokuthokozela zonke izinto eziningi zendalo Yami. Noma kunjalo, bangilahlele, futhi angikho ezinhliziyweni zabo, bangibona njengomthwalo ezimpilweni zabo. Okubi kakhulu, abantu bangibone kahle kodwa basangala namanje, babanga ngazo zonke izindlela ezinokwenzeka ukunginqoba. Abantu abangivumeli ukuba ngibaphathe ngokweqiniso noma ngibeke izimfuno eziqinile kubo, noma bavumele ukwahlulela Kwami noma isijeziso sobubi babo. Abathathekiswa ukuphatheka ngale ndlela kodwa kunalokho, kuyabacasula. Kanjalo umsebenzi Wami ukunqoba abantu abadla, baphuze Kimi bazitike Ngami kodwa abangangazi. Ngizobaphuca izikhali, bese ngibuyela endaweni Yami yokuhlala nezingelosi Zami nasenkazimulweni Yami. Ngoba ukuziphatha kwabantu kuyephulile ngempela inhliziyi Yami kwabhidliza umsebenzi Wami waba yizicucu kudala. Ngifuna ukuthatha inkazimulo leyo eyatshontshwa ngomubi ngaphambi kokuba ahambe ethokozile, ayeke umuntu “aqhubeka ngempilo yakhe nomsebenzi wakhe ngoxolo” baqhubeka “balime amasimu abo,” bekhululiwe ukuthikazisa Kwami izimpilo zabo. Kodwa manje ngizoyithatha ngokugcwele inkazimulo Yami esandleni somubi, ngibuyise inkazimulo Yami ngokuphelele engayifaka kumuntu ekudalweni komhlaba, futhi ngingaphinde nginikeze umuntu wasemhlabeni. Ngoba abantu abehluleki kuphela ukuvikela inkazimulo Yami kunalokho bayiguqulela emfanekisweni kaSathane. Abantu abakwenzi igugu ukufika Kwami, noma baklomelise izinsuku zenkazimulo Yami. Abakujabuleli ukwamukela ukujezisa Kwami, angisakhulumi ngokuzimisela ukubuyisela inkazimulo Yami Kimi, noma bazimisele ukulahla ushevu womubi. Abantu bayaqhubeka ngokwenza ubuqili Kimi futhi bahlala bemamatheka benobuso obujabulile. Abakuboni ukujula kokudabuka abantu abazohlangabezana nakho ngemuva kokuba inkazimulo Yami ibashiye futhi kakhulu abaqapheli ukuthi uma usuku Lwami lufika kubo bonke abantu, bazoba nesikhathi esilukhunyana kunabantu besikhathi sikaNowa. Ngoba abazi ukuthi ngenkathi inkazimulo Yami isuka kwa-Israyeli kwaba usizi olungakanani, ngoba umuntu uyakhohlwa masinyane ubunzima adlule kubona. Uma ilanga libuyela emuva liyozifihla futhi bese ubumnyama bungamela umuntu uzokhala futhi aququde amazinyo akhe ebumnyameni. Usukhohliwe yini ukuthi ngenkathi inkazimulo Yami isuka kwa-Israyeli, bekunzima kangakanani kubantu bakhona ukubekezela ekuhluphekeni okungako? Manje izinsuku zokuthi ubone inkazimulo Yami, okuyizinsuku ezimnandi odlula kuzo Nami. Umuntu uzokhala ebumnyameni ngenkathi inkazimulo Yami ishiya umhlaba ongcolile. Manje izinsuku ezimnandi lapho ngenza khona umsebenzi Wami, futhi izinsuku lapho ngikhipha khona abantu ekuhluphekeni njengoba ngingeke ngidlule ebuhlungwini nasezikhathini ezinzima nabo. Ngifuna nje ukunqoba okuphelele kubantu nokunqoba ngempela omubi kubantu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Okushiwo Ukuba Umuntu Woqobo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 351)**

---

Baningi engiye ngabafuna emhlabeni ukuze babe abalandeli Bami. Phakathi kwabo bonke laba balandeli, kunalabo abangabapristi, labo abaholayo, labo abangamadodana, labo abayingxenywe yabantu, kanye nalabo abenza umsebenzi. Ngibahlukanise baba yilezi zigaba ezahlukene ngokusekelwe ebuqothweni ababubona Kimi. Lapho bonke abantu sebehlukaniswe ngokohlobo lwabo, lokho kusho ukuthi, lapho sekwembulwe bonke ubuntu bomuntu, kuyofanele ngibale wonke umuntu ngokohlobo lwakhe olufanele, futhi ngibeke uhlobo ngalunye endaweni yalo efanele ukuze ngibone injongo Yami yokusindisa isintu. Ngiyobe sengibiza amaqembu alabo abafisa ukusindiswa ukuba babuyele endlini Yami, bese ngivumela bonke labo bantu ukuba bamukele umsebenzi Wami wezinsuku zokugcina. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, ngihlukanisa umuntu ngokohlobo ayilo, bese nginika umklomelo noma ngijezise umuntu ngamunye ngesisekelo sezinto azenzile. Lezi izinyathelo ezibandakanya umsebenzi Wami.

Manje ngiphila emhlabeni, futhi ngiphila phakathi kwabantu. Bonke abantu babona umsebenzi Wami futhi babheke amazwi Ami, futhi kanye nalokhu ngibeka wonke amaqiniso kumlandeli ngamunye Wami ukuze bathole ukuphila Kimi futhi ukuze bathole indlela abazohamba kuyo. Ngoba nginguNkulunkulu, Umniki kuphila. Eminyakeni eminingi yomsebenzi Wami, umuntu wamukele okuningi futhi wanikela ngokuningi, kodwa ngisathi umuntu akakholelwa yini ngeqiniso Kimi. Lokhu kungoba umuntu umane avume ukuthi nginguNkulunkulu ngezindebe zakhe abe angavumelani neqiniso engilikhulumayo futhi, ingasaphathwa eyokwenza iqiniso engidingayo kuye. Lokho kusho ukuthi, umuntu uvuma kuphela ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu, kodwa hhayi iqiniso; umuntu uvuma kuphela igama likaNkulunkulu, hhayi isiqu Sakhe. Ngenxa yentshiseko yakhe, umuntu uye wangathandeka Kimi. Ngoba umuntu usebenzisa amagama amnandi endlebeni ukuze angikhohlise, futhi akekho ongikhonza ngenhliziyo eneqiniso. Inkulumbo yenu inesilingo senyoka; ngaphezu kwalokho, kuwukuzidla ngokwedlulele, isimemezelo sangempela sengelosi enkulu. Okukhulu, ukuthi izenzo zenu zisezingeni lehlazo elimanikiniki neliklebhukile; nezifiso zenu ezingenasizotha kanye nezinjongo ezinobugovu kunzima ukukulalela. Nonke seniphenduke izimvemvane endlini Yami, izinto zokulahlwa engizenyanyayo. Ngoba akekho kini onothando lweqiniso, kodwa kunalokho kukhona kuphela abantu abafuna izibusiso, abafuna ukwenyukela ezulwini futhi babone umbono omuhle kaKristu esebenzisa amandla akhe emhlabeni. Kodwa ingabe nake nacabanga ukuthi abantu abanjengani, abakhohlakele, futhi abangakwazi konke uNkulunkulu ayikho, kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi bafaneleke ukulandela uNkulunkulu? Ningenyukela kanjani ezulwini? Ningafaneleka kanjani ukubona ubuhle benkazimulo, obungakaze bubonwe? Imilomo yenu igcwele amazwi enkohliso nenzondo, ukukhaphela nenkani. Anikaze nikhulume amazwi obuqotho Kimi, noma amazwi angcwele, noma amazwi okulalela izwi Lami lapho nizwa izwi Lami. Ekugcineni, lunjani ukholo lwenu? Izinhliziyi zenu zigcwele izifiso nengcebo,

---

nezingqondo zenu zinezinto zenyama. Nsuku zonke, nibala indlela eningathola ngayo okuthile kimi, nokuthi ungakanani umcebo nezinto zenyama enikuthole Kimi. Nsuku zonke, nilinda nokuthi izibusiso ezengeziwe zehlele kini ukuze nijabulele ngisho izinto eziningi ngisho nezinto, ezingcono, lezo ezijabulisayo. Akumina enimcabangayo ngaso sonke isikhathi, akulona iqiniso elivela Kimi, kodwa kunalokho nicabanga abayeni benu (omkenu), amadodana, amadodakazi, noma ukuthi nizodlani nigqokeni, nokuthi ningayandisa kanjani injabulo yenu futhi niyenze ibe ngcono. Ngisho nalapho ningagcwalisa izisu zenu, anibalulekile yini kakhudlwana kunezidumbu? Ngisho nalapho, emehlweni abantu, nihloba ngezingubo ezinhle kanjalo, anizona yini izidumbu ezihambayo ezingenampilo? Nisebenza kanzima ngenxa yezisu zenu nize nibe mpunga ekhanda, kodwa akekho noyedwa ozimisele ukudela unwele lwakhe olulodwa ngenxa yomsebenzi Wami. Nihlala nihamba njalo, nikhandle umzimba wenu, futhi nicindezele izingqondo zenu ngenxa yenyama yenu, nangenxa yamadodana namadodakazi enu, kodwa akekho noyedwa kinina okhombisa ukukhathazeka noma ukukhathalela intando Yami. Yini lokhu enisafisa ukuyizuza Kimi?

Ngenza umsebenzi Wami, angikaze ngixhamazele. Noma iyiphi indlela umuntu angilandela Ngayo, ngenza umsebenzi Wami ngokwezigaba zawo, ngokuvumelana necebo Lami. Ngakho, nakuba ningase nihlubuke ngaleli zinga Kimi, selokhu angiwuyeki umsebenzi Wami, futhi selokhu ngiyaqhubeka ngikhuluma amazwi engifisa ukuwakhuluma. Ngibizela endlini Yami bonke labo engibanqumele ngaphambili ukuthi bazolalela izwi Lami, futhi ngibeka nasesihlalweni Sami sobukhosi bonke labo abalalela futhi balangazelele izwi Lami. Labo abafulathela izwi Lami, labo abangalaleli futhi abangangithobeli, nalabo abangingcolisayo, bonke kufanele babekwe ohlangothini olulodwa ukuze bagcinelwe isijeziso sokugcina. Bonke abantu baphila phakathi kwenkohlakalo ngaphansi kwesandla somubi, ngakho ababangingi kwabangilandelayo abalangazelela iqiniso. Lokho kusho ukuthi, abangingi abangilaleli ngenhliziyo eneqiniso noma ngeqiniso, kodwa kunalokho bazama ukuthola ukwethenjwa Yimi ngenkohlakalo, ngokuhlubuka, nangenkohliso. Yingakho ngithi, “Bangingi ababiziweyo, kepha bayingcosana abakhethiweyo.” Bonke ababizwayo bonakaliswe kakhulu futhi bonke baphila enkathini eyodwa, kodwa labo abakhethwayo yilelo qembu kuphela elikholelwayo nelamukela iqiniso, futhi elenza iqiniso. Laba bantu bayidlanzana, futhi inkazimulo eyengeziwe ngiyoyithola kubo. Ngenxa yala mazwi, ingabe niyazi ukuthi niphakathi kwalaba abakhethiwe yini noma cha? Siyoba njani isiphetho senu?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Bangingi Ababiziweyo, Kepha Bayingcosana Abakhethiweyo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 352)**

---

Sengishilo kakade ukuthi labo abangilandelayo baningi kodwa abangithanda ngenhliziyo eneqiniso bayidlanzana. Abanye bangase bathi, “Ukube bengingakuthandi, ingabe bengiyodela okuningi kangaka? Ingabe bengiyokulandela kuze kube manje ukube bengingakuthandi?” Ngempela, ninezizathu eziningi, futhi uthando lwenu, ngempela, lukhulu kakhulu, kodwa okukhulu nakakhulu isiqu sothando lwenu ngami? “Uthando,” njengoba lubizwa kanjalo, lubhekisela emuzweni ohlanzekile futhi ongenabala, lapho usebenzisa khona inhliziyo yakho ukuze uthande, ube nemizwa futhi ucabangele abanye. Othandweni ayikho imibandela, imingcele, kanye negebe. Othandweni azikho izinsolo, inkohliso kanye namanga. Othandweni akukho ukuhwebelana futhi akukho okungcolile. Uma unothando, lokho kusho ukuthi awukhohlisi, awukhonondi, awukhapheli, awuhlubuki, awuthathi noma ufune ukuzuza okuthile noma inani elithile. Uma unothando, uyozinikela ngokuzithandela futhi ubekezelele ubunzima, futhi uyohambisana Nami. Uyodela konke okwakho ngenxa Yami, udele umndeni wakho, ikusasa lakho, ubusha bakho, nomshado wakho. Uma kungenjalo uthando lwakho alulona nhlobo uthando, kodwa luyinkohliso nokukhaphela! Unaluphi uhlobo lothando? Ingabe unothando lweqiniso? Noma olwamanga? Kungakanani osunikele ngakho? Kungakanani osukudelile? Lungakanani uthando engiluthole kini? Ingabe niyazi? Izinhliziyi zenu zigcwele ububi, ukukhaphela nenkohliso, futhi njengoba kunjalo, kungakanani ukungcola okusothandweni lwenu? Ucabanga ukuthi usudele okwanele ngenxa Yami; ukholelwa ukuthi uthando onalo ngami lwanele. Kodwa kungani amazwi nezenzo zakho kuhlale kunokuhlubuka nenkohliso? Niyangilandela, kodwa anilenzi izwi Lami. Ingabe lokhu kubhekwa njengeqiniso? Niyangilandela, kodwa ningibekela eceleni. Ingabe lokhu nikubheka njengothando? Niyangilandela, kodwa anithembekile Kimi. Ingabe lokhu nikubheka njengothando? Niyangilandela, kodwa anikwamukeli ukuba khona Kwami. Ingabe lokhu nikubheka njengothando? Niyangilandela, kodwa aningiphathi njengofanelwe yilokhu engiyikho futhi ngazo zonke izindlela, nenza izinto zibe nzima kimi. Ingabe lokhu nikubheka njengothando? Niyangilandela, kodwa nizama ukungenza isilima ningikhohlisa kuzo zonke izinto. Ingabe lokhu nikubheka njengothando? Niyangikhonza, kodwa aningesabi. Ingabe lokhu nikubheka njengothando? Nimelana Nami kuzo zonke izinto. Ingabe konke lokhu nikubheka njengothando? Nidele okuningi, lokho kuliqiniso, kodwa anikaze nikwenze engikucela kini. Ingabe lokhu kungabhekwa njengothando? Izibalo ezenziwe ngokucophelela zibonisa ukuthi ayikho nencane inhlansi yothando eninayo Ngami ngaphakathi kini. Ngemva kwale minyaka eminingi yomsebenzi namazwi amaningi engiwashilo, kungakanani okutholile? Ingabe akudingi ukuba nibheke emuva ngokucophelela? Ngiyanixwayisa: Labo engibabizayo, yilabo abangonakalisiwe, kodwa labo engibakhethayo yilabo abangithanda ngempela. Ngakho, kufanele nizimisile emazwini nasezenzweni zenu, nihlole izinhloso nemicabango yenu ukuze ningaphambuki

---

endleleni. Kulesi sikhathi sezinsuku zokugcina, yenza okusemandleni akho ukuze ungibonise uthando onalo, uma kungenjalo, intukuthelo Yami ngeke isuke kuwe!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Baningi Ababiziweyo, Kepha Bayingcosana Abakhethiweyo” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 353)**

Usuku ngalunye, izenzo nemicabango yomuntu ngamunye ibhekwa Nguye futhi, ngesikhathi esifanayo, ingukulungisela ikusasa labo. Lena indlela okumele ihanjwe yibo bonke abaphilayo futhi engiyinqumele ngaphambili bonke. Akekho namunye ongakubalekela lokhu futhi imibandela ayenzelwa muntu. Ngikhulume amazwi angenakubalwa, futhi nangaphezu kwalokho ngenze umsebenzi omningi kakhulu. Nsuku zonke, ngibheka umuntu enza ngokwemvelo lokho okumele akwenze ngokwesimo sendalo yakhe nokuthi iqhubeka kanjani. Ngokungazi, iningi selivele layithola “le ndlela elungile,” Mina engiyibekele ukwambulela wonke umuntu. Kakade Mina sengibeke lonke uhlobo lomuntu ezimweni zemvelo ezahlukeneyo, futhi wonke umuntu endaweni yakhe usevele wakhombisa lokho akuthole ngokwemvelo. Akekho ozobabophezela, akekho ozobakhohlisa. Bakhululeke ngokugcwele futhi lokho abakuvezayo kuzivelela ngokwemvelo. Kukhona into eyodwa abahlale beyiqaphile, futhi lokho ngamazwi Ami. Ngelokho-ke, abantu abanye bafunda amazwi Ami ngokuzihudula, bengawenzi nhlobo, bewenza kuphela ukuze bagweme ukufa; abanye, khona lapho, bakuthola kunzima ukukhuthazela izinsuku ngaphandle kwamazwi Ami ukuba abaqondise futhi abahlinzeke, ngakho ngokwemvelo babambelela emazwini Ami ngaso sonke isikhathi. Ngokuhamba kwesikhathi, babe sebethola imfihlo yempilo yomuntu, isiphetho sesintu, kanye nokubaluleka kokuba ngumuntu. Isintu asilutho ngaphezu kwalokhu lapho kukhona izwi Lami, futhi Mina ngimane ngivumele ukuba zilime ziyetsheni. Angenzi lutho oluphoqelela abantu ukuba baphile ngamazwi Ami njengesisekelo sokuba khona kwabo. Futhi labo abangenawo unembeza noma ukubaluleka kokuba khona kwabo baqaphela ngokungazelele indlela izinto ezihamba ngayo bese ngeqholo beshaya indiva amazwi Ami futhi bese bezenzela njengokuthanda kwabo. Baqala ukukhathaliswa yiqiniso nakho konke okuphuma Kimi. Ngaphezu kwalokho, bayakhathaliswa ukuhlala endlini Yami. Laba bantu bahlezi endlini Yami okwesikhashana ngenxa yesiphetho sabo nokubaleka isijeziso, ngisho noma ngabe bewenza umsebenzi. Kodwa izinhloso zabo aziguquki, hhayi ngisho nezenzo zabo. Lokhu kukhuthaza ngokwengeziwe isifiso sabo ngezibusiso, nemvume yokudlula komuntu oyedwa angene embusweni lapho beyohlala khona ingunaphakade, kanye nemvume yokudlula ungene ezulwini laphakade. Lapho belangazelela ngokwengeziwe usuku Lwami ukuba lufike ngokushesha ngelinye ilanga, yilapho beya ngokuzwa sengathi iqiniso seliyisiphazamiso, isikhubekiso esibavimba endleleni. Abasakwazi

---

nokulinda ukubeka unyawo lwabo embusweni ukuze bajabulele izibusiso zaphakade zombuso wasezulwini, ngaphandle kokudinga ukuthi baphishekele iqiniso noma bemukele isahlulelo kanye nokusolwa, futhi nangaphezu kwakho konke, ngaphandle kokuba kudingeke ukuba bahlale endlini Yami njengezikhonzi futhi benze njengalokhu ngibayala. Laba bantu bangena endlini Yami hhayi ngoba bezogcwalisa inhliziyo yabo efuna iqiniso noma bezosebenzisana nokuphatha Kwami. Bamane bahlose ukuba bangabi yingxenywe yalabo abayobhujiswa enkathini ezayo. Ngakho izinhliziyo zabo azikaze zazi ukuthi liyini iqiniso nokuthi lamukelwa kanjani iqiniso. Lesi yisizathu abantu abanje bengakaze balenze iqiniso noma baqonde izinga elijulile lenkohlakalo yabo, kepha behleli endlini yami “njengezikhonzi” kuze kube sekugcineni. Bayalinda “ngokubekezela” ukufika kosuku Lwami, futhi abakhathali njengoba beshona le nale ngenxa yohlobo lomsebenzi Wami. Noma ngabe mkhulu kangakanani umzamo wabo noma ngabe bakhokhe inani elingakanani, akekho oyobona ukuthi bahluphekele iqiniso noma bazidela Ngami. Ezinhliziyweni zabo, abakwazi ukulinda ukubona usuku lapho ngiyiqeda inkathi endala, futhi nangaphezu kwalokho, ngokukhathazeka bafisa ukwazi ukuthi angakanani amandla kanye negunya Lami. Lokho abangakaze baphuthume ukukwenza, ukuziguqula nokulandela iqiniso. Bathanda lokho osekungikhathazile kanti bakhathele yilokho engikuthandayo. Balangazelela lokhu engikuzondayo, ngesikhathi esifanayo besaba ukulahlekelwa yilokho engikuzondayo. Bahlala kulo mhlaba omubi kodwa abakaze babe nenzondo yawo futhi bayesaba kakhulu ukuthi uzobhujiswa Yimi. Izinhloso zabo ziyangqubuzana: Bajatshuliswa yilelizwe engilizondayo, kodwa ngesikhathi esifanayo bebe belangazelela ukuba Mina ngisheshe ngilibhubhise lelizwe. Ngaleyo ndlela, bayosinda ekuhluphekeni kokubhujiswa bese beguqulwa babe amakhosi enkathi ezayo ngaphambi kokuthi baphambuke endleleni yeqiniso. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi abalithandi iqiniso futhi bakhathele yikho konke okuvela Kimi. Mhlawumbe bayoba “ngabanye abalalelayo” okwesikhashana ngenhloso yokungalahlekelwa izibusiso, kodwa lomqondo wabo wokunxanela-isibusiso kanye nokwesaba ukubhubha nokungena echibini elivutha lomlilo akusoze kwafiphala. Njengalokhu usuku Lwami lusondela, isifiso sabo kancane kancane siya ngokuqina. Ubukhulu benhlekelele, benza ukuba bazizwe bengenasizo ngokwengeziwe, bengazi nokuthi kumele baqale kuphi ukungenza Mina ngijabule futhi bagweme ukulahlekelwa izibusiso abebekade bezilangazelela. Lapho isandla Sami siqala ukwenza umsebenzi waso, laba bantu balangazelela ukuthatha isinyathelo njengamaphikankani ahamba phambili empini. Bacabanga kuphela ukuya phambili emgqeni wokuqala webutho empini ngoba bethuthumela ukuthi kungenzeka ngingababoni. Benza futhi basho lokho abacabanga ukuthi kulungile, bengazi nhlobo ukuthi ukwenza nezenzo zabo akukaze kuhambisane neqiniso, futhi bekumane kuphazamisa futhi kugxambukela ezinhlelweni Zami. Nakuba bebefake umfutho omkhulu futhi beneqiniso ezifisweni zabo nezinhloso zokubekezela ebunzimeni, konke lokho abakwenzayo akuhlanganise lutho Nami, ngoba Mina angikaze ngibone ukuthi izenzo zabo zisuka ezinhlosweni ezinhle, futhi



---

kukancane kakhulu ngibona bebeka utho e-altare Lami. Zinjalo izenzo zabo phambi Kwami kuleminyaka eminingi.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kumele Ubhekisise Izenzo Zakho” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 354)**

Ekuqaleni Mina nganginesifiso sokukunikeza amaqiniso amaningi, kodwa ngenxa yokuthi umqondo wakho ngeqiniso ubanda kakhulu futhi sinokungakhathaleli, ngivele ngaphonsa ithawula. Mina angifisi imizamo Yami imosheke, noma ngibone abantu bebambeleva emazwini Ami kodwa kuzo zonke izinto benza lokho okungiphikisayo, bengihlambalaza, futhi bengithuka ngenhlamba. Ngenxa yezimo zemiqondo yenu kanye nobuntu benu, Mina ngimane ngikulethela ingxenye encane yamazwi asemqoka kakhulu kuwe njengesivivinyo Sami phakathi kwesintu. Yimanje kuphela lapho Mina ngiqinisekisa ukuthi izinqumo nezinhlelo engizenzile ziyahambisana nokudingayo, futhi phezu kwalokho, ngiyaqinisekisa ukuthi umqondo Wami ngesintu ulungile. Iminyaka eminingi yezenzo phambi Kwami Mina inginike impendulo engingakaze ngiyithole ngaphambili. Futhi umbuzo kulempendulo uthi: “Ingabe uyini umqondo womuntu phambi kweqiniso noNkulunkulu weqiniso?” Imizamo Mina engiyichithe ngomuntu, ifakazela ubukhona bokumthanda Kwami umuntu, kanti nezenzo nokwenza komuntu phambi kobuso Bami, kufakazele ubukhona bokuzonda iqiniso nokumelana Kwami nomuntu. Ngaso sonke isikhathi Mina ngikhathalela bonke abangilandelayo, kodwa asikho isikhathi lapho labo abangilandelayo bekwazi khona ukwemukela izwi Lami; behluleke bancama ukwemukela ngisho iziphakamiso ezivela Kimi. Yikho okungidumaza kakhulu kunako konke. Akekho namunye okwazi ukungiqonda Mina, nangaphezu kwalokho, akekho namunye okwazi ukungemukela, ngisho nakuba isimo sengqondo Yami ngabo siqotho namazwi Ami emnene. Wonke umuntu uzama ukwenza umsebenzi abawunikezwe Yimi ngokuhambisana nemiqondo yabo; abafuni nezinhloso Zami, ingasaphathwa eyokuthi babuze izicelo Zami. Basazitshela ukuthi bangisebenzela ngokuthembeka, kodwa bebe bengivukela. Abanengi bakholelwa ukuthi amaqiniso angemukeleki kubo noma lawo abangeke bawenze akuwona amaqiniso. Kulaba bantu abanje, amaqiniso Ami aphenyuka abe yinto yokuphikwa futhi ashaywe indiva anganakwa. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, Mina ngibe sengiphenyuka lowo otuswa ngumuntu ngomlomo njengoNkulunkulu, kodwa ngibuye ngithathwe njengowangaphandle ongelona iqiniso, indlela, noma ukuphila. Akekho owazi leli qiniso: Amazwi Ami aliqiniso elingasozwe laguquka naphakade. Ngiyilowo onikeza ukuphila kumuntu futhi Yimi kuphela oqondisa isintu. Ukubaluleka kanye nencazelo yamazwi Ami akuncikile ekutheni, ngabe ayemukeleka noma ayemukelwa yisintu, kodwa ngobukhona bamazwi Ami uqobo. Noma ngabe akukho namunye umuntu kulomhlaba ongawemukela amazwi Ami, isisindo samazwi Ami kanye nosizo lwawo

---

esintwini alusoze lwalinganiswa muntu. Ngakho-ke, uma Mina ngibhekene nabantu abaningi abangivukelayo, abangiphikayo, noma labo abawedelelayo amazwi Ami, isinqumo sami sithi: Makuthi isikhathi kanye namaqiniso abe ngofakazi Bami futhi akhombise ukuthi amazwi Ami aliqiniso, indlela kanye nokuphila. Makakhombise ukuthi konke engikushilo kulungile, nokuthi ayilokho umuntu okumele agcwaliswe yikho, kanye, nangaphezu kwalokho, lokho umuntu okumele akwemukele. Ngiyovumela bonke labo abangilandelayo bazi leliqiniso: Labo abangakwazi ukwemukela amazwi Ami ngokugcwele, labo abangakwazi ukwenza amazwi Ami, labo abangakwazi ukuthola inhloso emazwini Ami, kanye nalabo abangakwazi ukuthola insindiso ngenxa yamazwi Ami, yilabo abahlulelwe ngamazwi Ami, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, abalahlekelwe yinsindiso Yami kanti nentonga Yami ayisoze yasuka kubo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kumele Ubhekisise Izenzo Zakho” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 355)**

Kusukela lapho umuntu waqala ukuba namasayensi okuhlalisana kwabantu, umqondo womuntu wagcwala isayensi nolwazi. Isayensi nolwazi lwase luba amathuluzi okubusa isintu, futhi yayingasekho indawo eyanele yokuba umuntu akhonze uNkulunkulu, kanye nezimo ezikahle zokukhonza kukaNkulunkulu. Isikhundla sikaNkulunkulu sashona phansi kakhulu enhliziyweni yomuntu. Izwe enhliziyweni yomuntu elingenandawo kaNkulunkulu limnyama, alinalutho alinathemba. Ngakho kwavela ososayensi bezokuhlalisana kwabantu abaningi, ababhali bezemilando, kanye nosopolitiki ukuveza izichasiso ezicatshangiwe zesayensi yokuhlalisana kwabantu, umcabango ngenguquko yabantu, kanye nezinye izichasiso ezicatshangiwe eziphikisa iqiniso lokuthi uNkulunkulu wadala umuntu, ukugcwalisa inhliziyu nomqondo womuntu. Futhi ngale ndlela, labo abakholelwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu wadala yonke into baba mbalwa kakhulu, futhi labo abakholelwa emcabangweni ngenguquko baba baningi kakhulu. Abantu abaningi kakhulu bathatha imibhalo ngemisebenzi kaNkulunkulu kanye namazwi Akhe ngenkathi yeTestamente Elidala njengezinsomi nezinganekwane. Ezinhliziyweni zabo abantu baphenduka bangabinandaba nesithunzi nobukhulu bukaNkulunkulu, nemfundiso ethi uNkulunkulu ukhona futhi uyabusa phezu konke. Ukuphila kwesintu nesiphetho samazwe nezizwe akusabalulekile kubo. Umuntu uphila ezweni elingenalutho ezikhathaza kuphela ngokudla, ukuphuza nokushisekela intokozo. ... Bambalwa abantu abazihluphayo ngokufuna ukwazi lapho uNkulunkulu enza khona umsebenzi Wakhe namhlanje, noma ukufuna ukuthi usengamela kanjani futhi usihlele kanjani isiphetho somuntu. Futhi ngale ndlela, kungazeki kumuntu, impucuko yabantu iya ngokuya ingakwazi ukuhamba ngokwezifiso zomuntu, futhi baningi abantu abezwa ukuthi njengoba bephila emhlabeni onjalo, ukujabula kwabo kuncane kunalokho kwabantu bangaphambilini. Nabantu bamazwe ayephucuke kakhulu imbala baveza

---

izikhalo ezinjalo. Ngoba ngaphandle kokuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu, akukhathaleki ukuthi ababusi nezazi zokuhlalisana kwabantu bazikhathaza kangakanani ukugcina impucuko yabantu, kunhlanga zimuka nomoya. Akekho ongagcwalisa ubuze obusenhliziyweni yomuntu, ngoba akekho ongaba impilo yomuntu, futhi awukho umcabango wezokuhlalisana ongakhulula umuntu ebuzeni obumphethe. Isayensi, ulwazi, inkululeko, intando yeningi, ukungcebeleka, ukunethezeka, lokhu kuyikhefu lesikhashana. Naphezu kwalezi zinto, umuntu uyokona nakanjani futhi akhalele ukwenza okungalungile emphakathini. Lezi zinto ngeke zivimbe ukulangazelela okukhulu nesifiso somuntu sokucwaninga. Ngoba umuntu wenziwa nguNkulunkulu, futhi imihlatshelo engenangqondo kanye nokucwaninga komuntu kuholela kuphela ekuhluphekeni okukhulu. Umuntu uzophila esimweni sokwesaba okungapheli, ngeke azi ukuthi angalimela kanjani ikusasa lesintu, noma angabhekana kanjani nendlela engaphambili. Umuntu uzogcina esaba ngisho isayensi nolwazi, futhi asabe nakakhulu umuzwa wobuze ngaphakathi kuye. Kulo mhlaba, akukhathaleki ukuthi uphila ezweni elikhululekile noma ezweni elingenawo amalungelo esintu, awukwazi nhlobo ukuphunyuka isiphetho sesintu. Noma ngabe ungumbusi noma ungobuswayo, awukwazi nhlobo ukuphunyuka esifisweni sokuthi ucwaninge isimiso, izimfihlakalo kanye nesiphetho sesintu. Akusaphathwa ukuthi awukwazi ukuphunyuka emuzweni odidayo wobuze. Izenzakalo ezinje, eziwayelekile esintwini sonke, zibizwa ngokuthi imisebenzi ephathelene nokuhlalisana kwabantu yizazi zesayensi yokuhlalisana kwabantu, kepha ayikho indoda eqotho engavela ukuxazulula lezi zinkinga. Umuntu, vele, ungumuntu. Indawo nempilo kaNkulunkulu ayinakuthathwa yinoma ngumuphi umuntu. Isintu asidingi nje kuphela umphakathi onobuqiniso lapho bonke abantu bondlekile futhi belingana futhi bekhululekile, kodwa insindiso kaNkulunkulu kanye nokuhlinzeka Kwakhe impilo kubo. Kulapho umuntu ethola insindiso kaNkulunkulu nokuhlinzeka Kwakhe ngempilo kubo lapho izidingo, ukulangazelela ukucwaninga, kanye nobuze bomoya womuntu kuyoxazululwa. Uma abantu bezwe noma besizwe bengakwazi ukwemukela insindiso kanye nokunakekela kukaNkulunkulu, lelo lizwe noma leso sizwe esinjalo siyohamba indlela eya encithakalweni, eya ebumnyameni, futhi siyobhujiswa nguNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Wengamela Phezu Kwesiphetho Sesintu Sonke” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 356)**

Kunemfihlo enkulukazi enhliziyweni yakho. Awazi ukuthi ikhona ngoba kade uphila ezweni elingenako ukukhanya. Inhliziyo nomoya wakho kwathathwa ngomubi. Amehlo akho agutshazelwe ubumnyama; awuliboni ilanga esibhakabhakeni, noma inkanyezi ekhazimulayo ebusuku. Izindlebe zakho zivimbekile ngamazwi enkohliso futhi awulizwa iphimbo likaJehova

---

elibhongayo, noma umsindo wamanzi agelezayo evela esihlalweni sobukhosi. Usulahlekelwe yikho konke lokho obekumele kube ngokwakho kanye nakho konke uMninimandla Onke abekuphe kona. Usungene olwandle lomunyu olungenamkhawulo, kungekho namandla okuhlangwa, kungenathemba lokusinda, kusele kuphela ukuzabalaza nokutatazela uye le nale. ... Kusukela ngaleso sikhathi, umiselwe ukuhlushwa ngomubi, ugcinwe le kude nezibusiso zikaMninimandla Onke, ungena kufinyelela ekuhlinzekeni kukaMninimandla Onke, bese uqala indlela engena kubuyela emuva. Ukumenyezwa okuyisigidi cishe kungakwazi ukuvusa inhliziyi yakho nomoya wakho. Ulala ubuthongo obude ezandleni zomubi, osekuyengele embusweni ongapheliyo, kungekho nkombandlela, kungekho nezimpawu zomgwaqo. Kusukela manje, usulahlekelwe ubungcwele, ubumsulwa bakho bakuqala, futhi usuqala ukucashela ukunakekela kukaMninimandla Onke. Omubi uqondisa inhliziyi yakho kulo lonke udaba futhi aphenduke impilo yakho. Awusamesabi, awusamgwemi, awusamngabazi. Kunalokho, sewumthatha njengoNkulunkulu osenhliziyweni yakho. Waqala ukumhlonipha kakhulu, ukumdumisa, awusahlukani naye njengesithunzi sakhe, futhi uyazibophezela ngokuvumelana omunye komunye ekuphileni nasekufeni. Awazi nhlobo ukuthi uvelaphi, kungani ukhona, noma kungani ufa. Ubheka uMninimandla Onke njengesihambi; awuyazi imvelaphi Yakhe, kungasaphathwa konke lokho Akwenzele kona. Konke okuvela Kuye sekuyazondeka kuwe. Awukwazisi noma wazi ukubaluleka kwako. Uhambisana nomubi, kusukela ngosuku waqala ukuthola ukuhlinzekwa okuvela kuMninimandla Onke. Wena nomubi nihamba eminyakeni eyizinkulungwane yezishingishane neziphapho. Ngokuhlanganyela naye, nimelene noNkulunkulu, owayeyisiqalo sempilo yakho. Awuphenduki, ingasaphathwa eyokuthi awazi ukuthi sewufike esigabeni sokubhubha kwakho. Uyakhohlwa ukuthi omubi usekulingile, wakuzwisa ubuhlungu; usukhohlwe nayi mvelaphi yakho. Kanjalo nje, omubi ubekulimaza kancane kancane, ngisho namanje. Inhliziyi yakho nomoya wakho awusenamuzwa futhi usubolile. Awusakhalazi manje ngezinhlopheko zasemhlabeni, awusakholelwa ekutheni umhlaba awunabulungiswa. Awusenandaba ngobukhona buka Mninimandla Onke. Lokhu kungenxa yokuba sewuthatha omubi njengobaba wakho weqiniso, futhi awusakwazi ukuhlukana naye. Lena yimfihlo esenhliziyweni yakho.

Njengoba sekuqala ukusa, inkanyezi yokusa iqala ukukhanya empumalanga. Lena yinkanyezi engakaze ibekhona phambilini, futhi ikhanyisa isibhakabhaka esithule, esibenyazelayo, yokhela kabusha isibani ebese sicishile ezinhliziyweni zabantu. Abantu abasenaso isizungu ngenxa yalokhu kukhanya, okukhanya ngokufanayo phezu kwakho nabanye. Kodwa nguwe wedwa osalokhu ulele ebumnyameni basebusuku. Awukwazi ukuwuzwa lomsindo, noma ukubona ukukhanya, awukwazi ukuqaphela ukufika kwezulu elisha kanye nomhlaba omusha, inkathi entsha. Ngoba ubaba wakho ukutshela ukuthi, “Mntanami, ungavuki,

---

isikhathi sisekahle. Kuyabanda phandle, hlala endlini, kungaze inkemba nomkhonto kukuhlabe emehlweni.” Ukholelwa kuphela ezelulekweni zikayihlo, ngoba ukholelwa ukuthi ubaba wakho uqinisile njengoba ubaba wakho emdala kunawe, nokuthi ubaba ukuthanda ngeqiniso. Iseluleko esinjalo kanye nothando olunjalo lukwenza ungabe usakholelwa enganekwaneni yokuthi kunokukhanya emhlabeni, ungabe usaba nendaba noma izwe lineqiniso. Awusalokothi uthembe ukusindiswa nguMninimandla Onke. Uyasijabulela isimo esiqhubekayo njengoba sinjalo, awusenathemba lokuvela kokukhanya, futhi awusalokhu ubheka naphandle ulindele ukufika kukaMninimandla Onke wasemandulo. Emehlweni akho, konke lokho okuhle ngeke kusavuseleleka, noma kuqhubeka kube khona. Emehlweni akho, ikusasa nengomuso lesintu liyashabalala futhi lifiphale. Ubambekelela ezingutsheni zikayihlo ngawo wonke amandla akho, wenamele ukuhlupheka kanye naye, wesaba ngokujulile ukulahlekelwa ngumhlobo ohamba naye kanye nendlela yohambo lweni olude. Izwe elibanzi nomhlaba olufufi sewenze iningi lenu, labambekelela laqinisa nangokuzethemba ekubambeni amaqhaza ehlukeni kulo mhlaba. Sekwakheke “amabutho amaningi” angakwesabi ukufa nhlobo. Ngaphezu kwalokho, sekwakheke izinqwaba zabantu ezingasena muzwa futhi ezikhubazekile, ezingaqondi ngenhloso yokuthi zazalelwani. Amehlo kaMninimandla Onke abheka nxa zonke isintu esihlukumezeke kakhulu, ezwa ukuklewula kwabase nhluphekweni, ebona ukungazisoli kwalabo abasenhlaphekweni, futhi ezwa nokungakwazi ukuzisiza kanye nokwesaba kwesintu esesilahlekelwe yinsindiso. Isintu senqaba ukunakekela Kwakhe, sihamba ngendlela yaso, futhi sibalekelana nokufuna amehlo Akhe. Sincamela ukunambitha konke ukubaba kwasolwandle olujulile, sindawonye nesitha, kuze kufinyelele econsini lokugcina. Ukububula kukaMninimandla Onke akusezwakali kubantu; izandla zikaMninimandla Onke azisazimisele ukuphulula lesi sintu esilusizi. Uyabuyisa kaningi, futhi abuye alahlekelwe kaningi, futhi kungakho umsebenzi awenzayo uphindwa. Kusukela ngaleso sikhathi, uqala ukukhathala, azizwe ecobekile, ebese ewuyeka umsebenzi awenzayo futhi ayeke ukuhamba phakathi kwabantu.... Abantu abaziboni nhlobo lezi zinguquko, abanalwazi ngokufika nokuhamba, usizi nokudumala kukaMninimandla Onke.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukububula KukaMninimandla Onke” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 357)**

Nakuba ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kungabonakala kujulile kumuntu, akunzima kumuntu ukukuqonda, ngoba wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uxhumene nokuphatha Kwakhe, uphathelene nomsebenzi wokusindisa umuntu, futhi umayelana nempilo, nokuphila kanye nesiphetho sesintu. Umsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenzayo phakathi kwesintu nakuso isintu, kungathiwa, obonakalayo futhi onenjongo kakhulu. Ungabonwa umuntu, ungezwiwa umuntu,

---

futhi ukude ekubeni yinto ecatshangwayo nje. Uma umuntu engakwazi ukwemukela wonke umsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenzayo, kuyini ukubaluleka kwalo msebenzi? Futhi ukuphatha okunjalo kungaholela kanjani ensindisweni yomuntu? Abaningi abalabo abalandela uNkulunkulu bazihlupha ngokuthi bangazithola kanjani izibusiso noma bagweme isinhlekelele. Uma kuphathwa umsebenzi nokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu, bayathula nya bangabe besaba nendaba kwakona. Bakholelwa ukuthi ukwazi imibuzo eyisinengiso njengaleyo ngeke kuzithuthukise izimpilo zabo noma kube usizo oluthile, ngakho nakuba bezizwile izintshumayelo ngokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu, baziphatha ngokunganaki. Futhi abaziboni njengezinto eziyigugu ezidinga ukwamukelwa, kungasaphathwa ukuthi bazemukele njengengxenye yezimpilweni zabo. Abantu abanjalo banenhloso elula nje ekulandeleni uNkulunkulu: ukuzuza isibusiso, futhi leyo nhloso ukuthola izibusiso. Abantu abanjalo abazihluphi ngokunaka noma yini engaphathelene nale nhloso. Kubo, ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu ukuze uthole izibusiso, iwona mgomo ofanele ngokomthetho kunayo yonke kanye nokubaluleka kwangempela kokholo lwabo. Abathintwa yinoma yini engeke ifeze leyo njongo. Isimo sinjalo eningini lalabo abakhulwa kuNkulunkulu namhlanje. Inhloso nentshisekelo yabo ibukeka ifanelekile, ngoba ngaleso sikhathi bekhulwa uNkulunkulu, bayazikhandla ngoNkulunkulu, bayazinikela uqobo lwabo kuNkulunkulu, futhi bayawenza umsebenzi wabo. Banikela ngobusha babo, bashiye imindeni nemisebenzi, futhi baze bachithe iminyaka bematasatasa kude namakhaya. Ngenxa yomgomo wabo ekugcineni, bashintsha ngisho izinto abazithandayo, bashintshe indlela ababuka ngayo impilo, baze bashintshe ngisho amabombo lapho befuna ukuya khona, kepha abakwazi ukushintsha inhloso yabo yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Baya le nale belungisela ukuphathwa kwemiqondo yabo abayiphokophele; akunandaba ukuthi yinde kangakanani indlela, noma ngabe bungakanani ubunzima neziphazamiso endleleni, bayaphokophela bayaqhubeka babe nesibindi bengasabi ukufa. Ngamaphi la mandla abenza baqhubeka nokuzinikela ngale ndlela? Unembeza wabo? Isimilo sabo esihle nesiqotho kakhulu? Ukuzimisela kwabo ukulwa namandla obumnyama kuze kube sekugcineni ngci? Ukukholwa kwabo okubenza bafakazele uNkulunkulu ngaphandle kokufuna umklomelo? Ukuthembeka kwabo okwenza bazimisele ukunikela ngakho konke ukwenza intando kaNkulunkulu? Noma umoya wabo wokuzinikela obenza badele izidingo ezimoshayo zesiqu sabo? Ukuthi abantu abangakaze bazi ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuphatha banikele ngokungaka, impela nje kuyisimanga esikhulu! Okomzuzwana nje, ake singakhulumi ngokuthi la bantu banikele kangakanani. Ukuziphatha kwabo, kepha, kufanelekela kakhulu ukucubungula kwethu. Ngaphandle kwezinzuzo ezihlobene nabo kakhulu, kungaba khona esinye isizathu laba bantu abangakaze baqonde uNkulunkulu ukuthi banikele kangaka Kuye? Kulokhu, sithola inkinga ebingabonakalanga ekuqaleni: ubudlelwano bomuntu noNkulunkulu kumane kumayelana nokuzihlenga yena siqu kuphela nje. Kubudlelwano phakathi kowemukela izibusiso nophisana ngezibusiso. Ukukubeka ngokusobala, kunjengobudlelwano

---

phakathi kumqashi nomsebenzi. Umsebenzi usebenzela ukuthola imivuzo ayinikwa ngumqashi. Ebudlelwaneni obunjalo, alukho uthando, kukhona isivumelwano kuphela; akukho ukuthanda nokuthandwa, ukuphana nomusa kuphela. Akukho ukuqonda, kuphela ukuthukuthela okucindezelwe nenkohliso. Akukho ukuzwana, kuphela kunegebe elingenakuvalwa. Uma izinto sezifika lapha, ubani ongasihlehlisa lesi simo esiqhubekayo? Futhi bangaki abantu abakwazi ukuqonda ngempela ukuthi lobu budlelwano busesimweni esibucayi futhi esiqeda ithemba? Ngikholwa ukuthi abantu uma bezicwilisa enjabulweni yokubusiseka, abekho abakwazi ukucabanga ukuthi ubudlelwano obunjalo noNkulunkulu budala amahloni futhi abubukeki kangakanani.

Into edabukisa kakhulu ngenkolelo yesintu kuNkulunkulu ukuthi umuntu uyaziphatha ngokwakhe phakathi komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu futhi akakhathali ngokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Ukuhluleka okukhulu komuntu kulele ekutheni, ngesikhathi efuna ukuthobela uNkulunkulu amkhonze, umuntu uzakhela esakhe isiphetho asithandayo futhi uyabala ukuze abone ukuthi angasithola kanjani isibusiso esikhulu kakhulu kanye nesiphetho esihle kunazo zonke. Ngisho noma abantu bangaqonda ukuthi badabukisa, bazondeka, futhi babanga umunyu kangakanani, bangaki abashiya ngokushesha le miqondo namathemba abo? Futhi ubani okwazi ukuma nse ezindleleni zabo futhi ayeke ukuzicabangela yena kuphela? UNkulunkulu udinga labo abazobambisana naye kakhulu ukuze bafeze ukuphatha Kwakhe. Udinga labo abazonikela umqondo kanye nomzimba wabo emsebenzini wokuphathwa Nguye ukuze bazithobe Kuye; Akadingi abantu abakhipha izandla zabo baMuncenge zonke izinsuku; akusaphathwa ukuthi Akabadingi labo abapha kancane bese belinda ukubuyiselwa ngesenzo sabo esihle. UNkulunkulu uyabazonda labo abanikela ngokuncane bese bephumula bezithela ngabandayo. Uyabazonda labo bantu abanesihluku abawucasukelayo umsebenzi wakhe wokuphatha futhi abafuna ukukhuluma kuphela ngokuya ezulwini nokuzuzisa izibusiso. Unenzondo enkulu nakakhulu yalaba abasebenzisa ithuba elilethwa umsebenzi awenzayo ekusindiseni isintu. Ingoba laba bantu abakaze bazikhathaze ngolokho uNkulunkulu afisa ukukuthola futhi akufinyelele ngomsebenzi Wakhe wokuphatha. Bazihlupha ngokuthi bangasebenzisa kanjani ithuba elivezwa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ukuthola izibusiso. Abakhathazekile ngenhliziyo kaNkulunkulu, bazikhathaze ngokuphelele ngekusasa nesiphetho sabo. Labo abacasulwa umsebenzi wokuphatha kaNkulunkulu abangenandaba nakancane ukuthi uNkulunkulu usisindisa kanjani isintu kanye nentando Yakhe, bonke benza okuthandwa yibo, ngokungahambisani nomsebenzi wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Ukuziphatha kwabo akukhunjulwa noma kunanelwe nguNkulunkulu—kungasaphathwa ukuthi kuthole umusa kuNkulunkulu.

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 358)**

Sekuseduze kakhulu ukuthi umsebenzi Wami uphele, neminyaka eminingi esiyichithe sindawonye isiyinkumbulo engabekezeleleki. Ngiphindaphinde amazwi Ami futhi ngawuvula njalo umsebenzi Wami omusha. Empeleni, iseluleko Sami siyingxenye edingekayo esiqeshini ngasinye somsebenzi engiwenzayo. Ngaphandle kweseluleko Sami, nonke benizonhlanhlatha futhi nidideke ngokuphelele. Umsebenzi Wami usuzophela manje futhi ususesigabeni sokugcina. Ngisafisa ukwenza umsebenzi wokweluleka, okuwukuthi, nginikeze amazwi okweluleka ukuze niwezwe. Ngethemba kuphela ukuthi ngeke nikuchithe ukuzikhandla kwami, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, ukuthi nizokuqonda konke ukunakekela okunokucabanga engikwenzile, namukele amazwi Ami njengesisekelo sendlela eniziphatha ngayo njengabantu. Noma ngabe awuhlobo lwamazwi enizimisele ukuwalalela noma cha, noma ngabe nijabulela ukuwamukela noma niwamukela ngokungakhululeki kuphela, kufanele niwathathe njengabalulekile. Ngaphandle kwalokho, izimo nokuziphatha kwenu kokuthatha kalula izinto kanye nokungabi nandaba kuzongenza ngingajabuli ngempela, futhi ngempela, kuzongicasula. Ngethemba kakhulu ukuthi nonke nizowafunda ngokuphindaphinda amazwi Ami—izikhathi eziyizinkulungwane—nokuthi nize niwazi ngenhliziyo. Yile ndlela kuphela eniyokwazi ngayo ukwenza lokho engikulindele kini. Nokho, akekho noyedwa phakathi kwenu ophila kanje manje. Kunalokho, nonke nicwile empilweni eyonakele, impilo yokuphuza nokudla nize nikubuke, futhi akekho phakathi kwenu osebenzisa amazwi Ami ukuze nicebise izinhliziyi kanye nemiphefumulo yenu. Yilesi isizathu esenze ngaphetha ngokuthi isimo sangempela sesintu siwukuthi: Umuntu angangikhaphela noma nini, futhi akekho noyedwa ongathembeka ngokuphelele emazwini Ami.

“Umuntu ukhohlakaliswe uSathane kangangokuba akasenakho ukubonakala komuntu.” Iningi labantu liyawabona manje la mazwi kuze kufike ezingeni elithile. Ngisho lokhu ngenxa yokuthi “ukubona” engibhekise kukho kuwuhlobo nje lokwamukela okungasho lutho uma kuqhathaniswa nolwazi lweqiniso. Njengoba kungekho noyedwa phakathi kwenu ongazihlola ngokunembile noma azihlaziye ngokuphelele, nihlala ningacacisi ngamazwi Ami. Kodwa kulokhu, ngisebenzisa amaqiniso ukuchaza inkinga enkulu kakhulu ekinina. Leyo nkinga eyokukhaphela. Nonke nilijwayele igama elithi “ukukhaphela” ngenxa yokuthi abantu abaningi bakwenzile okuthile okukhaphela abanye, njengomyeni nje ekhaphela umkakhe, inkosikazi ikhaphela umyeni wayo, indodana ikhaphela uyise, indodakazi ikhaphela unina, isigqila sikhaphela inkosi yaso, abangani bekhaphelana, izihlobo zikhaphelana, abathengisi bekhaphela abathengi, njalonjalo. Zonke lezi zibonelo ziqukethe ingqikithi yokukhaphela. Kafushane, ukukhaphela wuhlobo lokuziphatha olwephula isithembiso, olwephula izimiso zokuziphatha, noma olwenza ngokuphambene nezimiso zokuziphatha kwabantu, okubonisa ukulahleka



---

kobuntu. Ngokuvamile, njengomuntu ozalelwe kulo mhlaba, kuyobe uke wayenza into enokukhaphela iqiniso, kungakhathaleki ukuthi uyakhumbula yini wenza okuthile kokukhaphela omunye umuntu, noma ukuthi uke wabakhaphela abanye ezikhathini eziningi ezedlule. Ngoba uyakwazi ukukhaphela abazali noma abangani bakho, khona-ke uyakwazi ukukhaphela abanye, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho uyakwazi ukukhaphela Mina nokwenza izinto engizizondayo. Ngamanye amazwi, ukukhaphela akusona nje isimo esingatheni sokuziphatha kabi, kodwa yinto ephambana neqiniso. Lokhu kuwumthombo impela wokuthi isintu simelane Nami futhi singangilaleli. Yingakho ngikufingqe ngala mazwi alandelayo: Ukukhaphela kuyimvelo yomuntu, futhi le mvelo iyisitha esikhulu sokuvumelana komuntu ngamunye Nami.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Inkinga Enkulu: Ukukhaphela (1)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 359)**

Ukuziphatha okungangilaleli ngokuphelele kuwukukhaphela. Ukuziphatha okungakwazi ukwethembeka Kimi kuwukukhaphela. Ukungikhohlisa nokusebenzisa amanga ukuze ungikhohlise kuwukukhaphela. Ukuba nemibono eminingi nokuyisabalalisa yonke indawo kuwukukhaphela. Ukungasekeli ubufakazi Bami nalokho engikuthandayo kuwukukhaphela. Ukumamatheka ngokuzenzisa lapho umuntu ekude Nami ngenhliziyo kuwukukhaphela. Zonke lezi yizenzo zokukhaphela, ebenihlala nikwazi ukuzenza, futhi zivamile phakathi kwenu. Akekho kinina ongacabanga ukuthi lokhu kuyinkinga, kodwa Mina angicabangi kanjalo. Ngeke ngithathe ukungikhaphela komuntu njengendaba engasho lutho, futhi ngokuqinisekile, ngeke ngikuzibe. Manje, lapho ngisebenza phakathi kwenu, niziphatha ngale ndlela—uma kufika usuku lapho kungasekho ozonibheka, nonke ngeke yini nibe yizephulamthetho ezizibeke zaba amakhosi? Lapho kwenzeka lokho, bese nidala inhlekelele, ubani ozohlanza umonakalo eniwenzile? Nicabanga ukuthi ezinye izenzo zokukhaphela ziyizinto nje zangaleso sikhathi, kunokuba ukuziphatha okuphikelelayo, futhi azifanele nokuthi kuxoxwe ngazo kakhulu kangako, ngendlela enehlisayo. Uma nicabanga kanjalo ngempela, khona-ke nintula ukuqonda. Ukucabanga kanjalo ukuba yisibonelo nomfuziselo wokuhlubuka. Imvelo yomuntu iwukuphila kwakhe; iyisimiso athembela kuso ukuze aphile, futhi akakwazi ukusiguqula. Imvelo yokukhaphela iyefana—uma ungenza okuthile ukuze ukhaphale isihlobo noma umngani, kukhombisa ukuthi kuyingxenye yokuphila kwakho futhi kuyimvelo owazalwa nayo. Lokhu kuyinto okungekho muntu ongayiphika. Ngokwesibonelo, uma umuntu ethokozela ukweba izinto zabanye abantu, khona-ke lokhu “kuthokozela ukweba” kuyingxenye yokuphila kwakhe, nakuba ngezinye izikhathi kungenzeka ukuthi ebe, futhi ngezinye izikhathi angebi. Ukuthi uyebe noma cha, akubonisi ukuthi ukweba kwakhe kuwuhlobo nje lokuziphatha. Kunalokho, kubonisa ukuthi ukweba kwakhe kuyingxenye yokuphila kwakhe—okungukuthi, kuyimvelo yakhe. Abanye bazobuza:

---

Ngoba kuyimvelo yakhe, khona-ke kungani ngezinye izikhathi lapho ebona izinto ezinhle, angazebi? Impendulo ilula kakhulu. Kunezizathu eziningi zokuthi kungani angebi. Kungenzeka angayebe into ngoba inkulu kakhulu ukuba ayihlwithe emehlweni aqaphile, noma asikho isikhathi esikahle sokuba enze lokho, noma into ibiza kakhulu, iqashwe ngeso lokhozi, noma mhlawumbe akanandaba naleyo nto, noma akaboni ukuthi inamsebenzi muni kuye, nokunye. Zonke lezi zizathu zingenzeka. Kodwa noma ngabe yini, ukuthi uyeba noma cha, ngeke kubonise ukuthi lo mqondo ukhona njengesigameko sesikhashana, esedlulayo. Kunalokho, lokhu kuyingxenye yemvelo yakhe okunzima ukuyiguqula ibe ngcono. Umuntu onjalo akaneliswa nje ukweba kanye; imicabango enjalo yokuthatha izinto zabantu zibe ngezakhe iyavuka noma nini lapho ebona into enhle, noma isimo esivumayo. Yingakho ngithi umsuka walo mcabango awuyona into ecoshwa ngaleso naleso sikhathi, kodwa usemvelweni yakhe lo muntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Inkinga Enkulu: Ukukhaphela (1)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamini

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 360)**

Noma ubani angasebenzisa amazwi akhe nezenzo zakhe ukumela ubuso bakhe bangempela. Lobu buso bakhe bangempela, empeleni, buyimvelo yakhe. Uma ungumuntu okhuluma ngokugwegwesa, khona-ke unemvelo engaqondile. Uma imvelo yakho inobuqili, khona-ke indlela owenza ngayo izinto iba nobugebengu, futhi ukwenza kube lula ukuthi ubakhohlise. Uma imvelo yakho iyimbi, kungenzeka amazwi akho ezwakale emnandi, kodwa izenzo zakho ngeke zifihle amaqhinga akho amabi. Uma imvelo yakho inokuvilapha, khona-ke konke okushoyo kuyoba okuhlose ukugwema ukubhekana nomthwalo wokwenza kwakho ngokugcina icala kanye nobuvila, futhi izenzo zakho ziyohamba kancane nangokuzihudula, futhi uyoba nekhono kakhulu ekufihleni iqiniso. Uma imvelo yakho inozwelo, khona-ke amazwi akho azoba nokucabangela, futhi izenzo zakho, nazo ziyovumelana kahle neqiniso. Uma imvelo yakho inokwethembeka, khona-ke amazwi akho nakanjani azoba qotho futhi indlela owenza ngayo izinto izoba nesisekelo, ingabi nalutho olungenza inkosi yakho ingakhululeki. Uma imvelo yakho inenkanuko noma ihahela imali, khona-ke inhliziyo yakho iyovama ukugcwaliswa yilezi zinto, futhi uyokwenza izinto eziphambukile, nezinokungcola, ungaqondile, okuyokwenza abantu bangazikhohlwa kalula neziyokwenyanyisa abantu. Njengoba ngishilo, uma unemvelo yokukhaphela, khona-ke kuyoba nzima kuwe ukuzikhulula kuyo. Ungathembeli enhlanhlani yokuthi uma ungakaze wone muntu, awunayo imvelo yokukhaphela. Uma kuyilokho okucabangayo-ke, ngokuqinisekile, uyavukela. Onke amazwi Ami, njalo lapho ngikhuluma, aqondiswe kubo bonke abantu, hhayi nje kumuntu oyedwa noma ohlotsheni lomuntu olulodwa. Ngenxa nje yokuthi awungikhaphelile odabeni olulodwa akusho ukuthi ngeke ungikhaphеле kolunye udaba. Ngenkathi befuna iqiniso, abanye abantu balahlekelwa ukuzethemba lapho kuvela izimbuyiselamuva emshadweni wabo.

---

Abanye abantu bashiya isibopho sabo sokwethembeka Kimi ngesikhathi sokubhidlika komndeni. Abanye abantu bayangishiya ukuze bayofuna injabulo nenasasa lesikhashana. Abanye abantu bangamane bangene eweni elimnyama kunokuba baphile ekukhanyeni futhi bathole intokozo yomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Abanye abantu abasinaki iseluleko sabangani ngenxa yokuthi bafuna ukwanelisa ukuhahela kwabo umcebo, futhi namanje abawavumi amaphutha abo bese beguquka. Abanye abantu baphila isikhashana kuphela ngaphansi kwegama Lami ukuze bathole ukuvikela Kwami, ngesikhathi abanye bezinikela kancane kuphela Kimi ngokuphoqeleleka ngoba bebambelele ekuphileni futhi besaba ukufa. Ingabe lezi kanye nezinye izenzo zokuziphatha kabi kanye, nokungaphezu kwalokho, nezenzo ezingahlonipheki aziyikho ukuziphatha abantu okukade bangikhaphela ngazo ekujuleni kwezinhliziyi zabo? Impela, ngiyazi ukuthi abantu abakuhleli ngaphambili ukungikhaphela; ukukhaphela kwabo kuwukwambula imvelo yabo ngokwemvelo. Akekho umuntu ofuna ukungikhaphela, futhi akekho ojabulayo ngenxa yokuthi wenze okuthile ukuze angikhaphale. Kunalokho, bayathuthumela ngokwesaba, abanjalo? Ngakho, ingabe nicabanga ngokuthi ningakubuyisa kanjani lokhu kukhaphela, nokuthi ningasiguqula kanjani isimo samanje?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Inkinga Enkulu: Ukukhaphela (1)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 361)**

Imvelo yomuntu yehluka ngokuphelele engqikithini Yami, ngokuba imvelo yomuntu ekhohlakele yonke ivela kuSathane; imvelo yomuntu isetshenzwe yabuyei yakhohlakaliswa uSathane. Okuwukuthi, umuntu uphila ngaphansi kwethonya elibi kanye nobubi bukaSathane. Umuntu akakhuleli ezweni leqiniso noma endaweni engcwele, futhi kuncane ukuphila komuntu ekukhanyeni. Ngakho-ke, akunakwenzeka ukuba noma ngubani abe neqiniso emvelweni yakhe kusuka ezalwa, futhi mancane ngokwengeziwe amathuba okuba azalwe enengqikithi eyesaba futhi elalela uNkulunkulu. Kunalokho, abantu banemvelo emelana noNkulunkulu, engalaleli uNkulunkulu, futhi engalithandi iqiniso. Le mvelo iyinkinga engifuna ukukhuluma ngayo—ukukhaphela. Ukukhaphela kuwumthombo wokumelana noNkulunkulu komuntu ngamunye. Le yinkinga ekhona kumuntu kuphela, futhi hhayi Kimi. Abanye bazobuza: Njengoba bonke abantu bephila ezweni njengoKristu, kungani bonke abantu benemvelo ekhaphela uNkulunkulu, kodwa uKristu engenayo? Le yinkinga okufanele nichazelwe yona ngokucacile.

Isisekelo sokuphila kwesintu siwukuphila kabusha komphefumulo okuphindekayo. Ngamanye amazwi, umuntu ngamunye uthola ukuphila komuntu enyameni lapho kuzalwa umphefumulo wakhe kabusha. Ngemva kokuzalwa komzimba womuntu, ukuphila kwawo kuyaqhubeka kuze kufinyelele lapho inyama ifika emkhawulweni wayo, okuwumzuzu wokugcina, lapho umphefumulo ushiya khona indlu yawo. Le nqubo iyaphindeka kaninginingi,

---

ngalokho ukuba khona kwesintu kuyagcineka. Impilo yenyama futhi iyimpilo yomphefumulo womuntu, futhi umphefumulo womuntu usekela ukuba khona kwenyama yomuntu. Okungukuthi, ukuphila komuntu ngamunye kuvela emphefumulweni wakhe, futhi impilo ayibophezelekile ngokwemvelo enyameni. Ngakho, imvelo yomuntu ivela emphefumulweni, hhayi enyameni. Ngumphefumulo womuntu ngamunye kuphela owazi ukulinga, ukuhlupha, nokukhohlakalisa kukaSathane. Inyama yomuntu ngeke izazi lezi zinto. Ngakho, isintu ngokungaqondile siba mnyama, siba nokungcola, nobubi ngokwengeziwe, ngesikhathi igebe phakathi komuntu Nami liya ngokuya likhula, nempilo iya ngokunya iba mnyama esintwini. USathane uphatha imiphefumulo yesintu ezandleni zakhe, ngakho, ngokusobala, nomzimba womuntu ungenwe uSathane. Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi inyama enjalo kanye nesintu esinjalo singamelani noNkulunkulu? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi bahambisane ngokwemvelo Naye? Isizathu esenza ukuthi ngiphonse uSathane emoyeni wukuthi wangikhaphela. Ngakho-ke abantu bangasinda kanjani ekuzibandakanyeni kukho? Yilesi isizathu esenza ukukhaphela kube yimvelo yomuntu. Ngethemba ukuthi uma seniqonda lokhu kucabanga, kufanele futhi nikholwe yingqikithi kaKristu. Inyama eyembethwe uMoya kaNkulunkulu yinyama kaNkulunkulu uqobo. UMoya kaNkulunkulu uphakeme; unamandla onke, ungewe, futhi ulungile. Ngokufanayo, inyama Yakhe nayo iphakeme, inamandla onke, ingewe, futhi ilungile. Inyama enjalo ingenza kuphela lokho okulungile nokuzuzisa isintu, lokho okungewe, okukhazimulayo nokunamandla; akakwazi ukwenza noma yini emelene neqiniso noma emelene nobuqotho nobulungiswa, ingasaphathwa eyokwenza noma yini ekhaphela uMoya kaNkulunkulu. UMoya kaNkulunkulu ungewe, futhi ngaleyo ndlela inyama Yakhe ayikhohlakaliswa nguSathane; inyama Yakhe inengqikithi eyehlukile enyameni yomuntu. Ngoba ngumuntu, hhayi uNkulunkulu, okhohlakaliswa nguSathane; uSathane ngeke akwazi ukukhohlakalisa inyama kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho, nakuba umuntu noKristu bahlala endaweni efanayo, ngumuntu kuphela ongenwa, asetshenziswe, futhi abanjwe uSathane. Ngokwehlukile, uKristu akangenwa naphakade ukukhohlakala kukaSathane, ngoba uSathane ngeke aze akwazi ukukhuphukela endaweni ephezu kwakho konke, futhi ngeke aze akwazi ukusondela kuNkulunkulu. Namuhla, kufanele nonke niqonde ukuthi yisintu kuphela, esikhohlakaliswe nguSathane, esingikhaphelayo. Ukukhaphela akusoze kwaba yinkinga ebandakanya uKristu nakancane.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Inkinga Enkulu: Ukukhaphela (2)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 362)**

Yonke imiphefumulo ekhohlakaliswe uSathane iyizigqila embusweni kaSathane. Yilabo abakholwa kuKristu kuphela abehlukaniswe, basindiswa enkambini kaSathane, base belethwa embusweni wanamuhla. Laba bantu abasaphili ngaphansi kwethonya likaSathane. Noma kunjalo,

---

imvelo yomuntu isagxile enyameni yomuntu, okungukuthi ngisho noma imiphefumulo yenu isindisiwe, imvelo yenu isafana nakuqala, nethuba lokuthi nizongikhaphela lisekhona ngokugcwele. Kungakho umsebenzi Wami uqhubeka isikhathi eside, ngoba imvelo yenu inenkani. Manje nonke nihlupheka kakhulu ngenkathi nenza ngakho konke ukuze nifeze imisebenzi yenu, kodwa nonke ngamunye ningakwazi ukungikhaphela bese nibuyela embusweni kaSathane, enkambini yakhe, futhi niphindele ekuphileni kwenu okudala—lokhu kuyiqiniso elingephikwe. Ngaleso sikhathi, ngeke kwenzeke ukuba niveze noluncane uphawu lobuntu noma inswebu yobuntu njengoba nenza manje. Ezimweni ezibucayi, nizobhujiswa, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, nibhubhe kuze kube phakade, nizeziswe kanzima, ningaphinde nizalwe kabusha. Lena yinkinga ebekwe phambi kwenu. Nginikhumbuza ngale ndlela ukuze, okokuqala, umsebenzi Wami ungabi yize, futhi okwesibili, ukuze nonke niphile ezinsukwini zokukhanya. Eqinisweni, ukuthi umsebenzi Wami uyize akuyona inkinga enkulu. Okubalulekile ukuthi nikwazi ukuba nokuphila okujabulisayo nekusasa elimangalisayo. Umsebenzi Wami ngumsebenzi wokusindisa imiphefumulo yabantu. Uma umphefumulo wakho uwela ezandleni zikaSathane, khona-ke umzimba wakho ngeke ube nokuthula. Uma ngivikela umzimba wakho, khona-ke umphefumulo wakho, ngokuqinisekile, uzoba ngaphansi kokunakekelwa Yimi. Uma ngikwenyanya ngempela, khona-ke umzimba kanye nomphefumulo wakho kuzowela ezandleni zikaSathane masinyane. Ungacabanga ukuthi isimo sakho siyoba njani ngaleso sikhathi? Uma amazwi Ami elahleka kini ngolunye usuku, khona-ke ngizoninikela kuSathane ozonihlupha kabuhlungu kuze kuphele intukuthelo Yami ngokuphelele, noma nginijezise mina uqobo, nina bantu abangahlengeki, ngoba izinhliziyu zenu ezingikhaphelayo azisoze zaguquka.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Inkinga Enkulu: Ukukhaphela (2)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 363)**

Manje kufanele nonke nizihlale ngokushesha okukhulu, ukuze nibone ukuthi kungakanani ukungikhaphela enisenakho ngaphakathi kini. Ngiyilindele ngokungenaso isineke impendulo yenu. Ningenzi ngokunganaki uma nibhekene Nami. Angidlali ngabantu. Uma ngithi ngizokwenza into, khona-ke ngizoyenza nakanjani. Ngethemba ukuthi nonke nizowathatha njengabalulekile amazwi Ami, futhi ningacabangi ukuthi ayizindaba eziqanjiwe zesayensi. Engikufunayo kini yizenzo eziphathekayo, hhayi enikucabangayo. Okulandelayo, kufanele niphendule imibuzo Yami, ehamba kanje: 1. Uma ngempela ungumenzi womsebenzi, ingabe ungangisebenzela ngokwethembeka, ngaphandle kwanoma yikuphi ukugcina icala noma umbono ongemuhle? 2. Uma uthola ukuthi angikaze ngikwazise, ingabe uyoqhubeka uhlale futhi ungisebenzele ukuphila kwakho konke? 3. Uma ngilokhu ngibanda kuwe phezu kokuthi uzikhandle kakhulu, uzokwazi yini ukuqhubeka ungisebenzele ekufihlakaleni? 4. Uma, ngemva

---

kokuthi uchithe izinto ezithile ngenxa Yami, ngingazanelisi izimfuno zakho ezincane, ingabe uzophela amandla futhi udumale Ngami noma uze uthukuthele futhi ungithuke? 5. Uma kade ulokhu wethembeke kakhulu, ungithanda kakhulu, kodwa uhlushwa ukugula, ubumpofu, kanye nokushiywa abangani nezihlobo zakho, noma uma ubekezelela noma yimaphi amanye amashwa ekuphileni, ingabe ukwethembeka kwakho nokungithanda kwakho kusazoqhubeka? 6. Uma kungekho nokukodwa oke wakucabanga enhliziyweni yakho okufana nalokho engikwenzile, khona-ke uzoyihamba kanjani indlela yakho yesikhathi ezayo? 7. Uma ungatholi lutho obulindlele ukuthi uzoluthola, ingabe uzoqhubeka ube umlandeli Wami? 8. Uma ungakaze uyiqonde inhloso nokubaluleka komsebenzi Wami, ungaba umuntu olalelayo ongahluleli futhi enze iziphetho ngokungacabangi? 9. Ungawazisa yini wonke amazwi engiwashilo nawo wonke umsebenzi engikwenzile ngesikhathi ngikanye nesintu? 10. Uyakwazi yini ukuba ngumlandeli Wami othembekile, ozimisele ukungihluphekela ukuphila kwakhe konke noma ungatholi lutho? 11. Ingabe uzokwazi ukungacabangi, ukungahleli, noma ukungazilungiseleli indlela yakho yokuphila esikhathini esizayo ngenxa Yami? Le mibuzo imele izimfuno Zami zokugcina kini, futhi ngethemba ukuthi nonke nizongiphendula. Uma ufeza okukodwa noma okubili ezintweni ezikule mibuzo, khona-ke kusadingeka uqhubeke nokusebenza kanzima. Uma ungeke ufeze nokukodwa kulezi zimfuno, khona-ke ngempela uwuhlobo lomuntu oluzophonswa esihogweni. Angidingi ukusho okwengeziwe kubantu abanjalo, ngenxa yokuthi empeleni abayibo abantu abangavumelana Nami. Ngingamgcina kanjani ekhaya Lami umuntu ongangikhaphela kunoma yisiphi isimo? Kulabo abasengangikhaphela ezimweni eziningi, ngizobheka ukwenza kwabo ngaphambi kokuthi ngenze amanye amalungiselelo. Nokho, bonke abangangikhaphela, kungakhathaleki ukuthi kungaphansi kwaziphi izimo, ngeke ngibakhohlwe; ngizobakhumbula enhliziyweni Yami, ngilindlele ithuba lokuphindisela ngezenzo zabo ezimbi. Izimfuno engiziphakamisile zonke ziyizinkinga okufanele nizihlole kini. Ngethemba ukuthi nonke nizozicabanga ngokubalulekile futhi ningabhekani Nami sakugcina icala. Esikhathini esingekude esizayo, ngizohlola izimpendulo eninginike zona ngiziqhathanise nezimfuno Zami. Ngaleso sikhathi, ngeke ngidinge okunye kini futhi ngeke ngisaninikeza isiyalo esiqinile. Kunalokho, ngizosebenzisa igunya Lami. Labo okufanele bagcinwe bazogcinwa, labo okufanele bavuzwe bazovuzwa, labo okufanele banikelwe kuSathane bazonikelwa kuSathane, labo okufanele bajeziswe kanzima bazojeziswa kanzima, kanti labo okufanele babhubhe bazobhujiswa. Ngaleyo ndlela, ngeke kusaba khona umuntu ozongiphazamisa ezinsukwini Zami. Ingabe uyawakholwa amazwi Ami? Ingabe uyakholelwa empindiselweni? Ingabe uyakholwa ukuthi ngizojezisa bonke ababi abangikhohlisayo nabangikhaphelayo? Ingabe ulangazelela ukuthi lolo suku lufike ngokushesha noma ukuba lwephuze ukufika? Ingabe ungumuntu owesaba isijeziso, noma umuntu ongamelana Nami ngisho noma kuzodingeka ubhekane nesijeziso? Lapho lolo suku lufika, ingabe uzibona uphila phakathi kokuhlalalisa nokuhleka, noma uyokhala futhi ugedle

---

amazinyo? Luhlobo luni lwesiphetho owethemba ukuthi uzoba naso? Ingabe uke wakucabanga ngokujulile ukuthi ukholwa Kimi ngokugcwele noma ungingabaza ngokugcwele? Uke wakucabanga ngokucophelela ukuthi izenzo nokuziphatha kwakho kuyokulethela luhlobo luni lwemithelela nemiphumela? Ingabe wethemba ngempela ukuthi onke amazwi Ami azogcwaliseka ngalinye, noma uyesaba ukuthi amazwi Ami azogcwaliseka ngalinye? Uma wethemba ukuthi ngihamba ngokushesha ukuze ngigcwalise amazwi Ami, kufanele uwaphathe kanjani amazwi kanye nezenzo zakho? Uma ungethembi ukuthi ngizohamba futhi ungethembi ukuthi amazwi Ami onke azogcwaliseka ngokushesha, khona-ke kungani ngempela ukholwa Kimi? Ingabe uyazi ngempela ukuthi ungilandelelani? Uma isizathu sakho siwukwandisa amathuba akho nje, asikho isidingo sokuba uzikhathaze kangaka. Uma kuwukuthi ufuna ukubusiswa nokugwema inhlekelele ezayo, kungani ungakhathazeki ngokuziphatha kwakho? Kungani ungazibuzi ukuthi ungakwazi yini ukwanelisa izimfuno Zami? Kungani ungazibuzi ukuthi ukufanele yini ukuthola izibusiso ezizayo?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Inkinga Enkulu: Ukukhaphela (2)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 364)**

Bonke abantu Bami abakhonza Kimi kumelwe bakhumbule isikhathi esedlule: Ingabe uthando lwenu Ngami lwalungcolisiwe? Ingabe ukuthembeka kwenu Kimi kwakumsulwa futhi nithembeke ngenhliziyo yonke? Ingabe ulwazi lwenu Ngami lwaluyiqiniso? Enhliziyweni yenu benginendawo engakanani? Ingabe bengigcwele yonke indawo? Amazwi Ami afeze umsebenzi ongakanani ngaphakathi kwenu? Ningangenzi isilima! Lezi zinto zicace bha Kimi! Namuhla, njengoba kukhulunywa izwi lensindiso, ingabe kuke kwaba khona ukwanda kothando Lwami kini? Ingabe ingxenye yokuthembeka kwenu Kimi isimsulwa? Ingabe ulwazi lwenu Ngami selujulile? Ingabe indumiso yesikhathi esedlule ibeke isisekelo solwazi lwenu namuhla? Ngaphakathi kini ingakanani indawo yoMoya Wami? Isithombe Sami sinendawo engakanani ngaphakathi kini? Ingabe amazwi Ami anishaye lapho nibuthaka khona? Ingabe ngempela nizizwa sengathi akukho lapho nizofihla khona ihlazo lenu? Ingabe ngempela nikholelwa ukuthi anifanele ukuba ngabantu Bami? Uma nizazi izimpendulo zale mibuzo engenihla, lokhu kukhombisa ukuthi nidoba emanzini adungekile, kusho ukuthi nilapho nje ukwengeza isibalo, kanti ngesikhathi esabekwa Yimi ngaphambilini, nizosuswa niphonswe emgodini ongenamkhawulo okwesibili. Lawa ngamazwi Ami esixwayiso, futhi noma ngubani owathatha kancane uzoshaywa ukwahlulela Kwami, futhi, ngesikhathi esibekiwe, uzohlaselwa yinhlekelele. Ingabe akunjalo? Ingabe ngisadinga ukuba ngenze ezinye izibonelo ukuze ngibonise lokhu? Ingabe kumelwe ngikhulume ngicacise ukuze nginibekile isibonelo? Kusukela ngesikhathi sokudala kuze kube manje, abantu abaningi abawalalelanga amazwi Ami ngalokho balahlwe

---

ngaphandle basuswa emfuleni Wami wokubuyiselwa; ekugcineni, imizimba yabo yabhubha nemimoya yabo yaphonswa eHayidesi, kuze kube namuhla basabhekene nokwahlulelwa okubi. Abantu abaningi balandele amazwi Ami, kodwa baphambana nokukhanyisa nokukhanya Kwami, ngalokho ngibakhahlelele eceleni, bawela esandleni sikaSathane baba abangiphikisayo. (Namuhla bonke labo abangiphika ngqo balalela ukuba ngaphezulu kokwemvelo kwamazwi Ami, bangalaleli ubuqu bamagama Ami.) Bakhona nabanye abaningi, nabo, abalalele amazwi Ami nje engiwakhulume izolo, ababambebele “empahleni engasafuneki” yesikhathi esedlule abangawenzi igugu “umkhiqizo” wanamuhla. Laba bantu abathunjiwe uSathane nje kuphela, kodwa sebephe nduke izoni zengunaphakade futhi sebephe nduke izitha Zami, futhi baphikisana Nami ngqo. Abantu abafana nalaba yibo engibahlulela ngolaka Lwami olukhulu, nanamuhla baseyizimpumpethe, basesemiphandwini eminyama (okungukuthi, abantu abafana nalaba babolile, bayizidumbu ezindikindiki nje ezilawulwa nguSathane; ngoba amehlo abo embozwe Yimi, ngithi bayizimpumpethe). Kuzoba kuhle ukuhlinzeka isibonelo ukuze nibe nokubhekiselwe kukho, ukuze nifunde kukho:

Uma kukhulunywa ngoPawulu, nizocabanga ngomlando wakhe, nezinye izindaba mayelana naye ezingelona iqiniso nezingahambisani neqiniso. Wafundiswa abazali bakhe esemncane, wemukela ukuphila Kwami, ngenxa yokuthi ngakuhlela kusengaphambili ukuthi wayeyoba uhlobo engilufunayo. Eseminyaka eyi-19, wafunda izincwadi eziningi ngempilo; ngalokho angidingi ukuthi ngenabe ngokuthi kanjani ngenxa yohlobo lomuntu ayilo, nangenxa yokukhanya nokukhanyisa Kwami, ubengakwazi nje kuphela ukukhuluma ngezindaba zikamoya okuphusile, kodwa ubekwazi nokubamba izinhloso Zami. Yebo, lokhu akushiya ngaphandle ingxube yezinto zangaphakathi nezangaphandle. Noma kunjalo, ukungalungi kwakhe okukodwa kwakungukuthi, ngenxa yethalente lakhe, wayebuye aziqhayise. Ngenxa yalokho, ngenxa yokungalaleli kwakhe, ingxenye eyayimele ingelosi enkulu, ngesikhathi ngiba senyameni okokuqala, wazama ngakho konke ukungangilaleli. Wayengomunye walabo abangawazi amazwi Ami, kanti nendawo Yami enhliziyweni yakhe yase ingasekho. Abantu abafana nalaba baphikisana nobunkulunkulu Bami ngokuqondile, futhi bashaywa Yimi, bakhothame bavume izono zabo ekugcineni. Yingakho, ngemva kokuthi sengisebenzise lokhu anamandla kukho—okungukuthi, ngemva kokuthi esengisebenzele isikhathi—wabuye wawela ezindleleni zakhe ezindala, yize engazange angalaleli amazwi Ami ngqo, akalalelanga ukuhola Kwami kwangaphakathi nokukhanyisa Kwami, ngakho-ke konke lokhu akwenza ngesikhathi esedlule kwaba yize leze; ngamanye amazwi, umqhele wenkazimulo ayekhuluma ngawo waba amazwi angenalutho, umphumela wokubona kwakhe, ngoba kuze kube namuhla usahlulelwa Yimi ezithembisweni Zami.



---

Esibonelweni esingenhla kuyabonakala ukuthi noma ubani ophikisana Nami (ngokungaphikisi kuphela ubuqu Bami obuyinyama kodwa okubaluleke kakhulu, amazwi Ami kanye noMoya Wami—okungukuthi, ubuNkulunkulu Bami), bathola ukwahlulelwa Yimi besenyameni yabo. Uma uMoya Wami ushiya umuntu, lowo muntu uyawa abheke phansi, ehlele ngqo eHayidesi. Futhi yize umzimba wakho wenyama usemhlabeni, ufana nomuntu ogula ngengqondo: Ulahlekelwa ukucabanga kwakho, masinyane uzizwe sengathi uyisidumbu, uze ungincenge ukuthi ngibulale inyama yakho ngingabe ngisalibala. Abanengi benu abanomoya bazazi kahle lezi zimo, futhi angidingi ukuba ngize ngigxile kakhulu eminingwaneni yazo. Esikhathini esedlule, lapho ngisebenza ebuntwini obujwayelekile, abantu abanengi bese bezilinganisele ngokwabo ngolaka Lwami nobukhulu Bami, futhi bazi okuncane ngobuhlakani Bami kanye nesimo Sami. Namuhla, ngikhuluma futhi ngenze ngobuNkulunkulu ngokuqondile, kodwa basekhona abantu abazobona ulaka nokwahlulela Kwami ngamehlo abo enyama; ngaphezu kwalokho, umsebenzi omkhulu wengxenywe yesibili enkathini yokwahlulela ukwenza bonke abantu Bami bazi ngokuqondile izenzo Zami enyameni, nokwenza ukuthi nonke nibone isimo Sami ngqo. Kodwa ngoba ngisenyameni, ngiyanicabangela ngobuthakathaka benu. Ngifisa ningawuphathi umoya wenu, umphefumulo nomzimba wenu njengezinto zokudlala, ningenandaba nikunikela kuSathane. Kungcono ukuba konke onakho kube yigugu kuwe, ungadlali ngakho, ngoba izinto ezinjengalezi zihambisana nesimiselo sakho. Ingabe niyakwazi ngempela ukuqonda incazelo yangempela yamazwi Ami? Ingabe niyakwazi ngempela ukuzwelana nemizwa Yami yangempela?

Ingabe uyafisa ukuthokozela izibusiso Zami emhlabeni, izibusizo ezifana nalezi ezisezulwini? Ingabe uyafisa ukuphatha ukungiqonda Mina, nokuthokozela amazwi Ami nolwazi Lwami, njengezinto eziyigugu nezibalulekile empilweni yakho? Ingabe uyakwazi ukuzithoba ngokweqiniso Kimi, ngaphandle kokucabanga ngokuthi uzotholani? Ingabe niyakwazi ukuzivumela ukuba nibulawe Yimi, niholwe Yimi, njengezimvu? Ingabe bakhona phakathi kwenu abakwaziyo ukuzenza lezi zinto? Kungenzeka ukuthi bonke abemukelwe Yimi nabathole izethembiso Zami yilabo abazuze izibusiso Zami? Ingabe kukhona enikuqondile kulawa mazwi? Uma nginivivinya, ningazibeka ngempela emseni Wami, futhi, phakathi kwalokhu kulingwa, funani izinhloso Zami nibone nenhliziyi Yami? Angifuni ukuba ukwazi ukukhuluma amagama athinta abantu, noma nixoxe izindaba ezimnandi; kunalokho, ngicela ukuthi ukwazi ukuba nobufakazi Ngami, nokuthi ukwazi ukungena ujule eqinisweni. Uma bengingakhulumanga ngqo, ubuzokwazi ukushiya konke okukuzungezile uvumele ukusetshenziswa Yimi? Ingabe lokhu akulona iqiniso engilidingayo? Ubani okwaziyo ukubamba incazelo yamazwi Ami? Kodwa ngicela ukuba ningabe nisasindwa ukungabaza, ukuba nisebenze ekungeneni kwenu futhi nibambe isiqu samazwi Ami. Lokhu kuzovimbela ukuba ungenzi iphutha ekuqondeni amazwi

---

Ami, nokungacaciseleki ngencazelo Yami, bese niphula izinqumo Zami zokuphatha. Ngifisa ukuba nibambe izinhloso Zami ngani emazwini Ami. Ningazicabangeli ngenizokuthola, nenze njengoba ninqumile phambi Kwami ukuthi nithobele izinhlelo zikaNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto. Nonke nina enima endlini Yami kumele nenze okuningi eningakwazi ukukwenza; kumele nizinikele esigabeni sokugcina somsebenzi Wami emhlabeni. Ingabe niyafisa ngempela ukwenza lezi zinto?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 4” sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi  
Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 365)**

Emhlabeni, lonke uhlobo lomoya omubi luyazulazula lufuna indawo yokuhlala, futhi luhamba luthungatha ngokungaphezi izidumbu zabantu ezingadliwa. Bantu Bami! Kufanele nihlale ngaphansi kokunakekela nokuvikela Kwami. Ningazihlukanisi! Ningabi budedengu! Kunalokho, yibani qotho endlini Yami, futhi ngubuqotho kuphela obunganisiza nikwazi ukumelana nobuqili bukasathane. Ningalinge nenze ngendlela ebenenza ngayo ngaphambili, nenze lokhu phambi Kwami nokunye ngemva Kwami—uma nenza kanjalo ngeke nisakwazi ukuhlengwa. Ngokuqinisekile sengiwasho kaningi amazwi afana nalawa, akunjalo? Isizathu esenza nginikhumbuze ngokuphindaphindiwe ukuthi izindlela zomuntu zakudala aziguquki. Kungakucasuli lokho! Konke engikushoyo kungenxa yokuthi ngifuna ukuqinisekisa ikusasa lenu! Okudingwa uSathane indawo engcolile nenukayo; uma ungenalo ithemba lokulungiseka, futhi unokuphila okungcolile, ukwenqaba ukuqondiswa, yilapho imimoya engcolile izozitholela khona ithuba lokungena kuwe. Lapho senidlule kulokhu, ubuqotho benu buyoba yinkulumo engasho lutho, engenalo iqiniso, futhi imimoya emibi izozidla ziphele izinqumo zenu, ziguquke zibe ukungalaleli noma amaqhinga kaSathane, futhi zisetshenziselwe ukuphazamisa umsebenzi Wami. Ngaleso sikhathi ngizokushaya uze ufe, noma nini nangendlela engithanda ngayo. Akekho noyedwa obaziyo ubunzima balesi simo; bonke abantu bavele bakuzibe lokho abakuzwayo, futhi abaqapheli nakancane. Angikukhumbuli okwenzekile esikhathini esidlule. Ingabe usalindele ukuba ngizwelane nawe ngokuthi uphinde wakhohlwa? Nakuba abantu bemelane Nami, ngeke ngibasole ngalokho, ngoba isiqu somuntu sifushane kakhulu, ngakho angifuni zinto eziphezulu kuye. Engikudingayo nje ukuba angazishabalalisi, futhi athobele umthetho. Ngokuqinisekile akukho yini emandleni enu ukuhlangabezana nalesi silayezelo? Iningi labantu lilindele ukuba ngilembulele izimfihlakalo ezengeziwe ukuze lizitike ngamehlo alo. Nokho, uma ningaziqonda zonke izimfihlakalo zezulu, yini eningayenza ngalolo lwazi? Ingabe lungakhulisa uthando lwenu Ngami? Ingabe lungalujulisa uthando lwenu Kimi? Angimbukeli phansi umuntu, futhi angifinyeleli kalula esinqumeni ngaye. Ukuba bekungezona izimo zangempela zomuntu lezi

---

bengingeke nginikeze abantu la magama kalula. Cabanga ngesikhathi esedlule: Sikhona yini isikhathi lapho nganinyundela khona? Sikhona isikhathi lapho nganeya khona? Sikhona isikhathi lapho ngingazange ngibe nandaba nezimo zenu? Sikhona isikhathi lapho engakusho kwahluleka ukugcwalisa izinhliziyi nemilomo yenu ngokuqiniseka? Sikhona isikhathi lapho ngakhuluma khona ngokungabi nandaba nani? Ubani phakathi kwenu ofunde amazwi Ami ngaphandle kokwesaba nokuthuthumela, esaba ngokujulile ukuthi ngizomphonsa phansi emgodini ongenamkhawulo? Ubani ongabekezeleli ukuvivinywa emazwini Ami? Emazwini Ami kukhona igunya, kodwa akulona elokwahlulela umuntu ngokunganaki; kunalokho, ngokwazi izimo zangempela zomuntu, ngaso sonke isikhathi abantu ngibabonisa umqondo ongaphakathi emazwini Ami. Eqinisweni, ingabe ukhona okwaziyo ukubona amandla Ami amakhulu asemazwini Ami? Ingabe ukhona ongamukela igolide elicolekile amazwi Ami enziwe ngalo? Mangaki amazwi esengiwa khulumile, kodwa ukhona yini oke wawazisa?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi "Isahluko 10" sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi  
Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 366)**

Usuku nosuku ngiyama ngibuke umhlaba jikelele, futhi ngizifihla ngokuzithoba endaweni Yami engihlala kuyo ukuze ngizwe impilo yomuntu, ngifunde ngokucophelela izenzo zakhe zonke. Akekho oke wazinikela ngeqiniso Kimi. Akekho oke walandelela iqiniso. Akekho oke wazihlupha ngami. Akekho oke wenza izinqumo ngaphambi Kwami wabambelela emsebenzini wakhe. Akekho oke wangivumela ukuba ngihlale kuye. Akekho oke wangenza igugu njengoba enza ngempilo yakhe. Akekho oke wabona, ngokwangempela, konke okuwubunkulunkulu Bami; akekho oke wazimisela ukuxhumana noNkulunkulu woqobo uqobo Lwakhe. Lapho amanzi egwinya abantu bephelele, ngiyabasindisa emanzini amile futhi ngibanike ithuba lokuba nempilo kabusha. Lapho abantu belahlekelwa yithemba lokuphila, ngiyabadonsa ngibakhiphe onqenqemeni lokufa, ngibanikeze isibindi sokuphila, ukuze bangithathe njengesisekelo sokuba khona kwabo. Lapho abantu bengangilaleli, ngenza ukuba bangazi ekungangilalelini kwabo. Ngokwemvelo endala yomuntu nangenxa yomusa Wami, kunokubabulala abantu ngibavumela ukuba baguquke, baqale kabusha. Uma abantu bebulawa yindlala, ngiyabakhipha ekufeni inqobo nje uma besasele nomphfumulo owodwa, ngibavikela ukuba bangaweli ogibeni lobuqili bukaSathane. Kukangaki abantu bebona izandla Zami; kukangaki bebona ubuso Bami obulungile, bebona ubuso Bami obumamathekayo futhi kukangaki bebona ubukhosi Bami, bebona ulaka Lwami. Noma bengakaze bangazi abantu, angithathi ubuthakathaka babo ukuze ngenze izinkinga ezingadingekile. Ngokuzwa ubunzima bomuntu, ngiyazwelana nobuthakathaka bomuntu.

---

Ukuphendula kuphela ukungalaleli kwabantu, ukungabongi kwabo, okwenza ukuthi ngikhiphe ukusola ngamazinga ehlukeni.

Ngizifihla ngesikhathi abantu bematasa bese ngiziveza ngesikhathi bezihlalele. Abantu bacabanga ukuthi ngazi konke futhi nginguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe ophendula zonke izicelo. Ngakho abanengi beza Kimi ukuzocela usizo lukaNkulunkulu, hhayi ngokufisa ukwazi Mina. Uma besokhukhwini lokufa, abantu bayashesha ukucela usizo Lwami. Uma besebunzimeni, babuveza Kimi ubunzima babo ngamandla abo onke ukuze ngiqede ukuhlupheka kwabo. Kodwa akekho namunye umuntu okwazile ukuthi futhi angithande esanethezekile. Akekho namunye umuntu owavela ngesikhathi sakhe soxolo nenjabulo ukuze Nami ngijabule kanye naye. Lapho imindeni yabo emincane ijabule futhi iphila kahle, abantu basuke sebengilahle kudala noma bengivalele umnyango, bengivimbela ukuba ngingene ukuze bajabulele injabulo yomndeni ebusisekile. Ingqondo yomuntu incane kakhulu, incane kakhulu kangangoba ayikwazi nokubamba uNkulunkulu onothando, onomusa nokusondelekayo Kuye njeNgami. Kukangaki ngaliwa ngabantu ngesikhathi zabo zokuhleka nokujabula, kukangaki bezimelela Ngami njengodondolo uma befuna ukuwa; kukangaki ngiphoqwa ukuba ngibe ngudokotela wabantu uma begula. Sinesihluku kangakanani isintu! Asinangqondo futhi asiziphethe kahle ngempela. Akubonakali ngisho nemizwa le okucatshangwa ukuthi abantu banayo. Bacishe bangabi ngisho noluncane oluwubuntu. Cabanga ngokwedlule ukuqhathanise nokwamanje. Ingabe lukhona uguquko olwenzekayo kuwe? Ingabe kuncane okwedlule okusekhona manje? Noma mhlawumbe lokho okwedlule kudinga ukubuyiswa?

Ngihambe phezu kwamagquma naphansi nezigodi, ngibona ukwehla nokwenyuka komhlaba. Ngizulile phakathi kwabantu futhi ngahlala phakathi kwabo iminyaka, kodwa kuyabonakala ukuthi isimo sabantu siguquke kancane. Kubukeka sengathi imvelo yomuntu endala isigxilise izimpande yaqhuma kuzo. Abakwazi ukuguqula lesi simo esidala, ukusenza ngcono phezu kwesisekelo sakuqala. Njengoba abantu besho, ingqikithi ayikaguquki, kodwa isimo siguquke kakhulu. Wonke umuntu sengathi uzama ukungikhohlisa, ukungixhophisa, ukuze aphunyuke ngobuqili bese ezuka ukwaziswa Yimi. Angihloniphi noma nginake amaqhinga abantu. Kunokuba ngithukuthele kakhulu, ngithatha isimo sokubheka kodwa ngingaboni. Ngihlela ukunikeza abantu ukuxegiselwa okusezingeni elithile bese, ngemva kwalokho, ngibhekana nabo bonke abantu bendawonye. Njengoba bonke abantu beyizihlupheki ezingazihloniphi nezingenamsebenzi, bengazithandi, kungani-ke bedinga ukuba ngibakhombise umusa nothando olusha? Ngaphandle kokunye, abantu abazazi, futhi abasazi nesisindo sabo. Kufanele bazibeke esikalini balinganiswe. Abantu abanginaki, ngokunjalo Nami angibathathi ngokuzimisela. Abantu abanginaki, kanjalo Nami angidingi ukusebenzisa amandla ngenxa yabo. Ingabe lokhu akuzilungele izinhlangothi zombili? Ngabe lokhu akuchazi nina, bantu Bami?

---

Ubani owenze izinqumo phambi Kwami ongazange azichithe ngemva kwalokho? Ubani owenze izinqumo zesikhathi eside phambi Kwami kunokuba enze izinqumo njalo kulokhu nalokhuya? Njalo, abantu benza izinqumo phambi Kwami ngesikhathi kumnandi bazilahle zonke ngezikhathi zobunzima. Kamuva bathatha izinqumo zabo bazibeke phambi Kwami. Ingabe angihlonipheki kangako ukuthi ngesinye isikhathi ngingamukela lokho okungenamsebenzi okuthathwe emfucuzeni? Abantu abambalwa babambeleva ezinqumweni zabo, bambalwa abamsulwa, futhi bambalwa abanikela ngezinto zabo eziyigugu njengomhlatselo Kimi. Ingabe anifani nonke? Uma, njengomunye wabantu Bami embusweni, ungakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wakho, uzonyanywa futhi ulahlwe Yimi!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 14” sengxenywe ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 367)**

Umuntu yisidalwa esingazazi. Yize engazazi, kodwa abanye abantu ubazi njengentende yesandla sakhe, njengokungathi bonke badlule kuye “wabahlola” base bephasiswa nguye ngaphambi kokusho noma ukwenza okuthile, kanjalo sengathi ubakale bonke isimo sabo sengqondo. Bonke abantu banjalo. Umuntu ungene eNkathini yoMbuso namuhla, kodwa indalo yakhe ayiguquki. Usaqhubeka nokwenza ngendlela engenza ngayo phambi Kwami, kodwa uma ngingabhekile wenza “ibhizinisi” lakhe elihlukile. Uma sekuphelile lokho, uyabuya eze Kimi, kodwa, usengumuntu ohlukile, obukeka ezolile, eqoqekile, ukushaya komthambo kulungile. Akusikho lokhu okwenza umuntu anyanyise? Bangaki abantu abanobuso obubili obuhlukile, obunye phambi Kwami nobunye uma ngifulathele? Bangaki ababa njengamazinyane asanda kuzalwa phambi Kwami kodwa uma ngifulathele baba yizingwe ezilambile, bese beba njengezinyoni ezincane ezindiza kamnandi emagqumeni? Bangaki abakhombisa ukuba nenhloso nezinqumo phambi Kwami? Bangaki abeza phambi Kwami, befuna amazwi Ami bewomele futhi bewanxanele kodwa, uma ngifulathele, bayakhathala yiwo bawalahle, kungathi amazwi Ami ayabagqilaza? Izikhathi eziningi, ngibona abantu bekhohlakaliswa yisitha Sami, ngaphonsa ithawula ekubekeni ithemba Lami kubantu. Izikhathi eziningi, ngibona abantu beza phambi Kwami bekhala becela intethelo, kodwa ngenxa yokungazihloniphi, ukuba nenkani okungalungiseki, sengivale amehlo Ami kulokhu akwenzayo ngenxa yentukuthelo, yize noma inhliziyoy yakhe iqotho nezinhloso zakhe ziyiqiniso. Izikhathi eziningi, ngibona abantu benalo ithemba lokubambisana Nami, nokuthi wenza kanjani ukuthi phambi Kwami kube sengathi uyalala esifubeni Sami, enambitha imfudumalo yokumgona Kwami. Izikhathi eziningi, ngibona ubumsulwa, ukuphila, nokuthandeka kwabantu Bami abakhethiwe, enhliziyweni Yami ngiyathokoza uma ngibona lezi zinto. Abantu abazi ukuthi bangazithokozela kanjani izibusiso

---

engibabekele zona ezandleni Zami, ngoba abazi ukuthi kusho ukuthini ukubusiseka noma ukuhlupheka. Ngenxa yalokhu, abantu bakude ekungifuneni ngeqiniso. Uma ngabe ibingekho into okuthiwa ikusasa, kini enimi phambi Kwami, ubani ongaba mhlophe njengeqhwa, angabi nabala njenge-jade? Ngqiqinisekile uthando eninalo Ngami akuyona into engashintshaniswa ngesidlo esimnandi, noma ngezimpahla zokugqoka zezinga eliphezulu, noma ihhovisi elikhulu eliholela kahle? Noma, lungashintshaniswa nothando abanye abanalo ngawe? Ngqiqinisekile, ukudlula ekulingweni angeke kwenze umuntu alahle uthando analo Ngami? Ngqiqinisekile, inhlupheko nokulingwa angeke kwenze umuntu akhalaze ngalokhu engikuhlelile? Akekho umuntu owake wabonga inkemba esemlonyeni Wami: Wazi kuphela lokhu okuyichazayo okungaphandle ngaphandle kokuqonda ingaphakathi layo. Uma abantu bebewazi ngempela ukubona ubukhali benkemba Yami, bebeyobalekela emigodini yabo njengamagundane. Ngenxa yokungazweli kwabo, abantu akukho abakuqondayo ngencazelo eyiqiniso yamazwi Ami, ngakho-ke abazi ukuthi amazwi Ami ajule kangakanani, noma aveza okungakanani ngendalo yabo, nokuthi inkohlakalo engakanani eseyehlulelwe, kulawo mazwi. Ngenxa yalokhu, ngokubheka ulwazi oluncane abanalo ngamazwi Ami, abantu abaningi bathathe isimo sokuba ndikindiki nokungafuni ukuzibophezela.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi "Isahluko 15" sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 368)**

Eminyakeni ngeminyaka, baningi asebedlulile kulo mhlaba ngokuphoxeka, ngokunqikaza, kanti abaningi bafika kuwo benethemba nokholo. Ngilungiselele ukuthi abaningi beze, futhi sengihambise abaningi. Anginakubabala abantu asebedlule ezandleni Zami. Imimoya eminingi iphonswe esihogweni, baningi abaphile enyameni, kanti baningi abafile nabaphinde bazalwe emhlabeni. Kodwa akekho kubo obe nethuba lokuthokozela izibusiso zombuso namuhla. Kuningi engimnike khona umuntu, kodwa uzuze okuncane, ngoba ukuhlasele kwamandla kaSathane kumenze wangakwazi ukuthokozela ingcebo Yami. Ube nomnotho omuhle awubhekile, kodwa akakaze akwazi ukuwujabulela ngokugcwele. Umuntu akaze ayithole indlu yomcebo emzimbeni wakhe ukuze athole ingcebo yasezulwini, ngalokho uselahlekelwe izibusiso ebengimuphe zona. Ingabe umoya womuntu akubona ubuhlakani obumxhumanisa noMoya Wami? Kungani umuntu engakaze angihlanganise nomoya wakhe? Kungani esondela kimi ngenyama, kodwa ehluleke ukwenza kanjalo ngomoya? Ingabe ubuso Bami bangempela bungobenyama? Kungani umuntu engabazi ubuqu Bami? Ingabe akukho manenjana Ami emoyeni womuntu? Ingabe nginyamalale ngaphela emoyeni womuntu? Uma umuntu engangeni endaweni yakwamoya, angaziqonda kanjani izinhloso Zami? Ingabe kukhona emehlweni omuntu

---

okungangena ngqo endaweni yakwamoya? Kukaningi ngibiza umuntu ngoMoya Wami, kodwa umuntu wenza sengathi ngimgwazile Mina, ungazisa ekude le, ngokwesaba okukhulu kokuthi ngizomholela komunye umhlaba. Kukaningi ngihlola umoya womuntu, kodwa namanje akanalwazi, unokwesaba kakhulu ukuthi ngizongena ekhaya lakhe ngithole ithuba lokumphuca konke anakho. Ngelokho, ungivalela ngaphandle, ungishiya ngingabhekene nalutho kodwa amakhaza, nomnyango ovalwe thaqa. Kukaningi umuntu ewa ngimsindisa, kodwa emva kokuvuka uyangishiya masinyane, engenandaba nothando Lwami, ungiphonsa iso elibukhali; angikaze ngifudumeze inhliziyo yomuntu. Umuntu yisilwane esingenamizwa esinegazi elibandayo. Yize noma efudunyezwa ukumanga Kwami, akukaze kumshukumise lokho. Umuntu ufana nonya lwentaba. Akakaze akwenze igugu ukumazisa Kwami umuntu. Akafuni ukuza Kimi, ukhetha ukuhlala ezintabeni, lapho ebekezelela khona ukusatshiswa yizilwane zasendle—kodwa nalapho akafuni ukukhosela Kimi. Angiphoke muntu: ngenza nje umsebenzi Wami. Usuku luzofika lapho abantu bezobhukuda eduze Kwami phakathi kolwandle olunamandla, ukuze azothokozela yonke ingcebo esemhlabeni ashiye emuva ubungozi bokugwinywa ulwandle.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 20” sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 369)**

Abantu abanengi bafisa ukungithanda ngokweqiniso, kodwa ngenxa yokuthi izinhliziyi zabo akuzona ezabo, abakwazi ukuzilawula; abantu abanengi bangithanda ngokweqiniso phakathi kwezilingo engizinikezile, kodwa abakwazi ukuqonda ukuthi ngikhona ngempela, bangithanda nje ngokungelutho, hhayi ngoba ngikhona uqobo; abantu abanengi ngemuva kokwendlala izinhliziyi zabo phambi Kwami, abazinaki ngakho izinhliziyi zabo zihlwethwa nguSathane uma nje ethola ithuba; ngemuva kwalokho bayangishiya; abantu abanengi bangithanda ngobuqotho uma nje ngibanikeza amazwi Ami, kodwa abawazisi amazwi Ami emiphefumulweni yabo, kunalokho bawasebenzisa nje sengathi yimpahla yomphakathi bawajikijele lapho evele khona noma yinini uma sebethanda. Umuntu uyangifuna nasebuhlungwini, kanti ubhekisa Kimina uma ephakathi kwezilingo. Ngezikhathi zoxolo uyangithokozela, uma esengozini uyangiphika, uma ematasa uyangikhohlwa, uma engenzi lutho wenza into engingakholelwa kuyona—akekho nje umuntu oke wangithanda impilo yakhe yonke. Ngifisa sengathi umuntu angaba neqiniso phambi Kwami: Angiceli ukuba angiphe utho, nje ukuthi bonke abantu babe nesiqiniseko Ngami, ukuthi, kunokungikhohlisa, mabangivumele ngibuyise ubuqotho bomuntu. Ukukhanyiselwa Kwami, ukukhanyisa, nenani lemizamo kungena kubo bonke abantu, kodwa futhi kanjalo neqiniso lazo zonke izenzo zomuntu lingena kubo bonke abantu, njengoba kwenza ukungikhohlisa kwabo. Kuba sengathi izithako zokukhohliswa

---

komuntu selokhu zinamathele kuye ukusuka esibelethweni, sengathi ube nala makhono obuqili ukusuka ekubelethweni kwakhe. Okunye futhi, akaze ayikhulumele eziko; akekho oke wabona umnyombo wala makhono enkohliso. Ngenxa yalokho, umuntu uhlala phakathi kwenkohliso angaqapheli, kuba sengathi uyazixolela, kube sengathi ukuhlela kukaNkulunkulu kunokuba ukungikholisa kwangabomu kwakhe. Ngabe akuwona amasu akhe obuqili lawa? Angikaze ngidungeke kangaka wukubatshezwa ngokukhohliswa ngumuntu, ngoba ngiwubone kudalo umsuka wayo. Ubani okwaziyo ukungcola okusegazini lakhe nokuthi ushevu kaSathane osemnkantsheni wakhe ungakanani? Umuntu ujwayela kakhudlwana usuku nosuku, ukufikela lapho engasenandaba nokuhlushwa uSathane, bese angabe esaba nentshisekelo yokuthola “ubuciko bokuphila kahle.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 21” sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi  
Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 370)**

Umuntu uphila phakathi kokukhanya, kodwa akabuboni ubugugu bokukhanya. Akasinaki isimo sokukhanya, nesomthombo wokukhanya, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, kulowo okungokwakhe. Lapho ngethula ukukhanya phakathi kwabantu, ngokushesha ngihlola izimo phakathi kwabo: Ngenxa yokukhanya, bonke abantu bayaguquka, bayakhula futhi babushiyile ubumnyama. Ngiye ngabheka wonke amagumbi omhlaba, futhi ngabona ukuthi izintaba zihaqwe yinkungu, ukuthi amanzi ayiqhwa ngenxa yamakhaza, nokuthi ngenxa yokufika kokukhanya, abantu babheka eMpumalanga ukuze bathole okuthile okuyigugu kakhulu—kodwa umuntu uhlala engakwazi ukwehlukanisa indlela ecacile phakathi kwenkungu. Ngenxa yokuthi umhlaba wonke umbozwe inkungu, uma ngibheka emafwini, ubukhona Bami abubonakali kumuntu; umuntu ufuna okuthile emhlabeni, ubukeka ecingisisa, kubonakala sengathi yilokho akuhlosile, ukulindela ukuza Kwami—kodwa akalwazi usuku Lwami, angabuka nje ukukhanya okuvela eMpumalanga. Phakathi kwabo bonke abantu, ngifuna labo abafuna inhliziyi Yami ngeqiniso, ngihamba phakathi kwabo bonke abantu, ngihlale phakathi kwabo bonke, kodwa umuntu uphephile emhlabeni, ngakho abekho abafuna inhliziyi Yami ngempela. Abantu abazi ukuthi bayenze kanjani intando Yami, abaziboni izenzo Zami, futhi abakwazi ukunyakaza ekukhanyeni bakhazinyuliswe yikho. Noma umuntu elokhu ewazisa amazwi Ami, akakwazi ukubona amaqhinga kaSathane okukhohlisa; ngenxa yokuthi isiqu somuntu sincane kakhulu, akakwazi ukwenza ngendlela inhliziyi yakhe efisa ngayo. Umuntu akaze angithande ngokweqiniso. Uma ngimphakamisa, uzizwa engafaneleki, kodwa lokhu akumenzi ukuba azame ukungenelisa. Uvele abambe “indawo” engimnike yona ezandleni zakhe ayihlolisise, akanazwela ebuhleni Bami, kodwa kunalokho uyakhukhumala yizibusiso zesiteshi sakhe. Ingabe lokhu akubona ubuthaka



---

bomuntu? Uma izintaba zinyakaza, zingakugwema ukuza la ukhona? Uma amanzi egeleza, angema phambi kwendawo yomuntu? Ingabe izulu nomhlaba kungahlehliswa yindawo yomuntu? Ngike ngaba nesihawu kumuntu, kaningana impela—kodwa akekho ongazisayo noma owenza lokhu igugu, bavele balalele njengendaba, noma bafunde sengathi bafunda inoveli. Ingabe amazwi Ami awayithinti inhliziyi yomuntu? Ingabe amazwi Ami awanamphumela? Ingabe kungenxa yokuthi akekho okholelwa ekubeni khona Kwami? Umuntu akazithandi, kunalokho uhlangana noSathane ukungihlasela, asebenzise uSathane “njengempahla” yokungisebenzela. Ngizongena kuwo wonke amaqhinga kaSathane, nginqande abantu emhlabeni ukwamukela ukukhohliswa nguSathane, ukuze bangangiphikisi ngenxa yokuba khona kukaSathane.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 22” sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi  
Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 371)**

Emehlweni Ami, umuntu ungumbusi wazo zonke izinto. Angimnikanga igunya elincane, ngimvumela ukuba aphaathe zonke izinto emhlabeni—utshani phezu kwezintaba, izilwane emahlathini kanye nezinhlanzi emanzini. Kodwa kunokuba ajabule ngenxa yalokhu, umuntu uhlushwa yixhala. Impilo yakhe yonke ibe eyokuhlupheka, nokugijima, nenjabulo efakwe ezeni, futhi empilweni yakhe yonke akukho kuqamba nokudala okusha. Akekho ongakwazi ukuzikhipha kule mpilo eyize, akekho oke wathola impilo enenjongo, kanti akekho oke waphila impilo yeqiniso. Noma bonke abantu banamuhla bephila ngaphansi kokukhanya Kwami okukhazimulayo, abazi lutho ngempilo yasezulwini. Uma ngingenasihawu kumuntu futhi ngingamsindisi, kuzosho ukuthi kuyize ukuba khona kwabo bonke abantu, izimpilo zabo emhlabeni azinamsebenzi, futhi bazohamba ngeze, kungekho lutho abangazigqaja ngalo. Abantu benkolo ngayinye, isigaba somphakathi, isizwe, namabandla bonke bayabazi ubuze bomhlaba, bayangifuna bonke futhi balindele nokubuya Kwami—kodwa ngubani onakho ukungazi uma sengifika? Ngenze zonke izinto, ngidale abantu, namuhla ngehlele kubona. Umuntu, noma kunjalo, uphindisela Kimi, abuyisele ngokuziphindisela Kimi. Ingabe umsebenzi engiwenza kumuntu awunanzuzo kuye? Ingabe ngempela angikwazi ukwanelisa umuntu? Kungani umuntu engilahla? Kungani umuntu ebanda futhi engenandaba Nami? Kungani umhlaba wembozwe yizidumbu? Ingabe ngempela lesi yisimo somhlaba engawudalela umuntu? Kungani nginikeze umuntu ingcebo engaka engelinganiswe, kodwa yena anginikeze izandla ezimbili ezingenalutho? Kungani umuntu engangithandi ngempela? Kungani engezi phambi Kwami? Ingabe wonke amazwi Ami abe yize? Ingabe amazwi Ami ashabalalise okokushisa emanzini? Kungani umuntu engafuni ukusebenzisana Nami? Ingabe ngempela ukufika kosuku Lwami yisikhathi sokufa komuntu? Ngingamshabalalisa ngempela umuntu ngesikhathi lapho umbuso Wami umiswa

---

khona? Kungani, kuso sonke isikhathi secebo Lami lokuphatha, kungabanga khona okwazi ukubamba izinhloso Zami? Kungani, kunokulondoloza amazwi aphuma emlonyeni Wami, umuntu engenyanya futhi ewalahla? Angahluleli namunye, kodwa nje ngenza bonke abantu behlise umoya benze umsebenzi wokuzihlola bona ngokwabo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 25” sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi  
Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 372)**

Abantu bakuzwile ukufudumala kwami, bangisebenzele ngeqiniso, futhi bengilalela ngeqiniso bangezela konke naphambi Kwami. Kodwa abantu namuhla abakwazi ukukufeza lokhu; abenzi lutho olunye ngaphandle kokukhala emoyeni wabo sengathi bebiwe yimpungushe elambile, futhi bangibuka nje ngokuphelelwa amandla, bengikhalela becela usizo. Kodwa ukusuka ekuqaleni ukuya ekugcineni, abakwazi ukuzikhipha enkingeni. Ngijeqeza emuva ukuthi abantu kudala bebezenza kanjani izethembiso phambi Kwami, befungela ukuphela komhlaba phambi Kwami, ukukhokhela ukulunga Kwami ngothando lwabo. Bakhale kalusizi phambi Kwami, umsindo wokukhala kwabo ubuphula inhliziyi ungabekezeleki. Ngangivamise ukubaseka ngenxa yentando yabo. Abantu beze phambi kwami izikhathi eziningi ukuzongihlonipha, kanti ukuziphatha kwabo okuhle kuyakhumbuleka. Izikhathi eziningi beza ukuzongithanda ngokholo olungantengezeli, kanti imizwa yabo yeqiniso iyababazeka. Kaningi, babeka izimpilo zabo engcupheni ukungithanda, ukuthanda Mina ngaphezu kwabo, ngokubona ukuba neqiniso kwabo, ngalwamukela uthando lwabo. Kaningi bazinikela phambi Kwami, kungakhathaleki nasekufeni ngenxa Yami, ngasusa ukukhathazeka ebusweni babo ngalinganisa ubuso babo ngokucophelela. Kube nezikhathi ezingebalwe lapho ngabathanda khona njengegugu Kimi, kanti kube nezinye lapho ngabazonda khona njengesitha Sami. Nginjalo-ke Mina— bangeqagele okusengqondweni Yami. Uma abantu bedabukile, ngiyabaduduza, uma bebuthakathaka ngiyabasiza. Uma belahlekile ngibakhombisa indlela. Uma bekhala ngesula izinyembezi zabo. Nakuba kunjalo, Mina uma ngidabukile abanakungiduduza ngezinhliziyi zabo? Uma ngikhathezeke kakhulu, ubani onozwelo ngemizwa Yami. Uma ngidabukile, ubani ongasusa ubuhlungu engibuzwayo? Uma ngidinga omunye, ubani ongazinikela ukusizana Nami? Kwenzeka kanjani ukuthi ukuziphatha kwabo okwedlule Kimi kulahlekile angeke kusabuya? Kungani kube sengathi abasakhumbuli lutho? Kungani kube sengathi abantu bakukhohliwe konke lokhu? Akwenziwa ukuthi abantu bakhohlakaliswe yizitha zabo?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 27” sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi  
Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 373)**

---

UNkulunkulu wadala isintu, kodwa uma efika emhlabeni wabantu bafuna ukumelana naye, bayamxosha endaweni yabo, sengathi uyintandane ethile nje ezula emhlabeni, noma njengomuntu womhlaba ongenazwe. Akekho ozizwa exhumene noNkulunkulu, akekho omthanda ngokweqiniso, akekho owamukele ukufika Kwakhe. Esikhundleni salokho ngenkathi bebona ukufika kukaNkulunkulu, ubuso babo obunenjabulo buyaguquka ngokuphazima kweso, kube sengathi kunesiphepho esisheshayo esizayo, sengathi uNkulunkulu uzothatha ukujabula komndeni wabo, sengathi uNkulunkulu akaze asibusise isintu, kodwa ulokhu elethele isintu amashwa. Ngakho-ke, emiqondweni yesintu, uNkulunkulu akayona inhlanhla kubona, kodwa uyilona ohlale ebaqalekisa; ngakho, isintu asimlaleli, asimemukeli, sihlale sibanda kuye, futhi lokhu akukaze kuguquke. Ngoba isintu sinalezi zinto ezinhliziyweni zaso, uNkulunkulu uthi isintu asicabangi futhi asinasimilo, futhi akubonakali kubo ngisho imizwa abantu okufanele ukuthi banayo. Isintu asikhombisi ukucabangela imizwa kaNkulunkulu, kodwa sisebenzisa lokhu okuthiwa “ukulunga” ekubhekaneni noNkulunkulu. Isintu selokhu saba nje iminyaka eminingi futhi ngalesi sizathu uNkulunkulu usethe isimo sabo asikaguquki. Lokhu kukhombisa ukuthi abanangqikithi kunezipaphe ezimbalwa. Kungashiwo ukuthi bayizihlupheki ezingenamsebenzi ngoba abazazisi bona. Uma bengazithandi kwabona, kodwa bezinyathela bona, ingabe lokhu akukhombisi ukuthi abanamsebenzi walutho? Isintu sinjengowesifazane ongenasimilo odlala imidlalo ngobuyena futhi azinikele kwabanye ukuze anukubezwe. Kodwa, noma kunjalo, basaqhubeka nokungazi ukuthi baphansi kangakanani. Bajabulela ukusebenzela abanye abantu, noma ekukhulumeni nabanye, ukuzibeka ngaphansi kokulawulwa ngabanye abantu; lokhu akukhona ukungcola kwangempela kwesintu? Noma ngingaphilanga impilo phakathi kwesintu, njengoba ngingayiphilanga ngempela impilo yabantu, nginokuqonda okucacile ngakho konke ukunyakaza, sonke isenzo, lonke izwi nazo zonke izenzo zesintu. Ngikwazi ngisho ukuvezela abantu ihlazo labo elijulile, kuze kufike eqophelweni lokuthi bangalingi bakhombise amaqhinga abo futhi bangaphindi bavumele izinkanuko zabo. Njengomnenke ohoshekela egobongweni lawo, abasalingi baveze isimo sabo esibi. Ngenxa yokuthi isintu asizazi, ubuthakathaka baso obukhulu ngukuveza obala amathonya abo phambi kwabanye, bekhombisa ubuso babo obubi; yilokhu uNkulunkulu akwenyanya kakhulu. Ngenxa yokuthi ubudlelwano phakathi kwabantu abubuhle, futhi abukho ubudlelwano bokuphilisana obejwayelekile phakathi kwabantu, ingasaphathwa eyobudlelwane obujwayelekile phakathi kwabo noNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu usesho okuningi kakhulu, futhi ekwenzeni lokhu, inhloso yakhe ukuthola indawo yokuhlala ezinhliziyweni zesintu, ukwenza abantu basuse zonke izithixo ezinhliziyweni zabo, ukuze uNkulunkulu aphaathe amandla phezu kwaso sonke isintu bese efeza inhloso Yakhe yokuba semhlabeni.

---

## **X. Ukungena Ekuphileni**

---

## **Ukungena Ekuphileni 1**

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 374)**

UNkulunkulu uSomandla, iNhloko yezinto zonke, uphethe amandla Akhe obukhosi asuka esihlalweni Sakhe sobukhosi. Ubusa phezu kwezulu nomhlaba nezinto zonke futhi uyasiqondisa emhlabeni wonke. Siyohlala siseduze Kwakhe ngazo zonke izikhathi, futhi siye phambi Kwakhe ngokuthula; ngeke silahlekelwe ngisho ngumzuzu owodwa, futhi kukhona izinto zokufundwa kuzo zonke izikhathi. Isimo esisizungezile kanye nabantu, izindaba nezinto, konke kuvunyelwe yisihlalo Sakhe sobukhosi. Ungabi nenhliziyo ekhonodayo, uma kungenjalo uNkulunkulu ngeke akunikeze umusa wakhe. Lapho kwehla ukugula kungenxa yothando lukaNkulunkulu, futhi izinhloso Zakhe ezinhle nakanjani zingemuva kwakho. Noma ngabe umzimba wakho uzwa ubuhlungu, ungathathi imiqondo kuSathane. Dumisa uNkulunkulu phakathi kokugula futhi uthokozele uNkulunkulu phakathi kokudumisa kwakho. Ungaphelelwa yisineke lapho ubhekene nokugula, qhubeka nokufuna futhi ungayeki, futhi uNkulunkulu uyokhanyisa ukukhanya Kwakhe kuwe. Wayekholwa kangakanani uJobe? UNkulunkulu uSomandla ungudokotela onamandla onke! Ukuhlala ekuguleni kungukugula, kodwa ukuhlala emoyeni kungukuphila. Uma unomphefumulo owodwa nje, uNkulunkulu ngeke akuyeke ufe.

Phakathi kithi sinokuphila okuvukile kukaKristu. Ngokungephikwe, sintula ukholo ebukhoneni bukaNkulunkulu. Sengathi uNkulunkulu angabeka ukholo lwangempela phakathi kithi. Izwi likaNkulunkulu limnandi impela! Izwi likaNkulunkulu lingumuthi onamandla! Beka odeveli noSathane ehlazweni! Uma siqonda izwi likaNkulunkulu siyoba nokwesekelwa futhi izwi Lakhe liyosindisa izinhliziyi zethu masinyane! Lixosha zonke izinto lenze konke kube nokuthula. Ukhlo lufana nebhuloho lezingodo elihamba umuntu oyedwa, labo ababambeleva ngokwedlulele ekuphileni bayoba nobunzima ekuliweleni, kodwa labo abazimisele ngokuzinikela bangawela ngaphandle kokukhathazeka. Uma umuntu enemicabango yokungabaza nokwesaba, wenziwa isiwula nguSathane. Wesaba ukuthi sizowela ibhuloho lokholo ukuze singene kuNkulunkulu. USathane wakha yonke indlela engenzeka ukusithumelela imicabango yakhe, kufanele sihlale sithandazela ukuthi ukukhanya kukaNkulunkulu kukhanye kithina, futhi kufanele sihlale sithembela kuNkulunkulu ukuthi asihlanze ebuthini bukaSathane. Siyohlala sizilolonga emimoyeni yethu ukuba sisondele kuNkulunkulu. Siyovumela uNkulunkulu abuse phezu kokuphila kwethu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 6” sengxenye ethi Amazwi KaKristu Ekuqaleni encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamini

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 380)**

---

Ungenzi izinto phambi kwabantu; kufanele uzenze phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Ngokwamukela ukubhekwa nokuhlolwa uNkulunkulu, inhliziyo yakho iba sesimweni esikahle. Uma njalo ukhathazeka ngokwenza izinto ukuze ubonwe ngabantu, khona-ke inhliziyo yakho ngeke ize ibe sesimweni esikahle. Futhi, lapho wenza izinto ungazenzeli wena. Ungazicabangeli izithakazelo zakho siqu. Ungazicabangeli izithakazelo zomuntu. Ungacabangeli isikhundla sakho siqu, ukuvelela, noma idumela. Okokuqala cabangela izithakazelo zendlu kaNkulunkulu. Beka phambili izithakazelo zendlu kaNkulunkulu. Cabangela injongo kaNkulunkulu. Cabanga ngomsebenzi wakho siqu kuqala: Ingabe kukhona ukungahlanzeki endleleni osebenza ngayo? Ingabe uzinikele ngokugcwele? Ingabe uye wafeza umthwalo wakho wemfanelo? ngabe uye wazikhandla ngamandla akho onke? Ingabe wenza ngamandla nangenhliziyo yakho yonke ekucabangeleni umsebenzi wakho kanye nomsebenzi wendlu kaNkulunkulu? Kufanele uzicabange lezi zinto. Lapho ucabanga ngalezi zinto, ngeke wehluleke ukwenza umsebenzi wakho, ngaphandle, uma kuwukuthi, umsebenzi wakho mubi noma unamaphutha bese kuvela ubuthakathaka emsebenzini wakho ngenxa yokuthi kuntuleka imfanelo yakho siqu, ulwazi lwakho alujulile, awunalo ulwazi noma awejwayelene nomsebenzi wakho, noma untula ikhono. Nokho, uye wazikhandla kakade ngamandla akho onke, futhi awenzi ngokwezifiso zakho zobugovu, noma ngokwezithakazelo zakho siqu, kodwa kukho konke ucabangela umsebenzi wendlu kaNkulunkulu futhi wenze ngokucabangela okuzozuzisa uNkulunkulu kanye nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Inhliziyo yakho isesimweni esihle, futhi unemisebenzi emihle emehlweni kaNkulunkulu. Ingabe umuntu onale misebenzi emihle akayena umuntu oneqiniso langempela? Lo muntu unobufakazi. Uma ngaso sonke isikhathi uphila ngokuvumelana nezifiso zakho zobugovu, njalo wenelisa izifiso zakho zobugovu, khona-ke lolu hlobo lomuntu alunabo ubufakazi emehlweni kaNkulunkulu futhi alunabo ubufakazi emehlweni kaSathane. Loluphawu olwenza uNkulunkulu abe namahloni, olwenza uNkulunkulu abe namahloni ezintweni zonke; Uthi, “Kodwa angenzanga lutho; ngingamenza kanjani uNkulunkulu abe namahloni?” Emicabangweni yakho, ezinhlosweni, emigomweni, nasezizuseni zezenzo zakho, kanye nasemiphumeleni yalokho okwenzile—ngakho konke wanelisa uSathane, uba inhlekisa, futhi uzibeka ekubeni usoleke, futhi awunabo ngisho nobuncane ubufakazi okufanele ukuthi ube nabo njengomKristu. Kuzo zonke izinto uhlambalaza igama likaNkulunkulu futhi awunabo ubufakazi bangempela. Ngakho, ingabe uNkulunkulu uzozikhumbula izinto ozenzile? Ekugcineni, yisiphi isiphetho uNkulunkulu azofinyelela kuso ngezenzo zakho nangomsebenzi owenzile? Ingabe ngeke yini kube nomphumela? Umbono? EBhayibhelini, iNkosi uJesu uthi, “Abaningi bazothi kimina ngalolo suku, Nkosi, Nkosi, asizange siphrofethe ngegama lakho? Futhi sakhapha namadimoni ngegama lakho? Futhi ngegama lakho senza imisebenzi eminingi emihle?” (Mathewu 7:22). Khona-ke yini iNkosi uJesu ayishoyo? (“Khona-ke ngizobe sengifakaza kubo ngithi, anginazi: sukani kimi, nina enenza okubi” (Mathewu 7:23).) Kungani iNkosi uJesu esho

---

lokhu? Kungani labo abaye baphulukisa abagulayo futhi bakhapha amadimoni ngegama leNkosi, bahamba beyoshumayela ngegama leNkosi, beba abenzi bokubi? Obani laba benzi bokubi? Ingabe yilabo abangakholelwa kuNkulunkulu? (Cha.) Obani? (Yilabo abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu kodwa abangalenzi iqiniso.) Yebo. Bayakholelwa kuNkulunkulu futhi balandela uNkulunkulu. Futhi bayazikhandla ngoNkulunkulu, benzela uNkulunkulu izinto, futhi benze umsebenzi wabo. Nokho, ekwenzeni umsebenzi wabo abathembekile futhi abanabo ubufakazi, futhi ukwenza kwabo umsebenzi kube ububi. Ngakho, iNkosi uJesu uthi, “Sukani kimi, nina enenza okubi.”

Iyiphi indinganiso okuhlolwa ngayo izenzo zomuntu ukuthi zinhle noma zimbi? Kungaba ukuthi noma ukungabi ukuthi, emicabangweni yakho, ekukhulumeni, nasezenzweni, unobufakazi bokwenza iqiniso kanye nokuphila ngokuvumelana neqiniso langempela. Uma ungenakho lokhu ngempela noma ungaphili ngokuvumelana nakho, khona-ke ngokungangabazeki ungumenzi wokubi. UNkulunkulu ubabheka kanjani abenzi bokubi? Imicabango kanye nezenzo zakho zangaphakathi konke kwenza uNkulunkulu abe namahloni. Akumfakazeli uNkulunkulu. Ukumhlazisi uSathane noma kumnqobe; kunalokho, kukho konke kuwuphawu olwenza uNkulunkulu abe namahloni. Awumfakazeli uNkulunkulu, awuzikhandli ngoNkulunkulu, futhi awufezi umthwalo wakho wemfanelo kanye nesibopho sakho kuNkulunkulu kodwa kunalokho uzenzela wena. Yini esikiselwa ukuthi “wena? Ukuthi uSathane. Ngakho, ekugcineni uNkulunkulu uzothi, “Sukani kimi, nina enenza okubi.” Awukho umvuzo. UNkulunkulu akabakhumbuli. Emehlweni kaNkulunkulu izenzo zabo bezingezinhle kodwa zibe yizenzo ezimbi. Ingabe lokhu akulona ize? Manje, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi isifiso sombono wakho siwukuzimisela ukuphishekela iqiniso, noma leso sifiso asicacile futhi selokhu awuqiniseki ngokuthi kuyini ukuphishekela iqiniso, indlela elula yokwenza ukuthi ucabange ngezithakazelo zendlu kaNkulunkulu kuqala. Kukho konke cabanga ngezithakazelo zendlu kaNkulunkulu kuqala. Khohlwa yizifiso zakho zobugovu. Khohlwa izisusa, inhloso, ukukhathazeka ngokuvelela kanye nesikhundla sakho siqu. Beka lezo zinto ngemuva kwakho bese ucabanga ngezithakazelo zendlu kaNkulunkulu kuqala—yilokhu okungenani okufanele kwenziwe. Uma umuntu enza umsebenzi wakhe angeke aze enze ngisho nalokhu, khona-ke kungashiwo kanjani ukuthi wenza umsebenzi wakhe? Lokhu akukhona ukwenza umsebenzi wakho. Kufanele okokuqala ucabange ngezithakazelo zendlu kaNkulunkulu, ucabange ngezithakazelo zikaNkulunkulu, ucabange ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi ubeke lezi zinto kuqala; bese kamuva ucabangela ukuzinza kwesikhundla sakho kanye nendlela abanye abakubheka ngayo. Ingabe ungakwenza lokhu? Ingabe anikuzwa sengathi kulula kancane uma nikwehlukanisa ngalezi zinyathelo bese nizilungisa ngasinye? Uma wenza lokhu okwesikhashana, uzozwa ukuthi ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu akuyona into enzima. Futhi ngemva kokubhekana nenkathi yokukwazi

---

ukufeza umthwalo wakho, ukwenza izibopho nemisebenzi yakho, ukubeka eceleni izifiso zakho, ukubeka eceleni izinhloso nezisusa zakho, ukucabangela injongo kaNkulunkulu, futhi ubeke izithakazelo zikaNkulunkulu nezendlu yaKhe kuqala, uzocabanga, “Kuhle ukuphila kanjena! Kuwukuphila impilo eqondile nethembekile, hhayi ukuba umuntu olukhuni, ongelusizo lwalutho nongenamqondo ovalekile noma omubi kodwa kunalokho ukuphila impilo enobulungisa nehloniphekile. Lena indlela umuntu okufanele aphilile futhi enze ngayo.” Kancane kancane, isifiso esingaphakathi enhliziyweni yakho sokwanelisa izithakazelo zakho siqu siyonciphisa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ungathola Iqiniso Ngemva Kokuyiguqulela Inhliziyi Yakho Yangempela KuNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Umlando Wezinkulumo ZikaKristu

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 381)**

Abantu abaningi bagcizelela ngokukhethekile ngokuziphatha ezinkolelweni zabo kuNkulunkulu, ngenxa yalokho kunezinguquko ezenzekayo ekuziphatheni kwabo. Ngemva kokukholwa kuNkulunkulu, bayeka ukuphikisana nabanye, bayeka ukulwa nabantu kanye nokubathuka, bayeka ukubhema nokuphuza, abantshontshi izinto zomphakathi—noma ngabe isipikili noma ipulangwe lokhuni—futhi baze bafinyelele ekuthini bengayi nasenkantolo uma belahlekelwa noma boniwe. Ngaphandle kokungabaza, ezinye izinguquko ziyenzeka ekuziphatheni kwabo. Ngoba, ngemva kokukholwa kuNkulunkulu, ukwamukela kwabo iqiniso kubenza bezizwe beneme ngokukhethekile, futhi ngenxa yokuthi sebezwe umusa womsebenzi kaMoya Ongcwele, ikakhulukazi babaqotho, futhi akukho lutho abangeke bayiyeke noma bayenze. Kodwa ngemva kokukholwa iminyaka emithathu, emihlanu, eyishumi, noma amashumi amathathu—ngenxa yokuthi alukaze lube bikho ushintso esimweni sempilo yabo, ekugcineni babuyela emuva ezindleleni zakudala, ukuzikhukhumeza kanye nokuzidla kwabo kuyakhula, bese beyaqala futhi ukulwela amandla kanye nenzuzo, bahalela imali yebandla, benza noma yini efeza ukulangazelela kwabo, balangazelela ukuba bakhulu kanye nokwenama, baphenduka izimbungulu zendlu kaNkulunkulu. Abaholi abaningi, ikakhulukazi, bayashiywa. Futhi afakazelani lamaqiniso? Izinguquko ekuziphatheni kuphela azisimeme. Uma lungekho ushintsho esimweni sempilo yabantu, ngakho masinyane noma ngokuhamba kwesikhathi uhlangothi olonakele luzozibonakalisa. Ngenxa yokuthi umsuka wezinguquko ekuziphatheni kwabo uyintshisekelo, noma uba muhle okwesikhathi. Njengoba besho abangakholwa, “Kulula ukwenza isenzo esisodwa esihle, okunzima ukwenza isenzo ezinhle ukuphila kwakho konke.” Abantu abakwazi ukwenza isenzo ezinhle ukuphila kwabo konke. Ukuziphatha kwabo kuqondiswa ukuphila; noma yini engukuphila kwabo, kanjalo nokuziphatha kwabo, futhi yilokho kuphela okubonakalisiwe emvelweni kumele ukuphila, kanye nemvelo yomuntu. Izinto okungezona angeke zime. Uma uNkulunkulu esebenza ukuze asindise umuntu, akusikhona ukuhlobisa



---

umuntu ngokuziphatha okuhle—umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu owokuguqula izimo zabantu, ukubenza bazalwe kabusha ukuba babe abantu abasha. Ngaleyo ndlela, ukwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu, ukujezisa, izilingo, kanye nokucolisiswa komuntu konke kwenzelwe ukuguqula isimo sakhe, ukuze azuze ukulalela okupheleleyo kanye nokwethembeka kuNkulunkulu, kanye nendumiso evamile kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kuyinjongo yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ukuziphatha kahle akufani nokulalela uNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyokulingana nokufaneleka kuKristu. Izinguquko ekuziphatheni zisuselwa emfundisweni, futhi ezizalwa ugqozi—azisuselwa ekwazini uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso, noma eqinisweni, ingasaphathwa eyokuthi baphumule ekuqondisweni uMoya Ongcwele. Nakuba kukhona izikhathi lapho okunye okwenziwa ngabantu kuqondiswa uMoya Ongcwele, lokhu akuchazi ukuphila, ingasaphathwa eyokufana nokwazi uNkulunkulu; noma ngabe kuhle kanjani ukuziphatha komuntu, lokhu akufakazeli ukuthi balalela uNkulunkulu, noma ukuthi benza iqiniso. Izinguquko ekuziphatheni ziyinkohliso yesikhashana, ziwukubonakaliswa kwentshisekelo, futhi azichazi ukuphila.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umehluko Phakathi Kwezinguquko Zangaphandle Kanye Nezinguquko Esimweni” encwadini ethi Umlando Wezinkulumo ZikaKristu

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 382)**

Abantu bengaziphatha kahle, kodwa lokho akusho ukuthi baneqiniso. Intshisekelo yabantu ingabenza kuphela ukuba bathobele imfundiso futhi belandele isiqondiso; abantu abangenalo iqiniso abanayo indlela yokuxazulula izinkinga ezinzima, futhi isifundiso angake simele iqiniso. Labo asebeguqule izimo zabo bahlukile. Baneqiniso ngaphakathi, bahlola izindaba zonke, bayakwazi ukwenza ngokuhambisana nentando kaNkulunkulu, ukwenza ngokwezimiso zeqiniso, ukwenza ngokwenelisa uNkulunkulu, futhi bayayiqonda imvelo yenkohlakalo abayivezayo. Ngesikhathi imibono nemicabango yabo izezwa, bayakwazi ukuzihlola nokulahla inyama. Yile ndlela okubonakala ngayo inguquko esimweni. Into ebalulekile kakhulu ngenguquko yesimo ukuthi banakho kokubili iqiniso nokucaciseleka, futhi uma benza izinto, benza iqiniso ngokucophelela futhi inkohlakalo yabo ayiveli ngokuvamile. Ngokuvamile, umuntu onesimo esiguquliwe uveza ingqondo nokuqonda, futhi ngenxa yokuqonda kwabo iqiniso, ukuzikhukhumeza nokuzidla akuveli kakhulu. Bayakwazi ukubona konke ngokucacile, ngakho ababi nokuzidla ngemva kokuthola lokhu kucaciseleka. Bayakwazi ukuba nokuqonda okulinganisiwe kokuthi iyiphi indawo yomuntu, uziphatha kanjani ngendlela, uzinikela kanjani, yini okumele uyisho nokumele ungayisho, okumele uyisho futhi uyenze kubaphi abantu. Yingakho kuthiwa lezi zinhlobo zabantu banengqondo. Labo abaguqula izimo zabo baphila umfanekiso womuntu ngeqiniso, futhi baneqiniso; abaphili phansi kwethonya labanye. Labo

---

abaguqukile esimweni bangconywa, abashayi sengathi bayashisa noma bayabanda, nanoma ngabe bakusiphi isimo, bayakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wabo ngendlela kanye nokwenza izinto ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu. Labo abanezimo eziguquliwe abagxilile ekutheni bengenani ukuzenza babukeke kahle ezingeni lokuzenzisa—banokucaciseleka okungaphakathi kokuthi bengenani ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu. Ngakho-ke, ngaphandle bengengebonakale benogqozi noma sengathi kukhona into enkulu kakhulu abayenzile, kodwa konke abakwenzayo kunomqondo, kubalulekile, futhi kunemiphumela ebonakalayo. Labo abanezimo zabo eziguquliwe banesiqiniseko sokuba neqiniso eliningi—lokhu kungafakazelwa indlela ababona ngayo izinto kanye nezimiso zabo ezenzweni zabo. Labo abangenalo iqiniso ngokuphelele abakaguquki esimweni. Lokhu akusho ukuthi umuntu okhulile ebuntwini bakhe uzovele abe noshintsho esimweni; kucishe kwenzeke kakhulu uma ushevu onobusathane ngaphakathi kwemvelo yomuntu ushintsha ngenxa yokwazi kwabo uNkulunkulu kanye nokuqonda kwabo iqiniso. Lokho kusho ukuthi, labo oshevu sebhlanziwe futhi iqiniso elishiwo uNkulunkulu liyagxila phakathi komuntu, liphenduka ukuphila kwakhe, futhi liphenduka isisekelo sokuphila kwakhe. Kungalesi sikhathi kuphela lapho aphenyuka khona umuntu omusha, futhi nesimo sakhe sibe sesiyashintsha. Lokhu akusho ukuthi isimo sabo sangaphandle sesimnene kangcono kuna ngaphambili, bebevame ukuzikhukhumeza kodwa manje amazwi abo asenengqondo, ukuthi babe vame ukungalaleli muntu kodwa manje sebeyakwazi ukulalela abanye —lezi zinguquko zangaphandle angeke kushiwo ukuthi izinguquko esimweni. Empeleni izinguquko esimweni zimbandakanya nazo lezi zimo, kodwa into ebaluleke kakhulu ukuthi ukuphila kwabo kwangaphakathi sekushintshile. Iqiniso elivezwa uNkulunkulu liphenduka libe ukuphila kwabo, abanye oshevu bobusathane ngaphakathi sebususiwe, indlela umuntu aqonda ngayo seyishintshiwe ngokuphelele, futhi ayikho into kuyona ehambisana kanye naleyo yasezweni. Uyabona ngokucacile izinhlelo kanye noshevu kadrako omdala obomvu; useyiqonda kahle ingqikithi yokuphila eyiqiniso. Ngakho imigomo yokuphila kwakho isishintshile—lolu ushintsho olubaluleke kakhulu kanye nengqikithi yoshintsho kwisimo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umehluko Phakathi Kwezinguquko Zangaphandle Kanye Nezinguquko Esimweni” encwadini ethi Umlando Wezinkulumbo ZikaKristu

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 383)**

Ukuguquka kwesimo akukhona ukuguquka ezenzweni, akukhona ukuguquka kokuzenzisa kwangaphandle, akukhona ukuguquka okunomdlandla wesikhashana, kodwa ukuguquka kwangempela kwesimo okuletha uguquko ezenzweni. Izinguquko ezenzweni ezinjalo zehlukile ezinguqukweni zokuziphatha kwangaphandle. Ukuguquka kwesimo kusho ukuthi uqondile futhi unolwazi ngeqiniso, nokuthi iqiniso selibe ukuphila kwakho. Esikhathini esedlule, uqonde

---

iqiniso elimayelana nalolu daba, kodwa wangakwazi ukulenza; iqiniso belinjengemfundiso nje kuwe engahlali. Manje, isimo sakho sesiguqukile, futhi awuqondi iqiniso nje kuphela, kodwa futhi wenza ngokuhambisana neqiniso. Usukwazi ukususa izinto obuzithanda esikhathini esedlule; ukwazi ukuyeka izinto obuzimisele ukuzenza, imicabango yakho siqu, nemiqondo yakho. Usuyakwazi ukuyeka izinto obungakwazi ukuziyeka esikhathini esedlule. Lokhu kungukuguquka kwesimo futhi kuyinqubo yokuguqula isimo sakho. Kuzwakala kulula kakhulu, kodwa empeleni, umuntu ophakathi kwakho kufanele ezwe ubunzima obuningi, anqobe umzimba wakhe futhi ashiye izinto zenyama yakhe ezingezemvelo yakhe. Kufanele futhi edlule ekubhekanweni naye nokuthenwa, ekusolweni nasekwahlulelweni, futhi kufanele ahlangane nokuvivinywa. Kungemuva kokuhlangana nakho konke lokhu lapho umuntu engaqonda khona imvelo yakhe. Ukuba nokuqonda okuthile akusho ukuthi ukwazi ukuguquka ngokushesha. Kufanele akhuthazelele ubunzima endleleni. Kanjalo, ngabe ungayenza into lapho uqeda nje ukuyiqonda? Awukwazi ukuyenza ngokushesha. Esikhathini osithathayo ukuze uqonde, abanye bazokuthena futhi babhekane nawe, futhi isimo sizokuphoqa ukukwenza ngale ndlela nangaleya ndlela. Ngezinye izikhathi, awuzimiseli ukuqhubeka nalokhu, uthi, “Kungani ngingakwazi ukukwenza ngaleya ndlela? Kufanele ngikwenze ngale ndlela?” Abanye bathi, “Uma ukholwa kuNkulunkulu, khona-ke kufanele ukwenza ngale ndlela. Ukukwenza ngale ndlela kuhambisana neqiniso.” Ekugcineni, uyofika eqophelweni elithile lapho uqonda khona intando kaNkulunkulu futhi uqonda amaqiniso athile emva kokuhlangana nokuvivinywa, futhi ngandlela thize uyojabula futhi uzimisele ukukwenza. Uqala ungabaze ukukwenza. Thatha ukufeza imisebenzi ngokuzinikela njengesibonelo. Unokuqonda okuthile ngokufeza imisebenzi yakho nokwethembeka kuNkulunkulu, futhi uyawaqonda amaqiniso, kodwa uyozinikela nini ngokuphelele kuNkulunkulu? uyoyifeza nini ngokuphelele imisebenzi yakho ngamazwi nangezenzo? Lokhu kuyodinga isikhathi esithile. Ngesikhathi sale nqubo, ungehlelwa ubunzima obuningi; abantu bayobhekana nawe, abantu bayokuthena, abantu bayokuqondisa, bakucindezele futhi bakuphoqe. Amehlo awo wonke umuntu ayogqolozela wena, bese ekugcineni, ubone: Kuyinkinga yami. Ngabe kuyemukeleka ukufeza imisebenzi yami ngaphandle kokuzimisela? Angikwazi ukunganaki nokwenza ngokugcina icala. UMoya oNgcwele uyakukhanyisela ngaphakathi futhi uyokusola uma wenza iphutha. Kule nqubo, uyoqonda izinto ezithile ngawe futhi uyokwazi ukuthi awumsulwa ngokwedlulele, unezinhloso eziningi zakho siqu nezifiso eziningi kakhulu ekufezeni imisebenzi yakho. Emva kokwazi lokhu, ungaya ngokuya ungena emzileni ofanele futhi uyokwazi ukuguqula izenzo zakho.

Mayelana nengqikithi yokufeza imisebenzi yenu, ngabe ngempela niyifeza kahle kangakanani imisebenzi yenu? Niyifeza kahle kangakanani imisebenzi yenu ngokuhambisana neqiniso emva kokuguqula izimo zenu? Ngokucabanga ngalokhu, ungakwazi ukuthi isimo sakho

---

ngempela siguquke kangakanani. Ukuguquka kwesimo akulona udaba olulula kangako. “Izenzo zami ziguqukile, futhi ngiyaliqonda iqiniso. Ngingakhuluma ngokuhlangenwe nakho okuthile kuyo yonke ingxenye yeqiniso futhi ngingakhuluma ngolwazi oluthile oluncane. Ngaphezu kwalokho, uMoya oNgcwele ungisolile ngalolu daba futhi sengiyakwazi ukuluyeka kancane futhi ngiyakwazi ukuthoba kancane.” Lokhu kungethathwe njengenguquko esimweni sempilo. Ngani? Uyakwazi ukuyeka kancane, kodwa lokho okwenzayo akukafiki ezingeni lokwenza iqiniso ngempela. Mhlawumbe isimo sakho sifanelekile okwesikhashana futhi izimo zakho ziyavuma, noma izimo zakho ziyakuphoqa ukuba uziphathe ngale ndlela, noma isimo somqondo wakho sizinzile futhi uMoya oNgcwele uyasebenza, khona-ke uyakwazi ukukwenza. Uma ubuphakathi kokuvininywa njengoJobe owezwa ubuhlungu bokuvininywa, noma njengoPetru owacelwa nguNkulunkulu ukuthi afe, ubuyokwazi ukuthi, “Noma ngifa emva kokufinyelela ekwazini Wena, kuyobe kulungile”? Ukuguquka esimweni akwenzeki ngokushesha, futhi akusho ukuthi ungenza iqiniso kuso sonke isimo emva kokuqonda iqiniso. Ngaphandle, kubonakala sengathi wenza iqiniso, kodwa empeleni, inhlobo yezenzo zakho ayikhombisi ukuthi wenza iqiniso. Bangingi abantu abanokuziphatha okuthile kwangaphandle, abakholwa ukuthi “Ngenza iqiniso. Ngabe angiyifezi imisebenzi yami? Ngabe angishiyanga umndeneni nomsebenzi wami? Angenzi iqiniso ngokufeza imisebenzi yami?” Kodwa uNkulunkulu uthi: “Angivumi ukuthi wenza iqiniso.” Kuyini lokhu? Lokhu kuyindlela yokuziphatha. Uma ngikhuluma iqiniso, ungalahlwa ngecala ngenxa yakho; ngeke kunconywa, ngeke kukhunjulwe. Uma ngikhuluma iqiniso ngokwengeziwe, ekuhlaziyeni lokhu, wenza ububi, ukuziphatha kwakho kuphikisa uNkulunkulu. Ngaphandle, awunqamuli, awuphazamisi, awulimazi lutho, noma wenze ngokuphambene nanoma yiliphi iqiniso. Kubonakala sengathi okwenzayo kuyezwakala futhi kunomqondo, kodwa wenza ububi futhi umelana noNkulunkulu. Ngakho kufanele ubheke emthonjeni njengoba uNkulunkulu efunile, ukuze ubone ukuthi kunokuguquka esimweni sakho noma ukuthi ulenzile iqiniso. Akuqondene nokuhambisana nemicabango nemibono yomuntu, noma nalokho okuthandwa nguwe siqu. Kodwa, nguNkulunkulu oshoyo ukuthi izenzo zakho zineqiniso nokuthi ziyafika noma azifiki ezindinganisweni Zakhe. Ukuzilinganisa ngezimfuno zikaNkulunkulu yiyona kuphela indlela elungile. Inguquko esimweni nokwenza iqiniso akulula njengoba abantu becabanga. Niyaqonda manje? Ninakho okuhlangenwe nakho ngalokhu? Ningase ningakuqondi uma kubandakanya ingqikithi yezindaba. Niyobe ningene ngokungajulile ngokwedlulele. Nigijima lonke usuku, kusuka entathakusa kuze kuyohwalala, nisheshe nivuke nephuze ukulala, kodwa aniqondi ngokucacile ukuthi kuyini ukuguquka kwesimo noma siyini isimo sangempela. Akukhi phezu lokhu? Kungakhathaleki ukuthi umdala noma umusha, ningase ningayizwa ingqikithi nokujula kwenguquko esimweni. Nazi kanjani ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyanincoma noma cha? Okungenani, uyozwa uqine kakhulu enhliziyweni yakho mayelana nakho konke okwenzayo, uyozwa uMoya oNgcwele ukuqondisa futhi ukukhanyisela

---

futhi usebenza kuwe lapho ufeza imisebenzi yakho, wenza noma muphi umsebenzi emndenini kaNkulunkulu, noma ezikhathini ezejwayelekile; ukuziphatha kwakho kuyohambisana ngokuphelele namazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi lapho usunokuhlanganwe nakho okusezingeni elithile, uyoza ukuthi okwenzile esikhathini esedlule bekufanelekile ngokwanele. Uma emva kokuzuza okuhlanganwe nakho isikhathi esithile, uzwa ukuthi ezinye zezinto ozenzile esikhathini esedlule bezingafanelekile futhi awenelisekile ngazo, futhi ngempela bekungenaqiniso ezintweni ozenzile, khona-ke kufakazela ukuthi konke okwenzile bekuwukumelana noNkulunkulu. Kufakazela ukuthi ukusebenza kwakho bekugcwele ukhulubuka, ukumelana nokuziphatha kobuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Okufanele Ukwazi Ngokuguqula Isimo Sakho” encwadini ethi Umlando Wezinkulumo  
ZikaKristu

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 389)**

UPetru wayethembekile Kimi iminyaka eminingi, kepha akazange angunuze noma abe nenhliziyo ekhonodayo, futhi noJobe wayengelinganiswe naye. Kuyo yonke iminyaka yabangcwele, nakhona, akekho oke wafinyelela kuye. Akazange nje alandele ulwazi Ngami kodwa wakwazi Ukungazi ngesikhathi uSathane ayeqhuba amaqhinga akhe alahlekisayo. Lokhu kwaholela eminyakeni eminingi yokwenziwa komsebenzi efuna inhliziyo Yami uqobo, ngenxa yalokho akazange axhashazwe uSathane. UPetru wayesusela okholweni lukaJobe, kepha wayebona nalapho ayesilele khona. Yize uJobe wayenokukholwa okukhulu, wayengenalo ulwazi ngezinto zakamoya futhi wayesho amazwi amaningi engahambisani nalokho okwakuqhubeka; lokhu kuveza ukuthi ulwazi lwakhe lwaluseluncane futhi engenakulungisiswa. Futhi uPetru wayehlala efuna ukuqonda umoya futhi wayehlala eqapha okunhlobonhlobo ngendawo yakomoya. Ngenxa yalokhu, akakwazanga ukuqonda okuthile ngezifiso Zami kodwa wayeqonda okuncane ngamaqhinga kaSathane okulahlekisa, ngakho ulwazi lwakhe Ngami lwalulukhulu kakhulu kunabo bonke abanye abantu abake baba khona.

Kusukela kulokho okwenziwa uPetru, akunzima ukubona ukuthi uma umuntu efisa Ukungibona, kumele agxile ezintweni zakamoya kakhulu. Angikuceli ukuthi unikele Kimi kakhulu ngaphandle; lokhu kuyinto elandelayo ekhathazeka ngayo. Ukuba bewungangazi, kusho ukuthi konke ukukholwa, uthando, ukwethembeka okhuluma ngakho kuyimicabango nje, akusilo iqiniso futhi unesiqiniseko sokuthi ukuze ube umuntu oziqhenyayo phambi Kwami kodwa ongazazi futhi uzoqhubeka nokuhlwithwa uSathane futhi uvumele ukuzikhipha; uzoba indodana yasesihogweni futhi uzoba into yokushabalalisa. Kodwa uma ubanda futhi ungawagqizi qakala amazwi Ami, kusho ukuthi uphikisana Nami. Lokhu kuyiqiniso futhi ungenza kahle uma ubheka ngesango lokomoya emimoyeni eminingi noma embalwa esolwa Yimi. Ingabe yibaphi kubo

---

abangenzanga lutho, futhi abanganakekelanga, nabangawamukelanga amazwi Ami? Yibaphi kubo okade bedelela amazwi Ami? Yibaphi kubo abangazange bazame ukuthola iphutha emazwini Ami? Yibaphi phakathi kwabo abangawasebenzisanga amazwi Ami njengesikhali sokuzivikela okumele sizivikele ngawo? Abazange balulandele ulwazi Ngami ngamazwi Ami, kodwa asetshenziswa njengamathoyizi okudlala. Kulokhu, abaphikisananga nami ngokuqondile? Ngobani abangamazwi Ami? Ubani uMoya Wami? Ngezinye izinkathi engibe ngabhekana nalowo mazwi kuwe, Njengoba sesibonile izingane zethu ezineminyaka angaphezu bese uyisuse. Ingabe wake wabhekana nalokho ngaphambilini? Kukukhumbuza futhi: uma engawazi amazwi Ami, ningamamukeli futhi ukuze asetshenziswe, ukungahlulwa kwakho kuba into yesijesizo Sami. Uzoba isisulu sikaSathane ngempela!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 8” sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi  
Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 390)**

Nakuba abantu abaningi bekholelwa kuNkulunkulu, bambalwa abaqondayo ukuthi kusho ukuthi ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu, nokuthi yini okumele bayenze ukuze babe senhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi, nakuba abantu belijwayele igama elithi “Nkulunkulu” namabinzana athi “umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu,” abamazi uNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyomsebenzi Wakhe. Yingakho ngingamangali uma bonke laba abangamazi uNkulunkulu benezinkolelo ezididayo. Abantu abakuthathi njengokubalulekile ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu ngeqiniso ngoba ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu akujwayelekile, kusha ngokuphelele kubo. Ngale ndlela, abakwazi ukuhlangabezana nezimfuno zikaNkulunkulu. Ngamanye amazwi, uma abantu bengamazi uNkulunkulu, bengawazi umsebenzi Wakhe, abakulungele ukusetshenziswa uNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyokugcwalisa okufiswa uNkulunkulu. “Ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu” kusho ukukholelwa ukuthi ukhona uNkulunkulu; le yiyona ndlela elula yokuqonda ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Ngaphezu kwalokho, ukukholelwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona akufani nokukholelwa kuNkulunkulu ngeqiniso; kunalokho, kuwukholo olulula olukhomba ukuqina ngokwenkolo. Ukukholwa kweqiniso kuNkulunkulu kusho ukubona amazwi nemisebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngokukholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ubusa phezu kwazo zonke izinto. Ngakho-ke uzokhululeka esimweni senkohlakalo, ugcwalise okufiswa nguNkulunkulu, ufinyelele ekumazini uNkulunkulu. Kungale ndlela kuphela lapho kungathiwa ukholelwa kuNkulunkulu. Nokho abantu babona ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu njengodaba olulula nolungabalulekile. Abantu abakholwa kuNkulunkulu ngale ndlela sebahlekelwe ukuthi kusho ukuthini ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu, futhi nakuba bengaqhubeka bakholwe kuze kube sekugcineni, ngeke bazuze ukwamukelwa nguNkulunkulu ngoba bahamba endleleni okungeyona. Namuhla, kusekhona labo

---

abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu ezincwadini, ezimfundisweni ezifile. Abazi ukuthi ukukholelwa kwabo kuNkulunkulu akunasisindo, nokuthi abakwazi ukwamukelwa uNkulunkulu, nokuthi basathandazela ukuthula nomusa owanele bona ovela kuNkulunkulu. Kumele sime sizibuze ukuthi: Ingabe ngempela ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu kuyinto elula emhlabeni? Ingabe ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu akusho lutho ngaphandle kokuthola umusa kuNkulunkulu? Ingabe abantu abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu kube yibo abangamazi, nabakholelwa kuNkulunkulu kodwa bemphikisa, bangakugcwalisa okufiswa uNkulunkulu?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isandulelo” sethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 391)**

Ngabe yini le esiyamukelwe umuntu kusukela aqala ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu? Bewazini ngoNkulunkulu? Ngabe sewuguquke kangakanani njengoba sewukholwa kuNkulunkulu? Manje nonke seniyazi ukuthi ukukholwa komuntu kuNkulunkulu akwenzelwa ukusindiswa komphfumulo kuphela kanye nokunakekelwa kwenyama, noma ukuthi anothise impilo yakhe ngokuthanda uNkulunkulu, njalo njalo. Njengoba kumi kanje, uma uthanda uNkulunkulu ngesizathu sokunakekelwa kwenyama noma ukuthokoza kwesikhashana, ngisho noma, ekugcineni, uthando othanda uNkulunkulu ngalo lufinyelela esicongweni futhi ungaceli lutho, lolu thando olufunayo kusewuthando olungahlanzekile nolungamthokozisi uNkulunkulu. Labo abasebenzisa uthando lukaNkulunkulu ukuze banothise izimpilo zabo eziphansi futhi bavale isikhala ezinhliziyweni zabo yilabo abafuna ukuphila kalula, hhayi labo abafuna ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso. Lolu hlobo lothando luphambene nentando yakhe, lungukulandela ukuthokoza komoya, futhi uNkulunkulu akaludingi lolu hlobo lothando. Ngakho, olwakho uthando luwuhlobo luni? UNkulunkulu umthandelani? Lungakanani uthando lweqiniso othanda ngalo uNkulunkulu manje? Uthando lwabantu abaningi phakathi kwenu lunjengalolu olubalwe ngenhla. Lolu hlobo lothando lungakwazi ukugcina isimo samanje kuphela; ngeke lukwazi ukuqhubeka phakade, noma ukuzinza kubantu. Lolu hlobo lothando lunjengembali engatheli izithelo emuva kokuqhakaza yabuna. Ngamanye amazwi, uma sewuthande uNkulunkulu ngaleyo ndlela futhi engekho umuntu ozokuhola endleleni, uzowa. Uma ukwazi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ngezikhathi zokuthanda uNkulunkulu futhi ungaguquli lutho esimweni sempilo yakho emva kwalokho, uzoqhubeka nokugutshuzelwa amandla obumnyama, ungakwazi ukuphunyuka, futhi ulokhu ungakwazi ukukhululeka ekuboshweni nasekwenziweni isiwula uSathane. Akekho umuntu onjalo ongazuzwa uNkulunkulu ngokugcwele; ekugcineni, umoya wabo, umphefumulo kanye nomzimba uzobe usangokaSathane. Lokhu akunakuphikiswa. Bonke labo abangakwazi ukuzuzwa nguNkulunkulu ngokugcwele bazobuyela endaweni yabo yokuqala, leyo, ukubuyela kuSathane, futhi bazoya echibini lomlilo nesibabule ukuze bamukele isigaba esilandelayo

---

sokujeziswa uNkulunkulu. Labo abazuzwe uNkulunkulu yilabo abahlubuke kuSathane futhi baphunyuka endaweni ebuswa nguye. Abantu abanjalo bayobalwa ngokugcwele kubantu bombuso. Abantu bombuso bavela kanjalo. Ngabe uzimisele ukuba yilolu hlobo lomuntu? Ngabe uzimisele ukuzuzwa uNkulunkulu? Ngabe uzimisele ngokuphunyuka endaweni ebuswa nguSathane bese ubuyela kuNkulunkulu? Manje ngabe ungokaSathane noma ubalwa phakathi kwabantu bombuso? Izinto ezinjalo kumele zicace futhi zingadingi ukuthi zichazwe kabanzi.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yimuphi Umqondo Okumele Abakholwayo Bawubambe” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 392)**

Ezikhathini zangaphambili, abantu abaningi babelandela ngezifiso kanye nemibono yomuntu nangenxa yamathemba abantu. Lezi azizukudingidwa njengamanje. Okumqoka ukuthola indlela yokwenza ezonivumela ukuthi umuntu ngamunye akwazi ukuba sesimweni esejwayelekile phambi kukaNkulunkulu futhi kuye ngokuya ekhululeka emaketangweni ethonya likaSathane, ukuze uNkulunkulu akwazi ukunizua, bese niphila emhlabeni lokho uNkulunkulu akucela kinina. Yilokhu kuphela okungagcwalisa isifiso sikaNkulunkulu. Baningi abakholwa uNkulunkulu, kepha abakwazi lokho okufiswa uNkulunkulu noma lokho okufiswa uSathane. Ngobuwula bakholwa futhi balandele abanye ngobumpumputhe, ngakho abakaze bayiphile impilo yobuKristu ejwayelekile; abanabo ubudlelwano obejwayelekile nabantu, kunobudlelwane obejwayelekile obuncane kakhulu umuntu anabo noNkulunkulu. Kulokhu kuyabonakala ukuthi izinkinga kanye namaphutha abantu, kanye nokunye okuningi okungavimba intando kaNkulunkulu kuningi. Lokhu kwanele ukufakazela ukuthi umuntu akakangeni emgudwini ofanele wokukholwa kuNkulunkulu, futhi akakangeni ekuzweni ukuphila komuntu kwangempela. Ngakho-ke kusho ukuthini ukungena emgudwini ofanele wokukholwa kuNkulunkulu? Ukuba semgudwini ofanele kusho ukuthi ukwazi ukuthulisa inhliziyo yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu ngazo zonke izinkathi futhi uthokozele ukuxhumana ngokwemvelo noNkulunkulu, uye ngokuya ufinyelele ekwazini ukuthi kuntulekani kumuntu futhi aye ngokuya athole ulwazi olujulile ngoNkulunkulu. Ngalokhu, nsukuzonke uzuza ukubona okusha futhi ukhanyiseleke emoyeni wakho; ukulangazelela kwakho kuyakhula, futhi ufuna ukungena eqinisweni. Nsukuzonke kuba khona ukukhanya okusha kanye nokuqonda okusha. Ngale ndlela, uyakhululeka kancane kancane ethonyeni likaSathane, futhi impilo yakho iyakhula kakhulu. Umuntu onje usungene emgudwini ofanele. Hlaziya lokho obhekane nakho ngokwakho futhi uhlole indlela oyithathile ekukholweni kuNkulunkulu ukuqhathanise nokungenhla. Ngabe ungumuntu osemgudwini ofanele? Ngabe uzikhulule kuziphi izindaba emaketangaweni kaSathane kanye nasethonyeni likaSathane? Uma kuwukuthi yilapho usazongena emgudwini



---

ofanele, izibopho zakho noSathane kusamele zigqashulwe. Njengoba kunje, ngabe lokhu kufuna uthando lukaNkulunkulu kungaholela othandweni oluyiqiniso, oluzinikele, futhi olumsulwa? Uthi uthando othanda uNkulunkulu ngalo luqinile futhi lusuka ekujuleni kwenhliziyo, kodwa awukazikhululi emaketangweni kaSathane. Ngabe awumenzi isiwula uNkulunkulu? Uma ufisa ukuthola uthando olumsulwa lukaNkulunkulu, uzuzwe nguNkulunkulu ngokugcwele, futhi ubalwe phakathi kwabantu basembusweni, ngakho kumele uqale ungene emgudwini ofanele wokukholwa kuNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yimuphi Umqondo Okumele Abakholwayo Bawubambe” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 393)**

Inkinga ejwayelekile ekhona kubo bonke abantu ukuthi bayaliqonda iqiniso kodwa abakwazi ukulenza. Imbangela eyodwa edala lokhu ukuthi abantu abafuni ukwenza konke okusemandleni ukuzimisela, futhi enye imbangela yalokhu ukuthi ukuhlakanipha komuntu akwenele; akakwazi ukubuka izinkinga angahlangabezana nazo ezikhona empilweni ngeso elidlulayo futhi akakwazi ukuthatha izinyathelo ezifanele. Njengalokhu umuntu enolwazi oluncane, izinga eliphansi, kanye nokuqonda olulinganiselwe kweqiniso, akakwazi ukuxazulula ubunzima ahlangebezana nabo empilweni. Ukwazi kuphela ukukhuluma ngezindebe zomlomo ngokholo lwakhe kuNkulunkulu, kepha akakwazi ukwenza uNkulunkulu ingxenye yempilo yakhe yansuku zonke. Ngamanye amazwi, uNkulunkulu nguNkulunkulu, nempilo yimpilo, sengathi umuntu akanabudlelwano noNkulunkulu empilweni yakhe. Yilokho abantu bonke abakukholwayo. Lendlela yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu yenza umuntu angazuzeki futhi angapheleliswa Nguye ngokweqiniso. Empeleni, akusikho ukuthi izwi likaNkulunkulu aliphelele, kodwa kunalokho ikhono lomuntu lokwemukela izwi Lakhe alenele nje. Singakusho ukuthi cishe akekho umuntu okwazi ukwenza ngokuvumelana nezinhloso zikaNkulunkulu. Kunalokho, ukholo lwabo kuNkulunkulu luhambisana nezinhloso zabo, ngokwemibono namasiko ezenkolo amisiwe. Bayingcosana labo abaguqukayo kulandela ukwemukela kwabo izwi likaNkulunkulu bese benza njengokwentando Yakhe. Kunalokho, bayaqhubeka nezinkolelo zabo eziyiphutha. Uma umuntu eqala ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu, ukwenza lokhu ngokulandela imigomo ejwayelekile yenkolo, aphinde aphile futhi aphilisane nabanye ngokuphelele ngendlela abuka ngayo impilo. Sinjalo isimo sabantu abayisishiyagalolunye kwabayishumi. Bambalwa labo abasungula amanye amaqhinga nabashintsha impilo yabo ngemuva kokuqala ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu. Abekho nhlobo abalinakayo noma benze izwi likaNkulunkulu njengeqiniso.

Ake sithathe ukukholelwa kuJesu njengesibonelo. Noma ngabe umuntu wayemusha okholweni noma ngabe wayesenesikhathi eside ekholwa, bonke bamane basebenzisa noma

---

yimaphi “amathalente” ababenawo futhi bakhombisa noma yimaphi “amakhono” ababenawo. Abantu bamane banezelela “ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu,” lamagama amabili nje, ezimpilweni zabo ezijwayelekile, kepha abenzanga zinguquko ezimweni zabo, kanti nokholo lwabo kuNkulunkulu alukhulanga nakancane. Ukushisekela komuntu kwakungashisi futhi kungabandi. Akazange asho ukuthi akakholwa, kepha futhi akazinikelanga ngokuphelele kuNkulunkulu. Wayengakaze amthande uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso noma amlalele uNkulunkulu. Ukholo lwakhe kuNkulunkulu lwalumbaxambili luqinisekile luphinde lunobuzenzisi, kanti futhi washaya sengathi akaboni futhi wayengazimisele ekukholweni kwakhe. Waqhubeka ekuleso simo sokudideka kusukela ekuqaleni kwaze kwafika isikhathi sokufa kwakhe. Yini incazelo kulokhu? Namuhla, kumele uzibeke emgudwini oyiwo njengalokhu ukholelwa kuNkulunkulu obonakalayo. Ngokukholelwa kuNkulunkulu, akufanele ufune izibusiso nje zodwa, kodwa funa ukuthanda uNkulunkulu nokumazi uNkulunkulu. Ngokukhanyiselwa Nguye kanye nokushisekela kwakho uqobo, ungadla futhi uphuze izwi Lakhe, ukhulise ukuqonda uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso, futhi ube nothando lweqiniso lukaNkulunkulu olusuka enhliziyweni yakho. Ngamanye amazwi, uthando lwakho ngoNkulunkulu luqinisekile kakhulu, ngendlela yokuthi akekho ongalucekela phansi noma ame endleleni yothando lwakho Ngaye. Ngakho usemgudwini oyiwo wokukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Lokhu kufakazela ukuthi ungokaNkulunkulu, ngoba inhliziyo yakho seyithathwe nguNkulunkulu wayenza Yakhe futhi angeke usathathwa nanoma yini enye. Ngenxa yokuzizwela kwakho, inani olikhokhile, kanye nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, uyakwazi ukukhulisa uthando lwakho ngoNkulunkulu olumane luzifikele. Khona-ke usukhululekile ethonyeni likaSathane uphila ekukhanyeni kwezwi likaNkulunkulu. Ukuphela uma usugqashulile waphuma ethonyeni lobumnyama ungathathwa ngokuthi usumzuzile uNkulunkulu. Ekukholweni kwakho uNkulunkulu, kumele lokhu kube yiwona mgomo wakho owufunayo. Lokhu ngumsebenzi womunye nomunye wenu. Akekho noyedwa wenu okumele azithambise eneliseke ngendlela izinto eziyiyo. Awukwazi ukuba nemiqondo emibili ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu noma uwuthathe kalula nje. Kumele ucabange ngoNkulunkulu ngayo yonke indlela nangaso sonke isikhathi, futhi wenze zonke izinto ngenxa Yakhe. Futhi lapho ukhuluma noma wenza izinto, kumele ubeke intando yendlu kaNkulunkulu phambili. Yilokhu kuphela okuvumelana nentando kaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umele Ukuphilela Iqiniso Njengalokhu Ukholelwa KuNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 394)**

Iphutha elikhulu elenziwa ngumuntu okholwa nguNkulunkulu ukuthi ukholo lwakhe lungamagama kuphela, futhi uNkulunkulu akekho ezenzweni zempilo yakhe ezibonakalayo.

---

Bonke abantu, bayakholwa ngempela, ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona, kepha uNkulunkulu akayona ingxenye yezimpilo zabo zansuku zonke. Miningi imithandazo eya kuNkulunkulu evela emlonyeni womuntu, kodwa uNkulunkulu unengxenye encane enhliziyweni yakhe, ngakho uNkulunkulu uyamvivinya umuntu ephinda phinda. Njengalokhu umuntu engcolile, uNkulunkulu akanakho okunye angakwenza ngaphandle kokuba amvivinye umuntu, ukuze azisole afinyelele ekumazini uNkulunkulu ngazo izivivinyo. Ngale kwalokho, abantu bonke bayoba ngabantwana bengelosi enkulu, bese beya begcwala inkohlakalo kakhulu. Ngokuqhubeka komuntu ekholwa kuNkulunkulu, izinhloso nezinjongo zomuntu eziningi ezakhe ngokwakhe, ziyahlwa njengoba esuke eqhubeka ehlanzwa nguNkulunkulu. Ngale kwaloko, akekho umuntu ongasetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu, futhi uNkulunkulu akanandlela yokwenza kumuntu umsebenzi okufanele awenze. UNkulunkulu uqala ahlanze umuntu. Ngesikhathi kuqhubeka lokhu, kungenzeka umuntu afinyelele ekutheni azazi yena uqobo kanti noNkulunkulu angamshintsha umuntu. Emuva kwalokhu yilapho uNkulunkulu engakwazi khona ukwenza umsebenzi empilweni yomuntu, futhi yingale ndlela kuphela inhliziyo yomuntu ingaguquka ngayo ibheke kuNkulunkulu ngokupheleleyo. Ngakho-ke, ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu akusiyo into elula njengoba umuntu engasho. Ngokubuka kukaNkulunkulu, uma unolwazi kuphela kodwa ungenalo izwi Lakhe njengokuphila; uma unesilinganiso solwazi lwakho ngokwakho kuphela kodwa ungakwazi ukwenza iqiniso noma uliphile izwi likaNkulunkulu, ngakho lokhu kusengubufakazi bokuthi awunayo inhliziyo enothando ngoNkulunkulu, futhi kukhombisa ukuthi inhliziyo yakho ayikabi ngekaNkulunkulu. Ukufinyelela ekumazini uNkulunkulu ngokukholwa Nguye; lokhu kuwumgomo wokugcina okumele umuntu awufune. Kumele uzinikele ngomfutho ukuba uphile amazwi kaNkulunkulu ukuze akwazi ukufezeka ezenzweni zakho. Uma unolwazi lokufundiswa kuphela, ukholo lwakho kuNkulunkulu luyofana noluyize. Kuphela uma ubuye wenze futhi uliphile izwi likaNkulunkulu lapho ukholo lwakho luyothathwa njengoluphelele noluvumelana nentando kaNkulunkulu. Kule ndlela, abantu abaningi bangakhuluma ngolwazi oluningi, kodwa ngesikhathi sokufa kwabo, amehlo abo agcwala izinyembezi, futhi bazizonde ngoba bechithe isikhathi sabo sokuphila nokuthi baphilele ize baze baficwa ukuguga. Baqonda kuphela izimfundiso kodwa abakwazi ukwenza iqiniso futhi bafakazele uNkulunkulu, kunalokho bagijima baya le nale, bematasa njengenyosi; lapho sebesondele ekufeni bagcina sebebona ukuthi bantula ubufakazi obuyiqiniso, ukuthi abamazi nhlobo uNkulunkulu. Akuve sesibashiyile nje isikhathi? Kungani ungasisebenzisi kahle isikhathi futhi ufune iqiniso leli olithandayo? Kungani uzolinda kuze kube kusasa? Uma empilweni ungahluphekeli iqiniso noma ufune ukulizuka, kungenzeka ukuthi ufuna ukuzisola ngehora lakho lokugcina? Uma kunjalo, kungani-ke ukholelwa kuNkulunkulu? Eqinisweni, ziningi izinto lapho umuntu, uma enza umzamo wokuzinikela ngisho omncane kakhulu, engalenza iqiniso ngendlela ebonakalayo futhi ngaleyo ndlela amenelise uNkulunkulu. Inhliziyo yomuntu ngaso sonke

---

isikhathi ihlale igutshezelwe ngamadimoni ngakho akakwazi ukwenza ngenxa kaNkulunkulu. Kunalokho, njalo wehla enyuka ebheka okwenyama, angabuyelwa yilutho ekugcineni. Kungenxa yalezi zizathu umuntu ehlala esezinkingeni nasebuhlungwini. Akuzona lezi izinhlupho zikaSathane? Akukhona lokhu ukukhohlakala kwenyama? Akufanele wenze uNkulunkulu isilima umkhonze ngomlomo kuphela. Kunalokho, kumele uthathe isinyathelo esibonakalayo. Ungazikhohlisi wena uqobo; iyini injongo kulokho? Yini ongayizuza ngokuphilela inyama yakho nokukhandlekela udumo kanye nengcebo?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umele Ukuphilela Iqiniso Njengalokhu Ukholelwa KuNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 395)**

Manje sekumele niphokophelele ukuba abantu bakaNkulunkulu, bese niqala ukungena ngokuphelele endleleni eyiyo. Ukuba ngabantu bakaNkulunkulu kusho ukungena eNkathini YoMbuso. Namuhla, niqala ukungena ngokusemthethweni ekuqeqeshelweni umbuso, kanti nezimpilo zenu zekusasa zizoyeka ukuhuduleka njengasekuqaleni; izimpilo ezinjalo angeke zikwazi ukufinyelela emazingeni adingwa uNkulunkulu. Uma ungenawo umuzwa wokuphuthuma, lokho kusho ukuthi awuzimisele ukuzithuthukisa, kusho ukuthi lokhu okuphokophelele kudungekile futhi kuyadida, futhi ngeke ukwazi ukufeza intando kaNkulunkulu. Ukungena ekuqeqeshelweni umbuso kusho ukuqala kwempilo yabantu bakaNkulunkulu—ingabe uzimisele ukwamukela lolu hlobo lokuqeqeshwa? Ingabe uzimisele ukuba nomuzwa wesimo esiphuthumayo? Ingabe uzimisele ukuphila ngokuyalwa uNkulunkulu? Ingabe uzimisele ukuphila ngokusolwa nguNkulunkulu? Uma amazwi kaNkulunkulu ekuvivinya laphe efika kuwe, uzokwenzenjani? Uyokwenzenjani uma ubhekene nazo zonke izinhlobo zamaqiniso? Esikhathini esedlule, wawungagxilile ekuphileni; namuhla, kumele ungene eqinisweni lokuphila, bese uphokophelela izinguquko esimweni sempilo yakho. Lokhu yikho okumele abantu bombuso bakufeze. Bonke labo abangabantu bakaNkulunkulu kumele babe nokuphila, kumele bamukele ukuqeqeshelwa umbuso, futhi baphokophelele izinguquko esimweni sempilo yabo. Lokhu yikho uNkulunkulu akudingayo kubantu bombuso.

Okudingwa uNkulunkulu kubantu bombuso yilokhu okulandelayo:

1. Kumele bamukele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, okungukuthi, kumele bamukele wonke amazwi akhulunywa emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu wezinsuku zokugcina.
2. Kumele bangene ekuqeqeshelweni umbuso.

---

3. Kumele baphokophelele ukuba izinhliziyi zabo zithintwe nguNkulunkulu. Uma inhliziyi yakho isiphendukele kuNkulunkulu ngokugcwele, futhi unempilo yakamoya ejwayelekile, uzophila endaweni yenkululeko, okusho ukuthi uzophila ngaphansi kokunakekelwa nokuvikelwa nguNkulunkulu ube ngokaNkulunkulu.

4. Kumele bazuzwe nguNkulunkulu.

5. Kumele babonakalise inkazimulo kaNkulunkulu emhlabeni.

La maphuzu amahlanu angumyalelo waMi kini. Amazwi aMi akhulunywa kubantu bakaNkulunkulu, kanti uma ungazimisele ukwamukela le miyalelo, ngeke ngikuphoqe—kodwa uma uyamukela ngeqiniso, uzokwazi ukwenza intando kaNkulunkulu. Namuhla niqala ukwamukela imiyalelo kaNkulunkulu, niphokophelele ukuba ngabantu bombuso futhi nifinyelele emazingeni adingekayo kubantu bombuso. Lesi yisinyathelo sokuqala sokungena. Uma ufisa ukwenza ngokuphelele intando kaNkulunkulu, kumele wamukele le miyalelo emihlanu, kanti uma ukwazi ukufinyelela kuyo, uzobe usufuna inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu bese uba usizo olukhulu kuNkulunkulu. Okubalulekile namuhla ukungena ekuqeqeshelweni umbuso. Ukungena ekuqeqeshelweni umbuso kubandakanya impilo yakwamoya. Ekuqaleni, akuzange kukhulunywe ngempilo yakwamoya, kodwa namuhla, njengoba uqala ungena ekuqeqeshelweni umbuso, ungena ngokusemthethweni empilweni yakwamoya.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yazi Umsebenzi Wakamuva KaNkulunkulu Bese Ulandela Ezinyathelweni Zakhe” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 396)**

Impilo enjani impilo yakwamoya? Impilo yakwamoya yilapho inhliziyi yakho isuke isiphendukele ngokugcwele kuNkulunkulu, ukukwazi nokubona uthando lukaNkulunkulu. Yilapho uphila khona emazwini kaNkulunkulu, kungabi khona okunye okungena enhliziyweni yakho, bese ukwazi ukubamba intando kaNkulunkulu namuhla, futhi ube uqondiswa ukukhanya koMoya Ongcwele namuhla ukuze wenze umsebenzi wakho. Impilo enjengalena phakathi komuntu noNkulunkulu iyona eyaziwa ngempilo yakwamoya. Uma ungakwazi ukulandela ukukhanya kwanamuhla, lokho kusho ukuthi kuvuleke igebe phakathi kwakho noNkulunkulu—kungenzeka ukuthi selikhulu—awusenayo impilo yakwamoya ejwayelekile. Ubudlelwano obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu bakhelwa phezu kwesisekelo sokwamukela amazwi kaNkulunkulu namuhla. Ingabe unayo impilo yakwamoya ejwayelekile? Ingabe unabo ubudlelwano obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu? Ingabe ungumuntu olandela umsebenzi kaMoya Ongcwele? Uma ukwazi ukulandela ukukhanya kukaMoya Ongcwele namuhla, futhi ukwazi ukubamba intando kaNkulunkulu emazwini aKhe, ukwazi ukungena kulawo mazwi, lokho kusho

---

ukuthi ungumuntu olandela indlela kaMoya Ongcwele. Uma ungalandeli endleleni kaMoya Ongcwele, kusho ukuthi ngokungangabazeki ungumuntu ongaliphokopheleli iqiniso. Umoya Ongcwele angeke abe nethuba lokusebenza kulabo abangenalo uthando lokuzithuthukisa, ngalokho, abantu abanjalo abakwazi ukuqoqa amandla abo, futhi bahlala bengenzi lutho. Namuhla, ingabe ulandela indlela kaMoya Ongcwele? Ingabe usendleleni kaMoya Ongcwele? Ingabe usuphumile esimweni sokungenzi lutho? Bonke laba abakholelwa emazwini kaNkulunkulu, abathatha umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu njengesisekelo, balandele ukukhanya kukaMoya Ongcwele namuhla—bonke basendleleni kaMoya Ongcwele. Uma ukholelwa ukuthi amazwi kaNkulunkulu ayiqiniso elingephikiswe empeleni ayiwo, futhi uma ukholelwa emazwini kaNkulunkulu nakunoma yini ayishiyo, kusho ukuthi ungumuntu ophokophelele ukungena emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, ngale ndlela uzofezekisa intando kaNkulunkulu.

Ukuze ungene endleleni kaMoya Ongcwele kumele ube nobudlelwano obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu, futhi kumele uqale ushintshe lesi simo sakho sokungenzi lutho. Abanye abantu bavamise ukulandela iningi, nezinhliziyi zabo sezikude kakhulu noNkulunkulu; abantu abafana nalabo abazimisele ngokuzithuthukisa, kanti namazinga abawaphokophelelayo aphantsi kakhulu. Intando kaNkulunkulu ukuphokophelela ukuthanda uNkulunkulu kanye nokuzuzwa nguNkulunkulu. Kukhona abantu abasebenzisa unembeza wabo ukubuyisela uthando lukaNkulunkulu, kodwa lokhu akuyenelisi intando kaNkulunkulu; ukuba phezulu kwamazinga owaphokophelelayo, kusho ukuthi uzohambisana kakhulu nentando kaNkulunkulu. Njengomuntu ojwayelekile, futhi ophokophelela uthando lukaNkulunkulu, ukungena embusweni ukuze ube ngomunye wabantu bakaNkulunkulu ilona kusasa lakho leqiniso, nokuyimpilo eyigugu ngempela futhi ebalulekile, akekho obusiseke ngaphezu kwakho. Kungani ngisho lokhu? Kungoba labo abangakholelwa kuNkulunkulu baphilela inyama, futhi baphilela uSathane, kodwa namuhla niphilela uNkulunkulu, futhi niphilela ukwenza intando kaNkulunkulu. Kungakho ngithi izimpilo zenu zibaluleke kakhulu. Yileli qembu labantu kuphela, elikhethwe nguNkulunkulu, elikwazi ukuphila impilo ebaluleke kakhulu: Akekho omunye emhlabeni okwazi ukuphila impilo eyigugu nenengqondo kanje. Ngenxa yokuthi nikhethwe uNkulunkulu, futhi niphakanyiswe uNkulunkulu, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu uyanithanda, senibambe ukuphila kwangempela, futhi seniyazi ukuthi iphilwa kanjani impilo eyigugu. Lokhu akungenxa yokuthi lokhu enikuphokophelelayo kulungile, kodwa kungenxa yomusa kaNkulunkulu; nguNkulunkulu ovule amehlo enu kamoya, kwaba uMoya kaNkulunkulu othinte izinhliziyi zenu, waninika inhlanhla enkulu yokuza phambi kwaKhe. Uma uMoya kaNkulunkulu ungazange ukunike ulwazi, kusho kuthi ubungeke ukwazi ukubona okuthandekayo ngoNkulunkulu, futhi ubungeke ukwazi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu. Kungenxa yokuthi uMoya kaNkulunkulu uthinte izinhliziyi zabantu okwenze zaphendukela kuNkulunkulu.

---

Kwesinye isikhathi, uma uthokozela amazwi kaNkulunkulu, umoya wakho uyathinteka, bese uba nomuzwa wokuthi akukho ukwenza ngokunye ngaphandle kokuthanda uNkulunkulu, uzwe ukuthi kunamandla amakhulu ngaphakathi kuwe, nokuthi ayikho into ongeke ukwazi ukuyiyeka. Uma uzizwa kanjena, kusho ukuthi uthintwe uMoya kaNkulunkulu, kanti nenhliziyo yakho nayo isiphendukele kuNkulunkulu ngokuphelele, futhi uzobe usuthandaza kuNkulunkulu uthi: “O Nkulunkulu! Ngempela samiselwa futhi sakhethwa nguWe. Inkazimulo yaKho ingenza ngiziqhenye, kunginika intokozo ukuba ngomunye wabantu baKho. Ngizolahla konke nginikele ngakho konke ukuze ngenze intando yaKho, futhi ngizonikela ngayo yonke iminyaka yami, nayo yonke imizamo yokuphila kwami konke, kuWe.” Uma uthandaza kanje, inhliziyo yakho izoba nothando olungenamkhawulo nokulalela uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso. Wake wahlangabezana noma waba nomuzwa ofana nalona? Ngokuvamile uma abantu bethintwa uMoya kaNkulunkulu, bavame ukufisa ukuzinikela kuNkulunkulu ngemikhuleko yabo: “O Nkulunkulu! Ngifisa ukubona usuku lwenkazimulo yaKho, futhi ngifisa ukuphilela Wena—akukho okudlula noma okunengqondo ukudlula ukuphilela Wena, futhi angifisi nakancane ukuphilela uSathane nenyama. Ungiphakamisele ukuthi ngikwazi ukuphilela Wena namuhla.” Uma uke wathandaza ngale ndlela, uzozwa ukuthi awukwazi ukwenza ngokunye ngaphandle kokuthi unikele inhliziyo yakho kuNkulunkulu, ukuthi kumele uzuze uNkulunkulu, nokuthi ngeke uthande ukufa ungazange umzuze uNkulunkulu ngesikhathi usaphila. Uma usuthandaze ngale ndlela, uzoba namandla angapheli ngaphakathi kuwe, futhi ngeke wazi nokuthi aqhamukaphi; enhliziyweni yakho kuzoba namandla angenamkhawulo, futhi uzokuzwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu uthandeka kakhulu, nokuthi ufanelwe ukuthandwa. Lesi yisona sikhathi ozobe uthintwe uNkulunkulu ngaso. Bonke labo abake bahlangabezana noma baba nalo muzwa bathintwe uNkulunkulu. Kulabo abavame ukuthintwa uNkulunkulu, izimpilo zabo ziyashintsha, bayakwazi ukwenza izinqumo zabo futhi bayafisa ukuzuza uNkulunkulu ngokuphelele, uthando lukaNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo luba namandla, izinhliziyiyo zabo ziphendukele kuNkulunkulu ngokuphelele, abanandaba nomndeni, abanandaba nomhlaba, abanandaba nezinto ezibathandelile, noma ikusasa labo, futhi bafisa ukunikela imizamo yempilo yabo yonke kuNkulunkulu. Bonke laba abathintwe uMoya kaNkulunkulu bangabantu abafuna iqiniso, futhi abanethemba lokupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yazi Umsebenzi Wakamuva KaNkulunkulu Bese Ulandela Ezinyathelweni Zakhe” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 397)**

Okubaluleke kakhulu ekulandeleni uNkulunkulu ukuthi konke kumele kuye ngokwamazwi kaNkulunkulu namuhla: Noma ngabe uphokophelela ukungena ekuphileni noma ukugcwalisa intando kaNkulunkulu, yonke into kumele igxile emazwini kaNkulunkulu namuhla. Uma lokhu

---

okukhulumayo nalokhu okuphokophelelayo kungaxilile emazwini kaNkulunkulu namuhla, lokhu kusho ukuthi awuwazi amazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi awuwazi umsebenzi kaMoya Ongcwele. UNkulunkulu ufuna abantu abalandela ezinyathelweni zaKhe. Noma ngabe kuhle futhi kumsulwa kangakanani obukuqonda ngaphambi kwalokhu, uNkulunkulu akakufuni, futhi uma ungakwazi ukuhlukana nezinto ezinjalo, zizoba isithiyo ekungeneni ekusaseni lakho. Babusisiwe bonke laba abakwazi ukulandela ukukhanya kwamanje kukaMoya Ongcwele. Abantu bezinkathi ezedlule nabo balandela ezinyathelweni zikaNkulunkulu, kodwa azange bakwazi ukulandela kuze kube namuhla; lesi isibusiso sabantu bezinsuku zokugcina. Labo abalandela umsebenzi wamanje kaMoya Ongcwele, nabakwazi ukulandela izinyathelo zikaNkulunkulu, ngendlela yokuthi balandela uNkulunkulu noma kuphi lapho ebaholela khona—laba abantu ababusisiwe nguNkulunkulu. Labo abangawulandeli umsebenzi wamanje kaMoya Ongcwele abakangeni emsebenzini wamazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi noma bengasebenza kangakanani, noma bengahlupheka kangakanani, noma bengaba matasa kangakanani, konke lokho akusho lutho kuNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke abancome. Namuhla, bonke laba abalandela amazwi kaNkulunkulu amanje basendleleni kaMoya Ongcwele; labo abangawazi amazwi kaNkulunkulu namuhla bangaphandle kwendlela kaMoya Ongcwele, kanti futhi abantu abanjalo uNkulunkulu akajabuli ngabo. Umsebenzi ohlukene namazwi kaMoya Ongcwele amanje ngumsebenzi wenyama, wemiqondo, futhi awukwazi ukuhambisana nentando kaNkulunkulu. Uma abantu bephila phakathi komqondo wenkolo, kusho ukuthi abakwazi ukwenza nanoma yini ehambisana nentando kaNkulunkulu, yize besebenzela uNkulunkulu, bamsebenzela ingakashintshi indlela abacabanga ngayo, futhi abakwazi ukusebenza ngokuhambisana nentando kaNkulunkulu. Labo abangakwazi ukulandela umsebenzi kaMoya Ongcwele abayiqondi intando kaNkulunkulu, kanti labo abangayiqondi intando kaNkulunkulu ngeke bamsebenzele uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu ufuna umsebenzi ofuna inhliziyi yaKhe; akafuni umsebenzi womqondo nenyama. Uma abantu bengakwazi ukulandela izinyathelo zomsebenzi kaMoya Ongcwele, kusho ukuthi baphila ngemiqondo. Ukusebenza kwabantu abafana nalaba kuyaphazamisa, futhi ukusebenza okunjalo kuphambene noNkulunkulu. Ngelokho labo abangakwazi ukulandela izinyathelo zikaNkulunkulu nakanjani baphikisana noNkulunkulu, futhi akunakwenzeka bavumelane noNkulunkulu. “Ukulandela umsebenzi kaMoya Ongcwele” kusho ukuqonda intando kaNkulunkulu namuhla, ukwazi ukwenza ngokwezidingo zamanje zikaNkulunkulu, ukwazi ukuthobela nokulandela uNkulunkulu namuhla, nokungena ngokuhambisana namazwi amuva kaNkulunkulu. Lona ngumuntu olandela umsebenzi kaMoya Ongcwele futhi osendleleni kaMoya Ongcwele. Abantu abafana nalaba akukona ukuthi bafanelwe ukuthola ukubongwa nguNkulunkulu nokubona uNkulunkulu, kodwa abazokwazi isimo sikaNkulunkulu emsebenzini wakamuva kaNkulunkulu, futhi bazokwazi imiqondo yabantu nokungathobeki, nendalo yomuntu kanye nesiqu, emsebenzini waKhe wakamuva; futhi,



---

bayakwazi ukuthi bashintshe kancane kancane esimweni sabo ngenkathi besebenza. Ngabantu abafana nalaba kuphela abakwaziyo ukuzuza uNkulunkulu, nasebethe indlela yeqiniso. Labo abasuswa ngomsebenzi kaMoya Ongcwele abantu abangakwazi ukulandela umsebenzi wakamuva kaNkulunkulu, abahlamuka umsebenzi wakamuva kaNkulunkulu. Ukuthi abantu abafana nalaba baphikisa uNkulunkulu ngokusobala kungenxa yokuthi umfanekiso kaNkulunkulu awufani nalona abazenzele wona emiqondweni yabo—ngenxa yokuthi baphikisa uNkulunkulu ngokusobala bahlulele uNkulunkulu, okuholela ekutheni uNkulunkulu abazonde futhi abachithe. Ukuba nolwazi lomsebenzi wakamuva kaNkulunkulu akuyona into elula, kodwa uma abantu benomqondo wokuthobela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, bafune umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, bazokwazi ukuba nethuba lokubona uNkulunkulu, futhi bazokwazi ukuba nethuba lokuzuza ukuqondiswa okusha nguMoya Ongcwele. Labo abaphikisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngenhloso abakwazi ukuthola ulwazi ngoMoya Ongcwele noma ukuqondiswa nguNkulunkulu. Ngalokhu, noma abantu bayawuthola umsebenzi wakamuva kaNkulunkulu noma cha kuncike emseni kaNkulunkulu, kuncike ekulandeleni kwabo, futhi kuncike ezinhlosweni zabo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yazi Umsebenzi Wakamuva KaNkulunkulu Bese Ulandela Ezinyathelweni Zakhe” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 398)**

Babusisiwe bonke labo abakwazi ukuthobela amazwi amanje kaMoya Ongcwele. Akukhathaleki ukuthi babenjani, noma uMoya Ongcwele wayesebenza kanjani ngaphakathi kubo—labo asebezuzwe umsebenzi wakamuva yibo ababusesike kakhulu, kanti labo abangakwazi ukulandela umsebenzi wakamuva namuhla bayasuswa. UNkulunkulu ufuna labo abakwaziyo ukwamukela ukukhanya okusha, ufuna labo abemukela nabazi umsebenzi waKhe wakamuva. Kungani kuthiwa kumele nibe izintombi ezimsulwa? Intombi emsulwa iyakwazi ukufuna umsebenzi kaMoya Ongcwele futhi iqonde izinto ezintsha, ngaphezu kwalokho, ikwazi ukubeka eceleni imiqondo yakudala, ithobele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu namuhla. Leli qembu labantu, abemukela umsebenzi wakamuva namuhla, babebekwe nguNkulunkulu ngaphambi kwezinkathi, futhi bangabantu ababusesike ngempela. Nizwa izwi likaNkulunkulu ngqo, nibone uNkulunkulu evela, ngakho-ke, emhlabeni nasezulwini, nasezinkathini akekho oke wabusiswa njengani, nina qembu labantu. Konke lokhu kungenxa yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ngenxa yokubekelwa eceleni nokukhethwa nguNkulunkulu, nangenxa yomusa kaNkulunkulu; ukube uNkulunkulu akazange awakhulume amazwi aKhe, ingabe izimo zenu zinjengoba zinjena namuhla? Ngalokho, inkazimulo nodumo lonke malube kuNkulunkulu ngoba konke lokhu kungenxa yokuthi

---

uNkulunkulu ukuphakamisile. Usunalezi zinto engqondweni, usengakwazi yini ukungenzi lutho? Amandla akho ngeke akwazi yini ukuphakama?

Ukuthi uyakwazi ukwamukela ukwahlulelwa, ukusolwa, ukushaywa, nokucwengisiswa ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi phezu kwalokho, uyakwazi ukwamukela imisebenzi kaNkulunkulu, konke kwakubekwe uNkulunkulu ekuqaleni kwesikhathi, ngalokho akumele uphatheke kabi uma usolwa. Akekho namunye ongathatha umsebenzi osuwenziwe kini, nezibusiso eziphezu kwenu, futhi akekho namunye ongathatha konke lokhu okunikwe nina. Abantu benkolo ngeke baqhathaniswa nani. Aniphethe ubungoti obukhulu baseBhayibhelini, futhi anihlonyswanga ngemfundo yenkolo, kodwa ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu usesebenze ngaphakathi kini, senizuze okukhulu kunabo bonke abanye kulezi zinkathi—ngakho-ke lesi sibusiso senu esikhulu. Ngenxa yalokhu kumele nizinikele ngempela kuNkulunkulu, nithembeke kakhulu kuNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu ukuphakamisile, kumele wenyuse imizamo yakho, futhi kumele ulungise isimo sakho ukuze wamukele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Kumele ume uqine endaweni uNkulunkulu akunike yona, uphokophelele ukuba ngomunye wabantu bakaNkulunkulu, wamukele ukuqeqeshelwa umbuso, uzuzwe uNkulunkulu ekugcineni ube ubufakazi kuNkulunkulu. Unokungaki kulezi zinqumo? Uma uzithathile lezi zinqumo, kusho ukuthi ekugcineni ngokuqinisekile uzozuzwa uNkulunkulu, ube ubufakazi kuNkulunkulu. Kumele uqonde ukuthi umsebenzi omkhulu ukuthi uzuzwe uNkulunkulu ube ubufakazi kuNkulunkulu. Lena yintando kaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yazi Umsebenzi Wakamuva KaNkulunkulu Bese Ulandela Ezinyathelweni Zakhe” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 399)**

Amazwi kaMoya Ongcwele ayizinto zomsebenzi kaMoya Ongcwele namuhla, kanti ukukhanya okuqhubekayo okulethwa uMoya Ongcwele kumuntu ngalesi sikhathi kuyindlela yokwenza kaMoya Ongcwele. Iyini le ndlela yokwenza kaMoya Ongcwele namuhla? Ingukuhola abantu emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu namuhla, nasempilweni yakomoya ejwayelekile. Kunezinyathelo ezimbalwa zokungena empilweni yakomoya ejwayelekile:

1. Okokuqala, kumele uthulule inhliziyi yakho emazwini kaNkulunkulu. Akumele uphokophelele amazwi kaNkulunkulu esikhathi esedlule, futhi akumele uwafunde noma uwaqhathanise namazwi anamuhla. Kunalokho, kumele uthulule inhliziyi yakho emazwini kaNkulunkulu amanje. Uma kukhona abantu abasafisa ukufunda amazwi kaNkulunkulu, izincwadi ezikhuluma ngezinto zikamoya, noma ezinye izindlela zokushumayela zesikhathi esidlule, abangalandeli amazwi kaMoya Ongcwele namuhla, kusho ukuthi

---

bayiziphungumangatha; uNkulunkulu uyabazonda abantu abanjalo. Uma uzimisele ukwamukela ukukhanya kukaMoya Ongcwele namuhla, kusho ukuthi thulula inhliziyo yakho ngokugcwele emazwini kaNkulunkulu namuhla. Lena yinto yokuqala okumele uyenze.

2. Kumele uthandaze ngesisekelo samazwi akhulunywe nguNkulunkulu namuhla, ungene emazwini kaNkulunkulu ube nobudlelwano noNkulunkulu, uthathe izinqumo phambi kukaNkulunkulu, uthole ukuthi uphokophelele ukuzuzani.

3. Kumele uphokophelele ukungena okujulile eqinisweni phezu kwesisekelo somsebenzi kaMoya Ongcwele namuhla. Ungabambeleli ezinkulumweni esezidlulelwe isikhathi nezimfundiso zakudala.

4. Kumele ufune ukuthintwa uMoya Ongcwele, ungene emazwini kaNkulunkulu.

5. Kumele uphokophelele ukungena endleleni ehanjwe uMoya Ongcwele namuhla.

Ukufuna kanjani ukuthintwa uMoya Ongcwele? Okubalulekile ukuphila emazwini amanje kaNkulunkulu, nokuthandaza phezu kwesisekelo sezidingo zikaNkulunkulu. Uma usukhuleke ngale ndlela, uMoya Ongcwele nakanjani uzokuthinta. Uma ungacingi ubhekise ngasesisekelweni samazwi akhulunywe uNkulunkulu namuhla, kusho ukuthi lokhu akunamsebenzi walutho. Kumele ukhuleke uthi: “O Nkulunkulu! Ngiyakuphikisa, futhi kuningi engikukweleta kona; angilaleli, futhi angikwazi ukukwanelisa. O Nkulunkulu, ngifisa ungisindise, ngifisa ukukusebenzela kuze kube sekugcineni, ngifisa ukufa ngenxa yaKho. Uyangehlulela, ungisole, futhi angikhalazi; ngiyakuphikisa futhi ngifanelwe ukufa, ukuze bonke abantu babone ukulunga kwaKho ekufeni kwami.” Uma uthandaza ngale ndlela ngokusuka enhliziyweni yakho, uNkulunkulu uzokuzwa, akuqondise; uma ungakhuleki phezu kwesisekelo samazwi kaMoya Ongcwele namuhla, ayikho indlela yokuthi uthintwe uMoya Ongcwele. Uma ukhuleka ngokwentando kaNkulunkulu, nangalokhu uNkulunkulu afisa ukukwenza namuhla, uzothi:<sup>[a]</sup> “O Nkulunkulu! Ngifisa ukwamukela umsebenzi waKho ngithembeke emsebenzini waKho, futhi ngizimisele ukunikela impilo yami yonke enkazimulweni yaKho, ukuze konke lokhu engikwenzayo kufinyelele emazingeni abantu bakaNkulunkulu. Inhliziyo yami mayithintwe nguwe. Ngifisa ukuthi uMoya waKho ungifundise njalo, ukuze konke engikwenzayo kuhlaze uSathane, kuze kube ukuthi ekugcineni ngizuzwe nguwe.” Uma ukhuleka ngale ndlela, ugxile entandweni kaNkulunkulu, nakanjani uMoya Ongcwele uzosebenza kuwe. Akunandaba ukuthi mangaki amagama omthandazo wakho—okubalulekile ukuthi uyayiqonda na intando kaNkulunkulu. Kungenzeka ukuthi nonke nike nabhekana nalokhu: Kwesinye isikhathi ngenkathi nithandaza nihlangene, amandla omsebenzi kaMoya Ongcwele aphakama, kwenza ukuthi amandla abantu aphakame. Abanye abantu bakhala kabuhlungu baphume

---

izinyembezi ngesikhathi bethandaza, bezisola phambi kukaNkulunkulu, abanye bakhombise izinqumo abazithathile, benze izifungo. Nguwo lo umphumela okumele wenziwe umsebenzi kaMoya Ongcwele. Namuhla, kubalulekile ukuthi bonke abantu bathulule izinhliziyi zabo emazwini kaNkulunkulu. Ungagxili emazwini akhulunywa ngaphambilini; uma usabambelele kulokhu okwashiwo kuqala, kusho ukuthi uMoya Ongcwele ngeke usebenze kuwe. Uyabona ukuthi kubaluleke kanjani lokhu?

Niyayazi indlela ehanjwe uMoya Ongcwele namuhla? La maphuzu ambalwa angenhla awezinto okumele zifezwe uMoya Ongcwele namuhla nasesikhathini esizayo; ayindlela ethathwe uMoya Ongcwele, nokungena okumele abantu bakuphokophelele. Ekungeneni kwakho ekuphileni, okungenani kumele uthulule inhliziyi yakho emazwini kaNkulunkulu, ukwazi ukwamukela ukwahlulelwa nokusolwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu; inhliziyi yakho kumele ilangazelele uNkulunkulu, kumele uphokophelele ukungena okujulile eqinisweni, nezinto ezidingwa uNkulunkulu. Uma usunawo la mandla, kuzobe sekukhombisa ukuthi uthintwe uNkulunkulu, nenhliziyi yakho isiqalile ukuphendukela kuNkulunkulu.

Isinyathelo sokuqala sokungena ekuphileni ukuthulula inhliziyi yakho emazwini kaNkulunkulu, isinyathelo sesibili ukwamukela ukuthintwa uMoya Ongcwele. Kunamphumela muni ukwamukela ukuthintwa uMoya Ongcwele? Ukuze ukwazi ukulangazelela, ukufuna, nokuthola iqiniso elijulile, nokukwazi ukusebenzisana noNkulunkulu ngenzindlela ezinhle. Namuhla, usebenzisana noNkulunkulu, okungukuthi kukhona okuphokophelele ngokuphokophelela kwakho, ekukhulekeni kwakho, nasebudlelaneni bakho namazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi wenza umsebenzi wakho ngokwezidingo zikaNkulunkulu—yilokhu kuphela ukusebenzisana noNkulunkulu. Uma ukhuluma ngokuyekela uNkulunkulu enze, kodwa wena ungenzi lutho, ungathandazi noma ufune, lokhu kungabizwa ngokuzithoba? Uma kungekho ongasebenzisana ngakho kuwe, futhi ukhaliswa ukuqeqeshelwa ukungena okunento okuyiphokophelele, kusho ukuthi awuzithobi. Abanye abantu bathi: “Konke kuya ngokuthi uNkulunkulu wayebekni kwasekuqaleni, konke kwenziwa nguNkulunkulu uqobo lwaKhe; uma uNkulunkulu engakwenzanga, umuntu angakwenza kanjani?” umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ujoyikelele, awukho neze ngaphezu kwendalo ejwayelekile, futhi uMoya Ongcwele usebenza kuphela ngokuthi wena ufune ngokuzimisela, ngoba uNkulunkulu akamphoqi umuntu—kumele unike uNkulunkulu ithuba lokusebenza, uma ungaphokopheleli noma ungene, futhi uma kungekho nokuncane ukulangazelela enhliziyweni yakho, kusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu akanalo nelincane ithuba lokusebenza. Ungakufuna ngayiphi indlela ukuthintwa uNkulunkulu? Ngokukhuleka, nokusondela kuNkulunkulu. Kodwa okubaluleke nakakhulu, khumbula, kumele kube phezu kwesisekelo samazwi akhulunywa uNkulunkulu. Uma uvamise ukuthintwa uNkulunkulu, awubi isigqila senyama: Umyeni, inkosikazi, izingane, nemali—akukwazi

---

ukukubopha, ufisa kuphela ukuphokophelela iqiniso nokuphila phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Ngalesi sikhathi, uzoba ngumuntu ophila endaweni yenkululeko.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yazi Umsebenzi Wakamuva KaNkulunkulu Bese Ulandela Ezinyathelweni Zakhe” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

Imibhalo yaphansi:

a. Umbhalo wokuqala awunawo amagama athi “uzothi.”

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 400)**

UNkulunkulu uzimisele ukubona umuntu ephelelisiwe. Noma ngabe iyiphi indlela akhulumela kuyo, kungenxa yokuthi ufuna ukuphelelisa laba bantu. Amazwi akhulunywa ngohlangothi kaMoya obona ngayo anzima ukuba umuntu awaqonde, kanti umuntu akakwazi ukuthola indlela yokwenza, ngoba umuntu unekhono elinomkhawulo lokwamukela. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uzuza imiphumela ehlukeneyo, kanti isinyathelo ngasinye somsebenzi sinenhloso Yakhe. Ngaphezu kwalokho, kufanele akhulume ngezinhlangothi ezechukene ukuphelelisa umuntu. Ukuba ubekhuluma ngezwi Lakhe ngohlangothi lukaMoya kuphela, lesi sigaba somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu singeqedwe. Esimweni sephimbo Lakhe, uyabona ukuthi uzimisele ukuphelelisa leli qembu labantu. Njengalowo ofisayo ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu, yisiphi isinyathelo sokuqala okufanele usithathe? Kufanele uqale ngokwazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Njengoba izindlela ezintsha zisetshenziswa neminyaka iguqukile ukusuka komunye ukuya komunye, indlela uNkulunkulu asebenza ngayo nayo iguqukile, njengoba kuguquke nendlela akhuluma ngayo. Manje, akuguqukanga indlela yomsebenzi Wakhe kuphela, kanjalo neminyaka. Kwaqala kuyiNkathi Yombuso, isigaba somsebenzi lapho ufanele ukuthanda khona uNkulunkulu. Manje, iNkathi Yombuso—iNkathi Yezwi—okusho ukuthi, isikhathi lapho uNkulunkulu esebenzisa izindlela eziningi zokukhuluma ukuphelelisa umuntu aphinde akhulume evela ngezinhlangothi ezechukene ukuze ahlinzeke umuntu. ziqeda nje izikhathi ukwedlulela eNkathini Yombuso, uNkulunkulu waqala ukusebenzisa izwi ukuphelelisa umuntu, enikeza umuntu ikhono lokungena kokukhona ngempela kwempilo eholela umuntu emgudwini olungile. Emva kokuba umuntu ebone izinyathelo eziningi zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, umuntu ubonile ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awuhlali ungaguquki, kodwa uhlala uguquka futhi ujula ngokungaphezi. Ngemva kokuthi abantu sebewubone isikhathi eside, umsebenzi uguquke ngokuphindaphindiwe, ulokhu uphenduke njalo. Kodwa noma ngabe uguquka kangakanani, nokho, awugudluki enhlosweni kaNkulunkulu yokuletha insindiso esintwini. Noma kungaba nezinguquko eziyizinkulungwane eziyishumi awuguquki enhlosweni yawo yokuqala. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi indlela yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu iguquka kanjani, lo msebenzi awusuki nhlobo eqinisweni noma empilweni. Izinguquko kule ndlela umsebenzi owenziwa ngayo yizinguquko nje esimweni somsebenzi

---

nohlangothi okukhulunywa kuqhanyukwa kulo, hhayi inguquko kokuphokophelwe umongo womsebenzi Wakhe. Izinguquko ephimbweni lezwi nendlela yomsebenzi zenzelwe ukuzuza umphumela. Inguquko ephimbweni lezwi ayisho inguquko enhlosweni noma emgomweni womsebenzi. Umongo wokuthi umuntu athembele kuNkulunkulu ukufuna ukuphila. Uma ngabe uyakholwa kuNkulunkulu kodwa awukufuni ukuphila noma iqiniso noma ulwazi lukaNkulunkulu, akukho ke ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu! Ngabe kuyikho na ukuthi usafuna ukungena embusweni ukuze ube yinkosi? Ukuzuza kuphela uthando lukaNkulunkulu lweqiniso ngokufuna ukuphila kungokwempela; ukulandela nokwenza iqiniso yikhona okwempela. Yizwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu ngenkathi usafunda izwi Lakhe; ngale ndlela, uzothola ukwazi uNkulunkulu ngolwazi loqobo. Lokhu kuwukulandela kweqiniso.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “INkathi Yombuso YiNkathi Yezwi” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 401)**

ENkathini Yenkulungwane Yeminyaka Yombuso, ukuthi ungenile na kule minyaka emisha kuzonqunywa ukuthi ungenile na eqinisweni lezwi likaNkulunkulu nokuthi ngabe amazwi Akhe asebenza njengeqiniso empilweni yakho na. Izwi likaNkulunkulu laziswe wonke umuntu ukuze, ekugcineni, bonke abantu baphile emhlabeni wezwi nezwi likaNkulunkulu lizokhanyisa likhanyisele wonke umuntu ngaphakathi. Uma ngabe ngalesi sikhathi, uyaxhamazela futhi awukhathali ngokufunda izwi likaNkulunkulu, futhi awunamdladla ezwini Lakhe, kubonakala sengathi kukhona okungalungile ngesimo sakho. Uma ngabe awukwazi ukungena eNkathini Yezwi, uMoya oNgcwele-ke awusebenzi kuwe; uma ngabe ungenile kule minyaka, uzokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe. Ungenzani okwamanje, ekuqaleni kwale Nkathi Yezwi, ukuzuza imisebenzi yoMoya oNgcwele? Kule minyaka, uNkulunkulu uzokwenza kube yiqiniso kinina ukuthi wonke umuntu apha izwi likaNkulunkulu, akwazi ukusebenzisa iqiniso, athande uNkulunkulu ngobuqotho; ukuthi bonke abantu basebenzise izwi likaNkulunkulu njengesisekelo neqiniso labo babe nezinhliziyo ezihlonipha uNkulunkulu; nokuthi, ngokwenza izwi likaNkulunkulu, umuntu-ke angabusa kanye noNkulunkulu. Yilo msebenzi uNkulunkulu azowufeza. Ungaphila ngaphandle kokufunda izwi likaNkulunkulu? Bangingi manje abazizwa sengathi angeke bakwazi ukuhlala ngisho usuku olulodwa nje noma ezimbili ngaphandle kokufunda izwi likaNkulunkulu. Kufanele bafunde izwi Lakhe nsuku zonke, kanti uma isikhathi singavumi, ukulalela nje izwi Lakhe kwanele. Lo umuzwa umuntu awunikezwa uMoya ONgcwele nendlela oqala ngayo ukunyakazisa umuntu. Kusho ukuthi, ubusa umuntu ngamazwi ukuze umuntu angene eqinisweni lezwi likaNkulunkulu. Uma uzwa ubumnyama nokoma ngemva nje kosuku olulodwa ungadlile futhi ungaphuzile izwi likaNkulunkulu, ukuthole kungemukelekile, lokhu kukhombisa ukuthi usunyakazisiwe uMoya oNgcwele, kanti futhi akakufulathelanga. Uyilowo okulo mfudlana.

---

Nokho, uma ungenakho ukuqonda noma ungezwa koma ngemva kosuku noma ezimbili ngaphandle kokuphuza izwi likaNkulunkulu, futhi awuzizwa unyakaziseka, lokhu kukhombisa ukuthi uMoya oNgcwele ukufulathele. Lokhu kusho ukuthi-ke isimo ngaphakathi kwakho asilungile; awukangeni eNkathini Yezwi, futhi nguweni osalele emuva. UNkulunkulu usebenzisa izwi ukubusa umuntu; uzizwa kamnandi uma udla futhi uphuza izwi likaNkulunkulu, kodwa uma ungakwenzi lokho, ngeke ube nayo indlela yokulandela. Izwi likaNkulunkulu liba ukudla komuntu namandla amqhubayo. IBhayibheli lithi “Akusinkwa kuphela umuntu angaphila ngaso, kodwa ngawo wonke amazwi aphuma emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu.” Lo umsebenzi uNkulunkulu azowufeza namuhla. Uzofeza leli qiniso kinina. Bekwenzeka kanjani ukuthi mandulo abantu bahlale izinsuku eziningi ngaphandle kokufunda izwi likaNkulunkulu kodwa baqhubeke badle futhi basebenze? Kungani kungenjalo manje? Kulesi sikhathi, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa kakhulu izwi ukubusa bonke. Ngezwi likaNkulunkulu, umuntu uyahlulelwa futhi apheleliswe, ekugcineni athathwe ayiswe embusweni. Izwi likaNkulunkulu kuphela elinganikeza umuntu ukuphila, futhi izwi likaNkulunkulu kuphela elinganikeza umuntu ukukhanya nendlela yokulenza, ikakhulu eNkathini Yombuso. Uma nje usalokhu udla futhi uphuza izwi Lakhe nsuku zonke ungaphumi eqinisweni lezwi likaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu uzokuphelelisa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “INkathi Yombuso YiNkathi Yezwi” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 402)**

Umuntu angejahe ukuthola impumelelo uma efuna ukuphila; ukukhula empilweni akwenzeki ngosuku noma ezimbili. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uvamile futhi uyenzeka, futhi kufanele udlule phansi kwenqubo efanele. Kuthathe uJesu esenyameni iminyaka engama-33 nesigamu ukuba aqedele umsebenzi Wakhe wokubethelwa, ngingasakhulumi-ke ngempilo yomuntu! Futhi akuwona umsebenzi olula ukwenza umuntu ojwayelekile abonakalise uNkulunkulu. Lokhu kuqondene nabantu besizwe sikadrako omkhulu obomvu. Banezinga eliphasi futhi badinga isikhathi eside sezwi nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho ungajahi ukubona imiphumela. Kufanele uhambele phambili ekudleni nasekuphuzeni izwi likaNkulunkulu, usebenze ngamandla emazwini kaNkulunkulu. Ngemva kokufunda amazwi Akhe, kuzofuneka ukwazi ukuwenza empilweni yangempela, futhi emazwini kaNkulunkulu, ube usuthola ulwazi, umbono, ukuqonda, nokuhlakanipha. Ngelokhu, uzoguquka ngaphandle kokuqaphela. Uma ungazibekela umgomo wokudla nokuphuza izwi likaNkulunkulu, ukufunda izwi Lakhe, ukulazi, ukuthola kabanzi ngalo, ukulenza uzokhula unganakile. Abanye bathi abakwazi ukwenza izwi likaNkulunkulu ngisho nangemuva kokulifunda! Ujaheni? Uma ufika esimweni esithize, uzokwazi ukwenza izwi Lakhe. ingane eneminyaka emine noma emihlanu ingasho ukuthi ayikwazi ukweseka noma ukuhlonipha abazali bayo? Kumele wazi manje ukuthi isiqu sakho

---

sithini, yenza lokhu okwaziyo ukukwenza, ungabi yilowo ophazamisa ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Yidla nje uphuze amazwi kaNkulunkulu uqhubekele phambili, uthathe lokhu njengomgomo wakho. Ungakhathazeki ngokuthi ngabe uNkulunkulu angakuphelelisa na. Ungacubunguli lokho okwamanje. Yidla nje uphuze ezwini likaNkulunkulu uma ulokhu uhlangabezana nalo, kuqinisekisiwe ukuthi uNkulunkulu uzokuphelelisa. Kodwa-ke kukhona umgomo okumele uwulandele udle uphuze ngawo izwi Lakhe. Ungenzi kanjalo ngokunganaki. Kodwa, funa amazwi ozowafunda, okusho ukuthi, lawo ahlobene nombono. Enye ingxenye okufanele uyifune yilena yokwenza ngokoqobo, okusho ukuthi, leyo emayelana nalokho okufanele ungene kukho. Enye ingxenye imayelana nolwazi, kanti enye imayelana nokungena. Uma usuzithole zombili, okusho ukuthi, uma ubamba lokhu okufanele ukwazi nokufanele ukwenze, uzokwazi ukuthi kudliwa futhi kuphuzwa kanjani ezwini likaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “INkathi Yombuso YiNkathi Yezwi” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 403)**

Ukuqhubekela phambili, ukukhuluma ngezwi likaNkulunkulu umgomo okhuluma ngawo. Uma niba ndawonye nikhombisa ukuhlanganyela ngezwi likaNkulunkulu nisebenzise lokho njengesihloko senu; khulumani ngalokho enikwaziyo ngezwi likaNkulunkulu, nokuthi nilisebenzisa kanjani izwi Lakhe, nokuthi uMoya oNgcwele usebenza kanjani. Uma nihlanganyela ngezwi likaNkulunkulu, uMoya oNgcwele uzonikhanyisa. Abantu nabo kufanele babambisane uma ngabe lo kuzoba umhlaba wezwi likaNkulunkulu. Uma ningangeni kulokhu, uNkulunkulu ngeke akwazi ukwenza umsebenzi Wakhe. Uma ningakhulumi ngezwi Lakhe, angeke akwazi ukunikhanyisa. Uma nje unesikhathi, khuluma ngezwi likaNkulunkulu. Ungaliphathi ngeze! Ukuphila kwakho makugcwaliswe yizwi likaNkulunkulu; njalo uzoba yikholwa elizinikele. Noma ngabe ukuhlanganyela kwenu kugcizelela lokhu okubonakala ngaphandle kulungile. Ngaphandle kokukha phezulu ngeke nijule. Kunenqubo okufanele yenziwe. Ngokwenza kwenu nithola ulwazi ekukhanyeni koMoya oNgcwele phezu kwenu nokuthi ningalidla nliiphuze kanjani izwi likaNkulunkulu ngempumelelo. Ngemva kwesikhathi sokuhlola okunjalo, nizongena eqinisweni lezwi likaNkulunkulu. Uma kuphela wenze isinqumo sokusebenzisana uzokwamukela umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele.

Kunezinto ezimbili emgomweni wokudla nokuphuza izwi likaNkulunkulu: Omunye uhambelana nolwazi, omunye ukungena. Imaphi amazwi okufanele uwazi? Ufanele ukwazi amazwi ahambelana nombono (okusho ukuthi, iyiphi iminyaka uNkulunkulu asengene kuyo manje, ufisa ukuzuzani manje uNkulunkulu, yini ukuba sesimweni somuntu, nokunye. Zonke lezi zinto zihlobene nombono). Iyiphi indlela umuntu okufanele angene kuyo? Lokhu kukhuluma ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu lawo umuntu okufanele awenze angene kuwona. Lezo izinto ezimbili



---

zokudla nokuphuza izwi likaNkulunkulu. Ukusuka manje, yidla uphuze izwi likaNkulunkulu ngale ndlela. Uma uqonda kahle amazwi amayelana nombono, asikho-ke isidingo sokuqhubeka nokufunda. Okubaluleke kakhulu ukudla nokuphuza kakhulu amazwi okungena, njengokuthi uyibhekisa kanjani inhliziyi yakho kuNkulunkulu, uyithulisa kanjani inhliziyi yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu, nokuthi uyishiya kanjani inyama. Lokhu yilokhu okufanele ukwenze. Ngaphandle kokwazi ukuthi udla uphuze kanjani izwi likaNkulunkulu, ukuhlanganyela kweqiniso ngeke kube khona. Uma usuwazi ukuthi udla uphuze kanjani izwi Lakhe, usukubambile lokhu okusemqoka, ukuhlanganyela kuzokhululeka. Noma ngabe iziphi izindaba eziphakanyiswayo, uyakwazi ukuhlanganyela ngazo ubambe okuyiqiniso. Ukuhlanganyela ngezwi likaNkulunkulu ngaphandle kweqiniso kusho ukuthi awukwazi ukuthola lokho okusemqoka, futhi kukhombisa ukuthi awukwazi ukudla nokuphuza ezwini Lakhe. Abanye bafikelwa ukukhathala uma befunda izwi likaNkulunkulu. Isimo esinjalo asivamile. Ngempela, okuvamile ukuthi ungalinge ukhathale ukufunda izwi likaNkulunkulu, hlala ulomele, futhi uhlale ucabanga ukuthi izwi likaNkulunkulu lihle. Le yindlela lowo ongene ngempela adla aphuze ngayo izwi likaNkulunkulu. Uma uzwa sengathi izwi likaNkulunkulu liyenzeka ngeqiniso nokuthi yilo lelo umuntu afanele ukungena kulo; uma uzwa ukuthi izwi Lakhe lisiza kakhulu futhi linenzuzo kumuntu, nokuthi linika umuntu ukuphila, lo muzwa uwunikezwe nguMoya oNgcwele, ngokunyakaziswa uMoya oNgcwele. Lokhu kukhombisa ukuthi uMoya oNgcwele uyasebenza kuwe nokuthi uNkulunkulu akakufulathele. Ngokubona ukuthi uNkulunkulu uhlale ekhuluma, abanye bavele bakhathale yizwi Lakhe bacabange ukuthi alinamiphumela noma ngabe bayalifunda noma abalifundi. Lokho akusona isimo esijwayelekile. Izinhliziyi zabo azomele ukungena eqinisweni, abantu abanjalo abomi noma babone ukubaluleka kokupheleliswa. Uma sewuzizwa ungasomeli izwi likaNkulunkulu, kukhombisa ukuthi isimo sakho asijwayelekile. Kudala, ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukufulathele noma cha bekunqunywa ukuthi unakho yini ukuthula ngaphakathi nokuthi uzwa unakho na ukujabula. Manje okusemqoka wukuthi ngabe uyalomela na izwi likaNkulunkulu, ukuthi ngabe izwi Lakhe liyiqiniso kuwe, noma ngabe uthembekile, nokuthi ngabe uyakwazi ukwenza lokho ongakwenzela uNkulunkulu. Ngamanye amazwi, umuntu wahlulelwa ngeqiniso lezwi likaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu uthumela izwi Lakhe kubantu bonke. Uma uzimisele ukulifunda, uzokukhanyisela kodwa uma ungafuni, ngeke Naye akukhanyisele. UNkulunkulu ukhanyisela labo abalambele nabomele ukulunga Kwakhe, nalabo abamfunayo. Abanye bathi uNkulunkulu akazange abakhanyisele nangemuva kokufunda izwi Lakhe. Afundwe kanjani amazwi? Uma ufunde izwi Lakhe sengathi ububuka izimbali usemhlane wehhashi wangabona kubaluleka kwempilo yoqobo, angakukhanyisela kanjani uNkulunkulu? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi lowo ongalenzi igugu izwi likaNkulunkulu apheleliswe Nguye? Uma ungalenzi igugu izwi likaNkulunkulu, awusoze waba neqiniso noma impilo yangempela. Uma ulenza igugu izwi Lakhe, uzokwazi ukwenza iqiniso; kulapho ke ozoba

---

khona nempilo yangempela. Manje ufanele ukudla ubuye uphuze izwi likaNkulunkulu noma ngabe kukusiphi isimo, noma ngabe umatasa noma cha, noma ngabe izimo ziphikisana nawe noma cha, noma ngabe uyalingwa noma cha. Empeleni, izwi likaNkulunkulu liyisisekelo sokuba khona komuntu. Akekho ongafulathela izwi Lakhe futhi kumele adle ezwini Lakhe kube sengathi yizidlo ezintathu zosuku. Kungaba yindaba elula kanjalo ukupheleliswa, uzuzwe uNkulunkulu? Noma ngabe uyaqonda noma awuqondi manje, noma unombono emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, kumele udle uphuze kakhulu ezwini likaNkulunkulu. Lokhu ukuhambela phambili ukungena. Uma usulifundile izwi likaNkulunkulu, shesha ukusebenzisa lokho ongangena kukho, ubekele eceleni okwesikhashana lokho ongekwazi. Kungaba kuningi ongaquqondi ngezwi likaNkulunkulu ekuqaleni, kodwa ngemva kwezinyanga ezimbili noma ezintathu, noma mhlawumbe unyaka uzoliqonda. Kungenzeka kanjani lokhu? Kwenziwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu akakwazi ukuphelelisa abantu ngosuku noma ngezimbili. Isikhathi esiningi, uma ufunda izwi Lakhe, ungeqonde ngaleso sikhathi. Ngaleso sikhathi, kungabukeka sengathi umbhalo nje kuphela; ngesikhathi solwazi ungaba nakho ukuqonda. UNkulunkulu ukhulume okuningi, ngakho ufanele ukwenza okusemandleni akho ukudla nokuphuza izwi Lakhe. Ungasaqaphele, uzoqonda, bese uMoya oNgcwele ukukhanyisela. Uma uMoya oNgcwele ukhanyisela umuntu, kuvame ukuthi umuntu angaboni. Uyakukhanyisela akuhole uma womile, ufuna. Umgomo uMoya oNgcwele osebenza ngawo usenkabeni Yezwi likaNkulunkulu lelo olidlayo noliphuzayo. Bonke labo abangakhombisi ukubaluleka ezwini likaNkulunkulu abahlala bakhombise enye indlela yokuziphatha ezwini Lakhe, indlela yokunganaki nokukholwa ukuthi alenzi mehluko noma ngabe bayalifunda izwi Lakhe, yilabo abangenalo iqiniso. Abakwazi ukubona noma ngabe umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele noma ukukhanwa okulethwa Nguye. Abantu abanjalo bayahamba nje, abazenzisi abangenaziqu, njengoMnu. Nanguo womzekeliso.<sup>[a]</sup>

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “INkathi Yombuso YiNkathi Yezwi” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamini

Imibhalo yaphansi:

a. Umbhalo wokuqala awulifaki igama elithi “womzekeliso.”

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 404)**

Uma uNkulunkulu ekhuluma, kufanele uthole ngaleso sikhathi amazwi Akhe ukuba udle kuwo. Noma ngabe uqonda kangakanani, bambelela emcabangweni wokuthi ubheke nje ukudla, ukwazi nokwenza izwi Lakhe. Lokhu yilokhu okufanele ukwenze. Unganaki ukuthi singaba sikhulu kangakanani isiqu sakho; gxila nje ekudleni izwi Lakhe. Lokhu yindlela abantu okufanele basebenzisane ngayo. Ukuphila kwakho kukamoya ukuthi ungene nje eqinisweni lapho udla uphuze khona amazwi kaNkulunkulu bese uwenza. Ufanele ungagxili kokunye futhi. Abaholi bamabandla kufanele bakwazi ukuholela wonke amadodana nodade ekwazini ukuthi

---

kudliwa kuphuzwe kanjani emazwini kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kuyisibophezelo sabo bonke abaholi bebandla. Noma ngabe basha noma badala, bonke kufanele bathathe ukudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu njengokubalulekile futhi bawagcine amazwi Akhe ezinhliziyweni zabo. Uma ungena kuleli qiniso, uzobe usungene eNkathini Yombuso. Kulezi zinsuku, abaningi bazizwa sengathi bangekwazi ukuphila ngaphandle kokudla nokuphuza izwi likaNkulunkulu, kanti ngaso sonke isikhathi bezwa sengathi izwi Lakhe liyamangalisa. Bese umuntu uyaqala ukuba sendleleni efanele. UNkulunkulu usebenzisa izwi ukusebenza nokuhlinzeka umuntu. Uma bonke belangazelela futhi banxanele izwi likaNkulunkulu, bazongena emhlabeni wezwi Lakhe.

UNkulunkulu ukhulume okuningi. Kungakanani okwaziyo? Kungakanani osungene kukho? Uma ngabe umholi webandla engaholelanga abazalwane eqinisweni lezwi likaNkulunkulu, bazobe bebe budedengu emsebenzini wabo behluleka ukufeza izibophezelo zabo! Ukuthi ukuqonda kwakho kujulile noma akujulile, kungakhathaleki ukuthi lingakanani izinga lokuqonda kwakho, kufanele ukwazi ukuthi kudliwa kuphuzwe kanjani ezwini Lakhe; ufanele ukuthatha izwi Lakhe njengelibalulekile uqonde ukubaluleka nokudingeka kwalokho kudla nokuphuza. UNkulunkulu ukhulume okuningi. Uma ngabe awudli futhi awuphuza ezwini Lakhe, noma awufuni futhi awusebenzisi izwi Lakhe, awufanele ukubizwa ngomuntu okholwa kuNkulunkulu. Njengoba ukholwa kuNkulunkulu, ufanele ukudla uphuze ezwini Lakhe, uphile ngaphakathi kwalo, ubuye uliphile. Yilokhu okungukukholwa kuNkulunkulu! Uma uthi uyakholwa kuNkulunkulu kodwa ungakwazi ukukhuluma noma yimaphi amazwi Akhe noma uwenze, awuthathwa njengomuntu okholwa kuNkulunkulu. Lokhu ukufuna “isinkwa sokuqeda indlala.” Ukusho ubufakazi obuncane, izinto ezingenamsebenzi, nezinto zangaphandle, ezingenakho ngisho nokuncane okweqiniso akwenzi ukholwe kuNkulunkulu, futhi ngokusobala awukayibambi indlela efanele yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Kungani ufanele ukudla nokuphuza kakhudlwana emazwini kaNkulunkulu? Ngabe kuthathwa njengokholo uma ungadli ungaphuzi emazwini Akhe ufune nje ukukhuphukela ezulwini? Yisiphi isinyathelo sokuqala salowo okholwa kuNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu umpheleleli ngayiphi indlela umuntu? Ungapheleliswa ngaphandle kokudla nokuphuza izwi likaNkulunkulu? Ungathathwa njengomuntu wombuso ngaphandle kwezwi likaNkulunkulu njengeqiniso lakho? Yini ngempela ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu? Abakholwa kuNkulunkulu kufanele babe nokuziphatha kahle ngaphandle, okungenani, kanti okubaluleke kakhulu ukuba nezwi likaNkulunkulu. Noma ngabe kunjani, ngeke ukwazi ukufulathela izwi Lakhe. Ukwazi kwakho uNkulunkulu nokugcwalisa intando Yakhe konke kufezeka ngezwi Lakhe. Zonke izizwe, amahlelo, izinkolo ezehlukene, nezindawo eziklanyiwe konke kuyonqotshwa ngezwi esikhathini esizayo. UNkulunkulu uzokhuluma ngqo, futhi bonke abantu bazobamba izwi likaNkulunkulu ezandleni zabo; abantu bazopheleliswa ngalokhu. Izwi likaNkulunkulu lisabalale yonke indawo: Abantu bakhuluma ngezwi

---

likaNkulunkulu benze ngokwezwi likaNkulunkulu, nalokho abakugcine kubona kulokhu kuyizwi likaNkulunkulu. Ngaphakathi nangaphandle, bacwiliswe ezwini likaNkulunkulu, ngakho baphelelisiwe. Labo abagcina intando kaNkulunkulu bakwazi nokufakaza Ngaye yilabo abanezwi likaNkulunkulu njengeqiniso.

Ukungena eNkathini Yezwi, okungukuthi, iNkathi Yenkulungwane Yeminyaka Yombuso ngumsebenzi oqedwayo manje. Ukusuka manje, qala ukuhlanganyela ngezwi likaNkulunkulu. Ngokudla nangokuphuza ezwini Lakhe, nangokuthola ulwazi ngalo ungalibonisa izwi likaNkulunkulu. Kungamazwi akho kuphela olwazi onalo angenza abanye bakukholwe. Uma ungenalo izwi likaNkulunkulu, akekho umuntu ongakukholwa! Bonke labo abasetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu bayakwazi ukukhuluma ngezwi likaNkulunkulu. Uma ungakwazi, lokhu kukhombisa ukuthi uMoya ONgcwele awukasebenzi kuwe futhi awukaphelelisiwa. Lokhu ukubaluleka kwezwi likaNkulunkulu. Unayo inhliziyi enxanele izwi likaNkulunkulu? Labo abanxanele izwi likaNkulunkulu banxanele iqiniso, kanti yilabo bantu abanjalo ababusiwa nguNkulunkulu. Esikhathini esizayo, maningi kakhulu amazwi azowasho uNkulunkulu kuwo wonke amabandla nakuwo wonke amahlelo. Uqala ngokukhuluma asho ngeZwi Lakhe kini aniphelelise ngaphambi kokuqhubeka ngokukhuluma asho izwi Lakhe kwabezizwe abanqobe. Ngezwi, bonke bazokwaneliseka ngeqiniso. Ngezwi likaNkulunkulu nezambulo Zakhe, isimo esikhohlakele somuntu sishabalele. Bonke banesimo somuntu, kanti isimo somuntu sokuhlubuka sinciphile kakhulu. Izwi lisebenza kumuntu ngegunya limnqobe ekukhanyeni kukaNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi lowo uNkulunkulu azowenza kule minyaka yamanje kanye nokuguquka komsebenzi Wakhe, konke kungatholakala ezwini Lakhe. Uma ungafundi izwi Lakhe, ngeke uqonde lutho. Ngokudla nangokuphuza ezwini Lakhe, ngokuhlanganyela nabazalwane nolwazi lwakho, ulwazi lwakho lwezwi likaNkulunkulu luzophelela. Yile ndlela ongakwazi ngayo ukuliphila empilweni yangempela.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “INkathi Yombuso YiNkathi Yezwi” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 405)**

Ngike ngasho ngaphambili ukuthi “Bonke abagxila ekuboneni izimpawu nezimangaliso bazolahlwa; akubona labo abazophelelisiwa.” Sengikhulume amagama amaningi, kodwa umuntu akanalo noluncane ulwazi ngalo msebenzi, futhi, sekufinyelele lapha, umuntu usaqhubeka nokufuna izimpawu nezimangaliso. Ingabe ukukholwa kwakho kuNkulunkulu kungokufuna ukubona izimpawu nezimangaliso, noma kungoba ufuna ukuzuza ukuphila? UJesu Naye wakhuluma amazwi amaningi, futhi amanye awo nanamuhla asazogcwaliseka. Ungasho ukuthi uJesu akayena uNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu wafakazela ukuthi wayenguKristu futhi eyiNdodana ethandekayo kaNkulunkulu. Ungakuphika lokhu? Namuhla, uNkulunkulu ukhuluma amazwi

---

kuphela, kanti uma ungekwazi ukwazi kahle, kusho ukuthi ngeke ukwazi ukuma ubambelele. Ingabe ukholwa Kuye ngoba enguNkulunkulu, noma ukholwa Kuye ngokuthi amazwi Akhe ayagcwaliseka noma cha? Ingabe ukholwa ezimpawini nasezimangalisweni, noma ukholwa kuNkulunkulu? Namuhla akavezi izimpawu nezimangaliso—ingabe unguNkulunkulu ngempela? Uma amazwi awakhulumayo engagcwaliseki, ingabe unguNkulunkulu ngempela? Ingabe ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu inqunywa ukuthi amazwi awakhulumayo ayagcwaliseka noma cha? Kungani abanye abantu belokhu belindele ukugcwaliseka kwamazwi kaNkulunkulu ngaphambi kokukholwa Kuye? Ingabe lokhu akusho ukuthi abamazi? Bonke laba ababona kanje ngabantu abaphika uNkulunkulu. Basebenzisa imicabango ukulinganisa uNkulunkulu; uma amazwi kaNkulunkulu egcwaliseka bayakholwa kuNkulunkulu, kanti uma engagcwaliseki abakholwa kuNkulunkulu; futhi bahlale befuna ukubona izimpawu nezimangaliso. Ingabe abayibona abaFarisi besikhathi samanje? Ukuthi uyakwazi ukuma uqine noma cha kuncike ekutheni wazi uNkulunkulu wangempela noma cha—lokhu kusemqoka! Uma izwi likaNkulunkulu liyiqiniso kuwe, yilapho uzoba nolwazi olukhulu ngeqiniso likaNkulunkulu, futhi uzokwazi ukuma uqine ngesikhathi sezilingo. Uma ulokhu ugxile ekufuneni ukubona izimpawu nezimangaliso, yilapho ungeke ukwazi ukuma uqine, futhi uzowela ezilingweni. Izimpawu nezimangaliso azisona isisekelo; yiqiniso likaNkulunkulu kuphela eliwukuphila. Abanye abantu abazi ukuthi mphumela muni okumele ufezwe umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Bachitha izinsuku zabo bedidekile, bengafuni ukwazi lo msebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Abakufunayo kuhlale kuwukuthi uNkulunkulu egcwalisa izifiso zabo, ngemva kwalokho bayazimisela ekukholweni kwabo. Bathi bazofuna ukuphila uma amazwi kaNkulunkulu egcwaliseka, kodwa uma amazwi Akhe engagcwaliseki, lokho kusho ukuthi awekho amathuba okuthi bafune ukuphila. Umuntu ucabanga ukuthi ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kuwukufuna ukubona izimpawu nezimangaliso nokufuna ukunyukela ezulwini nasezulwini lesithathu. Akekho namunye othi ngokukholwa kwakhe kuNkulunkulu ufuna ukungena eqinisweni, ufuna ukuphila, nokufuna ukuzuzwa nguNkulunkulu. Kunanzuzoni ukufuna okunjalo? Labo abangafuni ulwazi lukaNkulunkulu nokwaneliseka kukaNkulunkulu bangabantu abangakholwa kuNkulunkulu, bangabantu abahlambalaza uNkulunkulu!

Manje ingabe usuyaqonda ukuthi kuyini ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu? Ingabe ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kusho ukubona izimpawu nezimangaliso? Ingabe ngukwenyukela ezulwini? Ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu akulula neze. Lokho kwenza kwasenkolweni kumele kususwe; ukufuna ukuphiliswa kwabagulayo nokukhishwa kwamadimoni, ukugxila ezimpawini nasezimangalisweni, ukufisa umusa kaNkulunkulu omningi, ukuthula nenjabulo, ukufuna ongase ukuthole nokunethezeka kwenyama—lokhu ukwenza kwasenkolweni, kanti lokhu okwenziwa enkolweni kuwuhlobo lokukholwa olungacacile. Namuhla, kuyini ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kwangempela? Kungukwamukela izwi likaNkulunkulu njengeqiniso lokuphila kwakho nokwazi

---

uNkulunkulu ezwini Lakhe ukuze uzuze uthando Lwakhe lweqiniso. Ukuze kucace: Ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kungesizathu sokuba umlalele uNkulunkulu, uthande uNkulunkulu, bese wenza umsebenzi okumele wenziwe isidalwa sikaNkulunkulu. Lena yinhloso yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Kumele uthole ulwazi lokuthanda uNkulunkulu, nokuthi uNkulunkulu ufanelwe ukudunyiswa, ukuthi, ezidalweni Zakhe, umsebenzi wensindiso uwenza kanjani futhi ubaphelelisa kanjani—lezi yizidingo nqangi zokukholwa kwakho kuNkulunkulu. Ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu ikakhulu kungukuguquka usuka empilweni yenyama uye empilweni yokuthanda uNkulunkulu; usuka ekuphileni kwenkohlakalo uye ekuphileni empilweni yamazwi kaNkulunkulu; kungukuphuma ngaphansi kwesandla sikaSathane uphile ngaphansi kokunakekelwa nokuvikelwa uNkulunkulu, kungukwazi ukulalela uNkulunkulu ungathobeli inyama, kungukuvumela uNkulunkulu azuze inhliziyi yakho yonke, ukuvumela uNkulunkulu akuphelelise, uzikhulule esimweni esikhohlakele sikaSathane. Ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kwenzelwe kakhulu ukuthi amandla nenkanzimulo kaNkulunkulu kubonakale phezu kwenu, ukuze nenze intando kaNkulunkulu, nifeze icebo likaNkulunkulu, nikwazi ukuba ngofakazi bakaNkulunkulu phambi kukaSathane. Ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu akumele kwenziwe ngenxa yezimpawu nezimangaliso, futhi akumele kube ngenxa yenyama yomuntu. Kumele kube okokufuna ukwazi uNkulunkulu, nokulalela uNkulunkulu, njengoPetru, umlalele kwaze kwaba sekufeni. Yilokhu okusemqoka ukuze kuzuzwe. Ukudla nokuphuza izwi likaNkulunkulu kulungele ukuba wazi futhi wenelise uNkulunkulu. Ukudla nokuphuza izwi likaNkulunkulu kukunika ulwazi olukhulu ngoNkulunkulu, okuzothi ngemva kwalokho ukwazi ukulalela uNkulunkulu. Kuphela uma wazi uNkulunkulu lapho ungakwazi ukumthanda, kanti ukuze uthole lokhu okuhlosiwe yiyona nhloso kuphela okumele umuntu afune ukufinyelela kuyo ekukholweni kwakhe kuNkulunkulu. Uma, ekukholweni kwakho kuNkulunkulu, uhlala uzama ukubona izimpawu nezimangaliso, lokho kusho ukuthi ukubona kwakho kanjalo ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu akulungile. Ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kungukwamukela izwi likaNkulunkulu njengeqiniso lokuphila. Ukusebenzisa kuphela amazwi kaNkulunkulu aphuma emlonyeni Wakhe bese uwenza ngokwakho, lokho ngukuthola inhloso kaNkulunkulu. Ekukholweni kuNkulunkulu, abantu kumele bafune ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, bakwazi ukuthobela uNkulunkulu, balalele uNkulunkulu ngokuphelele. Uma ungalalela uNkulunkulu ngaphandle kokukhaononda, wazi okufiswa uNkulunkulu, ufane noPetru, ube nendlela kaPetru uNkulunkulu akhulume ngayo, kulapho uzobe usukholwa kuNkulunkulu ngempumelelo, futhi kuzobe kusho ukuthi usuzuziwe nguNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Konke Kuyafezeka Ngezwi LikaNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

---

## Ukungena Ekuphileni 2

### Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 406)

Abantu bakholwa kuNkulunkulu, bathanda uNkulunkulu, futhi banelisa uNkulunkulu ngokuthinta uMoya kaNkulunkulu ngenhliziyo yabo, kanjalo bazuza ukwaneliseka Kwakhe; futhi lapho bedingida amazwi kaNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo, babe sebekhuthazwa uMoya kaNkulunkulu. Uma ufisa ukufinyelela ekuphileni okujwayelekile komoya futhi wakhe ubudlelwane obukwayelekile noNkulunkulu, khona-ke kumele uqale unikele ngenhliziyo yakho Kuye. Kungemva kokuba uthulise inhliziyi yakho phambi Kwakhe futhi uthulule yonke inhliziyi yakho Kuye kuphela lapho ungakwazi khona kancane kancane ukuba nokuphila komoya okujwayelekile. Uma, ekukholweni kwabo Kuye, abantu benganikeli ngenhliziyo yabo kuNkulunkulu, uma inhliziyi yabo ingekho Kuye, futhi bengabheki umthwalo Wakhe njengowabo, yonke into abayenzayo iwukukhohlisa uNkulunkulu, futhi iwukuziphatha kwabantu benkolo, lokhu akukwazi ukwamukela ukuncoma kukaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu akakwazi kuthola lutho kulolu hlobo lomuntu; lolu hlobo lomuntu lungasebenza kuphela njengesiqhathaniso emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, njengomhlobiso endlini kaNkulunkulu, luqede indawo futhi alulusizo lwalutho—uNkulunkulu akalusebenzisi lolu hlobo lomuntu. Kumuntu onjalo, akugcini nje ngokuthi lingabi bikho ithuba lomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, kodwa ngaphezu kwalokho akukho ukubaluleka kokupheleliswa; lolu hlobo lomuntu lufana nokuthi “luhamba lufile” ngempela—alunazo izinto ezingasetshenziswa uMoya oNgcwele—bonke bathunjwe uSathane, bakhohlakaliswe kakhulu nguSathane, yibona uNkulunkulu afuna ukubasusa. Okwamanje, ekusebenziseni abantu, uMoya oNgcwele akagcini nje ngokusebenzisa lezo zingxenye zabo ezithandekayo ukwenza izinto zenzeke, futhi uphelelisa abuye aguqule izingxenye zabo ezingathandeki. Uma inhliziyi yakho ingathululelwa kuNkulunkulu, futhi uthule phambi kukaNkulunkulu, uyoba nethuba nokufaneleka ukusetshenziswa uMoya oNgcwele, ukuthola ukukhanyiselwa nokukhanyisa kukaMoya oNgcwele, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho uyothola ithuba lokuba uMoya oNgcwele akwazi ukulungisa amaphutha akho. Lapho unikela ngenhliziyo yakho kuNkulunkulu, ungathola ukungena okujule kakhudlwana futhi uthole izinga eliphakeme lokwazi; ohlangothini olungeluhle, uyowaqonda kakhudlwana amaphutha neziphambeko zakho, uyokulangazelela nakakhulu ukufuna ukwanelisa intando kaNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke uyekelele, uyongena ngomdlandla, futhi lokho kuyosho ukuthi uwumuntu olungile. Ngesisekelo sokuthi inhliziyi yakho izothile phambi kukaNkulunkulu, okusemqoka ekutheni uyakuthola noma cha ukunconywa uMoya oNgcwele, ekutheni uyamjabulisa noma cha uNkulunkulu, ukuthi ungakwazi yini ukungena ngomdlandla. Lapho uMoya oNgcwele ekhanyisela umuntu futhi esebenzisa umuntu, awumenzi abe nombono ophambeneophambene,

---

kodwa uhlale umenza alangazelele ukuthuthuka ngokukhuthala. Nakuba enobuthakathaka, uyakwazi ukungaphili ngabo, uyakwazi ukwenqaba ukubambezela ukukhula empilweni yakhe, futhi uyakwazi ukuqhubeka efuna ukwanelisa intando kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kuyindinganiso. Uma ungathola lokhu, kuwubufakazi obenele ukuthi ukuzuzile ukuba khona kukaMoya oNgcwele. Uma umuntu ehlale enombono ophambene, ngisho nangemva kokukhanyiselwa ukuthi azazi, usenombono ophambene futhi eyekelela, engakwazi ukuma enze ngokuhambisana noNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi lolu hlobo lomuntu lumane luthola umusa kaNkulunkulu, kodwa uMoya oNgcwele awukho kuye. Lapho umuntu enombono ophambene, lokho kusho ukuthi inhliziyi yakhe ayiphendukele kuNkulunkulu, umoya wakhe awuthintiwe uMoya kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kufanele kubonwe yibo bonke.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kubaluleke Kakhulu Ukwakha Ubudlelwane Obujwayelekile NoNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi  
Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 407)**

Kungabonakala kokuhlangenwe nakho ukuthi enye yezinto ezibaluleke kakhulu ukuthulisa inhliziyi yomuntu phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Kuyindaba ethinta ukuphila komoya kwabantu, nokukhula ekuphileni kwabo. Kulapho inhliziyi yakho inokuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu, lapho ukufuna kwakho iqiniso kanye noguquko esimweni sakho kuyoba nezithelo. Ngenxa yokuthi uza uthwele phambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi uhlale uzwa sengathi untula okuningi, ukuthi kunamaqiniso amaningi okudingeka uwazi, okungokobo okuningi okusafanele ukuzwe, futhi kufanele uyinake ngazo zonke izindlela intando kaNkulunkulu—lezi zinto zihlale zisengqondweni yakho, futhi kusengathi zikucindezela kakhulu ngezininga lokuthi awukwazi nokuphefumula, kanjalo uzwa inhliziyi isinda (kodwa hhayi kabi). Abantu abafana nalaba kuphela okufanele bamukele ukukhanyiselwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu futhi banyakaziswe uMoya kaNkulunkulu. Kungenxa yomthwalo wabo, ngoba banenzinhliziyi ezisinda kakhulu, futhi kungashiwo ukuthi ngenxa yenani abalikhokhile nokuhlukumezeka abakubekezelele phambi kukaNkulunkulu, ukuthi bathola ukukhanyiselwa nokukhanyiswa Nguye, ngoba uNkulunkulu akaphathi muntu ngokukhetha, uhlale enobulungiswa endleleni aphatha ngayo abantu, kodwa futhi akanako ukunganaki ekuhlinzekeni Kwakhe abantu, akanikezi ngaphandle kombandela. Le yingxenye eyodwa yesimo Sakhe sokulunga. Ekuphileni kwangempela, abantu abaningi basazosizuka lesi simo. Okungenani, izinhliziyi zabo zisazophendukela ngokuphelele kuNkulunkulu, futhi alukabi bikho uguquko olukhulu esimweni sempilo yabo. Lokhu kubangelwa ukuthi baphila kuphela phakathi komusa kaNkulunkulu, futhi basazozuka umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele. Izimfuneko zokusebenzisa kukaNkulunkulu abantu yilezi: Inhliziyi yabo iphendukela kuNkulunkulu, bathwele amazwi kaNkulunkulu, banenzinhliziyi yokulangazela, futhi



---

banesinqumo sokufuna iqiniso. Abantu abafana nalaba kuphela abangazuza umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele futhi abathola ukukhanyiselwa nokukhanyiswa kaningi. Abantu abasetshenziswa uNkulunkulu ngaphandle babonakala bengacabangi kahle futhi babonakala bengenabo ubudlelwane obujwayelekile nabanye, nakuba bekhuluma ngokufanele, abahlaphazi lapho bekhuluma, futhi bayohlale bekwazi ukuthulisa izinhliziyi zabo phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Kodwa yilolu hlobo lomuntu nje owanele ukuthi asetshenziswe uMoya oNgcwele. Lo muntu “ongacabangi” uNkulunkulu akhuluma ngaye ubonakala engenabo ubudlelwane obujwayelekile nabanye, futhi engenalo uthando lwangaphandle noma imikhuba ekha phezu, kodwa lapho bexoxa ngezinto zomoya bangayivula inhliziyi yabo futhi babakhanyise abanye baphinde babakhanyisele ngokungagodli ngabahlangane nakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Yile ndlela abaveza ngayo uthando lwabo ngoNkulunkulu futhi banelise intando kaNkulunkulu. Lapho bonke abanye bebanyundela futhi bebhaleka, bayakwazi ukungalawulwa abantu bangaphandle, izigameko, noma izinto, futhi basengazithulisa izinhliziyi zabo phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Umuntu onjalo ubonakala enokuqonda kwakhe okwehlukile. Ngale kwabanye, inhliziyi yabo ayilokothi ishiye uNkulunkulu. Lapho abanye bexoxa ngokujabula futhi behalalisa, izinhliziyi zabo zisephambi kukaNkulunkulu, becubungula amazwi kaNkulunkulu noma bathandaza buthule kuNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yabo, befuna izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu. Abakuboni kubalulekile ukulondoloza ubudlelwane obujwayelekile nabanye abantu. Umuntu onjalo ubonakala engenayo ifilosofi yempilo. Ngaphandle, lo muntu uyaphila, uyathandeka, futhi umsulwa, kodwa futhi uzothile. Lona ngumfanekiso womuntu uNkulunkulu amsebenzisayo. Izinto ezifana nefilosofi yokuphila noma “ukucabanga okujwayelekile” akusebenzi nhlobo kulolu hlobo lomuntu; lolu hlobo lomuntu lunikele ngayo yonke inhliziyi yalo ezwini likaNkulunkulu, futhi lubonakala lunoNkulunkulu kuphela enhliziyweni yalo. Loluhlobo lomuntu uNkulunkulu athi ngalo umuntu “ongenakucabanga,” futhi lungumuntu nje osetshenziswa uNkulunkulu. Uphawu lomuntu osetshenziswa uNkulunkulu yilolu: Akunandaba ukuthi nini noma kuphi, inhliziyi yakhe ihlale iphambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi akunandaba ukuthi abanye abanandaba kangakanani, ukuthi bazitika kangakanani enkanukweni, bazitika kangakanani enyameni—inhliziyi yakhe ayilokothi ishiye uNkulunkulu, futhi akasilandeli isixuku. Yilolu hlobo lomuntu kuphela olufaneleka ukusetshenziswa uNkulunkulu, futhi yilo ngqo olupheleliswe uMoya oNgcwele. Uma ungakwazi ukufinyelela kuleli qophelo, kusho ukuthi awufanele ukuzuzwa uNkulunkulu, upheleliswe uMoya oNgcwele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kubaluleke Kakhulu Ukwakha Ubudlelwane Obujwayelekile NoNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi  
Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 408)**

---

Uma ufuna ukuba nobudlelwane obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu, inhliziyo yakho kumele iphendukele kuNkulunkulu, futhi kulesi sisekelo, uyophinde ube nobudlelwane obujwayelekile nabanye abantu. Uma ungenabo ubudlelwane obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu, akunandaba ukuthi wenzani ukuze ulondoloze ubudlelwane bakho nabanye abantu, akunandaba ukuthi usebenza kanzima kangakanani noma ukuthi ukhipha amandla angakanani kukho, kusengokwefilosofi yempilo yomuntu. Ulondoloza isikhundla sakho phakathi kwabantu ngombono womuntu nefilosofi yabantu ukuze bakudumise, kodwa awulandeli izwi likaNkulunkulu ukwakha ubudlelwane obujwayelekile nabantu. Uma ungaxili ebudlelwaneni bakho nabantu kodwa ulondoloze ubudlelwane obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu, uma uzimisele ukunikela ngenhliziyo yakho kuNkulunkulu futhi ufunde ukumlalela, ngokwemvelo, ubudlelwane bakho nabo bonke abanye abantu buyoba ubujwayelekile. Ngale ndlela, lobu budlelwane abakhiwe enyameni, kodwa esisekelweni sothando lukaNkulunkulu. Zicishe zingabi bikho izingxoxo ezisekelwe enyameni, kodwa emoyeni kunokuzwana kanye nothando, induduzo, nokunakekelana. Konke lokhu kwenziwa esisekelweni senhliziyo eyanelisa uNkulunkulu. Lobu budlelwane abulondolozwa ngokuncika kufilosofi yempilo yomuntu, kodwa bakhiwa ngokwemvelo ngomthwalo kaNkulunkulu. Abuyidingi imizamo eyenziwa ngumuntu. Udinga kuphela ukwenza ngokuhambisana nezimiso zezwi likaNkulunkulu. Ingabe uzimisele ukucabanga ngentando kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe uzimisele ukuba umuntu “ongacabangi” phambi kukaNkulunkulu? Ingabe uzimisele ukunikela ngenhliziyo yakho ngokugcwele phambi kukaNkulunkulu, ungacabangi ngesikhundla sakho phakathi kwabantu? Kubo bonke abantu ofuna ukuxhumana nabo, yibaphi kubo onobudlelwane obuhle nabo? Yibaphi kubo onobudlelwane obubi nabo? Ingabe ubudlelwane bakho nabantu bujwayelekile? Ingabe uphatha bonke abantu ngokulinganayo? Ingabe ubudlelwane bakho nabanye bulondolozwa ngokwefilosofi yempilo yakho, noma bakhiwe esisekelweni sothando lukaNkulunkulu? Lapho umuntu enganikeli ngenhliziyo yakhe kuNkulunkulu, umoya wakhe uyadideka, uba ndikindiki futhi ungaphili. Lolu hlobo lomuntu alusoze lwawaqonda amazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi alusoze lwaba nobudlelwane obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu; lolu hlobo lomuntu alusoze lwaguqula isimo salo. Ukuguqula isimo somuntu yinqubo lapho umuntu enikela ngenhliziyo yakhe ngokugcwele kuNkulunkulu, neyokwamukela ukukhanyiselwa nokucaciselwa emazwini kaNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ungenza umuntu angene ngomdlandla, nokuba umenze ashiye izingxenywe eziphambene ngemva kokuthola ulwazi. Lapho ukwazi ukunikela ngenhliziyo yakho kuNkulunkulu, uyokwazi ukubona konke ukunyakaza okunganakekile emoyeni wakho, futhi uzokwazi noma ikuphi ukukhanyiselwa nokukhanyiswa okwamukelwe kuNkulunkulu. Bambeleva kulokhu, futhi kancane kancane uzongena endleleni yokupheleliswa uMoya oNgcwele. Lapho nje inhliziyo yakho iba nokuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu, umoya wakho uyozwela nakakhulu futhi ube muhle, futhi lapho umoya wakho ukwazi ukubona umnyakazo

---

kaMoya oNgcwele, ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu buyoba obujwayelekile nakakhulu. Ubudlelwane obujwayelekile phakathi kwabantu bakhiwe esisekelweni sokunikela ngenhliziyo yabo kuNkulunkulu; akufinyelelwanga kubo ngemizamo yabantu. Ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo, ubudlelwane obuphakathi kwabantu buwubudlelwane benyama nje. Abujwayelekile, kodwa bunokuzitika kwenkanuko—buwubudlelwane uNkulunkulu abenyanyayo, abuzodayo. Uma uthi umoya wakho unyakazisiwe, kodwa uhlale ufuna ukuba nezingxoxo nabantu abakukhangayo, nanoma ubani ombheka njengobalulekile, futhi uma kuba nomunye ofunayo ongaveli kuwe, ongamthandi futhi ongeke uxoxe naye, lokhu kuwubufakazi obuthe xaxa bokuthi ungumuntu ophethwe yimizwelo yakho futhi awunabo nhlobo ubudlelwane obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu. Uzama ukukhohlisa uNkulunkulu umboze ububi bakho. Ngisho noma ungaxoxa ngokunye ukuqonda kodwa uthwele izonhloso ezimbi enhliziyweni yakho, konke okwenzayo kuhle kuphela ezindinganisweni zomuntu. UNkulunkulu ngeke akuncome—wenza ngokuvumelana nenyama, hhayi ngokuvumelana nomthwalo kaNkulunkulu. Uma ukwazi ukuthulisa inhliziyo yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu futhi ube nobuhlobo obujwayelekile nabo bonke labo abathanda uNkulunkulu, yilapho kuphela uyofaneleka khona ukusetshenziswa uNkulunkulu. Ngale ndlela, akunandaba ukuthi uzwana kanjani nabanye, ngeke kube ngokwefilosofi yempilo, kodwa kuyoba ukuphila phambi kukaNkulunkulu, ukucabanga ngomthwalo Wakhe. Bangaki abantu abanjena phakathi kwenu? Ingabe ubudlelwane benu nabanye bufanele ngempela? Bakhiwe ngaphansi kwasiphi isisekelo? Mangaki amafilosofi empilo angaphakathi kini? Ingabe aselahliwe? Uma inhliziyo yakho ingakwazi ukuphendukela kuNkulunkulu ngokugcwele, awuyena okaNkulunkulu, uvela kuSathane, futhi ekugcineni uyobuyiselwa kuSathane. Awufanele ukuba omunye wabantu bakaNkulunkulu. Konke lokhu kudinga ukuthi ucabangisise ngakho.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kubaluleke Kakhulu Ukwakha Ubudlelwane Obujwayelekile NoNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi  
Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 409)**

Ekukholweni kuNkulunkulu, kumele okungenani ulungise indaba yokuba nobudlelwane obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu. Uma ungenabo ubudlelwane obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu, ukubaluleka kokukholwa kuNkulunkulu kuyalahleka. Ukwakha ubudlelwane obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu kutholakala ngokugcwele ngenhliziyo ethule phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Ukuba nobudlelwane obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu kusho ukuthi ukwazi ukungangabazi nokungaphikia noma imuphi umsebenzi Wakhe nokwazi ukuthobela umsebenzi Wakhe. Kusho ukuba nezinhloso ezinhle phambi kukaNkulunkulu, ukungazicabangeli wena, nokucabangela okuzozuzisa umndenini kaNkulunkulu kuqala kuzo zonke izinto; kusho ukwamukela ukuhlolwa

---

uNkulunkulu nokuthobela amalungiselo kaNkulunkulu. Kufanele ukwazi ukuthulisa inhliziyo yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu kukho konke okwenzayo. Noma ungayiqondi intando kaNkulunkulu, kusamele ufeze imisebenzi kanye nezibopho zakho ngawo wonke amandla akho. Lapho intando kaNkulunkulu seyembuliwe kuwe, yenza lokho ekushoyo. Ngeke kube sewushiywe yisikhathi. Lapho ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu sebujwayelekile, uyophinde ube nobudlelwane obujwayelekile nabantu. Yonke into yakhelwe esisekelweni samazwi kaNkulunkulu. Yidla futhi uphuze amazwi kaNkulunkulu, bese wenza izimfuno zikaNkulunkulu, lungisa imibono yakho, bese ugwema ukwenza izinto eziphika uNkulunkulu noma eziphazamisa ibandla. Ungazenzi izinto ezingakuzuzisi ukuphila kwabafowethu nodadewethu, ungazisho izinto ezingabasizi abanye abantu, futhi ungazenzi izinto eziyihlazo. Yiba nobulungiswa nokuhlonipheka lapho wenza zonke izinto futhi uqinisekise ukuthi zonke izenzo zakho ziyemukeleka phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Nakuba inyama ibuthaka ngezinye izikhathi, kufanele ukwazi ukunaka okubaluleke emndenini kaNkulunkulu kuqala, ungabi nomhobholo wokuba kuzuze wena, futhi kufanele ukwazi ukwenza okulungile. Uma ungenza ngale ndlela, khona-ke ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu buyoba obujwayelekile.

Kukho konke okwenzayo, kumele uhlole ukuthi zilungile yini izinhloso zakho. Uma ukwazi ukwenza ngokuhambisana nezimfuno zikaNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu bujwayelekile. Lesi yisikali okuqalwa kuso. Bheka izinhloso zakho, futhi uma uthola ukuthi sekuvele izinhloso ezingalungile, kufanele ukwazi ukuzifulathela wenze okuhambisana namazwi kaNkulunkulu; ngalokhu uyoba umuntu olungile phambi kukaNkulunkulu, okuveza ukuthi ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu bujwayelekile, nokuthi konke okwenzayo kungenxa kaNkulunkulu, hhayi ngenxa yakho. Kukho konke okwenzayo nokushoyo, kumele ulungise inhliziyo yakho, ube olungile ezenzweni zakho, futhi ungaholwa yimizwa yakho, noma wenze intando yakho. Lezi yizimiso okufanele amakhohla kaNkulunkulu aziphathe ngazo. Izinto ezincane zingembula izinhloso zomuntu, ngakho, ukuze abantu bangene endleleni yokupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, kumele baqale balungise izinhloso zabo nobudlelwane babo noNkulunkulu. Kulapho ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu buvamide kuphela lapho uyokwazi khona ukupheleliswa Nguye; kulapho kuphela ukusetshenzwa, ukuthenwa, ukuqoqwa, nokucwenga uNkulunkulu kuyothola khona umphumela obuhlosiwe. Lokho kusho ukuthi, uma abantu sebekwazi ukugcina uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo, futhi bengafuni ukuzizuzela noma bacabange ngekusasa labo (ngokwenyama), kodwa kunalokho bathwale umthwalo wokungena ekuphileni, benze okusemandleni ukufuna iqiniso, futhi bahobele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu—uma ungenza lokhu, khona-ke imigomo oyifunayo izoba elungile, futhi ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu buzoba ngobujwayelekile. Ukulungisa ubudlelwane bomuntu noNkulunkulu kungabizwa ngokuthi kuyigxathu lokuqala ekungeneni ohambeni lomuntu lokomoya. Nakuba

---

ikusasa lomuntu lisezandleni zikaNkulunkulu, futhi linqunywe ngaphambili uNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke liguqulwe umuntu, ukuthi ungapheleliswa yini uNkulunkulu noma uzuzwe Nguye kuncike ekutheni bujwayelekile yini ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu. Mhlawumbe kunezingxenye zakho ezibuthakathaka noma ezingalaleli—kodwa uma nje umbono wakho nezinhlalo zakho kulungile, uma nje ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu bulungile futhi bujwayelekile khona-ke uyoba ngofanele ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu. Uma ungenabo ubudlelwane obuhle noNkulunkulu, futhi wenza ngenxa yenyama, noma yomndeneni wakho, khona-ke noma ungasebenza kanzima kangakanani kuyoba ukusebenzela ize. Uma ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu bujwayelekile, yonke into iyohlangana. UNkulunkulu akabheki okunye, kodwa ubheka kuphela ukuthi imibono yakho ekukholweni kuNkulunkulu ilungile yini: ubani okholwa kuye, ukholwa ngenxa kabani, nokuthi kungani ukholwa. Uma ukwazi ukuzibona kahle lezi zinto, futhi wenze izinto unemibono evulelekile, khona-ke ukuthuthuka kwakho kuyoqhubekela phambili futhi uyoqiniseka ngokungena emgudwini ofanele. Uma ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu bungajwayelekile, nemibono yakho ekukholweni kuNkulunkulu kungaqondile, lokhu kuyize, futhi noma ungakhohla kanjani kuNkulunkulu, ngeke uzuze lutho. Kulapho ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu sebujwayelekile lapho uNkulunkulu eyokuncoma khona, lapho ufulathela inyama, uthandaza, uhlupheka, ubekezela, ulalela, usiza abafowethu nodadewethu, uzikhandlela uNkulunkulu, njalo njalo. Ukuthi into oyenzayo ibalulekile noma cha kuncike ekutheni izinhloso zakho zilungile yini nasekutheni imibono yakho ilungile yini. Ezinsukwini zanamuhla, abantu abaningi bakhohla kuNkulunkulu sengathi batshekisa amakhanda bebuka iwashi—imibono yabo itshekile futhi kufanele iqondiswe ngesixazululo ebesingalindelekile. Uma inkinga ixazululwa, yonke into izolunga; uma kungenjalo, konke kuyoba yize. Abanye abantu baziphatha kahle phambi Kwami, kodwa esithe konke abakwenzayo ukungiphika. Lokhu kubonakalisa ubugebengu nokukhohlisa, futhi lolu hlobo lomuntu luyinceku kaSathane; luwumfanekiso kaSathane oze ukuzovivinya uNkulunkulu. Wena uwumuntu olungile kuphela uma ukwazi ukuthobela umsebenzi Wami namazwi Ami. Uma nje usakwazi ukudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu; uma nje konke okwenzayo kwamukeleka phambi kukaNkulunkulu futhi uziphatha ngobulungiswa nokuhlonipheka kukho konke okwenzayo; uma nje ungenzi izinto eziyihlazo, ungenzi izinto eziyolimaza ukuphila kwabantu; futhi uma nje usaphila ekukhanyeni futhi ungavumi ukonakalisiwa uSathane, khona-ke ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu bulungile.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Bunjani Ubuhlobo Bakho NoNkulunkulu?” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 410)**

---

Ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kufuna ukuthi uhlele kahle izinhloso zakho nemibono yakho; kumele ube nokuqonda okulungile futhi uwaphathe kahle amazwi kaNkulunkulu nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, zonke izimo ezihlelwa uNkulunkulu, umuntu ofakazelwa uNkulunkulu, noNkulunkulu ongokoqobo. Akumele wenze ngokuhambisana nemicabango yakho, noma wenze amacebo akho ayize. Noma ngabe wenzani, kumele ukwazi ukufuna iqiniso, futhi, endaweni yakho njengendalo kaNkulunkulu, uthobele wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Uma ufuna ukulwela ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu nokungena emgudwini ofanele wokuphila, khona-ke inhliziyi yakho kumele ihlale iphila phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Ungangcoli, ungamlaneli uSathane, ungamniki uSathane noma yimaphi amathuba okwenza umsebenzi wakhe, futhi ungamvumeli uSathane akusebenzise. Kumele uzinikele ngokugcwele kuNkulunkulu futhi wenze uNkulunkulu akubuse.

Ingabe uzimisele ukuba inceku kaSathane? Ingabe uzimisele ukusetshenziswa uSathane? Ingabe uyakholwa kuNkulunkulu futhi uyamfuna ukuze akuphelelise, noma ingabe wenzela ukuba yisiqhathaniso somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Ungakuthanda ukuphila okunenjongo otholwa kukho nguNkulunkulu, noma ingabe uzimisele ukuphila impilo engelutho neyize? Ungathanda ukusetshenziswa uNkulunkulu, noma ukusetshenziswa uSathane? Ingabe uzimisele ukuvumela amazwi kaNkulunkulu neqiniso kugcwale kuwe, noma uvumele isono noSathane kugcwale kuwe? Cabanga ngalezi zinto ngokucophelela. Ekuphileni kwakho kwamihla yonke, kumele uqonde ukuthi yimaphi amazwi owashoyo nokuthi yiziphi izinto ozenzayo ezingadala ubudlelwane noNkulunkulu bube nokungajwayeleki, bese uzilungisa ukuze ungene endleleni efanele. Hlola amazwi akho, izenzo zakho, konke ukunyakaza kwakho, nayo yonke imicabango nemibono yakho ngazo zonke izikhathi. Zuza ukuqonda okufanele mayelana nesimo sakho sangempela bese ungena endleleni yomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Ungaba nobudlelwane obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu ngale ndlela kuphela. Ngokulinganisa ukuthi ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu bujwayelekile yini, uyokwazi ukulungisa izinhloso zakho, uqonde imvelo nengqikithi yomuntu, bese uziqonda ngempela nawe, futhi, ngokwenza lokhu, uyokwazi ukungena ezimweni ezingokoqobo, uzidele ngobuqotho, futhi uthobe ngokuyinhloso. Ngenkathi uhlangana nalezi zinto ezimayelana nokuthi ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu bujwayelekile noma cha, uyothola amathuba okupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, futhi uyokwazi ukuqonda izimo eziningi zomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Uyokwazi futhi ukubona ngale kwamacebo amaningi kaSathane futhi ukwazi ukungena ubone amatulo akhe. Yile ndlela kuphela eholela ekuphelelisweni uNkulunkulu. Ulungisa ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu ukuze uthobele wonke amalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu, nokuba ungene ngokujulile ezimweni ezingokoqobo, futhi uzuze omunye umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Lapho wenza ukuba nobudlelwane obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu, izikhathi eziningi, impumelelo iyotholakala ngokushiya inyama

---

nangokubambisana kwakho kwangempela noNkulunkulu. Kufanele uqonde ukuthi “ngaphandle kwenhliziyo enokubambisana, kunzima ukwamukela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu; uma inyama ingahlushwa, ngeke zibe khona izibusiso ezivela kuNkulunkulu; uma umoya ungalwi, uSathane ngeke ahlazeke.” Uma uzenza futhi uziqonda kahle lezi zimiso, imibono yokukholwa kwakho kuNkulunkulu iyolungiswa. Ekwenzeni kwenu kwamanje, kumele niwushiye umqondo “wokufuna isinkwa sokuqeda indlala,” kumele niwushiye umqondo “wokuthi yonke into yenziwa uMoya oNgcwele, futhi abantu abakwazi ukusiza.” Bonke abantu abakhuluma ngale ndlela bacabanga ukuthi, “Abantu bangenza noma yini abafuna ukuyenza, futhi lapho kufika isikhathi uMoya oNgcwele uzokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe. Abantu abanasidingo sokuthiba inyama noma ukubambisana; okubalulekile ukuthi banyakaziswe uMoya oNgcwele.” Yonke le mibono iwumbhedo. Ngaphansi kwalezi zimo, uMoya oNgcwele akakwazi ukusebenza. Yilolu hlobo lombono oluphenduka isithikamezo esikhulu emsebenzini kaMoya oNgcwele. Ezikhathini eziningi, umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele utholakala ngokubambisana kwabantu. Labo abangabambisani futhi abanganqumile, kodwa befisa ukushintsha isimo sabo, nokuthola umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, futhi bathole nokukhanyiselwa kanye nokukhanya okuvela kuNkulunkulu, banemicabango eyihaba impela. Lokhu kubizwa “ngokuzikhohlisa nokuthethelela uSathane.” Abantu abanjena abanabo ubudlelwane obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu. Kufanele uthole izambulo eziningi nezibonakaliso zesimo sobusathane kuwe, futhi uthole noma yikuphi ukwenza onakho okushayisana nezimfuno zikaNkulunkulu zamanje. Ingabe uzokwazi ukushiya uSathane manje? Kufanele uthole ubudlelwane obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu, wenze ngokuhambisana nezinhloso zikaNkulunkulu, ube umuntu omusha onokuphila okusha. Ungabheki emuva eziphambekweni ezidlulile; ungazisoli ngokwedlulele; kufanele ukwazi ukusukuma ubambisane noNkulunkulu, futhi ufeze imisebenzi okufanele uyifeze. Ngale ndlela, ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu buyoba obujwayelekile.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Bunjani Ubuhlobo Bakho NoNkulunkulu?” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 411)**

Uma emva kokufunda lokhu, umane uthi uyawamukela la mazwi, kodwa inhliziyo yakho ilokhu ingathintekile, futhi ungafuni ukwenza ukuthi ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu bujwayeleke, kufakazela ukuthi awukuboni ukubaluleka kobudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu. Kufakazela ukuthi imibono yakho ayikaqondiswa, ukuthi izinhloso zakho azigxilile ekuzuzweni uNkulunkulu nokumnika inkazimulo, kunalokho zilawulwa ukuvumela amacebo kaSathane ukuba anqobe nasekuthini uzuze imigomo yakho. Lolu hlobo lwabantu lunezinhloso kanye nemibono engalungile. Noma ngabe uNkulunkulu uthini futhi akushoyo ukusho kanjani, abantu abanjalo abanandaba futhi abaguquki nakancane. Izinhliziyi zabo azesabi nhlobo futhi

---

abanamahloni. Lolu hlobo lomuntu luyisiwula esingenamoya. Funda wonke amazwi kaNkulunkulu bese uwenza ngokushesha lapho usuwaqonda. Mhlawumbe kwakunezikhathi lapho lapho inyama yakho yayibuthakathaka, wawudlubulundela, noma futhi wawuphikisa khona; kungakhathaleki ukuthi wawuziphatha kanjani, akunandaba, futhi ngeke kuvimbe ukuthi ukuphila kwakho kuvuthwe namuhla. Uma nje usakwazi ukuba nobudlelwane obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu namuhla, lisekhona ithemba. Uma ngaso sonke isikhathi ofunda ngaso amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kuba noguquko kuwe nabanye abantu bakutshela ukuthi ukuphila kwakho kushintshile kwaba ngcono, kubonisa ukuthi ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu sebjwayelekile, ukuthi sebulungisiwe. UNkulunkulu akabaphathi abantu ngokweziphambeko zabo. Uma nje usuqonda futhi usubona, uma nje ungayeka ukuhlubuka noma ukuphikisa, khona-ke uNkulunkulu usazoba nomusa kuwe. Lapho unokuqonda nesifiso sokulwela ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, khona-ke isimo sakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu siyoba esijwayelekile. Noma yini oyenzayo, cabanga okulandelayo lapho uyenza: UNkulunkulu uzocabangani uma ngenza lokhu? Kuzobasiza yini abafowethu nodadewethu? Kuyoba nenzuzo emsebenzini wendlu kaNkulunkulu? Hlola izinhloso zakho noma kusemthandazweni, ezingxoxweni, ekukhulumeni, emsebenzini, nasekuxhumaneni nabantu, uhlale ukuthi ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu bujwayelekile noma cha. Uma ungakwazi ukuhlukanisa izinhloso nemicabango yakho, kusho ukuthi awukwazi ukuhlukanisa, okufakazela ukuthi kuncane kakhulu okwaziyo ngeqiniso. Uma ukwazi ukuba nokuqonda okucacile ngakho konke uNkulunkulu akwenzayo, ukubona izinto ngeso lezwi likaNkulunkulu, ukuma ngasohlangothini lukaNkulunkulu, khona-ke imibono yakho iyobe isingelungile. Ngakho, ukwakha ubudlelwane obuhle noNkulunkulu kuyinto ebaluleke kakhulu kuwo wonke umuntu okholwa kuNkulunkulu; bonke abantu kufanele bakubheke njengomsebenzi obaluleke kakhulu nanjengesehlakalo esikhulu kakhulu ekuphileni kwabo. Yonke into oyenzayo ilinganiswa ngokuthi unabo yini noma cha ubudlelwane obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu. Uma ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu bujwayelekile nezinhloso zakho zilungile, yenze. Ukuze ugcine ubudlelwane obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu, akufanele wesabe ukulahlekelwa yizinto ozithandayo, akufanele uvumele uSathane anqobe, akufanele uvumele uSathane athole into embi kuwe, futhi akufanele uvumele uSathane akwenze inhlekisa. Ukuba nezinhloso ezinjalo kuveza ukuthi ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu bujwayelekile—hhayi ngenxa yenyama, kodwa ngenxa yomoya, yokuzuza umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele nokwanelisa intando kaNkulunkulu. Ukuze ungene esimweni esifanele, kufanele wakhe ubudlelwane obuhle noNkulunkulu futhi ulungise imibono yakho ngokukholwa kwakho kuNkulunkulu. Lokhu kwenza ukuthi uNkulunkulu akuzuze, futhi aveze izithelo zamazwi Akhe kuwe futhi akukhanyisele ngisho nakakhulu. Ngale ndlela uyobe usungene endleleni efanele. Qhubeka udle futhi uphuze njalo amazwi kaNkulunkulu anamuhla, ngena endleleni yamanje yokusebenza kukaMoya oNgcwele, yenza ngokuvumelana nezimfuno zamanje zikaNkulunkulu, ungalandeli



---

imikhuba eyisidala, ungabambeleli ezindleleni ezindala zokwenza izinto, futhi ngena ngokushesha endleleni yanamuhla yokusebenza. Ngale ndlela, ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu buyoba obujwayeleke ngokugcwele futhi uyobe usungene emgudwini ofanele wokukholwa kuNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Bunjani Ubuhlobo Bakho NoNkulunkulu?” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 412)**

Ukwamukela kwabantu amazwi kaNkulunkulu ngokwengeziwe kwenza bakhanyiselwe ngokwengeziwe, futhi balambe babuye bome ngokwengeziwe ekufuneni kwabo ukwazi uNkulunkulu. Yilabo kuphela abemukela amazwi kaNkulunkulu abakwazi ukuba nokuhlangenwe nakho okucebe nokujule ngokwengeziwe, futhi yibo abanezimpilo ezikwazi ukuqhubeka nokukhula njengezimbalu ze-sesame. Bonke abafuna ukuphila kufanele bathathe lokhu njengomsebenzi wansukuzonke; kufanele bezwe ukuthi “ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu, angikwazi ukuphila; ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu, anginakufeza lutho; ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu, konke kuyize.” Kanjalo, futhi, kufanele banqume ukuthi “ngaphandle kokuba khona kukaMoya oNgcwele, ngeke ngenze lutho, futhi uma ukufunda amazwi kaNkulunkulu kungenamphumela, khona-ke angizihluphi ngokwenza noma yini.” Ningazitotosi. Okuhlanganwa nakho empilweni kuvela ekukhanyiseleni nasekuqondiseni kukaNkulunkulu, futhi kuwumphumela wemizamo yenu uqobo. Okufanele niziphophelele kukho yilokhu: “Uma kuza kokuhlanganwa nakho empilweni, ngeke ngithi akwedlule nje mahhala.”

Ngezinye izikhathi, lapho usezimweni ezingejwayelekile, ulahlekelwa ubukhona bukaNkulunkulu, futhi ungabe usakwazi ukuzwa uNkulunkulu lapho uthandaza. Kujwayelekile ukuzwa wesaba ezikhathini ezinjalo. Kufanele uqale masinyane ufune. Uma ungakwenzi lokho, uNkulunkulu uzohlukana nawe, futhi uMoya oNgcwele ngeke abe khona kuwe—futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, nomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ngeke ube khona—usuku, izinsuku ezimbili, ngisho inyanga noma izinyanga ezimbili. Kulezi zimo, uba ndikindiki ngokungakhokakali kakhulu futhi uphinde uthunjwe nguSathane, kuze kufike eqophelweni lapho ukwazi khona ukwenza lonke uhlobo lwesenzo. Uhahela umcebo, ukhohlisa abafowenu nodadewu, ubuka amabhayisikobho namavidiyo, udlala umdlalo i-mahjong, uze ubheme futhi uphuze ngokungazithibi. Inhliziyo yakho isidukele kude noNkulunkulu, usuhambe ngendlela yakho ngokuyimfihlo, futhi sewahlulele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngokungabi nandaba. Kokunye, abantu bacwila kakhulu baze bangezwa mahloni noma hlazo ekwenzeni izono zokocansi. Lolu hlobo lomuntu selushiywe nguMoya oNgcwele; eqinisweni, umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele kade wayeka ukuba khona kumuntu onjalo. Ubabona kuphela becwila bejula enkohlakalweni ngenkathi izandla zobubi ziya ngokuya zeluleka. Ekugcineni, bayakuphika ukuba khona kwale ndlela, futhi bathunjwa

---

nguSathane ngenkathi benza isono. Uma uthola ukuthi unoMoya oNgcwele kuphela, kodwa untula umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, khona-ke ususesimweni esiyingozi. Uma ungabuzwa nobukhona bukaMoya oNgcwele, khona-ke usonqenqemeni lokufa. Uma ungaphenduki, khona-ke uyobe usubuyele kuSathane ngokuphelele, futhi uyoba phakathi kwalabo abasuswayo. Ngakho, lapho uthola ukuthi usesimweni okukhona kuso uMoya oNgcwele kuphela (awoni, uyazithiba, futhi awenzi lutho lokuphikisa uNkulunkulu ngokusobala) kodwa untula umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele (awuzizwa unyakaziseka lapho uthandaza, awuzuzi kukhanyiseleka nokukhanyiswa okusobala lapho udla noma uphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, awuzihluphi ngokudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, akukho nhlobo ukukhula empilweni yakho, futhi kade wancishwa ukukhanya okukhulu)—ezikhathini ezinjalo, kufanele uqaphele ngokwengeziwe. Akufanele uzitotose, akufanele ulokhu wenza umathanda. Ubukhona bukaMoya oNgcwele bunganyamalala noma nini. Yingakho isimo esinjalo siyingozi kakhulu. Uma uzithola ukulolu hlobo lwesimo, zama ukuguqula izinto masinyane. Okokuqala, kufanele usho umthandazo wokuphenduka futhi ucele ukuthi uNkulunkulu aphinde akunike umusa Wakhe. Thandaza ngobuqotho okwengeziwe futhi uthulise inhliziyo yakho ukuze udle futhi uphuze amazwi kaNkulunkulu ngokwengeziwe. Ngalesi sisekelo, kufanele uchithe isikhathi esengeziwe emthandazweni; uphindaphinde amandla akho ekuculeni, ekuthandazeni, ekudleni nasekuphuzeni amazwi kaNkulunkulu, nasekwenzeni umsebenzi wakho. Lapho ubuthakathaka kakhulu, inhliziyo yakho ithathwa kalula kakhulu nguSathane. Lapho kwenzeka lokho, inhliziyo yakho isuswa kuNkulunkulu bese ibuyiselwa kuSathane, okwenza ungabi noMoya oNgcwele. Ezikhathini ezinjalo, kuba lukhuni ngokuphindwe kabili ukubuye uzuze umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Kungcono ukufuna umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ngenkathi esenawe, okuyokwenza uNkulunkulu akunikeze ukukhanyisela kwakhe okwengeziwe futhi kungenzi ukuba akushiye. Ukuthandaza, ukuhlabelela amaculo, ukwenza umsebenzi wakho, nokudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu—konke lokho kwenziwa ukuze uSathane angabi nethuba lokwenza umsebenzi wakhe, nokuthi uMoya oNgcwele asebenze ngaphakathi kuwe. Uma ungabuyelwa umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ngale ndlela, uma uvele nje ulinda, khona-ke ukubuyelwa umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ngeke kube lula lapho usulahlekelwe ubukhona bukaMoya oNgcwele, ngaphandle kokuba uMoya oNgcwele ekunyakazise ngqo, noma ekukhanyise futhi wakukhanyisela ngokukhethekile. Noma kunjalo, akuthathi nje usuku olulodwa noma ezimbili ukuba isimo sakho silulame; kwesinye isikhathi kungedlula ngisho izinyanga eziyisithupha kungekho ukululama. Konke lokhu kungenxa yokuthi abantu bazixegisela ngokwedlulele, abakwazi ukuzwa izinto ngendlela efanele bese ngalokho beshiywa nguMoya oNgcwele. Ngisho noma uphinde uwuzuza umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, umsebenzi wamanje kaNkulunkulu ungase ungacaci kakhulu kuwe, ngoba ususele kakhulu kulokho ohlangane nakho empilweni, kusengathi washiywa emuva ngamamayela ayizinkulungwane eziyishumi. Ngabe lokhu akuyona into eyesabekayo? Ngitshela

---

abantu abanjalo, nokho, ukuthi isikhathi sokuphenduka asikedluli kakhulu, kodwa ukuthi kukhona umbandela owodwa: Kufanele usebenze kakhudlwana, futhi ungavilaphi. Uma abanye abantu bethandaza kahlanu ngosuku, wena kufanele uthandaze kashumi; uma abanye abantu bedla futhi bephuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu amahora amabili ngosuku, kufanele wenze kanjalo amahora amane noma ayisithupha; futhi uma abanye abantu belalela amaculo amahora amabili, kufanele uwalalele okungenani uhhafu wosuku. Hlala unokuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu futhi ucabange ngothando lukaNkulunkulu, uze unyakaziseke, inhliziyi yakho ibuyele kuNkulunkulu, futhi ungabe usalokotha uqhele kuNkulunkulu—yilapho kuphela ukwenza kwakho okuyothela khona izithelo; yilapho kuphela oyokwazi khona ukubuye uzuze isimo sakho sangaphambili esijwayelekile.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokungena Esimweni Esijwayelekile” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 413)**

Nisahambe ibanga elincane kabi endleleni yekholwa elikholelwa kuNkulunkulu, futhi nisazongena endleleni eyiyona, ngakho liselide kakhulu ibanga ngaphambi kokufinyelela ezingeni likaNkulunkulu. Kodwa manje, isimo senu asenele ukuba nihlangabezane nezimfuno zaKhe. Ngenxa yesimo senu kanjalo nemvelo yenu enizelwe nayo eyonakele, ngaso sonke isikhathi niphatha umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngokunganaki futhi ningawuthatheli phezulu. Nansi into eyinkinga yenu enkulu enisilele kuyona. Phezu kwalokho, anikwazi ukuthola indlela kaMoya oNgcwele. Iningi lenu aliqondi futhi alikwazi ukukubona lokhu ngokucacile. Nangaphezu kwalokho, iningi lenu alikunaki lokhu, futhi alizimisele nakakhulu ngalokhu. Uma niqhubeka nokuziphatha ngale ndlela futhi ningawazi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, lapho-ke indlela eniyithathayo njengamakholwa kuNkulunkulu izoba yize leze. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi anenzi konke okusemandleni enu ukugcwalisa intando kaNkulunkulu, futhi anisebenzisani kahle noNkulunkulu. Akukhona ukuthi uNkulunkulu akakasebenzi kuwena, noma ukuthi uMoya oNgcwele akakakushukumisi. Ukuthi wenza izinto ngokunganaki futhi awuwuthatheli phezulu umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Kufanele ushintshe izinto ngokushesha bese uhamba indlela eholwa nguMoya oNgcwele. Lesi yisihloko esiqavile sanamuhla. Le "ndlela eholwa uMoya oNgcwele" ukuba abantu bathole ukukhanyiseleka emoyeni wabo, babe nolwazi ngezwi likaNkulunkulu, bathole ukucaciseleka ngendlela ephambi kwabo, futhi bakwazi ukungena eqinisweni kancane kancane, bese bethola ukumqondisisa uNkulunkulu. Indlela eholwa nguMoya oNgcwele ngokuqavile ukuba abantu babe nokuqonda okucacile izwi likaNkulunkulu, kungekho kuphambuka kanye nezinkoleloze ukuze bakwazi ukuhamba kuyona. Ukuze nikwazi ukufinyelela kulesi simo, kuzodingeka nisebenze ngokubambisana noNkulunkulu, nithole indlela eyiyo enizohamba ngayo, futhi nihambe ngendlela eholwa nguMoya oNgcwele. Lokhu kufuna

---

ukubambisana ohlangothini lwabantu, okusho ukuthi, enikwenzayo ukufeza izimfuno zikaNkulunkulu ngani, kanye nendlela eniziphatha ngayo ukuze ningene endleleni efanele yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu.

Kuzwakala kuyinto elukhuni ukuhamba endleleni eholwa nguMoya oNgcwele, kodwa uzothola ukuthi inqubo ecacile uma indlela yokwenza icace bha kuwena. Iqiniso ukuthi abantu bangakwenza konke lokho uNkulunkulu akufunayo kubona—akazami ukufundisa ingulube ukucula. Ezimweni zonke, uNkulunkulu ufuna ukusombulula izinkinga zabantu athukulule nezinkathazo zabo. Abantu kufanele bakuqonde lokhu; bangadidwa uNkulunkulu. Indlela kaMoya oNgcwele ukusebenzisa izwi likaNkulunkulu ukuze kuholwe abantu. Njengoba bekushiwo ngaphambilini, kufanele ninikele izinhliziyu zenu kuNkulunkulu. Lokhu kuyisidingo esiqavile sokuhamba indlela eholwa nguMoya oNgcwele. Kufanele nenze lokhu ukuze ningene endleleni efanele. Pho umuntu uyinikela kanjani inhliziyu yakhe kuNkulunkulu ngenhloso? Uma nibuzwa ubukhona bukaNkulunkulu futhi nikhuleke kuYena empilweni yenu yansuku zonke, nikwenza lokhu ngokungaqikeleli—nikhuleka ngenkathi nisebenza. Ingabe lokhu singakubiza ngokunikezela ngezinhliziyu zenu kuNkulunkulu? Nicabanga ngezimo zasekhaya noma izinto zenyama; izinhliziyu zenu zihlezi zicazeke kabili. Ingabe lokhu kungabukwa njengokuthulisa izinhliziyu zenu ebukhoneni bukaNkulunkulu? Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi inhliziyu yakho ihlezi igxile ezintweni ezingaphandle, bese ingakwazi ukuphendukela kuNkulunkulu. Uma nifuna ukuba izinhliziyu zenu zibe nokuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso, kufanele nizimisele ukwenza umsebenzi wokubambisana. Okuchaza ukuthi, ngamunye ngamunye wenu kufanele azinikeze isikhathi ekude nabanye abantu, izindaba, nezinto ukuze nizinikele esikhathini senu sokuthandaza, lapho nizokwazi ukuletha ukuthula ezinhliziyweni zenu nithule nithi du phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Kufanele nibe namanothi enu nganodwana lapho nizobhala khona ulwazi lwenu lwezwi likaNkulunkulu kanye nokuthi umoya wenu uthintekane kanjani, kungakhathalekile ukuthi lokho enikubhala phansi kujulile noma cha. Thulisani izinhliziyu zenu phambi kukaNkulunkulu ninenhloso. Uma ungazinikeza ihora elilodwa noma amabili empilo kamoya yangokweqiniso osukwini, lapho-ke impilo yakho ngalolo suku izoba ngenothile futhi nenzihliziyu yakho iyoqhakaza futhi icace. Uma uphila lolu hlobo lwempilo kamoya nsuku zonke, lapho-ke uyokwazi ukunikela inhliziyu yakho kuNkulunkulu kakhulu nakakhulu, umoya wakho uyoba namandla nakakhulu, isimo sakho siyokuya ngokuya siba ngcono, uyokhula kakhudlwana ukwazi ukuhamba indlela eholwa nguMoya oNgcwele, kanjalo noNkulunkulu uyothulula izibusiso eziningi nakakhulu phezu kwakho. Inhloso yempilo yenu yangokomoya ukufuna ngenhloso kanye nokuthola ubukhona bukaMoya oNgcwele. Akukhona ukugcina imithetho noma ukwenza izinqubo zezenkolo, kodwa ukuphila nabanye noNkulunkulu kanye nokuqondisa umzimba wenu unithobele. Nakhu okumele abantu bakwenze, ngakho kufanele nizinikele ngako

---

konke ukuze nikwazi ukwenza lokhu. Ngale nkathi kukuhle ukusebenzisana kanti nomfutho owufakayo umningi, kungale nkathi uzokwazi ukuphendukisela inhliziyi yakho kuNkulunkulu, futhi kungale nkathi uzokwazi ukuthulisa inhliziyi yakho ithi cwaka phambi kwaKhe. Uma usufinyelele isimo esithile, uNkulunkulu uzozuza inhliziyi yakho ngokuphelele. Akekho oyokwazi ukukuthonya noma ukuthumba inhliziyi yakho, futhi uyoba ngokaNkulunkulu ngokuphelele. Uma uhamba ngale ndlela, izwi likaNkulunkulu lizozambula kuwena ngaso sonke isikhathi futhi likukhanyisele kuyona yonke into ongayiqondi—konke lokhu kungafezeka ngenxa yokubambisana kwakho. Yingakho uNkulunkulu ehlezi ethi, "Bonke ababambisene naMi, Ngizobavuzwa ngokuphindwe kabili." Kufanele niyibone le ndlela ngokucace bha. Uma nifisa ukuhamba endleleni eyiyona, kufanele-ke nenze konke enikwazi ukukwenza ukuze nenelise uNkulunkulu. Kufanele nenze konke eniokwazi ukukwenza ukuze nizuze impilo yangokomoya. Ekuqaleni, ungangakwazi ukufeza nokuncane kulokhu, kodwa akufanele uzivumele uhlehle noma usibekelwe ukungabi nathemba—kufanele uqhubeke nokusebenza ngokuzikhandla! Ngale nkathi uphila impilo yangokomoya, kungale nkathi inhliziyi yakho izogcwaliseka ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, ihlezi ifuna izindaba zikaMoya futhi ihlezi ikhathazeke ngalokhu. Emva kwalokho, ungadalula ukujula kweqiniso elisenhliziyweni yakho kuNkulunkulu ngempilo yakho yomoya, umtshele lokho ofuna ukukwenza, lokho okade ucabanga ngako, ukuqonda kwakho nokubona kwakho izwi likaNkulunkulu. Ungafihli lutho, ngisho nokuncane! Zejwayeze ukukhuluma amazwi angaphakathi enhliziyweni yakho kuNkulunkulu, Mtshele iqiniso, unganqikazi ukukhuluma okusenhliziyweni yakho. Ngale nkathi ukwenza lokhu kakhulu, kungale nkathi uzobuzwa ubuhle bukaNkulunkulu, nenhliziyi yakho izodonseleka kakhulu nakakhulu kuNkulunkulu. Uma lokhu kwenzeka, uzozwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ungothandiweyo wakho kunanoma ubani omunye. Ngeke uphinde usuke eduze kukaNkulunkulu, noma kwenzekani. Uma wenza lolu hlobo lokuzinikela nokukhulumisana noNkulunkulu nsuku zonke futhi ungayeki ukucabanga ngako, kodwa ukuphathe njengobizo lwakho empilweni, lapho-ke izwi likaNkulunkulu lizogcwalisa inhliziyi yakho. Kuchaza lokhu-ke ukuthintwa nguMoya oNgcwele. Kuzoba sengathi inhliziyi yakho selokhu yayiphethwe nguNkulunkulu, sengathi selokhu kwakunothando enhliziyweni yakho. Akekho ongakuphuca lokhu. Uma lokhu kwenzeka, uNkulunkulu uphila ngaphakathi kuwena ngokweqiniso futhi unendawo enhliziyweni yakho.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi "Impilo Yangokomoya Elungile Ibuyisela Abantu Endleleni Eyiyonayona" encwadini ethi Izwi  
Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 414)**

Ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kudinga impilo yokomoya ejwayelekile, eyisisekelo sokuzwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu kanye nokungena kokungokoqobo. Ingabe konke ukwenza kwenu

---

kwamanje kokuthandaza, kokusondela kuNkulunkulu, kokucula amaculo, ukudumisa, ukucabanga, nokuzindla ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu kuhlangana kube “yimpilo yokomoya ejwayelekile”? Akekho kinina obonakala azi. Impilo yomoya ejwayelekile ayipheleli ekwenzeni izinto ezinjengokuthandaza, ukucula amaculo, ukuhlanganyela empilweni yebandla, kanye nokudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Kunalokho, ibandakanya ukuphila impilo yokomoya entsha nenomdlandla. Okubalulekile akusiyo indlela owenza ngayo, kodwa ukuthi yiziphi izithelo ezikhishwa ukwenza kwakho. Abantu abaningi bakholwa ukuthi impilo yokomoya ejwayelekile kudingeka ibandakanye ukuthandaza, ukucula amaculo, ukudla kanye nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu noma ukuzindla ngamazwi Akhe, kungakhathaleki ukuthi lokhu kwenza kunawo yini umthelela noma kuyaholela yini ekuqondeni kwangempela. Laba bantu bagxila ekulandeleni izinqubo ezingasho lutho ngaphandle kokucabanga ngemiphumela yazo; bangabantu abaphila ngezinqubo zenkolo, abayibo abantu abaphila ngaphakathi kwebandla, ingasaphathwa-ke eyokuba abantu bombuso. Imithandazo yabo, ukucula amaculo, kanye nokudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu konke kuwukulandela umthetho nje, kwenziwa ngokucindezelwa kanye nokulandela okwenziwa ngabanye, hhayi ngokuzimisela nangokusuka enhliziyweni. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi laba bantu bathandaza noma bacula kanjani, imizamo yabo ngeke ithele zithelo, ngoba lokho abakwenzayo kuyimithetho nemikhuba yenkolo nje; abenzi wona ngempela amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Bagxila kuphela ekukhathazekeni ngendlela abenza ngayo, futhi baphatha amazwi kaNkulunkulu njengemithetho yokulandelwa. Abantu abanjalo abenzi amazwi kaNkulunkulu; banelisa inyama nje, futhi benzela ukubonwa abanye abantu. Le mithetho kanye nezinqubo zenkolo konke kuvela kubantu; akuveli kuNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu akalandeli imithetho, futhi akaphethwe umthetho. Kunalokho, wenza izinto ezintsha nsuku zonke, ufeza umsebenzi ongokoqobo. Njengabantu beBandla Leziqu Ezintathu, abazibophezela kuphela ekwenzeni izinto ezifana nokuya ezinkonzweni zasekuseni nsuku zonke, benze imithandazo yakusihlwa kanye nemithandazo yokubonga ngaphambi kokudla, nokubonga kuzo zonke izinto—kungakhathaleki ukuthi benzani nokuthi bakwenza isikhathi eside kangakanani, ngeke babe nomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Lapho abantu bephila ngemithetho futhi benezinhliziyi ezigxile ezindleleni zokwenza, uMoya oNgcwele akakwazi ukusebenza, ngoba izinhliziyi zabo zigcwele imithetho kanye nemibono yobuntu. Ngakho, uNkulunkulu akakwazi ukungenelela bese esebenza kubo, futhi bangaqhubeka baphile ngokulawulwa yimithetho kuphela. Abantu abanjalo abakwazi unomphelo ukuthola ukunconywa nguNkulunkulu.

Impilo yokomoya ejwayelekile iwukuphila okuphilwa phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Lapho ethandaza, umuntu angathulisa inhliziyi yakhe phambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi ngomthandazo, umuntu angafuna ukukhanyiselwa uMoya oNgcwele, azi amazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi aqonde

---

intando kaNkulunkulu. Ngokudla kanye nokuphuza amazwi Akhe, abantu bangathola ukuwuqonda ngokucacile nangokugcwele umsebenzi wamanje kaNkulunkulu. Futhi bangathola indlela entsha yokwenza, bangabe besabambelela kwendala; konke abakwenzayo kungenhloso yokuba bathole ukukhula ekuphileni. Umthandazo, awusikho ukukhuluma amazwi ambalwa amnandi noma ukukhala phambi kukaNkulunkulu ukuze ubonise ukuthi umkweleta kangakanani; kunalokho, injongo yawo ukuziqeqesha ekusebenziseni umoya, okuvumela umuntu ukuba athulise inhliziyo yakhe phambi kukaNkulunkulu, ukuziqeqeshela ukufuna ukuqondisa okuvela emazwini kaNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izindaba, ukuze inhliziyo yakhe idonseleke ekukhanyeni okusha nsuku zonke, nokuthi umuntu angahlali angenzi lutho noma avilaphe kodwa aqale ukuhamba endleleni efanele yokwenza amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Abantu abaningi ezinsukwini zanamuhla bagxila ezindleleni zokwenza, kodwa lokho abakwenzeli khona ukuphishekela iqiniso nokuba bafinyelele ekukhuleni empilweni. Kulapha-ke lapho beduke khona. Bakhona futhi abanye abakwaziyo ukuthola ukukhanya okusha, kodwa izindlela zabo zokwenza aziguquki. Beza nemibono yabo yenkolo emidala ngesikhathi befuna ukuthola amazwi kaNkulunkulu anamuhla, ngakho lokho abakutholayo kuselokhu kuyimfundiso enemibono yenkolo; abakutholi kalula ukukhanya kwanamuhla. Ngenxa yalokho, izenzo zabo zinokuthunazeka; kuseyizenzo ezifanayo ezindala ezisesitsheni esisha. Noma bangenza kahle kangakanani, bangabazenzisi. UNkulunkulu uholabantu ekwenzeni izinto ezintsha nsuku zonke, ufuna ukuba ngosuku nosuku bathole ukuqonda okusha, futhi ufuna ukuthi bangenzi ngendlela yakudala futhi bangaphindaphindi. Uma usuneminyaka eminingi ukholwa kuNkulunkulu, kodwa izindlela zakho zokwenza zingaguqukile nhlobo, futhi uma usalokhu ushiseka futhi umatasatasa ngezindaba zangaphandle, kodwa ungenayo inhliziyo ethulile ongayiletha phambi kukaNkulunkulu ukuze ujabulele amazwi Akhe, khona-ke ngeke uthole lutho. Ekwamukeleni umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu omusha, uma ungahleli ngendlela ehlukile, ungenzi izinto ngendlela entsha, futhi ungaphishekeli ukuqonda okusha, kodwa esikhundleni salokho ubambelela kokudala futhi wamukela ukukhanya okunomkhawulo kuphela, ngaphandle kokuguqula indlela owenza ngayo, khona-ke abantu abanjengawe bakulo mgudu ngegama kuphela; empeleni, bangabaFarisi benkolo abangaphandle komgudu kaMoya oNgcwele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Okumayelana Nempilo Yokomoya Ejwayelekile” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 415)**

Ukuze aphile impilo yokomoya ejwayelekile, umuntu kufanele akwazi ukuthola ukukhanya okusha nsuku zonke futhi aphishekele ukuwaqonda ngempela amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Umuntu kufanele alibone ngokucacile iqiniso, athole indlela yokwenza kuzo zonke izindaba, athole imibuzo emisha ngokufunda amazwi kaNkulunkulu nsuku zonke, futhi abone ukusilela kwakhe

---

ukuze abe nenhliziyo elangazelelayo nefunayo ezoshukumisa bonke ubuntu bakhe, futhi ukuze athule phambi kukaNkulunkulu ngaso sonke isikhathi, esabe ngokujulile ukusalela emuva. Umuntu onenhliziyo elangazelela futhi efuna kanjalo, ozimisele ukuqhubeka nokufinyelela ekungeneni, usemgudwini ofanele wempilo yokomoya. Labo abashukunyiswa uMoya oNgcwele, abafisa ukwenza kangcono, abazimisele ukuphishekela ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, abalangazelela ukuqonda ngokujulile amazwi kaNkulunkulu, abangaphishekeli amandla angaphezu kwemvelo kodwa kunalokho abenza umzamo ofanele, abanakekela ngempela intando kaNkulunkulu, abafinyelela ngempela ekungeneni ukuze abahlangene nakho kube okwangempela nokungokoqobo ngokwengeziwe, abangaphishekeli amazwi nezimfundiso eziyize noma ukuphishekela ukuzwa amandla angaphezu kwawemvelo, abangakhonzi noma yimuphi umuntu omkhulu—laba yibo asebenzenile empilweni yokomoya ejwayelekile. Konke bakwenza ngenhloso yokuthola ukukhula okwengeziwe ekuphileni kanye nokubenza babe basha futhi baphile emoyeni, futhi ngaso sonke isikhathi bakwazi ukufinyelela ekungeneni ngentshisekelo. Bengazelele, bazithola sebegonda iqiniso bese bengena kokungokoqobo. Labo abanokuphila ngokomoya okujwayelekile bathola inkululeko nokukhululwa emoyeni nsuku zonke, futhi benza amazwi kaNkulunkulu ngokukhulekeka ngendlela emenelisayo. Kulaba bantu, ukuthandaza akuwona uthetho noma inqubo; nsuku zonke, bayakwazi ukuhambisana nokukhanya okusha. Ngokwesibonelo, abantu baziqeqeshela ukuba bathulise izinhliziyi zabo phambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi izinhliziyi zabo ziyakwazi ukuthula ngempela phambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke ziphazanyiswe muntu. Akekho umuntu, isehlakalo, noma into engavimba izimpilo zabo zokomoya eziwayelekile. Ukuqeqeshwa okunjalo kwenziwa ngenhloso yokuthola imiphumela; hhayi ngenhloso yokwenza abantu balandele imithetho. Lokhu kwenza akukho mayelana nokulandela imithetho, kodwa, kunalokho, kumayelana nokuthuthukisa ukukhula kwempilo yabantu. Uma uthatha lokhu kwenza njengemithetho yokulandelwa kuphela, impilo yakho ngeke iguquke. Kungenzeka wenze njengabanye abantu, kodwa ngesikhathi bona begcina bekwazi ukuhambisana nomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, wena uyasuswa emgudwini kaMoya oNgcwele. Ingabe awuzikhohlisi? Injongo yala mazwi ukuvumela abantu ukuba bathulise izinhliziyi zabo phambi kukaNkulunkulu, baphendulele izinhliziyi zabo kuNkulunkulu, ukuze umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kubo ungabi nokuthikamezeka futhi uthele izithelo. Kulapho kuphela abantu bengahambisana khona nentando kaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Okumayelana Nempilo Yokomoya Ejwayelekile” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 416)**

Aninaso isikhathi sokuthandaza empilweni yenu yansuku zonke. Abantu bahlezi bengawunaki umthandazo. Imithandazo yabo yayivame ukuchitha icala nje phambi



---

kukaNkulunkulu. Akekho owayeke anikele ngokupheleleyo ngenhliziyo yakhe phambi kukaNkulunkulu futhi axoxe ngomkhuleko oyiqiniso noNkulunkulu. Abantu bathandaza kuNkulunkulu uma kwenzeka okuthile kuphela kubona. Kuso sonke lesi sikhathi, uke wathandaza ngokweqiniso kuNkulunkulu? Uke wakhala izinyembezi zobuhlungu phambi kukaNkulunkulu ngaphambilini? Uke wathola ukuzazi phambi kukaNkulunkulu? Uke waba nesikhathi sokuthulula konke okusenhliziyweni yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu? Ukuthandaza kuza ngokuzijwayeza: Uma ungavamile ukuthandaza ekhaya, ngeke ukwazi ukuthandaza uma ususenkonzweni, futhi uma ungavamile ukuthandaza phambi kwabantu abancane, ngeke futhi ukwazi nokuthandaza phambi kwabantu abaningi. Uma ungavamile ukuzisondeza eduze noNkulunkulu noma ukuzindla ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, lapho-ke ngeke ube nalutho ozolusho uma sekuyisikhathi sokuthandaza—futhi ngisho noma uthandaza, kuyoba wenza ngezindebe zakho nje; uyobe ungathandazi ngokweqiniso.

Kusho ukuthini ukuthandaza kweqiniso? Kuchaza ukukhuluma amazwi angaphakathi kuwena uwatshela uNkulunkulu, kanye nokuxhumana noNkulunkulu usuyiqonda kahle intando Yakhe futhi loku ukususela emazwini Akhe; kuchaza ukuzizwa useduze noNkulunkulu, uzwe sengathi uphambi Kwakho, futhi unokuthile ongakusho Kuye; futhi kuchaza ukuba nenkazimulo enkulu ngaphakathi enhliziyweni yakho, kanye nemizwa yokuthi uNkulunkulu muhle ngempela. Uyozizwa unentshisekelo ngokukhethekile, futhi emva kokuzwa amazwi akho abazalwane bakho bayozizwa benelisekile, bazozwa sengathi amazwi akho akhulume lokho obekusezinhliziyweni zabo, amazwi abebefisa ukuwasho, kanye nokuthi lokho okushilo kumele lokho abafuna ukukusho. Kusho lokhu-ke ukuthandaza kweqiniso? Emva kokuba usuthandaze ngokweqiniso, enhliziyweni yakho uzozwa unokuthula, udelisekile; amandla kaNkulunkulu azonyuka, futhi uzozwa ukuthi ayikho into empilweni yakho yonke ebaluleke noma edlula ukuthanda uNkulunkulu—futhi konke lokhu kuzofakazisela ukuthi umthandazo wakho ube yimpumelelo. Uke wathandaza ngale ndlela?

Ayethini amazwi omthandazo wakho? Kufanele uthandaze, kancane kancane, ngokuhambisana nesimo sakho sangempela kanye nalokho okuzokwenziwa nguMoya oNgcwele, futhi kufanele uxoxisane noNkulunkulu njengokwentando kaNkulunkulu nezimfuno zaKhe kumuntu. Uma uqala ukuzejwayeza ukuthandaza, qala ngokunikela inhliziyu yakho kuNkulunkulu. Ungazami ukubamba intando kaNkulunkulu; zama kuphela ukukhuluma amazwi angaphakathi enhliziyweni yakho uwatshela uNkulunkulu. Lapho uza phambi kukaNkulunkulu, khuluma kanje: “Awu Nkulunkulu! Ngibona namhlanje ukuthi angikulalelanga Wena. Ngimubi futhi ngiyenyaneyeka ngempela. Ngaphambilini, bengichitha isikhathi sami; kusukela namhlanje ngizokuphilela, ngizophila impilo enenhloso, ngenelise intando Yakho. Ngifuna ukuba uMoya Wakho usebenze njalo ngaphakathi kimina, futhi uhlale njalo ungikhanyisa futhi ungikhanyisela,

---

ukuze ngibe nobufakazi obunamandla phambi Kwakho, ngivumele uSathane abone udumo Lwakho, ubufakazi Bakho, kanye nobufakazi bokunqoba Kwakho ngaphakathi kithina.” Uma ukhuleka ngale ndlela, inhliziyo yakho izokhululwa ngokuphelele, uma usukhuleke ngale ndlela, inhliziyo yakho izoba seduze noNkulunkulu, futhi ngokukhuleka ngale ndlela njalo, uMoya oNgcwele uzosebenza kuwena ngaphakathi nakanjani. Uma ngaso sonke isikhathi ubiza uNkulunkulu ngale ndlela uhambise iziphakamiso zakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu, kuyofika usuku lapho isiphakamiso sakho siyokwamukeleka phambi kukaNkulunkulu, lapho inhliziyo yakho nawe uqobo sewamukelwe nguNkulunkulu, futhi bese upheleliswa nguNkulunkulu. Umthandazo ubaluleke kakhulu kuwena. Uma uthandaza, uthola umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, inhliziyo yakho ngakho-ke ithintwa nguNkulunkulu, kanti namandla othando lukaNkulunkulu ngaphakathi kuwena ayavela. Uma ungathandazi ngenhliziyo yakho, uma ungavuli inhliziyo yakho ukuze ukhulume noNkulunkulu, lapho-ke uNkulunkulu akakwazi ukusebenza ngaphakathi kuwena. Uma, usuthandazile, ukhulume wonke amazwi angaphakathi enhliziyweni yakho futhi uMoya kaNkulunkulu ungasebenzanga, uma uzizwa ungenantshisekelo ngaphakathi kuwena, lokhu-ke kukhomba ukuthi inhliziyo yakho ayiqinisekanga, ukuthi amagama akho awalona iqiniso, futhi ayihlanzekanga. Uma, usuthandazile, uzizwe udelisekile, kusho ukuthi imithandazo yakho yamukeliwe nguNkulunkulu noMoya kaNkulunkulu usebenzile ngaphakathi kuwena. Njengomuntu osebenza phambi kukaNkulunkulu, awukwazi ukuhlala ungenayo imithandazo. Uma ubona ukukhulumisana noNkulunkulu njengento enokubaluleka neyigugu, pho ungakwazi ukuwulahla umthandazo? Akekho ongaphila ngaphandle kokukhulumisana noNkulunkulu. Ngaphandle komthandazo, uphila enyameni, uphila ngaphansi kobugqila bukaSathane; ngaphandle komthandazo wangempela, uphila ngaphansi kwethonya lobumnyama. Ngethemba ukuthi abazalwane bayakwazi ukuthandaza kwangempela usuku nosuku. Lokhu akukona ukuthobela izimfundiso, kodwa-ke, umphumela okufanele ufezekiswe. Ingabe uzimisele ukuzincisha ubuthongo nokuzijabulisa wena, wenze umthandazo wasekuseni entathakusa bese uthokozela amazwi kaNkulunkulu? Uma uthandaza ngenhliziyo emsulwa futhi udla uphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu kanje, uzokwamukeleka kakhudlwana Kuye. Uma ukwenza lokhu njalo ekuseni, uma zonke izinsuku, uzejwayeza ukunikeza inhliziyo yakho kuNkulunkulu, uxoxa futhi uxoxisana Naye, lapho-ke ulwazi lwakho ngoNkulunkulu nakanjani luzokwanda, futhi uzokwazi ukuzwa kangcono intando kaNkulunkulu. Kufanele uthi: “Awu Nkulunkulu! Ngifuna ukugcwalisa isibopho sami. Ukuze Wena udunyiswe kithina, futhi uthokozele ubufakazi kithina, kuleli qembu labantu, akukho engingakwenza ngaphandle kokunikela isiqu sami sonke Kuwe. Ngiyakunxusa ukuba usebenze ngaphakathi kithina, ukuze ngikuthande ngeqiniso futhi ngikwenelise Wena, futhi ube yilokhu engikulangazelele.” Uma unalo mthwalo, uNkulunkulu nakanjani uzokwenza upheleliswe; akufanele uzithandazele wena kuphela, kodwa futhi

---

uthandazele ukwenza intando kaNkulunkulu, kanye nokuba umthande. Lowo-ke umthandazo weqiniso. Ingabe uthandazela ukuba wenze intando kaNkulunkulu?

Ngaphambilini, naningakwazi ukuthandaza, futhi ningawunaki umthandazo; namuhla, kufanele nenze konke okusemandleni ukuba niziqeqeshele ukuthandaza. Uma ungakwazi ukuthola amandla ngaphakathi kuwena okuba uthande uNkulunkulu, pho ungathandaza kanjani? Kufanele uthi: “Awu Nkulunkulu! Inhliziyo yami ayikwazi ukukuthanda ngokweqiniso, ngifisa ukukuthanda kodwa anginawo amandla. Ngenzenjani? Ngifisa ukuba uvule amehlo ami angokomoya, ngifisa uMoya Wakho uthinte inhliziyo yami, ukuze uma ngiphambi Kwakho kusuke konke ukunganaki, futhi ngingavinjwa muntu, nalutho, noma nani na; inhliziyo yami ngiyeneka phambi Kwakho, kangangokuthi isimo sami sonke ngisinikele phambi Kwakho, ukuba ungangihlola nangayiphi indlela ofisa ngayo. Manje, ngisusa yonke imicabango yami, futhi angiboshwanga nawukufa. Ngisebenzisa inhliziyo yami ekuthandayo, ngifisa ukufuna indlela yokuphila. Zonke izinto nezimo zisesandleni Sakho, ikusasa lami lisezandleni Zakho, futhi, phezu kwalokho, impilo yami ilawulwa yizandla Zakho. Manje, ngilangazelele uthando Lwakho, kungakhathalekile noma uyangivumela ukuba ngikuthande, kungakhathalekile ukuthi uSathane ungenelela kangakanani, ngizimisele ukukuthanda.” Lapho uhlangabezana nezinto ezinje, uthandaza ngale ndlela. Uma wenza nje zonke izinsuku, amandla okuthanda uNkulunkulu azokhula kancane kancane.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Mayelana Nenqubo Yokuthandaza” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 417)**

Umuntu ungena kanjani emthandazweni wangempela?

Ngenkathi uthandaza, inhliziyo yakho kufanele ibe nokuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi kufanele ibe nokuqiniseka. Ukhuluma futhi uthandaza uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso—akufanele uzame ukukhohlisa uNkulunkulu ngamazwi ezwakala kamnandi. Umthandazo kufanele ube ngumongo walokho uNkulunkulu afisa ukukufeza namhlanje. Cela uNkulunkulu akulethele ukukhanyiseleka nenkazimulo enkulu, futhi akunikeze isimo kanye nezinkinga zakho njengoba kunjalo, wenze isiphakamiso phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Umthandazo akukona ukulandela izinqubo, kodwa ukufuna uNkulunkulu usebenzisa inhliziyo eqinisekile. Cela uNkulunkulu avikele inhliziyo yakho, ayenze ikwazi ukuba noxolo njalo phambi kukaNkulunkulu, akwenze ukwazi ukuzazi, kanjalo nokuzicasukela, ulahle umina endaweni uNkulunkulu akubekele yona, ngaleyo ndlela ube nobudlelwane obuhle nobujwayelekile noNkulunkulu akwenze ube umuntu omthanda ngokweqiniso uNkulunkulu.

Yini ukubaluleka komthandazo?

---

Umthandazo enye yezindlela umuntu asebenzisana ngazo noNkulunkulu, yindlela umuntu abiza ngayo uNkulunkulu, futhi yinqubo umuntu athintwa ngayo uMoya kaNkulunkulu. Kungashiwo ukuthi labo abangenawo umthandazo ngabafile emoyeni, ubufakazi bokuthi abanazo izindlela zokuthintwa uNkulunkulu. Ngaphandle komthandazo, abantu abakwazi ukuthola impilo yomoya ejwayelekile, futhi abakwazi nokulandela umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele; ngaphandle komthandazo, balimaza ubudlelwane babo noNkulunkulu, futhi abakwazi ukuthola imvume evela kuNkulunkulu. Uma ungumuntu okholwa kuNkulunkulu, ngenkathi uthandaza kaningi, kungale nkathi uzothintwa uNkulunkulu. Abantu abafana nalaba baneziphakamiso ezinkulu futhi bayakwazi ukuthola njalo ukukhanyiselwa okuvela kuNkulunkulu; ngenxa yalokho ngabantu abafana nalaba kuphela abakwazi ukupheleliswa ngokushesha nguMoya oNgcwele.

Yini efezwa ngumthandazo?

Abantu bayakwazi ukwenza umkhuba wokuthandaza baqonde ukubaluleka komthandazo, kodwa umphumela ofezwa umthandazo awuyona into encane. Umthandazo akukona nje ukwenza izinqubo zenjwayelo, noma imidanti, noma ukulolozela amagama kaNkulunkulu, okusho ukuthi, umthandazo awuchazi ukubiza amagama noma ukulinganisa abanye abantu. Emthandazweni, kufanele unikele inhliziyu yakho kuNkulunkulu, wabelane ngamagama asenhliziyweni yakho ukuze ukwazi ukuthintwa uNkulunkulu. Ukuze imithandazo yakho ibe nempumelelo, kufanele igxile ekufundeni kwakho amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Kungenxa yokuthandaza phakathi kwamazwi kaNkulunkulu kuphela lapho uzokwazi khona ukuthola ukukhanyiseleka nenkazimulo ethe xaxa. Umthandazo weqiniso ubonakala ngokuba nenhliziyo elangazelele izimfuno ezishiwo uNkulunkulu, kanye nokuzimisela ukugcwalisa lezi zimfuno; uzokwazi ukuzonda konke lokho okuzondwa uNkulunkulu, ngenxa yolwazi onalo, futhi uzokwazi uphinde ucacelwe kahle mayelana namaqiniso achazwa nguNkulunkulu. Uma unesiphakamiso, nokholo, nolwazi, kanye nendlela yokuphila emva kokuthandaza—lokho-ke ukuthandaza kweqiniso, futhi umthandazo onjengalowo osebenzayo. Kodwa umthandazo kufanele wakhelwe phezu kwesisekelo sokuthokozela amazwi kaNkulunkulu nokukhuluma noNkulunkulu ngamazwi aKhe, inhliziyu yakho ikwazi ukufuna uNkulunkulu kanye nokuba nokuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Umthandazo onjengalowo sewuvele ufinyelele lapho kunokukhuluma noNkulunkulu kweqiniso.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Mayelana Nenqubo Yokuthandaza” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 418)**

Ulwazi oluyisisekelo ngokuthandaza:

---

1. Ungavele usho noma yini efika engqondweni. Kufanele kube nokuzisola enhliziyweni yakho, okuchaza ukuthi, kufanele ube nenjongo lapho uthandaza.

2. Imithandazo yakho kufanele ibe namazwi kaNkulunkulu; kufanele igxile emazwini kaNkulunkulu.

3. Uma uthandaza, akufanele uphinde izindaba ezindala. Imithandazo yakho kufanele iphathelane namazwi amanje kaNkulunkulu, futhi lapho uthandaza, tshela uNkulunkulu imicabango yakho engaphakathi ekujuleni.

4. Umthandazo weqembu kufanele ube nomongo, okufanele ube ngumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele namuhla.

5. Bonke abantu kufanele bafunde umkhuleko owenziwa egameni lakho noma lomunye. Lokhu kuyindlela futhi yokukhombisa ukucabangela intando kaNkulunkulu.

Umthandazo womuntu usekelwe ekuqondeni ukubaluleka komthandazo kanye nolwazi oluyisisekelo somthandazo. Umuntu kufanele kaningi athandazele ukusilela kwakhe empilweni yakhe yansuku zonke, athandazele kaningi amaphutha akhe, athandazele ukuletha inguquko esimweni sakhe empilweni, bese ethandaza esisekelweni solwazi lwamazwi kaNkulunkulu. Umuntu ngamunye kufanele asungule eyakhe impilo yomthandazo, kufanele athandazele ulwazi olugxile emazwini kaNkulunkulu, kufanele athandaze ukuze afune ulwazi lomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Neka isimo sakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu, ube nokuqiniseka, unganaki indlela yemidanti; okusemqoka ukuthola ulwazi lwangempela, kanye nokuba namava kaNkulunkulu. Noma ubani ofuna ukungena empilweni yangokomoya kufanele akwazi ukuthandaza ngezindlela eziningi. Umthandazo wokuthula, ukuninga ngamagama kaNkulunkulu, ukuthola ukwazi imisebenzi kaNkulunkulu, nokunye nokunye—lo msebenzi ogxilile wokukhulumisana, ukuze ukwazi ukuthola ukungena empilweni yomoya ejwayelekile, ukwenza isimo sakho ngaphambi kukaNkulunkulu sibe ngcono nangcono, nokudala inqubekelaphambili enkulu empilweni yakho. Ngamafuphi, konke okwenzayo—noma ngabe udla noma ngabe uphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, noma ukuthandaza ngokuthula noma ukuthandaza uphimise—ukuze ubone ngokucacile amazwi kaNkulunkulu, nomsebenzi Wakhe, kanye nalokho afisa ukukufeza kuwena. Okubaluleke kakhulu, kungenxa yokufuna ukufikelela ezingeni uNkulunkulu alifunayo kanye nokudlulisela impilo yakho ezingeni elilandelayo. Izinga eliphansi kakhulu uNkulunkulu alidingayo kubantu ukuba bakwazi ukumvulela izinhliziyi zabo. Uma umuntu enikeza inhliziyi yakhe ngokweqiniso asho lokho okungaphakathi kuyena kuNkulunkulu, lapho-ke uNkulunkulu uzimisele ukwenza umsebenzi kumuntu; uNkulunkulu akafuni inhliziyi yomuntu esontekile, kodwa ufuna inhliziyi yakhe emsulwa nethembekile. Uma umuntu engakhulumi ngokweqiniso

---

athulule inhliziyi yakhe kuNkulunkulu, lapho-ke uNkulunkulu akayithinti inhliziyi yomuntu, noma asebenze ngaphakathi kuyena. Yingakho, into ebaluleke kakhulu mayelana nokuthandaza ukukhuluma amazwi eqiniso asenhliziyweni yakho kuNkulunkulu, utshele uNkulunkulu amaphutha akho noma isimo sokungalaleli kanye nokuzeneka ngokuphelele kuNkulunkulu. Yilapho kuphela-ke uNkulunkulu eba nentshisekelo emithandazweni yakho; uma kungenjalo, uNkulunkulu uzofihla ubuso Bakhe kuwena. Uhlaka oluncane oludingekayo lomthandazo ukuthi kufanele ukwazi ukuba nokuthula enhliziyweni yakho ngaphambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi akufanele isuke kuNkulunkulu. Mhlawumbe, ngalesi sikhathi, awukatholi umbono omusha nophakeme, kodwa kufanele usebenzise umthandazo ukugcina izinto njengoba zinjalo—awukwazi ukuhlehlala. Lena yinto encane okufanele ukwazi ukuyenza. Uma ungakwazi ukufeza ngisho nalokhu, lokho kufakazela ukuthi impilo yakho yangokomoya ayikabi sezingeni elifanele; ngenxa yalokho, awukwazi ukubambelela embonweni wakho wasekuqaleni, futhi awunalo ukholo lukaNkulunkulu, isiphakamiso sakho siyanyamalala ngenxa yalokho. Ukungena kwakho empilweni yangokomoya kuphawulwa ngukuthi imithandazo yakho isingenile endleleni elungile. Bonke abantu kufanele bangene kulesi simo, kufanele benze wonke umsebenzi wokuziqeqesha emithandazweni, hhayi ukulinda nje ngokunganaki, kodwa ukufuna ngokunenhloso ukuthintwa nguMoya oNgcwele. Yilapho kuphela lapho abantu bezoba abantu abafuna uNkulunkulua.

Uma uqala ukuthandaza, kufanele ube nokungokoqobo, futhi ungazinwebi kakhulu; awukwazi ukwenza izimfuno eziphoqayo, uthembe ukuthi uma uvula umlomo wakho uzothintwa uMoya oNgcwele, ube ngokhanyiselekile nonenkazimulo, futhi ogcwaliswe umusa. Lokho angeke kwenzeke—uNkulunkulu akazenzi izinto ezingezona ezenyama. UNkulunkulu ufeza imithandazo yabantu ngesikhathi saKhe futhi kwesinye isikhathi uhlola ukholo lwakho ukuze abone ukuthi uthembekile na Kuye. Uma uthandaza kufanele ube nokholo, ukubekezela, kanye nesiphakamiso. Uma beqala ukuziqeqeshela ukuthandaza, abantu abaningi abazizwa sengathi bathintwe uMoya oNgcwele bese belahlekelwa yithemba. Lokho akwamukelekile! Kufanele ube nokuphikelela, kufanele ugxile ekuzweni ukuthintwa nguMoya oNgcwele, kanye nokufuna nokuhlaziya. Kwesinye isikhathi, yindlela owenza ngayo engalungile; kwesinye isikhathi, izintshisekelo zakho nemicabango akukwazi ukuma phambi kukaNkulunkulu, ngakho uMoya kaNkulunkulu akakunyakazisi; ngakho futhi kunezikhathi lapho uNkulunkulu ebheka ukuthi uthembekile yini noma cha. Ngamafuphi, kufanele ube nokuzinikela kakhulu ekuziqeqesheni kwakho. Uma uthola ukuthi indlela owenza ngayo iphuma endleleni yokwenza elungile, ungashintsha indlela othandaza ngayo. Inqobo uma ufuna ngokweqiniso, ulangazelele ukwamukela, lapho-ke uMoya oNgcwele nakanjani uzozibonakalisa kuwena. Kwesinye isikhathi uthandaza ngenhliziyi eqinisekile kodwa ungazizwa sengathi uthintekile. Ezikhathini ezifana

---

nalezo kufanele uncike okholweni lwakho, uthembe ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyayibona imithandazo yakho; kufanele ubekezele emithandazweni yakho.

Kufanele uthembeke, futhi uthandaze ukuze uxoshe ububi obusenhliziyweni yakho. Njengoba usebenzisa umthandazo ukuzicwenga nanini na lapho kudingeka, futhi uwusebenzisela ukuba uthintwe uMoya kaNkulunkulu, isimo sakho sizoya ngokuya sishintsha. Impilo yangokomoya yeqiniso yimpilo yokuthandaza, futhi yimpilo ethintwa uMoya oNgcwele. Inqubo yokuthintwa uMoya oNgcwele yinqubo yokushintsha isimo somuntu. Impilo engakathintwa uMoya oNgcwele akuyona impilo yangokoMoya, yimpilo nje yokulandela imikhuba nemidanti yenjwayelo; yilabo abavame ukuthintwa uMoya oNgcwele kuphela, abanokukhanyiseleka nenkazimulo kaMoya oNgcwele, abantu asebengene empilweni yangokomoya. Isimo somuntu silokhu sishintshashintsha ngenkathi ekhuleka, futhi ngale nkathi enyakazizwa uMoya oNgcwele kakhulu, kungale nkathi ekhuthala futhi eba ngolalelayo. Ngakho-ke, futhi, nenhliziyi yakhe izoya ngokuya icwengeka, emva kwalokho nesimo sakhe sizoya ngokuya sishintsha. Unjalo-ke umthelela womkhuleko weqiniso.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Mayelana Nenqubo Yokuthandaza” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 419)**

Ukuthulisa inhliziyo yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu kungesinye sezinyathelo esibalulekile kakhulu zokungena emazwini kaNkulunkulu, futhi kuyisifundo lapho abantu bonke benesidingo esiphuthumayo sokungena kuso manje. Izindlela zokungena ekuthuliseni inhliziyo yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu yilezi:

1. Susa inhliziyo yakho ezintweni ezingaphandle, thula phambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi ukhuleka kuNkulunkulu ngenhliziyo egxilile.
2. Ngenhliziyo yakho ethule phambi kukaNkulunkulu, yidla, uphuze, futhi uthokozele amazwi kaNkulunkulu.
3. Zindla futhi ucabange ngothando lukaNkulunkulu futhi uzindle ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakho.

Ekuqaleni qala ngodaba lomkhuleko. Gxila entweni eyodwa, futhi ukhuleka ngesikhathi esinqunyiwe. Kungakhathaliseki ukuthi ucindezelwa kangakanani, noma uxineke kangakanani, noma wehlelwa yini, khuleka nsuku zonke ngokujwayelekile, yidla futhi uphuze amazwi kaNkulunkulu ngokujwayelekile. Inqobo nje uma udla futhi uphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kungabi nandaba ukuthi izimo zakho zinjani, umoya wakho uthokozile ngokukhethekile, futhi awukhathazwa abantu, izehlakalo noma izinto ezikuzungezile. Uma ujwayele ukucabanga

---

ngoNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakho, lokho okwenzeka ngaphandle angeke kukukhathaze. Yilokhu okuchazwa ukuba nomgogodla. Okokuqala qala ngomthandazo: Ukukhuleka unokuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu kunemiphumela emihle kakhulu. Ngemuva kwalokho, yidla futhi uphuze amazwi kaNkulunkulu bese uzama ukuthola ukukhanya, thola indlela yokwenza, yazi ukuthi iyini injongo yamazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi uqonde ngaphandle kokuphambuka. Ngokuvamile, sondela kuNkulunkulu ngokujwayelekile enhliziyweni yakho, cabanga ngothando lukaNkulunkulu, futhi zindla ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, ngaphandle kokuphazanyiswa izinto zangaphandle. Lapho inhliziyo yakho isinokuthula okusezingeni lokuthi ukwazi ukucabangisisa, ukuze kuthi ngaphakathi kwakho, uzindla ngothando lukaNkulunkulu futhi usondele ngempela kuNkulunkulu kungakhathaliseki isimo okuso, futhi ugcine sufike ezingeni lapho udumisa khona enhliziyweni yakho, futhi sekungcono nakakhulu kunokukhuleka, ngakho kulokhu uyokuba nesimo senhlonipho ethile. Uma usukwazi ukuthola lesi simo esichazwe ngenhla, lokhu kuyibonisa ukuthi inhliziyo yakho inokuthula ngempela phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kuyisinyathelo sokuqala; Kuwumzamo oyisisekelo. Kuphela ngemuva kokuba bekwazi ukuba nokuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu, abantu bangakwazi ukuthintwa uMoya oNgcwele, futhi bakhanyiselwe, futhi bakhanyiswe uMoya oNgcwele, kulapho kuphela lapho bekwazi khona ukukhuluma noNkulunkulu ngeqiniso, futhi bekwazi ukubamba intando kaNkulunkulu kanye nokulawula kukaMoya Ongcwele—futhi kulokhu, bayobe sebengenile endleleni elungile ezimpilweni zabo ezingokomoya. Ukuzifundisa ukuphila phambi kukaNkulunkulu ukuze ufinyelele ekujuleni okuthile ukuze ukwazi ukumelana nawe ngokwakho, ukuzenyeza, bese uphila emazwini kaNkulunkulu, impela lokhu kuwukuthulisa inhliziyo yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Ukwazi ukuzenyeza, ukuziqalekisa, ukumelana ngokwakho kuwumphumela ozuzwa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi abantu angeke bakwenze lokhu. Ngakho-ke ukufunda ukuthulisa inhliziyo yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu kuyisifundo abantu okumele bangene kuso ngokushesha. Abanye abantu ngeke nje kuphela bangakwazi ukuthulisa inhliziyo phambi kukaNkulunkulu, kodwa izinhliziyi zabo azithuli phambi kukaNkulunkulu nalapho bekhuleka. Lokhu kukude kakhulu nezindinganiso zikaNkulunkulu! Uma inhliziyo yakho ingeke yathula phambi kukaNkulunkulu, ungakwazi yini ukushukunyiswa uMoya oNgcwele? Uma ungeke ukwazi ukuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu, ungaphazamiseka uma kukhona ofikayo, ungaphazamiseka uma abantu bekhuluma, futhi inhliziyo yakho ingasuka uma abanye benza izinto, ngakho awusiye umuntu ophila phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Uma inhliziyo yakho ithule ngempela phambi kuNkulunkulu angeke ukhathazwe yinoma yini eyenzeka ngaphandle ezweni, futhi akekho umuntu, isigameko, noma into ezothatha isikhathi sakho. Uma usungenile kulokhu, khona-ke lezo zimo ezimbi noma zonke izinto ezingezinhle, njengemicabango yabantu, ifilosofi yokuphila, ubudlelwano obungajwayelekile nabantu, kanye nemicabango esenhliziyweni yakho eyoshabalala ngokuzenzakalela. Ngenxa yokuthi uhlala uzindla ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi



---

nenhliziyo yakho ihlala isondela eduze kukaNkulunkulu futhi igcwaliswe ngamazwi amanje kaNkulunkulu, lezo zinto ezingezinhle zisuka ngokungazelelwe. Uma ugcwaliswe izinto ezinhle, izinto ezindala ezingezinhle angeke zibe nendawo, ngakho ungazinaki lezo zinto ezingezinhle. Awudingi ukwenza imizamo ukuzivimba. Naka ukuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu, yidla futhi uphuze kakhulu amazwi kaNkulunkulu futhi uwathokozele, cula kakhulu amahubo udumise uNkulunkulu, vumela uNkulunkulu abe nethuba lokusebenza kuwe, ngoba ngalesi sikhathi uNkulunkulu ufuna ukuphelelisa abantu, futhi ufuna ukuzuza inhliziyo yakho; uMoya waKhe ushukumisa inhliziyo yakho, futhi uma uphila phambi kukaNkulunkulu ulandela ukuholwa uMoya oNgcwele, uyomanelisa uNkulunkulu. Uma unaka ukuphila ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu futhi ube nobudlelwane obukhulu ngeqiniso ukuze uthole ukwambuleleka nokukhanyiseleka kukaMoya oNgcwele, khona-ke leyo miqondo yenkolo, ukuzenzisa kanye nokuzazisa, konke kuyonyamalala, futhi ngemuva kwalokho uyokwazi ukuthi umsebenzela kanjani uNkulunkulu, uyokwazi ukuthi umthanda kanjani uNkulunkulu, futhi umanelisa kanjani uNkulunkulu. Lezo zinto ezingaphandle kukaNkulunkulu kungazelelwe ziyobe seziyakhohleka.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukuthulisa Inhliziyo Yakho Phambi KukaNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 420)**

Ukuzindla ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu kanye nokukhuleka kaningi ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu ngesikhathi esifanayo njengokudla nokuphuza amazwi amanje kaNkulunkulu—lesi isinyathelo sokuqala sokuba nokuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu, Uma ungaba nokuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu, khona-ke ukwambulelwa kanye nokukhanyiselwa nguMoya oNgcwele kuyoba nawe. Impilo yonke engokomoya itholakala ngokuncika ekuthuleni phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Uma ukhuleka kumele uthule phambi kukaNkulunkulu ngaphambi kokuba ushukunyiswe uMoya oNgcwele. Ngokuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu lapho udla noma uphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu ungambuleleka futhi ukhanyiseleke futhi ukwazi ukuthola ukuqonda ngempela amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Ekuzindleni kwakho okujwayelekile kanye nokuhlanganyela, futhi uma usondela kuNkulunkulu ngenhliziyo yakho, kulapho kuphela uthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu ungaba nokusondelana ngempela noNkulunkulu, ukuqonda kwangempela uthando lukaNkulunkulu kanye nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kanye nokucabangela ngempela intando kaNkulunkulu. Ngesikhathi ujoyayela ukwazi ukuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu kungesikhathi ukwazi ngokwengeziwe ukukhanyiseleka, futhi ngesikhathi ukwazi ngokwengeziwe ukuqonda isimo sakho esikhohlakele, lokho okuntulayo, lokho okumele ukufake, umsebenzi okumele uwenze, kanye nalapho unobuthaka khona. Konke lokhu kutholakala ngokwethemba ekuthuleni phambi kukaNkulunkulu, ungezwa ezinye izimfihlakalo kumoya, uthinte lokho uNkulunkulu afuna ukwenza manje, uzwe ukuqonda okujulile kwamazwi

---

kaNkulunkulu, futhi uzwe ingqikithi yamazwi kaNkulunkulu, onke amazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi uyakwazi ukubona indlela yokwenza ngokucacile kakhudlwana nangokunembile ngokwengeziwe. Uma ungeke uthule emoyeni wakho kuze kube ekujuleni okuthile, uzomane ngandlela thize ushukunyiswe uMoya oNgcwele, ngaphakathi kuwe uyozwa amandla, kanye nentokozo nokuthula, kodwa angeke uzwe lutho olujulile. Ngike ngasho ngaphambili, uma umuntu engasebenzisi amandla akhe onke, koyoba nzima kuye ukuzwa izwi laMi, noma ukubona ubuso baMi. Lokhu kubhekise ekutholeni ukujula phambi kukaNkulunkulu, hhayi imizamo yangaphandle. Umuntu ongathula ngempela phambi kukaNkulunkulu uyakwazi ukuzikhulula kuzo zonke izibopho zezwe futhi engathola ukugcwaliswa uNkulunkulu. Bonke abantu abangakwazi ukuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu empeleni baba nokuzitika futhi abanakho ukuzibamba. Bonke abakwazi ukuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu, abantu abangcwele phambi kukaNkulunkulu, abantu abalangazelela uNkulunkulu. Abantu abathule phambi kukaNkulunkulu kuphela abanaka impilo, abanaka ubudlelwano bomoya, abomele amazwi kaNkulunkulu, nabaphishekela iqiniso. Bonke labo abanganazi ukuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu, abangazi ukuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu, bangabantu abangenalusizo lwalutho abanamathele ngokuphelele ezweni, abangenakho ukuphila; ngisho noma bethi bayakholwa kuNkulunkulu bamane bakusho ngezindebe zomlomo kuphela. Labo uNkulunkulu abaphelelisayo futhi abenze baphelele ekugcineni bangabantu abangathula phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Ngakho-ke, abantu abathulile phambi kukaNkulunkulu bangabantu abaphiwe izibusiso ezinkulu. Abantu abathatha isikhathi esincane emini ukudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, abangcwele izindaba zangaphandle ngokupheleleyo, futhi abanganaki ukungena ekuphileni bonke bangabazenzisi abangenalo ithemba esikhathini esizayo. Yilabo abangathula phambi kukaNkulunkulu futhi abaxhumana ngempela noNkulunkulu abangabantu bakaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukuthulisa Inhliziyo Yakho Phambi KukaNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 421)**

Ukuza phambi kukaNkulunkulu wamukele amazwi aKhe njengokuphila kwakho, kumele kuqala uthule phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Kuphela uma uthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu yilapho uNkulunkulu ezokukhanyisela futhi akwenze uqonde. Lapho abantu bethula baphambi kukaNkulunkulu, kungesikhathi bekwazi ngokungeziwe ukuthola ukukhanyiseleka nokukhanyiselwa. Lokhu kudinga ukuthi abantu babe abalungileyo nabanokholo. Kungalokhu kuphela bengathola ukupheleliswa. Into ebalulekile ukuze ungene empilweni engokomoya ukuba uthule phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Konke ukuqeqeshwa kwakho ngokomoya kuyoba nempumelelo kuphela uma uthule phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Uma ungeke uthulise inhliziyo yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu angeke wamukele umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele. Uma inhliziyo yakho ithule

---

phambi kukaNkulunkulu kungakhathaliseki ukuthi wenzani khona-ke uba umuntu ophila phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Uma inhliziyo yakho ithule phambi kukaNkulunkulu futhi isondela kuNkulunkulu kungakhathaliseki ukuthi wenzani, lokhu kubonisa ukuthi ungumuntu othule phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Lapho ukhuluma nabanye, lapho uhamba, uyakwazi ukuthi, “Inhliziyo yami iyasondela kuNkulunkulu, futhi ayigxilile ezintweni zangaphandle, futhi ngingathula phambi kukaNkulunkulu.” Lona umuntu othule phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Ungahlangani nezinto ezizosusa inhliziyo yakho iye ngaphandle, futhi ungahlanganyeli nabantu abazosuza inhliziyo yakho kuNkulunkulu. Shiya noma yini engaphazamisa inhliziyo yakho ekusondeleni kuNkulunkulu, noma suka kukho. Leyo ndlela izuzisa ngokwengeziwe empilweni yakho. Manje yisikhathi somsebenzi omkhulu woMoya oNgcwele. Yisikhathi lapho uNkulunkulu ngokwaKhe ephelelisa abantu. Uma ngalesi sikhathi ungeke wathula phambi kukaNkulunkulu, ngakho-ke awusiye umuntu obuyela phambi kwesihlalo sobukhosi sikaNkulunkulu. Uma uphishekela izinto ngaphandle kuNkulunkulu, akunakwenzeka ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu. Labo namuhla abezwa amazwi anjalo kaNkulunkulu futhi belokhu ukuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu bangabantu abangalithandi iqiniso, abantu abangamthandi uNkulunkulu. Uma ungeke uzinikele manje, uyozinikela nini? Ukuzinikela ukuthulisa inhliziyo yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Lona umnikelo wangempela. Noma ubani onikela ngempela inhliziyo yakhe kuNkulunkulu manje, nakanjani angapheleliswa uNkulunkulu. Akukho, noma ngabe yini, engakuphazamisa, noma ngabe ukukuthena, noma ukusebenzelana nawe, noma ukuhlangabezana nokudideka noma ukwahluleka, inhliziyo yakho kumele ihlale ithule phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Kungakhathaliseki ukuthi abantu bakuphatha kanjani, inhliziyo yakho kumele ithule phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Kungakhathaliseki ukuthi iziphi izimo obhekene nazo, kungaba izinkathazo, ukuhlupheka, noma ushushiso, noma ngabe ufikelwa izinhlobo eziningi zezilingo, inhliziyo yakho kumele ithule phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Lena indlela yokupheleliswa. Kuphela uma uthule ngempela phambi kukaNkulunkulu, uyocaciseleka ngamazwi amanje kaNkulunkulu, wenza kahle ngokwengeziwe ukukhanyiseleka nokukhanyiselwa uMoya oNgcwele futhi ungaphambuki, ukwazi ukubamba ngokucace ngokwengeziwe intando kaNkulunkulu futhi ube nomgomo ocacile enkonzweni yakho, futhi ukwazi ukubamba ngokunembile kakhulu ukuhamba nokuqondiswa uMoya oNgcwele futhi ube nesiqiniseko sokuphila ngaphansi kokuqondiswa uMoya oNgcwele. Lena imiphumela etholakala ngokuthula ngempela phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Uma abantu bengacaciselekile ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, abanayo indlela yokuwenza, angeke bazibambe izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu, noma bengenazo izimiso zokuyenza, lokhu kungenxa yokuthi izinhliziyi zabo azithulile phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Injongo yokuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu ukufuna ngenkuthalo nangempumelelo ukulunga nokuvuleleka emazwini kaNkulunkulu, ekugcineni ukuthola ukuqonda iqiniso nokwazi uNkulunkulu.

---

Uma inhliziyo yakho ingeke ithule njalo phambi kukaNkulunkulu, angeke akuphelelise uNkulunkulu. Uma umuntu engenaso isifiso, lokho kuyafana nokungabi nenhliziyo, futhi abantu abangenazo izinhliziyi angeke bathule phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Abazi ukuthi ungakanani umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu noma kungakanani akushoyo, futhi abazi ukuthi bangakwenza kanjani. Ingabe laba akubona yini bantu abanazo izinhliziyi? Ingabe abantu abangenazo izinhliziyi bangakwazi ukuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu angeke aphelelise abantu abangenazo izinhliziyi, futhi bafanelwe ukuba phakathi kwezilwane. UNkulunkulu ukhulume ngokucacile nangokuphelele, nokho inhliziyo yakho ayishukumiseki futhi awuthuli phambi kukaNkulunkulu; akusibona yini ubulwane lobu? Abanye abantu bayaduka bezama ukuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Lapho kuyisikhathi sokupheka abapheki, futhi uma kuyisikhathi sokusebenza abasebenzi, kodwa bamane baqhubeke nokukhuleka kanye nokuzindla. Ukuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu akusho ukungapheki noma ukungasebenzi, noma ukuziba impilo, kodwa ukwazi ukuthulisa inhliziyo yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu, ukuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu akusho ukungapheki nokungenzi imisebenzi yasekhaya, noma ukungaphili impilo yakho; kodwa, kuwukwazi ukuthulisa inhliziyo yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu ezimweni ezejwayelekile, nokuba nendawo kaNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakho. Kungakhathaleki ukuyiphi indawo, unendlela yokukwenza, yenza konke ongakwenza ukusondela kuNkulunkulu, yenza konke ongakwenza ukuthulisa inhliziyo yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Uma izimo zivuma, khuleka ngokugxila kuwo kuphela; Lapho izimo zingavumi, sondela kuNkulunkulu ngenhliziyo yakho ngesikhathi usebenza ngezandla zakho. Lapho ungakwazi ukudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ngakho-ke wadle futhi uwaphuze amazwi kaNkulunkulu; lapho ungakwazi ukukhuleka, ngakho-ke khuleka; lapho ungakwazi ukucabanga uNkulunkulu, ngakho-ke cabanga Yena; yenza konke ongakwenza ukuzifundisa ukungena ngokuhambisana nendawo okuyo. Abanye abantu bengathula phambi kukaNkulunkulu uma kungekho lutho olwenzekayo, kodwa masinyane uma kuba khona okwenzekayo, imiqondo yabo iyazula. Lokho akusikho ukuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Indlela ekahle yokukubona ukuthi ngaphansi kwanoma yiziphi izimo akufanele inhliziyo yomuntu ishiye uNkulunkulu, noma izizwe iphazanyiswa abantu abangaphandle, izigameko noma izinto: Lona umuntu othule ngompela phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Abanye abantu bathi lapho bekhuleka emihlanganweni izinhliziyi zabo ziyakwazi ukuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu, kodwa lapho besenkonzweni abakwazi ukuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu futhi imicabango yabo iyadlebeleka. Lokhu akusikho ukuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Abantu abaningi manje bakuleso simo, futhi izinhliziyi zabo azikwazi ukuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Ngakho nidinga ukufaka umfutho owengeziwe ekuzifundiseni kulendawo, ningene kancane kancane endleleni efanele yokwenza izinto ekuphileni futhi nihambe endleleni yokupheleliswa uNkulunkulu.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 422)**

Umsebenzi nezwi likaNkulunkulu kunenhloso yokuletha ushintsho esimweni senu; inhloso Yakhe ayikhona nje ukunenza niwuqonde noma niwubone umsebenzi Wakhe bese lokho kuba yisiphelo salo. Lokho akwenele. Ningabantu abakwaziyo ukuqonda, ngakho akufanele kube nzima kini ukuqonda izwi likaNkulunkulu, ngoba ingxenye eningi yezwi likaNkulunkulu ilotshwe ngolimi lwabantu, futhi ukhuluma ngokusobala kakhulu. Ngokwesibonelo, nikwazi ngokuphelele ukufunda ukuthi yini uNkulunkulu afuna niyiqonde futhi niyenze; lena yinto umuntu ovamile okwazi ukuqonda okufanele akwazi ukuyenza. Ikakhulu, amazwi ashiwo uNkulunkulu esigabeni samanje acace kakhulu futhi ayakhanya, futhi uNkulunkulu uphinde aveze izinto eziningi abantu abangakaze bazicabange, kanye nezimo ezihlukahlukene zomuntu. Amazwi Akhe afaka konke, futhi akhanya njengonyezi ogcwele. Ngakho-ke manje, abantu sebeqonda izinto eziningi, kodwa kusasele okuthile—ukwenza izwi Lakhe. Abantu kumele bazi yonke imininingwane yezingxenye zeqiniso, balihlole futhi balifune ngowemininingwane yalo, bangamane nje balinde ukuthatha lokho abanikwa khona; kungenjalo baphenduka okungaphezudlwana kokhamisa ngithele. Bayalazi izwi likaNkulunkulu, kodwa abalenzi. Uhlobo olunjena lomuntu alulithandi iqiniso, futhi ekugcineni luyobhujiswa. Ukuphila njengoPetru wo-1990 kusho ukuthi umuntu ngamunye kini kufanele enze izwi likaNkulunkulu, abe nokungena kwangempela ezintweni enibhekana nazo futhi azuze ukukhanyiselwa okukhulu ekubambisaneni kwenu noNkulunkulu, okuyohlala kuwusizo ekuphileni kwenu. Uma nilifunde kakhulu izwi likaNkulunkulu kodwa niqonda kuphela okubhalwe kulo, ningenalo ulwazi ngezwi likaNkulunkulu ekuphileni kwenu okungokoqobo, ngeke nilazi izwi likaNkulunkulu. Ngokwenu, izwi likaNkulunkulu alikhona ukuphila, kodwa liyimibhalo efile. Futhi uma ugcina ngokubambelela emibhalweni efile, ngeke uyiqonde ingqikithi yezwi likaNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke uyiqonde intando Yakhe. Incazelo kamoya yezwi likaNkulunkulu kuwe iyocaca kuphela lapho uqaphela izwi Lakhe ezintweni odlula kuzo, futhi incazelo yokomoya ngamaqiniso amaningi ungayibamba kulezo zinto kuphela odlula kuzo, futhi yizinto odlule kuzo ezingakukhanyisela izimfihlakalo zezwi likaNkulunkulu. Uma ungalenzi, akunandaba ukuthi izwi Lakhe licace kangakanani, okuwukuphela kwento oyibambile nje amagama nezimfundiso eziyize, eseziphenduke imithetho yenkolo kuwe. Akuyona yini lena into eyenziwa abaFarisi? Uma nilenza futhi nilizwa izwi likaNkulunkulu, liba yinto engeyoqobo kini; uma ningafuni ukulenza, kusho ukuthi izwi likaNkulunkulu kini lithi alifane nenganekwane yezulu lesithathu. Eqinisweni, inqubo yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu iyinqubo yokubona izwi Lakhe kanye nokuzuzwa Nguye, noma uma sikucacisa, ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kusho ukulazi nokuliqonda izwi Lakhe, nokulizwa futhi uphile ngezwi Lakhe; sinjalo isimo esingokoqobo sokukholwa

---

kwenu kuNkulunkulu. Uma nikholwa kuNkulunkulu futhi ninethemba lokuphila phakade ngaphandle kokufuna ukwenza izwi likaNkulunkulu njengento okufanele nibe nayo ngaphakathi, kusho ukuthi niyiziwula. Kufana nokuya la kudliwa khona uyobuka ukudla nje nokubeka engqondweni izinto ezimnandi ebezidliwa, kodwa unganambithi lutho kukho. Umuntu onjalo akasona yini isiwula?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Uma Usuqonda Iqiniso, Kufanele Ulenze” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 423)**

Iqiniso umuntu okufanele abe nalo litholakala ezwini likaNkulunkulu, futhi yiqiniso elizuzisayo futhi eliwusizo olukhulu esintwini. Liwumuthi nokudla okudingwa imizimba yenu, into esiza umuntu ukuba abuyise ubuntu bakhe obujwayelekile. Yiqiniso okufanele nihlome ngalo. Uma nenza izwi likaNkulunkulu ngokwengeziwe, ukuphila kwenu kuzoqhakaza nakakhulu, futhi iqiniso lizocaca nakakhulu. Njengoba isimo senu sikhula, izinto zasezweni likamoya nizozibona ngokucace ngokwengeziwe, futhi nizoba namandla engeziwe okunqoba uSathane. Amaqiniso amaningi eningawaqondi ayocaciswa lapho nenza izwi likaNkulunkulu. Abantu abanengi baneliswa nje ukumane baqonde umbhalo wezwi likaNkulunkulu bese begxila ekuzihlomiseni ngezimfundiso kunokujulisa abakuzwayo ekwenzeni, kodwa akuyona yini leyo indlela yabaFarisi? Ngakho inkulumbo ethi “Izwi likaNkulunkulu liwukuphila” ingaba kanjani yiqiniso kubo? Ukuphila komuntu kungeqhakaze kuphela lapho umuntu efunda izwi likaNkulunkulu, kodwa uma enza likaNkulunkulu. Uma nikholelwa ekuthini ukuqonda izwi likaNkulunkulu kwanele ukuze umuntu abe nokuphila nesiqu, kusho ukuthi ukuqonda kwenu kuphambene. Ukuliqonda ngempela izwi likaNkulunkulu kwenzeka lapho wenza iqiniso, futhi kumele uqonde ukuthi “iqiniso ungaliqonda kuphela ngokuthi ulenze.” Namuhla, ngemva kokufunda izwi likaNkulunkulu, ungase nje uthi uyalazi izwi likaNkulunkulu, kodwa angeke uthi uyaliqonda. Abanye bathi okuwukuphela kwendlela yokwenza iqiniso, ukuliqonda kuqala, kodwa lokhu kuyingxenye nje yeqiniso akunembi neze ngokuphelele. Ngaphambi kokuba wazi iqiniso, usuke ungakaze uhlangane nalelo qiniso. Ukuzwa sengathi uyakuqonda okuzwayo entshumayelweni akufani nokuqonda ngempela—lokhu kuwukuthatha amazwi asobala eqiniso, futhi akufani nokuqonda incazelo yangempela ekulona. Ukuthi unolwazi olungajulile ngeqiniso akusho ukuthi uyaliqonda noma uyalazi; incazelo yangempela ngeqiniso ivela ngemva kokulibona. Ngakho iqiniso ungaliqonda kuphela ngemva kokudlula kulo, futhi kulapho kuphela ongaqonda khona izingxenye zalo ezifihlekile. Ukuqonda iqiniso ngokujulile kuwukuphela kwendlela ongazi ngayo imiqondo, nongaqonda ngayo ingqikithi yeqiniso. Ngakho, ungaya nomaphi ngeqiniso, kodwa uma ungenalo iqiniso, ungalokothi uzame ukuqinisekisa ngisho amalunga omndeni wakho, ingasaphathwa eyabantu abakholwayo. Ngaphandle kweqiniso ufana

---

nezinhlayiya zeqhwa ezindizayo, kodwa ngeqiniso ungajabula futhi ukhululeke, futhi akekho ongakuhlasela. Akunandaba ukuthi imfundiso inamandla kangakanani, ngeke ilehlule iqiniso. Ngeqiniso, kunganyakaziswa umhlaba uqobo futhi kugudluzwe izintaba nolwandle, kanti ukungabi neqiniso kuholela ekudliweni izibungu; leli iqiniso elisobala.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Uma Usuqonda Iqiniso, Kufanele Ulenze” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 424)**

Esigabeni samanje, kubalulekile ukuthi nazi iqiniso kuqala, bese nilenza, nizihlomise ngencazelo yangempela yeqiniso. Kufanele ufune ukuthola lokhu. Esikhundleni sokufuna ukuthi abanye balandele amazwi akho kufanele ubenze balandele ukwenza kwakho. Ungayithola ngale Ndlela kuphela into ebalulekile. Ngisho ngabe wehlelwa yini, Noma uzithela phezu komuntu onjani, uma nje uneqiniso, uyakwazi ukuma uqine. Izwi likaNkulunkulu yileli eliletha ukuphila kumuntu, hhayi ukufa. Uma ungaphili ngemva kokufunda izwi likaNkulunkulu, kodwa ube ulokhu ufile , kusho ukuthi kukhona okungahambi kahle kuwe. Uma ngemva kwesikhathi usulifunde kakhulu izwi likaNkulunkulu wezwa izintshumayelo eziningi ezingokoqobo, kodwa usesesimweni somuntu ofile, lokho-ke kuwubufakazi bokuthi awulazisi iqiniso, futhi awulifuni iqiniso. Uma nifuna ngempela ukuzuza uNkulunkulu, beningeke nigxile ekuhlomeni ngezimfundiso nokusebenzisa izimfundiso ezinkulu ukufundisa abanye, kodwa, kunalokho, benizogxila ekuboneni izwi likaNkulunkulu nasekwenzeni iqiniso. Akukhona lokho okufanele ukuba nifuna ukungena kukho manje?

Asisiningi isikhathi uNkulunkulu azokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe ngaso kumuntu, ngakho ungaba yini umphumela uma ningabambisani Naye? Kungani uNkulunkulu ehlale efuna nenze izwi Lakhe uma seniliqonda? Kungoba uNkulunkulu unembulele amazwi Akhe, futhi isinyathelo senu esilandelayo empeleni ukuwenza. Ngenkathi wenza la mazwi, uNkulunkulu uyokwenza umsebenzi wokukhanyisela nokuqondisa. Iyona Ndlela okufanele kwenziwe ngayo leyo. Izwi likaNkulunkulu lenza umuntu aqhakaze ekuphileni futhi angabi nezici ezingenza umuntu aphambuke noma ahlale angenzi lutho. Nithi senilifundile izwi likaNkulunkulu nalenza, kodwa awukho umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele eniwemukele. Amazi enuangakhohlisa ingane kuphela. Abanye abantu bangase bangazi ukuthi izinhloso zenu zifanele yini, kodwa nicabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu kungenzeka angazi? Kwenzeka kanjani ukuthi abanye benze izwi likaNkulunkulu futhi bamukele ukukhanyiselwa uMoya oNgcwele kodwa nina nenza izwi Lakhe kodwa anikutholi ukukhanyiselwa uMoya oNgcwele? Ingabe uNkulunkulu uthatha ngomuzwa? Uma izinhloso zenu zizinhle ngempela futhi nibambisana, khona-ke uMoya kaNkulunkulu uzoba nani. Abanye abantu behlale befuna ukuba phambili, kodwa kungani uNkulunkulu engabavumeli baphakame bahole ibandla? Abanye abantu bafeza umsebenzi wabo nje, futhi benze imisebenzi

---

yabo, kodwa bengazelele, bazuze ukwamukelwa uNkulunkulu. Kungenzeka kanjani lokho? UNkulunkulu uhlola ekujuleni kwenhliziyo, futhi abantu abafuna iqiniso kumele benze kanjalo ngezinhloso ezinhle. Abantu abangenazo izinhloso ezinhle ngeke bakwazi ukuma baqine. Eqinisweni, umgomo wenu ukuvumela izwi likaNkulunkulu lisebenze kini. Ngamanye amazwi, kuwukuliqonda ngempela izwi likaNkulunkulu lapho ulenza. Mhlawumbe ikhono lakho lokwamukela izwi likaNkulunkulu lintekenteke, kodwa uma wenza izwi likaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu angabelapha lobu buthakathaka, ngakho akumele nje wazi amaqiniso amaningi kuphela, kodwa kumele futhi uwenze. Lena indaba enkulu engenakushalazelwa. UJesu wahlupheka kakhulu eminyakeni yakhe engamashumi amathathu nantathu nesigamu. Wahlupheka kakhulu kangaka ngoba wayenza iqiniso nje kuphela, enza intando kaNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto, futhi enakekela intando kaNkulunkulu kuphela. Wayengeke ahlupheke kanjalo ukube wayelazi iqiniso kodwa engalenzi. Ukube uJesu walandela ayekufundiswa amaJuda, walandela abaFarisi, wayengeke ahlupheke. Ungafunda ezintweni ezenziwa uJesu ukuthi ukuphumelela komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kumuntu kungenxa yokubambisana kwakhe Naye, futhi lena yinto okumele niyazi. Ingabe uJesu wayezohlupheka ngendlela ahlupheka ngayo esiphambanweni ukube akalenzanga iqiniso? Ingabe wayezowuthandaza umthandazo onomunyu kanjalo ukube akenzanga ngokuvumelana nentando kaNkulunkulu? Ngakho-ke kufanele uhlupheke ngenxa yokwenza iqiniso; lolu uhlobo lokuhlupheka umuntu okufanele adlule kulo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Uma Usuqonda Iqiniso, Kufanele Ulenze” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 425)**

Ezenzweni zenu, ukugcina imiyalo kufanele kuhlobane nokulandela iqiniso, Ngesikhathi esifanayo nenigcina ngaso imiyalo, kufanele futhi nenze neqiniso. Lapho nilandela iqiniso, akufanele nephule imiyalo noma nimelane nemiyalo. Yenzani lokho uNkulunkulu adinga ukuthi nikwenze. Ukugcina imiyalo nokulandela iqiniso kuyahambisana, akushayisani. Lapho nilandela iqiniso, yilapho nisigcina khona nakakhulu isiqu semiyalo. Lapho nilandela iqiniso, yilapho nizoliqonda khona nakakhulu izwi likaNkulunkulu elivezwe emiyalweni. Ukulandela iqiniso nokugcina imiyalo akuzona izenzo ezishayisanayo, kodwa izinto ezihlangene. Okokuqala, umuntu angalandela iqiniso kuphela ngemva kokugcina imiyalo bese ezuya ukukhanyiselwa uMoya Oyingcwele. Kodwa lena akuyona inhloso yasekuqaleni kaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu ufuna nimkhonze ngenhliziyo, ningagcini nje ngokuziphatha kahle. Kodwa kumele niyigcine imiyalo okungenani ngaphandle nje ngokwezinga elithile. Kancane kancane, ngemva kokubona izinto, umuntu umqonda ngokucacile uNkulunkulu. Uyayeka ukuhlubuka nokumelana noNkulunkulu, uyayeka nokungabaza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Yile ndlela umuntu angagcina ngayo isiqu semiyalo. Ngakho, akusizi ngalutho ukugcina imiyalo uma ningalandeli iqiniso futhi



---

akunenzi nimkhonze ngeqiniso uNkulunkulu ngoba nisuke ningakasizuzi isimo seqiniso. Uma nigcina imiyalo ngaphandle kweqiniso, lokho kungasho ukuthi nigcina ngokunamathela emithethweni. Ngokwenza kanjalo, imiyalo iphenduka imithetho yenu, okuyinto engeke inenze nikhule empilweni. Ngokuphambene nalokho, iyoba umthwalo kini, futhi iyonibopha iniqinise njengomthetho weTestamente Elidala, ixoshe uMoya Oyingcwele kini. Ngakho, ngokugcina imiyalo ngokuphumelelayo kuphela lapho ningenza khona ngokweqiniso. Umuntu ugcina imiyalo ukuze alandele iqiniso. NiNdela iqiniso kakhulu uma nigcina imiyalo. Nize niyiqonde nakakhulu incazelo engokoqobo yemiyalo ngokulandela iqiniso. Inhloso nencazelo yokuthi kubaluleke kuNkulunkulu ukuthi umuntu agcine imiyalo, ukuthi imithetho ingalandelwa ngokucabanga komuntu, kodwa kube mayelana nokungena komuntu empilweni. Lapho nikhula empilweni, liyakhula nezinga enigcina ngalo imiyalo kaNkulunkulu. Nakuba imiyalo yenzelwe ukugcinwa umuntu, isiqu semiyalo siqala ukuba sobala kuphela lapho umuntu eba nesipiliyoni empilweni. Abantu abaningi bacabanga ukuthi ukugcina imiyalo kusho ukuthi “yonke into isilungile, okusele nje ukuthi uzibandakanye.” Lokhu ukucabanga okuyihaba akuyona intando kaNkulunkulu. Labo abasho lezo zinto abafia ukuthuthukisa futhi banomona enyameni. Umbhedo le nto! Le nto ayikhona ukuvumelana nezimo zangempela! Akuyona intando kaNkulunkulu ukwenza iqiniso nje ngaphandle kokugcina imiyalo. Labo abenza lokhu bayizigoga; banjengabantu abangenawo omunye umlenze. Ukugcina imiyalo kuphela njengokulalela imithetho, kodwa ungabi neqiniso—nakho lokhu akukwazi ukwanelisa intando kaNkulunkulu; njengabantu abangenalo elinye iso, abantu abenza lokhu, nabo, banohlobo oluthile lokukhubazeka. Kungashiwo ukuthi uma uyigcina kahle imiyalo futhi umqonda kahle uNkulunkulu ongokoqobo, uyoba neqiniso. Ngokombono othi awufane, uyozuza isimo seqiniso. Wenza ngokweqiniso okufanele ulenze futhi ngesikhathi esifanayo ugcine imiyalo ngaphandle kokukushayisanisa. Ukwenza ngokweqiniso nokugcina imiyalo yizinhlelo ezihlukene kabili, kokubili kuyizingxenye ezibalulekile ekuphileni komuntu. Ulwazi lomuntu kufanele luhlanganise ukugcinwa kwemiyalo ngokwenza ngokweqiniso, hhayi ukwahlukana. Nokho, kulezi zinto ezimbili, kukhona kokubili ukuhlukana nokuhlangana.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukugcina Imiyalo Nokulandela Iqiniso” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 426)**

Ukusabalala kwemiyalo enkathini entsha kuwubufakazi bokuthi bonke abantu abakulo mfula nabo bonke abezwa izwi likaNkulunkulu namuhla bangene enkathini entsha. Lesi isiqalo esisha somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu futhi yisiqalo sengxenye yokugcina yomsebenzi ohlelweni lukaNkulunkulu lokuqondisa lweminyaka engaphezu kweyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha. Imiyalo yenkathi entsha iwuphawu lokuthi uNkulunkulu nabantu bangene embusweni wezulu

---

elisha nomhlaba omusha, nokuthi uNkulunkulu, njengoba nje uJehova asebenza phakathi kwama-Israyeli noJesu phakathi kwamaJuda, uyokwenza omunye umsebenzi ongokoqobo futhi enze omunye umsebenzi omkhulu emhlabeni. Iphinde futhi ibe uphawu lokuthi leli qembu labantu lizothola omunye umsebenzi omkhulu ovela kuNkulunkulu, futhi liyonikwa, londliwe, lisekelwe, linakekelwe liphinde livikelwe ngokoqobo nguNkulunkulu. Ngaphezu kwalokho, bayokwenziswa eminye imisebenzi engokoqobo, kanye nokusebenza ngezwi likaNkulunkulu eliphuliwe nelicwengiwe. Incazelo yemiyalo yenkathi entsha ibaluleke kakhulu. Isikisela ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyovela ngempela emhlabeni nokuthi uNkulunkulu uyongoba yonke indawo ephezu komhlaba, embule yonke inkazimulo Yakhe esenyameni. Isikisela nokuthi uNkulunkulu ongokoqobo uzokwenza umsebenzi omningi ongokoqobo emhlabeni wokuphelelisa bonke abakhethile. Ngaphezu kwalokho, uNkulunkulu uyofeza yonke into ngamazwi emhlabeni aqhakambise umyalo othi “uNkulunkulu osenyameni uphakeme kakhulu futhi ukhulisiwe, bonke abantu nezizwe mabaguqe ngamadolo bakhonze uNkulunkulu—omkhulu.” Nakuba imiyalo yenkathi entsha kufanele igcinwe abantu, futhi nakuba ukwenza lokho kuwumsebenzi womuntu nesibopho sakhe, incazelo eyimelelayo ijule kakhulu ukuba ingachazwa ngamazwi ambalwa. Imiyalo yenkathi entsha ingena esikhundleni semithetho yeTestamente Elidala nemiyalo yeTestamente Elisha njengoba yamukelwe uJehova noJesu. Lesi isifundo esijulile, akuyona indaba elula njengoba umuntu angase acabange. Imiyalo yenkathi entsha inencazelo ongokoqobo: Isebenza njengento ehlanganisa iNkathi Yomusa neNkathi Yombuso. Imiyalo yenkathi entsha iqeda yonke imikhuba nezenzo zenkathi endala iqede nayo yonke imikhuba yenkathi kaJesu naleyo engaphambili. Iletha umuntu ekubeni khona kukaNkulunkulu ongokoqobo yenze umuntu aqale ukuthola ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, okuyisiqalo sendlela yokupheleliswa. Ngakho, kufanele nibe nombomo nesimo okufanele ngemiyalo yenkathi entsha futhi akufanele niyilandele ninganakile noma niyibukele phansi. Imiyalo yenkathi entsha iveza iphuzu elilodwa: ukuthi umuntu kufanele akhonze uNkulunkulu Woqobo namuhla, okuwukuzithoba okungokoqobo esiqwini sikaMoya. Igcizelela nomyalo uNkulunkulu ayokwahlulela ngawo umuntu ukuthi unecala noma ulungile ngemva kokubela njengeLanga lokulunga. Kulula ukuyiqonda imiyalo kunokuyenza. Ngakho, uma uNkulunkulu efuna ukuphelelisa umuntu, kumele enze kanjalo ngamazwi nangesiqondiso Sakhe, umuntu ngeke apheleliswe ngokuhlakanipha kwakhe kuphela. Ukuthi umuntu angakwazi noma cha ukugcina imiyalo yenkathi entsha kuncike olwazini lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu ongokoqobo. Ngakho, ukuthi ungayigcina noma cha imiyalo akuwona umbuzo ongaphenduleka ngezinsukwana. Lesi isifundo esijulile.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukugeina Imiyalo Nokulandela Iqiniso” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 427)**

---

Ukulandela iqinisp kuyindlela ukuphila komuntu okungakhula ngayo. Uma ningalenzi iqiniso, niyosala nemfundiso kuphela futhi ngeke nibe nokuphila kwangempela. Iqiniso liwuphawu lwesimo somuntu. Ukuthi uyalenza noma cha iqiniso kuncike ekutheni uyasithola yini isimo sangempela. Uma ungalilandeli iqiniso, ungenzi sengathi ulungile, noma uphambukiswa imizwelo nokunaka inyama, kusho ukuthi usekude nokugcina imiyalo. Lesi isifundo esijulile. Maningi amaqiniso umuntu angangena kuwo futhi awaqonde enkathini ngayinye. Kodwa kunemiyalo ehlukile ephelezela amaqiniso asenkathini ngayinye. Iqiniso elenziwa umuntu lihlobana nenkathi nemiyalo umuntu ayigcinayo nayo ihlobana nenkathi. Inkathi nenkathi inamaqiniso ayo okufanele enziwe nemiyalo okufanele igcinwe. Nokho, ngenxa yemiyalo ehlukehlukene eyamukelwe uNkulunkulu, okusho ukuthi, ngenxa yezinkathi ezihlukehlukene, umgomo nomphumela wokulandela iqiniso kwehluka ngokushiya. Kungashiwo ukuthi imiyalo isebenzela iqiniso nokuthi iqiniso likhona ukuze kulondolozwe imiyalo. Uma kuneqiniso kuphela, ngeke lube bikho ushintsho esingakhuluma ngalo emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu. Nokho, ngokukhuluma ngemiyalo, umuntu angabona umehluko omkhulu womsebenzi owenziwe uMoya Oyingcwele futhi umuntu angayazi inkathi uNkulunkulu asebenza Kuyo. Enkolweni, baningi abantu abangalandela iqiniso ngokweqiniso kubantu eNkathini Yomthetho. Nokho, abanayo imiyalo yenkathi yomtjhetho futhi abakwazi ukugcina imiyalo yenkathi entsha. Banamathele endleleni endala futhi basafana nabantu basendulo. Abahambisani nendlela entsha yokusebenza futhi abanakuyibona imiyalo yenkathi entsha. Kulabo, awukho umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Bafana nomuntu ophethe igobolondo leqanda elingenalutho: Awukho umoya uma lingekho itshwele ngaphakathi. Uma singagwegwesi, akukho ukuphila. Lowo muntu akangenanga enkathini entsha futhi usalele emuva kakhulu. Ngakho, akusizi uma abantu neqiniso lasendulo kodwa ungenayo imiyalo yenkathi entsha. Abaningi benu benza iqiniso langalesi sikhathi kodwa abayigcini imiyalo yangalesi sikhathi. Ngeke nithole lutho, iqiniso nililandelayo ngeke linisize ngalutho futhi uNkulunkulu ngeke alidumise. Iqiniso kumele lilandelwe ngendlela uMoya Oyingcwele osebenza ngayo namuhla; kumele lilandelwe kulandelwa izwi likaNkulunkulu ongokoqobo namuhla. Ngaphandle kwalokhu, konke kuyize—kufana nokuthela amanzi kubhasikidiemhlane wedada. Lena incazelo engokoqobo yokusatshalaliswa kwemiyalo yangenkathi entsha. Uma abantu bezophila ngokwemiyalo, okungenani kufanele bazi uNkulunkulu ongokoqobo ovela esenyameni, ngaphandle kokudideka. Ngamanye amazwi, abantu kufanele babambe izimiso zokuphila ngokwemiyalo. Ukuphila ngokwemiyalo akusho ukuyilandela noma kanjani nje noma ngokungabi nandaba, kodwa kusho ukuyilalela ngesisekelo, ngenhloso, nangezimiso. Into yokuqala okufanele ifezwe ukuthi imibono yakho icace. Uma uwuqonda ngokunzulu umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele wesikhathi samanje, futhi uma ungena ezindleleni zokusebenza zanamuhla, khona-ke uyozuza ngokwemvelo ukuqonda okucacile ukugcina imiyalo. Uma usuku lufika lapho

---

ubona isiqu semiyalo yenkathi entsha futhi ungakwazi ukugcina imiyalo, khona-ke ngaleso sikhathi uyobe usuphelelisiwe. Lena incazelo yangempela yokulandela iqiniso nokugcina imiyalo. Ukuthi iqiniso uyalenza noma cha, kuncike ekutheni usiqonda kanjani isiqu semiyalo yenkathi entsha. Umsebenzi kaMoya Oyingcwele uzolokhu uvela kumuntu futhi uNkulunkulu uzolokhu efuna okuningi kumuntu. Ngakho, ukulandelwa kweziso ngabantu kuzodlondlobala kakhulu nemiphumela yokugcina imiyalo izoba mikhulu. Ngakho, kufanele ulandele iqiniso ngokweqiniso uphinde ugcine imiyalo ngesikhathi esisodwa. Akekho okufanele ayishaye indiva le ndaba. Amaqiniso amasha nemiyalo emisha makuqale ngesikhathi esifanayo kule nkathi entsha.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukugcina Imiyalo Nokulandela Iqiniso” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 428)**

Abantu abaningi bangakhuluma okuthile ngokwenza futhi bakhulume ngemibono yabo, kodwa okuningi kwalokho abakushoyo ngokukhanya abakuzuze emazwini abanye. Akuhlanganisi konke ukwenza kwabo, futhi akuhlanganisanga lokho abakubonayo ngokwempilo yabo. Ngike nganquma ngalolu daba ngaphambilini; ungacabangi ukuthi angazi lutho. Wena uyingwe yephepha nje, kodwa ukhuluma ngokunqoba uSathane, ukukhuluma ngobufakazi bokunqoba, ukuphila ngokomfanekiso kaNkulunkulu? Konke lokhu kuyize! Ucabanga ukuthi wonke amazwi akhulunywa uNkulunkulu namuhla awokuthi uwancome? Umlomo wakho ukhuluma ngokulahla izindlela zakho zakudala kanye nokwenza ngokweqiniso, kepha izandla zakho zenza ezinye izenzo ngenhliziyo yakho uhlela amanye amaqhinga, uluhlobo luni lomuntu? Kungani izinhliziyu zenu nezandla zenu zingafani? Ukushumayela okungaka kuphenduka amazwi angenalutho, ingabe akuyephuli inhliziyu lokhu? Uma ungakwazi ukwenza njengezwi likaNkulunkulu, kufakazela ukuthi awukangeni endleleni uMoya oNgcwele asebenza ngayo, awukasebenzi ngaphakathi kuwe uMoya oNgcwele, futhi awukaholwa nguYe. Uma uthi ukwazi ukuqonda izwi likaNkulunkulu kodwa awukwazi ukulenza, wena-ke ungumuntu ongalithandi iqiniso. UNkulunkulu akezi ukuzosindisa lolu hlobo lomuntu. UJesu wezwa ubuhlungu obukhulu lapho ebethelwa ukuze asindise izoni, ukuze asindise abampofu, nokusindisa bonke labo bantu abathobile. Ukubethelwa Kwakhe kwasebenza njengomnikelo wesono. Uma ungakwazi ukwenza ngokuvumelana nezwi likaNkulunkulu, kufanele uhambe ngokushesha, unghlali endlini kaNkulunkulu ungenzi lutho. Baningi abantu abakuthola kunzima ukuzinqanda ekwenzeni izinto ezimphikisa ngokucacile uNkulunkulu. Ingabe abaceli ukufa na? Bakhuluma kanjani ngokungena embusweni kaNkulunkulu? Bangaba nesibindi sokubona ubuso Bakhe? Ukudla ukudla akunika kona, ukwenza izinto ezikhohlisayo eziphikisana noNkulunkulu, ngokuba nonya, ukunganaki nobuqili, noma uNkulunkulu ekuvumela ukuthi ujabulele izibusiso

---

akunike zona awuzizwa zishisa ezandleni zakho uma uzamukela? Awubuzwa ubuso bakho buphenduka buba bomvu? Uma wenza into ephikisana noNkulunkulu, wenza nobuqili “obunamandla,” ingabe uzizwa wethukile? Uma ungezwa lutho, ungakhuluma kanjani ngekusasa? Ikusasa belivele lingekho kudala, ngakho-ke yikuphi okulindelekile okukhulu ongakuthola? Uma usho into eyihlazo kodwa ungazizwa uzisola, nenhliziyo yakho ingenalwazi, ingabe akuchazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu usekulahlile? Ukukhuluma nokwenza ngokuzitika nokwehluleka ukuzithiba sekuyimvelo yakho; ungapheleliswa kanganjani nguNkulunkulu ngale ndlela? Ungakwazi ukuhamba umhlaba wonke? Ubani ongakhuluma nguwe? Labo abazi imvelo yakho bangahambela kude nawe. Ingabe akusona isijeziso sikaNkulunkulu lesi? Lilonke, uma kunenkulungo kuphela futhi zingekho izenzo, akukho ukukhula. Noma uMoya oNgcwele ungasebenza kuwena lapho ukhuluma, uma ungenzi, uMoya oNgcwele uzoyeka ukusebenza. Uma uqhubeka ngale ndlela, kungakhulunywa kanjani ngekusasa noma ungazinikela ngesiqu sakho sonke emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu? Ukhuluma kuphela ngokunikela ngesiqu sakho sonke, kepha awumnikile uNkulunkulu uthando lweqiniso. Konke uNkulunkulu akuthola kuwe ukuzinikela ngamazwi kuphela; Awumniki inhloso yakho yokwenza iqiniso. Ingabe lesi yisiqu sakho sangempela? Uma ubungaqhubeka kanjena, uzopheleliswa nini nguNkulunkulu? Awuzizwa ukhathazekile ngobumnyama nokudangala kwekusasa lakho? Ingabe uzizwa sengathi uNkulunkulu uselahlekelwe ithemba kuwe? Ingabe awazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ufisa ukuphelelisa kangcono nkwenza abantu kabusha? Ingabe izinto ezindala zingabamba izinto zazo ezindala? Awulaleli amazwi kaNkulunkulu namuhla: Ingabe ulindele kusasa?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umuntu Othola Insindiso Yilowo Ozimisele Ukwenza Ngokweqiniso” encwadini ethi Izwi  
Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 429)**

Ukukwazi ukuwachaza kahle amazwi kaNkulunkulu akusho ukuthi usesimweni esingokoqobo—izinto azilula njengoba ubungase ucabange. Ukuthi usesimweni esingokoqobo noma cha akuncikile kulokho okushoyo, kunalokho, kuncike kulokho okuphilayo. Lapho amazwi kaNkulunkulu eba ukuphila kwakho nokuba kwakho ngokwemvelo, yilokho kuphela okubhekwa njengokuba ngokoqobo, futhi yilokho okubhekwa njengokuba nokuqonda nesiqu sangempela. Kumele ukwazi ukumelana nokuhlolwa isikhathi eside, futhi kumele ukwazi ukuphila ngendlela uNkulunkulu ayifuna kuwe; akumele kumane kube ukubukeka nje, kodwa kumele kube ngokwemvelo kuwe. Yilapho kuphela lapho ngempela uyoba khona nengokoqobo, futhi yilapho kuphela lapho uyoza khona ukuphila. Ake ngisebenzise isibonelo sokuvivinywa kwabenzi bomsebenzi esijwayelekile kubo bonke abantu. Noma ubani angakhuluma ngezimfundiso eziphakeme mayelana nabenzi benkonzo, futhi wonke umuntu unokuqonda

---

okusezingeni elihloniphekile ngalesi sihloko; ukhuluma ngaso futhi leyo naleyo nkulumo yedlula eyanduleleyo, futhi umuntu nomuntu kini unekhono ekukhulumeni ngale ndaba kunomuntu owandulelayo, njengokungathi lona bekuwumncintiswane. Nokho, uma umuntu engakadluli ovivinyweni olukhulu, kunzima ukuthi unobufakazi obuhle. Ngamafuphi, ukuphila komuntu kusashoda kakhulu, futhi lokhu akuhambisani nokuqonda kwakhe. Ngakho, yima kuphenduka isiqu somuntu sangempela, futhi akukakabi ukuphila komuntu. Ngenxa yokuthi ukuqonda komuntu akukakabi ngokoqobo, isiqu sakhe sifana nesakhiwo esakhiwe esihlabathini, siyantengantenga futhi kusele kancane sibhidlike. Kuncane umuntu anakho ngengokoqobo—cishe akunakwenzeka ukuthola okungokoqobo kumuntu. Kuncane kakhulu ukuba ngokoqobo okuphuma ngokwemvelo kumuntu futhi lonke ingokoqobo empilweni yakhe liphoqiwe, okuyinto engenza ngithi umuntu anganakho ukuba ngokoqobo. Ungabeki umthwalo omningi komuntu othi uthando lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu alushintshi—yilokhu kuphela abakushoyo ngaphambi kokubhekana nezivivinyo. Lapho sebebhekane nezivivinyo bengalindele, izinto abakhuluma ngazo ziyophinde zingahambisani nokungokoqobo, futhi kuyophinde kufakazele ukuthi umuntu akanalo ingokoqobo. Kungashiwo ukuthi noma nini lapho ubhekana ezingahambisani nemibono yakho ezidinga ukuthi wena uzibeke eceleni, lezi izivivinyo zakho. Ngaphambi kokuba intando kaNkulunkulu yembulwe, kunovivinyo olukhulu lwawo wonke umuntu, isilingo esijulile sawo wonke umuntu—uyayibona ngokucacile le ndaba? Lapho uNkulunkulu evivinya abantu, uhlale ebavumela benze izinqumo zabo ngaphambi kokwembulwa kwamaqiniso. Lokhu kusho ukuthi lapho uNkulunkulu evivinya umuntu, akasoze akutshela iqiniso, futhi leyo indlela abantu abangembulwa ngayo. Lena indlela uNkulunkulu afeza ngayo umsebenzi Wakhe, ukuze abone ukuthi uyamqonda yini uNkulunkulu wanamuhla, nokubona ukuthi kukhona yini ukuba ngokoqobo onakho. Ingabe ngempela awusawungabazi nakancane umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe uyokwazi ukuma uqine lapho wehlelwa izivivinyo ezinkulu? Ubani ongalokotha asho amazwi afana nathi “Ngiyafunga ngeke kube nazinkinga”? Ubani ongalokotha asho amazwi afana nathi “Abanye kungenzeka bangabaze, kodwa angisoze ngingabaze”? Njengasezikhathini uPetru afakwa ezivivinyweni—wayehlale ekhuluma kakhulu ngaphambi kokwembulwa kwamaqiniso. Lobu akubona ubuthaka obehlela uPetru kuphela; lobu ubunzima obukhulu kunabo bonke wonke umuntu abhekene nabo njengamanje. Uma bengizovakashela izindawo eziningi, noma uma bengizovakashela abafowethu nodadewethu abaningi, kuze ngibone ukuqonda kwenu umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu namuhla, nakanjani benizokwazi ukukhuluma ngokuqonda kwenu okuningi, futhi bekuzobonakala sengathi akukho ukungabaza eninakho. Ukube bengikubuza: “Ingabe ngempela ungabona ukuthi umsebenzi wanamuhla wenziwa uNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe? Ngaphandle kokungabaza?” nakanjani ubuyophendula: “Ngaphandle kokungabaza, ungumsebenzi owenziwa uMoya kaNkulunkulu.” Lapho usuphendule ngaleyo ndlela, nakanjani ubungeke unikeze ukungabaza futhi ubungase ngisho

---

uzwe injabulo enkulu—ungase uzwe sengathi uzuze kancane okungokoqobo. Labo abavamise ukuqonda izinto ngale ndlela yilabo abanengokoqobo elincane; lapho umuntu ecabanga ukuthi uselizuzile, yilapho angeke akwazi khona ukuma aqine ezilingweni. Maye kulabo abazidlayo nabazikhukhumezayo, futhi maye kulabo abangazazi. Abantu abanjalo bazi ukukhuluma nje kodwa bebe benza izenzo ezimbi kakhulu. Lapho kunophawu oluncane lwenkinga, laba bantu bazoqala ukungabaza futhi umcabango wokushiya phansi ungena emqondweni wabo. Alikho ingokoqobo abanalo; okuwukuphela kwento abanayo izimfundiso eziphakeme kunezenkolo, ngaphandle kwezinto ezingokoqobo uNkulunkulu azidinga manje. Nginengwa kakhulu yilabo abakhuluma izimfundiso kuphela bengenalo ingokoqobo. Bakhala kakhulu lapho benza umsebenzi wabo, kodwa bayawa ngemva nje kokuhlangana nengokoqobo. Akubonisi yini ukuthi laba bantu abanalo ingokoqobo? Akunandaba ukuthi umoya namagagasi kunolaka olungakanani, uma ungalokhu umile ngaphandle kokungabaza okungena engqondweni yakho, futhi ungama uqine ungabi sesimweni sokuphika ngisho kungenamuntu osele, khona-ke lokhu kubhekwa njengokuthi unokuqonda kwangempela nokuthi ngempela unengokoqobo. Uma ulandela noma iyiphi indlela umoya oya kuyo, uma ulandela iningi bese ufunda ukusho okushiwo abanye, akunandaba ukuthi uzisho kahle kanjani lezo zinto, akubona ubufakazi bokuthi unengokoqobo. Ngakho, ngithi ungasheshi umemeze amazwi ayize. Uyawazi yini umsebenzi uNkulunkulu azowenza? Ugenzi njengomunye uPetru ugweme ukuzilethela ihlazo futhi ungabe usaphakamisa ikhanda lakho—lokhu akusizi muntu. Abantu abaningi abanaso isiqu sangempela. UNkulunkulu usenze umsebenzi omningi kakhulu kodwa akakakulethi okuwuqobo phezu kwabantu; ukuyihlaba esikhonkosini, uNkulunkulu akazange asole muntu. Abanye abantu badalulwe izivivinyo ezinjalo, nezandla zabo ezinesono ziya ngokuya zeluleka, becabanga ukuthi kulula ukunqoba uNkulunkulu, ukuthi bangenza noma yini abayithandayo. Njengoba bengakwazi ngisho ukumela lolu hlobo lovivinyo, azithandabuzwa nezivivinyo eziningi, nengokoqobo nalo alithandabuzwa. Ingabe lokhu akukhona ukuphamba uNkulunkulu? Ukuba nengokoqobo akuyona into ongazenzisa kuyo, futhi akuyona into ongayizuza ngolwazi onalo ngayo. Lincike esiqwini sakho sangempela, futhi lincike ekutheni ungakwazi yini ukumela zonke izivivinyo. Ingabe manje usuyaqonda?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwenza Iqiniso Kuphela Okuwukuba Nokungokoqobo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 430)**

Into uNkulunkulu ayifuna kubantu akukhona nje ukuthi bakwazi ukukhuluma ngengokoqobo. Ingabe lokho bekungeke kube lula kakhulu? Kungani uNkulunkulu ekhuluma ngokungena ekuphileni? Kungani ekhuluma ngokuguquka? Uma umuntu emane azi inkulumo

---

eyize ngengokoqobo, ingabe ukushintshwa kwesimo kungenzeka? Ukuqeqesha ibutho lamasosha amahle ombuso akufani nokuqeqesha abantu abazi kuphela ukukhuluma ngengokoqobo noma abantu abaqhoshayo kuphela, kodwa kuwukuqeqesha abantu abangaphila ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu ngaso sonke isikhathi, abangadunyazwa yinoma yiziphi izingqinamba abahlangana nazo, futhi abaphila ngokuvumelana namazwi kaNkulunkulu ngaso sonke isikhathi, futhi bangabuyeli ezweni. Leli ingokoqobo uNkulunkulu akhuluma ngalo, futhi yilokhu uNkulunkulu akufuna kubantu. Ngakho, ungabheki ingokoqobo uNkulunkulu akhuluma ngalo njengelilula kakhulu. Ukumane ukhanyiselwe uMoya Ongcwele akulingani nokuba nengokoqobo: Lesi akusona isiqu somuntu, kodwa umusa kaNkulunkulu, futhi akuhileli noma iyiphi impumelelo yomuntu. Umuntu nomuntu kumele abekezeelele izinhlupheko zikaPetru, ngaphezu kwalokho abe nenkazimulo kaPetru, okuyinto abantu abayiphilayo ngemva kokuzuza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Yilokhu kuphela okungabizwa ngengokoqobo. Ungacabangi ukuthi uzoba nengokoqobo ngenxa yokuthi ungakhuluma ngengokoqobo. Lena inganekwane, lokhu akuhambisani nentando kaNkulunkulu, futhi akunakho ukubaluleka kwangempela. Ungazisho lezo zinto ngokuzayo—zihlukanise lezo nkulumo! Bonke labo abawaqonda ngokungeyikho amazwi kaNkulunkulu abawona amakholwa. Alukho ulwazi lwangempela abanalo, ingasaphathwa eyesiqu sangempela; bangabantu abangenandaba abangenalo ingokoqobo. Okusho ukuthi, bonke labo abaphila ngaphandle kwesiqu samazwi kaNkulunkulu abawona amakholwa. Labo abantu abangababheki njengamakholwa bayizilwane emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, futhi labo uNkulunkulu angababheki njengamakholwa yilabo abangenawo amazwi kaNkulunkulu njengokuphila kwabo. Ngakho, labo abangenalo ingokoqobo lamazwi kaNkulunkulu nabahluleka ukuphila ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu abawona amakholwa. Inhloso kaNkulunkulu ukwenzela ukuthi wonke umuntu aphile ngokuba ngokoqobo kwamazwi kaNkulunkulu. Akuyikho ukuthi wonke umuntu amane akwazi ukukhuluma ngengokoqobo, kodwa okubaluleke kakhulu, ukuthi wonke umuntu uyakwazi ukuphila ngengokoqobo la mazwi kaNkulunkulu. Ingokoqobo umuntu alibonayo lingaphezulu kakhulu kwemvelo, alibalulekile, alinakuyifeza intando kaNkulunkulu, liphansi kakhulu, akusiyo nento esingakhuluma ngayo, lintula okuningi, futhi liqhele kakhulu ezingeni lezimfuno zikaNkulunkulu. Nonke nizohlolwa kabanzi ukuze kubonakali ukuthi ubani kini okwazi kuphela ukukhuluma ngokuqonda kwenu kodwa ongakwazi ukukhomba indlela, nokubona ukuthi ubani kini owudoti ongenamsebenzi. Khumbula ukuthi lokhu kusesikhathini esizayo! Ungakhulumi ngokuqonda okuyize—khuluma kuphela ngendlela yokwenza, nengokoqobo. Ukushintsha kusukela olwazini lwangempela kuya ekwenzeni kwangempela, nokushintsha kusukela ekwenzeni kuya ekuphileni ingokoqobo. Ungabashumayezi abanye, futhi ungakhulumi ngolwazi lwangempela. Uma ukuqonda kwakho kuyindlela, ungakwazi ukuyikhulula; uma kungeyona indlela, ngicela uthule, uyeke ukukhuluma. Okushoyo akunamsebenzi. Kumane kungamazwi athile okuqonda ukuze ukhohlise uNkulunkulu



---

nokwenza abanye bakuzonde. Ingabe leso akusona isifiso sakho? Ingabe lokhu akukhona ukudlala ngabanye ngamabomu? Ingabe kukhona okubalulekile kulokhu? Khuluma kuphela ngokuqonda ngemva kokukubona, ngemva kwalokho ngeke usaqhosha. Ngale kwalokho uma ungumuntu okhuluma amazwi anokuzidla. Awukwazi ngisho nokunqoba izinto eziningi noma ukudlubulunda enyameni yakho esimweni sakho sangempela, uhlale wenza noma yini izifiso zakho ezifuna uyenze, awuyanelisi intando kaNkulunkulu, kodwa usenesibindi sokukhuluma ngokuqonda kwezimfundiso—awunamahloni! Usenesibindi sokukhuluma ngokuqonda kwakho amazwi kaNkulunkulu—awunamahloni! Ukushumayela nokuqhosha sekuphenduke imvelo yakho, futhi usukujwayele ukukwenza. Njalo uma ufisa ukukhuluma, ukwenza kalula, kodwa uma kufika ekwenzeni, ulibala ukuzihlobisa. Ingabe lokhu akukhona ukukhohlisa abanye? Ungase ukwazi ukukhohlisa abantu, kodwa uNkulunkulu akanakukhohliswa. Umuntu akazi futhi akanakuqonda, kodwa uNkulunkulu akadlali ngezindaba ezinjalo, futhi ngeke akuvikele. Abafowenu nodadewenu bangase bakuthande, badumise ukuqonda kwakho, bakwazise, kodwa uma ungenalo ingokoqobo, uMoya Ongcwele ngeke ukuvikele. Mhlawumbe uNkulunkulu ongokoqobo ngeke abunake ubuthakathaka bakho, kodwa uMoya kaNkulunkulu ngeke ukunake, futhi lokho kuyokwanela ukuthi ukuthwale. Ingabe uyakukholwa lokhu? Khuluma kakhulu ngengokoqobo lokwenza; ingabe usukhohliwe njalo? Khuluma kakhulu ngezindlela ezingokoqobo; ingabe usukhohliwe njalo? “Ungakhulumi kakhulu ngezimfundiso eziphakeme noma inkulumo eyize eyihaba, futhi kungcono ukuqala ukwenza njengamanje.” Ingabe usuwakhohliwe la mazwi? Ingabe akukho okuqondayo kulokhu? Ingabe akukho ukuqonda onakho ngentando kaNkulunkulu?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwenza Iqiniso Kuphela Okuwukuba Nokungokoqobo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 431)**

Manje kufanele nifunde izifundo eziningi ezinengqondo. Asikho isidingo saleyo nkulumo ememezayo neyize abantu abayithandayo. Uma kukhulunywa ngolwazi, olomuntu nomuntu luphakeme kunololandelayo, kodwa abakabi nayo indlela yokwenza. Bangaki abantu abaziqondile izimiso zokwenza? Bangaki abafunde izifundo zangempela? Ubani ongaxoxa ngokungokoqobo? Ukukwazi ukukhuluma ngolwazi lwamazwi kaNkulunkulu akuvezi isiqu sakho sangempela. Kumane kubonisa ukuthi wazalwa uhlakaniphile futhi unesiphiwo. Kuseyize uma ungakwazi ukukhomba indlela, umane nje uwudoti ongenamsebenzi! Awenzi sengathi awukwazi ukusho lutho ngendlela yangempela yokwenza? Awuzenzisi yini uma ungakwazi ukusho izimo zakho zangempela kwabanye, ngokwenza lokho ubanika izifundo abangazifunda noma indlela yokwenza? Awuwona yini upomu? Ubaluleke ngani? Umuntu onjalo angadla

---

kuphela indima “yomsunguli wombono wentando yeningi,” hhayi “umxhasi ekuletheni intando yeningi.” Ukungabi nengokoqobo kuwukungabi naqiniso. Ukungabi nengokoqobo kuwukungabi usizo ndawo. Ukungabi nengokoqobo kuwukuhamba ufile. Ukungabi nengokoqobo “kuwukucabanga ngenqubo yeMarxist-Leninist,” ngaphandle kokubaluleka kobufakazi. Ngicela wonke umuntu athule ngemfundiso nenkulumo yento engokoqobo, into yangempela nenokwethenjela, afunde “ngobuciko bamanje,” akhulume ngento engokoqobo, anikele ngokungokoqobo, futhi abe nomoya wokuzinikela. Bhekana nokwangempela uma ukhuluma; ungangeni ekukhulumeni izinto ezingeke zenzeke neziyihaba ukuze uthokozise abantu noma ubenze bakunake. Kubaluleke ngani lokho? Kusiza ngani ukwenza abantu bakuphathe ngemfundumalo? Yiba “nobuciko” kancane lapho ukhuluma, yiba nobulungiswa obuthe xaxa ekuziphatheni kwakho, cabangisisa ngokuthe xaxa endleleni ophatha ngayo izinto, yiba nengqondo kulokho okushoyo, cabanga ngokuletha inzuzo endlini kaNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izenzo zakho, lalela unembeza wakho lapho kuphakama imizwa yakho, ungabuyiseli umusa ngenzondo, noma ungawubongi umusa, futhi ungabi umzenzisi, kungenjalo uyokuba yithonya elibi. Lapho udla futhi uphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ahlobanise ngokwengeziwe nokuba ngokoqobo, futhi lapho uhlanganyela, khuluma kakhulu ngezinto eziwuqobo. Ungabi ingqongqo; lokhu ngeke kumenelise uNkulunkulu. Ekusebenzisaneni kwakho nabanye, bekezela kakhudlwana, vuma kakhudlwana, uphe kakhudlwana kubantu, futhi ufunde “emoyeni kandunankulu.”<sup>[a]</sup> Lapho unemicabango engemihle, zama kakhudlwana ukushiya inyama. Lapho usebenza, khuluma kakhudlwana ngezindlela ezinengqondo futhi ungaphakami ngokwedlulele, ngale kwalokho abantu ngeke bafinyelele kulokho okushoyo. Injabulo ibe ncane, kwande umnikelo—bonisa umoya wokuzidela okukhulu. Cabangisisani ngezinhloso zikaNkulunkulu, lalela unembeza wenu kakhulu, nikhumbule kakhudlwana futhi ningayikhohlwa indlela uNkulunkulu aniyala ngayo mihla yonke ngoba ekhathazekile ngani. Ifundeni kaningana “incwadi yezehlakalo ezibalulekile.” Ningadunyelwa ngale ndlela, kodwa bonisani ukuhluzeka okuthe xaxa, nizuze ukuqonda okuthile. Lapho isandla sakho sesono seluleka, sibuyisele emuva ungasivumeli seluleke kakhulu. Asinamsebenzi! KuNkulunkulu uthola neziqalekiso; qaphela. Inhliziyo yakho mayibe nozwelo kwabanye ungahlale ugadla ngezikhali esandleni. Hlanganyela kakhudlwana ngolwazi lweqiniso futhi ukhulume kakhudlwana ngempilo, ungawulahli umoya wokusiza abanye. Yenza okuningi ukhulume okuncane. Makube kuningi okwenzayo, kube kuncane okucwaningayo nokuhlaziyayo. Khuthazwa kakhulu uMoya Ongcwele, unike uNkulunkulu amathuba amaningi okukuphelelisa. Nciphisa iminonjana yabantu—ziseningi kakhulu izindlela zabantu zokwenza izinto. Ukuziphatha nokwenza okungaphezu kwemvelo kusenyanyeka. Susa iningi lab. Isimo somqondo wakho sisenyanyeka kakhulu. Kulungise kakhudlwana. Isithunzi abantu abasenaso enhliziyweni yakho sisesikhulu kakhulu. Isithunzi esiningi sinike uNkulunkulu ungabi ongacabangi kangaka. Okokuqala “ithempeli”

---

elikaNkulunkulu futhi akufanele libe nabantu. Ngamafuphi, gxila kakhulu ekulungeni kancane emizweni, futhi kuhle ukuqeda inyama; khuluma kakhulu ngokungokoqobo kancane ngolwazi, futhi kungcono ukuthula; khuluma kakhulu ngendlela yokwenza futhi unciphise inkulumo engasizi neyihaba, kungcono ukuqala ukwenza njengamanje.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Gxila Kakhulu Kokungokoqobo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

Imibhalo yaphansi:

a. Umoya kandunankulu: Isisho esivelele saseShayina isetshenziselwe ukuchaza umuntu onomqondo obanzi nophanayo.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 432)**

Izimfuno zikaNkulunkulu kubantu aziphakeme. Uma abantu befaka umzamo omncane bayokwazi ukuthola “imaki lokudlulela phambili.” Empeleni, ukuqonda, ukwazi, nokuqondisisa iqiniso kuyindida kakhulu kunokwenza iqiniso; ukwazi nokuqondisisa iqiniso kuza ngemva kokuqale wenze iqiniso. Lesi isigaba nendlela yomsebenzi woMoya Ongcwele. Ungahlala kanjani ungakulaleli? Ingabe uyokwazi ukuba nomsebenzi woMoya Ongcwele ngokwenza izinto ngendlela yakho? Ingabe uMoya oNgcwele usebenza ngokuthanda kwakho noma ngokusekelwe ebuthakathakeni bakho ngokwamazwi kaNkulunkulu? Akusizi uma ungakwazi ukukubona ngokucacile lokhu. Kungani abantu abaningi bechitha amandla amakhulu befunda amazwi kaNkulunkulu kodwa benolwazi kuphela futhi bengakwazi kusho lutho ngendlela yangempela kamuva? Ingabe ucabanga ukuthi ukuba nolwazi kulingana nokuba neqiniso? Akuwona yini lowo umbono odidekile? Uyakwazi ukukhuluma izilimi eziningi njengesihlabathi esisebhishi, kodwa alukho kuzo olunendlela yangempela. Kulokhu, awubakhohlisi yini abantu? Awenzi yini umbukiso ongenalutho ongenangqikithi yokuwesekela? Konke ukuziphatha okunje kuyabalimaza abantu! Ukuphakama kwemfundiso, kusho ukuphenduka ize kokungokoqobo, futhi ayanda namathuba okungakwazi ukuletha abantu kokungokoqobo; ukuphakama kwemfundiso, kukwenza ungcolise futhi umelane noNkulunkulu. Ungaphathi izimfundiso eziphakeme kakhulu njengomcebo oyigugu; ziyalimaza futhi azinamsebenzi! Mhlawumbe abanye abantu bayakwazi ukukhuluma ngezimfundiso eziphakeme kakhulu—kodwa izimfundiso ezinjalo azinalutho olungokoqobo, ngoba laba bantu abakaze babhekana nazo ngqo, ngakho abanandlela abangayenza. Labo bantu abakwazi ukuhambisa umuntu emgudwini ofanele, futhi bayogcina ngokuphambukisa abantu. Akubona yini abantu abalimazayo laba? Okungenani, kumele ukwazi ukuxazulula izinkinga zamanje futhi uvumele abantu bafinyelele ukungena; yilokhu kuphela okusebenza njengokuzinikela, futhi kulapho kuphela lapho uyokwazi khona ukusebenzela uNkulunkulu. Ungahlale ukhuluma okuphakeme, amazwi akhazimulayo, futhi ungababophi abantu ubenze bakulalele ngezenzo zakho eziningi ezingafanele. Ukwenza kanjalo ngeke kube namphumela, kungandisa kuphela ukudideka kwabantu. Ukuhola abantu ngale ndlela

---

kuyokwakha izingxenye eziningi zomthetho, okuyokwenza abantu bakuzonde. Leli iphutha lomuntu, futhi liphoxa kakhulu ngempela. Ngakho, khuluma kakhulu ngezinkinga ezikhona manje. Ungaphathi izimo zabanye abantu njengempahla yakho bese uyikhiphela abanye ukuze bayithokozele. Kumele wena ufune indlela yokuphuma. Yilokhu okufanele kwenziwe yiwo wonke umuntu.

Uma okuhlanganyelayo kunganika abantu indlela abazohamba kuyo, lokho kukwenza ube nengokoqobo. Akunandaba ukuthi uthini, kumele wenze abantu benze futhi bonke ubanike indlela abangayilandela. Akukho nje mayelana nokukwenzela ukuthi abantu babe nolwazi, kodwa okubaluleke kakhulu, kumayelana nokuba nendlela yokuhamba. Ukuze abantu bakholelwe kuNkulunkulu, kumele bahambe endleleni eholwa uNkulunkulu emsebenzini Wakhe. Okusho ukuthi, inqubo yokukholelwa kuNkulunkulu iyinqubo yokuhamba eholwa uMoya Ongcwele. Ngenxa yalokho, kumele ube nendlela ongayihamba noma kuthiwani, futhi kumele uhambe endleleni yokupheleliswa uNkulunkulu. Ungasaleli kakhulu, futhi ungazihluphi ngezinto eziningi ngokwedlulele. Umsebenzi woMoya Ongcwele nokuba nendlela yokungena, ungakuthola kuphela uma uhamba endleleni eholwa uNkulunkulu ngaphandle kokubanga iziphazamiso. Yilokhu kuphela okubalwa njengokulinganisa izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu nokufeza umsebenzi womuntu. Njengomuntu okuleli thimba, umuntu nomuntu kufanele awufeze kahle umsebenzi wakhe, wenza okungaphezu kokufanele ukwenze, futhi ungenzi umathanda. Abantu abenza umsebenzi kumele benze amazwi abo acace, abantu abalandelayo kumele bagxile kakhulu ekubekezeleleni ubunzima nokulalela, futhi wonke umuntu kumele abambelele endaweni yakhe angeqi umugqa. Kufanele icace enhliziyweni yawo wonke umuntu indlela okufanele enze ngayo nemisebenzi okufanele ayifeze. Thatha indlela eholwa uMoya Ongcwele; ungeduki noma ube namaphutha. Kumele niwubone ngokucacile umsebenzi wanamuhla. Indlela yokungena emsebenzini wanamuhla iyona okufanele niyenze. Into yokuqala okumele ungene kuyo. Ungabe usadlala ngamazwi kwezinye izinto. Ukwenza umsebenzi wendlu kaNkulunkulu namuhla kuyisibopho sakho, ukwenza indlela yokusebenza yanamuhla kuwumsebenzi wakho, futhi ukwenza iqiniso namuhla kuwumthwalo wakho.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Gxila Kakhulu Kokungokoqobo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 433)**

UNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu ongokoqobo: Wonke umsebenzi Wakhe ungokoqobo, wonke amazwi awakhulumayo angokoqobo, futhi wonke amaqiniso awavezayo angokoqobo. Yonke into engewona amagama Akhe ayinalutho, ayikho, futhi ayinampilo. Namhlanje uMoya oNgcwele uzoholela abantu emazwini kaNkulunkulu. Uma abantu bezophokophela ukungena eqinisweni, kufanele bafune iqiniso, futhi bazi iqiniso, emuva kwalokho bazizwele iqiniso,

---

baphinde baliphile iqiniso. Uma kwanda ukuba abantu bazi iqiniso, yilapho abantu bekwazi kangcono khona ukubona ukuthi ngabe amazwi abanye awangempela yini; uma kwenyuka ukwazi kwabantu iqiniso, iyancipha imibono ababa nayo; uma kwanda ukuzizwela kwabantu iqiniso, futhi uma kwenyuka ukwazi kwabo izenzo zikaNkulunkulu weqiniso, futhi kuya kuba lula kubo ukuphunyuka ezimeni zabo ezonakele ezinobusathane; ukwanda kweqiniso kubantu, kuya kwanda ukwazi kwabo uNkulunkulu, futhi kuya kwanda ukwenyanya kwabo inyama nokuthanda iqiniso; uma kwanda ukuba neqiniso kwabantu, baya besondela ezingeni lezimfuneko zikaNkulunkulu. Abantu abazuzwa nguNkulunkulu yilabo abaneqiniso, abazi iqiniso; nasebefinyelele ekwazini izenzo zangempela zikaNkulunkulu ngokuzizwela iqiniso. Uma ukubambisana noNkulunkulu ngokoqobo futhi uthibe umzimba wakho, yilapho uyowuthola kakhulu umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele, yilapho uyozuza iqiniso, futhi uyokhanyiselwa kakhulu nguNkulunkulu—futhi ingakho luyokhula ulwazi lwakho ngemisebenzi kaNkulunkulu yangempela. Uma ukwazi ukuphila ekukhanyeni kwamanje koMoya oNgcwele, indlela yamanje yokwenza iyoya ikucacela, futhi uyokwazi ukuzehlukhanisa nemibono yenkolo kanye nokwenza okudala kwesikhathi esidlule. Namuhla sigxile eqinisweni: Uma abantu beba neqiniso ngokwengeziwe, luya lucaca ulwazi labo ngeqiniso, futhi kuya kukhula ukuqonda kwabo intando kaNkulunkulu. Iqiniso linganqoba wonke amagama kanye nezimfundiso, linganqoba lonke ulwazi olucatshangwayo nobuchwepheshe, futhi uma abantu begxila kakhulu eqinisweni, kuya kukhula ukuthanda kwabo uNkulunkulu, nokulamba nokunxanelwa amazwi Akhe. Uma ugxila eqinisweni, ifilosofi yakho ngempilo, imibono ngenkolo kanye nesimilo sakho semvelo, siyocinywa ngokwemvelo emuva komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Labo abangashisekeli iqiniso, futhi abangenalo ulwazi ngeqiniso, kulula ukuthi baphishekele lokho okungaphezu kwemvelo, futhi bayokhohliseka kalula. UMoya oNgcwele awunayo indlela yokusebenza kubantu abanjalo, ngakho bazizwa bengenalutho, futhi nokuthi izimpilo zabo azisho lutho.

UMoya oNgcwele ungasebenza kuwe uma uqeqesha ngempela, ufune ngempela, uthandaza ngempela futhi uzimisela ukuhlupheka ngenxa yokulandela iqiniso. Labo abangalifuni iqiniso abanalutho ngaphandle kwamagama nezifundiso, nemicabango ethile eyize, futhi labo abangenalo iqiniso ngokwemvelo banemibono eminingi ngoNkulunkulu. Abantu abanjalo bafisa nje ukuthi uNkulunkulu aguqule umzimba wabo wenyama ube owomoya ukuze bakwazi ukwenyukela ezulwini lesithathu. Ave beyiziwula laba bantu! Bonke abasho izinto ezinjalo abanalwazi ngoNkulunkulu, noma iqiniso; abantu abanjalo abasoze babambisana noNkulunkulu, futhi bangazola nje kuphela. Uma abantu bezogonda iqiniso, futhi balibone ngokucacile iqiniso, futhi uma, ngaphezu kwalokho, bezongena eqinisweni, futhi balenze, kufanele baqeqeshe ngempela, bafune ngempela futhi balambe futhi bome. Uma ulambile futhi womile, futhi lapho ubambisana noNkulunkulu ngempela, uMoya kaNkulunkulu uyokuthinta ngokuqinisekile futhi

---

usebenze kuwe, okuzokulethela ukukhanyiseleka okukhulu, futhi kukunike ulwazi olukhulu ngeqiniso, kuphinde kube usizo olukhulu empilweni yakho.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokwazi Iqiniso” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 434)**

Uma abantu bezomazi uNkulunkulu, kufanele baqale bazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu ongokoqobo, futhi kufanele bazi amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ukubukeka kukaNkulunkulu okungokoqobo, kanye nomsebenzi ongokoqobo kaNkulunkulu. Kuphela emuva kokwazi ukuthi wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ongokoqobo uyokwazi ukubambisana noNkulunkulu ngempela, futhi ingale ndlela kuphela uyokwazi ukuba nokukhula empilweni yakho. Bonke labo abangenalwazi ngeqiniso abanandlela yokuzizwela amazwi kaNkulunkulu, bangene ogibeni ngenxa yemibono yabo, baphila emicabangweni yabo yamehlo engqondo, ngakho abanalo ulwazi ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu. Uma luya lwanda ulwazi lwakho ngeqiniso, uya usondela kuNkulunkulu, futhi uba nobungane obusondelene kakhulu Naye; uma ukufuna ngokwengeziwe okungaqondakali nalokho okusengqondweni kuphela, kanye nemfundiso, ilapho uyoqhubekela phambili nokuduka kwakho kuNkulunkulu, futhi yilapho uyozwa ukuthi ukuzizwela amazwi kaNkulunkulu kuyakhandla futhi kunzima, futhi yilapho ungeke ukwazi ukungena. Uma ufisa ukungena eqinisweni lamazwi kaNkulunkulu nasemgudwini ofanele empilweni yakho yangokomoya, kufanele wazi iqiniso kuqala futhi uzikhiphele eceleni ezintweni ezingaqondakali futhi ezingezona ezemvelo yasemhlabeni—okungukuthi, uma ungaqonda ngempela umsebenzi wangempela woMoya oNgcwele phakathi kuwe, uyobe sewungenile emgudwini ofanele wokupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu.

Namuhla yonke into iqala eqinisweni. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu nguwo oyiqiniso kakhulu, futhi ungathintwa abantu; uyilokhu abantu abangazizwela khona, futhi bakufeze. Kubantu kuningi lokho okungaqondakali futhi okungesikho okwemvelo yasemhlabeni, okubavimba ekutheni bazi umsebenzi wamanje kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho, lapho bedlula ezintweni, banjalo bayaphambuka, futhi bazwe ubunzima, konke okubangelwa yimibono yabo. Abantu abakwazi ukubamba izimiso zomsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele, abalazi iqiniso, ngakho bahlale bekhuluma kambi endleleni yabo yokungena. Bazibukela kude izimfuneko zikaNkulunkulu, abanakuzifeza; bamane babone nje ukuthi amazwi kaNkulunkulu alungile impela, kodwa abayitholi indlela yokungena. UMoya oNgcwele usebenza ngale simiso: Ngokubambisana nabantu, ngokuthi bathandaze ngenkuthalo, bafune futhi basondele kuNkulunkulu, imiphumela ingatholakala futhi bangakhanyiselwa futhi bakhanyiswe uMoya oNgcwele. Akukhona ukuthi uMoya oNgcwele usebenza ohlangothini olulodwa. Kokubili kusemqoka, futhi uma abantu ngokubambisana ngokwengeziwe, futhi uma bekuphishekela ngokwengeziwe ukufinyelela emazingeni

---

ezimfuneko zikaNkulunkulu, uyoba mkhulu umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele, ungaveza okuhlangenwe nakho kwangempela nolwazi olunohlonze lwamazwi kaNkulunkulu. Kancane kancane, ngokuzizwela ngale ndlela, umuntu ophelilesiwe uyakheka ekugcineni. UNkulunkulu akazenzi izinto ezingezona ezemvelo yalapha emhlabeni; emibonweni yabantu, uNkulunkulu ungusomandla, futhi yonke into yenziwa nguNkulunkulu—okunomphumela wokuthi abantu bazole, abawafundi amazwi kaNkulunkulu noma bathandaze, futhi bamane balinde ukuthintwa uMoya oNgcwele. Labo abanokuqonda okufanele, nokho, bakholwa yilokhu: Izenzo zikaNkulunkulu zingahamba kuphela ngangokubambisana kwami naye, nomphumela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu onawo kimi uncike ekutheni ngibambisana kanjani. Uma uNkulunkulu ekhuluma, kufanele ngenze konke engingakwenza ukuphokophela emazwini kaNkulunkulu; yilokhu okufanele ngikufeze.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokwazi Iqiniso” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamini

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 435)**

Mangaki amasiko enkolo owagcinayo? Kukangaki uhlubuka ezwini likaNkulunkulu futhi uhamba indlela yakho? Kukangaki lapho wenze izwi likaNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuba ucabanga ngokweqiniso ngemithwalo Yakhe futhi ufuna ukufeza isifiso Sakhe? Qonda izwi likaNkulunkulu futhi ulenze. Yiba nemigomo ezenzweni zakho; lokhu akusikho ukuhambisana nemithetho noma ukwenze njalo ngokungathandi kodwa ukuze ubonwe. Kunalokho, lokhu kuwukwenza iqiniso kanye nokuphila ngezwi likaNkulunkulu. Ukwenza okunjalo kuphela okugculisa uNkulunkulu. Noma yiliphi isiko elijabulisa uNkulunkulu aliwona umthetho kodwa lingukwenza iqiniso. Abanye abantu bathanda ukubukwa. Ngenkathi kukhona abafowabo nodadewabo, bathi bayambonga uNkulunkulu, kodwa uma bengaboni, abalenzi iqiniso futhi benza ngendlela ephambene ngokuphelele. Ingabe abayibo abaFarisi benkolo? Umuntu omthanda ngokweqiniso uNkulunkulu futhi oneqiniso yilowo othembekile kuNkulunkulu, kodwa engakwembuli obala lokho. Uzimisele ngokwenza iqiniso lapho kuvela izinkinga futhi angakhulumi noma enze ngendlela ephambana nonembeza wakhe. Ukhombisa ukuhlakanipha lapho izinkinga zivela futhi ubambelele emgomweni ngezenzo zakhe, noma ngabe izimo zinjani. Umuntu onjengalona osebenza ngeqiniso. Kunabanye abakhuluma ngezindebe zomlomo ngokumbonga kwabo uNkulunkulu. Bachitha izinsuku zabo bebuthe izinhlonze ngokukhathazeka, babe nesimo sokuzenzisa futhi benze sengathi banobuso obunosizi. Kwaze kwenyanyeka! Uma nje ubungambuza, “Iziphi izindlela ombonga ngazo uNkulunkulu? Ngicela ungitshele!” ubeyophelelwa ngamagama. Uma uthembekile kuNkulunkulu, ungakhulumi-ke ngakho ngaphandle; kunalokho, khombisa ukuthanda kwakho uNkulunkulu ngokwenza ngokoqobo, futhi ukhuleke Kuye ngenhliziyo eneqiniso. Labo abasebenzisa amazwi kuphela

---

ukuze babhekane noNkulunkulu bonke bangabazenzisi! Abanye bakhuluma ngokumbonga uNkulunkulu ngomkhuleko ngamunye, bese futhi beqala ukukhala ngaso sonke isikhathi lapho bethandaza, ngisho ngaphandle kokuqhutshwa nguMoya oNgcwele. Abantu abanjengalaba bangenwe amasiko nemicabango yenkolo; baphila ngalawo masiko nemicabango enjalo, bahlale bekhulwa ukuthi izenzo ezinjalo ziyamjabulisa uNkulunkulu, nokuthi ubungcwele bokuzenzela noma izinyembezi zokuzidabukisa ziyilokho uNkulunkulu akufunayo. Ingabe yikuphi okuhle okungaqhamuka kulaba abangasile? Ukuze bakhombise ukuthobeka kwabo, abanye babo benza sengathi banomusa uma bekhuluma kukhona abanye. Abanye bayazithoba ngamabomu uma kukhona abanye, njengezinyane lemvu elingenamandla nhlobo. Ingabe lena indlela yabantu basembusweni? Umuntu wasembusweni kumele akhombise impilo futhi abe ngokhululekile, omsulwa futhi ovulelekile, othembekile futhi nothandekayo; umuntu ohlala esimweni senkululeko. Kufanele abe nobuqotho nesithunzi futhi angaba ufakazi lapho ehamba khona; lowo ungumuntu othandwa nguNkulunkulu kanye nabantu. Labo abasanda kuphendukela okholweni banezenzo eziningi ezibonakala ngaphandle; kumele kuqala badlule esikhathini sokubhekana nezimo kanye nokwephulwa. Labo abanokukholwa kuNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo abakwazi ukubonakala ngokusobala kwabanye, kodwa ukwenza nezenzo zabo kuyatuseka kwabanye. Yilabo bantu abanjalo kuphela abangathathwa njengokuthi bayaliphila izwi likaNkulunkulu. Uma ushumayela ivangeli zonke izinsuku kulo muntu emuva kwalokho, umletha ensindisweni, kepha ekugcineni, ube usaqhubeka ukuphila ngemithetho nezimfundiso, ngeke ulethe udumo kuNkulunkulu. Lolo hlobo lwabantu bangabantu benkolo, futhi bangabazenzisayo.

.....

Zimele ukuthini izenzo zomuntu ezinhle zokuzenzisa? Zimele inyama, kanti ngisho imikhuba yangaphandle elungile kakhulu kuneminye ayimele ukuphila, kodwa umoya wakho wedwa. Ukwenza kwangaphandle komuntu akusoze kwafeza okufiswa uNkulunkulu. Uhlale njalo ukhuluma ngokumbonga kwakho uNkulunkulu, kepha awukwazi ukunikeza impilo kwabanye noma ugqugquzele abanye ukuba bathande uNkulunkulu. Uyakhulwa ukuthi izenzo ezinjalo ziyomenelisa uNkulunkulu? Ukholwa ukuthi lokhu ngokufiswa yinhliziyu kaNkulunkulu, ukuthi lokhu kungokomoya, kodwa ngokweqiniso lokhu akunamqondo! Ukholwa ukuthi lokho okukujabulisayo kanye nalokho okufisayo yilokho uNkulunkulu ajabula ngakho. Ingabe lokho okujabulisa wena kumele okukaNkulunkulu? Ingabe isimilo somuntu singamela uNkulunkulu? Lokho okukujabulisayo yikho kanye uNkulunkulu akuzondayo, nokuthi imikhuba yakho yiyo leyo uNkulunkulu ayizondayo nangayifuni. Uma uzizwa unokubonga, hamba uye kothandaza phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Asikho isidingo sokukhuluma ngakho kwabanye. Uma ungathandazi phambi kukaNkulunkulu kodwa kunalokho uqhubeka nokuzibizela ukunakwa phambi kwabanye, ingabe lokhu kungafeza okufiswa yinhliziyu kaNkulunkulu? Uma izenzo



---

zakho njalo zingezibonakalayo kuphela nje, lokhu kusho ukuthi ungumuntu ongelusizo lwalutho impela. Nhloboni yomuntu lowo owenza izenzo ezinhle ezingukuzenzisa kodwa ezingenalolo iqiniso? Labo bantu abanjalo bangabaFarisi abazenzisayo kanye nabantu benkolo! Uma ningayeki ukwenza kwenu kwangaphandle futhi ningeke nenze izinguquko, izimpawu zokuzenzisa ezikina ziyokhula kakhulu-ke. Ngokuya ngokukhula kwezimpawu zokuzenzisa, kulapho ukuphikisana noNkulunkulu nakho kudlondlobala, nokuthi ekugcineni, lolo hlobo lwabantu, ngiqinisekile luyolahlwa!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Okholweni, Umuntu Kumele Agxile Eqinisweni—Ukwenza Isiko Lenkolo Akulona Ukholo”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 436)**

Ukuze kuhlunyeleliswe isimo somuntu ojwayelekile, okusho, ukufeza ubuntu obujwayelekile, abantu abakwazi ukumthokozisa uNkulunkulu ngamazwi abo nje kuphela. Bayazilimaza ngokwenza lokho, futhi akunamvuzo empilweni yabo nasekuguqukeni. Ngakho-ke, ukuthola inguquko, abantu kufanele bakwenze kancane kancane, bangene ngokungasheshi, bafune futhi bafunise kancane kancane, bangene kokuhle, futhi baphile impilo yangokoqobo yeqiniso, impilo yabangcwele. Kusukela manje kuya phambili, ibandakanya izihloko zeqiniso, izinto zeqiniso, kanye nezimo zeqiniso, ivumela abantu ukuba bathole ukuqeqeshwa okungokoqobo. Akudingi ukuba benze ngezindebe zomlomo; kunalokho, kudinga izimo zeqiniso zokuqeqeshwa. Abantu bagcina bebona ukuthi banezinga eliphansi, bese beqala ukudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu ngokujwayelekile, futhi bangene baphinde benze ngokujwayelekile; kutholakala ngale ndlela ukuphila kwangempela, futhi kungenwa kanje nangokushesha. Ukuguqula abantu, kufanele kube khona ukubuka ngendlela efanele, kufanele bazejwayeze izinto ngezimo zangempela, izinto zeqiniso, kanye nezimo zeqiniso. Ngokuncika nje empilweni yasenkonzweni kuphela, ingabe kungenzeka ukufeza ukuqeqeshwa kweeqiniso? Ingabe umuntu angangena ezimweni zangempela? Cha. Uma umuntu engakwazi ukungena empilweni yangempela, ngakho-ke akakwazi ukuguqula izindlela zakhe zakudala zokwenza izinto zokuphila impilo. Akungenxa nje kuphela yobuvila bomuntu noma yokuthembela kuyena ngokunzulu, kodwa kungenxa yokuthi umuntu akanawo amandla okuphila, ngaphezu kwalokho, akanakho ukuqonda amazinga esimo umuntu ojwayelekile afunwa uNkulunkulu. Ngaphambilini, abantu babehlale bexoxa, bekhuluma, behlanganyela, baze baphenduka “abaqaphuzi”; kodwa akekho namunye wabo owayefuna inguquko esimweni sempilo yabo; babegxile nje ekufuneni amathiyori anzulu. Ngakho-ke, namhlanje kufanele nishintshe le mpilo yenkolo yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Kufanele ningene futhi nizejwayeze ukugxila entweni eyodwa, udaba olulodwa, umuntu oyedwa. Kufanele nenze izinto ngokugxila kokuthile—yilapho kuphela lapho niyothola

---

imiphumela. Ukuze kuguqulwe abantu, kufanele kuqale ngesiqu sabo uqobo. Umsebenzi kufanele uqondiswe esiqwini nasesimilweni sabantu, izimpilo zabo, ekuvilapheni kwabo, ukuzimela ngabanye, kanye nokwahlulwa yizinhliziyi kwabantu, futhi kungale ndlela kuphela lapho beyothola ukuguquka khona.

Yize noma impilo yebandla ingakhqiza imiphumela kwezinye izindawo, okusemqoka ukuthi impilo yeqiniso ingaguqula abantu, kanti isimo sabo sakudala ngeke saguquka ngaphandle kwempilo yeqiniso. Ake sithathe umsebenzi kaJesu ngeNkathi Yomusa. Ngenkathi uJesu echitha imithetho yangaphambilini esungula imithetho yesikhathi esisha, Wakhuluma ngezibonelo zempilo yangokoqobo. Ngenkathi uJesu eholabafundi Bakhe bedabula ensimini kakolweni ngeSabatha, kwathi lapho abafundi sebelambile bakha bazidlela ukolweni, abafarisi bakubona lokhu bathi abaligcini iSabatha. Baphinde bathi abantu babengavunyelwe ukusindisa amankonyane ayewele emgodini ngeSabatha, beqonde ukuthi akukho msebenzi okufanele wenziwe ngeSabatha. UJesu wasebenzisa lezi zehlakalo ukumisa kancane kancane umthetho wesikhathi esisha. Ngaleso sikhathi, Wasebenzisa izimo eziningi zangokoqobo ukuze abantu baqonde futhi baguquke. Lona ngumgomo uMoya oNgcwele enza ngayo umsebenzi waKhe, futhi ukuphela kwendlela engaguqula abantu. Uma bengenazo izibonelo ezingokoqobo, abantu bangakwazi ukuthola ukuqonda ngokwethiyori kuphela bese bekwazi ukuqonda izinto ngokomqondo—lena akuyona indlela esebenzayo yokuguqula abantu. Uma kukhulunywa ngokuthola ulwazi ubuhlakani nokuqonda ngokuqeqeshwa, kungafezwa kanjani lokhu? Ingabe umuntu uthola ubuhlakani nokuqonda ngokuba nje alalele, afunde, kanye nokuthuthukisa ulwazi lwakhe? Ingabe lokhu kuholela kanjani ekutholeni ubuhlakani nokuqonda? Umuntu kufanele alwele ukuqonda nokuba namava ngempilo yangokoqobo. Ngakho-ke, ukuqeqesha akufanele kube kuncane futhi umuntu angabe esagudluka empilweni yangokoqobo. Umuntu kumele aqikelele ukubheka amaphuzu ahlukene akwazi ukungena emaphuzwini ahlukahlukene: izinga lokufundiseka, ukuzizwakalisa, ikhono lokubona izinto, ikhono lokuhlola isimo, ikhono lokuqonda amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ukuphusa komqondo nemithetho yobuntu, kanye nezinye izinto ezihlobene nobuntu umuntu okufanele ahlome ngazo. Emva kokuba ukuqonda sekutholakele, umuntu kufanele agxile ekungeneni, yilapho kuphela lapho inguquko izotholakala khona. Uma umuntu esethole ukuqonda kodwa enganaki ukuba akusebenzise, pho inguquko izokwenzeka kanjani? Manje, umuntu usenokuqonda okukhulu, kodwa akaphili isimo ngokweqiniso, ngaleyo ndlela ukwazi ukuthola ukuqonda amazwi kaNkulunkulu kancane nje. Uthole ukukhanyiseleka okuncane nje; uthole ukukhanya okuncane okuvela kuMoya oNgcwele, kodwa awukangeni empilweni yeqiniso, noma kungenzeka awunandaba nhlobo nokungena, yingakho uzoba nenguquko encane. Emva kwesikhathi eside kangaka, abantu sebeqonda okuningi futhi bayakwazi ukukhuluma mayelana nolwazi lwamathiyori abo, kodwa isimo sabo

---

sangaphandle asikaguquki, nohlobo lwabantu abayilo selokhu lunjalo akukho nokuncane ukuba ngcono. Uma lokhu kunjalo, niyoze nigcine ningene nini?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukudingida Impilo Yasekonzweni Nempilo Yangokoqobo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 437)**

Impilo yasekonzweni ukuphela kohlobo lwempilo lapho abantu behlanganyela khona ukuze betshise amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kuthatha ingxenyana encane nje yempilo yomuntu. Uma impilo yabantu yangempela nayo ingake ifane nempilo yasebandleni—okubandakanya impilo yomoya ejwayelekile, ukunambitha amazwi kaNkulunkulu ngokujwayelekile, ukukhuleka nokusondelana noNkulunkulu ngokufanele, ukuphila impilo yeqiniso lapho kwenziwa yonke into ngokuhambisana neqiniso, ukuphila impilo yeqiniso yokuphila ngokukhuleka kanye nokuthula cwaka phambi kukaNkulunkulu, impilo yokucula amaculo nokusina phambi kukaNkulunkulu, ukuphela kwempilo engaletha umuntu empilweni yamazwi kaNkulunkulu. Abantu abaningi bagxila kuphela emahoreni ambalwa empilo yabo yasekonzweni ngaphandle “kokunakekela” impilo yabo yangaphandle kwalawo mahora, sengathi ayibalulekile kubona. Kuphinde kube khona abantu abaningi abangena empilweni yobungcwele uma bedla futhi bephuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, becula amaculo noma bekhuleka, bese bebuyela ezimpilweni zabo zakudala emva kwalezo zikhathi. Izimpilo ezinjalo azikwazi ukuguqula abantu, futhi ngeke zibavumele ukuba bamazi uNkulunkulu. Ekukholweni kuNkulunkulu, uma umuntu elangazelele inguquko esimweni sakhe, kufanele angazihlanguli empilweni yangokoqobo. Empilweni yangokoqobo, kufanele uzazi wena, uzihlubuke, uphile iqiniso, kanjalo nokufunda imigomo, amaphuzu aphasile nenza umqondo nemithetho yokuziphatha kuzo zonke izinto ngaphambi kokuba ukwazi ukufeza uguquko oluza kancane kancane. Uma ugxila kuphela olwazini lwamathiyori uphile kuphela phakathi kwemicimbi yezenkolo ngaphandle kokungena ujule empilweni yangokoqobo, awusoze-ke wangena empilweni yangokoqobo, awusoze wazazi wena uqobo, iqiniso, noma uNkulunkulu, futhi uyohlezi uyimpumpithe futhi ungazi. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokusindisa abantu akuwona owokubenza baphile impilo ejwayelekile emva kwesikhathi esifushane, noma ukuguqula imibono nezimfundiso zabo eziyiphutha. Kunalokho, inhloso Yakhe ukuguqula izimo zabantu ezindala, ukuguqula yonke indlela yabo yokuphila endala, nokuguqula zonke izindlela zabo zokucabanga nezimo zomqondo eseziphelelwe yisikhathi. Ukugxila kuphela empilweni yasekonzweni ngeke kushintshe imikhuba yakhe yakudala yokuphila noma kushintshe izindlela zakhe zangaphambilini asephile ngazo isikhathi eside. Noma kwenzenjani, umuntu akufanele aqhelelane kakhulu nempilo ngokoqobo. UNkulunkulu ucela abantu ukuba baphile ubuntu obujwayelekile ngokwempilo yangokoqobo, hhayi nje enkonzweni kuphela; kodwa ukuba

---

baphile iqiniso empilweni yabo yangokoqobo, hhayi nje enkonzweni kuphela; ukuba bagcwalise imisebenzi yabo yempilo yangokoqobo, hhayi nje enkonzweni kuphela. Ukungena empilweni yangokoqobo, umuntu kufanele aphenkisele yonke into empilweni yangokoqobo. Uma, ekukholweni kuNkulunkulu, abantu bengakwazi ukuzazi ngokungena empilweni yangokoqobo futhi uma bengakwazi ukuphila ubuntu obujwayelekile empilweni yangokoqobo, bazoba yizahluleki. Labo abangamlaleli uNkulunkulu yibo bonke abantu abangeke bakwazi ukungena empilweni yangokoqobo. Yibo bonke abantu abakhuluma ngobuntu kodwa baphile ngemvelo yamadimoni. Yibo bonke abantu abakhuluma iqiniso kodwa baphile ngokwezimfundiso esikhundleni salo. Labo abangakwazi ukuphila iqiniso empilweni yangokoqobo yilabo abakholwa kuNkulunkulu kodwa abazonda futhi bemphika Yena. Kufanele uzejwayeze ukungena empilweni yangokoqobo, uwazi amaphutha akho, ukungalaleli nokunganaki, kanye nobuntu bakho obujwayelekile kanjalo nobuthakathaka bakho. Ngaleyo ndlela, lonke ulwazi lwakho luzodidiyelwa esimweni sakho sangokoqobo nezingqinamba. Yilolu hlobo lolwazi kuphela olungolweqiniso futhi olungakuvumela ukuba uqonde kahle isimo sakho futhi ukwazi ukuthola inguquko yesimo sakho.

Manje njengoba ukulungisiswa komuntu sekuqale ngokuhlelekile, umuntu kufanele angene empilweni yeqiniso. Ngakho-ke, ukuze kufezuke inguquko, umuntu kufanele aqale ukungena empilweni yeqiniso, aguquke kancane kancane. Uma ugwema impilo yomuntu ejwayelekile ukhulume kuphela ngezihloko zezikamoya, kusho ukuthi izinto zizokoma zihlale ziyisicaba, azibi ngezeqiniso, futhi-ke pho umuntu uyoshintsha kanjani? Manje utshelwa ukuba ungene empilweni yangokoqobo wenze izinto, ukuze ukwazi ukusungula isisekelo sokungena kumava eqiniso. Lena ngenye yezinto umuntu okufanele azenze. Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ngokuqavile ukuhola, ngenkathi okunye konke kuncike ekwenzeni kwabantu nokungena. Bonke abantu bangakwazi ukuthola ukungena empilweni yangokoqobo ngezindlela ezahlukahlukene, njengokuthi bangamletha uNkulunkulu empilweni yeqiniso, baphile ubuntu obujwayelekile bangempela. Yile mpilo kuphela enomqondo!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukudingida Impilo Yasenkonzweni Nempilo Yangokoqobo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 438)**

Phambilini, kwakuthiwa ubukhona bukaMoya oNgcwele nomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele kwehlukene. Isimo esijwayelekile sokuba khona kukaMoya oNgcwele sibonakala ekubeni nemicabango ejwayelekile, ingqondo ejwayelekile, kanye nobuntu obujwayelekile. Isimilo somuntu sizohlala sinjengoba sasinjalo, kodwa ngaphakathi kuye kuzoba khona ukuthula, kanti ngaphandle uzoba nokubukeka kongcwele. Uzokuba nje uma uMoya oNgcwele unaye. Uma

---

umuntu enobukhona bukaMoya oNgcwele, ukucabanga kwakhe kungokujwayelekile. Lapho elambile ufuna ukudla, uma omile ufuna ukuphuza amanzi. ... Lokhu kubonakaliswa kobuntu obujwayelekile akukhona ukukhanyiselwa uMoya oNgcwele; kuyimicabango yabantu ejwayelekile kanye nesimo esijwayelekile sokuba khona kukaMoya oNgcwele. Abanye abantu bakholwa ngokuyiphutha ukuthi labo abanoMoya oNgcwele abayazi indlala, abakuzwa ukukhathala, nokuthi babonakala sengathi abawucabangi umndeni, sebecishe bazihlukanisa ngokuphelele nenyama. Eqinisweni, ngenkathi uMoya oNgcwele uba kubantu kakhulu, kulapho beba ngabajwayelekile khona. Bayakwazi ukuhluphekela uNkulunkulu nokunikela izinto kuNkulunkulu, ukusebenzela uNkulunkulu, ukwethembeka kuNkulunkulu; ngaphezu kwalokho, bayacabanga ngokudla nokokugqoka. Ngamanye amazwi, abalahlekelwe yilutho lobuntu obujwayelekile okumele babe nakho, futhi, kunalokho, banokucabanga okukhethekile. Kwesinye isikhathi, bafunda amazwi kaNkulunkulu bese becabanga ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu; kuba nokukholwa ezinhliziyweni zabo futhi bayazimisela ukulandela iqiniso. Ngokufanele, umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele unalesi sisekelo. Uma abantu bengenakho ukucabanga okujwayelekile, kusho ukuthi abakwazi ukucabanga ngobuhlakani—lokhu akusona isimo esijwayelekile. Uma abantu benemicabango ejwayelekile futhi benoMoya oNgcwele, ngokuqinisekile banokucabanga komuntu ojwayelekile, okusho ukuthi banesimo esijwayelekile. Ekuboneni umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ukuba nomsebenzi kaMoya kuthuka nje kwenzeka, kanti ubukhona bukaMoya oNgcwele bukhona zikhathi zonke. Uma nje umqondo nokucabanga kwabantu kujwayelekile, futhi uma nje izimo zabo zijwayelekile, kusho ukuthi nakanjani uMoya oNgcwele unabo. Uma umqondo nokucabanga kwabantu kungajwayelekile, kusho ukuthi ubuntu babo abujwayelekile. Uma, ngalo mzuzu, umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ukuwe, kusho ukuthi uMoya oNgcwele nakanjani uzoba nawe. Kodwa uma uMoya oNgcwele ekuwe, akusho ukuthi nakanjani uMoya oNgcwele uyasebenza kuwe, ngoba uMoya oNgcwele usebenza ngezikhathi ezikhethekile. Ukuba khona kukaMoya oNgcwele kugcina ukuphila komuntu okujwayelekile kuphela, kodwa uMoya oNgcwele usebenza ngezikhathi ezithile. Isibonelo, uma ungumholi noma isisebenzi, uma unisela futhi wondla ibandla, uMoya oNgcwele uzokukhanyisela ngamazwi athile afundisa abanye futhi akwazi ukuxazulula izinkinga ezithile ezibhekene nabafowenu nodadewenu—kulezi zikhathi, uMoya oNgcwele uyasebenza. Kwesinye isikhathi, lapho udla futhi uphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, uMoya oNgcwele ukukhanyisela ngamazwi athile aqondene ngqo nalokho ohlangana nakho empilweni, ukuvumele ukuba uzuze ulwazi olukhulu ngokwengeziwe ngezimo zakho; nakho lokhu kungumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Kwesinye isikhathi, uma ngikhuluma, niyalalela futhi niyakwazi ukulinganisa izimo zenu ngamazwi Ami, futhi kwesinye isikhathi niyathinteka noma nigqugquzeleke; konke lokhu kungumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Abanye abantu bathi uMoya oNgcwele usebenza kubo ngaso sonke isikhathi. Lokhu akunakwenzeka. Uma bebengathi uMoya uNgcwele uhlala unabo njalo, lokho bekungenzeka. Uma bebengathi

---

ukucabanga kwabo nemizwa yabo kujwayelele ngaso sonke isikhathi, lokho bekungenzeka, futhi kungakhombisa ukuthi uMoya oNgcwele unabo. Uma bethi uMoya oNgcwele uhlala esebenza ngaphakathi kubo, ukuthi bakhanyiselwa uNkulunkulu futhi bathintwa uMoya oNgcwele ngaso sonke isikhathi, futhi bazuze ulwazi olusha ngaso sonke isikhathi, lokhu akujwayelele nhlobo! Kungaphezulu ngokugcwele kwamandla avamile! Ngaphandle kokungabaza, abantu abanjengalaba bayimimoya emibi! Ngisho noma uMoya kaNkulunkulu engena enyameni, kunesikhathi lapho kumele adle futhi aphumule khona—ingasaphathwa eyabantu. Labo abanemimoya emibi babonakala sengathi abanabo ubuthaka benyama. Bayakwazi ukulahla bashiye konke, abanamizwa, bayakwazi ukubekezelela ukuzwisa ubuhlungu futhi abezwa nokuncane ukukhathala, kuba sengathi bangaphezu kwenyama. Ingabe lokhu akungaphezulu kakhulu kwamandla avamile? Umsebenzi womoya ababi ungaphezu kwamandla avamile—akekho umuntu ongenza lezi zinto! Labo abangakwazi ukuhlukanisa baba nomona uma bebona abantu abafana nalaba: Bathi banamandla amakhulu ekukholweni kwabo kuNkulunkulu, banokholo olukhulu, futhi abakhombisi noluncane uphawu lobuthaka! Eqinisweni, lokhu ukubonakaliswa komsebenzi womoya ababi. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi abantu abasesimweni esijwayelele nakanjani banobuthaka bobuntu; lesi yisimo esijwayelele salabo abanoMoya oNgcwele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwenza (4)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 439)**

Kusho ukuthini ukuma uqine ebufakazini bakho? Abanye abantu bathi bamane bayalandela nje njengoba benza manje futhi abazikhathazi ngokuthi bayakwazi yini ukuzuza ukuphila; abafuni ukuphila, kodwa abajiki futhi. Bavuma kuphela ukuthi lesi sigaba somsebenzi senziwa nguNkulunkulu. Ingabe lokhu akukhona ukwehluleka ebufakazini babo? Abantu abanjalo ababunikezi nobufakazi bokunqotshwa. Labo abanqotshiwe bayalandela phezu kwakho konke okunye futhi bayakwazi ukuphishekela ukuphila. Abakholelwa nje kuNkulunkulu ongokoqobo kuphela, kodwa futhi bayazi ukuthi kumele balandele zonke izinhlelo zikaNkulunkulu. Banjalo labo abanobufakazi. Labo abangabunikezi ubufakazi abakaze bakufune ukuphila futhi basalandela ngokuhlathiza. Ungalandela, kodwa lokhu akusho ukuthi unqotshiwe, ngoba awunakho ukuqonda ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu namuhla. Kukhona imibandela ethile okufanele igcwaliswe ukuze unqotshwe. Akubona bonke abalandelayo abanqotshiwe, ngoba awuqondi enhliziyweni yakho ukuthi kungani kumele ulandele uNkulunkulu wanamuhla, futhi awazi ukuthi ufike kanjani osukwini lwanamuhla, ngubani okwesekile kuze kube namhlanje. Ukukholwa kwabanye abantu kuNkulunkulu kuhlala kunokudideka nokuxoveka; ngaleyo ndlela, ukulandela akusho ngempela ukuthi unobufakazi. Buyini ngempela ubufakazi beqiniso?

---

Ubufakazi okukhulunywa ngabo lapha bunezingxeny ezingimbili: Okokuqala ngubufakazi bokunqotshwa, obunye ngubufakazi bokupheleliswa (ngokuvamile, okuzoba ngubufakazi obulandela izilingo nezinhlu pho ezinkulu zesikhathi esizayo). Ngamanye amazwi, uma ukwazi ukuma uqine ngezikhathi zezilingo nezinhlu pho, lokho kusho ukuthi sewenze isinyathelo sesibili sobufakazi. Okubalulekile namuhla yisinyathelo sokuqala sobufakazi: ukukwazi ukuma uqine ngesikhathi sezilingo zokusolwa nokwahlulelwa. Lobu ngubufakazi bokunqotshwa. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi namuhla yisikhathi sokunqoba. (Kufanele wazi ukuthi namuhla yisikhathi somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu emhlabeni; umsebenzi ophambili kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu emhlabeni ukunqoba leli qembu labantu emhlabeni abamlandela ngokwahlulela nokusola.) Ukuthi uyakwazi noma awukwazi ukufakaza ngokunqotshwa akuncikile kuphela ekutheni uyakwazi ukulandela kuze kube sekupheleni, kodwa, okubaluleke kakhulu, ekutheni, njengoba udlula esinyathelweni ngasinye somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, uyakwazi ukuba nokuqonda kweqiniso ngokusolwa nokwahlulelwa, nokuthi uyawubona ngempela wonke lo msebenzi. Ngeke ukwazi ukwedlula ngokulandela nje kuze kube sekupheleni. Kumele ukwazi ukuyeka ngokuzimisela konke lokhu ngaso sonke isikhathi sokusolwa nokwahlulelwa, ukwazi ukuqonda ngempela isinyathelo ngasinye somsebenzi owubonile, futhi kumele ukwazi ukuthola ulwazi, kanye nokulalela isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Lobu ubufakazi bangempela bokunqotshwa, okudingekayo kuwe. Ubufakazi bokunqotshwa ikakhulu busho ulwazi lwakho ngokuba sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu. Okubalulekile, lesi sinyathelo sobufakazi siwukuba sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu. Akunandaba ukuthi wenzani noma uthini phambi kwabantu bomhlaba noma labo abaphethe amandla; okubaluleke kakhulu ukuthi uyakwazi na ukulalela wonke amazwi aphuma emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu kanye nawo wonke umsebenzi Wakhe. Ngakho-ke, lesi sinyathelo sobufakazi siqondiswe kuSathane nazo zonke izitha zikaNkulunkulu—amadimoni nabanonya abangakhohlwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu uzoba senyameni okwesibili futhi eze ngenjongo yokwenza umsebenzi omkhulu ngokwengeziwe, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, abangakholelwa eqinisweni lokubuyela kukaNkulunkulu enyameni. Ngamanye amazwi, kubhekiswe kubo bonke labo abangabaphikukristu—zonke izitha ezingakholelwa ekubeni sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu.

Ukucabanga nokulangazelela uNkulunkulu akufakazeli ukuthi unqotshiwe nguNkulunkulu; lokhu kuncike ekutheni uyakhohlwa yini ukuthi unguLizwi owaba yinyama, ukuthi uyakhohlwa yini ukuthi uLizwi ube yinyama, nokuthi uyakhohlwa yini ukuthi uMoya ube nguLizwi, noLizwi ubonakale enyameni. Lobu ngubufakazi obusemqoka. Akunandaba ukuthi ulandela kanjani, nokuthi usebenza kanjani; okubalulekile ukuthi uyakwazi yini ukuthola kulobu buntu obujwayelekile ukuthi uLizwi ube yinyama nokuthi uMoya weqiniso ubonakele enyameni—ukuthi lonke iqiniso, indlela, nokuphila kuze kusenyameni, uMoya kaNkulunkulu usefikile

---

ngempela emhlabeni futhi uze esenyameni. Nakuba, uma kubukwa kungajulwa, lokhu kubukeka kwehlukile ekuzalweni ngoMoya oNgcwele, kulo msebenzi uyakwazi ukubona ngokucacile ukuthi uMoya oNgcwele usebonakele enyameni, nokuthi uLizwi ubonakele enyameni, nokuthi, ngaphezu kwalokho, uLizwi ube yinyama futhi uLizwi ubonakale esenyameni. Uyakwazi ukuqonda incazelo yangempela yamazwi: “Ekuqaleni wayekhona uLizwi, uLizwi wayekuNkulunkulu, uLizwi wayenguNkulunkulu.” Ngaphezu kwalokho, kumele uqonde ukuthi uLizwi wanamuhla unguNkulunkulu, futhi ubone uLizwi eba yinyama. Lobu yibona bufakazi obukhulu ongaba nabo. Lokhu kufakazela ukuthi unolwazi lweqiniso ngoNkulunkulu eba yinyama—awukwazi ukumazi kuphela, kodwa uyazi futhi ukuthi indlela ohamba ngayo namuhla yindlela yokuphila, nendlela yeqiniso. Isigaba somsebenzi uJesu awenza sagcwalisa kuphela ingqikithi yokuthi “uLizwi wayekuNkulunkulu”: Iqiniso likaNkulunkulu lalikuNkulunkulu, noMoya kaNkulunkulu wawusenyameni futhi ungahlukaniseki naleyo nyama. Okungukuthi, inyama kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu yayinoMoya kaNkulunkulu, okungubufakazi obuqanda ikhanda bokuthi ukuba kukaJesu esimweni somuntu kwakungokokuqala uNkulunkulu eba sesimweni somuntu. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi sigcwalisa incazelo engaphakathi “kaLizwi eba yinyama,” sanikeza incazelo ejulile yokuthi “uLizwi wayekuNkulunkulu, uLizwi wayenguNkulunkulu,” futhi sikwenza uwakholwe ngokuqinile amazwi athi “Ekuqaleni wayekhona uLizwi.” Okungukuthi, ngesikhathi kudalwa uNkulunkulu wayenamazwi, amazwi Akhe ayenaye engasuki Kuye futhi engahlukaniseki Naye, futhi enkathini yokugcina wenza acace bha amandla negunya lamazwi aKhe, futhi avumele abantu babone zonke izindlela Zakhe—ukuzwa wonke amazwi Akhe. Unjalo umsebenzi wenkathi yokugcina. Kumele niziqonde lezi zinto zonke. Akukhona ukwazi inyama, kodwa ukuthi uyiqonda kanjani inyama noLizwi. Lobu ubufakazi okumele ube nabo, lokhu okumele wonke umuntu akwazi. Ngenxa yokuthi lona ngumsebenzi wokuba sesimweni somuntu kwesibili—okuyisikhathi sokugcina uNkulunkulu eba yinyama—uphelelisa ngokugcwele ukubaluleka kokuba sesimweni somuntu, wenza futhi uqhubeke phambili ngokugcwele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu esenyameni, futhi uqeda inkathi yokuba senyameni kukaNkulunkulu. Ngakho-ke, kumele wazi ukuthi kusho ukuthini ukuba sesimweni somuntu. Akunandaba ukuthi ujikeleza kangakanani, noma uziphatha kahle kanjani ezinye izindaba zangaphandle; okubalulekile ukuthi uyakwazi yini ukuzithoba ngokweqiniso phambi kukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu futhi uzinikele ngakho konke kuNkulunkulu, futhi ulalele wonke amazwi aphuma emlonyeni Wakhe. Yilokhu okufanele ukwenze, nokufanele ukuthobe.

Isinyathelo sokugcina sobufakazi ubufakazi bokuthi uyokwazi yini ukupheleliswa noma cha—okungukuthi, lapho usuqonde wonke amazwi akhulunywe umlomo kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, waba nalo lonke ulwazi ngoNkulunkulu futhi waqiniseka ngaye, uphila



---

ngawo wonke amazwi aphuma emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu, futhi ufeza imibandela efunwa nguNkulunkulu kuwe—indlela kaPetru nokholo lukaJobe—njengokuthi uzokwazi ukulalela kuze kube sekufeni, uzinikele ngokuphelele kuNkulunkulu, kuthi ekugcineni ufinyelele uthole ubunjalo bomuntu osezingeni elifanelekile okusho ukuthi uzobonakala njengomuntu onqotshiwe futhi owenziwe waphelela emva kokuzwa ukwahlulela nokusola kukaNkulunkulu. Lobu ngubufakazi obukhulu kakhulu—ubufakazi okumele lowo ophelelisiwe abe nabo. Lezi yizinyathelo ezimbili zobufakazi okufanele ube nabo, futhi zihlangene, azihlukaniseki enye kwenye. Kodwa kukhona okukodwa okumele ukwazi: Ubufakazi engibufuna kuwe namuhla abufakazi kubantu bomhlaba, noma kumuntu oyedwa, kodwa kulokhu engikucela kuwe. Kulinganiswa ngokuthi uyakwazi na ukungenelisa, nokuthi uyakwazi na ukuhlangabezana ngokugcwele namazinga ezidingo zami kuni nonke ngamunye. Yilokhu okufanele nikuqonde.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwenza (4)” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 440)**

Ukuhlupheka okuncane noma ubunzima kuyinto enhle kuni; ukube beninikwe isikhathi esincane sakho ngabe seniqulekile, futhi beningavikelwa kanjani? Namuhla, kungenxa yokuthi nizezisiwe, nizeqalekisiwe, futhi nahlulelwa, yingakho ninikwa isivikelo. Nivikelwa ngenxa yokuthi senihlupheke kakhulu. Ngale kwalokho, umuntu ngabe kudala awela enkohlakalweni. Izinto angizenzi zibe nzima kuni ngenhloso—ukwakheka komuntu kunesisekelo esiqinile, futhi isimo sabanye abantu kufanele sishintshwe ngale ndlela. Namuhla, aninawo umqondo ohluzekile noma ukuziqapha njengoPawulu, futhi aninawo unembeza wakhe. Nihlale nifunwa ukufakwa ngaphansi kwengcindezi, futhi nihlale nifuna ukujeziswa nokwahlulelwa ukuze nivuse imimoya yenu. Ukujeziswa nokwahlulela izona zinto ezingcono ekuphileni kwenu. Futhi uma kunesidingo, kumele niphinde nibe yisijeziso sokufika kwamaqiniso; nizezithoba ngokuphelele lapho kuphela. Ngokwendalo yenu ngaphandle kwesijeziso nizeqalekiso, beningeke nivume ukugobisa amakhanda enu, beningeke nizehlise. Ngaphandle kwamaqiniso phambi kwamehlo enu, ubengeke ube bikho umphumela. Niphansi kakhulu futhi anilusizo lwalutho! Ngaphandle kwesijeziso nesahlulelo, bekuyoba nzima ukuthi ninqotshwe, futhi bekuyoba nzima ukuthi kucindezelwe ukungalungi nokungalaleli kwenu. Isimo senu esidala singene sajula. Ukube benibekwe esihlalweni sobukhosi, beningeke nikwazi ukuphakama kwamazulu nokujula komhlaba, ingasaphathwa eyokuthi naniphokophelephi. Anazi nokuthi navela kuphi, ngakho ningamazi kanjani uMdali? Ngaphandle kwesijeziso esenziwe ngesikhathi nizeqalekiso sanamuhla, izinsuku zenu zokugcina ngabe kade zafika. Lokho akusho lutho ngomphumela wenu—akukho yini lokho ngisho engozini enkulu? Ngaphandle kwalesi sijeziso esifika ngesikhathi nesahlulelo, ubani owaziyo ukuthi ngabe inkani yenu isingakanani, ubani owazi

---

ukuthi ngabe senilusizi kangakanani. Lesi sijeziro nesahlulelo sinilethe namuhla, futhi silondoloze ukuba khona kwenu. Ukube “benisafundiswa” ngezindlela ezifana “nezoyihlo,” ubani owaziyo ukuthi beniyongena kuliphi izwe! Alikho ikhono eninalo lokuzilawula futhi nizibheke. Kwanele ngabantu abafana nani, ukumane balandele, balalele, futhi bangaxambukeli noma baphazamise ukuze izinhloso Zami zifezeke. Akufanele yini nenze kangcono ekwamukeleni isijeziro nesahlulelo kwanamuhla? Yikuphi okunye eningakhetha kukho?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwenza (6)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 441)**

Lapho uhlomela ukuphila, kufanele ugxile ekudleni nasekuphuzeni amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kufanele ukwazi ukukhuluma ngokwazi uNkulunkulu, ngemibono yakho ngokuphila komuntu, ikakhulukazi, nolwazi lwakho ngomsebenzi owenziwe uNkulunkulu ngezinsuku zokugcina. Ngenxa yokuthi ufuna ukuphila, kufanele uhlome ngalezi zinto. Lapho udla futhi uphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kufanele usebenzise wona ukulinganisa ubunjalo besimo sakho. Okusho ukuthi, lapho uthola ukuthi usilele kulokho ohlangana nakho ngempela, kufanele ukwazi ukuthola indlela yokuphila, yokufulathela imibono nemicabango yakho engalungile. Uma uhlala ulwela ukuthola lezi zinto futhi uzinikela ngokuphelele ekuzitholeni, uyoba nayo-ke indlela oyoyilandela, ngeke uzizwe ungenalutho, futhi kanjalo uyokwazi ukuhlala usesimweni esivamile. Yilapho-ke oyoba khona ngumuntu okwazi ukubhekana nomthwalo wokuphila kwakhe, umuntu onokholo. Kwenziwa yini ukuthi abanye abantu, emva kokufunda amazwi kaNkulunkulu, bangakwazi ukuwasebenzisa? Akwenziwa yini ukuthi abakwazi ukuqonda izinto ezibaluleke kakhulu? Akwenziwa yini ukuthi impilo bayithatha kancane? Isizathu esenza bangazibambi izinto ezibalulekile futhi bangabi nendlela yokuphila ukuthi lapho befunda amazwi kaNkulunkulu, abakwazi ukwenza izimo zabo zihambisane nawo, futhi abakwazi ukuqonda izimo zabo. Abanye abantu bathi: “Ngiyawafunda amazwi kaNkulunkulu futhi ngiqhathanise isimo sami nawo, futhi ngiyazi ukuthi ngikhohlakele futhi nginezinga eliphansi, kodwa angikwazi ukwanelisa intando kaNkulunkulu.” Usabone okungaphandle kuphela; ziningi izinto zangempela ongazazi: indlela yokulahla injabulo yenyama, indlela yokulahla ukuzibona ulungile, indlela yokuziguqula, indlela yokungena kulezi zinto, indlela yokwenza ngcono izinga lakho, nokwazi ukuthi kufanele uqale ngayiphi ingxenye. Uqonda kuphela izinto ezimbalwa ezingaphezulu, futhi wazi kuphela ukuthi impela ukhohlakele kakhulu. Uma uhlangana nabazalwane bakho, ukhuluma ngokuthi ukhohlakele kangakanani, futhi kubonakala sengathi uyazazi futhi uwuthwele umthwalo wokuphila kwakho. Eqinisweni, isimo sakho esikhohlakele asiguqukile, okufakazela ukuthi awukayitholi indlela yokuphila. Uma uholi ibandla, kufanele ukwazi ukuqonda izimo zabazalwane bese uzikhomba. Kunganela yini ukuthi nje: “Nina bantu

---

anilaleli futhi nisilele!”? Cha, kufanele ukhulume ngokuqondile ukuthi ukungalaleli nokusilela kwabo kubonakala kanjani. Kufanele ukhulume ngezimo zabo zokungalaleli, ukuziphatha kwabo ngokungalaleli, nezimo zabo zobusathane, futhi kufanele ukhulume ngalezi zinto ngendlela yokuthi bakholwe ngokuphelele yiqiniso lamazwi akho. Sebenzisa amaqiniso nezibonelo ukuqinisa amaphuzu akho, futhi uyisho ngokuqondile indlela abangaphunyuka ngayo ekuziphatheni kwabo okunokuhlubuka, bese ukhomba indlela okufanele baphila ngayo—yilena indlela yokwenza abantu bakholwe. Yilabo abenza kanjalo kuphela abakwaziyo ukuhola abanye; yibona kuphela abaneqiniso langempela.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwenza (7)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 442)**

Ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu ikakhulu kuwukukhuluma ngokwazi kwakho umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ngendlela uNkulunkulu anqoba ngayo abantu, indlela asindisa ngayo abantu, indlela aguqula ngayo abantu; kuwukukhuluma ngendlela aqondisa ngayo abantu ukuze bangene ebukhoneni beqiniso, ebavumela ukuba banqotshwe, bapheleliswe, futhi basindiswe Nguye. Ukufakaza kusho ukukhuluma ngomsebenzi Wakhe nakho konke osuhlangane nakho. Ngumsebenzi Wakhe kuphela ongammela, futhi ngumsebenzi Wakhe kuphela ongamembula ngokusobala, ngokuphelela Kwakhe; umsebenzi Wakhe ufakaza Ngaye. Umsebenzi namazwi Akhe kumele uMoya ngokuqondile; umsebenzi awenzayo wenziwa uMoya, futhi amazwi awakhulumayo akhulunywa uMoya. Lezi zinto zikhulunywa nje nguNkulunkulu osenyameni, kodwa, empeleni, zingamazwi kaMoya. Wonke umsebenzi awenzayo nawo wonke amazwi awakhulumayo kumele ingqikithi Yakhe. Ukuba, emva kokwembatha inyama nokuza phakathi kwabantu, uNkulunkulu akazange akhulume noma asebenze, wayesenicela ukuba nazi ubukhona Bakhe, ukuvama Kwakhe, nokuba namandla onke Kwakhe, ubuyokwazi nje wena? Ubuyokwazi ukuthi iyini ingqikithi kaMoya? Ubuyozazi izici zenyama Yakhe? Unicela ukuba nifakazele ngoba senedlule esinyathelweni ngasinye somsebenzi Wakhe. Uma beningenakho okuhlangenwe nakho okunjalo, khona-ke ubengeke aniphokelele ukuthi nifakaze. Ngalokho, uma ufakazela uNkulunkulu awufakazi kuphela ngengaphandle Lakhe lobuntu obuvamile, kodwa futhi ufakaza ngomsebenzi awenzayo nangendlela ayihambayo; ufakaza ngendlela akunqobe ngayo nangezingxenywe ophelile kuzo. Yilolu uhlobo lobufakazi okufanele ulwethule. Uma, noma kuphi lapho uhamba khona, umemeza uthi: “UNkulunkulu Wethu ufikele ukuzosebenza, futhi umsebenzi Wakhe ungowoqobo ngempela! Usizuze ngaphandle kokwenza izinto ezingaphezu kwemvelo, ngaphandle kwezimangaliso nezimanga!” Abanye bazobuza bathi: “Usho ukuthini uma uthi akenzi izimangaliso nezimanga? Ubengakunqoba kanjani ngaphandle kokwenza izimangaliso nezimanga?” Wena bese uthi: “Uyakhuluma, futhi, usinqobe ngaphandle

---

kokukhombisa izimanga noma izimangaliso. Umsebenzi Wakhe usinqobile.” Ekugcineni, uma ungakwazi ukusho noma yini enenzuzo, uma ungakwazi ukukhuluma ngemininingwane, ngabe lokhu kuwubufakazi obuyiqiniso? Lapho uNkulunkulu osenyameni enqoba abantu, wenza lokho ngamazwi Akhe anobunkulunkulu. Ubuntu abukwazi ukufeza lokhu, ngoba ubunkulunkulu Bakhe buphakeme kunakho konke okudaliwe. Lokhu kungaphezulu kokujwayelekile kubantu; uMdali, kakade, uphakeme ukwedlula noma yini edaliwe. Izidalwa azikwazi ukuba ngaphezulu koMdali; ukuba ubuphakeme kuNaye, ubengeke akwazi ukukunqoba, futhi angakunqoba kuphela ngoba uphakeme kunawe. Lowo okwazi ukunqoba sonke isintu nguMdali, akekho omunye ngaphandle Kwakhe ongenza lo msebenzi. La mazwi “awubufakazi”—uhlobo lobufakazi okufanele ubunikeze. Isinyathelo ngesinyathelo, uzwe ukushaywa, ukwahlulelwa, ukucwengisiswa, izivivinyo, izithiyo, nezinhlupheko, wase unqotshwa; uwahlalele amathemba ekusasa lenyama, izinto ezikhuthaza ukwenza kwakho, nobumnandi obuthandwa yinyama. Ngamanye amazwi, amazwi kaNkulunkulu ayinqobe ngokuphelele inhliziyi yakho. Nakuba ukuphila kwakho kungakhulile njengoba efuna kwenzeke, uyazazi zonke lezi zinto futhi uyakukholwa ngokuphelele lokhu akwenzayo. Ngalokho, lokhu kungabizwa ngobufakazi, ubufakazi bangempela futhi obuyiqiniso. Umsebenzi uNkulunkulu azowenza, umsebenzi wokwahlulela nokusola, uhlose ukunqoba umuntu, kodwa futhi uphetha umsebenzi Wakhe, uphetha inkathi, futhi wenza umsebenzi wokuphetha. Uphetha inkathi yonke, esindisa sonke isintu, ekhulula isintu unomphelo esonweni; usizuza ngokugcwele isintu asidalayo. Kufanele ufakaze ngakho konke lokhu. Usubone umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu omningi, uwubone ngamehlo akho futhi wahlangana nawo mathupha; lapho usufike ekugcineni, akufanele ungakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi obhekwe kuwe. Kungaba kubi lokho! Esikhathini esizayo, lapho kusabalaliswa ivangeli, kufanele ukwazi ukukhuluma ngolwazi lwakho, ufakaze ngakho konke okuzuzile enhliziyweni yakho, futhi ungashiyi lutho. Yilokhu okufanele isidalwa sifinyelele kukho. Sibaluleke ngani ngempela lesi sigaba somsebenzi? Uyini umthelela wawo? Futhi ungakanani umsebenzi owenziwa kumuntu? Kufanele benzeni abantu? Lapho senikwazi ukukhuluma ngokucacile ngawo wonke umsebenzi uNkulunkulu osenyameni asewenzile selokhu afika emhlabeni, ubufakazi benu buyophelela. Lapho usukwazi ukukhuluma ngokucacile ngalezi zinto ezinhlanu: ukubaluleka komsebenzi Wakhe; lokho okuqukethwe yiwo; ingqikithi yawo; isimo osimeleyo; nezimiso zawo, lokhu-ke kuyobonisa ukuthi uyakwazi ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu, ukuthi unalo ngempela ulwazi. Engikufuna kuwe akuphakeme kakhulu, futhi kutholwa yiyo bonke labo abafuna ngokweqiniso. Uma uzimisele ukuba ngomunye wofakazi bakaNkulunkulu, kufanele ukuqonde okwenyanywa nokuthandwa uNkulunkulu. Usuhlangene nomsebenzi Wakhe omningi; emsebenzini Wakhe kufanele ufinyelele ekwazini isimo Sakhe, uqonde intando Yakhe nalokho akufuna esintwini, bese usebenzisa lolu lwazi ukumfakazela nokwenza umsebenzi wakho. Ungathi kuphela: “Siyamazi uNkulunkulu. Ukwahlulela nokushaya

---

Kwakhe kunzima kakhulu. Amazwi Akhe aqinile; alungile futhi anobukhosi, futhi akukho muntu ongewedelela,” kodwa ngabe la mazwi ayamondla umuntu ekugcineni? Anamuphi umthelela kubantu? Uyazi ngempela ukuthi lo msebenzi wokwahlulela nokushaya ulusizo kakhulu kuwe? Ukwahlulela nokushaya kukaNkulunkulu kubeka obala ukuvukela nokukhohlakala kwakho, akunjalo? Angahlanza futhi akhiphe lezo zinto ezingcolile phakathi kuwe, akunjalo? Ukuba akukho kwahlulela nokushaya, bekungenzekani kuwe? Uyabona ngempela ukuthi uSathane usekukhohlakalise ngezinga eliphakeme kakhulu? Namuhla, kufanele nihlome ngalezi zinto futhi nizazi kahle.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwenza (7)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 443)**

Niyazi ukuthi yini manje okumele nihlonyiswe ngayo? Okunye kwakho imibono ngomsebenzi, okunye ukwenza kwenu. Kumele ukubambe kokubili lokhu. Uma ungenayo imibono njengoba ufisa ukuqhubekela phambili empilweni, kusho ukuthi awunaso isesekelo. Uma unezindlela zokwenza kuphela kodwa ungenawo umbono, futhi ungawuqondi umsebenzi walo lonke uhlelo lokuphatha, kusho ukuthi awunamsebenzi walutho. Kumele uqonde amaqiniso ngokuba nombono, amaqiniso aqondene nokwenza, kumele uthole izindlela ezifanele zokwenza uma usuziqonda; kumele wenze ngokwamazwi, ungene ngokwemibandela yakho. Imibono isona sesekelo, uma ungakunaki lokhu, angeke ukwazi ukubambelela kuze kube sekugcineni. Uma uhlangabezana nale ndlela, uzonhlanhlatha noma uwe bese uyahluleka. Angeke uphumelele! Abantu abangenayo imibono emikhulu njengesesekelo sabo bazohluleka bangaphumeleli. Angeke ukwazi ukuma uqine! Ngabe uyazi ukuthi kuyini ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu? Ngabe uyazi ukuthi kuyini ukulandela uNkulunkulu? Ngaphandle kwemibono, ungahamba kuyiphi indlela? Emsebenzini wanamuhla, uma ungenayo imibono angeke ukwazi ukupheleliswa. Ukholelwa kubani? Kungani ukholelwa KuYe? Kungani umlandela? Ngabe ukholelwa ngoba kuwumdlalo othile nje? Ngabe impilo yakho uyiphethe sengathi into yokudlala nje? UNkulunkulu wanamuhla ungumbono omkhulu. Kungakanani okwaziyo KuYe? Usubone okungakanani kwaKhe? Usumbonile uNkulunkulu wanamuhla, ngabe isesekelo senkolo yakho kuNkulunkulu sivikelekile? Ngabe ucabanga ukuthi inqobo nje uma ulandela kule ndlela enodaka, uzothola insindiso? Ngabe ucabanga ukuthi ungakwazi ukubamba inhlanzi emanzini adungekile? Ngabe kulula kanjalo? Mingaki imibono yenu ngalokhu uNkulunkulu wanamuhla akushoyo eseniyibeke phansi? Ngabe unawo umbono kaNkulunkulu wanamuhla? Ngabe yikuphi okuqondayo ngoNkulunkulu wanamuhla? Uhlala ucabanga ukuthi uzomthola<sup>[a]</sup> ngokumlandela nje, noma ngokumbona nje, nokuthi akekho ozokunyakazisa. Ungacabangi ukuthi ukulandela uNkulunkulu kulula. Okubalulekile ukuthi kumele umazi, kumele wazi umsebenzi waKhe, futhi

---

kumele ufise ukubekezelela ubunzima ngenxa yaKhe, ube nesifiso sokupheleliswa nguYe. Lona ngumbono okumele ube nawo. Angeke kulunge uma uhlala ucabanga ukuthokozela umusa! Ungacabangi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona ukuze abantu bathokoze nje, nokunika abantu umusa. Ucabange okungekona! Uma umuntu engeke abeke impilo yakhe engcupheni ukuze alandele, uma umuntu engeke ashiye konke okwezwe ukuze alandele, kusho ukuthi ngeke akwazi ukulandela kuze kube sekugcineni! Kumele ube nemibono ibe yisesekelo sakho. Uma usuku lokuthi wehlelewe inhlekelele, kumele wenzenjani? Uyobe usakwazi ukulandela? Ungasho kalula nje ukuthi uzokwazi ukulandela kuze kube sekupheleni. Kumele uqale uvule amehlo akho ubone ukuthi sithini isikhathi samanje. Yize manje nifana nezinsika zethempeli, kuzofika isikhathi lapho izinsika zizodliwa yimihlwa, okuzokwenza ithempeli liwe, ngoba njengamanje miningi imibono eniyintulayo. Enikunakile umhlaba wenu nje omncane, anazi nokuthi iyiphi indlela ethembekile, indlela efanele yokufuna. Aniwunakile umbono womsebenzi wanamuhla, futhi anizibekile lezi zinto ezinhliziyweni zenu. Ngabe senike nakucabanga ukuthi ngelinye ilanga uNkulunkulu wenu uyonifaka ezindaweni eningazazi? Niyalubona ngamehlo engqondo usuku engiyonemuka konke ngalo, niyoba yini? Ngabe amandla enu ngalelo langa ayofana namanje? Ngabe ukholo lwenu luyobuye lube khona? Ekulandeleni uNkulunkulu kumele wazi lo mbono omkhulu “onguNkulunkulu.” Lolu udaba olubaluleke kakhulu. Okunye futhi, ungacabangi ukuthi ukuhlukana nabantu basemhlabeni ukuze ungcweliswe lokho kukwenza umndeni kaNkulunkulu. Namuhla uNkulunkulu uqobo lwaKhe osebenzayo phakathi kwezidalwa. UNkulunkulu oze phakathi kwezidalwa ukuzokwenza umsebenzi waKhe, hhayi ukuzokwenza imikhankaso. Phakathi kwenu, akukho ngisho abambalwa abakwaziyo ukwazi ukuthi umsebenzi wanamuhla umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osezulwini obe yinyama. Awukho mayelana nomuntu ohamba phambili onethalente. Kunalokho, kuwukusiza wena wazi ukubaluleka kokuphila komuntu, ukwazi lapho abantu beya khona, nokukusiza wazi uNkulunkulu nobuYena obuphelele. Kumele wazi ukuthi uyisidalwa esandleni soMdali. Okumele ukuqonde ukuthi okumele ukwenze nokuthi kumele umlandele kanjani uNkulunkulu—ngabe lawa akuwona amaqiniso okumele niwaqonde? Akuyona imibono okumele niyibone?

Uma umuntu enemibono usuke enesisekelo. Uma wenza phezu kwesisekelo kuzoba lula ukungena. Kanjalo, angeke ube nokungabaza uma usunesisekelo sokungena. Lokhu kuqonda imibono nokwazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kubalulekile; kumele ube nakho ezikhalini zakho. Uma ningahlonyisiwe ngeqiniso, nikhulume ngezindlela zokwenza kuphela, lokhu yiphutha elikhulu. Ngithole ukuthi abaningi benu abakugcizeleli lokhu, kanti uma nilalela leli qiniso kufana nokulalela amazwi okufundisa ngenkolo. Ngelinye ilanga uyohluleka. Kunamazwi athile kulezi zinsuku ongakawaqondi futhi ongawamukeli; kulokhu kumele ufune ngokubekezela, futhi usuku luzofika lapho uzoqonda khona. Kumele uhlomiseke kancane kancane. Ngisho noma

---

uqonda izimfundiso ezimbalwa zakamoya, kungcono kunokunganaki nhlobo. Kungcono kunokungaqondi lutho. Konke lokhu kuzokusiza ekungeneni kwakho, kususe konke ukungabaza onakho. Kungcono kunokuthi ube nemibono. Kungcono kakhulu ukuba nale mibono ibe yisesekele sakho. Ngaphandle kokungabaza, kubalulekile ukungena ushayela phezulu. Kungani uzikhathaza ngokulandela ngokudideka endleleni oyingabazayo? Ngabe lokho akufani nokuvala izindlebe ube untshontsha insimbi? Kumnandi kanjani ukungena embusweni uhambela phezulu! Kungani ugcwele ukungabaza? Ngabe lokhu ngeke kusho ukudlula ebunzimeni? Uma uqonda umsebenzi kaJehova, umsebenzi kaJesu, nomsebenzi walesi sigaba somsebenzi, uzoba naso isesekele. Manje uyabona ukuthi kulula. Abanye abantu bathi, “Uma uMoya Ongcwele eqala umsebenzi omkhulu, ngiyokwazi ukukhuluma ngazo zonke lezi zinto. Kona nje lokho ukuthi angiqondi kahle manje kungenxa yokuthi uMoya Ongcwele akakangikhanyiseli kangako.” Akulula. Akufani nalapho uzimisele ukuthi wamukele iqiniso<sup>[b]</sup> manje, khona-ke uzolisebenzisa ngobuhlakani lapho kufika isikhathi. Akunjalo! Manje ukholelwa ukuthi usuhlomiseke kahle, nokuthi ngeke kube yinkinga ukuphendula abantu benkolo kanye nalabo abafunde kakhulu, ngisho nokubaphikisa. Ungakwazi ngempela ukukwenza lokho? Yikuphi ukuqonda ongakhuluma ngakho njengoba okwaziyo kuyilokhu okungaphezu kokujwayelekile? Ukuzihlomisa ngeqiniso, ukulwa impi yeqiniso, nokwethula ubufakazi ngegama likaNkulunkulu akukhona lokhu ocabanga ukuthi kuyikho—okuwukuthi inqobo nje uma uNkulunkulu esebenza konke kuzofezeka. Ngaleso sikhathi hleze uzodidwa eminye imibuzo, bese uyabakaza. Okubalulekile ukuthi sicacile yini kuwe lesi sigaba somsebenzi noma cha, nokuthi kungakanani okuqondayo ngaso. Uma ungakwazi ukunqoba amandla esitha, futhi ungakwazi ukunqoba amandla enkolo, ngeke ube into yalutho? Uma uwubonile umsebenzi wanamuhla, wawubona ngamehlo akho wawuzwa nangezindlebe zakho, kodwa ekugcineni awangakwazi ukuba nobufakazi, ngabe usazokwazi ukuqhubeka uphile? Ubani ozokwazi ukumbheka? Ungacabangi okusobala kakhulu. Umsebenzi ekuhambeni kwesikhathi angeke ube lula njengoba uwucabanga. Ukulwa impi yeqiniso akulula. Manje kumele uhlonyiswe. Uma ungahlonyisiwe ngeqiniso manje, uma isikhathi sifika uMoya Ongcwele ungasebenzi ngendlela engaphezu kwejwayelekile, kusho ukuthi uzolahleka.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kumele Niqonde Umsebenzi—Ungalandeli Ngokudideka!” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya  
Lisenyamani

Imibhalo yaphansi:

- a. Umbhalo wokuqala awunawo igama elithi “Yena”
- b. Umbhalo awunalo igama elithi “iqiniso.”

---

## Ukungena Ekuphileni 3

### Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 444)

Ukuqonda kanjani okuyisisekelo ngokomoya? Ingabe uMoya oNgcwele usebenza kanjani kumuntu? Ingabe uSathane usebenza kanjani kumuntu? Ingabe imimoya emibi isebenza kanjani kumuntu? Futhi ziyini izibonakaliso zalo msebenzi? Uma kwenzeka okuthile kuwena, ingabe kuqhamuka kuMoya oNgcwele, futhi ingabe kufanele umthobele, noma ungamlaleli? Ukwenza kwabantu kuveza okuningi ngentando yomuntu kodwa yilokho abantu abahlezi becabanga ukuthi kuvela kuMoya oNgcwele. Okunye kuvela emimoyeni emibi, kodwa noma kunjalo abantu basacabanga ukuthi kuvela kuMoya oNgcwele, futhi kwesinye isikhathi uMoya oNgcwele uhola abantu kusuka ngaphakathi, kodwa abantu besaba ukuthi ukuholwa okunjengalokho kuvela kuSathane, futhi bangalaleli neze, kube empeleni kungukukhanya okuvela kuMoya oNgcwele. Yingakho-ke, ngaphandle kokuhlukanisa ngeke ukwazi ukubona uma lokhu sekwenzeka ngempela kuwena, futhi ngaphandle kokuhlukanisa, ayikho indlela yokuzuza ukuphila. Ingabe uMoya oNgcwele usebenza kanjani? Ingabe imimoya emibi isebenza kanjani? Yini evela entandweni yomuntu? Futhi yini evelayo ekuholweni nasekukhanyiselweni uMoya oNgcwele? Uma ukwazi ukubamba imithetho yokusebenza kukaMoya oNgcwele ngaphakathi kumuntu, lapho uzokwazi ukukhula olwazini nasekwahlukaniseni impilo yakho yansukuzonke kanye nangesikhathi sokuhlangenwe nakho kwakho okungokoqobo; uzokwazi ukumazi uNkulunkulu, uzokwazi ukuqonda nokubona uSathane, ngeke udideke ekulaleleni noma ekufuneni kwakho, futhi uzoba umuntu onemicabango ecacile, nolalela umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele.

Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele uwuhlobo lomhlahlandlela ohamba phambili nokukhanyiselwa okuhle. Awuvumeli abantu ukuba babe ngovumazonke. Ubanikeza induduzo, ubanikeza ukholo kanye namandla futhi ubenza bafune ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu. Uma uMoya oNgcwele esebenza, abantu bayakwazi ukungena ngokucacile; ababona ovumazonke noma abaphoqiwe, kodwa bakubeka ezandleni zabo ukwenza umsebenzi. Uma uMoya oNgcwele esebenza, abantu bayajabula futhi bayazimisela, futhi bayazimisela ukulalela, bayakujabulela ukuzithoba, yize noma besebuhlungwini futhi bebuthakathaka ngaphakathi, kufanele bazimisele ukuba babambisane, bayajabula ngokuzwa ubuhlungu, futhi bayakwazi ukulalela, futhi abangcoliswanga yintando yomuntu, abangcoliswanga ukucabanga komuntu, futhi abangcoliswanga nhlobo izifiso nezisusa zomuntu. Uma abantu bebhakene nokusebenza kukaMoya oNgcwele, baba ngcwele ngempela ngaphakathi. Labo ababanjwe nguMoya oNgcwele baphila uthando lukaNkulunkulu lubonakale, uthando lwabazalwane babo, futhi bathokoziswa yizinto ezithokozisa uNkulunkulu, bazenyanye izinto ezenyanyisa uNkulunkulu. Abantu abathintwa ngokusebenza kukaMoya oNgcwele banobuntu obujwayelekile, futhi bahlala



---

njalo nje befuna iqiniso futhi banobuntu. Uma uMoya oNgcwele esebenza ngaphakathi kubantu, izimo zabo ziba ngcono kakhulu, nobuntu babo buye ngokuya buba ngobujwayelekile, yize noma ukuzibandakanya kwabo kungabonakala kungubuwula, izisusa zabo zilungile, nokungena kwabo kuhle, abazami ukuphazamisa, futhi akukho bubi nankohlakalo ngaphakathi kubona. Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ujwayelekile futhi ungokoqobo, uMoya oNgcwele usebenza emuntwini ngokusho kwemithetho yempilo ejwayelekile yomuntu, futhi ukhanyisela aphinde ahole abantu ngokwezindlela ezijwayelekile zabantu. Uma uMoya oNgcwele esebenza kubantu, uyabahola abakhanyisele njengokwezidingo zabantu abajwayelekile, ubahlinzeka ngokusekelwe ezidingweni zabo, futhi uholo ngendlela enhle abakhanyisele ngokuncike kulokho abangenakho, nangokwalokho abasilele kukho. Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ukukhanyisela nokuqondisa abantu empilweni yangempela; bakwazi ukubona umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele uma kuphela bezwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu ezimpilweni zabo zangempela. Uma, ezimpilweni zabo zansuku zonke, abantu behlezi bekhuthazekile futhi benempilo yangokomoya ejwayelekile, babe sebegcwaliswa ngomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Esimweni esinjalo, uma bedla futhi bephuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu baba nokholo, uma bekhuleka baba nokushiseleka, uma okuthile kwenzeka kubona ababi ngabangenandaba, futhi njengoba kwenzeka kubona bayakwazi ukubona izifundo uNkulunkulu adinga ukuba bazifunde, ababi ngabangenandaba, futhi yize noma beba nezinkinga zangempela, bazimisele ukulalela zonke izinhlelo zikaNkulunkulu.

Yizini ezifezwa ngumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele? Ungaba yisiwula, futhi kungebe nomehluko phakathi kuwena, kodwa uMoya oNgcwele kumele asebenze ukuze kube nokholo kuwena, ukuze uhlale uzizwa ukuthi awukwazi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ngokwenele, ukuba wena uzimisele ukubambisana, ukuzimisela ukusebenzisana noma ngabe zinkulu kangakanani izinkinga ezingaphambili. Izinto zizokwenzeka kuwena futhi ngeke kucace kuwena ukuba ziqhamuka kuNkulunkulu noma kuSathane na, kodwa uzokwazi ukulinda, futhi ngeke ube ngongagqize qakala noma ongenandaba. Lona ngumsebenzi ojwayelekile kaMoya oNgcwele. Uma uMoya oNgcwele esebenza ngaphakathi kubona, abantu basahlangabezana nezinkinga zangempela, kwesinye isikhathi bayakhala, futhi kwesinye isikhathi kuba nezinto abangakwazi ukuzinqoba, kodwa konke lokhu kuyisikhathi esijwayelekile semisebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Yize noma bengazinqobi lezo zinto, futhi yize noma, ngaleso sikhathi, bebuthakathaka futhi bekhononda, emva kwesikhathi basuke besakwazi ukumthanda uNkulunkulu ngokholo oluphelele. Ukunganaki kwabo angeke kubavimbe ukuba babe nokuhlangenwe nakho okujwayelekile, futhi kungakhathalekile okushiwo ngabanye abantu, nokuthi babahlasela kanjani, kodwa basuke besakwazi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu. Ngesikhathi somkhuleko, ngaso sonke isikhathi bazizwa sengathi bayamkweleta uNkulunkulu, bese bezimisela ukuba bamenelise uNkulunkulu bayehlule inyama uma bephinda bebhakana nezinto ezinjengalezi. Lawa mandla

---

akhombisa ukuthi kunomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ngaphakathi kubona, futhi lesi yisimo esijwayelekile somsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele.

Yimuphi umsebenzi ovela kuSathane? Emsebenzini ovela kuSathane, imibono ebonwa ngabantu iluvindi futhi ayibambeki, futhi ayinabo ubuntu obujwayelekile, izisusa eziqhutshwa yizenzo zabo azilungile, futhi yize noma befisa ukumthanda uNkulunkulu, kuhlezi kunezinsolo ngaphakathi kubona, futhi lezi zinsolo nemicabango kuhlezi kuphazamisa ngaphakathi kubona, kuvimbela intuthuko empilweni yabo, futhi kubavimbela ekuzeni phambi kukaNkulunkulu esimweni esijwayelekile. Lokhu kusho ukuthi, uma nje kuqala kuba nomsebenzi kaSathane ngaphakathi ebantwini, izinhliziyi zabo azikwazi ukuba nokuthula noNkulunkulu, abazi ukuthi bazenzenjani, uma nje bebona ukuhlalana kwabazalwane ndawonye bafuna ukubaleka, futhi abakwazi ukuvala amehlo abo lapho abanye bethandaza. Umsebenzi wemimoya emibi udicilela phansi ubudlelwane obuhle phakathi komuntu noNkulunkulu, uphinde uphazamise imibono yangaphambilini yabantu noma indlela yangaphambili yokungena ekuphileni, ezinhliziyweni zabo angeke besakwazi ukusondela kuNkulunkulu, kuhlezi kunezinto ezenzekayo ezidala ukuphazamiseka kanye nokubopheka kubona, futhi izinhliziyi zabo azikwazi ukuthola ukuthula, basale bengenamandla othando lukaNkulunkulu, nemimoya yabo ishone phansi.. Lezi yizibonakaliso zemisebenzi kaSathane. Umsebenzi kaSathane ubonakala ngalezi zindlela ezilandelayo: ukungakwazi ukumela okholelwa kukho kanye nokufakaza, okukwenza ube ngumuntu osephutheni phambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi ongenakuthembeka kuNkulunkulu. Uma kuba nokuphazamisa okuvela kuSathane, uphelelwa uthando nokuthembeka kuNkulunkulu ngaphakathi kuwena, buphele ubudlelwane bakho obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu, awulandeleli iqiniso, noma ukuzithuthukisa, uyahlehla, ube ngongenandaba, uzitike, uzinikele ekuziphatheni ngokuthanda kwakho nokusabalalisa isono, ungabi nakho ukusizonda isono; phezu kwalokho, ukuphazamisa kukaSathane kukwenza ube nenkani, lokhu okwenza uNkulunkulu aphume ngaphakathi kuwena, futhi kukwenze ukhononde ngoNkulunkulu uphikisane naYe, kukuholele ekumngabazeni uNkulunkulu, futhi ube ngisho nasengozini yokumshiya uNkulunkulu. Konke lokhu kungumsebenzi kaSathane.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele Nomsebenzi kaSathane” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 445)**

Uma kwenzeka okuthile empilweni yakho yansukuzonke, kufanele wahlukanise kanjani ukuthi kuvela emsebenzini kaMoya oNgcwele noma emsebenzini kaSathane? Uma izimo zabantu zingezijwayelekile, izimpilo zabo zikamoya kanye nezimpilo zabo zenyama ziba ngezijwayelekile, nesizathu sabo siba ngesijwayelekile nesihlelekile; ngokuvamile lokho abahlangabezana nakho bese bethola ukumazi ngaphakathi kubona kulesi sikhathi kungashiwo

---

ukuthi kuqhamuka ekuthintweni nguMoya oNgcwele (ukuthola ukubona okusithekile noma ulwazi oluthile olungajulile lapho bedla noma bephuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, noma ukuba nokwethembeka uma izinto zenzeka kubona, noma ukuba namandla okuthanda uNkulunkulu uma izinto zenzeka—konke lokhu kungokukaMoya oNgcwele). Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele kumuntu ikakhulukazi ujwayelekile; umuntu akakwazi ukuwuzwa, futhi kubonakala sengathi kwenzeka ngaye umuntu uqobo—kodwa empeleni umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Empilweni yansukuzonke, uMoya oNgcwele wenza umsebenzi omkhulu nomncane kuwo wonke umuntu, futhi empeleni ubungako balo msebenzi buyehlukahluka. Abanye abantu bawuhlobo oluhle, basheshe baqonde izinto masisha, kanti nokukhanyiseleka kukaMoya oNgcwele ngaphakathi kubona kukhulu; abanye abantu bawuhlobo olubuthakathaka, futhi kubathatha isikhathi eside ukuqonda izinto, kodwa uMoya oNgcwele uyabathinta ngaphakathi, nabo, futhi, bayakwazi ukufinyelela ukwethembeka kuNkulunkulu—uMoya oNgcwele usebenza kubo bonke labo abamfunayo uNkulunkulu. Uma, empilweni yansukuzonke, abantu bengamphikisi uNkulunkulu, noma baphendukele uNkulunkulu, abenzi izinto eziphambene nobuholi bukaNkulunkulu, futhi bengathikamezi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kumuntu ngamunye wabo uMoya kaNkulunkulu usebenza kakhulu ngendlela enkulu noma encane, futhi ubathinte, ubakhanyisele, ubanikeze ukholo, ubanikeze amandla, futhi ubanyakazise basebenze bakhuthale, bangavilaphi noma balangazelele intokozo yenyama, bazimisele ukwenza iqiniso, belangazelele amazwi kaNkulunkulu—wonke lo msebenzi uqhamuka kuMoya oNgcwele.

Uma isimo sabantu sesingesona esejwayelekile, bayashiywa nguMoya oNgcwele, kuba nokuxokozela ngaphakathi kubona, izintshisekelo zabo azilungile, bayavilapha, bathokozisa inyama, futhi izinhliziyi zabo ziyamelana neqiniso, futhi konke lokhu kuvela kuSathane. Uma izimo zabantu zingasezona eziwayelekile, lapho sezimnyama ngaphakathi kubona futhi sebelahlekelwe ukucabanga okuhluzekile, sebelahlwe nguMoya oNgcwele, futhi abakwazi ukuzwa uNkulunkulu ngaphakathi kubona, yilapho uSathane esesebenza ngaphakathi kubona. Uma abantu ngaso sonke isikhathi benamandla ngaphakathi kubona futhi ngaso sonke isikhathi bethanda uNkulunkulu, ngokujwayelekile uma izinto zenzeka kubona zivela kuMoya oNgcwele, futhi nanoma ubani abahlangana naye uba umphumela wamalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu. Okusho ukuthi, uma izimo zakho zingezijwayelekile, uma usemsebenzini omkhulu kaMoya oNgcwele, lapho-ke akwenzeki ukuba uSathane akwenze ungabaze; phezu kwalesi sisekelo kungashiwo ukuthi yonke into ivela kuMoya oNgcwele, futhi yize ungaba nemicabango engalungile, uyakwazi ukuyiphikisa, ungayilandeli. Konke lokhu kuvela emsebenzini kaMoya oNgcwele. Yikuziphi izimo lapho uSathane engenelela khona? Uma izimo zakho zingasezona eziwayelekile, uma ungazange uthintwe uNkulunkulu, futhi ungenawo umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, sewomile ungenalutho ngaphakathi kuwena, udla futhi uphuza amazwi

---

kaNkulunkulu kodwa ungakhanyiseleki noma ungakhanyelwa—yikulezi zikhathi lapho kulula khona ukuba uSathane asebenze ngaphakathi kuwena. Ngamanye amazwi, uma usushiywe uMoya oNgcwele futhi ngeke ukwazi ukumuzwaa uNkulunkulu, lapho izinto eziningi zenzeka kuwena ezivela ezilingweni zikaSathane. USathane usebenza ngesikhathi esifanayo nangesikhathi sokusebenza kukaMoya oNgcwele, futhi uthikameza umuntu ngesikhathi esifanayo nangesikhathi uMoya oNgcwele athinta ngaso umuntu ngaphakathi; ezikhathini ezifana nalezi, noma kunjalo, umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele uthatha indima yokuhola, futhi abantu abanezimo ezijwayelekile bangaqoba, okuwukunqoba komsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele phezu komsebenzi kaSathane. Kodwa uma uMoya oNgcwele esebenza, mncane kakhulu umsebenzi kaSathane; uma uMoya oNgcwele esebenza kusuke kusekhona isimo sokungalaleli ngaphakathi ebantwini, futhi konke lokho okwakukhona ekuqaleni kusesekhona, kodwa ngomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele kulula kakhulu ukuba abantu bazi izinto ezisemqoka kubona bese isimo sabo sokungalaleli esibhekiswe kuNkulunkulu—yize noma bengakwazi ukuzahlukanisa nalokhu kancane kancane ngokuhamba kwesikhathi. Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ikakhulukazi ujwayelekile, futhi ngenkathi esebenza kubantu basaqhubeka nokuba nezinkinga, basakhala, basahlupheka, basebuthakathaka, futhi kusekuningi okungabacaceli kahle, kodwa kulesi simo bayakwazi ukuzinqanda ekuhleleni kuNkulunkulu, futhi bamthande uNkulunkulu, futhi yize bekhala futhi becindezelekile ngaphakathi, basakwazi ukumdumisa uNkulunkulu; umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele usengojwayelekile kakhulu, futhi awuwona neze ongamandla angajwayelekile. Abantu abaningi bakholwa ukuthi, uma uMoya oNgcwele eqala nje esebenza, izinguquko ziyenzeka ezimweni zabantu bese izinto ezibalulekile zisuswe kubona. Leyo yinkolelo edukisayo. Uma uMoya oNgcwele esebenza ngaphakathi kumuntu, izinto ezikhombisa ukunganaki zomuntu zisekhona kanti nesimilo sakhe sisuke sisefana, kodwa ngenkathi ethola ukukhanya nokukhanyiseleka kukaMoya oNgcwele, ngakho-ke isimo sakhe siyaguquka, izimo zangaphakathi kuyena ziba ngezijwayelekile, futhi ashintshe ngokushesha. Kokuhlangenwe nakho kwabantu okungokoqobo, ngokuyinhloko bahlangabezana nomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele noma kaSathane, futhi uma bengakwazi ukubambelela kulezi zimo, futhi bengakwazi nokwahlukanisa, khona-ke okuhlangenwe nakho okungokoqobo kuyinto ekude kakhulu, ukusho okuthile ngezinguquko zesimo. Yingakho, okubalulekile ekuhlanganeni nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kuwukwazi ukubona ngqo phakathi kwezinto ezinjengalezi; ngale ndlela, kuzoba lula kakhulu kubona ukuzibona.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele Nomsebenzi kaSathane” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 446)**

---

Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele uqhubekela phambili ngenkuthalo, ngenkathi umsebenzi kaSathane uwukubuyela emuva nokunganaki, ukungalaleli uNkulunkulu, ukuphikisana noNkulunkulu, ukulahlekelwa ukholo kuNkulunkulu, kanye nokungazimiseli ngisho ukucula amahubo noma ukusukuma udansele uNkulunkulu. Lokho okuvela ekukhanyiselweni nguMoya oNgcwele akuphoqwa ukuba ukwenze, kodwa kuyazenzekela ngokwemvelo. Uma ukulandela, uzoba neqiniso, futhi uma ungakwenzi lokho, kamuva kuba nokusolwa. Uma kungukukhanyiselwa kukaMoya oNgcwele, lapho-ke akukho okwenzayo okuyothikanyezwa okuthile noma okuyovinjwa, uyokhululwa, kuyoba nendlela oyohamba ngayo wenze izenzo zakho, futhi ngeke ubekelwe noma iyiphi imingcele, futhi ukwazi ukwenza intando kaNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi kaSathane ukudalela ukuthikamezeka ezintweni eziningi, ukwenza ungazimiseli ukuthandaza, uvilaphe ukudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ungafuni ukuphila impilo yebandla, futhi ukuqhelelanise nempilo yangokomoya. Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele awuthikamezi impilo yakho yansuku zonke futhi awukuthikamezi ukuphila kwakho ngokomoya okujwayelekile. Awukwazi ukubona izinto eziningi ngesikhathi ezenzeka ngaso, kodwa, emva kwezinsuku ezimbalwa, inhliziyi yakho ikhanya kakhudlwana, nomqondo wakho ucace kakhudlwana. Ukwazi ukuba nomqondo othile ngezinto zokomoya bese uya ngokuya ubona ukuthi umcabango uvela kuNkulunkulu noma kuSathane. Ezinye izinto zikwenza uphikisane ngokucace bha noNkulunkulu umvukele uNkulunkulu, noma zikuyekise ukwenza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi lezi zinto zonke zivela kuSathane. Ezinye izinto azicaci bha, futhi awukwazi ukubona ukuthi ziyini ngaleso sikhathi; kamuva-ke, uyabona ukuzibonakalisa kwazo, bese wenza ukwahlukanisa. Uma ukwazi ukubona ngokucacile ukuthi yiziphi izinto ezivela kuSathane futhi yiziphi eziqondiswe nguMoya oNgcwele, khona-ke ngeke udukiswe ezintweni ohlangabezana nazo. Kwesinye isikhathi, uma izimo zakho zingezinhle, unemicabango ekukhiphayo esimweni sokunganaki—okukhombisa ukuthi uma izimo zakho zingathandeki, eminye yemicabango yakho nayo ingaqhamuka kuMoya oNgcwele. Akuhlezi kunjalo uma unganaki, yonke imicabango yakho ithunyelwa nguSathane; uma lokho bekuyiqiniso, ungakwazi nini ukuphendukela esimweni esihle? Emva kokuba sesimweni sokunganaki isikhathi eside, uMoya oNgcwele ukunikeza ithuba lokwenziwa upheleliswe, uyakuthinta, akukhiphe esimweni sakho sokunganaki.

Ukwazi ukuthi uyini umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, nokuthi uyini umsebenzi kaSathane, ungakwazi ukuqhathanisa lokhu kwesakho isimo ngesikhathi ubhekene nezimo zakho, futhi okuhlangenwe nakho kwakho, ngale ndlela kuzoba namaqiniso amaningi ahlobene nesimiso esisesimweni sakho. Uma usukuqonda lokhu, uzokwazi ukulawula isimo sakho njengoba sinjalo, futhi uzokwazi ukwahlukanisa abantu nezinto ezenzeka kuwena, futhi ngeke kudingeke uchithe isikhathi esiningi uzuza umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Yiqiniso, ukuthi nje uma izisusa zilungile,

---

futhi ingobo uma uzimisele ukufuna, kanye nokwenza. Ulimi olufana nalolu—ulimi oluhlobene nezimiso—kufanele lube kokuhlangenwe nakho kwakho. Ngaphandle kwalo, okuhlangenwe nakho kwakho kuzogcwala ukuthikanyezwa nguSathane, nolwazi olungubuwula. Uma ungaqondi ukuthi uMoya oNgcwele usebenza kanjani, lokho kusho ukuthi awazi ukuthi uzongena kanjani, futhi uma ungaqondi ukuthi uSathane usebenza kanjani, ngeke uqonde ukuthi kufanele uqikelele kuphi ezinyathelweni zakho. Abantu kufanele baqonde ukuthi uSathane kanye noMoya oNgcwele basebenza kanjani; bayingxenye ebalulekile ekuphileni kwabantu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele Nomsebenzi kaSathane” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 447)**

Kubandakanyani ukuba umuntu ojwayelekile? Ukuqonda, ingqondo, unembeza kanye nesimilo. Uma ungazuza okujwayelekile engxenyeni ngayinye kulezi zingxenye, ubuntu bakho busesigabeni esifanele. Kumele ufuze umuntu ojwayelekile futhi uziphathise okokholwayo kuNkulunkulu. Akudingeki ukuthi uzuze okuphezulu kakhulu noma uzibandakanye nenkulumo enokuhlakanipha. Kufanele nje ube umuntu ojwayelekile, onomqondo womuntu ojwayelekile, ukwazi ukubona ngale kwezinto, futhi okungenani ubukeke njengomuntu ojwayelekile. Lokhu kuzokwanela. Konke okudingeka kuwena namhlanje kusemandleni akho futhi akukuphoqi ukuthi wenze into engaphezu kwamandla. Akukho magama angenamsebenzi noma umsebenzi ongenamsebenzi ozokwenziwa kuwe. Bonke ububi obukhulunyiwe noma obambuliwe empilweni yakho kufanele bulahlwe. Nikhohlakaliswe uSathane futhi nichichima ubuthi bukaSathane. Okucelwayo ukuba ususe inkohlakalo yesimilo sikaSathane, akukhulunywa lapha ngokuba umuntu ophezulu, noma ongasaziwayo noma umuntu omkhulu. Lokhu akunamsebenzi. Umsebenzi owenziwa kinina uvumelana nalokhu okungaphakathi kinina. Kunemikhawulo kulokhu engikudingayo kubantu. Uma abantu namuhla bonke bebecelwa ukuba baziphathe njengezikhulu zikahulumeni—ukuziqeqesha ekukhulumeni ngephimbo lezikhulu zikahulumeni, noma baqeqeshelwe ukukhuluma ngendlela yabantu abayizikhulu zikahulumeni eziphezulu, noma abaqeqeshwe endleleni nangephimbo lokukhuluma kwababhali bezincwadi, nalokhu ngeke kulunge. Ngeke kuze kutholakale. Ngokuhambisana nezinga lenu bantu, kufanele okungenani nikwazi ukukhuluma ngokuhlakanipha futhi nobunono futhi nichaze izinto ngokucacile. Yilokho kuphela okudingekayo ukuze uhlangabezane nezimfuneko ezidingekayo. Okungenani, uma uthola ukuqondisisa nomqondo nalokho kusalungile. Njengamanje into esemqoka ukulahla isimilo senkohlakalo kaSathane. Kumele ulahle ububi obubonakalayo kuwena. Uma ningakulahlile konke lokhu, ningawuthinta kanjani umqondo osezingeni eliphezulu kanye nokuqondisisa? Abaningi abantu bayabona ukuthi isikhathi sesiguqukile, ngakho abanabo ubuntu noma isineke, futhi kungenzeka ukuthi bangabi nalo uthando noma ukuhlonipheka

---

kwabangcwele. Laba bantu abangenangqondo kakhulu! Ngabe banalo iconsi lobuntu obujwayelekile? Banabo ubufakazi abangakhuluma ngabo? Abanakho ukuqondisisa nomqondo nhlobo. Kunjalo, ezinye zezingxenye zokwenza kwabantu ziphambukile futhi ziyiphutha elidinga ukulungiswa. Kufana nempilo kamoya yabantu abalukhuni yesikhathi esedlule noma ukubukeka kwabo kokungabi namizwa futhi nobuwula—zonke lezi zinto kufanele ziguquke. Uguquko aluchazi ukuthi untule ukuzithiba noma uzitike ngokwenyama, usho noma yini oyifunayo. Ukukhuluma ngobudedengu ngeke kulunge. Ukuziphatha njengomuntu ojwayelekile ukukhuluma ngokuzwakalayo. “Uyebo” usho “uyebo”, “ucha” usho “ucha”. Hlala emaqinisweni futhi ukhulume ngendlela efanele. Ungakhohlisi, ungaqambi amanga. Kumele kwaziwe ukuthi imikhawulo yomuntu ojwayelekile ingafinyelela ekuguquleni isimilo somuntu. Uma lokho kungaziwa ngeke ukwazi ukungena esimweni sokoqobo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwenyusa Izinga Kungenxa Yokuthola Insindiso KaNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 448)**

Umuntu owenza umsebenzi wakhe, empeleni, ukufezwa kwakho konke okuhambisana nomuntu okungaphakathi, okusho ukuthi, lokho okungenziwa umuntu. Yilapho kuyogcwaliseka khona umsebenzi wakhe. Izinkinga zomuntu ngenkathi eqhuba umsebenzi wakhe ziyancipha kancane ngokuqhubeka kwalokho odlule kukho kanye nenqubo yalokho adlule kukho ngokwahlulelwa; akuvimbi noma kuphazamise umsebenzi womuntu. Labo abayekayo ukusebenza noma abamayo futhi bahlehlele emuva ngokwesaba umonakalo ongase ube khona emsebenzini bangamagwala amakhulu. Uma umuntu ehluleka ukuveza lokho okumele akuveze ngenkathi enza umsebenzi noma efeza lokho angakwazi ukukufeza, futhi kunalokho edlala futhi ebhekene nemizwa, ulahlekelwe umsebenzi okumele umuntu odaliwe abe nawo. Lolu hlobo lomuntu luthathwa ngokuthi ujwayelekile futhi akayinto yalutho; kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi umuntu onje ahlonishwe ngokuba njengesidalwa esidaliwe? Ave lokho kuyizinhlobo zokukhohlakala ezikhanya ngaphandle kodwa zibe zibolile ngaphakathi? Uma umuntu ezibiza ngoNkulunkulu ebe engakwazi ukubonakalisa ubuNkulunkulu bakhe, enza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu Uqobo, akunakungatshazwa ukuthi akasiye uNkulunkulu, ngoba akanawo umongo kaNkulunkulu, futhi lokho uNkulunkulu angakwazi ukukufeza akukho ngaphakathi kuye. Uma umuntu elahlekelwa yilokho akutholile, ngeke asathathwa ngokuthi ungumuntu, futhi akasafanelekile ukuma njengomuntu odaliwe noma ukuza phambi kukaNkulunkulu nokumsebenzela. Phezu kwalokho, akafanelwe ukuthola umusa kaNkulunkulu noma ukugadwa, avikelwe, futhi apheleliswe uNkulunkulu. Abantu abaningi balahlekelwe ukwethemba uNkulunkulu futhi balahlekelwe umusa kaNkulunkulu. Akuve nje kuwukuthi bazonda

---

amaphutha abo kodwa baqhubezela umbono wokuthi indlela kaNkulunkulu ayilungile. Futhi labo abahlubukayo baze baphike nobukhona bukaNkulunkulu; kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi lolu hlobo oluhlubukayo lube nenhlanhla yokuthokozela umusa kaNkulunkulu? Abantu abahlulekile ukugcwalisa umsebenzi wabo bahlubuke kakhulu kuNkulunkulu futhi bamukweleta kakhulu, nokho baphenduka bathi uNkulunkulu wenza okungalungile. Umuntu onjalo angakufanelekela kanjani ukupheleliswa? Ingabe lona akuyena yini ohamba phambili ekwesulweni nasekujezisweni? Umuntu obengawenzi umsebenzi wakhe phambi kukaNkulunkulu vele usenecala elesabekayo kakade, ngisho ukufa okungeke kube isijeziso esanele ngaye, kube umuntu unesibindi sokuphikisana noNkulunkulu futhi aziqhathanise Naye. Ngabe umuntu owulolu hlobo ufanelwe kangakanani ukulungisiswa? Uma umuntu ehluleka ukufeza umsebenzi wakhe, kumele azizwe enecala futhi enesikweletu esikhulu; kumele azisole ngokuntengantenga kwakhe kanye nokungabi lusizo, ukuhlubuka kwakhe kanye nokukhohlakala, futhi phezu kwakho konke, kumele anikele ngempilo yakhe negazi kuNkulunkulu. Yilapho kuphela lapho kuyovuka ukuba isidalwa esidaliwe esimthanda ngokweqiniso uNkulunkulu, futhi yilolo hlobo lomuntu kuphela olufanelwe ukuthokozela izibusiso nezethembiso zikaNkulunkulu, kanye nokulungisiswa Nguye. Bese kuthiwani ngeningi lenu? Nimpfatha kanjani uNkulunkulu ophila ngaphakathi kwenu? Niwenze kanjani umsebenzi wenu phambi Kwakhe? Ngabe nenze konke ebenibizelwe ukuthi nikwenze, ngisho noma kubiza impilo yenu uqobo? Ninikele ngani? Anikutholanga okuningi Kimi? Niyakwazi yini ukubona umehluko? Nethembeke kangakanani Kimi? Ningisebenzele kanjani? Futhi ngabe ngibekeni phezu kwenu futhi nginenzeleni? Ngabe nikukalile konke? Ngabe nahlulele futhi naqhathanisa lokhu nonembeza omncane eninawo ngaphakathi kwenu? Angafanela bani amazwi nezenzo zenu? Ngabe wumnikelo wenu omncane kufanele ngabe ngiwubeke phezu kwenu? Akukho okunye engingakwenza futhi ngizinikele kini ngenhliziyo yami iyonke, kodwa nisanemicabango ongemihle Ngami futhi ninginike inhliziy o engaphelele. Ungako umsebenzi wenu, uwona msebenzi wenu kuphela. Akunjalo? Anazi ukuthi anikawufezi umsebenzi wesidalwa esidaliwe? Ningathathwa kanjani njengalokho okudaliwe? Anazi ngokucacile yini ukuthi nithini nokuthi niyaphila yini ngokuvumelana? Nehlulekile ukugcwalisa umsebenzi wenu, kodwa nifuna ukuthola ukubekezela kanye nomusa kaNkulunkulu. Lowo musa awulungiselwanga labo abangenabo ubuntu nabanjengani, kodwa labo abangaceli lutho futhi abazinikela bekhululekile. Abantu abanjengani, abanganake lutho oluvamile, abafanelwe ukuthokozela umusa wasezulwini. Kumele nje babhekane nobunzima kanye nesijeziso sengunaphakade esizohambisana nabo ngezinsuku zokuphila! Uma nehluleka ukwethembeka Kimi, umphumela wenu kuyoba ukuhlupheka nje. Uma nehluleka ukuphendula ngamazwi Ami nomsebenzi Wami, ninonke nizojeziswa. Noma omuphi umusa, izibusiso, kanye nempilo enhle embusweni akuzukuhlangana nani. Yilesi siphetho esinifanele kanye nomphumela wezenzo zenu!



## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 449)**

Akuve nje kuwukuthi labo bantu abayiziwula nabanenkani abazamanga ngamandla abo wonke noma abawenzanga umsebenzi wabo, kodwa belule izandla zabo befuna umusa, sengathi lokho abakucelayo kubafanele. Futhi behlulekile ukuthola lokho abakucelayo, baphelelwa ukukholwa kakhulu. Abantu abanjalo kungashiwo kanjani ukuthi benza okufanele? Niyizehluleki futhi anicabangi ngokugcwele, anikwazi nhlobo ukufeza umsebenzi wenu okumele niwugcwalise ngenkathi kuqhutshwa umsebenzi wokuphatha. Anisenathunzi nhlobo. Ukwehluleka kwenu ukungikhokhela ngokunenzela umusa ongaka vele sekuyisenzo sokuhlubuka esikhulu, esanele ukunigxeka futhi esibonakalisa ubugwala benu, nokwehluleka, nokungabi nasisekelo kanye nokungafaneleki. Nisangafaneleka kanjani ukugcina izandla zenu zeluliwe? Niyehluleka ukuveza noma oluncane usizo emsebenzini Wami, niyehluleka ukwethembeka, futhi niyehluleka ukuba ngofakazi Bami. Lokhu kungamaphutha nokwehluleka kwenu, kube esikhundleni sokungihlasela, nikhuluma okungasilo iqiniso Ngami, futhi nikhalaza ngokuthi angilungile. Ngabe yilokhu okungukwethembeka kwenu? Ngabe yilokhu okunguthando lwenu? Ngimuphi umsebenzi eningawenza ngaphezu kwalo? Ngabe nibe negalelo elingakanani kuwo wonke umsebenzi owenziwe? Nizikhandle kangakanani? Vele sengikhombise isineke esikhulu ngokunganigxeki, nokho ngaphandle kwamahloni nisaqhubeka nokuba nezaba Kimi nokukhalaza Ngami ngasese. Ngabe ninakho nje okuncane okuwubuntu? Yize umsebenzi womuntu ungcoliswa umqondo womuntu nemizwa yakhe, kumele wenze umsebenzi wakho futhi ukhombise ukwethembeka kwakho. Ukungcola komsebenzi womuntu kuwuphawu lwamandla akhe, kube, uma umuntu engawenzi umsebenzi wakhe, kubonakalisa ukuhlubuka kwakhe. Akukho ukuhambisana phakathi komsebenzi womuntu kanye nalokho akubusisile noma akuqalekisiwe. Umsebenzi yilokho okumele kugcwaliswe umuntu; wumsebenzi wakhe futhi akumele uncike ekunxeshezeleni, ezimweni, noma ezizathwini. Yilapho kuphela okuyothiwa wenza umsebenzi wakhe. Umuntu obusisiwe uthokozela ubuhle uma esephelelisiwe emuva kokujeziswa. Umuntu oqalekisiwe uthola isijeziso uma isimo sakhe sihlala singashintshiwe emuva kokusolwa nokwahlulelwa, okusho ukuthi, akakalungisiswa. Njengesidalwa, umuntu kumele afeze umsebenzi wakhe, enze okumele akwenze, futhi enze akwazi ukukwenza, noma ngabe ezobusiswa noma ezoqalekiswa. Lokhu kuyisisekelo somgomo womuntu, njengalowo ofuna uNkulunkulu. Akumele wenze umsebenzi wakho ngoba ufuna ukubusiswa, futhi akumele wenqabe ukwenza okuthile ngoba wesaba ukuqalekiswa. Mangikutshele lokhu okukodwa: Uma umuntu ekwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wakhe, kusho ukuthi wenza lokho okumele akwenze, futhi uma engakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wakhe, khona-ke lokhu kuwukuhlubuka. Umuntu ushintsha

---

kancane kancane ngokuhlala elandela inqubo yokusebenza, futhi ngale nqubo ukwazi ukukhombisa ukwethembeka kwakhe. Futhi, uma ukwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wakho, uzothola amaqiniso amaningi, futhi nalokho okubonakalisayo kuzoba nobuqiniso obukhulu. Labo abamane benze ngokugcina icala umsebenzi wabo futhi abangalifuni iqiniso bayokhishwa ekugcineni, ngoba labo bantu abawenzi umsebenzi wabo ngokweqiniso, futhi abalenzi iqiniso ekugcwalisweni komsebenzi wabo. Abantu abanjalo bayohlala bengaguquliwe futhi bayoqalekiswa. Abakuvezayo akuve nje kungahlanzekile, kodwa baveza ububi bodwa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umehluko Phakathi Kwenkonzo KaNkulunkulu Osesimweni Somuntu Kanye Nomsebenzi Womuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 450)**

Uma ungenalo ulwazi lomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ngeke ukwazi ukubambisana noNkulunkulu. Uma ungayazi imiyalo yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu futhi ungayazi indlela uSathane asebenza ngayo kumuntu, ngeke ube nandlela yokwenza. Intshiseko nje engatheni ngeke ikwenze uzuze imiphumela yezidingo zikaNkulunkulu. Leyo ndlela yokwenza iyafana nekaLawrence, ayihlukile futhi igxila kuphela esehlakalweni, ayinakile ngokugcwele ukuthi uyini umsebenzi kaSathane, ukuthi uyini umsebenzi woMoya Ongcwele, ukuthi umuntu unjani ngaphandle kokuba khona kukaNkulunkulu, hlobo luni lwabantu uNkulunkulu afuna ukubaphelelisa. Indlela yokuziphatha kubantu abahlukile, indlela yokubamba intando kaNkulunkulu yamanje indlela yokwazi isimo sikaNkulunkulu, kubaphi abantu, kuziphi izimo, nakuyiphi inkathi, umusa kaNkulunkulu, ubukhulu Bakhe nokulunga kuyaqondiswa—akakuhlukanisi lokhu. Uma umuntu engenayo imibono eminingi njengesisekelo sakhe, isisekelo sezehlakalo zakhe, khona-ke ukuphila akubuzwa, ngokunjalo nangezehlakalo zakhe; uma uzithoba ngobuwula kukho konke, ubekezelela konke. Bonke labo bantu kunzima ukuthi bapheleliswe. Kungashiwo ukuthi ukungabi nambono kokuthintwe ngenhla kuwubufakazi obuqandi-khanda bokuthi uyisiphukuphuku, ufana nensika kasawoti, uhlale ume kwa-Israyeli. Abantu abanjalo abanamsebenzi, bayizinto ezingelusizo lwalutho! Abanye abantu bahlale bezithoba bengaboni, bahlale bezazi bona futhi bahlale besebenzisa izindlela zabo zokuziphatha kwabo lapho besingatha izindaba ezintsha, noma besebenzisa “ukuhlakanipha” ukuze basingathe izindaba ezingabalulekile okungadingeki nokukhuluma ngazo, labo ngabantu abangenakho ukuqonda, njengokungathi ngokwemvelo babezoziphonsa osizini, bahlale befana, bangashintshi; lesi isiphukuphuku esingenakho ngisho nokuqonda. Abalokothi balinganise izikali ezimweni noma kubantu abahlukile. Abantu abanjalo abanazo izehlakalo. Ngiyabona ukuthi abanye abantu bazazi bona kuze kufike ezingeni elithile kangokuthi lapho behlangana nalabo abanomsebenzi womoya okhohlakele baze bakhothamise amakhanda abo bavume icala,

---

abalokothi basukume babalahle. Lapho bebhakene nomsebenzi osobala woMoya Ongcwele, abalokothi balalele, futhi, bekhola ukuthi leyo mimoya emibi nayo isezandleni zikaNkulunkulu, futhi abanaso nesincane isibindi sokuma bayiphikise. Abantu abanjalo bayamhlaza uNkulunkulu, futhi nakanjani abakwazi ukuthwala imithwalo esindayo kaNkulunkulu. Labo bantu abadidekile abahlukanisi. Kodwa le ndlela yolwazi kufanele ishiywe njengoba ingafinyeleleki emehlweni kaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Izehlakalo” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 451)**

Esimweni samanje, wonke umuntu omthanda ngeqiniso uNkulunkulu unethuba lokulungiswa NguYe. Akusho lutho ukuthi basemusha noma bamdala, inqobo uma ezinhliziyweni zabo belalela uNkulunkulu futhi bemhlonipha, yeNa uzokwazi ukubalungisa. UNkulunkulu uphelelisa abantu ngokwemisebenzi yabo ehlukahlukene. Inqobo uma usebenzise amandla akho wonke futhi wazithoba emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu uzokwazi ukupheleliswa nguYe. Njengamanje akekho noyedwa phakathi kwenu olungile. Ngesinye isikhathi ukwazi ukwenza uhlobo olulodwa lomsebenzi futhi ngesinye isikhathi ukwazi ukwenza emibili; inqobo uma unikela wonke amandla akho uzikhandlela uNkulunkulu ekugcineni uyogcina uphelelisiwe nguNkulunkulu.

Abantu abasebasha bannamafilosofi empilo ezimbalwa, futhi bantula ukuhlakanipha nokuqonda. UNkulunkulu ukhona ukuze aphelelise ukuhlakanipha nokuqonda komuntu, futhi iZwi likaNkulunkulu ligcwalisela izinto abantu abashoda ngazo. Nokho, izimo zabantu abasebasha azizinzile futhi lokhu kudinga ukuguqulwa uNkulunkulu. Abantu abasebasha banokuqonda okulinganisela ngezenkolo namafilosofi empilo ambalwa. Bacabanga ngendlela elula, futhi abakucabangayo akulukhuni. Lesi yisici lapho ubuntu babo bungakabi yilokho okumele kube yikho Futhi kuyisici esifisekayo, kodwa abantu abasebasha abazi futhi bantula ukuhlakanipha futhi, le yindawo okudingeka ipheleliswe uNkulunkulu. Ngokupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, kufanele ukhule ekuqondeni futhi ukwazi ukuziqonda ngokucacile izinto eziningi ezingokomoya, futhi kancane kancane uphenduke ube umuntu olungele ukusetshenziswa uNkulunkulu. Abafowethu nodadewethu abadala nabo bayakwazi ukwenza eminye yemisebenzi futhi uNkulunkulu akabahlale. Abafowethu nodadewethu abadala nabo banezici ezithile ezifiselekayo nezici ezingafiseleki. Abafowethu nodadewethu abadala banamafilosofi empilo amaningi, baziqonda kakhulu ezenkolo, izenzo zabo zibambeke ohlakeni oluqinile, balandela futhi basebenzise imithetho njengokungathi bangamarobhothi, bawasebenzisa sengathi bayimishini, futhi abakwazi ukuvumelana nezimo, kunalokho baqinile. Lesi akusona isici esifiselekayo. Nokho, abafowethu nodadewethu abadala bazothile futhi abaxhamazeli lapho

---

bebhakene nokuthile; bazinzile, futhi abalali bephenduka. Bangase bangasheshi ukwamukela izinto, kodwa lokhu akuwona umonakalo omkhulu. Inqobo uma nikwazi ukuthoba; uma nikwazi ukwamukela amazwi amanje kaNkulunkulu futhi ningacubunguli amazwi kaNkulunkulu; uma nikhuthalela kuphela ukuthoba nokulandela, futhi ningawahluleli nhlobo amazwi kaNkulunkulu noma ningenayo eminye imicabango emibi ngawo; uma namukela amazwi Akhe bese niwenza—khona-ke, uma senanelise le mibandela, nizokwazi ukupheleliswa.

Noma ungumuntu omusha noma ungumfowethu noma udadewethu omdala, uyawazi umsebenzi okumele uwenze. Labo abasebasha abazikhukhumezi; labo ababadala abahlali nje bangenzi lutho futhi abagugile. Futhi bakwazi ukusebenzisa amandla omunye nomunye ukuze bahlangabezane nezimo ababuthaka kuzo, futhi bakwazi ukusebenzelana ngaphandle kokucwasana. Kwakhiwa ibhuloho lobungani phakathi kwabafowethu nodadewethu abadala. Ngenxa yothando lukaNkulunkulu nikwazi ukuzwana kangcono. Abafowethu nodadewethu abasebasha abababukeli phansi abafowethu nodadewethu abadala, futhi abafowethu nodadewethu abadala ababona abantu abazidlalayo. Akusikho ukusebenzisana ngokuzwana lokhu? Uma nonke nixazulula izinto ngale ndlela, nakanjani intando kaNkulunkulu izofezeka esizukulwaneni senu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Okuqondene Nabo Bonke Abenza Umsebenzi Wabo” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 452)**

Esikhathini esizayo, ukuthi uzobusiswa noma uzoqalisekiswa kuyonqunywa yizenzo zakho zanamuhla. Uma uNkulunkulu ezokuphelelisa lokho kuzokwenzeka manje kulesi sikhathi; alizukuba khona elinye ithuba esikhathini esizayo. Njengamanje, uNkulunkulu ufuna ukukuphelelisa ngempela, futhi lokhu akakwenzi ngoba egcina icala. Esikhathini esizayo, noma ungabhekana nanoma yisiphi isilingo, noma kungenzekani, noma ungehlelwa yinoma yiziphi izibhichongo, uNkulunkulu ufuna ukukuphelelisa—lokhu kuyiqiniso elimile futhi elingangabazeki. Lokhu kungabonakala kuphi? Ekutheni izwi likaNkulunkulu alikaze lifinyelele amazinga amakhulu njengawanamuhla kuyo yonke le minyaka nezizukulwane—selingene isigabeni esiphakemi kakhulu, futhi umsebenzi kaMoya Oyingcwele ophakathi kwabantu namuhla uyaqala ukuba khona. Cishe akekho umuntu ezizukulwaneni ezedlule owake wezwa lokhu. Nangesikhathi sikaJesu zazingekho izambulo ezinjengezanamuhla; kufinyelelwe amazinga aphakeme kakhulu ngamazwi akhulunywe kuwe, izinto oziqondayo, nezinto obhekana nazo. Awusuki nakuba ubhekene nezilingo nokusolwa, futhi lokhu kwanele ukufakazela ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu sowufinyelele ebuhleni obuqalayo ukuba khona. Lokhu akuyona into umuntu akwazi ukuyenza futhi akuyona into umuntu akwazi ukuyigcina, kodwa ngumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqobo. Ngakho, ngokwamaqiniso amaningi ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu

---

kungabonakala ukuthi uNkulunkulu ufuna ukuphelelisa umuntu, futhi nakanjani uyakwazi ukukuphelelisa. Uma ukwazi ukukubona lokhu, uma ukwazi ukuba nalokhu okusha okutholakele, awuzukukulinda ukubuya kwesibili kukaJesu kodwa kunalokho, uzovumela uNkulunkulu ukuthi akuphelelise enkathini yamanje. Ngakho, kumele umuntu ngamunye enze konke okusemandleni futhi angashiya lutho ukuze apheleliswe uNkulunkulu.

Kulezi zinsuku kumele ungazinaki izinto ezingakhi. Kumele uqale ukubekele eceleni futhi ungakugqizi qakala konke okukwenza uphatheke kabi. Lapho usingatha izinkinga zakho kumele uhlale unenhliziyi yokufuna nokuphumputha, futhi kumele uhlale unenhliziyi elalela uNkulunkulu. Njalo lapho uthola ukuba ubuthaka obuthile ngaphakathi kuwe, kodwa awulawulwa futhi wenza umsebenzi okumele uwenze, lokhu kuyisinyathelo esihle esibheke phambili. Ngokwesibonelo: Abafowethu nodadewethu abadala banokuqonda okungokwenkolo, kodwa ukwazi ukuthandaza, futhi uyakwazi ukuzithoba, udle uphinde uphuze izwi likaNkulunkulu, ucule namahubo.... Ezwini, noma ngabe yini okwazi ukuyenza, noma ngabe yimuphi umsebenzi okwazi ukuwenza, konke kwenze ngawo wonke amandla akho ongawathola. Ungalindi ube usonge izandla. Ukukwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wakho ngendlela eyanelisa uNkulunkulu kuyisigaba sokuqala. Kuzothi lapho sewukwazi ukuqonda iqiniso futhi usungene eqinisweni lezwi likaNkulunkulu, uzokwazi ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Okuqondene Nabo Bonke Abenza Umsebenzi Wabo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamini

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 453)**

Wonke umuntu ozimisele angamkhonza uNkulunkulu—kodwa kumele kube ilabo kuphela abanakekela intando kaNkulunkulu futhi abaqonda intando kaNkulunkulu abafanelekile nabanelungelo lokukhonza uNkulunkulu. Kulokhu odlule kukona, kuyabonakala ukuthi abantu abaningi bakholwa ukuthi ukukhonza uNkulunkulu kusho ukusakaza ivangeli likaNkulunkulu, uhambele izindawo ngenxa kaNkulunkulu, ukuchitha imali futhi ukunikela ngenxa kaNkulunkulu, kanye nokunye; ngisho nabantu abaningi benkolo bakholwa ukuthi ukukhonza uNkulunkulu kusho ukuzulazula bephethe iBhayibheli ezandleni zabo, besakaza ivangeli lombuso wezulu nokusindisa abantu ngokubenza baphenduke futhi bavume izono; baningi abaphathi bezenkolo abacabanga ukuthi ukukhonza uNkulunkulu ukushumayela emasontweni emuva kokufunda esikoleni sobufundisi, ukufundisa abantu ngokufunda izahluko eBhayibhelini; abaningi abafowethu nodadewethu bakholwa ukuthi ukukhonza uNkulunkulu kusho ukungashadi noma ukungabi nomndeni nhlobo, futhi nokunikela uqobo lwabo lonke kuNkulunkulu; kunabantu futhi abahlala ezifundeni ezimpofu abakholwa ukuthi ukukhonza uNkulunkulu kusho ukuphulukisa abagulayo nokukhipha amadimoni, noma ukukhulekela abafowabo nodadewabo, noma ukubakhonza; phakathi kwenu, kunabaningi abakholwa ukuthi ukukhonza uNkulunkulu

---

kusho ukudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, nokuthandaza kuNkulunkulu zonke izinsuku, ukuvakashela amasonto yonke indawo; kanjalo, futhi, kunabantu abathi ukuphila impilo yesonto ukukhonza uNkulunkulu. Nokho, bayingcosana abantu abazi kahle ukuthi kuyini ukukhonza uNkulunkulu. Noma ngabe baningi njengezinkanyezi esibhakabhakeni abakhonza uNkulunkulu, inani la labo abamkhonza ngokuqondile, futhi abakwazi ukwenza intando kaNkulunkulu, liwubala—lincane kakhulu. Kungani ngisho lokhu? Ngisho lokhu ngoba aniqondi ubunjalo bamazwi athi “ukukhonza uNkulunkulu,” futhi niyiqonda kancane indlela yokukhonza ngokwentando kaNkulunkulu. Kunesidingo esiphuthumayo sokuthi abantu baqonde ukuthi yiluphi ngempela uhlobo lokusebenzela uNkulunkulu olungahambisana nentando yakhe.

Uma nifisa ukukhonza intando kaNkulunkulu, kumele niqonde kuqala ukuthi luhlobo luni lwabantu abathandwa nguNkulunkulu, luhlobo luni lwabantu abenyanywa nguNkulunkulu, luhlobo luni lwabantu abapheleliswa nguNkulunkulu, futhi luhlobo luni lwabantu abafanele ukukhonza uNkulunkulu. Okungenani kumele nibe nalokhu. Ikakhulukazi, kumele nazi izinhloso zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kanye nomsebenzi uNkulunkulu azowenza lapha futhi namanje. Emva kokuqonda lokhu, futhi ngokuqondiswa amazwi kaNkulunkulu, niyongena kuqala, futhi nithole umyalelo kaNkulunkulu aniphathise wona kuqala. Uma ukwazi kwenu kuvela emazwini kaNkulunkulu, futhi uma niwazi ngempela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, niyofanelwa ukukhonza uNkulunkulu. Futhi yilapho umkhonza lapho uNkulunkulu eyokhanyisa khona amehlo enu kamoya, anivumele ukuba nibe nokuqonda okukhulu komsebenzi Wakhe futhi nibone ngokucacile kakhulu. Uma ningena kuleli qiniso, ukwazi kwenu kuyojula futhi kube okwangempela. Bonke labo abadlule kulokhu bayokwazi ukuhamba phakathi kwamabandla bese behlinzeka abafowabo nodadewabo, uhlangothi ngalunye bathole amandla komunye ukuze banelise ukuntula kwabo, kanye nokuzuza ulwazi olunotho kakhulu emimoyeni yabo. Kuphela emva kokuzuza lomphumela niyokwazi ukukhonza intando kaNkulunkulu futhi nipheliselwe uNkulunkulu nisaqhubeka nenkonzo yenu.

Labo abakhonza uNkulunkulu kufanele babe ngabantu abasondelene noNkulunkulu, kufanele bathokozise uNkulunkulu, futhi bakwazi ukwethembeka ngamandla abo wonke kuNkulunkulu. Akukhathalekile noma nikwenza abantu bengazi, noma phambi kwabo, niyakwazi ukuzuza intokozo kaNkulunkulu phambi kukaNkulunkulu, niyakwazi ukuma niqine phambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi akukhathalekile noma ngabe abantu baniphatha kanjani, nihlala nihamba indlela yenu, futhi ninike konke ukunakekela emthwalweni kaNkulunkulu. Yilokhu kuphela ukusondelana noNkulunkulu. Ukuthi abasondelene noNkulunkulu bakwazi ukumkhonza ngokuqondile yingoba baphathiswe umyalelo omkhulu kaNkulunkulu, nomthwalo kaNkulunkulu, futhi bayakwazi ukuthatha inhliziyu kaNkulunkulu njengeyabo, nomthwalo kaNkulunkulu njengowabo, futhi abakhathali noma bayazuza noma bayalahlekelwa isithembiso: Ngisho

---

bengenawo amathemba, futhi bengeke bazuze lutho, bayohlala njalo bekhola kuNkulunkulu ngenhliziyo enothando. Ngakho, lolu hlobo lomuntu lusondelene noNkulunkulu. Abantu abasondelene noNkulunkulu bayizethenjwa Zakhe futhi; izethenjwa zikaNkulunkulu kuphela ezingazwelana Naye ekukhathazekeni Kwakhe, nokufuna Kwakhe, nakuba inyama yabo ibuhlungu futhi ibuthakathaka, bayakwazi ukubekezelela ubuhlungu, badele lokho abakuthandayo ukuze banelise uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu unika imithwalo eminingi kubantu abanjalo, futhi lokho uNkulunkulu afuna ukukwenza kubonakaliswa ebufakazini babantu abanjalo. Kanjalo-ke, laba bantu bayathokozelwa nguNkulunkulu, bayizinceku zikaNkulunkulu ngokwenhliziyo Yakhe, futhi abantu abafana nalaba kuphela abangabusa noNkulunkulu. Uma usuphenduke umuntu osondelene noNkulunkulu ngeqiniso, kunesiqiniseko sokuthi uyobusa kanye noNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokukhona Ngokuvumelana Nentando KaNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 454)**

UJesu wakwazi ukufeza umyalelo kaNkulunkulu—umsebenzi wokuhlengwa kwesintu sonke—ngokuba wanikeza konke ukunakekela intando kaNkulunkulu, ngaphandle kwamacebo Akhe nokuzicabangela Yena. Ngakho, futhi, Naye wayesondelene noNkulunkulu—uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, into eniyiqonda kahle nonke. (Empeleni, wayenguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe owafakazelwa nguNkulunkulu; Ngikusho lokhu lapha ukusebenzisa iqiniso likaJesu ukucacisa indaba.) Wakwazi ukubeka phambili uhlelo lokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu, futhi wayehlala ethandaza kuBaba osezulwini futhi wayefuna intando kaBaba osezulwini. Wakhuleka wathi: “Nkulunkulu Baba! Feza lokho okuyintando Yakho, futhi ungenzi ngokwezinhloso Zami; ngifisa Wenze ngokohlelo Lakho. Umuntu angaba buthakathaka, kodwa kungani umnakekela? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi umuntu afanele ukukhathazeka Kwakho, umuntu ofana nentuthwane esandleni Sakho? Enhliziyweni Yami, ngifisa ukufeza intando Yakho kuphela, futhi ngifisa Wenze njengalokhu ufisa ukwenza Kimi ngokwezinhloso Zakho.” Endleleni eya eJerusalema, uJesu wezwa umunyu, kusengathi ummese uphendulwa enhliziyweni Yakhe, kepha wayengenayo ngisho encane inhloso yokushintsha izwi ayelishilo; njalo kwakukhona amandla amakhulu amqhubezela phambili ekubethelweni Kwakhe. Ekugcineni, wabethelwa esiphambanweni futhi wafana nenyama yesono, efeza lowo msebenzi wokuhlenga isintu, futhi waphakama ngaphezu kwamaketanga okufa neHayidesi. Phambi Kwakhe, ukufa, isihogo kanye neHayidesi kwaphelwa amandla, kwanqotshwa Nguye. Waphila iminyaka engamashumi amathathu nantathu, kuyo yonke wenza njalo ngamandla Akhe onke ukufeza intando kaNkulunkulu ngokomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngaleso sikhathi, akanakanga inzuzo Yakhe

---

ngokwakhe noma ukulahlekelwa, futhi ngaso sonke isikhathi wayecabanga intando kaNkulunkulu uBaba. Ingakho, emva kokuba esebhaphathiziwe, uNkulunkulu wathi: “Le iNdodana Yami ethandekayo, engithokozile ngayo.” Ngenxa yenkonzo Yakhe phambi kukaNkulunkulu eyayihambisana nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu wabeka umthwalo onzima wokuhlenga sonke isintu phezu kwamahlombe Akhe. Wamenza ukuba aphokophelele phambili ukuwufeza. Wayefaneleka futhi enelungelo lokufeza lo msebenzi obalulekile. Empilweni Yakhe yonke, wabekezelela ubuhlungu obungalinganiseki ngenxa kaNkulunkulu, futhi walingwa uSathane izikhathi ezingabaleki, kodwa akadumalanga neze. UNkulunkulu wamnika umsebenzi onjengalona ngoba wayemethemba, futhi emthanda, ngakho, uNkulunkulu uqobo wathi: “Le iNdodana Yami ethandekayo, engithokozile ngayo.” Ngaleso sikhathi, kwakunguJesu kuphela owayengafeza lo myalelo, futhi lokhu kwakuyingxenye eyodwa yokuqeda kukaNkulunkulu umsebenzi Wakhe wokuhlenga isintu ngeNkathi Yomusa.

Uma, njengoJesu, nikwazi ukunika ukunakekela konke emthwalweni kaNkulunkulu, futhi nifulathela inyama yenu, uNkulunkulu uyoniphathisa imisebenzi Yakhe emikhulu, ukuze nifeze imibandela yokukhonza uNkulunkulu. Kungaphansi kwalezi zimo kuphela lapho uyolokotha uthi wenza intando kaNkulunkulu futhi ufeza umyalelo Wakhe, kungaleso sikhathi kuphela lapho uyolokotha uthi ukhonza uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso. Uma kuqhathaniswa nesibonelo sikaJesu, ungalokotha uthi ungosondelene noNkulunkulu? Ungalokotha uthi wenza intando kaNkulunkulu? Ungalokotha uthi ukhonza uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso? Namuhla, awuyiqondi indlela yokukhonza uNkulunkulu, ungalokotha yini uthi ungosondelene noNkulunkulu? Uma uthi ukhonza uNkulunkulu, ingabe awumhlambalazi Yena? Cabanga ngalokhu: Ingabe ukhonza uNkulunkulu, noma uzikhonza wena? Ukhonza uSathane, kepha usho ngenkani ukuthi ukhonza uNkulunkulu—kulokhu awumhlambalazi uNkulunkulu yini? Abantu abaningi ngokungifihlela bafisa isibuziso sobukhulu ngesikhundla, bazigxisha ngokudla, bathanda ukulala futhi banakekele kakhulu inyama, bahlala besaba ukuthi asikho isixazululo senyama. Abawenzi umsebenzi wabo ofanele ebandleni, kodwa badla mahhala ebandleni, noma bayale abafowabo nodadewabo ngamazwi Ami, bama phezulu bese bechachaza phezu kwabanye. Laba bantu baqhubeka nokuthi benza intando kaNkulunkulu, bahlale bethi bangabasondelene noNkulunkulu—ingabe ukhona umqondo kulokhu? Uma unokukhuthazeka okufanele, kodwa ungakwazi ukukhonza intando kaNkulunkulu, ngalokho uyisilima; kodwa uma ukukhuthazeka kwakho kungalungile, futhi usasho ukuthi ukhonza uNkulunkulu, ngakho ungumuntu omelene noNkulunkulu, futhi kumele ujeziswe nguNkulunkulu! Anginalo uzwelo kubantu abanjalo! Endlini kaNkulunkulu badla mahhala, bahlala befisa ukunethezeka kwenyama, abanakho ukucabangela lokho okubalulekile kuNkulunkulu; bahlala befuna okuhle kubo, futhi abalaleli intando kaNkulunkulu. Abemukeli ukucutshungulwa uMoya kaNkulunkulu kukho konke



---

abakwenzayo. Bahlala bakhela uzungu futhi bekhohlisa abafowabo nodadewabo, benobuso obubili, njengempungushe esinini samagilebhisi, njalo intshontsha amagilebhisi, futhi igxoba isivini samagilebhisi. Bangaba yini abangane baNkulunkulu abantu abanjalo? Ukulungele yini ukwamukela izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu? Awunakekeli impilo yakho kanye nebandla, ingabe ukulungele ukwamukela umyalelo kaNkulunkulu akuphathisa wona? Ubani ungalokotha athembe umuntu onjalo? Uma ukhonza kanje, uNkulunkulu angalokotha yini akuphathise umsebenzi omkhulu? Ingabe awubambezeli izinto na?

Ngisho lokhu ukuze wazi ukuthi imiphi imibandela okumele ifezwe ukuze ukhonze ngokuvumelana nentando kaNkulunkulu. Uma ungayinikeli inhliziyi yakho kuNkulunkulu, uma unganiki konke ukunakekela entandweni kaNkulunkulu njengoJesu, khona-ke ngeke wethenjwe uNkulunkulu, futhi uyogcina wahlulelwe nguNkulunkulu. Mhlawumbe namuhla, ekukhonzeni kwakho uNkulunkulu, uhlala unenhloso yokukhohlisa uNkulunkulu futhi uhlala ubhekana naye ngokungabi nandaba. Ngamafushane, ngaleya kokunye, uma ukhohlisa uNkulunkulu, ukwahlulela okunonya kuyoza phezu kwakho. Kumele usebenzise ithuba lokuthi usanda kungena emgudwini olungile wokukhonza uNkulunkulu ngokuqala ngokunikela inhliziyi yakho kuNkulunkulu, ngaphandle kokuthembeka okwehlukene phakathi. Akukhathaliseki noma ngabe uphambi kukaNkulunkulu, noma uphambi kwabanye abantu, inhliziyi yakho kufanele ihlale ibheke uNkulunkulu, futhi kumele uzimisele ukuthanda uNkulunkulu njengoJesu. Ngale ndlela, uNkulunkulu uyokuphelelisa, ukuze ube yinceku kaNkulunkulu ngokwenhliziyi Yakhe. Uma ufisa ngempela ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu, futhi ukuze ukukhonza kwakho kube nokuvumelana nentando Yakhe, kuzomele ushintshe imibono yakho yangaphambilini ngokukholwa kuNkulunkulu, uphinde ushintshe nendlela obujwayele ngayo ukukhonza uNkulunkulu, ukuze ingxenye enkulu yakho izopheleliswa nguNkulunkulu. Ngaleyo ndlela, uNkulunkulu ngeke akulahle, futhi, njengoPetru, uyokwandulela labo abathanda uNkulunkulu. Uma ungaphenduki, uyohlangabezana nesiphetho esifana nesikaJuda. Lokhu kumele kuqondwe yibo bonke abakholwa kuNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokukhonza Ngokuvumelana Nentando KaNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 455)**

Kusukela ekuqaleni komsebenzi wakhe endaweni yonke, uNkulunkulu wanqumela kusengaphambili abantu abaningi ukuba bamkhonze, kuhlenganisa abantu abavela kuzo zonke izizinda zokuphila. Injongo Yakhe ukufeza intando Yakhe nokuqiniseka ngokuthi umsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni uthela kahle izithelo. Lena injongo kaNkulunkulu yokukhetha abantu ukuba bamkhonze. Wonke umuntu okhonza uNkulunkulu kumele ayiqonde le ntando kaNkulunkulu.

---

Ngalo msebenzi Wakhe, abantu bakubona kangcono ukuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu nokuba namandla onke kukaNkulunkulu, futhi kubasiza ukuthi baqonde imiyalo yomsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni. UNkulunkulu weza ngempela emhlabeni ukuzokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe, ukuzothintana nabantu, ukuze bazi izenzo Zakhe ngokucacile. Namuhla, leli qembu lenu linenhlanhla yokukhonza uNkulunkulu ongokoqobo. Lokhu kuyisibusiso esingenakubalwa. Empeleni, uNkulunkulu oniphakamisayo. Ekukhetheni umuntu ukuba amkhonze, uNkulunkulu ahlale enemiyalo Yakhe. Ukukhonza uNkulunkulu akuyona ngempela, lokho abantu abacabanga ukuthi kunjalo, indaba yogqozi. Namuhla niyabona ukuthi noma ubani okhonza uNkulunkulu ekubeni khona Kwakhe, ukwenza lokho ngoba unokuqondiswa uNkulunkulu nangomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele; nangenxa yokuthi bangabantu abafuna iqiniso. Lezi izimfuno eziyisisekelo bonke labo abakhonza uNkulunkulu okufanele babe nazo.

Ukukhonza uNkulunkulu akulula. Labo abasimo sabo esikhohlakele esihlala singashintshile abanakumkhonza uNkulunkulu. Uma isimo sakho singahlulelwanga futhi sasolwa izwi likaNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi isimo sakho sisamelela uSathane. Lokhu kwanele ukuveza ukuthi inkonzo yakho kuNkulunkulu imayelana nezinhlalo zakho ezinhle. Inkonzo esekelwe emvelweni yakho engubusathane. Ukhonza uNkulunkulu ngesimo sakho esingokwemvelo, nangokuhambisana nezinto ozithandayo; ngaphezu kwalokho, ulokhu ucabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu ujabulela noma yini ofuna ukuyenza, nokuthi uzonda noma yini ongefuni ukuyenza, futhi uqondiswa ngokuphelele yizinto ozithandayo emsebenzini wakho. Ingabe lokhu kungabizwa ngokukhonza uNkulunkulu? Ekugcineni, isimo sempilo yakho ngeke sishintshwe nakancane; kunalokho, uyoba nenkani ngisho nakakhulu ngoba ubukhonza uNkulunkulu, futhi lokhu kuyokwenza ukuthi isimo sakho esonakele sibe nzima nakakhulu. Ngale ndlela, ngaphakathi uzozakhela imithetho yokukhonza uNkulunkulu ngokuyinhloko esekelwe ebuntwini bakho, nasolwazini oluthole ngenxa yokukhonza ngokuvumelana nesimo sakho. Lokhu yilokho umuntu ahlangele nakho nakufundile. Kuwumbono womuntu ngokuphila emhlabeni. Abantu abanjengalaba bafana nabaFarisi kanye nabaholi benkolo. Uma bengavuki emaqandeni baphenduke, nakanjani bazophenduka oKristu bamanga nabaphikikristu abakhohlisa abantu ezinsukwini zokugcina. OKristu bamanga nabaphikikristu okwakhulunywa ngabo bayovela phakathi kwabantu abanjalo. Uma labo abakhonza uNkulunkulu belandela ubuntu babo futhi benze ukuthanda kwabo, khona-ke basengozini enkulu yokulaxazwa nganoma yisiphi isikhathi. Labo abasebenzisa ulwazi lwabo lweminyaka eminingi bekhonza uNkulunkulu ukuze bazuze izinhliziyi zabanye, ukubashumayeza nokubavimba, nokubeya—futhi abangakaze baphenduke, bavume izono zabo, bayeke ukuqhakambisa izinzuzo zesikhundla—laba bantu bayowa phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Bangabantu abawuhlobo olulodwa noPawulu, bazidla ngezikhundla zabo eziphezulu futhi babukise ngezimfanelo zabo. UNkulunkulu ngeke alethe abantu abanjena

---

ekuphelelisweni. Lolu hlobo lwenkonzo lugxambukela emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu. Abantu bayathanda ukubambejela kokudala. Banamathela ezinkolelweni ezindala, ezintweni ezedlule. Lesi isiphazamiso esikhulu enkonzweni yabo. Uma ungakwazi ukuzilahla, lezi zinto ziyokuxina ukuphila kwakho konke. UNkulunkulu ngeke ajabule ngawe, ngisho nakancane, ngeke ngisho ungaze uphuke umlenze ugijima noma umgogodla usebenza, ngeke ngisho ungaze ubulawelwe ukholo kanjani enkonzweni kaNkulunkulu. Kuyokwenzeka okuphambene: Uyothi uwumenzi wobubi.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukukhonza Kwenkolo Kumele Kususwe” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 456)**

Kusukela namhlanje, uNkulunkulu uzophelelisa labo abangenazo izinkolelo zenkolo, abakulungele ukushiya ubuntu babo obudala, balalele kuphela uNkulunkulu ngendlela yenhliziyoyethambile, futhi uzophelelisa labo abalangazelela izwi likaNkulunkulu. Laba kumele babhukule bakhonze uNkulunkulu. KuNkulunkulu kunenala engapheli yokuhlakanipha. Umsebenzi Wakhe omuhle ngendlela emangalisayo kanye namazwi Akhe ayigugu alindele ukuthokozelwa yinani labantu abaningi ngisho kakhulu. Okwamanje, labo abanezinkolelo zenkolo, labo abaqhakambisa izikhundla zabo eziphezulu, nalabo abangeke bazidele bakuthola kunzima ukwamukela lezi zinto. Alikho ithuba ngoMoya oNgcwele ukuba uphelelise laba bantu. Uma umuntu engazimisele ukulalela, futhi engalomeli izwi likaNkulunkulu, khona-ke ngeke akwazi ukwamukela lezi zinto ezintsha. Uyolokhu ehlubuka nakakhulu, eba nobuqili nakakhulu, agcine esemgudwini ongefanele. Ekwenzeni umsebenzi Wakhe manje, uNkulunkulu uyovusa abantu abaningi abamthanda ngeqiniso, abemukela ukukhanya okusha. Futhi uyonciphisa izikhulu zenkolo eziqhakambisa izikhundla zazo eziphezulu. Labo abenqaba ngenkani ukushintsha: Akafuni kube ngisho nomuntu oyedwa wabo. Ingabe uyafuna ukuba ngomunye walaba bantu? Ingabe inkonzo yakho uyenza ngendlela othanda ngayo, noma ingabe wenza lokho okufunwa uNkulunkulu? Lena into okufanele uyazi ngawe. Ingabe ungomunye wezikhulu zenkolo, noma ingabe uwusana olusanda kuzalwa olupheleliswa uNkulunkulu? Ingakanani ingxenye yenkonzo yakho eyamukelwa uMoya oNgcwele? Ingakanani uNkulunkulu angeke azihluphe ngokuyikhumbula? Ngemva kweminyaka eminingi yenkonzo, kushintshe kangakanani ukuphila kwakho? Ingabe kucacile kuwe konke lokhu? Uma unokholo lweqiniso, khona-ke uzohlukana nezinkolelo zakho zenkolo ezindala zangaphambili, futhi umkhonze kangcono uNkulunkulu ngendlela entsha. Akukephuzi kakhulu ukuba ukhuphule amasokisi. Izinkolelo ezindala zenkolo ziyokukhinyabeza ukuphila komuntu. Ulwazi lomuntu luyomphambukisa kuNkulunkulu, enze izinto ngendlela yakhe. Uma ungazishiyi phansi lezi zinto, ziyoba yisithiyoyekukhuleni kwakho ekuphileni. UNkulunkulu ubelokhu ebaphelelisa labo abamkhonzayo. Akabalaxazi kanjalo nje. Uma

---

wamukela ngeqiniso ukwahlulelwa nokusolwa yizwi likaNkulunkulu, uma ungabeka eceleni imikhuba yakho emidala yenkolo nemithetho, futhi uyeke ukusebenzisa izinkolelo zenkolo ezindala njengesikali sezwi likaNkulunkulu namuhla, Ngelokho kuphela kuyoba nekusasa ngawe. Kodwa uma ubambeleva ezintweni ezindala, uma usazazisa, khonake ngeke kube nendlela yokuthi ungasindiswa. UNkulunkulu akanandaba nabantu abanjalo. Uma ufuna ngempela ukupheleliswa, khona-ke kumele ukulungele ukukushiya ngokuphelele konke okudala. Ngisho noma okwakwenziwa phambili kwakukuhle, ngisho noma kwakuwumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kufanele ukwazi ukukubeka eceleni futhi uyeke ukubambeleva kukho. Ngisho noma kwakusobala ukuthi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, owenziwa ngokuqondile uMoya oNgcwele, namuhla kumele ukubeke eceleni. Akumele ubambeleva kukho. Yilokhu uNkulunkulu akufunayo. Konke kumele kwenziwe kube kusha. Emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu nasezwini likaNkulunkulu, akabhekiseli ezintweni ezindala ezenzeka, akembi umlando omdala. UNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu ohlale njalo emusha futhi akagugi. Akabambeleva emazwini Akhe edlule, kulokhu kusobala ukuthi uNkulunkulu akalandeli noma yimiphi imithetho. Kulesi simo, njengomuntu, uma uhlale ubambeleva ezintweni ezedlule, ungafuni ukuzidedela, futhi uzisebenzisa ngokuphikelela endleleni yokwenza izinto, kuyilapho uNkulunkulu engasasebenzi ngalezo zindlela zangaphambili, khona-ke ingabe amazwi nezenzo zakho akusona yini isiphazamiso? Awuphendukanga yini isitha sikaNkulunkulu? Ingabe uzimisele ukonakalisa ukuphila kwakho konke ngenxa yalezi zinto ezindala? Lezi zinto ezindala zikwenza ube umuntu ophazamisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ingabe lolu uhlobo lomuntu ofuna ukuba yilo? Uma ungakufuni ngempela lokho, yekela le nto oyenzayo ngokushesha uphenduke; uqale kabusha. UNkulunkulu akazikhumbuli izinto zakho ezindala.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukukhonza Kwenkolo Kumele Kususwe” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 457)**

Lapho kukhulunywa ngomsebenzi, umuntu ukholelwa ukuthi umsebenzi kufanele wenzelwe uNkulunkulu, ashumayeke kuzo zonke izindawo futhi angene ezindlekweni ngenxa kaNkulunkulu. Nakuba le nkolelo ineqiniso, kodwa ayihlanganisi konke; into uNkulunkulu ayicela kumuntu ayikho mayelana nohambo lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu kuphela; imayelana nenkonzo kanye nokusebenza kukamoya. Abazalwane abaningi abakaze bacabange ngokusebenzela uNkulunkulu ngisho noma bedlule ezintweni eziningi, ngoba umsebenzi owenziwa umuntu awuvumelani nalokho uNkulunkulu akucelayo. Ngakho, ayikho into umuntu anendaba nayo kulo msebenzi, futhi lesi yiso kanye isizathu esenza umnyango womuntu ubheke ohlangothini olulodwa. Nonke kufanele niqale ukungena emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, ukuze nazi zonke izinto ezimayelana nawo. Yilokhu okufanele ningene kukho. Umsebenzi awubhekiseli

---

kokwenzela uNkulunkulu; ubhekisela ekutheni ukuphila komuntu nalokho akuphilelayo kujabulisa uNkulunkulu yini. Umsebenzi ubhekisela ekwethembekeni komuntu kuNkulunkulu nolwazi analo ngoNkulunkulu ukuze afakaze ngoNkulunkulu futhi akhonze umuntu. Lesi isibopho somuntu nakho konke umuntu okufanele akuqaphele. Ngamanye amazwi, ukungena kwakho kungumsebenzi wakho; ufuna ukungena phakathi nenkambo yakho yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ukuzwa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu akusho nje ukuthi uyayazi indlela yokudla nokuphuza izwi Lakhe; kodwa kumele ukwazi ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu, ukhonze uNkulunkulu, bese ukhonza uphinde unakekele umuntu. Lona umsebenzi nokungena kwakho; yilokhu wonke umuntu okufanele akufeze. Kunabangingi abagxile kuphela ohambweni lukaNkulunkulu, abashumayela kuzo zonke izindawo, kodwa bangazinaki izinto ezimayelana nabo futhi bakushaye indiva ukungena kwabo ekuphileni kukamoya. Yilokhu okwenza abantu abakhonza uNkulunkulu ukuthi bamelane noNkulunkulu. Iminyaka eminingi, labo abakhonza uNkulunkulu futhi bakhonze umuntu bebebheka lokho kusebenza nokushumayela njengokungena, futhi abekho ababheke izinto abadlule kuzo ngokomoya njengomnyango obalulekile. Kunalokho, bagqamisa ukukhanyiselwa umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele lapho befundisa abanye. Lapho beshumayela, bathwala kakhulu futhi bamukela umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele, futhi ngalokhu bakhuluma izwi loMoya oNgcwele. Ngaleso sikhathi, bayajabula futhi bagculiseke ngaphakathi, njengokungathi umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele uyinto engokomoya eyenzekayo kubo; bazizwa sengathi wonke amazwi abawakhuluma ngaleso sikhathi ayisiqu sabo uqobo, futhi kusengathi okuhlangenwe nakho kwabo akucacicile ngendlela abakuchaze ngayo. Ngaphezu kwalokho, abakwazi nokuncane okumele bakusho ngaphambi kokukhuluma, kodwa lapho uMoya oNgcwele usebenza kubo, baba namazwi ageleza njalo nangenamkhawulo. Ngemva kokushumayela ngaleyo ndlela, uzwa sengathi isimo sakho sangempela asisincane njengoba wawucabanga. Ngemva kokuba uMoya oNgcwele usebenza ngendlela efanayo kuwe izikhathi eziningana, ucabanga ukuthi usunaso kakade leso simo futhi ngephutha ukholelwa ukuthi umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele uwumnyango nesiqu sakho. Lapho uhlale udlula kulezi zinto, awubi nemithetho eqinile ngokungena kwakho. Ube usuvilapha ungaboni, futhi awube usawunaka nhlobo umnyango wakho. Ngakho, lapho ukhonza abanye, kumele uwenze ucace umehluko phakathi kwesimo sakho nomsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele. Lokhu kuyokwenza kube lula ukungena kwakho futhi kuyokuzuzisa kangcono. Kumuntu umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele unjengento adlule kuyo uyisiqalo sokuwohloka komuntu. Ngakho, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi wenza muphi umsebenzi, kufanele ubheke umnyango wakho njengesifundo esimqoka.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi Nokungena (2)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 458)**

---

Umuntu usebenzela ukufeza intando kaNkulunkulu, ukuletha bonke labo abafuna inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu phambi Kwakhe, ukuletha umuntu phambi kukaNkulunkulu, nokwethula umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele nokuqondisa umuntu kukaNkulunkulu, ngalokho ephelelisa izithelo zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yalokhu, kubalulekile ukuba wazi isiqu somsebenzi. Njengomuntu osetshenziswa uNkulunkulu, bonke abantu kufanele basebenzele uNkulunkulu, okusho ukuthi, bonke banethuba lokusetshenziswa uMoya oNgcwele. Nokho, kunephuzu elilodwa okufanele niliqaphele: Lapho umuntu enza umsebenzi awuthunywe nguNkulunkulu, umuntu unikezwe ithuba lokusetshenziswa uNkulunkulu, kodwa okushiwo nokwaziwa umuntu akuncikile ngokuphelele esimweni somuntu. Ungazi kangcono kuphela izinto ezidingwa umsebenzi wakho, futhi uMoya oNgcwele ukukhanyisele nakakhulu, ngalokho ukuvulele umnyango ongcono emsebenzini wakho. Uma umuntu ebheka ukuqondiswa uNkulunkulu njengomnyango womuntu nalokho okuyifa lomuntu, alikho ithuba lokuthi isiqu esingokomoya somuntu sikhule. UMoya oNgcwele ukhanyisela umuntu lapho esesimweni esijwayelekile; ezikhathini ezinjalo, umuntu ujwayele ukuphambanisa ukukhanya akuthola esimweni sakhe esingokoqobo, njengokungathi uMoya oNgcwele uletha ukukhanya ngendlela ejwayelekile: ngokusebenzisa lokho umuntu angazitholela khona. Lapho umuntu esebenza futhi ekhuluma, noma phakathi nomkhuleko womuntu wokuzinikela kwakhe komoya, iqiniso liyohlala obala kubo. Nokho ngokoqobo, lokho umuntu akubonayo kuwukuphela kokukhanya okulethwa uMoya oNgcwele (ngokwemvelo, lokhu kuvame ukubambisana nomuntu) hhayi isimo sangempela somuntu. Ngemva kwesikhathi umuntu adlula kuso ebunzimeni nokuvivinywa okuthile, isiqu sangempela somuntu siyacaca ezimweni ezinjalo. Kungaleso sikhathi kuphela lapho umuntu ebona khona ukuthi isiqu esingokomoya somuntu asisikhulu kangako, futhi ubugovu, ukuzicabangela yena yedwa, kanye nomhobholo womuntu konke kuyavela. Kungemva kweziwombe eziningi kuphela zalezo zinto lapho iningi lalabo abavusiwe emoyeni wabo beyobona khona ukuthi bebengekho esimweni sangempela, kodwa ukukhanya kwesikhashana koMoya oNgcwele, futhi umuntu wakuthola ukukhanya. Lapho uMoya oNgcwele ukhanyisela umuntu ukuze aqonde iqiniso, lokho uvamise ukukwenza ngendlela ecacile nengagwegwesi, ngaphandle kokuchaza ukuthi izinto zenzeka kanjani noma ukuthi ziya kuphi. Lokho kusho ukuthi, akahlanganisi ubunzima bomuntu kulesi sambulo, kunalokho ulembula ngokuqondile iqiniso. Lapho umuntu ehlangabezana nobunzima ekungeneni, umuntu ube eseba nokukhanya kukaMoya oNgcwele, futhi lokhu kuba yinto umuntu abhekana nayo ngokoqobo. ... Ngakho, lapho wamukela umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, ufuna okunye okuningi bese ugxila ekungeneni kwakho ngesikhathi esifanayo, ubona ngokucacile ukuthi uyini umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele nokuthi uyini umnyango wakho, kanye nokubona umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele ekungeneni kwakho, ukuze upheleliswe Nguye futhi uvumele isiqu somsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele kuwe. Phakathi nohambo lwakho emsebenzini woMoya oNgcwele, wazi uMoya oNgcwele, kanye

---

nawe siqu, kanye nezikhathi eziningi zokuhlupheka ngokwedlulele, uba nobuhlobo obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu, futhi usuku nosuku uyasondelana noNkulunkulu. Phakathi nezikhathi eziningi zokuhlungwa nokucwengwa, uba nothando lwangempela ngoNkulunkulu. Yingakho kufanele ubone ukuthi lokho kuhlupheka, ukushaywa kanye nezinsizi akufanele kwethuse; okwethusayo ukuba nomsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele kuphela hhayi ukungena kwakho. Lapho kufika usuku umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ophela ngalo, uyobe ufukuzelele ize; nakuba uwenzile umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, uyobe ungawazi uMoya oNgcwele noma umnyango wakho. Ukukhanyiselwa komuntu uMoya oNgcwele akukhona okokwanelisa isifiso somuntu; kuwukuvulela umuntu indlela ukuze angene, kanye nokuvumela umuntu ukuba azi uMoya oNgcwele, futhi kulokho kuhluma inhliziyi ehlonipha futhi yazise uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi Nokungena (2)” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 459)**

Kuncane kakhulu ukuphambuka emsebenzini walabo asebetheniwe, okubhekanwe nabo, bahlulelwa futhi basolwa, futhi ukuvezwa komsebenzi wabo kunemba kakhulu. Labo abethembela esimweni sabo semvelo ukuze basebenza benza amaphutha amakhulu. Kunesimo semvelo esiningi emsebenzini wabo wabantu abangalungile, okubeka isihibe esikhulu emsebenzini kaMoya oNgcwele. Noma ngabe lihle kanjani izinga lomuntu, kumele futhi badlule ekuthenweni, ekubeni kubhekanwe nabo, nasekwahluleleni ngaphambi kokuba bakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wokuthunywa uNkulunkulu. Uma bengakadluli kulokho kwahlulelwa, noma bengenxa kahle kangakanani, ngeke baze bahambisane nemigomo yeqiniso futhi kwenzeka ngokwemvelo kanye nangokulunga komuntu. Umsebenzi walabo abadlule ekuthenweni, ekuthini kubhekanwe nabo, nasekwahluleleni unemba ngokwengezwe kakhulu kunomsebenzi walabo abangathenwanga, okungabhekanwanga nabo, nabangahlulelwanga. Labo abadlule ekwahluleleni abavezi lutho mayelana nenyama kanye nemicabango, kuhlenganiswa nobuhlakani bomuntu obuningi kanye namakhono akhe angaphakathi. Akusiwo umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ovezwe umuntu ngendlela eyiyonayona. Abantu ababalandelayo bahanjiswa amandla abo angaphakathi phambi kwabo. Ngoba, baveza okuningi abakubonile kanye nalokho umuntu adlule kukho, okucishe kungaxhumani nenhloso yokuqala kaNkulunkulu, futhi kучезuka kakhulu kuyo, umsebenzi womuntu owulolu hlobo awukwazi ukuhambisa abantu phambi kukaNkulunkulu, kodwa ubayisa ngaphambi komuntu. Ngakho, labo abangedlulile ekwahluleleni nasekusolweni abafanelekile ukuqhuba umsebenzi wokuthunywa uNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi womsebenzi ofanelekile ungayisa abantu endleleni eyiyo futhi ubavumele ukuthi bajule eqinisweni. Umsebenzi awenzayo ungaletha abantu phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Phezu kwalokho, umsebenzi awenzayo ungahlukahlukana kumuntu nomuntu futhi awucindezelwa

---

yimithetho, evumela abantu ukuthi badebele futhi bakhululeke. Phezu kwalokho, bangakhula kancane kancane empilweni, baqhubekela eqinisweni ngokujulile. Umsebenzi womuntu ofanelekile usilela kakhulu; umsebenzi wakhe uwubuwula. Angakwazi ukuholela abantu emithethweni kuphela; lokho akufunayo kubantu kuyehluka ngokomuntu ngamunye; akasebenzi ngokwezidingo zabantu. Kulolu hlobo lomsebenzi, kunemithetho eminingi kakhulu kanye nezimfundiso eziningi kakhulu, futhi ngeke kuze kuholele abantu eqinisweni, noma emsebenzini ojwayelekile wokukhula empilweni. Kungenza abantu bakwazi ukuma ngemithetho ethile kuphela. Lolu hlobo lwesiqondiso olungadukisa abantu nje kuphela. Ukuholela ekutheni ube yilokho ayikho; ukwazi ukuhambisa kulokho anakho nayikho. Ukuze abalandeli bakwazi ukwahlukanisa ukuthi ngabe abaholi bafanelekile yini ukuhola, kusemqoka ukuthi babheke inkambo yabo kanye nemiphumela yomsebenzi wabo, futhi babheke ukuthi ngabe abalandeli bathola imigomo ngokweqiniso yini, nokuthi ngabe bathola izindlela zokuqhuba ezibafanele yini ukuze baphenduke. Kumele ukwazi ukwahlukanisa phakathi komsebenzi ohlukene wabantu abahlukene; kumele ungabi umlandeli oyisiwula. Lokhu kulimaza ukungena kwakho. Uma wehluleka ukwahlukanisa ukuthi ngabe ubuholi bomuntu bunenkambo futhi ahamba ngayo noma cha, uzodukiseka kalula. Konke lokhu kunomthelela oqondile empilweni yakho. Kuningi kakhulu okuyimvelo emsebenzini wabantu abangalungisisiwe; kungcwele intando yomuntu kukho. Isimo sabo ngesemvelo, lokho abazalwe nakho, hhayi impilo elandela ukudlula ekubhekaneni noma eqinisweni emuva kokuguqulwa. Lolu hlobo lomuntu lungakwazi kanjani ukwesekela labo abayilandelayo? Impilo yomuntu yokuqala iwubuhlakani noma ikhono lakhe eliphuma ngaphakathi. Lolu hlobo lobuhlakani noma ikhono liqhelelene kakhulu nalokho uNkulunkulu akufuna emuntwini. Uma umuntu engeke apheleliswe futhi isimo sakhe semvelo singakathenwa futhi kungakabhekanwa naso, kuzoba negebe elikhulu phakathi kwalokho okuvezwa umuntu neqiniso; kuzoxutshwa nezinto ezingathi shu ezinjengomcabango wakhe kanye nalokho adlula kukho ecaleni elilodwa, njll. Phezu kwalokho, ngisho noma esebenza kanjani, abantu babona ukuthi kunomgomo omkhulu futhi alikho iqiniso ngokungena kwabantu. Okuningi okufunekayo kubantu kubiza okungapheleli kwamandla abo, okubalimazayo. Lo ngumsebenzi wentando yabantu. Isimo somuntu esinenkohlakalo, imicabango nokuqonda kwakhe kungena emzimbeni wakhe wonke. Umuntu akazalwa enomuzwa wokwenza iqiniso ngokwemvelo, futhi akazalwa nemizwa yokuqonda iqiniso ngqo. Uma lokho kuhlenganiswa nesimo somuntu esikhohlakele—uma lolu hlobo lomuntu lusebenza, akwenzi ukuthi kube nokuphazamiseka? Kodwa umuntu ophelileliswe yiqiniso ahlangebezana nalo okumele abantu baliqonde, futhi ulwazi lwesimo senkohlakalo sabo, ukuze izinto ezingathi shu nezingesizo ezangempela emsebenzini wakhe zigcine seziphelile, ukuthunazwa ngumuntu kuyancipha, nomsebenzi nokukhonza kwakhe kuya ngokuya kusondela ezingeni elifunwa uNkulunkulu. Ngelokhu umsebenzi wakhe usuke usungene ekubeni yiqiniso loqobo futhi uba ngowangempela.



---

Ukuqonda komuntu yikho okunomthelela omkhulu ekuthiyeni umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Umuntu unemicabango eminingi futhi ukwazi ukucabanga ngokufanele futhi asebenzise ulwazi ngalokho ake abhekana nakho ngaphambilini ukuze akwazi ukubhekana nezimo. Uma lokhu kungadluli ekuthengweni nasekulungisweni, konke kuba yisithiyo emsebenzini. Ngakho umsebenzi womuntu ngeke ufinyelele ezingeni elifanele, ikakhulukazi umsebenzi wabantu abangaphelelisiwe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Kanye Nomsebenzi Womuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 460)**

Kumele uqonde izimo eziningi abantu abayoba kuzo lapho uMoya Ongcwele wenza umsebenzi kubo. Ikakhulukazi labo ababambisanayo ukuze bakhonze uNkulunkulu kumele baze bazibambe kangcono izimo ezilethwe umsebenzi uMoya Ongcwele owenza kubantu. Uma ukhuluma kuphela ngezimo ezihlukahlukene nezindlela eziningi zokungena, kubonisa ukuthi isimo sakho sisohlangothini olulodwa kakhulu. Ngaphandle kokwazi isimo sakho sangempela noma ukubamba izimiso zeqiniso, akunakwenzeka ukuthi ufinyelele ekuguqukeni esimweni sakho. Ngaphandle kokwazi izimiso zomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele noma ukuqonda izithelo ezithwelwe yiwo, kuyoba lukhuni ukubona umsebenzi wemimoya emibi. Kumele wembule umsebenzi wemimya emibi nemibono yabantu futhi uqonde ngqo emnyombweni wenkinga; kumele futhi ubone ukushiyeka okuningi ekwenzeni kwabantu noma izinkinga ekukholelweni kuNkulunkulu ukuze bakubone. Okungenani, akumele ubenze bangazizwa kahle noma bazizwe bengakhuthele. Kodwa, kumele uqonde ubunzima obukhona kubantu abaningi, akumele ungaboneleli noma “uzame ukufundisa ingulube ukucula”; lokho kuwukuziphatha okuwubuphukuphuku. Ukuze uxazulule ubunzima obuningi babantu, kumele uqonde amandla omsebenzi woMoya Ongcwele, kumele uqonde indlela uMoya Ongcwele owenza ngayo umsebenzi kubantu abahlukene, kumele uqonde ubunzima babantu, iziphambeko zabantu, ubone ngale kwezinto eziwumnyombo wezinkinga, ungene emnyombweni wenkinga, ngaphandle kokuphambuka noma kwamaphutha. Yilolu hlobo lomuntu kuphela olufanele ukubambisana ukuze lukhonze uNkulunkulu.

Ukuthi uyakwazi ukubamba izinto eziwumgogodla nokubona izinto eziningi ngokucacile kuncike ezimweni zakho njengomuntu. Indlela obona ngayo iyindlela futhi oholo ngayo abanye. Uma uqonda amagama nezimfundiso, khona uholela abanye ekuqondeni amagama nezimfundiso. Indlela obona ngayo ingokoqobo lamazwi kaNkulunkulu yindlela oholo ngayo abanye ekungeneni ekubeni ngokoqobo kwamazwi kaNkulunkulu. Uma ukwazi ukuqonda amaqiniso amaningi futhi ubone ngokucacile izinto eziningi ezisemazwini kaNkulunkulu, khona-ke

---

uyakwazi ukuholela abanye ekuqondeni amaqiniso amaningi, futhi labo obaholayo bayoyiqonda ngokucacile imibono. Uma ugxila ekwazini imizwa engaphezu kweyemvelo, khona-ke nalabo obaholayo nabo bayogxila emizweni engaphezu kweyemvelo. Uma ukugwema ukwenza uqhakambisa ukukhuluma, labo obaholayo nabo bayogxila ekukhulumeni, bangenzi lutho, kungabi nakuguquka ezimweni zabo, futhi bayoshiseka ngaphandle kuphela, bengawenzi amaqiniso. Bonke abantu banika abanye lokho abanakho. Uhlobo lomuntu lunquma indlela oluholela abantu kuyo, futhi uhlobo lomuntu lunquma uhlobo lwabantu olubaholayo. Ukuze nifaneleke ngempela ukusetshenziswa uNkulunkulu, anidingi nje ukuba nogqozi kuphela, kodwa nidinga nokukhanyiselwa okuningi okuvela kuNkulunkulu, ukuqondiswa amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ukusetshenziswa uNkulunkulu, nokucwengwa amazwi Akhe. Lapho ninalesi sisekelo, ezikhathini ezijwayelekile, kufanele ninake ukuqapha, imicabango, ukucabangisisa, nokuphetha kwenu, futhi namukele noma nisuse ngendlela ehambisana nakho. Zonke lezi izindlela zokungena kwenu kokugokoqobo futhi zonke futhi zonke zibalulekile—lena indlela uNkulunkulu enza ngayo umsebenzi. Uma kufanele ungene kule ndlela uNkulunkulu enza ngayo umsebenzi, khona-ke uyoba nethuba lokupheleliswa uNkulunkulu mihla yonke. Futhi nganoma yisiphi isikhathi, akunandaba ukuthi izimo ezinzima noma ezikuvunayo, noma ukuthi uyavivinywa noma uyalingwa, ukuthi uyasebenza noma cha, ukuthi uphila wedwa noma njengeqembu, uyohlale uthola amathuba okupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, ngaphandle kokuphuthwa ngelilodwa lawo. Uyokwazi ukuwathola wonke, futhi ngale ndlela uyobe uyitholile imfihlo yokuzizwela amazwi kaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Lokho Umalusi Ofanelekayo Okufanele Ahlome Ngakho” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 461)**

Kulezi zinsuku, abantu abanengi abazinaki izifundo okufanele zifundwe lapho besebenza nabanye. Sengithole ukuthi iningi lenu alifundi lutho lapho lisebenza nabanye; iningi lenu libambeleva emibonweni yalo. Lapho usebenza ebandleni, usho okwakho nomunye asho okwakhe, futhi akukho budlelwane phakathi kwenu; anibambisani nhlobo. Ninendaba kuphela nokuveza ulwazi lwenu noma ukukhipha “imithwalo” eniyithwele ngaphakathi, ngaphandle kokufuna ngisho nokuncane ukuphila. Ubonakala wenza umsebenzi ngokungazimiseli, uhlala ukholwa ukuthi kufanele uhambe indlela yakho kungakhathaliseki ukuthi omunye umuntu uthini noma wenzani; ucabanga ukuthi kufanele uhlanganyele ngendlela uMoya oNgcwele akuqondisa ngayo, kungasho lutho ukuthi izimo zabanye zinjani. Anikwazi ukuthola amakhono abanye abantu, futhi anikwazi ukuzihlola nina. Ukwamukela kwenu izinto kuyanhlahlatha futhi kuyiphutha ngempela. Kungashiwo ukuthi namanje nisakhombisa ukuzazi kakhulu ukuthi

---

nilungile, sengathi senibuyele emuva ekuguleni okudala. Anixoxi ngendlela evuleleke ngokugcwele, njengokwesibonelo, ngohlobo lomphumela enilutholile ngenkathi nisebenza emabandleni athile, noma ngesimo esisha esingaphakathi kini, njalonjalo; anikhulumi nhlobo ngezinto ezinjalo. Anizenzi nhlobo izinto ezifana nokuyeka imibono yenu noma ukuzidela. Abaholi nezisebenzi bacabanga kuphela ngendlela abangavimba ngayo abafowabo nodadewabo ekudebeseleni nangendlela yokubenza balandele ngokuzikhandla. Nokho, nonke nicabanga ukuthi ukulandela ngokuzikhandla kukodwa kwanele, futhi ikakhulu, aniqondi ukuthi kusho ukuthini ukuzazi nokuzidela, ingasaphathwa eyokuqonda ukuthi kusho ukuthini ukukhonza ngokubambisana nabanye. Nicabanga kuphela ngokuzimisela kwenu ukukhokhela uNkulunkulu ngenxa yothando Lwakhe, nokuzimisela kwenu ukuphila ngokwendlela kaPetru. Ngaphandle kwalezi zinto, akukho okunye enikucabangayo. Uze usho uthi, noma ngabe abanye benzani, wena ngeke uthobe ngokuphuphutheka, futhi noma ngabe abanye abantu banjani, wena uzofuna ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu, futhi lokho kuyokwanela. Iqiniso, nokho, lithi ukuzimisela kwakho akukaze nangayiphi indlela kubonakale ngokuphathekayo empilweni yangempela. Ngabe konke lokhu akulona uhlobo lokuziphatha enilukhombisayo kulezi zinsuku? Nonke nibambelele olwazini lwenu, futhi nonke nifisa ukupheleliswa. Ngibona ukuthi senikhonze isikhathi eside kakhulu ngaphandle kokuba nenqubekela phambili etheni; ikakhulu, anizuze lutho kulesi sifundo sokusebenza ndawonye ngokuzwana! Lapho uya emabandleni ukhuluma ngendlela yakho, nabanye bakhulume ngendlela yabo. Akuvamile ukuthi kube nokubambisana ngokuzwana, futhi lokhu kubonakala kakhulu kubalandeli abangaphansi kwenu. Lokho kusho ukuthi, akuvamile ukuba phakathi kwenu kube khona oqondayo ukuthi ukukhonza uNkulunkulu kuyini, noma ukuthi umuntu kufanele amkhonze kanjani uNkulunkulu. Nididekile futhi nithatha izifundo ezinje njengezindaba ezingabalulekile. Kunabantu abaningi abangagcini kuphela ngokwehluleka ukwenza le ngxenye yeqiniso, kodwa futhi abenza okungalungile ngamabomu. Nalabo asebekhonze iminyaka eminingi bayalwa bakhelane uzungu futhi banomona, bayancintisana; yilowo nalowo muntu wenza ngokubona kwakhe, futhi ababambisani nhlobo. Ngabe zonke lezi zinto azikhombisi isimo senu sangempela? Nina enikhonza ndawonye nsuku zonke nifana nama-Israyeli, ayekhonza uNkulunkulu ngokuqondile nsuku zonke ethempelini. Kwenzeka kanjani ukuthi nina, enikhonza uNkulunkulu, ningayazi nhlobo indlela yokubambisana noma indlela yokukhonza?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Khonzani Njengoba Kwakwenza Ama-Israyeli” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 462)**

Okufunwa kinina namuhla—ukusebenza ndawonye ngokuzwana—kuyafana nenkonzo uJehova ayeyifuna kuma-Israyeli: Kungenjalo, yekani nje ukukhonza. Ngenxa yokuthi

---

ningabantu abakhonza uNkulunkulu ngokuqondile, okungenani kufanele nikwazi ukwethembeka nokuthoba ekukhonzeni kwenu, futhi kufanele nikwazi nokufunda izifundo ngendlela engokoqobo. Kulabo ikakhulu abasebenza ebandleni, bangalokotha yini abafowenu nodadewenu abasezingeni elingaphansi kwenu babhekane nani? Ukhona ongalokotha anitshale emehlweni ngamaphutha enu? Niphakeme kunabo bonke abanye abantu; nibusa njengamakhosi! Anizifundi nakuzifunda noma ningene kulezi zinhlobo zezifundo zokoqobo, kodwa nisakhuluma ngokukhonza uNkulunkulu! Manje, ucelwa ukuba uhole amabandla ambalwa, kodwa awugcini nje ngokungazideli, kodwa ubuye ubambelele emibonweni yakho, usho izinto ezifana nokuthi, “Ngicabanga ukuthi lokhu kufanele kwenziwe ngale ndlela, njengoba uNkulunkulu uthe akufanele sivinjwe ngabanye nokuthi kulezi zinsuku akufanele sithobe ngokungenangqondo.” Ngakho, lowo nalowo kinina ubambelele embonweni wakhe, futhi akekho olalela omunye. Nakuba wazi ngokucacile ukuthi ukukhonza kwakho kukwangqingetshe, usalokhu uthi, “Ngokubona kwami, indlela yami ayiqhelile kakhulu. Vele-ke, sonke sinohlangothi: Khuluma ngolwakho, nami ngizokhuluma ngolwami; hlanganyela ngemibono yakho, nami ngizokhuluma ngokungena kwami.” Anibhekani nezinto eziningi okufanele kubhekanwe nazo, noma nivele nigcine icala nje, lowo nalowo ekhipha imibono yakhe futhi evikela isikhundla sakhe, igama nesithunzi ngokuhlakanipha. Akekho kinina ozimisele ukuzehlisa, futhi akukho luhlangothi oluzoqala luzidele bese lulungisa ubuthakathaka bolunye ukuze impilo iqhubeke ngokushesha okwengeziwe. Lapho nisebenzisana, kufanele nifunde ukufuna iqiniso. Ungathi, “Anginakho ukuqonda okucacile ngale ngxenye yeqiniso. Yikuphi okuhlangenwe nakho onakho?” Noma, uthi, “Unokuhlangenwe nakho okuningi kunokwami kule ngxenye; ngicela ungiqondise.” Ngeke lokhu kube yindlela enhle yokukwenza? Senilalele izintshumayelo eziningi, futhi kukhona esenihlangane nakho ekukhonzeni. Uma omunye engafundi komunye, nisizane, futhi nelekelele lapho omunye wenu ebuthakathaka khona lapho nenza umsebenzi emabandleni, ningazifunda kanjani-ke izifundo? Noma nini lapho nihlangana noma nayiphi into, kufanele nihlanganyele nabanye ukuze izimpilo zenu zizuze. Ngaphezu kwalokho, kufanele nihlanganyele ngokucophelela ngezinto zanoma yiluphi uhlobo ngaphambi kokuthatha izinqumo. Ukwenza kanjalo kuphela okunenza nithwale umthwalo webandla kunokuba nenze izinto ngokungazimiseli nje. Emva kokuvakashela onke amabandla, kufanele nihlangane nihlanganyele ngazo zonke izindaba enizitholayo nezinkinga enihlangane nazo emsebenzini wenu, bese nixoxa ngokukhanyiseleka nokukhanyelwa enikutholile—lokhu kuyindlela yokwenza ebaluleke kakhulu. Kufanele nifinyelele ekubambisaneni ngokuzwana ngenxa yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ukuze kuzuze ibandla, nangenhloso yokugqugquzela abafowenu nodadewenu. Kufanele nibambisane, lowo nalowo alungise omunye futhi afinyelele emphumeleni womsebenzi ongcono, ukuze akhathalele intando kaNkulunkulu. Yilokhu okuwukubambisana kweqiniso, futhi yilabo kuphela abakwenzayo lokho abazozuza ukungena okuyiqiniso. Ngenkathi nibambisene, amanye amazwi

---

eniwakhulumayo angase angehli kahle, kodwa lokho akusho lutho. Hlanganyelani ngakho kamuva, bese nikuqonda ngokucacile; ningakuyekeleli. Emva kwalokhu kuhlanguyela okufishane, ningalungisa ubuthakathaka babafowenu noma odadewenu. Ningathola imiphumela engcono kuphela ngokungena nijule kanje emsebenzini wenu. Nonke, ngamunye, njengabantu abakhonza uNkulunkulu, kufanele nikwazi ukuvikela lokho okufunwa yibandla kukho konke enikwenzayo, kunokuba nizicabangele nina. Akwamukelekile ukusebenza wedwa, ukuhlala nibukelana phansi. Abantu abaziphatha kanjalo abakufanele ukukhonza uNkulunkulu! Abantu abanjalo banesimo esibi; akukho nobuncane ubuntu kubona. BawuSathane ngokugcwele! Bayizilwane! Namanje, izinto ezinjengalezi zisenzeka phakathi kwenu; nize nihlaselane ngenkathi yokuhlanguyela, nifune ngenhloso izinto eningacasha ngazo futhi nize nibe bomvu ebusweni nilokhu niphikisana ngodaba oluthile olungabalulekile, kungekho muntu ofuna ukuhoxa, lowo nalowo muntu efihlela omunye imicabango yakhe ejulile, ebukisisa omunye futhi ehlala eqaphile. Ngabe lolu hlobo lwesimo lukufanele ukukhonza uNkulunkulu? Kukhona yini umsebenzi onjengowakho ongondla ngawo abafowenu nodadewenu? Awugcini nje ngokungakwazi ukuqondisa abantu endleleni yokuphila efanele, kodwa empeleni ufaka izimo zakho ezikhohlakele kubafowenu nodadewenu. Ngabe awubalimazi abanye? Unembeza wakho mubi, futhi ubole ngokuphelele! Wena awungeni kokoqobo, futhi awulenzi iqiniso. Ngaphezu kwalokho, uveza imvelo yakho yobudeveli kwabanye ngaphandle kwamahloni. Awulazi nhlobo ihlazo! Laba bafowenu nodadewenu babekwe kuwe, kodwa wena ubayisa esihogweni. Awuyena umuntu obolelwe ngunembeza? Awunamahloni neze!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Khonzani Njengoba Kwakwenza Ama-Israyeli” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 463)**

Uyakwazi yini ukwethula isimo esivezwa uNkulunkulu enkathini ngayinye ngendlela ephathekayo, ngolimi olubonakalisa ngokufanele ukubaluleka kwenkathi? Uyakwazi yini, wena ozwa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wezinsuku zokugcina, ukusichaza ngemininingwane isimo sikaNkulunkulu? Ungafakaza yini ngesimo sikaNkulunkulu ngokucacile nangokunembayo? Ungakwedlulisela kanjani okubonile kanye nodlule kukho, kulabo abadabukisayo, abampofu, namakholwa azinikele, alambele futhi omele ukulunga futhi abalindele wena ukuba ubeluse? Hlobo luni lwabantu abalindele wena ukuba ubeluse? Ungabona ngamehlo engqondo? Ngabe uyawazi umthwalo owuthwele, ukuthunywa kwakho, kanye nesibopho sakho? Lukuphi ulwazi lomlando wokuthunywa? Ungasebenza kanjani njengomphathi omuhle enkathini ezayo? Ngabe unawo umqondo ophakeme wokuba ngumphathi? Ungamchaza kanjani umphathi wazo zonke izinto? Ngabe ungumphathi wazo zonke izidalwa eziphilayo kanye nazo zonke izinto ezisezweni ngempela? Yiziphi izinhlelo onazo zokuthuthuka kwesinyathelo esilandelayo somsebenzi?

---

Bangaki abantu abalinde wena ukuba ube umelusi wabo? Ngabe umthwalo wakho ungosindayo? Bampofu, bayadabukisa, bayizimpuphuthu, futhi balahlekile, bayalila ebumnyameni, “Iphi indlela?” Yeka indlela abalangazelela ukukhanya ngayo, njengenkanyezi etshuzayo, eyehla masinyane bese ihlakaza amandla obumnyama obucindezele abantu iminyaka eminingi. Ubani ongazi ukuthi bethemba ngokukhathazeka okungakanani, futhi bakulangazelela kangakanani lokhu ubusuku nemini? Laba bantu abahlupheka kakhulu bahlala beboshwe emigodini yobumnyama, bengenalo ithemba lokukhululwa, ngisho nangosuku lokubanika kokukhanya; bayoyeka nini ukukhala? Le mimoya entekenteke engazange ithole ukuphumula ihlupheka ngempela ngeshwa elingaka. Bavalelwe isikhathi eside unya lwezintambo kanye nomlando omi ndawonye. Ubani oke wezwa umsindo wokukhala kwabo? Ubani oke wabona isimo sobuso babo obudabukisayo? Ngabe uke wacabanga ukuthi inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu ilusizi futhi ikhathazeke kangakanani? Angakumela kanjani ukubona abantu abangenacala abadala Yena ngezandla Zakhe behlupheka? Vele, isintu sineshwa lokufakelwa ubuthi. Nakuba siphile kwaze kwaba yinamuhla, ubani obengase acabange ukuthi sekunesikhathi eside sifakelwe ubuthi ngomubi? Ingabe usukhohliwe ukuthi nawe ungomunye walabo bagilwa? Ngothando othanda ngalo uNkulunkulu, awufuni yini ukuzama ukusindisa labo abaphilayo? Awufuni yini ukufaka wonke amandla akho ekukhokheleni uNkulunkulu othanda isintu njengenyama kanye negazi Lakhe siqu? Ungakuhumusha kanjani ukusetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu ukuze uphile ukuphila okuhlukile kokwabanye? Ingabe unalo ngempela ugqozi kanye nokuzimisela ukuphila impilo enenhloso, yomuntu ongcewele okhonza uNkulunkulu?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ungakunaka Kanjani Ukuthunywa Kwakho Kwesikhathi Esizayo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 464)**

Umuntu uyakholwa Kimi kodwa akakwazi ukufakaza Ngami, futhi ngaphambi kokuba ngizenze ngaziwe, umuntu akakwazi ukufakaza Ngami. Umuntu ubona kuphela ukuthi Mina ngidlula izidalwa kanye nawo wonke amadoda angcewele, futhi ubona nokuthi umsebenzi engiwenzayo ngeke abantu bakwazi ukuwenza. Ngakho-ke, kusukela kumaJuda kuya kubantu abakhona manje, noma ubani owabona imisebenzi Yami yenkazimulo ugcewele ilukuluku Ngami, kepha awukho namunye umlomo wokudaliwe ongafakaza Ngami. UBaba kuphela ofakaza Ngami; Yena wangenzela indlela phezu kwazo zonke izidalwa. Ngaphandle kwalokho, noma ngabe ngasebenza kanjani, umuntu wayengeke azi ukuthi ngiyiNkosi yendalo, ngokuba umuntu wazi ukuthatha kuphela, akanakho ukukholwa Kimi ngenxa yomsebenzi Wami. Umuntu uyangazi Mina ngenxa yokuthi ngimsulwa futhi anginanto engihlanganisa nesono, ngoba ngingachaza izimfihlakalo eziningi, ngoba ngingaphezu koquqaba, noma kungenxa yokuthi

---

umuntu uzuze lukhulu Kimi. Nokho bayingcosana abakhulwa ukuthi Mina ngiyiNkosi yendalo. Yingakho ngithi umuntu akazi ukuthi kungani ekholwa Kimi; akayazi injongo noma ukubaluleka kokukholwa Kimi. Iqiniso lomuntu liyashoda, ngale ndlela yokuthi cishe akakulungele ukufakaza Ngami. Unokukholwa kweqiniso okuncane kakhulu futhi uzuze okuncane kakhulu, yingakho enobufakazi obuncane kakhulu. Nangaphezu kwalokho, uqonda okuyingcosana kakhulu kanti untula okuningi, ngale ndlela yokuthi ucishe angakulungeli ukufakaza ngemisebenzi Yami. Uzimisele kakhulu impela, kodwa unaso isiqiniseko sokuthi uzokwazi ukufakaza ngempumelelo ngobukhona bukaNkulunkulu? Lokhu osudlule kukho kanye nokubonile kungaphezu kwalokho kwabangcwele kanye nabaprofethi bakudala, kodwa uyakwazi ukufakaza ngaphezu kwabangcwele kanye nokwabaprofethi bakudala? Lokhu engikupha khona manje kudlula okukaMose futhi kukhulu kunokukaDavide, ngokunjalo ngicela ukuba ubufakazi bakho budlule lobo bukaMose nokuthi amazwi akho abe ngaphezu kwamazwi kaDavide. Ngikunika okuphindwe ngokwekhulu, ngokunjalo ngicela ukuba ungikhokhele ngokufanayo. Kumele wazi ukuthi Yimi onika ukuphila kubantu, kepha nguwe owemukela ukuphila Kimi futhi kumele ufakaze Ngami. Lokhu kungumsebenzi wakho, engiwuthumela kuwe futhi okumele ungenzele wona. Ngikuphe yonke inkazimulo Yami, ngaphinda ngakupha ukuphila okungatholwanga abantu abakhethiwe, ama-Israyeli. Ngangegunya enginalo, kumele ungifakazele, futhi unikele ubusha bakho Kimi uphinde udele ukuphila kwakho. Kunoma ubani engibeka inkazimulo Yami kuye uyofakaza Ngami futhi anikele ukuphila kwakhe ngenxa Yami. Lokhu kwakumisiwe kwakudala. Kuyinhlanhla yakho enhle ukuthi ngabeka inkazimulo Yami phezu kwakho, kanti umsebenzi wakho ukufakazela udumo Lwami. Uma ukholwa Kimi ukuze uthole ingcebo kuphela, umsebenzi Wami ngeke ube namthelela, futhi uyobe ungafezi umsebenzi wakho. Ama-Israyeli abona kuphela umusa, uthando, kanye nobukhulu Bami, kanti amaJuda abona kuphela ukubekezela Kwami kanye nesihlengo. Babona umsebenzi woMoya Wami omncane kakhulu, ngendlela yokuthi baqonda okukodwa kuphela kokuyizinkulungwane eziyishumi kwalokho enikuzwile nenikubonile. Lokhu okubonile kudlula ngisho lokho okwabapristi abakhulu phakathi kwabo. Ngalolusuku, iqiniso oye waliqonda lidlula elabo; lokhu okubonile namuhla kudlula lokho okwabonwa kweNkathi Yomthetho, ngokunjalo nangeNkathi Yomusa, futhi nalokho odlule kukho kudlula nokukaMose kanye no-Eliya. Ngokuba lokho okwaqondwa ama-Israyeli kwakungumthetho kaJehova kuphela kanti nalokho abakubona kwakungumhlane kaJehova; lokho okwaqondwa amaJuda kwakungukuhlenga kukaJesu kuphela, lokho abakwamukelayo kwakungumusa abawuphiwa nguJesu kuphela, futhi nalokho abakubona kwakungumfanekiso kaJesu kuphela phakathi kwendlu yamaJuda. Lokhu okubonayo namuhla inkazimulo kaJehova, isihlengo sikaJesu kanye nayo yonke imisebenzi Yami yalolusuku. Uwezile futhi amazwi oMoya Wami, wabonga nokuhlakanipha Kwami, wafinyelela nasekwazini izimangalizo Zami, futhi wafunda ngesimo Sami. Ngikutshelile futhi ngohlelo

---

Lwami lonke lokwenza izinto. Lokhu okubonile akusiyena nje uNkulunkulu unothando nomusa, kodwa yilowo ogcwele ukulunga. Uyibonile imisebenzi Yami emangalisayo futhi wazi nokuthi Mina ngigcwele intukuthelo enolaka kanye nobukhosi. Okunye futhi, ubukwazi ukuthi ngake ngehlisela ulaka Lwami phezu kwendlu ka-Israyeli, futhi namuhla, lufikile kuwe. Uye waqonda kakhulu ngezimfihlakalo Zami ezisezulwini ngaphezu kuka-Isaya ngokunjalo noJohane; wazi kakhulu ngokuthandeka nokuhlonipheka Kwami okudlula bonke abangcwele bezizukulwane ezingaphambilini. Lokhu okwamukelile akusilona nje iqiniso Lami, indlela Yami, ukuphila Kwami, kodwa umbono kanye nesambulo esingaphezu kwesikaJohane. Uye waqonda izimfihlakalo eziningi futhi wabona nobuso Bami beqiniso; uye namukela ukwahlulela Kwami okuningi futhi wazi kakhulu ngesimo Sami esilungileyo. Ngakho, noma nizalwe ngezinsuku zokugcina, ukuqonda kwenu yilokho kwakudala kanye nokudlulile; niphinde nazi futhi okosuku lwanamuhla, kanti okunje kwenziwe isandla Sami. Lokhu engikucela kini akunzima, ngokuba ngininike okuningi kakhulu futhi kuningi enikubone Kimi. Ngakho-ke, ngicela ukuba ningifakazele njengoba abangcwele asebedlule benzile, futhi lokhu yikhona kuphela okuyisifiso senhliziyo Yami.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yini Oyaziyo Ngokukholwa?” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 465)**

Manje usuyazi ngeqiniso ukuthi kungani ukholwa Kimi? Ingabe uyayazi injongo nokubalukeka komsebenzi Wami? Ingabe uyawazi ngempela umsebenzi wakho? Ingabe uyabazi ubufakazi Bami? Uma umane ukholwa nje Kimi, kodwa inkazimulo Yami kanye nobufakazi Bami bungabonakali kuwe, kade ngakulahlela kude. Kulabo abazi konke, bangameva nakakhulu esweni Lami, kanti endlini Yami, bangamatshe esikhubekiso. Bawukhula okumele lusiphulwe emsebenzini Wami, abanamsebenzi nomncane futhi abasho lutho; kade nganengeka ngabo. Kulabo abangenabo ubufakazi, intukuthelo Yami iphezu kwabo njalo, kanti futhi nentonga Yami ayiduki kubo. Kade ngabanikela ezandleni zomubi, futhi abanazo nhlobo izibusiso Zami. Ngalolo suku, isijeziso sabo siyoba buhlungu kakhulu kunesabesifazane abayiziwula. Manje ngenza umsebenzi okumele wenziwe Yimi kuphela; mina ngiyobopha wonke ukolo ngezinyanda, ngiwuhlanganise nalolo khula. Lokhu ngumsebenzi Wami manje. Lolu khula luyohlungwa ngesikhathi sokuhlunga Kwami, bese kuthi izinhlamvu zikakolweni ziqoqelwe enqolobaneni, bese kuthi lolu khula oluhlungiwe luphoswe emlilweni ukuze lushe lube umlotha. Umsebenzi Wami manje ukubopha abantu babe izinyanda, okungukuthi, ngibanqobe ngokupheleleyo. Mina ngiyobe sengiqala ukuhlunga ukuze ngiveze isiphetho sabantu bonke. Ngakho kufanele wazi ukuthi kumele Mina ungigculise kanjani manje kanye nokuthi kufanele ungene kanjani emgqeni okholweni lakho Kimi. Engikufunayo ukwethembeka nokulalela kwakho manje, uthando kanye



---

obufakazi bakho. Nanoma ngabe awazi okwamanje ukuthi buyini ubufakazi noma luyini uthando, kumele ulethe Kimi konke okwakho, bese unikela Kimi okuyiyona ngebo onayo: ukwethembeka nokulalela kwakho. Kumele wazi, ubufakazi bokwehlula Kwami uSathane kuncike ekuthembekeni nasekulaleleni komuntu, njengobufakazi bokunqoba Kwami umuntu ngokupheleleyo. Umsebenzi wokukholwa kwakho Kimi ukufakaza Ngami, ukuthembeka Kimi hhayi komunye, kanye nokulalela kuze kube sekugcineni. Ngaphambi kokuba ngiqale igxathu elilandelayo lomsebenzi Wami, kungabe uzofakaza kanjani Ngami? Uzothembeke futhi ungilalele kanjani? Ingabe unikela ngakho konke ukuthembeka kwakho emsebenzini wakho noma uzovele udikibale? Ingabe uzothobela zonke izinhlelo Zami (noma ngabe ukufa noma ukubhubhiswa) noma uyobaleka phakathi nendawo ukugwema ukusolwa Kwami? Ngiyakusola ukuze ube ufakazi Wami, futhi uthembeke Kimi futhi ulalele Mina. Okunye, ukusolwa ngalesi sikhathi kuwukwambula igxathu elilandelayo lomsebenzi Wami nokuvumela ukuba umsebenzi uqhubekela phambili ngaphandle kokuphazanyiswa. Ngakho ngiyakukhuthaza ukuba uhlakaniphe futhi impilo yakho noma ukubaluleka kobukhona bakho ungakuphathi njengesihlabathi esingenamsebenzi. Kungabe uyazi kahle ukuthi umsebenzi Wami olandelayo kuyoba imuphi? Kungabe uyazi ukuthi ngiyosebenza kanjani ngezinsuku ezizayo nanokuthi uyokwembulwa kanjani umsebenzi Wami? Kumele wazi ukubaluleka kokwazi umsebenzi Wami, okunye futhi, ukubaluleka kokukholwa kwakho Kimi. Ngikwenzile okuningi kakhulu; ngingadikibala kanjani sengiphakathi nendawo njengoba ucabanga? Sengenze umsebenzi omningi; ngingawubhubhisa kanjani? Impeleni, ngize ukuzophetha lenkathi. Lokhu kuyiqiniso, kodwa nangaphezulu kumele wazi ukuthi ngizoqala inkathi entsha, ngiqale umsebenzi omusha, futhi, ngaphezu kwakho konke, ukusabalalisa ivangeli lombuso. Ngakho kumele wazi ukuthi umsebenzi manje owokuqala inkathi, nokubeka isisekelo sokusabalalisa ivangeli esikhathini esizayo bese ngiphetha inkathi esikhathini esizayo. Umsebenzi Wami awulula ngale ndlela ocabanga ngayo, futhi awusiyo into engenamsebenzi noma engasho lutho njengoba kungenzeka ukuba uyakukholwa lokho. Ngakho-ke, kusafuneka ngithi kuwe: Kumele unikele impilo yakho emsebenzini Wami, futhi nangaphezulu, kumele uzinikele enkazimulweni Yami. Okunye, ukufakaza kwakho Ngami ilokhu ebengikade Mina ngikulindile, ikakhulukazi bengikulangazelela ukuba usabalalise ivangeli Lami. Kumele uqonde ukuthi yini ekhona enhliziyweni Yami.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yini Oyaziyo Ngokukholwa?” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 466)**

Nakuba ukukholwa kwenu kuqotho kakhulu, akekho phakathi kwenu okwazi ukungichaza kahle, futhi akekho phakathi kwenu ongafakaza ngokugcwele ngawo wonke amaqiniso

---

owabonayo. Cabanga ngalokhu. Njengamanje iningi lenu liyadembesela emisebenzini yenu, kunalokho niya ezintweni zenyama, nenelisa inyama, futhi ngobugovu nithokozela inyama. Nazi iqiniso elincane. Ngakho-ke ningafakaza kanjani ngalokhu enikubonile? Uyazethemba ngempela ukuthi ungaba ufakazi Wami? Uma ngolunye usuku ungase ungakwazi ukufakaza ngakho konke lokhu okubone namuhla, uyobe ulahlekelwe umsebenzi womuntu odaliwe. Ubukhona bakho ngeke busasho lutho noluncane. Ngeke usafanela ukuba umuntu. Umuntu angasho ukuthi ngeke ube umuntu! Ngenze umsebenzi ongenamkhawulo kuwe. Kodwa ngoba manje awufundi lutho, awazi lutho, futhi usebenzela ize, ngesikhathi kumele ngikhulise umsebenzi Wami, uyobukela nje undwazile, ubopheke ulimi, ungesizo lwalutho. Ngeke yini lokho kukwenze isoni esidlula zonke? Uma kufika leso sikhathi, ngeke yini uzisole kakhulu? Angeke yini ucwile ekudangaleni? Wonke umsebenzi namuhla awenziwa ngenxa yesithukuthezi, kodwa ukwendlala isisekelo somsebenzi Wami wangesikhathi esizayo. Akusho ukuthi sengifike kwangqingetshe, sekumele ngivele nento entsha. Kumele uwuqonde umsebenzi engiwenzayo; akusiyo into eyenziwa yingane idlala emgwaqeni kodwa ungowokumela uBaba Wami. Kumele wazi ukuthi akumina nje ozenzela lokhu. Kunalokho, ngimele uBaba Wami. Okwamanje, iqhaza lakho ukulandela kuphela, ukulalela, ukuguquka kanye nokufakaza. Okumele ukuqonde ukuthi kungani kumele ukholwe Kimi. Lona umbuzo obaluleke kakhulu ukuba ngamunye wenu awuqonde. UBaba Wami, ngenxa yodumo Lwakhe, nonke wanihlelela Mina ngaphambili kusukela ngesikhathi edala izwe. Kwakungenxa yomsebenzi Wami uqobo, nangenxa yodumo Lwakhe wanimisela khona ngaphambili. Kungenxa kaBaba Wami ukuthi niyakhola Kimi. Kungenxa yokuhlela ngaphambili kukaBaba Wami ukuthi niyangilandela. Akukho kulokhu okungenxa yokukhetha kwenu. Okubaluleke ngisho kakhulu, ukuthi niqonde ukuthi niyilabo uBaba angiphe bona ngenhloso yokufakaza Ngami. Ngokuba wangipha nina, kumele nigcine izindlela engininika zona kanye nezindlela namazwi enginifundisa wona, ngoba kuwumsebenzi wenu ukugcina izindlela Zami. Lokhu kuyinhloso yasekuqaleni yokukholwa kwenu Kimi. Ngakho ngithi kini, ningabantu uBaba Wami Angiphe bona ukuba bagcine izindlela Zami. Nokho, nikholwa Kimi kuphela; anisibo abami ngoba anisibo abomndeni wakwa-Israyeli kodwa kunalokho ngabohlobo lwenyoka yasendulo. Konke engicela nikwenze ukungifakazela, kodwa namuhla kumele nihambe ngezindlela Zami. Konke lokhu kungenxa yobufakazi besikhathi esizayo. Uma nisebenza kuphela njengabantu abalalela izindlela Zami, ngakho aniyikuba namsebenzi futhi ukubaluleka kokuthi uBaba Wami ungiphe nina, kuyolahleka. Engigcizelela ukunitshela khona ilokhu: “Kumele nihambe ezindleleni Zami.”

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kuthini Ukuqonda Kwakho UNkulunkulu?” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 467)**

---

UMoya oNgcwele usebenza kanjani manje ebandleni? Niyakwazi lokho? Yiziphi izingqinamba ezinkulu zabafowenu nodadewenu? Yini abayintula kakhulu? Okwamanje, kunabantu abanokudembesela lapho bebhokene nezilingo, futhi abanye baze bakhononde, abanye abasayi ngisho phambili ngoba uNkulunkulu akasakhulumi. Abantu abangenanga emgudwini ofanele wokukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Abakwazi ukuphila ngokuzimela, futhi abakwazi ukunakekela ukuphila kwabo komoya. Kunabanye abalandelayo, abalwa ngomdlandla, futhi abazimisele ngokwenza lapho uNkulunkulu ekhuluma. Kodwa lapho uNkulunkulu engakhulumi, ababe besaya phambili. Abantu abakayiqondi intando kaNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo futhi akuzenzakaleli ukuthi babe nothando lukaNkulunkulu; ukulandela kwabo uNkulunkulu ngokwedlule kwakungenxa yokuthi babephoqiwe. Manje kunabantu asebekhathele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Abekho yini engozini? Abantu abaningi basesimweni sokuphila nje. Nakuba bedla futhi bephuze amazwi kaNkulunkulu, baphinde bathandaze Kuye, konke abakwenzi ngenhliziyo yabo yonke. Abanawo umdlandla abake baba nawo, futhi abantu abaningi abanandaba nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokucwenga nokuphelelisa. Kufana nokuthi abakaze babe nomdlandla ngaphakathi, futhi lapho sebenqotshwe iziphambeko, abazizwa bembonga uNkulunkulu noma bezisola, abalilandeli iqiniso noma bashiye ibandla. Bafuna izinjabulo zesikhashana kuphela. Lolu uhlobo lweziphukuphuku eziyiziwula kakhulu! Lapho kufika isikhathi, bayochithwa bonke, futhi akekho noyedwa oyosindiswa! Ingabe ucabanga ukuthi uma othile eke wasindiswa uyohlale esindisiwe? Lokhu kumane kungukuzama ukukhohlisa abantu! Bonke labo abangakufuni ukungena ekuphileni bayosolwa. Abantu abaningi empeleni abanandaba nokungena ekuphileni, emibonweni, noma ekwenzeni iqiniso. Abakulweli ukungena, eqinisweni abasafuni nokungena ngokujulile. Abazoni bona? Okwamanje, kunengxenye yabantu abanezimo eziya ngokuya ziba ngcono. Uma nje uMoya oNgcwele usebenza ngokwengeziwe, kuyanda nokuzethemba kwabo, futhi lapho bebona izinto, babuqonda kakhudlwana ububanzi bemfihlakalo yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Lapho bengena bejula, baqonda kakhudlwana. Bezwa ukuthi uthando lukaNkulunkulu lukhulu kakhulu, bazizwa beqinile futhi bekhanyiselwe ngaphakathi. Bayawuqonda umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Laba abantu uMoya oNgcwele osebenza kubo. Abanye bathi, “Nakuba engekho amazwi amasha kaNkulunkulu, kusamele ngifune ukungena ngijule eqinisweni, kumele ngibe qotho kukho konke engikwenzayo futhi ngingene emazwini kaNkulunkulu angokoqobo.” Lolu hlobo lomuntu lunomsebenzi kaMoya Oyingcwele. Nakuba uNkulunkulu engabuvezi ubuso Bakhe futhi ezifihle kuwo wonke umuntu, futhi engasho lizwi, futhi kunezikhathi lapho abantu bezwa ukucwengwa ngaphakathi, kodwa uNkulunkulu akabashiyaile ngokuphelele abantu. Uma umuntu engaligcini iqiniso okufanele alenze, ngeke abe nawo umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele. Phakathi nenkathi yokucwengwa, yokungazivezi kukaNkulunkulu, uma ungazethembi wethukile, uma ungagxili ekuzweni amazwi Akhe, lokhu kuwukubaleka emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu. Kamuva, uyolahlwa.

---

Labo abangafuni ukungena ezwini likaNkulunkulu ngeke bakwazi ukufakaza Ngaye. Labo abakwaziyo ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu bafeze intando Yakhe, bonke bathembele emdlandleni wabo sokulwela amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenza kubantu ikakhulu ukubenza bazuze iqiniso, ukunenza nifune ukuphila ngokokuniphelelisa, futhi konke lokhu ngokokunenza nifanele ukusetshenziswa uNkulunkulu. Konke enikulwelayo njengamanje ukuzwa izimfihlakalo, ukulalela amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ukupha amehlo enu, ukubona into entsha noma ukubona okusesitayeleni, nokwanelisa ilukuluku lenu. Uma lena kuyinhloso yenhliziyu yenu, ayikho indlela eningafinyelela ngayo ezimfunweni zikaNkulunkulu. Labo abangalilandeli iqiniso abakwazi ukulandela kuze kube sekugcineni. Okwamanje, akukhona ukuthi uNkulunkulu akenzi lutho—ukuthi abantu ababambisene Naye, ngoba bakhathele umsebenzi Wakhe. Bafuna kuphela ukuzwa amazwi esibusiso Sakhe, futhi abazimisele ukuzwa amazwi esahlulelo nokusola Kwakhe. Siyini isizathu salokhu? Yingoba isifiso sabantu sokuthola izibusiso asikafezeki, futhi banemibono engemihle, babuthakathaka. Akukhona ukuthi uNkulunkulu akafuni ngamabomu ukuthi abantu bamlandele, futhi akukhona ukuthi uwaletsha ngamabomu amagalelo kubantu. Abantu banemibono engemihle futhi babuthakathaka ngenxa yokuthi banezinhloso ezingafanele. UNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu onika umuntu ukuphila, ngeke abulale umuntu. Imibono engemihle yabantu, ubuthakathaka, nokwahlukana konke kubangelwa yibo.

Umsebenzi wamanje kaNkulunkulu ulethela abantu ukucwengwa okuthile, futhi ngabantu kuphela abangakwazi ukuma baqine kulokhu kucwengwa abayozuza ukwamukelwa uNkulunkulu. Noma ngabe uzifihla kangakanani, akakhulumi, noma akasebenzi, usengalwa ngogqozi. Ngisho noma uNkulunkulu ethe uzokwala, usazomlandela. Yilokhu ukuma njengofakazi kaNkulunkulu. Uma uNkulunkulu ezifihla kuwe bese uyeka ukumlandela, ingabe lobu ukusewukuba ufakazi kaNkulunkulu? Uma abantu empeleni bengangeni, abanaso isimo sangempela, futhi lapho behlangana nesilingo esikhulu ngempela, bayakhubeka. UNkulunkulu akakhulumi njengamanje, noma lokho akwenzayo akuhambisani nemibono yenu, ngakho akunihambeli kahle. Uma okwamanje uNkulunkulu ebona ngokuvumelana nemibono yenu, uma ebenelisa intando yenu futhi benikwazi ukuma nilwe ngomdlandla, beniyobe niphila ngani? Ngithi kunabantu abaningi abaphila ngokuncika ekulangazeleleni kwabantu. Abanayo nhlobo inhliziyu yangempela yokulwa. Bonke labo abangafuni ukungena eqinisweni kodwa abancika ekulangazeleleni kwabo empilweni bangabantu abakhohlakele abasengozini! Zonke izinhlobonhlobo zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ziwukuphelelisa isintu. Nokho, abantu bahlale befuna ukwazi, bayathanda ukubuza ngenzwabethi, bakhathazekile ngokwenzeka emhlabeni—kwenzekani kwa-Israyeli, kube nokuzamazama komhlaba yini eGibhithe—bahlale befuna into entsha, izinto eziyinqaba ezizokwanelisa izifiso zabo zobugovu. Abakulweli ukuphila, futhi

---

abafuni ukupheleliswa. Bafuna kuphela ukuthi usuku lukaNkulunkulu lufike ngokushesha ukuze iphupho labo elihle libonakale nezifiso zabo ezinkulu zifezeke. Lolo hlobo lomuntu alukho ngokoqobo—lunokubuka okungafanele. Ukufuna iqiniso kuyisisekelo sokukholwa kwesintu kuNkulunkulu. Uma abantu bengakulweli ukungena ekuphileni, uma bengafuni ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi bayojeziswa. Labo abayojeziswa yilabo abangakaze babe nomsebenzi woMoya Oyingcwele phakathi nesikhathi sikaNkulunkulu somsebenzi.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kufanele Ungayeki Ukuzinikela KuNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 468)**

Abantu kufanele babambisane kanjani noNkulunkulu phakathi nalesi sigaba somsebenzi Wakhe? UNkulunkulu usavivinya abantu. Akakhiphi lizwi; uyazifihla futhi akathintani ngokuqondile nabantu. Ngeso lomuntu ongaphandle, kubonakala sengathi akasebenzi, kodwa iqiniso liwukuthi usasebenza ngaphakathi kumuntu. Noma ubani ofuna ukungena ekuphileni unombono ngokufuna kwakhe ukuphila, futhi akanakungabaza ngisho engawuqondi ngokuphelele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Phakathi kwezilingo, ngisho noma ungazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ufuna ukwenzani noma ufuna ukufeza muphi umsebenzi, kufanele wazi ukuthi izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu ngesintu zihlale zizinhle. Uma umfuna ngenhliziyo eneqiniso, akasoze akushiye, futhi ekugcineni nakanjani uyokuphelelisa alethe abantu esiphethweni esifanele. Akunandaba ukuthi okwamanje uNkulunkulu ubavivinya kanjani abantu, kuyoba nosuku lapho ayonika ngalo abantu umphumela ofanele nesijeziso esifanele ngokwalokho abakwenzile. UNkulunkulu ngeke abaholele eqophelweni elithile abantu bese ebalahla engabanaki. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi unguNkulunkulu othembekile. Kulesi sigaba, uMoya oNgcwele wenza umsebenzi wokucwenga. Ucwenga wonke umuntu. Ezinyathelweni zomsebenzi wokuvivinywa ngokufa nokuvivinywa ngokusolwa, ukucwengwa ngaleso sikhathi kwakuwukucwengwa ngamazwi. Ukuze abantu bazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kumele baqale baqonde umsebenzi awenza manje nendlela abantu okufanele babambisane ngayo. Lena into wonke umuntu okufanele ayiqonde. Akunandaba ukuthi uNkulunkulu wenzani, noma ukucwengwa noma ukuthi akakhulumi, sonke isinyathelo somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu asihambisani nemibono yabantu. Zonke ziyehlukana futhi ziyayihlakaza imibono yabantu. Lona umsebenzi Wakhe. Kodwa kumele ukholwe ukuthi, ngenxa yokuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu usufike esigabeni esithile, ngeke abulale sonke isintu noma kungenzekani. Unika isintu izithembiso nezibusiso, futhi bonke abamfunayo bayokwazi ukuzuza izibusiso Zakhe, lapho abangamfuni uNkulunkulu eyobalahla. Lokhu kuncike kwenikufunayo. Kumele nikholwe nakanjani ukuthi lapho umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uphothulwa, wonke umuntu uyoba nesiphetho esihle. UNkulunkulu unikeze abantu izifiso ezinhle, kodwa uma bengazilweli, abakwazi ukuzithola. Kufanele nikwazi

---

ukubona lokhu manje—ukucwenga nokusola kukaNkulunkulu abantu kuwumsebenzi Wakhe, kodwa abantu kumele bafune ukusguquka kwesimo zikhathi zonke. Ezintweni enidlule kuzo, kumele niqale nazi indlela yokudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu; kufanele uthole emazwini Akhe lokho okufanele ungene kukho namaphutha akho, kufanele ufune ukungena kulokho ohlangana nakho okungokoqobo, bese nithatha ingxenye yamazwi kaNkulunkulu obekufanele yenziwe bese uzama ukwenzenjalo. Ukudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu kuyingxenye eyodwa, ukuphila kwebandla nakho kumele kugcinwe, kumele ube nokuphila okujwayelekile kwempilo yomoya, ukwazi ukunikela zonke izimo zakho zamanje kuNkulunkulu. Noma ngabe umsebenzi Wakhe uguquka kangakanani, ukuphila kwakho komoya kufanele kube okujwayelekile. Ukuphila komoya kungasimamisa ukungena kwakho okujwayelekile. Noma ngabe uNkulunkulu wenzani, kufanele uqhubeke nokuphila komoya ungaphazanyiswa, ufeze umsebenzi wakho. Yilokhu abantu okufanele bakwenze. Konke kuwumsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele, kodwa kulabo abanesimo esijwayelekile kuwukupheleliswa. Kulabo abanesimo esingajwayelekile kuyisilingo. Esigabeni samanje somsebenzi wokucwenga soMoya oNgcwele, abanye bathi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu mkhulu kakhulu nokuthi abantu banesidingo esikhulu sokucwengwa, kungenjalo isimo sabo besiyoba sincane kakhulu futhi bebengeke babe nayo indlela yokufinyelela entandweni kaNkulunkulu. Nokho, kulabo abanesimo esingesihle, kuba isizathu sokungamfuni uNkulunkulu, nesizathu sokungayi emihlanganweni noma ukudla nokuphuza izwi likaNkulunkulu. Emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, noma wenzani noma kuguqkani, okungenani abantu kumele babe nokuphila okujwayelekile komoya. Mhlawumbe ubuwumuntu oqaphelayo esigabeni samanje sokuphila komoya, kodwa awukazuzi okuningi; awukakuvuni okuningi. Ngaphansi kwalolu hlobo lwezimo kusamele ulandele imithetho; kumele ugcine le mithetho ukuze ungalahlekelwa ekuphileni kwakho futhi wanelise intando kaNkulunkulu. Uma ukuphila kwakho komoya kungajwayelekile, ngeke uwuqonde umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wamanje; uhlale ucabanga ukuthi awuhambisani nhlobo nemibono yakho, futhi uzimisele ukumlandela, kodwa awunalo ugqozi lwangaphakathi. Ngakho noma uNkulunkulu wenzani njengamanje, abantu kumele babambe iqhaza. Uma abantu bengalibambi, uMoya oNgcwele ngeke uwenze umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi uma abantu bengenayo inhliziyo yokubamba iqhaza, khona-ke bayocishe bangakwazi ukuzuza umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Uma ufuna ukuba nomsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele ngaphakathi kwakho, futhi ufuna ukwamukelwa uNkulunkulu, kumele uzinikele njengasekuqaleni phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Manje, asikho isidingo sokuthi ube nokuqonda okujulile, umbono ophakeme, noma ezinye izinto—okudingekayo nje ukuthi ubambe izwi likaNkulunkulu esisekelweni sokuqala. Uma abantu bengabambisani noNkulunkulu futhi bengakulweli ukungena okujulile, uNkulunkulu uyokuthatha lokho abake baba nakho. Ngaphakathi, abantu bahlale behahela ngokulula futhi bangancamela ukuthokozela osekukhona. Bafuna ukuthola izithembiso zikaNkulunkulu bengakhokhanga lutho nhlobo. Lena imicabango

---

engenangqondo yomuntu. Ukuzuza ukuphila uqobo ngaphandle kokukhokha inani—yini eyake yaba lula kangaka? Lapho othile ekholwa kuNkulunkulu futhi efuna ukungena ekuphileni aguqule isimo sakhe, kumele akhokhe inani, futhi afinyelele esimweni lapho eyohlale elandela khona uNkulunkulu kungakhathaleki ukuthi wenzani. Lena into abantu okumele bayenze. Ngisho noma ulandela konke lokhu njengomthetho, kumele unamathele kukho, futhi noma izilingo zinkulu kangakanani, awukwazi ukudedela ubuhlobo bakho obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu. Kufanele ukwazi ukuthandaza, ugcine ukuphila kwakho kwasebandleni, uhlale nabafowenu nodadewenu. Lapho uNkulunkulu ekuvivinya, kufanele ufune iqiniso. Lesi yisilinganiso esincane sokuphila komoya. Ukuhlala unenhliziyi yokufuna nokulwela ukubambisana, ukusebenzisa wonke amandla akho—ingabe lokhu kungenziwa? Ngenxa yalokhu, ukuqonda nokungena kokungokoqobo kuyoba yinto ongayithola. Kulula ukwamukela izwi likaNkulunkulu lapho esakho isimo sejwayelekile, futhi akuzwakali kunzima ukwenza iqiniso, futhi uzwa ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu mkhulu. Kodwa uma isimo sakho sisibi, akunandaba ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu mkhulu kangakanani nokuthi umuntu ukhuluma kahle kangakanani, ngeke umlalele. Lapho isimo somuntu singajwayelekile, uNkulunkulu akakwazi ukusebenza kuso, futhi ngeke bathole izinguquko esimweni sabo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kufanele Ungayeki Ukuzinikela KuNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 469)**

Uma abantu bengenakho ukuzethemba abanakho, akulula ukuqhubeka behamba kule ndlela. Wonke umuntu uyabona manje ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awuhambisani nakancane nemibono yabantu. UNkulunkulu usenze umsebenzi omningi kakhulu futhi wakhuluma amazwi amaningi kakhulu, angahambisani neze nemibono yabantu. Ngalokhu, abantu kufanele babe nethemba nokuzimisela ukuze bakwazi ukukumela asebekubonile nasebekuzuzile ekuphileni kwabo. Noma ngabe uNkulunkulu wenzani kubantu, kumele babambe abanakho, babe gotho phambi kukaNkulunkulu, bazinikele Kuye kuze kube sekugcineni. Lona umsebenzi wesintu. Abantu kufanele bakubambe lokhu okufanele bakwenze. Ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kudinga ukulalelwa Kwakhe nokuzwiwa komsebenzi Wakhe. UNkulunkulu wenze umsebenzi omningi—kungashiwo ukuthi kubantu konke kuwukuphelela, konke kuwukucwengwa, okukhulu ngisho nakakhulu, konke kuwukusolwa. Akukaze kube khona ngisho nesisodwa isinyathelo somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ebesihambisana nemibono yabantu; into abantu abebeyithola amazwi anolaka kaNkulunkulu. Lapho uNkulunkulu efika, abantu kufanele bezwe ubukhosi Bakhe nolaka Lwakhe, kodwa noma ngabe amazwi Akhe anolaka kangakanani, uzele ukuzosindisa nokuphelelisa abantu. Njengezidalwa, abantu kufanele bafeze imisebenzi okufanele bayifeze, bethule ubufakazi phakathi kokucwengwa. Kuzo zonke izivivinyo, kufanele benze ubufakazi

---

obulindeleke kubo, bethule ubufakazi obuqand' ikhanda ngoNkulunkulu. Lona ngumnqobi. Akunandaba ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukucwenga kanjani, uhlala uzethemba ngokugcwele futhi awuyeki ukwethemba uNkulunkulu. Wenza lokhu umuntu okufanele akwenze. Yilokhu uNkulunkulu akufuna kumuntu, futhi inhliziyo yomuntu kufanele ikwazi ukubuyela Kuye ngokugcwele, iphendukele Kuye ngawo wonke umzuzu. Lona ngumnqobi. Labo uNkulunkulu athi bayanqoba yilabo abasakwazi ukufakaza, bangayeki ukuba nethemba, nokuzinikela kuNkulunkulu lapho bengaphansi kokujinjelwa nguSathane, okusho ukuthi, lapho bengaphansi kwamandla obumnyama. Uma usakwazi ukuba nenhliziyo ehlanzekile nokumthanda ngobuqotho uNkulunkulu kungakhathaleki ukuthi izimo zinjani, ufakaza phambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi yilokhu uNkulunkulu athi ukuba ngumnqobi. Uma okufunayo kukuhle kakhulu lapho uNkulunkulu ekubusisa, kodwa uhambe ngaphandle kwezibusiso Zakhe, ingabe lokhu ukuhlanzeka? Njengoba uqinisekile ngokuthi le ndlela iyiqiniso, kumele uyilande kuze kube sekugcineni; kumele uqhubeke uzinikela kuNkulunkulu. Njengoba ubonile ukuthi uNkulunkulu uqobo uzele ukuzokuphelelisa emhlabeni, kufanele umnike yonke inhliziyo yakho. Noma ngabe wenzani, ngisho noma enquma umphumela ongemuhle kuwe ekugcineni, usengamlandela. Lokhu kuwukuqhuba ukuhlanzeka phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Ukunikela ngomzimba womoya ongcwele nomzimba ongathunazekile kuNkulunkulu kusho ukuba nenhliziyo eqotho phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Esintwini, ubuqotho ukuhlanzeka, futhi ukwazi ukuba qotho kuNkulunkulu kuwukuhlala uhlanzekile. Yilokhu okufanele nikwenze. Lapho kufanele nithandaze, thandazani; lapho kufanele nihlangane ekudlelaneni, yenzani njalo; lapho kufanele nicle amaculo, culani amaculo; futhi lapho kufanele nishiye inyama, shiyani inyama. Lapho nenza umsebenzi wenu ningaxambuzi nje kuwo; lapho nibhekene nezilingo kufanele nime niqine. Lokhu kuwukuzinikela kuNkulunkulu. Uma ungakweseki lokhu abantu okufanele bakwenze, kusho ukuthi konke ukuhlupheka odlule kukho kanye nezifiso zakho kuyize.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kufanele Ungayeki Ukuzinikela KuNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 470)**

Kuzo zonke izigaba zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kunendlela abantu okufanele babambisane ngayo. UNkulunkulu ucwenga abantu ukuze babe nethemba phakathi nokucwengwa. UNkulunkulu uphelelisa abantu ukuze babe nethemba lokupheleliswa uNkulunkulu futhi bazimisele ukwamukela ukucwenga Kwakhe kanye nokuhlanzwa uNkulunkulu. UMoya kaNkulunkulu usebenza kubantu ukuze ubalethele ukukhanya nokuqonda, nokubenza babambisane Naye benze akushoyo. UNkulunkulu akakhulumi phakathi nokucwengwa. Izwi Lakhe alizwakali, kodwa kusenomsebenzi abantu okufanele bawenze. Kufanele nibambelele kulokho esenakho, kusafanele nikwazi ukuthandaza kuNkulunkulu, nisondelane noNkulunkulu,



---

nibe ofakazi phambi kukaNkulunkulu; niyowufeza ngale ndlela umsebenzi wenu. Nonke kufanele nibone ngokusobala emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu ukuthi izivivinyo nothando Lwakhe ngokwethembeka kwabantu kudinga ukuthi abantu bathandaze kaningi kuNkulunkulu, bawanambithe kaningana amazwi kaNkulunkulu phambi Kwakhe. Uma uNkulunkulu enikhanyisela futhi enenza niqonde intando Yakhe kodwa ningayenzi nhlobo, ngeke nithole lutho. Lapho wenza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kusafanele ukwazi ukuthandaza Kuye, lapho unambitha amazwi Akhe kufanele uhlale ufuna phambi Kwakhe, umethembe ngokugcwele ngaphandle kokuphelelwa yinhliziyi nokudangala. Labo abangawenzi amazwi kaNkulunkulu banamandla amaningi emihlanganweni, kodwa bawela ebumnyameni lapho bebuyela ekhaya. Kunabanye abangafuni ngisho nokuhlangana ndawonye. Ngakho kumele nibone ngokucacile ukuthi imuphi umsebenzi abantu okufanele bawufeze. Ningase ningazi ngempela ukuthi iyini intando kaNkulunkulu, kodwa ningawenza umsebenzi wenu, ningathandaza lapho kufanele, ningenza iqiniso lapho kufanele, nenze lokho okufanele abantu bakwenze. Ningawuqinisa umbono wenu wasekuqaleni. Niyokwazi ngale ndlela ukwamukela kangcono isinyathelo esilandelayo somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Kuyinkinga ukungafuni lapho uNkulunkulu esebenza ngendlela efihlakele. Lapho ekhuluma futhi eshumayela emihlanganweni, nilalela ngenkuthalo, kodwa lapho engakhulumi niphelwa amandla niqhele. Hlobo luni lomuntu olwenza lokhu? Umuntu olandela iningi. Abanandlela ababheka ngayo izinto, abanabufakazi, futhi abanambono! Abantu abaningi banjalo. Uma niqhubeka ngaleyo ndlela, ngolunye usuku lapho nehlelwa ukuvivinywa olukhulu, niyokwehlela esijezisweni. Ukuba nombono kubaluleke kakhulu ekupheleliseni kukaNkulunkulu abantu. Uma singekho isigaba somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osingabazayo, ufeza umsebenzi womuntu, ukubamba ngobuqotho lokho uNkulunkulu athi kwenze, okusho ukuthi uyakukhumbula ukunxusa kukaNkulunkulu, futhi awukukhohlwa ukunxusa Kwakhe futhi noma wenzani manje ungakukhohlwa ukunxusa kwakhe, ungawungabazi umsebenzi Wakhe, uqhubeka nombono wakho, qinisa ubufakazi, futhi ulokhu unqoba kuzo zonke izinyathelo, ekugcineni uNkulunkulu uyokuphelelisa ube umnqobi. Uma ukwazi ukuma uqine kuzo zonke izinyathelo zezivivinyo zikaNkulunkulu, usengama uqine kuze kube sekugcineni, uwumnqobi, ungumuntu opheleliswe uNkulunkulu. Uma ungeke uqine ezivivinyweni obhekene nazo manje, ngokuzayo kuzoba nzima nakakhulu. Uma udlula ekuhluphekeni okungatheni ungalilweli iqiniso, ngeke uthole lutho ekugcineni. Uyobe ungenalutho. Kunabanye abantu abayeka izinto abazifunayo lapho bebona ukuthi uNkulunkulu akakhulumi, nokuthi inhliziyi yabo iyahlakazeka. Akusona yini isiwula lesi? Lolu hlobo lwabantu alunampilo yangempela. Lapho uNkulunkulu ekhuluma, bahlale bezulazula, bematasa futhi bezikhandla ngaphandle, kodwa manje ngoba akasakhulumi, sebeyekile ukufuna. Lolu hlobo lomuntu alunalo ikusasa. Phakathi kokucwengwa, kufanele ningene ninombono omuhle nifunde izifundo okufanele nizifunde; lapho nithandaza kuNkulunkulu futhi nifunde izwi Lakhe,

---

kufanele niqhathanise isimo senu nalo, nibone amaphutha enu, nibone ukuthi ninezifundo eziningi okufanele nizifunde. Njengoba niqhubeka nifuna phakathi nokucwengwa, maningi amathuba okuthi nithole ukuthi kukhona okushodayo. Lapho nicwengwa ziningi izinto enihlangana nazo; anikwazi ukuzibona ngokucacile, niyakhononda, nembula inyama yenu—ningathola ngale ndlela kuphela ukuthi ninezimo ezikhohlakele eziningi kakhulu phakathi kini.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kufanele Ungayeki Ukuzinikela KuNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 471)**

Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngezinsuku zokugcina udinga ukwethemba okukhulu—udinga ukwethemba okwedlula ngisho okukaJobe. Ngaphandle kwethemba abantu ngeke bakwazi ukuqhubeka nokuzuza ulwazi lwempilo futhi ngeke bakwazi ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu. Lapho kufika usuku lokufika kwezilingo, abanye bayolishiya leli bandla, abanye bashiye leliya bandla. Kuyoba abanye akade benza kahle kakhulu ekufuneni ezinsukwini ezedlule futhi akucaci ukuthi kungani bengasakholwa. Kuyokwenzeka izinto eziningi futhi ngeke wazi nokuthi kwenzekani, futhi uNkulunkulu ngeke embule luphawu noma isimangaliso, noma enze noma yini engaphezu kwamandla emvelo. Lokhu kuwukubona ukuthi ungakwazi yini ukuma uqine—uNkulunkulu usebenzisa amaqiniso ukuze acwenge abantu. Njengamanje anikahlupheki kakhulu. Esikhathini esizayo lapho kufika izivivinyo ezinkulu, kwezinye izindawo wonke umuntu ebandleni uyoshiya, futhi labo osubajwayele bayohamba bashiye ukholo lwabo. Ingabe uyokwazi ukuma uqine? Manje, zincane izilingo ezinehlele, futhi kungenzeka ukuthi nikwazile ukuzimela. Lesi sinyathelo sihlanganisa ukucwengwa nokupheleliswa ngezwi kuphela. Esinyathelweni esilandelayo, amaqiniso ayokwehlela phezu kwenu ukuze anicwenge, ngaleso sikhathi niyoba sengozi enkulu. Uma sekukubi kakhulu, uNkulunkulu uyokuyala ukuba usheshise uhambe, futhi abantu bezinkolo bayozama ukukudonsa. Injongo yalokhu ukubona ukuthi ungakwazi yini ukuqhubeka kule ndlela. Konke lokhu yizivivinyo. Izivivinyo zamanje zincane, kodwa kuyofika usuku lapho ekhaya kunabazali abangasakholwa kanye nezingane ezingasakholwa. Ingabe niyokwazi ukuqhubeka? Uma niqhubeka ibanga elide, ziyanda nezivivinyo zenu. UNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi wokucwenga abantu ngokwezidingo zabo nesimo sabo. Phakathi nesigaba sokuphelelisa kukaNkulunkulu isintu, akunakwenzeka ukuthi isibalo sabantu siqhubeke sikhule—siyoncipha kuphela. kungalokhu kucwengwa kuphela lapho abantu bengapheleliswa khona. Ukusingathwa nokuyalwa, ukuvivinywa, ukusolwa, ukuqalekiswa—ningakumela konke lokho? Lapho nibona ibandla elinesimo esihle, abafowethu nodadewethu befuna ngawo wonke amandla abo, nani niyakhuthazeka. Lapho kufika usuku, lapho wonke umuntu esehambile, abanye bengasakholwa, abanye bahambele ukwenza ibhizinisi noma ukushada, abanye baya enkolweni, uyokwazi yini ukuma uqine-ke? Ingabe uyokwazi ukuhlala ungathinteki ngaphakathi?

---

Ukuphelelisa kukaNkulunkulu isintu akulula ngale ndlela! Usebenzisa izinto eziningi ukuze acwenge abantu. Abantu lokhu bakubona njengezindlela zokwenza, kodwa ngokwenhloso kaNkulunkulu yasekuqaleni lezi akuzona nhlobo izindlela, kodwa amaqiniso. Ekugcineni, lapho esecwenge abantu ngokweqophelo elithile futhi bengasakhonondi, lesi sigaba somsebenzi Wakhe siyobe sesiphothuliwe. Umsebenzi omkhulu woMoya oNgcwele ngukuniphelelisa, futhi lapho uNkulunkulu engasebenzi ezifihla, inhloso Yakhe kusuke ikakhulu kuwukuniphelelisa, futhi kungabonakala ngale ndlela kanye ukuthi abantu banalo yini uthando lukaNkulunkulu, nokuthi bayamethemba ngempela yini. Lapho uNkulunkulu ekhuluma ngokucacile, asikho isidingo sokuthi nifune; kulapho kuphela lapho ezifihlile lapho kumele nifune khona, nidinga ukuthungatha indlela. Kufanele nikwazi ukufeza umsebenzi womuntu odaliwe, futhi akunandaba ukuthi umphumela nekusasa nesiphetho senu kungaba yini, kufanele nikwazi ukufuna ulwazi nokuthanda uNkulunkulu eminyakeni eniphila kuyo, futhi noma uNkulunkulu eniphatha kanjani, kufanele nikwazi ukugwema ukukhononda. Kukhona umbandela owodwa womsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele kubantu. Uma nje bomela futhi befuna baphinde bangabi nenhliziyo engaphelele noma babe nokungabaza ngezenzo zikaNkulunkulu, futhi bekwazi ukubamba umsebenzi wabo ngazo zonke izikhathi, kungale ndlela kuphela lapho bengazuza umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele. Esigabeni ngasinye somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, okufunekayo kumuntu ukwethemba okukhulu kanye nokufuna kakhulu phambi kukaNkulunkulu—ukubona nokwazi kuphela esingenza abantu babone indlela uNkulunkulu athandeka ngayo nendlela uMoya oNgcwele osebenza ngayo kubantu. Uma ungadluli kulezi zinto, uma ungayitholi indlela yokuzenza, uma ungafuni, ngeke uthole lutho. Kumele wazi indlela ngezinto odlule kuzo, futhi izinto odlule kuzo kuphela ezingakwenza ubone izenzo zikaNkulunkulu, ubone nokumangalisa kwakhe kanye nokungaqondakali Kwakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Kufanele Ungayeki Ukuzinikela KuNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 473)**

Kumele ukhumbule ukuthi la mazwi manje asekhulunywe: Kamuva, uzobhekana nosizi olukhulu nokuhlupheka okukhulu! Ukupheleliswa akuyona into elula. Okungenani kumele ube nokholo olunjengolukaJobe, noma mhlawumbe olukhulu kunolwakhe. Kufanele wazi ukuthi uvivinyo esikhathini esizayo luzoba ngaphezu kovivinyo lukaJobe, nokuthi kumele usolwe isikhathi esithe ukuba side. Ingabe kulula lokhu? Uma ukuqonda kwakho kungenakuthuthukiswa, uma indlela yakho yokuqonda intuleka, futhi uma wazi okuncane kakhulu, khona-ke ngaleso sikhathi ngeke ube nabo ubufakazi, kodwa uzoba yinhlekisa, into yokudlala uSathane. Uma wehluleka ukubambelela embonweni manje, lokho kusho ukuthi awunaso nhlobo isisekelo, futhi uzolahlwa esikhathini esizayo! Akukho banga lendlela okulula ukulihamba, ngakho ungakuthathi

---

kalula lokhu. Kucabangele ngokucophelela manje lokhu futhi wenze amalungiselelo ukuze ozolihamba ngokufanele ibanga lokugcina lale ndlela. Lena yindlela okumele ihanjwe esikhathini esizayo futhi bonke abantu kumele bayihambe. Awukwazi ukuvumela ukuqonda kwamanje kungene kule ndlebe kuphume kwenye; ungacabangi ukuthi engikusho kuwe kungukudlala ngesikhathi. Sizofika isikhathi lapho uzokusebenzisa khona—amazwi Ami ngeke akhulunyelwe ize. Lesi yisikhathi sokuzihlomisa, yisikhathi sokulungiselela indlela yesikhathi esizayo. Kufanele ulungise indlela ozohamba kuyo kamuva; kufanele ube nokukhathazeka nokwesaba ngokuqondene nendlela ozokuma ngayo uqine esikhathini esizayo, futhi uyilungiselele kahle indlela yakho yangesikhathi esizayo. Ungabi yisiminzi futhi ungavilaphi! Kumele wenze konke ongakwenza ukuze usisebenzise kahle kakhulu isikhathi sakho, khona uzothola konke okudingayo. Ngikunika konke ukuze ube nokuqonda. Nikubonile ngamehlo enu ukuthi esikhathini esingaphansi kweminyaka emithathu, ngasho izinto eziningi ngenza nomsebenzi omningi kakhulu. Esinye isizathu esenze ukuthi ngisebenze ngale ndlela ukuthi abantu bantula kakhulu, kanti esinye isizathu ukuthi isikhathi sifishane kakhulu; akusekho ukulibala. Ngokucabanga kwakho abantu kufanele baqale bathole ukucacelwa kwangaphakathi ngaphambi kokufakaza nokusetshenziswa—kodwa akuhambi yini kancane lokho? Ngakho, ngizoba nawe isikhathi eside kangakanani? Uma uzoba Nami ngize ngiguge ngibe mpunga, ngeke kwenzeke lokho! Ngokubhekana nosizi olukhulu, bonke abantu bangaba nokuqonda kwangempela. Lezi yizinyathelo zomsebenzi. Uma uke wayiqonda ngokuphelele imibono okukhulunywe ngayo namuhla futhi wathola ukuma kwangempela, khona-ke noma ngabe yibuphi ubunzima ozobhekana nabo esikhathini esizayo ngeke bukunqobe, futhi uzokwazi ukumelana nabo. Lapho sengisiqedile lesi sinyathelo sokugcina somsebenzi ngaqeda nokukhuluma amazwi okugcina, esikhathini esizayo abantu kuzodingeka bahambe ngendlela yabo. Lokhu kuzogcwalisa amazwi akhulunywe esikhathini esidlule: Umoya oNgcwele unomsebenzi womuntu ngamunye, nomsebenzi okufanele awenze kumuntu ngamunye. Esikhathini esizayo, wonke umuntu uzohamba endleleni okufanele ahambe ngayo, eholwa uMoya oNgcwele. Ubani ozokwazi ukunakekela abanye lapho ebhekene nosizi? Umuntu ngamunye unokuhlupheka kwakhe, futhi ngamunye unokuma kwakhe. Akekho umuntu onokuma okufana nokomunye. Amadoda ngeke akwazi ukunakekela amakhosikazi awo nabazali ngeke bakwazi ukunakekela izingane zabo; akekho ozokwazi ukunakekela omunye. Ngeke kufane nesikhathi samanje, lapho sisakwazi ukunakekelana nokwesekelana. Kuzoba isikhathi sokuveza obala yonke inhlobo yomuntu. Okungukuthi, lapho uNkulunkulu eshaya umalusi, izimvu zomhlambi zizohlakazeka, futhi ngaleso sikhathi ngeke nibe naye umholi weqiniso. Abantu bazohlukana phakathi—ngeke kufane nesikhathi samanje, lapho ningakwazi khona ukuhlangana ndawonye njengebandla. Esikhathini esizayo, labo abangenawo umsebenzi woMoya oNgcwele bazobonakalisa lokho abayikho ngempela. Amadoda azothengisa

---

ngamakhosikazi awo, izingane zithengise ngabazali bazo, abazali bazoshushisa izingane zabo—  
inhliziyoyomuntu ayiqondakali! Okungenzeka nje ukuthi umuntu abambelele kulokho anakho,  
futhi ahambe kahle ibanga lokugcina lendlela. Okwamanje, anikuboni kahle lokhu; futhi nonke  
nibona lufifi. Ukubhekana ngokuphumelelayo nalesi sinyathelo somsebenzi akuyona into elula.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Okufanele Uhambe Ngayo Ibanga Lokugcina Lendlela” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela  
Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 474)**

Abantu abanengi bakholwa kuNkulunkulu ngenxa yekusasa labo, noma ngenxa yenjabulo  
yesikhashana. Kulabo abangakaze babhekane nalutho, inhloso yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu  
ukungena ezulwini, ukuze bathole imiklomelo. Akukho mayelana nokuthi bapheleliswe, noma  
ukwenza umsebenzi wesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu. Okusho ukuthi abantu abanengi abakholwa  
kuNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuthi bafuna ukufeza abazibophezele kukho, noma ukuqeda umsebenzi  
wabo. Ziyivela kancane izikhathi lapho abantu bekholwa khona kuNkulunkulu ukuze baphile  
ukuphila okunenjongo, futhi abekho abakholwa ukuthi uma nje umuntu esaphila kufanele  
athande uNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuthi ukwenza kanjalo kungumthetho weZulu nesimiso  
somhlaba, futhi kuwumsebenzi wemvelo kumuntu. Ngale ndlela, nakuba umuntu nomuntu  
ngokwahlukana enemigomo yakhe, zonke izisusa zabantu ziyafana, ngaphezu kwalokho, zonke  
izinto abazikhonzayo ziyafana. Eminyakeni eyizinkulungwane eziningi eyedlule, sekushone  
amakholwa amaningi, futhi abanengi bashona base bezalwa kabusha. Akuyena nje umuntu  
oyedwa noma ababili abafuna uNkulunkulu, noma abayinkulungwane eyodwa noma ezimbili,  
kodwa izinto ezifunwa iningi kulaba bantu izinto ezisiza bona noma amathemba abo amakhulu  
ngekusasa. Bayidlanzana abantu abazinikele kuKristu. Amakholwa amaningi azinikele afe  
ebanjwe ugibe olucushwe yiwo, nesibalo sabantu abanqobile, nokho, sincane kakhulu. Kuze  
kubekube namuhla, okwenza abantu behluleke, noma izimfihlo zokunqoba kwabo, akukazeki kubo.  
Labo abafuna uKristu ngazo zonke izindlela, kuze kubekube manje abakaqondi, azikembuleki lezi  
zimfihlakalo ngenxa yokuthi abazi. Nakuba bedlula ebunzimeni obukhulu, bahamba endleleni  
yezehluleki eyake yahanjwa okhokho babo, akuyona eyempumelo. Ngale ndlela, kungenandaba  
ukuthi bafuna kanjani, abahambi yini endleleni eholela ebunyamani? Abakutholile akuzona  
yini izithelo ezimuncu? Kunzima kakhulu ukuqagela ukuthi abantu abalingisa labo abaphumelela  
endulo bayogcina bethole inhlanhla noma inhlekelele. Maningi kangakanani-ke amathuba,  
okuthi abantu bahamba ezinyathelweni zalabo abehlulekile? Ingabe abanawo yini amathuba athe  
xaxa okwehluleka? Yini ebalulekile endleleni abahamba ngayo? Abadlali yini ngesikhathi sabo?  
Kungenandaba ukuthi abantu bayaphumelela noma bayehluleka ezintweni abazifunayo,

---

ngamafuphi nje, banesizathu sokwenza kanjalo, futhi akukhona ukuthi ukuphumelela noma ukwehluleka kwabo kungenxa yokufuna kwabo ngokuthanda kwabo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Impumelelo Noma Ukwehluleka Kuncike Endleleni Umuntu Ayihambayo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 475)**

Into ebaluleke kakhulu ekukholweni komuntu kuNkulunkulu ukuthi abe nenhliziyo eneqiniso, nokuthi uzinikele ngokugcwele, futhi ulalela ngobuqotho. Into enzima kakhulu kumuntu ukunikela ngokuphila kwakhe konke ngenxa yokholo lweqiniso, angathola ngalo lonke iqiniso, afeze umsebenzi wakhe njengesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu. Labo abayizehluleki ngeke bafinyelele kulokhu, futhi labo abangamtholi uKristu kunzima kakhulu ukuthi bakufinyelele. Ngenxa yokuthi umuntu akamuhle ekuzinikeleni kuNkulunkulu, ngenxa yokuthi umuntu akazimisele ukufeza umsebenzi wakhe kuMdali, ngenxa yokuthi umuntu ulibonile iqiniso kodwa waligwema wahamba endleleni yzakhe, ngenxa yokuthi umuntu uhlale efuna ngokuhamba emigudwini yezehluleki, ngenxa yokuthi umuntu uhlale emelene neZulu, ngakho ke, umuntu uhlale ehluleka, uhlale ephanjwa ngamacebo kaSathane, ebanjwa ugibe olucushwe nguye. Ngenxa yokuthi umuntu akamazi uKristu, ngenxa yokuthi umuntu kuyamehlula ukuqonda nokwazi iqiniso, ngenxa yokuthi umuntu umkhonza kakhulu uPawulu futhi unomhobholo kakhulu ngeZulu, ngenxa yokuthi umuntu uhlale efuna uKristu alalele yena futhi ayale uNkulunkulu, labo bantu abakhulu nalabo ababhekane nezinguquko zomhlaba basengabafayo, basafa ngaphambi kokusola kukaNkulunkulu. Okuwukuphela kwento engingayisho kubantu abanjalo ukuthi bafe ngokudabukisayo, futhi lokho kuwumphumela wabo—ukufa kwabo—kunobulungiswa. Ingabe ukwehluleka kwabo akubekezeleleki kakhulu emthethweni weZulu? Iqiniso livela emhlabeni wabantu, kodwa iqiniso kubantu ledluliselwa uKristu. Lisuka kuKristu, okusho ukuthi kuNkulunkulu uqobo, futhi lokhu akuyona into engenziwa umuntu. Kodwa uKristu uletha iqiniso kuphela; akazele ukuzonquma ukuthi umuntu uyophumelela yini ekufuneni kwakhe iqiniso. Ngakho impumelelo noma ukwehluleka eqinisweni kuncike ekufuneni komuntu. Ukwehluleka noma ukuphumelela komuntu eqinisweni, akukaze kuhlanganise lutho noKristu, kodwa kunqunywa ukufuna kwakhe. Isiphetho somuntu nempumelo noma ukwehluleka kwakhe akunakubekwa ekhanda likaNkulunkulu, ukuze kuthwaliswe uNkulunkulu, ngoba lena akuyona indaba kaNkulunkulu qobo, kodwa kuhlobene ngokuqondile nomsebenzi okufanele wenziwe izidalwa zikaNkulunkulu. Abantu abaningi banalo ulwazi olungatheni ngekusasa likaPawulu noPetru, kodwa akukho okungaphezu komphumela kaPawulu noPetru abantu abakwaziyo, futhi bakushaya indiva okwenza uPetru waphumelela, noma amaphutha enza uPawulu wehluleka. Ngakho uma nikungakwazi ukubona okungaleya

---

kwezinto ababezifuna, kusho ukuthi nezinto ezifunwa iningi lenu nazo ngeke ziphumelele, ngisho noma idlanzana kini lizophumelela, ngeke lilingane noPetru. Uma umgudu wezinto ozifunayo ufanele, kusho ukuthi unethemba lokuphumelela; uma umgudu ungafanele, kusho ukuthi awusobe waphumelela, uyoba nesiphetho esifana nesikaPawulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Impumelelo Noma Ukwehluleka Kuncike Endleleni Umuntu Ayihambayo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 476)**

UPetru wayeyindoda eyayiphelelisiwe. Kungemva kokuzwa ukusolwa nokwahlulelwa, ngalokho ukuzuza ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ngokumsulwa, lapho aphelelisiwa khona ngokugcwele; indlela ayihamba kwakuyindlela yokuphelelisiwa. Okusho ukuthi kusukela ekuqaleni, uPetru wahamba endleleni efanele, futhi isisusa sokukholwa kwakhe kuNkulunkulu sasifanele, ngakho waba umuntu ophelilelisiwe wayesehamba endleleni entsha umuntu ayengakaze ahambe kuyo phambilini. Nokho, indlela uPawulu ahamba kuyo kusukela ekuqaleni kwakuyindlela yokumelana noKristu, futhi kwakungenxa yokuthi uMoya oNgcwele wawufuna ukumsebenzisa, ukusebenzisa iziphiwo kanye nawo wonke amakhono akhe emsebenzini Wakhe, kangangokuthi wasebenzela uKristu amashumi amaningi eminyaka. Wayengothile nje owayesetshenziswa uMoya oNgcwele, futhi akasetshenziswanga ngenxa yokuthi uJesu wayebuthanda ubuntu bakhe, kodwa ngenxa yeziphiwo zakhe. Wakwazi ukusebenzela uJesu ngenxa yokuthi wayenqotshiwe, hhayi ngenxa yokuthi kwakumjabulisa ukwenza lokho. Wakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi onjalo ngenxa yokukhanyiselwa nokuqondisa kukaMoya oNgcwele, futhi umsebenzi awenza awukhona ayekufuna, noma ubuntu bakhe. Umsebenzi kaPawulu umela umsebenzi wenceku, okusho ukuthi wenza umsebenzi womphostoli. Nokho, uPetru wayehlukile: Wenza nomsebenzi othile; wawungemkhulu njengomsebenzi kaPawulu, kodwa wayesebenza phakathi kokufuna ukungena kwakhe, futhi umsebenzi wakhe wawungafani nokaPawulu. Umsebenzi kaPetru wawuwumsebenzi wesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu. Akenzanga indima yomphostoli, kodwa wasebenza ngenkathi efuna ukuthanda uNkulunkulu. Inkambo yomsebenzi kaPawulu yayibandakanya nezinto ayezifuna: Ayekufuna kwakungenxa yamathemba akhe ngekusasa, nesifiso sakhe ngesiphetho esihle. Akakwamukelanga ukucwengwa phakathi nomsebenzi wakhe, futhi akakwamukelanga ukuthenea nokusetshenzwa. Wayekholwa ukuthi uma nje umsebenzi ayewenza wawumanelisa uNkulunkulu, futhi konke ayekwenza kuthokozisa uNkulunkulu, ekugcineni wayelindelwe umklomelo. Azikho izinto adlula kuzo mathupha emsebenzini wakhe—konke kwakungenxa yakho, akwenzekanga ngenxa yokufuna inguquko. Yonke into emsebenzini wakhe yayinokuhweba, yayingabandakanyi umsebenzi noma ukuthoba kwesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu. Phakathi nenkambo yomsebenzi wakhe,

---

alukho uguquko olwenzeka esimweni esidala sikaPawulu. Umsebenzi wakhe wawungukukhonza abanye, futhi wawungakwazi ukuletha izinguquko esimweni sakhe. UPawulu wawufeza ngokuqondile umsebenzi wakhe, ngaphandle kokupheleliswa, wagququzelwa umklomelo. UPetru wayehlukile: Wayedlule ekuthenweni nasekuthini kubhekanwe naye, futhi wayecwengiwe. Injongo nesisusa somsebenzi kaPetru kwakwehluke kakhulu kokukaPawulu. Nakuba uPetru engenzanga umsebenzi omkhulu kakhulu, isimo sakhe sedlula ezinguqukweni eziningi kakhulu, futhi ayekufuna kwakuyiqiniso noguquko lwangempela. Umsebenzi wakhe wenziwa ngesizathu esimayelana nomsebenzi. Nakuba uPawulu enza umsebenzi omkhulu, konke kwakuwumsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, futhi nakuba uPawulu abambisana nalo msebenzi, akazange edlule kuwo awuzwe. Ukuthi uPetru wenza umsebenzi omncane kwakungenxa yokuthi uMoya oNgcwele awenzanga okuningi kangako ngaye. Inani lomsebenzi wabo alizange linqume ukuthi baphelelisiwe yini; okwakufunwa ngoyedwa kwakuwumklomelo, futhi okomunye kwakuwukuthi azi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ngokwezinga eliphezulu, nokuthi enze umsebenzi wakhe njengesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, ngezinga lokuthi aze ashiye isithombe esihle ukuze anelise isifiso sikaNkulunkulu. Babehlukene ngaphandle, neziqu zabo zazihlukile. Wawungeke ukwazi ukubona ukuthi ubani kubo owayephelelisiwe ngenxa yomsebenzi omkhulu ababewenzile. UPetru wayefuna ukuba umfanekiso womuntu othanda uNkulunkulu, ukuba umuntu olalela uNkulunkulu, ukuba umuntu ovumayo ukulungiswa nokucwengwa, ukuba umuntu ofeza umsebenzi wakhe njengesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu. Wayekwazi ukuzinikela kuNkulunkulu, ukunikela ngoqobo lwakhe ezandleni zikaNkulunkulu, alalele uNkulunkulu aze afe. Yilokho anquma ukukwenza, futhi yilokho akufeza. Lesi yisizathu esibalulekile esenza isiphetho sakhe sehluka kwesikaPawulu. Umsebenzi owenziwa uMoya oNgcwele kuPetru kwakungukumphelelisa, futhi umsebenzi owenziwa uMoya oNgcwele kuPawulu kwakungukumsebenzisa. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi izimo nemibono yabo ngezinto kwakungafani. Bobabili babenomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. UPetru wawenza wawubhekisa kuye lo msebenzi, futhi wawunika abanye; uPawulu wonke lo msebenzi wawunika uMoya oNgcwele nabanye, akazuzanga lutho kuwo. Ngale ndlela, ngemva kokubona umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele iminyaka eminingi, cishe uguquko lwalungekho kuPawulu. Wayelokhu esesimweni semvelo, wayesewuPawulu ofana nowasekuqaleni. Kwaba ukuthi nje ngemva kokubekezelela ubunzima bomsebenzi iminyaka eminingi, wayesefundile ukusebenza, wafunda ukubekezela, kodwa imvelo yakhe endala—imvelo yokuncintisana okukhulu nokusebenzela inzuzo—kwakusekhona. Ngemva kokusebenza iminyaka eminingi, wayengasazi isimo sakhe esonakele, futhi a wayengasilahlile isimo sakhe esidala, sasisesobala emsebenzini wakhe. Wayenolwazi lomsebenzi oluningi, kodwa lolo lwazi lulodwa alukwazanga ukumguqula, futhi asikwazanga ukuguqula imibono yakhe ngokuba khona nokubaluleka kokufuna kwakhe. Nakuba asebenzela uKristu iminyaka eminingi, futhi engaphindanga wahlupha iNkosi uJesu, enhliziyweni yakhe



---

Iwalungekho uguquko olwazini lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu. Okusho ukuthi akasebenzanga ukuze azinikele kuNkulunkulu, kodwa, kahle hle, wayesebenzela ikusasa lakhe. Ngoba, ekuqaleni wahlukumeza uKristu, wangazithoba kuKristu; ngokwemvelo wayeyisihlubuki esasimelana ngamabomu noKristu, engumuntu owayengenalo ulwazi ngomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Lapho umsebenzi wakhe usucishe uqedwe, wayengakawazi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, wayenza nje ngokwakhe elandela isimilo sakhe, engayigqizi qakala intando kaMoya oNgcwele. Ngakho imvelo Yakhe yayinobutha kuKristu futhi yayingalilaleli iqiniso. Umuntu ofana nalona, oshiywe umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, owayengawazi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, naye owayephikisa uKristu—angasindiswa kanjani? Ukuthi uyasindiswa noma cha, akuncikile ekutheni mningi kangakanani umsebenzi awenzayo, noma ekuthini uzinikele kangakanani, kodwa kunqunywa ukuthi uyawazi yini umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, ukuthi angakwazi yini ukuphila ngeqiniso, nokuthi izinto azifunayo ziyahambisana yini neqiniso.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Impumelelo Noma Ukwehluleka Kuncike Endleleni Umuntu Ayihambayo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 477)**

Nakuba uPetru ambulelwa ngemva kokulandela uJesu, endalweni wayelokhu engumuntu owayezimisele ukuthobela uMoya oNgcwele nokufuna uKristu. Ukulalela kwakhe uMoya oNgcwele kwakumsulwa: Wayengafuni udumo noma umcebo, kodwa wayelalela iqiniso. Nakuba kunezikhathi ezintathu lapho uPetru aphika khona ukuthi uyamazi uKristu, nakuba alinga iNkosi uJesu, lawo maphutha amancane awasho lutho ngesimo sakhe, futhi awalithintanga ikusasa lakhe, futhi awasho ukuthi isilingo sakhe sasingesomphiki kristu. Ubuthaka bobuntu yinto wonke umuntu anayo emhlabeni—ingabe ulindele ukuthi uPetru ehluke? Ingabe abantu ababambelele emibonweni ethile ngoPetru ngenxa yamaphutha amaningana awubuphukuphuku awenza? Ingabe abantu abamhloniphi uPawulu ngenxa yomsebenzi awenza, nazo zonke izincwadi azibhala? Umuntu angakwazi kanjani ukubona aze afinyelele engqikithini yomuntu? Ngempela labo abanomqondo bayakubona lokhuo kungabaluleki? Nakuba iminyaka eminingi yezinto ezibuhlungu uPetru adlula kuzo kungalotshiwe ngayo eBhayibhelini, lokho akusho ukuthi uPetru akadlulanga ebunzimeni, noma ukuthi uPetru akazange apheleliswe. Umuntu angawuqonda kanjani ngokugcwele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Okulotshwe eBhayibhelini akukhethwanga uJesu mathupha, kodwa kwahlanganiswa izizukulwane ezalandela. Ngale ndlela, ingabe konke okwalotshwa eBhayibhelini akukhethwanga ngenxa yemiqondo yomuntu? Ngaphezu kwalokho, isiphetho sikaPetru noPawulu asembuliwe ezincwadini ezilotshiwe, ngakho umuntu wahlulela uPetru noPawulu ngemibono yakhe, ngokuvumelana nezinto azithandayo. Futhi ngenxa yokuthi uPawulu wenza umsebenzi omningi kangaka, ngenxa yokuthi “iminikelo”

---

yakhe yayimikhulu, iningi lamethemba. Ingabe umuntu akagxili kuphela ezintweni ezilula? Umuntu angakwazi kanjani ukubona phakathi engqikithini yomuntu? Ingasaphathwa eyokuthi uPawulu ubelokhu ekhonzwa izinkulungwane zeminyaka, ubani ongalokotha ngokuvele aphike umsebenzi wakhe? UPetru wayewumdobeni nje, ngakho umnikelo wakhe wawungaba kanjani mkhulu udlule okaPawulu? Ngokomnikelo, uPawulu kwakufanele aklonyeliswe ngaphambi kukaPetru, futhi nguye okwakufanele amukelwe uNkulunkulu. Ubani owayengacabanga ukuthi endleleni uNkulunkulu aphatha ngayo uPawulu, uNkulunkulu wamane wenza ukuthi asebenzise izipho zakhe, kuyilapho uNkulunkulu aphelelisa uPetru. Ngakho nakanjani ngeke kube iNkosi uJesu yazenza kusukela ekuqaleni izinhlelo ngoPetru nangoPawulu: Kunalokho, benziwa baphelela noma bafakwa emsebenzini ngokwezimvelo zabo. Ngakho, abantu babona izithelo zomnikelo womuntu, kuyilapho uNkulunkulu ebona ingqikithi yomuntu, kanye nendlela umuntu ahamba ngayo kusukela ekuqaleni, nesisusa sokufuna komuntu. Abantu balinganisa umuntu ngokokubona kwabo, kodwa isiphetho somuntu asinqunywa izinto zakhe eziseceleni. Ngakho ngithi indlela oyithatha ekuqaleni eyempumelelo, futhi umbono wakho ngezinto ubelokhu umuhle, ngakho ufana noPetru; uma umgudu ohamba kuwo kungowezehluleki, noma yiliphi-ke inani olikhokhayo, isiphetho sakho sizofana nesikaPawulu. Kunoma yikuphi, ikusasa lakho, kungenandaba ukuthi uyaphumelela noma cha, konke kunqunywa ukuthi indlela oyikhetheyo ilungile yini noma cha, kunokuzinikela noma inani olikhokhayo. Ingqikithi kaPetru noPawulu, nemigomo yabo, kwakuhlukene; umuntu akakwazi ukuthola lezi zinto, futhi uNkulunkulu ongazazi zonke. Ngoba into uNkulunkulu ayibonayo yisiqu somuntu, kuyilapho umuntu engazi lutho ngengqikithi yakhe. Umuntu akakwazi ukubona ingqikithi ekumuntu nesimo sakhe sangempela, ngakho uyakwazi ukubona isizathu sokwehluleka nokuphumelela kukaPawulu noPetru. Into eyenza abantu abaningi bakhonze uPawulu esikhundleni sikaPetru ukuthi uPawulu wasetshenziselwa umsebenzi wasobala, futhi umuntu uyakwazi ukubona lo msebenzi, ngakho abantu bayakubona “okwafezwa” uPawulu. Izinto uPetru adlula kuzo azibonakali kumuntu, futhi lokho ayekufuna umuntu ngeke akuthole, ngakho umuntu akakhangwa lutho kuPetru.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Impumelelo Noma Ukwehluleka Kuncike Endleleni Umuntu Ayihambayo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 478)**

UPetru wapheleliswa izinto adlula kuzo, ukusetshenzwa nokucwengwa. Wathi, “Kumele nganelise isifiso sikaNkulunkulu ngazo zonke izikhathi. Konke engikwenzayo ngikwenzela ukwanelisa isifiso sikaNkulunkulu, akunandaba ukuthi ngiyasolwa noma ngiyahlulelwa, ngiyajabula ukwenza lokho.” UPetru wanikela ngoqobo lwakhe kuNkulunkulu, emsebenzini wakhe, amazwi, nempilo yonke konke kwakungenxa yokuthanda uNkulunkulu. Wayengumuntu

---

ofuna ubungcwele, lapho ekhula ekwazini, lwalujula nothando lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakhe. Ngaleso sikhathi, uPawulu, yena, wenza kuphela umsebenzi wangaphandle, futhi nakuba wayesebenza kanzima, wayesebenzela ukwenza umsebenzi wakhe ngendlela efanele nokuthola umklomelo. Ukube wayazi ukuthi wayengeke athole lutho, wayeyowuyeka umsebenzi wakhe. UPetru enhliziyweni yakhe wayenendaba nothando lweqiniso enhliziyweni yakhe, futhi lokho kwakungokoqobo futhi kufezeka. Wayengenandaba nokuthola umklomelo, kodwa wayenendaba nokuthi isimo sakhe semvelo siyoguquka yini. UPawulu wayenendaba nokusebenza kanzima, wayenendaba nomsebenzi wangaphandle nokuzinikela, nangezimfundiso abantu abajwayelekile ababengazazi. Wayengenandaba nezinguquko ezazenzeka ekujuleni kuye noma ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso. Izinto uPetru adlula kuzo zazingenxa yokuthi azuze uthando lweqiniso nolwazi lweqiniso lukaNkulunkulu. Ulwazi lwakhe lwalungolokumenza asondelane kakhulu noNkulunkulu, futhi nokuphila okungokoqobo. Umsebenzi kaPawulu wawungenxa yalokho uJesu ayemphathise khona, futhi ukuze athole izinto ayezilangazelela, futhi lezi zinto zazingahlangene nokuzazi yena noma uNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi wakhe wawumayelana nokuphunyuka ekusolweni nasekwahlulelweni. UPetru wayefuna uthando olumsulwa, nokwakufunwa uPawulu kwakuwumqhele wokulunga. UPetru wawubona iminyaka eminingi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, futhi wayenolwazi lwangempela ngoKristu, kanye nolwazi lwangempela ngaye. Ngakho wayenothando olumsulwa ngoNkulunkulu. Iminyaka eminingi yokucwengwa yaluphakamisa ulwazi lwakhe ngoJesu nangokuphila, futhi uthando lwakhe lwalungenamibandela, kwakuwuthando oluzenzakalelayo, wayengafuni mbuyiselo, futhi engafuni zinzuzo. UPawulu wasebenza iminyaka eminingi, kodwa wayengenalo ulwazi olunzulu ngoKristu, futhi wayenolwazi oluncane ngaye. Empeleni nje wayengenalo uthando lukaKristu, futhi uhambo aluthatha lwalungenxa lokuthola umklomelo ekugcineni. Wayefuna umqhele omkhulu, hhayi uthando olumsulwa. Wayengafuni ngendlela ngokukhuthala, wayenza nje; wayengawenzi umsebenzi wakhe, kodwa waqhubeka nezinto azifunayo ngemva kokubanjwa ngumsebenzi kaMoya ONgcwele. Ngakho, ukufuna kwakhe akufakazi ukuthi uyisidalwa esifanele sikaNkulunkulu; kwakunguPetru owayeyisidalwa esifanelekile sikaNkulunkulu owenza umsebenzi wakhe. Umuntu ucabanga ukuthi bonke labo abanikela kuNkulunkulu kufanele baklonyeliswe, nokuthi uma benikela kakhulu kuthathwa kalula ukuthi kufanele bathole umusa kaNkulunkulu. Inqikithi yombono womuntu isekuhwebeni, futhi akafuni ngokukhuthala ukwenza umsebenzi wakhe njengesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu. KuNkulunkulu, ukwanda kokufuna kwabantu ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ngokuyiqiniso nokumlalela ngokugcwele, okuphinde kusho ukwenza umsebenzi wabo njengesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, kwandisa amathuba akhe okwemukelwa uNkulunkulu. Umbono kaNkulunkulu ukufuna ukuthi umuntu abuyele emsebenzini wakhe nasesikhundleni sakhe sasekuqaleni. Umuntu uyisidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, ngakho umuntu akufanele adlulele afune izinto kuNkulunkulu, akufanele enze okungaphezu

---

kokwenza umsebenzi wakhe njengesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu. Ikusasa likaPawulu noPetru lalilinganiswa ngokuthi babengakwazi yini ukwenza umsebenzi wabo njengezidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, hhayi ngenxa yobuningi bomnikelo wabo; ikusasa labo lalinqunywa yilokho ababekufuna ekuqaleni, hhayi ngenxa yobuningi bomsebenzi abawenza noma okwakucatshangwa abantu ngabo. Ngakho, ukufuna ukwenza umsebenzi womuntu ngogqozi njengesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu yindlela eya empumelelweni; ukufuna indlela yokuthanda uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso kuyindlela efanele kakhulu; ukufuna uguquko esimweni somuntu esidala, nokufuna ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ngokumsulwa, kuyindlela eya empumelelweni. Indlela enje eya empumelelweni eyokubuyisa umsebenzi wokuqala kanye nokubukeka kwasekuqaleni kwesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu. Kuwumgudu wokubuyisa, futhi kuyinhloso yawo wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kusukela ekuqaleni kuya ekugcineni. Uma okufunwa umuntu kuthunazwe yizimfuno ezinomhobholo nokulangazelela okungenamqondo, umthelela okuwufezayo-ke ngeke kube yizinguquko esimweni somuntu. Lokhu kuyaphikisana nomsebenzi wokubuyisa. Nakanjani akuwona umsebenzi owenziwe uMoya oNgcwele, ngakho kufakazela ukuthi uNkulunkulu akalwamukeli lolu hlobo lokufuna. Kubaluleke ngani ukufuna kokungavunywa nguNkulunkulu?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Impumelelo Noma Ukwehluleka Kuncike Endleleni Umuntu Ayihambayo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 479)**

Umsebenzi owenziwa uPawulu wakhonjiswa phambi komuntu, kodwa lwalumsulwa kangakanani uthando lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu, lwalujule kangakanani uthando lukaNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakhe—lokhu akubonakali kumuntu. Umuntu ukwazi kuphela ukubona umsebenzi awenza, wazi ngawo ukuthi nakanjani wasetshenziswa uMoya oNgcwele, ngakho umuntu ucabanga ukuthi uPawulu wayengcono kunoPetru, ukuthi umsebenzi wakhe wawumkhulu, ngoba wayekwazi ukunakekela amabandla. UPetru wathembela ezintweni adlula kuzo, wazuza idlanzana labantu phakathi nomsebenzi wakhe. Ngaye kunezincwadi ezimbalwa ezaziwa kancane, kodwa ubani owaziyo ukuthi lwalujule kangakanani uthando lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakhe? UPawulu wamsebenzela usuku nosuku uNkulunkulu: Uma nje kwakusenomsebenzi okwakufanele wenziwe, wayewenza. Wacabanga ukuthi ngalokhu wayezokwazi ukuzuza umqhele, agculise uNkulunkulu, kodwa futhi wayengafuni izindlela zokuziguqula emsebenzini wakhe. Yonke into ekuphileni kukaPetru engasanelisanga isifiso sikaNkulunkulu yamenza wangakhululeka. Uma ingasanelisanga isifiso sikaNkulunkulu, khonake wayezozizwa enecala, wayezobheka indlela efanele ayengazama ukwanelisa ngayo inhliziyoko kaNkulunkulu. Ngisho nasezintweni ezincane kakhulu futhi ezingabalulekile ekuphileni kwakhe,

---

wayedinga ukwanelisa isifiso sikaNkulunkulu. Wayengakudambisi ukuzikhandla uma kuziwa esimweni sakhe esidala, wayenomfutho ezintweni ezijulisa iqiniso kuye. UPawulu wayefuna kuphela ukuzenzela igama. Wayefuna ukubukisa phambi kwabantu, wayengafuni ukwenza inqubekela-phambili ekungeneni kwakhe. Wayenendaba nemfundiso hhayi okungokoqobo. Abanye bathi, “UPawulu wamenzela umsebenzi omningi uNkulunkulu, kungani uNkulunkulu engamkhumbulanga? UPetru wamenzela umsebenzi omncane uNkulunkulu, akanikelanga kakhulu emabandleni, ngakho kungani apheleliswa?” UPetru wayemthanda ngokwezinga elithile uNkulunkulu, okwakuyilelo elalifunwa uNkulunkulu; abantu abanjalo abanobufakazi. Kuthiwani ngoPawulu? UPawulu wayemthanda ngaliphi izinga uNkulunkulu, uyazi? Wawuphathelene nani umsebenzi kaPawulu? Futhi wawuphathelene nani umsebenzi kaPetru? UPetru akenzanga umsebenzi omningi, kodwa uyazi ukuthi yini eyayisekujuleni kwenhliziyo yakhe? Umsebenzi kaPawulu ugxile ekondleni emabandleni futhi nokwesekwa kwamabandla. UPetru wabona uguquko esimweni sokuphila kwakhe; wezwa ukuthanda uNkulunkulu. Manje njengoba usuwazi umehluko eziqweni zabo, usungabona ukuthi ubani ekugcineni owayekholwa ngempela kuNkulunkulu, nokuthi ubani owayengakhohwa ngobuqotho kuNkulunkulu. Omunye wabo wayemthanda ngempela uNkulunkulu, omunye engamthandi ngempela; omunye waba nezinguquko esimweni sakhe, omunye akazange; omunye wasebenza ngokuzithoba, futhi wayengabonwa kalula abantu, futhi omunye wayekhulekelwa abantu, futhi emkhulu; omunye wayefuna ubungcwele, omunye engabufuni, nakuba wayehlangezile, wayengenalo uthando olumsulwa; omunye wayenobuntu bangempela, omunye engenabo; omunye wayenomqondo wesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, omunye engenawo. Yilowo umehluko phakathi kwengqikithi kaPawulu nekaPetru. UPetru wahamba ngendlela yempumelelo, okuphinde kube indlela yokuthola ukubuyiswa kobuntu obuvamile nomsebenzi wesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu. UPetru umele bonke abantu abaphumelelayo. UPawulu wahamba ngendlela yezehluleki, futhi umele bonke abazithobayo futhi bazikhandle ngokuzenzisa, abangamthandi ngempela uNkulunkulu. UPawulu umele bonke labo abangenalo iqiniso. Ekukholweni kwakhe kuNkulunkulu, uPetru wayefuna ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu kukho konke, wayelalela konke okuvela kuNkulunkulu. Engakhonondi ngisho nakancane, wakwazi ukwamukela ukusolwa nokwahlulelwa, kanye nokucwengwa, usizi kanye nokuntula ekuphileni kwakhe, okungekho kukho okwakungaqeda ukuthanda kwakhe uNkulunkulu. Ingabe lolu kwakungekhona ukuthanda kakhulu uNkulunkulu? Ingabe lokhu akukhona ukugcwaliseka komsebenzi wesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu? Noma kusekusolweni, ekwahlulelweni, noma osizini, uhlale ukwazi ukulalela kuze kube sekufeni, futhi yilokhu okufanele kufezwe isidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, lobu ubumsulwa bokuthanda uNkulunkulu. Uma umuntu engafeza okungaka, kusho ukuthi uyisidalwa sangempela sikaNkulunkulu, futhi akukho okungcono okwanelisa isifiso soMdali. Zicabange ukwazi ukusebenzela uNkulunkulu, kodwa awumlaleli uNkulunkulu, awukwazi ukumthanda ngempela uNkulunkulu. Ngale ndlela,

---

ngeke ugcine nje ungawufezanga umsebenzi wesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, kodwa uyohlulelwa nawuNkulunkulu, ngoba ungumuntu ongenalo iqiniso, ongakwazi ukulalela uNkulunkulu, uyihlongandlebe. Unendaba kuphela nokusebenzela uNkulunkulu, awunandaba nokuphila ngeqiniso, noma ukuzazi. Awumqondi futhi awumazi uMdali, awumlaleli futhi awumthandi uMdali. Ungumuntu ngokwemvelo ongezwani nokulalela uNkulunkulu, ngakho abantu abanjalo abathandwa uMdali.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Impumelelo Noma Ukwehluleka Kuncike Endleleni Umuntu Ayihambayo” encwadini ethi Izwi  
Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 480)**

Abanye abantu bathi, “uPawulu wenza umsebenzi omkhulu, wathwala umsebenzi omkhulu wamabandla wanikela kakhulu kuwo. Izincwadi eziyishumi nantathu ezabhalwa uPawulu zaphakamisa iminyaka eyizi-2 000 yeNkathi Yomusa, zingezesibili kuphela emaVangelini Amane. Ubani ongaqhathaniswa naye? Akekho ongacubungula isAmbulo sikaJohane, kuyilapho izincwadi zikaPawulu zinika ukuphila, futhi umsebenzi awenza wazuzisa amabandla. Ubani omunye owayengafeza izinto ezinjalo? UPetru wenza umsebenzi onjani?” Lapho umuntu elinganisa abanye, kuhambisana nomnikelo wabo. Lapho uNkulunkulu elinganisa umuntu, kuhambisana nesimo sakhe. Phakathi kwalabo abafuna ukuphila, uPawulu wayengumuntu owayengayazi ingqikithi yakhe. Wayengathobekile nakancane futhi engalaleli, futhi wayengayazi ingqikithi yakhe eyayiphikisana noNkulunkulu. Ngakho wayengumuntu owayengadlulanga ezintweni eziningi, wayengakaze alenze iqiniso. UPetru wayehlukile. Wayazi ubuthakathaka bakhe, nokukhohlakala kwesimo sakhe njengesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, ngakho wayenendlela ayengayisebenzisa aguquke isimo sakhe; wayengeyena omunye walabo abanemfundiso kodwa bengaphethe iqiniso. Labo abaguqukayo bangabantu abasha abasindisiwe, bayafaneleka ukufuna iqiniso. Abantu abangaguquki bangabalabo ngokwemvelo asebephelelwe yisikhathi; bayilabo abangasindisiwe, okusho ukuthi labo abenyanywe futhi baphindwe bachithwa uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu ngeke abakhumbule ngisho umsebenzi wabo umkhulu kangakanani. Lapho uqhathanisa lokhu nezinto nokufuna kwakho, kungakhathaleki ukuthi ekugcineni ufana noPetru noma noPawulu kufanele uzazi. Uma lingekho iqiniso kokufunayo, futhi namanje usazithwele futhi usenenkani njengoPawulu, usazikhukhumeza futhi uqhosha njengaye, khona-ke uyoba yisonakali esiyisehluleki. Uma ufuna okufana nokukaPetru, uma ufuna ukwenza noguquko kwangempela, ungenakho ukuzidla nokuba nenkani, kodwa ufuna ukwenza umsebenzi wakho, khona-ke uyoba isidalwa sikaNkulunkulu esinqobayo. UPawulu wayengasazi isimo noma ukukhohlakala kwakhe, ingasaphathwa eyokwazi ukungalaleli kwakhe. Akazange aveze ukungamlaleli kwakhe okucasulayo uKristu, futhi wayengazisolile ngokwedlulele.

---

Wayechaza kafushane kuphela, futhi ekujuleni kwenhliziyo yakhe wayengazithobi kuNkulunkulu. Nakuba awa endleleni elibangise eDamaseku, akazange azibukisise. Wayaneliswe ukuqhubeka esebenza, engacabangi ukuthi ukuzazi nokuguqula isimo sakhe esidala kwakuyizindaba ezibaluleke kakhulu. Wayegculiswe ukukhuluma iqiniso nje, nokondla abanye kuyikhambi kunembeza wakhe, nokuziduduza nokuzixolela ngokungaqhubeki ukuhlupha abalandeli bakaJesu. Okuwukuphela komgomo ayenawo kwakuwukufuna umqhele wekusasa nomsebenzi wokuwelela kwesinye isimo, wayefuna inala yomusa. Akafunanga iqiniso elanele, wayengafuni ukuba neqiniso elijulile ayengaliqondi ekuqaleni. Ngakho kungathiwa wayengenalo ulwazi oluyiqiniso ngaye, akakwamukelanga ukusolwa noma ukwahlulelwa. Ukuthi wayekwazi ukusebenza akusho ukuthi wayenolwazi ngesiqu sakhe; wayegxile emikhubeni yangaphandle kuphela. Ngaphezu kwalokho, wayengaphokopheleli uguquko, kodwa ulwazi. Umsebenzi wakhe wawungumphumela wokubonakala kukaJesu endleleni eya eDamaseku. Kwakungeyona into ayevele enqume ukuyenza ekuqaleni, nomsebenzi owenzeka ngemva kokwamukela ukucwengwa kwesimo sakhe esidala. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi wayesebenza kangakanani, isimo sakhe esidala asizange siguquke, futhi umsebenzi wakhe awuzange umshwelezele ngezono zakhe kodwa wamane wabamba iqhaza elithile emabandleni angaleso sikhathi. Umuntu ofana nalona, onesimo esidala esingakaguquki—okusho ukuthi ongakaze athole insindiso, futhi owayengenalo iqiniso—wayengakwazi nhlobo ukwamukelwa iNkosi uJesu. Wayengeyena umuntu owayegcwele uthando nokuhlonipha uJesu Kristu, futhi wayengeyena umuntu owayefuna iqiniso, ingasaphathwa eyokufuna ukuqonda imfihlakalo yokuba sesimweni somuntu. Wayenekhono lokukhuluma ilumbo, futhi owayengeke anikezele kumuntu ophakeme kunaye noma oneqiniso. Waba nomona ngabantu noma amaqiniso ayengahambisani naye, noma abanobuthi kuye, wakhetha abantu abaneziphiwo abaletha isithombe esikhulu nolwazi olunzulu. Wayengakuthandi ukuxoxa nabantu abahlwempu ababefuna indlela yeqiniso futhi wayenendaba neqiniso kuphela, futhi wazikhathaza ngabantu abakhulu bezinhlangano zenkolo ezazikhuluma kuphela izimfundiso, futhi zinolwazi oluningi. Wayengenalo nhlobo uthando ngomsebenzi omusha kaMoya oNgcwele, wayengenandaba nenqubekela-phambili yomsebenzi omusha kaMoya oNgcwele. Kunalokho, wayeseka leyo mithetho nezimfundiso okwakuphakeme kunamaqiniso ajwayelekile. Kule ngqikithi yangaphakathi nakho konke ayekufuna, akumfanele ukubizwa ngomKristu owayefuna iqiniso, ingasaphathwa eyenceku ethembekile endlini kaNkulunkulu, ngoba ukuzenzisa kwakhe kwakukukhulu kakhulu nokungalaleli kwakhe kwakukukhulu kakhulu. Nakuba aziwa njengenceku yeNkosi uJesu, wayengafanele ukungena emasangweni ombuso wezulu, ngoba izenzo zakhe kusukela ekuqaleni kuya ekugcineni ngeke kuthiwe zilungile. Angabonakala njengomuntu owayezenzisa, ongalungile, owenza ukungalungi, ophinde futhi asebenzele uKristu. Nakuba engeke abizwe ngomubi, angabizwa kufanele ngendoda eyenza ukungalungi. Wenza umsebenzi omningi, kodwa akumele ahlulelwe

---

ngobukhulu bomsebenzi awenza, kodwa ngezinga nangengqikithi yawo. Singayithola ngale ndlela kuphela ingqikithi yale ndaba. Wayehlale ekholwa ukuthi: “Ngiyakwazi ukusebenza, ngingcono kunabantu abaningi; ngicabanga ukwedlula wonke umuntu ngomthwalo weNkosi, futhi akekho ophendula ngokujulile njengami ukuze ukukhanya okukhulu kukhanye kimi, ngakho ukuphenduka kwami kujule kunakho konke.” Ngaleso sikhathi, yilokhu ayekucabanga enhliziyweni yakhe. Ekupheleni komsebenzi wakhe, uPawulu wathi: “Ngiylwile impi enhle, ngiliqedile ibanga lami, ngikugcinile ukukholwa: Ukusuka manje sengigcinelwe umqhele wokulunga.” Ukulwa kwakhe, umsebenzi, nebanga lakhe kwakungenxa yomqhele wokulunga, futhi akazange aphokophele phambili ngentshiseko; nakuba wayengashampuzi emsebenzini wakhe, kungashiwo ukuthi umsebenzi wakhe wawumayelana nokulungisa amaphutha akhe, ukulungisa amacala kanembeza wakhe. Wayethemba ukuthi wayezoqeda umsebenzi wakhe, aqede inkambo yakhe, futhi alwe ukulwa ngokushesha, ukuze awuthole ngokushesha umqhele wokulunga ayewulangazelela. Ayekulangazelela kwakungekhona ukuhlangana nenkosi uJesu ngezinto adlula kuzo kanye nolwazi lweqiniso, kodwa nokuqeda umsebenzi wakhe ngokukhulu ukushesha, ukuze athole umklomelo womsebenzi wakhe lapho ehlangana neNkosi uJesu. Wasebenzisa umsebenzi wakhe ukuziduduza, nokwenza isivumelwano ngenxa yomqhele wangenkathi ezayo. Ayekufuna kwakungelona iqiniso noma uNkulunkulu, kodwa kwakuwumqhele kuphela. Ukufuna okunjalo kungaba kanjani sezingeni elifanele? Okwakumkhuthaza, umsebenzi wakhe, inani alikhokha, nayo yonke imizamo yakhe—wonke amaphupho akhe amakhulu ayengena kukho konke, futhi wayesebenza ngokuphelele ngokuvumelana nezifiso zakhe. Kuwo wonke umsebenzi wakhe, kwakungekho nokuncane ukuzimisela enanini alikhokha; wayemane enza isivumelwano. Imizamo yakhe ayenziwanga ngokuzimisela ukuze enze umsebenzi wakhe, kodwa yenziwa ngokuzimisela ukuze afeze isivumelwano. Ingabe ibalulekile ngempela leyo mizamo? Ubani oyoncoma imizamo yakhe engahlanzekile? Ubani onendaba nemizamo enjalo? Umsebenzi wakhe wawugcwele amaphupho ekusasa, izinhlelo ezimangalisayo, futhi ungenayo indlela yokuguqula isimo somuntu. Umusa wakhe omningi wawunokuzenzisa; umsebenzi wakhe wawungaphilisi, kodwa uchuma ngokungeyikho; wawuwukwenziwa kwesivumelwano. Umsebenzi ofana nalona ungamhola kanjani umuntu ukuze abuyise umsebenzi wakhe wokuqala?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Impumelelo Noma Ukwehluleka Kuncike Endleleni Umuntu Ayihambayo” encwadini ethi Izwi  
Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 481)**

Okuwukuphela kwento uPetru ayeyifuna kwakuyinhliziyi kaNkulunkulu. Wayefuna ukwanelisa isifiso sikaNkulunkulu, ngisho ebunzimeni noma ekuhluphekeni wayesafuna



---

ukugcwalisa isifiso sikaNkulunkulu. Akukho okudlula lokho okungafunwa ikholwa likaNkulunkulu. Okwakufunwa uPawulu kwakungenxa yenyama yakhe, imicabango yakhe, kanye namacebo akhe. Wayengesona isidalwa sikaNkulunkulu esifanelekile, wayengeyena umuntu owayefuna ukugcwalisa isifiso sikaNkulunkulu. UPetru wayefuna ukuzithoba ekuqondiseni kukaNkulunkulu, futhi nakuba umsebenzi wakhe wawungemkhulu, isisusa sakhe nendlela ayihamba kwakulungile; nakuba engakwazanga ukuzuza abantu abaningi, wayekwazi ukufuna indlela yeqiniso. Ngenxa yalokhu, kungashiwo ukuthi wayeyisidalwa esifanelekayo sikaNkulunkulu. Namuhla, ngisho noma ungesona isisebenzi, kufanele ukwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, uzithobe kukho konke ukuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu. Kufanele ulandele noma yini eshiwo uNkulunkulu, uzwe zonke izinsizi nezindlela zokucwengwa, futhi nakuba ubuthaka, enhliziyweni yakho kusafanele ukwazi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu. Labo abathwala isibopho ngokuphila kwabo bazimisele ukwenza umsebenzi wesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, futhi umbono wabantu abanjalo ngokufuna ulungile. Laba ngabantu uNkulunkulu abadingayo. Uma wenze umsebenzi omningi, abanye bathola izimfundiso zakho, kodwa wena awuzange uguquke futhi awukhiphanga bufakazi, futhi awukaze uzwe ukuthi kunjani ukuphelelwa ukuphila, ayikho into onayo ekhipha ubufakazi, ngakho awuyena yini umuntu oguqukile? Ingabe ungumuntu ofuna iqiniso? Ngaleso sikhathi, uMoya oNgcwele wakusebenzisa, kodwa lapho ekusebenzisa, wasebenzisa ingxenye yakho eyayingasebenziseka, futhi akayisebenzisanga ingxenye yakho eyayingeke isebenziseke. Uma ufuna ukuguquka, khona-ke uyopheleliswa kancane kancane phakathi nenqubo yokusetshenziswa. Kodwa uMoya oNgcwele awunasibopho ekutheni uyogcina uzuziwe yini noma cha, lokho kuncike kulokho okuphokophelayo. Uma lungekho uguquko esimweni sakho, lokho kusuke kungenxa yokuthi unombono ngokufuna ongemuhle. Uma unganikwa umklomelo, lokho yakho, ngoba wena awulenzanga iqiniso, awukwazi ukugcwalisa isifiso sikaNkulunkulu. Ngakho, ayikho into ebaluleke ukwedlula izinto odlule kuzo, futhi ayikho into ebucayi njengokungena kwakho! Abanye bayogcina bethi, “Ngikusebenzele kakhulu, futhi nakuba kungabanga yimpumelelo ebatshazwayo, bengikhuthele emizamweni yami. Angeke nje ungivumele ngingene ezulwini ngidle isithelo sokuphila?” Kumele wazi ukuthi ngifisa uhlobo olunjani lwabantu; abangcolile abavunyelwe ukungena embusweni, abangcolile abavunyelwe ukungcolisa umhlabathi oNgcwele. Nakuba kungenzeka wenze umsebenzi omkhulu, futhi ususebenze iminyaka, uma ekugcineni useokungcola okuthunazayo—akubekezeleleki emthethweni weZulu ukuthi ufuna ukungena embusweni Wami! Kusukela ekusekelweni komhlaba kuze kube namuhla, angikaze ngilokothe ngivule intuba elula yokungena embusweni Wami ngenxa yalabo abazincengela Kimi. Lona umthetho wezulu, akekho ongawephula! Kumele ufune ukuphila. Namuhla, labo abayopheleliswa bawuhlobo olufana noPetru: Yilabo abafuna uguquko esimweni sabo semvelo, abafuna ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu benze nomsebenzi njengesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu. Abantu

---

abafana nalaba kuphela abayopheleliswa. Uma ufuna kuphela imiklomelo, ungafuni ukuguqula isimo sokuphila kwakho kuphela, yonke imizamo yakho iyoba yize—lokho iqiniso elingenakuguqulwa!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Impumelelo Noma Ukwehluleka Kuncike Endleleni Umuntu Ayihambayo” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 482)**

Ngenxa yomehluko ezingqikithini zikaPetru noPawulu kufanele wazi ukuthi bonke labo abangafuni ukuphila basebenzela ize! Ukholwa kuNkulunkulu futhi uyamlandela, ngakho kumele uthande uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakho. Kumele ubeke eceleni isimo sakho esikhohlakele, kumele ufune ukugcwalisa isifiso sikaNkulunkulu, kumele wenze umsebenzi wesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu. Njengoba ukholwa futhi ulandela uNkulunkulu, kufanele unikele ngakho konke Kuye, akufanele uzenzele izinqumo, kufanele uqikelele ukuthi uyasigcwalisa isifiso sikaNkulunkulu. Njengoba wadalwa, kufanele ulalele iNkosi eyakudala, ngoba awuzibusi, futhi awukwazi ukulawula ikusasa lakho. Njengoba ukholwa kuNkulunkulu, kufanele ufune ubungcwele noguquko. Njengoba uyisidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, kufanele unamathele emsebenzini wakho, ulondoloze indawo yakho, ungedluli emsebenzini wakho. Lokho akwenzelwe ukukuthiya noma kukucindezele ngemfundiso, kodwa kuyindlela ongenza ngayo umsebenzi wakho, futhi ingafezwa—futhi kufanele ifezwe—yibo bonke abalungile. Uma uqhathanisa isiqu sikaPetru nesikaPawulu, uyoyazi-ke indlela yokufuna. Ezindleleni ezahanjwa uPetru noPawulu, enye uyokupheleliswa, enye eyokususwa; uPetru noPawulu bamele izindlela ezimbili ezingafani. Nakuba ngamunye amukela umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, ngamunye wakhanyiselwa uMoya oNgcwele, wamukela lokho akuphathiswe iNkosi uJesu, isithelo esisendleleni ngayinye asefani: Esinye kwakuyisithelo seqiniso, esinye kungesona. Ezingqikithini zabo, umsebenzi abawenza, owavezwa yibo, neziphetho zabo, kufanele kukwenze uqonde ukuthi iyiphi indlela okufanele uyithathe, iyiphi indlela okufanele ukhethe ukuhamba kuyo. Bahamba ngokucacile ezindleleni ezimbili ezingafani. UPawulu noPetru, babeyinhliziyi yendlela ngayinye, ngakho kwasekuqaleni bavela bezihamba lezindlela zombili. Yimaphi amaphuzu asemqoka kulokho uPawulu adlula kukho, kungani engaphumelelanga? Yimaphi amaphuzu asemqoka kulokho uPetru adlula kukho, wapheleliswa kanjani? Uma uqhathanisa izinto ababekhathazeka ngazo, uyokwazi ukuthi uhlobo olunjani lomuntu uNkulunkulu aludingayo, ukuthi iyini intando kaNkulunkulu, ukuthi siyini isimo sikaNkulunkulu, ukuthi umuntu onjani oyopheleliswa ekugcineni, futhi onjani ongeke apheleliswe, yisiphi isimo salabo abayopheleliswa, futhi yisiphi isimo salabo abangeke bapheleliswe—lezi zindaba zengqikithi zingabonakala kuPetru noPawulu. UNkulunkulu wadala zonke izinto, ngakho wenza yonke indalo ibe ngaphansi kombuso Wakhe, izithobe kuwo;

---

uyolawula zonke izinto, ukuze konke kube sezandleni Zakhe. Yonke indalo kaNkulunkulu, kuhlenganise nezilwane, izitshalo, abantu, izintaba, imifula, kanye namachibi—konke kufanele kube ngaphansi kokubusa Kwakhe. Konke okusesibhakabhakeni nasemhlabathini kumele kube ngaphansi kokubusa Kwakhe. Akukho okunye okungakwenza, kumele konke kuzithobe ekuhleleni Kwakhe. Lokhu kwanqunywa uNkulunkulu, futhi kuligunya likaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu uyala konke, futhi ulawula konke, isigaba ngasinye ngokohlobo lwaso, ukubeke ngokwezindawo zakho, ngokwentando kaNkulunkulu. Akunandaba ukuthi kukhulu kangakanani, akukho okungedlula uNkulunkulu, futhi konke kukhonza isintu esidalwe uNkulunkulu, futhi akunalutho olungalokotha lungamlaleli uNkulunkulu noma lufune izinto kuNkulunkulu. Ngakho umuntu, njengesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, kumele enze umsebenzi womuntu. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi uyinkosi noma umnakekeli wazo zonke izinto, akunandaba ukuthi isikhundla somuntu siphakeme kangakanani kuzo zonke izinto, usewumuntu omncane ngaphansi kokubusa kukaNkulunkulu, akekho ngaphezulu komuntu ongabalulekile, isidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, akasobe aba ngaphezu kukaNkulunkulu. Njengesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, umuntu kufanele afune ukwenza umsebenzi wesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, afune ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ngaphandle kokwenza ezinye izinqumo, ngoba lumfanele uNkulunkulu uthando lomuntu. Labo abafuna ukuthanda uNkulunkulu akufanele bazifunele izinzuzo noma lokho abakulangazelela bona; lena indlela elungile yokufuna. Uma okufunayo kuliqiniso, okwenzayo kuyiqiniso, futhi okuzuzayo ukuguquka kwesimo sakho semvelo, nendlela ohamba ngayo ilungile. Uma ufuna izibusiso zenyama, futhi okwenzayo kuyiqiniso ngokomcabango wakho, futhi lungekho uguquko esimweni sakho, futhi ungamlaleli nhlobo uNkulunkulu osenyameni, usaphila ngendlela eyinqaba, futhi nakanjani okufunayo kuyokuphonsa esihogweni, ngoba indlela oyihambayo yindlela yokwehluleka. Ukuthi uyopheleliswa noma uyosuswa kuncike ekufuneni kwakho, okusho ukuthi impumelelo noma ukwehluleka kuncike endleleni umuntu ayihambayo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Impumelelo Noma Ukwehluleka Kuncike Endleleni Umuntu Ayihambayo” encwadini ethi Izwi  
Livela Lisenyameni

---

## Ukungena Ekuphileni 4

### Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 483)

Kungani ukholwa kuNkulunkulu? Abantu abaningi bayabaxakwa yilo mbuzo. Banemibono emibili eyehlukene ngoNkulunkulu ongokoqobo kanye noNkulunkulu osezulwini, okukhombisa ukuthi bakholwa kuNkulunkulu bengaqonde kulalela, kodwa ukuthola izinzuzo ezithile, noma befuna ukubalekela ukwehllelwa yinhlekelele. Kungaleso sikhathi lapho bemlalela khona, kodwa ukumlalela kwabo kunemibandela, kungenxa yokuphumelelisa bona uqobo, futhi kuphoqiwe kubo. Ngakho-ke: kungani ukholwe kuNkulunkulu? Uma kungukuthi kungenxa yokubhekiwe, nesiphetho sakho, kungcono-ke ungakholwa. Ukukholwa ngale ndlela kungukuzikhohlisa, ukuzanelisa, futhi kungukuzazisa. Uma ukukholwa kwakho kungakhelwe phezu kwesisekelo sokulalela uNkulunkulu, uyojeza ekugcineni ngenxa yokuphikisa uNkulunkulu. Bonke labo abangafuni ukulalela uNkulunkulu ekukholweni kwabo, baphikisa uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu uyacela ukuba abantu balifune iqiniso, bomele amazwi kaNkulunkulu, baphinde badle futhi baphuze amazwi kaNkulunkulu, nokuthi bawenze ukuze bazuze ukumlalela uNkulunkulu. Uma kungukuthi ukugqugquzeleka kokholo lwakho kunje, noma kanjani uNkulunkulu uzokuphakamisa, akwenzele umusa. Akekho umuntu ongakungabaza lokhu, futhi akekho ongakuguqula. Uma ukugqugquzeleka kwakho kungekhona okokulalela uNkulunkulu, futhi unezinye izinhloso, konke-ke okushoyo nokwenzayo—imithandazo yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu, kanye nazo zonke izenzo zakho—zizobe ziphikisa uNkulunkulu. Ungaba ngumuntu okhulumela phansi nonomoya ozothile, zonke izenzo zakho nokukhuluma kungabukeka kulungile, ungabonakala uyilowo olalelayo, kodwa uma kuza ekukhuthazekeleni kwakho nasemibonweni yakho ngokukholwa kuNkulunkulu, konke okwenzayo kuphikisana noNkulunkulu, futhi kubi. Abantu ababonakala belalela njengezimvu bezithobile, kodwa izinhliziyi zabo zinezinhloso ezingezinhle, bayizimpisi ezigqoke izikhumba zezimvu; bamedelela ngokusobala uNkulunkulu; ngakho ngeke asindise ngisho oyedwa kubona. UMoya oNgcwele uyobembula bonke labo, ukuze babonwe ukuthi bangabazenzisi ngakho bazokwenyanywa futhi balahlwe nguMoya oNgcwele. Ungakhathazeki: uNkulunkulu uzobebhekana futhi abalungise ngamunye ngamunye.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ekukholweni Kwakho kuNkulunkulu Kumele Ulalele UNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 484)

Uma ungakwazi ukwamukela ukukhanya okusha kukaNkulunkulu, futhi ungaqondi konke lokho akwenzayo namuhla, futhi ungakufuni, noma kungukuthi uyakungabaza, uyakwahlulela,

---

noma uyakucubungula futhi uyakuhlaziya, ngakho-ke awunanjongo yokuba ulalele uNkulunkulu. Ukuba lapho kuvela ukukhanya kwalapha namanje, usazisa ukukhanya kwayizolo futhi uphikisa umsebenzi omusha kaNkulunkulu, uyoba ngoyisiwula—uyilabo abaphikisa uNkulunkulu ngamabomu. Okubalulekile ekulaleni uNkulunkulu ukwazisa ukukhanya Kwakhe okusha, nokukwazi ukukwamukela nokukusebenzisa. Yilokhu kuphela okungukumlalela ngeqiniso. Labo abangazimisele ukomela uNkulunkulu abakwazi ukuba nomqondo wokulalela uNkulunkulu; futhi bangaphikisa uNkulunkulu ngenxa yokwaneliswa yisimo sempilo abakuyo ngaleso sikhathi. Ukungakwazi ukulalela uNkulunkulu kungenxa yokuba usagajwe yizinto zakudala. Izinto zakudala zinike abantu zonke izinhlobo zemicabango nezinkohliso mayelana noNkulunkulu esezibe yisithombe sikaNkulunkulu emiqondweni yabo. Ngaleyo abakukholwayo yimicabango yabo, nezilinganiso ezisemiqondweni yabo kuphela. Uma ulinganisa uNkulunkulu owenza umsebenzi namuhla noNkulunkulu osemi-qondweni wakho, ukukholwa kwakho-ke kuvela kuSathane, futhi ungowokuzikhethela kwakho—akakufuni-ke uNkulunkulu ukukholwa okunjalo. Kungakhathaleki ukuba nezinto eziphakeme, futhi kungakhathaleki ukuzinikela kakhulu kwabo—noma ngabe impilo yakho yonke uyinikele emsebenzini Wakhe, waze wamfela—uNkulunkulu akamamukeli muntu onokholo olunjengalolu. Ubakhombisa nje umusa omncane bese ebavumela ukuba bawuthokozele isikhashana. Abantu abayilolu hlobo abakwazi ukwenza iqiniso, uMoya oNgcwele akasebenzi phakathi kubo, noNkulunkulu uzobachitha ngamunye ngamunye. Akunandaba ukuthi bakhulile noma basebasha, labo abangamlaleli uNkulunkulu ekukholweni kwabo begqugquzelwa ngokubi, yilabo abaphikisayo nabaphazamisayo futhi labo ngokungangabazi uNkulunkulu uyakubalahla. Labo abangamlaleli nhlobo uNkulunkulu, abavuma nje igama Lakhe kuphela, abanolwazana ngobuhle nokuthandeka kukaNkulunkulu kodwa abengahambisani nezinyathelo zikaMoya oNgcwele, futhi abangalaleli umsebenzi namazwi amanje kaMoya oNgcwele—labo baphila phakathi komusa kaNkulunkulu, futhi abayikuzuzwa bapheleliswe nguNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu uphelelisa abantu ngokulalela kwabo, ekudleni, ekuphuzeni, kanye nasekuthakaseleleni amazwi kaNkulunkulu, nasenhlupekweni nasekwehlelweni ukucwengwa ezimpilweni zabo. Kusekukholweni okunjalo kuphela lapho izimo zabantu zikwazi khona ukuguquka, kulapho kuphela bethola khona ulwazi lwangempela ngoNkulunkulu. Ukungeneliswa ukuphila emuseni kaNkulunkulu, ngokuzimisela bomele iqiniso, nokufuna iqiniso, nokufisa ukuzuzwa nguNkulunkulu—yilokhu impela okuchaza ukulalela uNkulunkulu; yilolu ncamashi uhlobo lokukholwa alufunayo uNkulunkulu. Abantu abangenzi okunye ngaphandle kokugcina ngokuhlala emseni kaNkulunkulu kuphela abanakupheleliswa, noma abanakuguqulwa, futhi ukulalela kwabo, ukulunga kanye nothando nokubekezela, konke kulula. Labo abathokozela ukuphila ngomusa kaNkulunkulu kuphela abasoze bamazi ngokweqiniso uNkulunkulu, futhi noma sebemazi uNkulunkulu, ulwazi lwabo lulula; basho izinto ezifana nokuthi uNkulunkulu uyamthanda umuntu, noma ukuthi unomusa omkhulu

---

kumuntu. Lokhu akuvezi impilo yomuntu, akukhombisi futhi lokho ukuthi abantu bamazi ngokweqiniso uNkulunkulu. Uma, ngenkathi amazwi kaNkulunkulu ebalungisa, noma ngenkathi ukuvivinya kubehlela, abantu abakwazi ukulalela uNkulunkulu—uma kungukuthi baba nokungabaza, baze bawe—ngakho-ke abekho nakancane ekulaleleni. Kubona, kunemithetho nemigomo eminingi mayelana nokukholwa kuNkulunkulu, abadlule kukho okudala okuyimiphumela yeminyaka eminingi yokukholwa, noma yizimfundiso eziningi esuselwe eBhayibhelini. Kungabe abantu abanje bangamlalela uNkulunkulu? Laba bantu bagcwele izinto zabantu—bangamlalela kanjani uNkulunkulu? Bonke balalela ngokwezindlela zabo—kungenzeka uNkulunkulu afise ukulalela okanjalo? Lokhu akukhona ukulalela uNkulunkulu, kodwa ngukulandela imibhalo nje, ukuzanelisa kanye nokuziduduza. Uma uthi yikho ukulalela uNkulunkulu lokho, akukhona ukuthi uyamhlambalaza? UnguFaro waseGibhithe, wenza ububi, futhi ngokucacile uzifaka emsebenzi ophikisa uNkulunkulu—ingabe uNkulunkulu ufuna ukuziphatha okunjalo? Kungaba ngcono uphuthume uphenduke futhi uhlale uqwashile. Uma kungenjalo, kungcono uvele ugoduke: kuzoba ngcono lokho kuwe kunokusebenzela kwakho uNkulunkulu, ngeke uthikameze noma uphazamise, uyoyazi indawo yakho, uhlale kahle—lokho ngeke kube ngcono? Ngaleyo ndlela uzogwema ukuphikisa noNkulunkulu nokujeziswa!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ekukholweni Kwakho kuNkulunkulu Kumele Ulalele UNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 485)**

Umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele uyaguquka usuku nosuku, unyukela phezulu isinyathelo ngasinye; isambulo sakusasa singaphezulu kwesanamuhla, isinyathelo ngesinyathelo sikhuphuka sinyukela phezulu njalo. Unjalo umsebenzi uNkulunkulu aphelelisa ngawo umuntu. Uma umuntu engakwazi ukuhambisana naye, angashiywa emuva noma ngasiphi isikhathi. Uma umuntu engenayo inhliziyu elalelayo, ngeke akwazi ukulandela kuze kube sekugcineni. Inkathi endala isidlulile; manje sekuyinkathi entsha. Futhi enkathini entsha umsebenzi omusha kufanele wenziwe. Ikakhulukazi enkathini yokugcina lapho umuntu eyopheleliswa khona, uNkulunkulu uzokwenza umsebenzi omusha ngokushesha okukhulu. Ngakho-ke, ngaphandle kokulalela enhliziyweni yakhe, umuntu uzokuthola kunzima ukulandela ezinyathelweni zikaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu akagcini mithetho, futhi akasithathi noma isiphi isigaba somsebenzi Wakhe njengesingakuguquki. Kunalokho, umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu ulokhu uba musha futhi ulokhu unyuka uya phezulu. Umsebenzi Wakhe uya ngokuya uba ongokoqobo kakhudlwana ngesinyathelo ngasinye futhi uhambisana kakhudlwana nezidingo zomuntu zoqobo. Kusemuva kokuba umuntu ezwe lolu hlobo lomsebenzi lapho engathola khona ukuguqulwa kokugcina kwesimo sakhe. Ulwazi lomuntu ngempilo lukhuphukela emazingeni angaphezulu, kanjalo

---

nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu nawo uya ngokuya wenyuka njalo. Ingale ndlela kuphela lapho umuntu engapheleliswa alungele ukusetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu. Ngakolunye uhlangothi, uNkulunkulu usebenza ngale ndlela ukuphikisana nokuhlehlisela emuva imicabango yomuntu, kanti ngakolunye, ukuholela umuntu ukuya esimweni esiphakeme futhi esinamaqiniso, endaweni esesicongweni ekukholweni kuNkulunkulu, ukuze ekugcineni, intando kaNkulunkulu yenziwe. Bonke abanemvelo yokungalaleli abaphikisa ngamabomu bayoshiywa yilo msebenzi osheshayo futhi ohamba ngamandla; yilabo kuphela abalalela ngokuzimisela futhi abazithoba ngenjabulo abayoqhubeka baze bafike ekugcineni komgwaqo. Emsebenzini onjena, nonke kufanele nifunde ukuthobeka nokubeka eceleni imicabango yenu. Isinyathelo ngasinye kufanele sithathwe ngokucophelela. Uma ninganakekeli, ngokuqinisekileyo, niyophenduka abanye balabo abalahlwa uMoya oNgcwele, labo abaphazamisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngaphambi kokungena kulesi sigaba somsebenzi, imigomo nemithetho yomuntu yakudala yabe iminingi ngendlela yokuthi wakhohliseka, futhi umphumela walokho ukuthi waba nokuzikhukhumeza wazikhohlwa. Zonke lezi yizingqinamba ezivimba umuntu ekuthini amukele umsebenzi omusha kaNkulunkulu; ziphikisa nokuthi umuntu afike ekwazini uNkulunkulu. Uma umuntu engenakho ukulalela enhliziyweni noma ukulangazelela iqiniso, uyoba senkingeni-ke. Uma ulalela kuphela umsebenzi namazwi alula, futhi ungakwazi ukwemukela lawo ajulile ngokushuba, ungumuntu ogcina ezindleleni ezindala futhi awukwazi ukuhambisana nejubane lomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abalalela UNkulunkulu Ngenhliziyo Yeqiniso Bayozuzwa Ngokuqinisekileyo NguNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 486)**

Umsebenzi owenziwa nguNkulunkulu uyahluka ezikhathini ezihlukene. Uma ukhombisa ukulalela okukhulu esigabeni esinye, bese kuthi esigabeni esilandelayo ukhombise ukulalela okuncane noma ungalaleli nhlobo, uNkulunkulu uyokushiya. Uma uhambisana noNkulunkulu lapho enyuka lesi sinyathelo, kufanele uqhubeke nokuhambisana naye uma esenyukela kwesilandelayo isinyathelo. Abantu abanjena kuphela abalalela uMoya oNgcwele. Njengoba ukholwa kuNkulunkulu, kufanele uhlale njalo umile ekulaleleni kwakho. Awukwazi nje ukuthi umlalele uma uthanda futhi ungamlaleli uma ungathandi. Ukulalela okunje akuvunyelwe nguNkulunkulu. Uma ungakwazi ukuhambisana nomsebenzi omusha kodwa ube nobudlelwano futhi uqhubeke nokubambelela ezintweni ezazishiwo kudala, kungaba khona kanjani ukuthuthuka empilweni yakho? Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ukupha amazwi Akhe. Uma ulalela futhi wemukela amazwi Akhe, ngokuqinisekileyo uMoya oNgcwele uyosebenza kuwena. UMoya oNgcwele usebenza ncamashi njengoba ngikhuluma. Yenza njengoba ngishilo, futhi uMoya oNgcwele uzosebenza ngokushesha kuwena. Ngidedela ukukhanya okusha ukuze nibone

---

futhi unilethe ekukhanyeni kwamanje. Lapho ungena kulokhu kukhanya, uMoya oNgcwele uyosebenza kuwena masinyane. Kukhona abanye abangaba nenkani futhi bathi, “Angeke nje ngikwenze lokhu okushoyo.” Ngakho ngikutshela ukuthi manje usufike ekugcineni komgwaqo. Usubunile waphela futhi awusenampilo. Ngakho-ke, ekuzweni inguquko yesimo sakho, kusemqoka ukuhambisana nokukhanya kwamanje. UMoya oNgcwele akasebenzi nje kuphela kumadoda athile asetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu, kodwa ikakhulukazi ebandleni. Kungenzeka asebenze kunoma ubani. Angasebenza kuwena manje, bese emuva kokuthi usumuzwile, angasebenza komunye emva kwalokho. Landela ngokushesha; lapho ulandela eduze ukukhanya kwamanje, yilapho impilo yakho ingakhula khona. Noma ngabe uluhlobo luni lomuntu, uma nje uMoya oNgcwele usebenza kuye, yenza isiqiniseko sokuthi uyalandela. Yamukela izinto azizwile ngalokho okuzwile ngokwakho, futhi uzothola izinto eziphakeme kakhulu. Ngokwenzenjalo uzothuthuka ngokushesha okukhulu. Lena indlela yokupheleliswa komuntu nendlela impilo ekhula ngayo. Indlela yokupheleliswa itholakala ngokulalela kwakho umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Awazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu uzosebenza ngomuntu onjani ukukuphelelisa, nokuthi uzosebenza ngamuphi umuntu, isigameko, noma into ukukulethela inzuzo nokukusiza ukuthi uthole ukuqondisisa okuthile. Uma ukwazi ukuhamba kulo mgudu olungile, lokhu kukhombisa ukuthi kunethemba elikhulu lokuthi upheleliswe uNkulunkulu. Uma ungakwazi ukwenzenjalo, lokhu kukhomba ukuthi ikusasa lakho lifiphele futhi limnyama. Lapho uhamba emgudwini olungile, uzothola isambulo ezintweni zonke. Noma ngabe yini uMoya oNgcwele ayambula kwabanye, uma uqhubeka kulokho okuzwayo usebenzisa ulwazi lwabo, lokho kuyophenduka impilo yakho, futhi uyokwazi ukupha abanye ngenxa yalokho okuzwile. Labo abapha abanye ngokulingisa amazwi yilabo abangenalo ulwazi; kufanele ufunde ukuthola ngokukhanyiselwa nokukhanya kwabanye, indlela yokwenza ngaphambi kokukhuluma ngokwakho okuzwile nokwaziyo wena uqobo. Lokhu kuzoyisiza kakhulu impilo yakho. Kufanele uzwe ngale ndlela, ulalela konke okuvela kuNkulunkulu. Kufanele ufune intando kaNkulunkulu ezintweni zonke futhi ufunde isifundo ezintweni zonke, ukuze impilo yakho ikhule. Ukwenza okunje kusiza ekukhuleni ngokushesha kakhulu.

UMoya oNgcwele uyakukhanyisela ngalokho okuzwile ngoqobo futhi akuphelelise ngokholo lwakho. Uyafuna ngempela ukupheleliswa? Uma ufuna ngempela ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu, uzoba nesibindi sokulahla inyama yakho, futhi uzokwazi ukwenza amazwi kaNkulunkulu ungabukeli nje noma ube buthakathaka. Uzokwazi ukulalela konke okuvela kuNkulunkulu, nezenzo zakho zonke ziyobukeka, noma ngabe zenziwe ebusweni Bakhe noma cha. Uma ungumuntu owethembekile, futhi wenza iqiniso ezintweni zonke, uyopheleliswa. Labo bantu abakhohlisayo benza ngendlela ethile phambi kwabanye baphinde benze ngenye indlela ngemuva kwabo, abazimisele ukupheleliswa. Bonke bangamadodana okulahlwa nokubhujiswa;



---

abayibo abakaNkulunkulu bangabakaSathane. Abalona uhlobo lwabantu abakhethwe nguNkulunkulu. Uma izenzo zakho nokuziphatha kungeke kwethulwe phambi kukaNkulunkulu noma kungeke kubukeke kuMoya oNgcwele, lokhu kufakaza ukuthi kukhona okungalungile ngawe. Uma kuphela wemukela ukwahlulelwa nokusola kukaNkulunkulu, futhi ukuthathele phezulu ukuguqulwa kwesimo sakho uyokwazi ukuba sendleleni yokupheleliswa. Uma uzimisele ngempela ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu nokwenza intando kaNkulunkulu, kufanele ulalele wenze wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ngaphandle kokukhipha ngisho elilodwa izwi lokukhononda, ngaphandle kokuzam ukuhlola noma ukwahlulela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Lezi izimiso eziphansi sokupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu. Isidingo esifunekayo kulabo abafuna ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu yilesi: yenza zonke izinto ngenhliziyo ethanda uNkulunkulu. Kusho ukuthini “ukwenza izinto ngenhliziyo ethanda uNkulunkulu?” Lokhu kusho ukuthi zonke izenzo zakho nokuziphatha kungethulwa phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Uma ugcina izinhloso ezilungile, noma izenzo zakho zilungile noma zimbi, awesabi ukuthi zethulwe kuNkulunkulu noma kodadewenu nabafowenu; uyalokotha ukufunga kuNkulunkulu. Kufanele wethule inhloso yakho yangempela, umcabango, nomqondo phambi kukaNkulunkulu ukuze akucubungule; uma wenza uphinde ungene ngale ndlela, ukukhula empilweni yakho kuyoshesha.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abalalela UNkulunkulu Ngenhliziyo Yeqiniso Bayozuzwa Ngokuqinisekileyo NguNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 487)**

Njengoba ukholwa kuNkulunkulu, kufanele ube nokukholwa kuwo wonke amazwi kaNkulunkulu nakuwo wonke umsebenzi Wakhe. Okusho ukuthi, njengoba ukholwa kuNkulunkulu, kufanele umlalele. Uma ungakwazi ukwenza lokhu, akusho lutho ukuthi uyakholwa kuNkulunkulu noma cha. Uma usukholwe kuNkulunkulu iminyaka eminingi, kodwa ungakaze umlalele noma wemukele wonke amazwi Akhe, kodwa kunalokho ucele uNkulunkulu ukuthi athobele wena futhi alandele imicabango yakho, ngakho uhlubuke ukudlula bonke, futhi awukholwa. Umuntu onjena angakwazi kanjani ukulalela umsebenzi namazwi kaNkulunkulu angahambisani nemicabango yomuntu? Umuntu oyihlongandlebe kunabo bonke umuntu oweyisa futhi amelane noNkulunkulu ngenhloso. Uyisitha sikaNkulunkulu futhi ungumphikikristu. Umuntu onjalo ugcina umoya wobutha njalo mayelana nomsebenzi omusha kaNkulunkulu, akaze akhombise nencane inhloso yokuzithoba, futhi akakaze alalele noma azehlise noma azithobe. Uyazikhukhumeza phambi kwabanye kanti akazithobi nhlobo komunye. Phambi kukaNkulunkulu uzibona enguchwepheshe ekushumayeleni izwi futhi enekhono kakhulu ekusebenzeni kwabanye. Akalingi alahle “amagugu” asenawo, kodwa uwathatha njengezinto zomndeneni eziyigugu ezivela kokhokho okufanele zikhonzwe, kushunyayelwe ngazo kwabanye,

---

futhi usebenzisa ukufundisa lezo ziphukuphuku ezimthanda kakhulu. Impela bakhona abantu abanje ebandleni. Kungashiwo ukuthi “bangamaqhawe angenakunqotshwa,” isizukulwane emuva kwesizukulwane bayavakasha endlini kaNkulunkulu. Bacabanga ukuthi ukushumayela izwi (imfundiso) kungumsebenzi wabo osemqoka. Unyaka nonyaka, isizukulwane emuva kwesinye, bawenza ngomdlandla umsebenzi wabo “ocwebileyo nongaphiliseki”. Abekho abalinga ukubathinta futhi abekho abalinga ukuthi babasole obala. Baphenduka “amakhosi” endlini kaNkulunkulu, bephithizela ngenkathi bebusa phezu kwabanye iminyaka ngeminyaka. Leli qulu lamadimoni lifuna ukuhlanguka bese ndawonye alibhidlize umsebenzi Wami; ngingabavumela kanjani labo develi abaphilayo babe khona phambi kwamehlo Ami? Ngisho nalabo abanezinhliziyi ezingilalela kancane angeke bahambe baze bafike ekugcineni, kangakanani-ke laba bacindezeli abangenakulalela ngisho okuncane ezinhliziyweni zabo? Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awuzuzeki kalula kumuntu. Noma ngabe umuntu esebenzisa wonke amandla akhe, uyokwazi ukuzuza ingxenye encanyana nje bese ethola ukupheleliswa ekugcineni. Ngaphi-ke kwezingane zengelosi enkulu ehlose ukubhidliza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Abanalo ithemba elincane ngokudlulele lokuzuzwa nguNkulunkulu? Inhloso yomsebenzi wami wokunqoba akuyona eyokunqoba ngoba kufanele kunqotshwe nje kuphela, kodwa ukunqoba ukuze kwembulwe ukulunga nokungalungi, ukuthola ubufakazi besijeziso somuntu, ukulahla ababi, kanye futhi, ikakhulu, nokuphelelisa labo abalalela ngokuzimisela. Ekugcineni, bonke bayohlukaniswa ngokohlobo lwabo, kanti bonke abaphelelisiwe, imicabango yabo igcwele ukulalela. Lo ngumsebenzi wokugcwaliswa ekugcineni. Kodwa labo abagcwele ukuhlubuka bayojeziswa, bathunyelwe ukuyosha emililweni futhi beqalekisiwe kuze kube phakade. Lapho leso sikhathi sifika “lawo maqhawe anganqobeki” ezinkathi ezedlule ayoba ngabaphansi kakhulu nabazitshwayo “ababuthakathaka namagwala angenamandla.” Yilokhu kuphela okungabonakalisa konke ukulunga kukaNkulunkulu futhi kwembule isimo Sakhe esingavumeli kucasulwa ngumuntu. Yilokhu kuphela okungahoxisa inzondo esenhliziyweni Yami. Awuvumi ukuthi lokhu kufanelekile?

Akubona bonke abezwa umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele abangazuza ukuphila, futhi akubona bonke abakulo mgudu abangathola ukuphila. Ukuphila akuyona into evamisile nje bonke abantu ababelana ngayo, futhi ukuguquka kwesimo akutholwa kalula yibo bonke. Ukuthobela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kufanele kube okuthintekayo futhi kufanele kuphilwe. Ukuthobeka okulula akwamukeleki kuNkulunkulu futhi inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu ayigculiseki ngokulalela okukha phezulu izwi likaNkulunkulu, ngaphandle kokufuna inguquko yesimo sakho. Ukulalela uNkulunkulu nokuthobela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu yinto eyodwa. Labo abathobela uNkulunkulu kodwa hhayi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngeke bathathwe ngokuthi bayalalela futhi bayazenzisa ukuze bathandeke ngaphandle. Labo abathobela uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso bonke

---

bayakwazi ukuzuza emsebenzini futhi bathole ukuqonda isimo nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Abantu abanje abathoba ngokweqiniso kuNkulunkulu. Abantu abanjalo bayakwazi ukuzuza ulwazi olusha futhi bezwe izinguquko ezintsha kulona. Abantu abanjalo kuphela abavunywa nguNkulunkulu: umuntu onjalo kuphela ophelisiwe futhi waba nokuguquka kwesimo sakhe. Labo abavunywa nguNkulunkulu yilabo abathobela uNkulunkulu ngentokozo, futhi bathobele nezwi kanye nomsebenzi Wakhe. Yilolu hlobo lomuntu kuphela olulungile; yilolu hlobo lomuntu olufisa futhi lufuna uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso. Futhi labo abamane bakhulume nje ngokukholwa kwabo kuNkulunkulu, kodwa empeleni bemqalekisa, yilabo abazembozile abanobuthi bezinyoka, abakhohlisayo kunabo bonke. Lezi zichwensi ziyohlwithwa izembozo zazo ngelinye ilanga. Akuwona umsebenzi owenziwa namhlanje lowo? Ababi bayohlala bebabi futhi ngeke baphunyuke ngosuku lwesijeziso. Labo abalungileyo bayohlala belungile futhi bayokwambulwa lapho umsebenzi sewufike ekupheleni. Akekho namunye kwababi oyothiwa ulungile, noma namunye kwabalungileyo oyothiwa mubi. Ngingavuma namunye ame esolwa ngokungafanelekile?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abalalela UNkulunkulu Ngenhliziyo Yeqiniso Bayozuzwa Ngokuqinisekileyo NguNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 488)**

Njengoba impilo yakho iqhubeka, kufanele njalo ube nendlela yokungena entsha nokuqonda okusha futhi okuphakeme, okujulayo ngesinyathelo ngasinye. Yilokhu bonke abantu okufanele bangene kukho. Ngokuxoxisana, ukulalela umyalezo, ukufunda izwi likaNkulunkulu, noma ukubhekana nodaba oluthile, uyothola ukuqonda okusha kanye nokukhanyiselwa okusha. Futhi awuphili phakathi kwemithetho yakudala futhi ezikhathini zakudala. Uhlala uphila ekukhanyeni okusha futhi awuphambuki ezwini likaNkulunkulu. Yilokhu okuthathwa ngokuthi ukuba semgudwini olungile. Ngeke kulunge ukuthi ukhokhe ngokukha phezulu nje. Izwi likaNkulunkulu lenyukele ezingeni elingaphezulu futhi izinto ezintsha ziyavela usuku nosuku. Kubalulekile ukuthi nomuntu athole indlela entsha yokungena nsuku zonke. Lapho Nkulunkulu ekhuluma ufeza konke akukhulumile. uphelelisa; uma ungakwazi ukuhambisana naye, uyasala. Kufanele ujule emithandazweni yakho; ukudla nokuphuza izwi likaNkulunkulu, akukwazi ukuba okwezikhashana. Julisa ukukhanyiselwa nokukhanya okutholayo, futhi imibono nemicabango yakho kufanele iye ngokuya iqhela. Kufanele futhi uqinise ukwahlulela kwakho, futhi noma uhlangana nani, kufanele ube nemicabango yakho ngakho futhi ube nemibono yakho. Ngokuqonda izinto ezithile ezikumoya, kufanele uthole ulwazi ezintweni ezingaphandle futhi uqonde umongo wanoma iluphi udaba. Uma ungenazo lezi zimfanelo, uzokwazi kanjani ukuhola ibandla? Uma ukhuluma nje kuphela ngamagama nezimfundiso ngaphandle kweqiniso futhi

---

ngaphandle kwendlela yokwenza, ungaphumelela isikhashana nje kuphela. Kungemukeleka nje kancane emakholweni amasha, kodwa emuva kwesikhathi, laphe amakholwa amasha esethole ulwazi lwangempela, uzobe ungasakwazi ukubasiza. Ngakho ukulungele kanjani ukusetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu? Ngaphandle kokukhanyiselwa okusha awukwazi ukusebenza. Labo abangenako ukukhanyiselwa okusha yilabo abahlulekayo ukuba nokwazi, futhi abantu abanje abasoze bazuza ulwazi nokwazi okusha. Futhi, odabeni lokuletha impilo, ngeke bakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wabo, noma balungele ukusetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu. Umuntu onjalo ichithakele futhi ayilusizo lwalutho. Eqinisweni, abantu abanjalo abakwazi ukwenza okufuneka bakwenze emsebenzini futhi abalusizo lwalutho. Abehluleki kuphela ukwenza umsebenzi wabo, kodwa babeka umthwalo ongadingeki ebandleni. Ngiyabakhuthaza “laba bantu abahloniphekile abadala” ukuthi basheshise balishiye ibandla ukuze abanye bangabe besadinga ukukulandela. Abantu abanjalo abanakuqonda ngomsebenzi omusha kodwa bagcwele imicabango. Akukho abakwenzayo ebandleni; kunaloko bayona futhi basabalalise okungekhele, batholakale benza eziningi izinhlobo zokungaziphathi kahle nokuphazamisa ebandleni, ngokwenzenjalo adida futhi akhubekise labo abangakwazi ukwehlukana. Labo develi abahamba ngezinyawo, le mimoya emibi kufanele ilishiye ibandla masinyane, lingaze lilimale ibandla ngenxa yakho. Ungase ungawesabi umsebenzi wanamuhla, kodwa awukwesabi na ukujeziswa okulungile kwakusasa? Bangingi omahlalela ebandleni, kanye nezimpisi eziningi ezifuna ukuthikameza umsebenzi ojwayelekile kaNkulunkulu. Lezi zinto zonke zingamadimoni lawa athunywe ngudeveli, izimpisi ezinonya ezifuna ukushwabadela izimvu ezingaboni. Uma laba bantu-mbumbulu bengaxoshwa, baphenduka izimbungulu ebandleni namabhu adla iminikelo. Lezi zimpethu ezidelelekile, ezingenalwazi, eziphansi nezinyanyekayo ziyojeziswa ngolunye usuku!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abalalela UNkulunkulu Ngenhliziyo Yeqiniso Bayozuzwa Ngokuqinisekileyo NguNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 489)**

Ukuba nolwazi ngokungokoqobo nokukwazi ukuwubona ngokucacile umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu—konke lokhu kuyabonakala emazwini Akhe. Ukukhanya ungakuthola kuphela emazwini kaNkulunkulu, ngakho kufanele uzihlomise kakhulu ngamazwi Akhe. Laphe kuba nezingxoxo, xoxa ngokuqonda onakho ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, ngokuphawula kwakhe abanye bangathola ukukhanyiselwa futhi kungaholela abantu endleleni—le ndlela ingokoqobo. Ngaphambi kokuba uNkulunkulu akuthumelele indawo, ngamunye kini kumele aqale azihlomise ngamazwi Akhe. Lena yinto wonke umuntu okufanele ayenze—kuyinto ephuthuma kakhulu. Into yokuqala okufanele uyenze ukukwazi ukudla nokuphuza amazwi Akhe. Ezintweni ongakwazi ukuzenza, funa indlela yokuzenza emazwini Akhe, bese ufuna emazwini Akhe noma

---

yiziphi izinto ongaziqondi noma ubunzima onabo. Yenza amazwi kaNkulunkulu abe impahla yakho, futhi uwavumele ukuba akusize ekuxazululeni ubunzima nezinkinga okungokoqobo; futhi uvumele amazwi Akhe abe usizo kuwe empilweni. Lezi zinto zidinga umzamo ovela ngakuwe. Ekudleni nasekuphuzeni izwi likaNkulunkulu, kumele uthole imiphumela; kufanele ukwazi ukuthulisa inhliziyo yakho phambi Kwakhe, futhi wenze ngokuvumelana namazwi Akhe lapho uhlangabezana nezinkinga. Lapho ungakaze uhlangane nezinkinga, mane nje udle futhi uphuze. Ngezinye izikhathi ungathandaza futhi ucabange ngothando lukaNkulunkulu, uxoxe ngendlela oqonda ngayo amazwi Akhe, futhi uxoxe ngokukhanyiselwa nokukhanya okuthola ngaphakathi nendlela ozizwa ngayo lapho uwafunda, futhi unganikeza abantu indlela yokuphuma. Yilokhu kuphela okungokoqobo. Inhloso yokwenza lokhu ukuvumela amazwi kaNkulunkulu abe impahla yakho engokoqobo.

Phakathi nosuku, mangaki ngempela amahora owachitha phambi kukaNkulunkulu? Singakanani isikhathi osukwini lwakho osipha uNkulunkulu? Singakanani osinika inyama? Ukwenza inhliziyo yakho ihlale ibheke ngakuNkulunkulu kuyisinyathelo sokuqala emgudwini ofanele oya ekuphelelisweni uNkulunkulu. Unganikela ngayo yonke inhliziyo nomzimba wakho nalo lonke uthando lwakho kuNkulunkulu, ukubeke phambi kukaNkulunkulu, umlalele ngokuphelele Yena, futhi ucabangele ngokuphelele intando Yakhe. Hhayi ngenyama, hhayi ngomndeneni futhi hhayi ngezifiso zakho siqu, kodwa ngenxa yezithakazelo zendlu kaNkulunkulu. Kuzo zonke izinto ungathatha izwi likaNkulunkulu njengesimiso, njengesisekelo. Ngaleyo ndlela, izinhloso zakho, imibono yakho konke kuzoba sendaweni efanele, futhi uzoba umuntu onconywa uNkulunkulu phambi Kwakhe. UNkulunkulu uthanda abantu abazinikele ngokuphele Kuye, abantu abaqotho Kuye futhi hhayi komunye. Labo abazondayo abantu abanenhliziyo engaphelele Kuye, abadlubulandayo Kuye. Uyabazonda labo abakholelwa Kuye futhi abahlale befuna ukujabula Ngaye, kodwa abakwazi ukuzinikela ngokuphelele ngenxa Yakhe. Uyabazonda labo abathi bayamthanda kodwa badlubulunde Kuye ezinhliziyweni zabo. Uyabazonda labo abasebenzisa amazwi ahlotshisiwe ukuze bakhohlise. Labo abangazinikeli ngobuqotho kuNkulunkulu noma bamlalele ngobuqotho bangabantu abakhohlisayo; ngokwemvelo banenkani kakhulu. Labo abangakwazi ukulalela ngobuqotho phambi kukaNkulunkulu ojwayelekile, ongokoqobo, banenkani ngisho nakakhulu, futhi bona ikakhulukazi bayizigqila zengelosi enkulu. Labo abazinikela ngempela endaweni kaNkulunkulu sonke isiqu sabo phambi Kwakhe. Bawalalela ngobuqotho wonke amazwi Akhe, futhi bayakwazi ukwenza amazwi Akhe. Benza amazwi kaNkulunkulu isisekelo sokuba khona kwabo, futhi bayakwazi ukufuna ngobuqotho izingxenye abangazenza ezwini likaNkulunkulu. Lona ngumuntu ophila ngeqiniso phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Uma okwenzayo kuzuzisa empilweni yakho, futhi ngokudla nokuphuza amazwi Akhe, ungahlangabezana nezidingo zakho zangaphakathi kanye nokunganeliseki ukuze

---

isimo sokuphila kwakho siguqulwe, khona-ke lokhu kuyokwanelisa intando kaNkulunkulu. Uma wenza ngokuhambisana nezimfuno zikaNkulunkulu, uma ungayanelisi inyama kodwa wanelise intando Yakhe, lokhu kuwukungena eqinisweni lamazwi Akhe. Uma kukhulunywa ngokungena ujule eqinisweni lamazwi kaNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi ungawenza umsebenzi wakho wanelise izimfuno zikaNkulunkulu. Yilolu hlobo kuphela lwezenzo ezibalulekile olungabizwa ngokungena eqinisweni lwamazwi Akhe. Uma ukwazi ukungena kuleli qiniso, kusho ukuthi uneqiniso. Lesi isiqalo sokungena eqinisweni; kumele uqale wenze lokhu kuqeqeshwa futhi kungemva kwalokho kuphela lapho uyokwazi khona ukungena ujule ezintweni zangempela. Cabanga ngendlela yokugcina imiyalo kanye nendlela yokuba qotho phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Ungahlale ucabanga ngokuthi kunini lapho uyokwazi khona ukungena embusweni—uma isimo sakho singashintshi, noma yini oyicabangayo ngeke ibe namsebenzi! Ukuze ungene eqinisweni lwamazwi kaNkulunkulu, kumele uqale ukwazi ukwenza yonke imibono nemicabango yakho kube ngokukaNkulunkulu—lesi isidingo esisobala.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abathanda UNkulunkulu Ngeqiniso Yilabo Abakuthobela Ngokuphelele Ukuba Ngokoqobo Kwakhe” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 490)**

Banengi abantu njengamanje abaphakathi kwezilingo; abawuqondi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Kodwa ngiyakutshela—uma ungakuqondi, kungaba kuhle ungenzi ukwahlulela ngakho. Mhlawumbe kuyoba nosuku lapho iqiniso liyovela obala bese uyakwazi. Ukungenzi izahlulelo kuyokusiza, kodwa awukwazi ukumane ulinde nje. Kumele ufune ukungena ngomdlandla—yilona kuphela umuntu onokungena ngempela. Ngenxa yokudlubulunda kwabo, abantu bahlale beba nemibono ngoNkulunkulu osebenzayo. Lokhu kudinga bonke abantu bafunde indlela yokulalela ngoba uNkulunkulu osebenzayo uwuvivinyo olukhulu esintwini. Uma ungakwazi ukuma uqine, kusho ukuthi konke kuphelile; uma ungenakho ukuqonda ngoNkulunkulu osebenzayo, ngeke ukwazi ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu. Isinyathelo esibucayi ekutheni abantu bangapheleliswa yini ukuqonda uNkulunkulu osebenzayo. Ukuba ukusebenza kukaNkulunkulu osenyameni eza emhlabeni kuwuvivinyo lomuntu nomuntu. Uma ukwazi ukuma uqine kulokhu, kusho ukuthi ungumuntu omaziyo uNkulunkulu, futhi ungumuntu omthanda ngempela. Uma ungakwazi ukuma uqine kulokhu, uma ukholelwa kuMoya kuphela futhi ungakwazi ukuba nokholo kumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, khona-ke akunandaba ukuthi ukholo lwakho kuNkulunkulu lukhulu kangakanani, alunamsebenzi. Uma ungakwazi ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu obonakalayo, ungakholelwa yini kuMoya kaNkulunkulu? Awuzami yini ukukhohlisa uNkulunkulu? Awukholelwa kuNkulunkulu obonakalayo futhi wangempela, ngakho uyakwazi yini ukulandela uMoya? UMoya awubonakali futhi awuthinteki, ngakho lapho uthi

---

ulalela uMoya kaNkulunkulu, awukhulumi yini into engekho? Into ewumgogodla wokugcina imiyalo ukuqonda uNkulunkulu osebenzayo. Uma usumqonda uNkulunkulu osebenzayo, uyokwazi ukugcina imiyalo. Ukugcina imiyalo kufaka phakathi izinto ezimbili: Enye yazo ukubambelela engqikithini kaMoya Wakhe, nangaphambi kukaMoya, ukwazi ukwamukela ukuhlola koMoya; umoya uphambi Kwakhe. Enye ukukwazi ukuyiqonda kangcono inyama esesimweni somuntu, nokufinyelela ukulalela kwangempela. Akunandaba ukuthi ingaphambi kwenyama noma ngaphambi kukaMoya, inhliziyoyomuntu olalela futhi owesaba uNkulunkulu kufanele ihlale igcinwa. Yilolu hlobo lomuntu kuphela okulufanele ukupheleliswa. Uma umqonda uNkulunkulu osebenzayo—okungukuthi, uma ume waqina kulokhu kuvivinywa, khona-ke akunalutho oluyokwehlula.

Abanye abantu bathi, “Kulula ukugcina imiyalo. Udinga nje ukuza phambi kukaNkulunkulu, ukhulume ungagwegwesi futhi ngogqozi ngaphandle kokudideka, futhi lokhu kuwukugcina imiyalo.” Ingabe lokho kulungile? Ngakho, uma wenza izinto ezimbalwa ezimelana Naye lapho uNkulunkulu engakuboni, ngabe lokhu kubalwa njengokugcina imiyalo? Kumele ukuqonde ngokugcwele lokho okubandakanywa ukugcina imiyalo. Kuphathelene nokuthi ukuqonda ngokwempela yini ukuba ngokoqobo kukaNkulunkulu; uma uqonda amandla okusebenza, futhi ungakhubeki uwe kulolu vivinyo, lokhu kubhekwa njengokuthi unobufakazi obunamandla. Ukunikeza ubufakazi obucacile ngoNkulunkulu ngokuyinhloko kuncike ekutheni uyamqonda yini noma cha uNkulunkulu osebenzayo, nokuthi uyakwazi yini noma cha ukulalela phambi kwalo muntu ongagcini nje ngokuba ojwayelekile, kodwa ovamile, futhi olalela kuze kube sekufeni. Uma ngempela ufakaza ngoNkulunkulu phakathi nalokhu kulalela, lokho kusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukuzuzile. Ukukwazi ukulalela kuze kube sekufeni, nokukhululeka ezikhalazweni phambi Kwakhe, ungenzi izahlulelo, unganyundeli, ungabi nemibono futhi ungabi nezinye izinhloso—uNkulunkulu uyoyizuza ngale ndlela inkazimulo. Ukulalela phambi komuntu ojwayelekile abantu abamubukela phansi futhi ukwazi ukulalela kuze kube sekufeni ngaphandle kwemibono—lokhu kuwubufakazi bangempela. Iqiniso uNkulunkulu afuna abantu bangene kukho ukuthi ukwazi ukulalela amazwi Akhe, ukwazi ukwenza amazwi Akhe, ukwazi ukukhothama phambi kukaNkulunkulu osebenzayo, futhi ukwazi ukukhohlakala kwakho, ukwazi ukuvula inhliziyoyakho phambi Kwakhe, futhi ekugcineni uzuzwe Nguye ngala mazwi Akhe. UNkulunkulu uzuza inkazimulo lapho la mazwi ekunqoba futhi akwenze umlalele ngokugcwele; ngalokhu uhlaza uSathane aqede umsebenzi Wakhe. Lapho ungenamibono ngokusebenza kukaNkulunkulu osenyameni, okusho ukuthi, lapho uma uqina kulolu vivinyo, khona-ke unikeza ubufakazi obuhle. Uma kunosuku lapho unokuqonda okugcwele ngoNkulunkulu osebenzayo futhi ungalalela kuze kube sekufeni njengoPetru, uyozuzwa uNkulunkulu, futhi upheleliswe Nguye. Lokho uNkulunkulu akwenzayo akuhambisani

---

nemibono yakho kuluvininyo lwakho. Ukube bekuhambisana nemibono yakho, bekungeke kudingi ukuthi uhlupheke noma ulungiswe. Kungenxa yokuthi umsebenzi Wakhe ubalulekile kakhulu futhi awuhambisani nemibono yakho okwenza udinge wena uhluwane nemibono yakho. Yingakho kuluvininyo kuwe. Kungenxa yokusebenza kukaNkulunkulu okwenza bonke abantu babe phakathi kwezivinyo; umsebenzi Wakhe ubalulekile, awukho ngaphezu kwamandla emvelo. Ngokuwaqonda ngokugcwele amazwi Akhe abalulekile, uqonde amazwi Akhe abalulekile ngaphandle kwemibono, futhi ukwazi ukumthanda kakhulu ngobuqotho, lapho umsebenzi Wakhe uya ngokubaluleka, uyozuzwa Nguye. Iqembu labantu uNkulunkulu ayolizuzisa yilabo abazi uNkulunkulu, okusho ukuthi, labo abazi ukuba ukubaluleka Kwakhe, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho bayilabo abakwazi ukulalela umsebenzi obalulekile kaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abathanda UNkulunkulu Ngeqiniso Yilabo Abakuthobela Ngokuphelele Ukuba Ngokoqobo Kwakhe” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 491)**

Phakathi nesikhathi sikaNkulunkulu enyameni, ukulalela akudinga kubantu akukhona lokhu abantu abakucabangayo—ukwenza izahlulelo noma ukuphikisa. Kunalokho, udinga ukuthi abantu benze amazwi Akhe imiyalo yabo yokuphila nesisekelo sokusinda kwabo, ukuthi nakanjani benze isisekelo samazwi Akhe, nokuthi bayanelise ngempela intando Yakhe. Esinye isimo esidinga abantu balalele uNkulunkulu osamuntu sisho ukwenza amazwi Akhe, futhi esinye isimo sidinga ukuba ukwazi ukulalela ukujwayeleka Kwakhe nokubaluleka Kwakhe. Kokubili lokhu kumele kwenzeke nakanjani. Labo abangazifinyelela zombili lezi zimo yibo bonke labo abanenhleziyo yothando oluqotho ngoNkulunkulu. Bonke bangabantu abazuzwe nguNkulunkulu, futhi bonke bathanda uNkulunkulu njengoba bethanda ukuphila kwabo. UNkulunkulu osamuntu unobuntu obujwayelekile nokubaluleka komsebenzi Wakhe. Ngale ndlela, ingaphandle Lakhe lakho kokubili ubuntu obujwayelekile nokubaluleka kovivinyo olukhulu kubantu; kuba ingqinamba enkulu kakhulu. Kodwa, ukujwayeleka kukaNkulunkulu nokuba ngosebenzayo akunakugwenywa. Uzama konke ukuze athole isixazululo kodwa ekugcineni akakwazanga ukuzihlubula ingaphandle Lakhe lobuntu Bakhe obujwayelekile, ngenxa yokuthi ngemva kwakho konke, uNkulunkulu osenyameni, hhayi uNkulunkulu kMoya osezulwini. Akayena uNkulunkulu abantu abangakwazi ukumbona, kodwa unguNkulunkulu owembathe isikhumba sendalo eyodwa. Kulokhu, ukuzihlubula ingaphandle lobuntu Bakhe obujwayelekile nakanjani bekuyoba lula. Ngakho noma kuthiwani, usawenza umsebenzi afuna ukuwenza enyameni. Lo msebenzi ungukuboniswa kukaNkulunkulu ojwayelekile nobalulekile, ngakho kungamukeleka kanjani ukuthi abantu bangalaleli? Yini nje emhlabeni abantu abangayenza ngezenzo zikaNkulunkulu? Wenza konke afuna ukukwenza; noma yini ajabulayo ngayo injalo. Uma



---

abantu bengalaleli, yimaphi amanye amacebo anengqondo abangaba nawo? Kuze kube manje, ukulalela kuphela okungasindisa abantu; ayikho eminye imibono ehlakaniphile. Uma uNkulunkulu efuna ukuvivinya abantu, yini abangayenza ngakho? Kodwa konke lokhu akuwona umbono kaNkulunkulu osezulwini; kuwumbono kaNkulunkulu osenyameni. Ufuna ukukwenza lokhu, ngakho akekho umuntu ongakushintsha. UNkulunkulu osezulwini akagxambukeli kwakwenzayo, ngakho akufanele yini abantu bamlalele ngisho kakhulu? Nakuba eyikho kokubili, osebenzayo futhi ejwayelekile, unguNkulunkulu osenyameni ngokugcwele. Ngenxa yemibono Yakhe, wenza noma yini afuna ukuyenza. UNkulunkulu osezulwini umnike wonke umsebenzi; kumele ulalele noma yini ayenzayo. Nakuba enobuntu futhi ejwayeleke kakhulu, konke lokhu yilokhu akuhlelile ngenhloso, ngakho abantu bangambheka kanjani, amehlo agcwele ukungamamukeli? Ufuna ukuba ojwayelekile, ngakho ujwayelekile. Ufuna ukuphila ebantwini, ngakho uphila ebantwini. Ufuna ukuphila ngobunkulunkulu, ngakho uphila ebunkulunkulwini. Abantu bangakubuka ngendlela abayithandayo. UNkulunkulu uyohlale enguNkulunkulu futhi abantu bayohlale bengabantu. Isiqu Sakhe asinakuphikwa ngenxa yemininingwane emincane, futhi akanakusunduzelwa ngaphandle “komuntu” kaNkulunkulu ngenxa yento eyodwa encane. Abantu banenkululeko yokuba abantu, futhi uNkulunkulu unesikhundla sokuba uNkulunkulu; lokhu akuhlangani nokunye. Abantu bangemnike yini inkululeko encane nje uNkulunkulu? Ngeke bakwazi ukubekezelela ukukhululeka kukaNkulunkulu ngokuthe xaxa? Musa ukuqinisa kakhulu isandla kuNkulunkulu! Wonke umuntu kufanele abekezelele omunye; uma kunjalo ngeke yini konke kulungiswe? Ngeke yini kube nokubopheka okukhona? Uma othile engeke ayibekezelele into encane kunjalo, bangacabanga nje ngokuba umuntu onomusa, umuntu wangempela? Akukhona ukuthi uNkulunkulu usithwalisa kanzima isintu, kodwa isintu esithwalisa uNkulunkulu kanzima. Bahlale besingatha izinto ngokuphendula izindunduma bazenze izintaba—ngempela into engelutho bayenza utho, sibe singekho ngempela isidingo! Lapho uNkulunkulu esebenza emuntwini ojwayelekile wangempela, akwenzayo akuwona umsebenzi wesintu, kodwa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Noma kunjalo, abantu abasiboni isiqu somsebenzi Wakhe—bahlale bebona ingaphandle lobuntu Bakhe. Abakaze bawubone umsebenzi omkhulu ngale ndlela, kodwa bayaphikelela ekuboneni ubuntu bukaNkulunkulu obujwayelekile nobuvamile futhi ngeke babushiye. Lokhu kungabizwa kanjani ngokulalela uNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu osezulwini manje “usephenduke” uNkulunkulu osemhlabeni, futhi uNkulunkulu osemhlabeni manje usenguNkulunkulu osezulwini. Akunandaba ukuthi ukubukeka Kwabo kwangaphandle kuyafana noma ukuthi umsebenzi Wabo unjani. Kukho konke, Lowo owenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe. Kumele ulalele uthanda ungathandi—lena akuyona into ongakhetha kuyo! UNkulunkulu kumele alalelwe abantu, futhi abantu kumele nakanjani balalele uNkulunkulu ngaphandle kokuzenzisa okuncane.

---

Iqembu labantu uNkulunkulu osamuntu afuna ukulizuza namuhla yilabo abahambisana nentando Yakhe. Abantu kudingeka balalele kuphela umsebenzi Wakhe, bangahlale bezikhathaza ngemibono kaNkulunkulu osezulwini, baphile ezimweni eziyinqaba, noma benze izinto zibe nzima kuNkulunkulu osenyameni. Labo abakwaziyo ukumlalela yilabo nakanjani abalalela amazwi Akhe futhi abalalela amalungiselelo Akhe. Laba bantu abanaki nhlobo ukuthi uNkulunkulu osezulwini unjani ngempela noma ukuthi hlobo luni lomsebenzi uNkulunkulu osezulwini awenzayo manje esintwini, kodwa banikela ngokugcwele ngezinhliziyi zabo kuNkulunkulu osemhlabeni futhi banikela ngaso sonke isiqu sabo phambi Kwakhe. Abalokothi bacabange ngokuphepha kwabo, futhi abakhathazeki ngokujwayeleka nokuba ngokoqobo kukaNkulunkulu osenyameni. Labo abalalela uNkulunkulu osenyameni bangapheleliswa Nguye. Labo abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu ezulwini ngeke bathole lutho. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi akuyena uNkulunkulu osezulwini, kodwa uNkulunkulu osemhlabeni obeka izithembiso nezibusiso phezu kwabantu. Abantu akufanele bahlale bekhazimulisa uNkulunkulu osezulwini bese bebheka uNkulunkulu osemhlabeni njengomuntu ojwayelekile. Akukuhle lokhu. UNkulunkulu osezulwini mkhulu futhi unokuhlakanipha okumangalisayo. UNkulunkulu osemhlabeni ujwayeleke kakhulu futhi akabalulekile; uphinde abe ovame kakhulu. Akanawo umqondo ongajwayelekile noma izenzo ezithusayo zasemhlabeni. Umane asebenze futhi akhulume kuyo yonke indlela ejwayelekile yansuku zonke. Nakuba engakhulumi ngokuduma kwezulu noma ngokuyala umoya nemvula, ngempela unguNkulunkulu osezulwini osamuntu, futhi ngempela unguNkulunkulu ophila phakathi kwabantu. Abantu akumele bakhazimulise lowo abakwazi ukumqonda noma ohambisana nemicabango yabo njengoNkulunkulu, noma babone Lona abangakwazi ukumamukela futhi nakanjani abangeke bamcabange njengophansi. Konke lokhu ukudlubulunda kwabantu; konke kuwumthombo wokuphika kwesintu uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abathanda UNkulunkulu Ngeqiniso Yilabo Abakuthobela Ngokuphelele Ukuba Ngokoqobo Kwakhe” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 492)**

Uma abantu bethembele kwimizwa kanembeza wabo, ngeke bezwe uthando lukaNkulunkulu; uma bethembele kunembeza wabo, uthando lwabo ngoNkulunkulu luzoba buthaka. Uma ukhuluma ngokubuyisela umusa nothando lukaNkulunkulu kuphela, ngeke ubenomdlandla othandweni Ngaye; ukumthanda Yena ngenxa yemizwa yanembeza kuyindlela engenamiphumela. Kungani ngithi kuyindlela engenamiphumela? Lolu udaba olwenzekayo. Hlobo luni lothando lolu? Akusikho ukuzama ukukhohlisa uNkulunkulu nokwenzela Yena nje? Abantu abanengi bakholelwa ukuthi ayikho inzuzo ngokuthanda uNkulunkulu, futhi umuntu uzosolwa ngokufanayo nangokungamthandi Yena, ngakho lilonke nje ukungoni akwanele.

---

Ngakho ukuthanda uNkulunkulu nokubuyisela uthando Lwakhe ngenxa yemizwa yanembeza womuntu kuyindlela engenamiphumela, futhi akusilo uthando ngoNkulunkulu olufika ngokuzenzakalelayo enhlizyweni yomuntu. Uthando ngoNkulunkulu kufanele kube umuzwa woqobo ovela ekujuleni kwenhliziyo yomuntu. Abanye abantu bathi: “Mina ngokwami ngizimsele ukuphikelela kuNkulunkulu futhi ngilandele Yena. Manje uNkulunkulu ufuna ukungilahla kodwa ngisafuna ukumlandela Yena. Noma ngabe uyangifuna noma cha, ngisazomthanda Yena, futhi ekugcineni kumele ngimzuze Yena. Nginikela inhliziyo yami kuNkulunkulu, nanoma yini Ayenzayo, ngizolandela Yena impilo yami yonke. Noma ngabe yini, kufanele ngimthande uNkulunkulu futhi kufanele ngizuze Yena; ngeke ngiphumule ngize ngizuze Yena.” Ngabe unaso isifiso esifana nalesi?

Indlela yokukholelwa kuNkulunkulu kuyindlela yokuthanda Yena. Uma ukholelwa kuYena kufanele uthande Yena; noma kunjalo, ukuthanda Yena akusho ukubuyisela uthando Lakhe kuphela noma ukuthanda Yena ngenxa yemizwa yanembeza—uthando olumsulwa ngoNkulunkulu. Kunezikhathi lapho abantu bencika kunembeza wabo futhi abakwazi ukuzwa uthando lukaNkulunkulu. Kungani ngihlezi ngithi: “Kwangathi uMoya kaNkulunkulu anganyakazisa umoya wethu”? Kungani ngingakhulumi ngokunyakaziswa kwanembeza wabantu ukuthi bathande uNkulunkulu? Kungoba unembeza wabantu awukwazi ukuzwa uthando lukaNkulunkulu. Uma ungaqinisekile ngalawo mazwi, ungasebenzisa unembeza wakho ukuba uzwe uthando Lwakhe, futhi ubenomdlandla ngalowo mzuzu kodwa uzoshabalala. Uma usebenzisa unembeza wakho kuphela ukuzwa uthando lukaNkulunkulu, uba nomdlandla uma uthandaza, kodwa emva kwalokho luvele luphele, lushabalale. Ngabe kumayelana nani lokho? Uma usebenzisa unembeza wakho kuphela ngeke ukwazi ukuvusa uthando lakho laNkulunkulu; uma uzwa ngempela uthando Lwakhe enhlizyweni yakho umoya wakho uzonyakaziswa Nguye, futhi kungaleso isikhathi kuphela lapho unembeza wakho ungakwazi ukudlala indima yawo yoqobo. Lokho okusho ukuthi uma abantu sebenyakazisiwe uNkulunkulu emoyeni wabo nezinhliziyo zabo sezizuze ulwazi nokukhuthazwa, okusho ukuthi, emumva kokuzuzwa ulwazi, kulapho bezokwazi kahle ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ngonembeza wabo. Ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ngonembeza akusiyo into engalungile—lokhu kuyizinga eliphansi konawo wonke lokuthanda uNkulunkulu. Indlela yabantu yokuthanda yokugcina icala kumusa kaNkulunkulu impela ngeke babe namandla okukhuthalela ukungena kwabo. Uma abantu bethola ingxeye yomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, lokho okusho ukuthi, uma bebona futhi benambitha uthando lukaNkulunkulu kwabakwenzayo, uma benolwazi lwaNkulunkulu futhi bebona ngokweqiniso ukuthi uNkulunkulu ufanelwe kakhulu uthando lwesintu nokuthi Muhle kangakanani, yilapho kuphela abantu bekwazi ukumthanda ngokweqiniso uNkulunkulu.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 493)**

Uma abantu bethintana noNkulunkulu ngezinhliziyi zabo, uma izinhliziyi zabo sezikwazi ukuphendukela kuYena ngokuphelele, lesi isinyathelo sokuqala sothando lomuntu kuNkulunkulu. Uma ufuna ukuthanda uNkulunkulu, kufanele ukwazi ukuphendulela inhliziyi yakho kuYena. Kuyini ukuphendulela inhliziyi yakho kuNkulunkulu? Kulapho konke okuphokophele ngenhliziyi yakho kungenxa yokuthanda nokuzuza uNkulunkulu, lokhu kukhombisa ukuthi uyiphendulele ngokuphelele inhliziyi yakho kuNkulunkulu. Ngaphandle kwaNkulunkulu namazwi Akhe, cishe akukho okunye enhliziyweni yakho (umndeni, ingcebo, umyeni, unkosikazi, izingane noma ezinye izinto). Noma ngabe zikhona, azikwazi ukuhlala enhliziyweni yakho, futhi awucabangi ongakwenza amathuba ekusasa lakho kepha uphokophela ekuthandeni uNkulunkulu kuphela. Ngaleso sikhathi uzobe usuyiphendulele ngokuphelele inhliziyi yakho kuNkulunkulu. Ake kuthiwe usenza izinhlelo zakho enhliziyweni yakho futhi uyohlezi uphokophele inzuzo yesiqu sakho, uhlale ucabanga uthi: “Ngingasenza nini isicelo esincane kuNkulunkulu? Uzoceba nini umndeni wami? Ngingazithola kanjani izingubo ezinhle? ...” Uma uphila kuleso simo kukhombisa ukuthi inhliziyi yakho ayikaphendukeli kuNkulunkulu ngokuphelele. Uma unamazwi kaNkulunkulu kuphela enhliziyweni yakho futhi ukwazi ukuthandaza kuNkulunkulu futhi usondelane Naye nkathi zonke, kube engathi Useduze kakhulu nawe, kube engathi uNkulunkulu ungaphakathi kuwe futhi nawe ungaphakathi Kuye, uma ukwisimo esifana naleso, kuchaza ukuthi inhliziyi yakho ikeyaba ngaphambi kukaNkulunkulu. Uma uthandaza kuNkulunkulu futhi udla uphuza amazwi Akhe nsuku zonke, uhlezi ucabanga ngomsebenzi webandla, uma ukhombisa ukucabangela intando kaNkulunkulu, usebenzisa inhliziyi yakho ukuthanda Yena ngokweqiniso futhi wanelisa inhliziyi Yakhe, inhliziyi yakho izoba ngekaNkulunkulu. Uma inhliziyi yakho isagcwele ezinto ezinye, okusho ukuthi isagcwele uSathane futhi ayikaguqukelile kuNkulunkulu. Uma inhliziyi yomuntu isiguqukele kuNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso, bazoba nothando Lwakhe oluyiqiniso, oluzenzekelayo futhi uzokwazi ukucabangela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Noma ngabe bangaba esimweni sobuwula nokungabi namqondo, bazokwazi ukucabangela okufanele kwendlu kaNkulunkulu, umsebenzi Wakhe, kanye nokushintsha kwesimo sabo. Inhliziyi yabo iyobe iqinisekile. Abanye abantu bahlezi bephakamisa uphawu lwebandla noma ngabe benzani; eqinisweni lokhu kungokuba kuzuze bona. Lolu hlobo lomuntu alunayo inhloso elungile. Akalunganga futhi uyakhohlisa nezinto eziningi azenzayo uzenza ngokufuna ukuthi kuzuze yena. Lolu hlobo lomuntu aluphokophele ukuthanda uNkulunkulu; inhliziyi yakhe kusengeka Sathane futhi ayikwazi ukuguqukelile kuNkulunkulu. uNkulunkulu akanayo indlela yokuzuza lolu hlobo lomuntu.

---

Isinyathelo sokuqala sokuthanda uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso nokuzuzwa Nguye ukuguqulela inhliziyi yakho kuNkulunkulu ngokuphelele. Kukho konke okwenzayo, zifune futhi uzibuze: “Ngabe ngenza lokhu ngenhliziyo enothando lukaNkulunkulu? Ngabe ikhona inhloso yami kulokhu? Yini inhloso yami ngokwenza lokhu?” Uma ufuna ukunikela ngenhliziyo yakho kuNkulunkulu kufuneka uqale ngokunqoba inhliziyi yakho, udele zonke izinhloso zakho, futhi ufinyelele esigabeni sokuba ngokaNkulunkulu ngokuphelele. Lena indlela yokuzama ukunikela inhliziyi yakho uNkulunkulu. Kusho ukuthini ukunqoba inhliziyi yomuntu uqobo? Kungukudedela ubukhazikhazi bezifiso zenyama, akusiko ukuhahela izibusiso zesikhundla noma ukuhahela induduzo, ukwenza konke ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu, nokwenza inhliziyi yomuntu ibe ngeYakhe ngokugcwele, hhayi ngenxa yomuntu. Lokhu kwenele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Uthando Lwagempela lukaNkulunkulu Luyazenzakalela” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 494)**

Uthando lweqiniso lukaNkulunkulu luvela ekujuleni ngaphakathi kwenhliziyo; kunguthando olukhona ngenxa yesisekelo solwazi lwabantu ngoNkulunkulu. Uma inhliziyi yomuntu iguqukela kuNkulunkulu ngokuphelele baba nothando lukaNkulunkulu, kodwa lolu thando alikho msulwa kahle futhi aluphelele kahle. Lokhu kungenxa yebanga elithile phakathi kwenhliziyo yomuntu ukuba iguqukele kuNkulunkulu ngokuphelele nomuntu onokuqonda kweqiniso ngoNkulunkulu kanye nokumthandisisa Yena. Indlela yokuthi umuntu ukuzuza uthando lweqiniso likaNkulunkulu nokwazi isomo sikaNkulunkulu ukuguqulela inhliziyi yabo kuNkulunkulu. Emva kokunika uNkulunkulu inhliziyi yabo yeqiniso, bazoqala ukungena ekuphileni, futhi ngale ndlela isimo sabo sizoqala ukushintsha, uthando abanalo likaNkulunkulu lizokhula kancane kancane, kanye nolwazi ngoNkulunkulu nalo luzokhula kancane kancane. Ngakho ukuguqulele inhliziyi kuNkulunkulu komuntu kunemibandela ukuze ubuyele endleleni elungile yokuphila. Uma abantu bebeka izinhliziyi zabo phambili kwaNkulunkulu, banenhliziyo elangazelela Yena kuphela kodwa hhayi uthando Lwakhe, ngoba abanako ukuqonda Ngaye. Nangaphansi kwalesi simo banalo uthando Lwakhe, akusilo oluzenzakalelayo futhi akulona lweqiniso. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi noma yini evela enyameni yomuntu ingokwemizwa futhi ayiveli ekuqondisiseni kweqiniso. Kungukufisa kwesikhashana futhi akusiko ukuthandisisa okuhlala isikhathi eside. Uma abantu benganakho ukuqonda uNkulunkulu bangamuthanda Yena kuphela ngokuthanda kwabo nangokucabanga kwabo ngamunye; lolu hlobo lothando alukwazi ukubizwa ngothando oluzenzekelayo, noma libizwe ngothando lweqiniso. Uma inhliziyi yomuntu iguqukela kuNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso, bayakwazi ukucabanga ngalokho konke okufunwa uNkulunkulu, kodwa uma bengenakho ukuqonda uNkulunkulu abakwazi ukuba

---

nothando oluzenzekelayo. Konke abakwazi ukukwenza ukugcwalisa ingxenye yomsebenzi webandla futhi benze okuncane komsebenzi wabo, kodwa akunasisekelo. Lolu hlobo lomuntu lunesimo esinzima ukuba sishintshe; bonke bangabantu abangaphokophele iqiniso, noma abangaliqondi. Noma ngabe umuntu uguqulela inhliziyi yakhe kuNkulunkulu ngokuphelele lokho akuchazi ukuthi inhliziyi yabo yothando ngoNkulunkulu imsulwa kahle, ngoba labo abanoNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo akuchazi ukuthi banothando lukaNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo. Lokhu kuthinta umehluko phakathi komuntu okwaziyo nophokophele ekuqondisiseni uNkulunkulu. Uma umuntu eseqondisisa Yena, kuyavela ukuthi inhliziyi yabo isiguqukele kuNkulunkulu ngokugcwele, kukhombisa uthando labo lweqiniso lukaNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yabo luyazenzakalela. Yilolu hlobo lomuntu kuphela olunoNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakhe. Ukuguqulela inhliziyi komuntu kuNkulunkulu kungumbandela wakuqala wokuthi babuyele endleleni elungileyo, ukuze baqondise uNkulunkulu, nokuzuza uthando lukaNkulunkulu. Akusilo uphawu lokuqeda umsebenzi wabo wokuthanda uNkulunkulu, noma uphawu ukuba nothando lweqiniso Lakhe. Indlela yokuthi umuntu azuze uthando lweqiniso lukaNkulunkulu ukuba aguqukele inhliziyi yakhe kuYena, okuyinto yokuqala izidalwa Zakhe ekufanele ziyenze. Labo abathanda uNkulunkulu bangabantu abafuna impilo, lokho okusho ukuthi, abantu abafuna iqiniso nabantu abafuna uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso; bonke banako ukukhanyiselwa koMoya oNgcwele futhi banyakaziswa uYena. Bonke bayakwazi ukuqondiswa nguNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Uthando Lwangempela lukaNkulunkulu Luyazenzakalela” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 495)**

Namhlanje, njengoba nifuna ukuthanda nokwazi uNkulunkulu, kolunye uhlangothi, kufanele nibekezelele ubunzima kanye nokucwengwa, futhi kolunye, kumele nikhokhe inani. Asikho isifundo esibaluleke ukwedlula isifundo sokuthanda uNkulunkulu, futhi kungathiwa isifundo abantu abasifundayo esikhathini sabo sonke sokuphila bekhola ukuthi ungamthanda kanjani uNkulunkulu. Okusho ukuthi, uma ukhola kuNkulunkulu kufanele umthande uNkulunkulu. Uma ukhola kuphela kuNkulunkulu, kodwa ungamthandi, awukalutholi ulwazi ngoNkulunkulu, futhi awukaze umthande uNkulunkulu ngothando lweqiniso olusuka phakathi enhliziyweni yakho, kusho ukuthi ukhola lwakho kuNkulunkulu luyize; uma, okhola lwakho kuNkulunkulu, awumthandi uNkulunkulu, uphilela ize, futhi impilo yakho yonke iphansi kunazo zonke. Uma, empilweni yakho yonke, ungakaze umthande noma umanelise uNkulunkulu, pho siyini isizathu sokuphila kwakho? Akukhona yini ukusebenzela ize lokho? Okusho ukuthi, uma abantu bezokhola kuNkulunkulu futhi bathande uNkulunkulu, kufanele benze konke

---

okusemandleni abo bakhokhe inani. Kunokuba bazame ukuziphatha ngendlela ethile ebonakalayo, kufanele bafune ukuqonda kwangempela ekujuleni kwezinhliziyi zabo. Uma ukuthakasela ukuhlabelela nokudansa, kodwa ungakwazi ukwenza iqiniso, kungashiwo yini ukuthi uyamthanda uNkulunkulu? Ukuthanda uNkulunkulu kudinga ukuthi ufune intando kaNkulunkulu ezintweni zonke, futhi uhlole ujule ngaphakathi kuwe uma wehlelwa yinoma yini, uzama ukuqonda intando kaNkulunkulu, uzama ukubona ukuthi iyini intando kaNkulunkulu kulolu daba, ukuthi yini afisa uphumelele ukuyenza, nokuthi kufanele uyiqikelele kanjani intando Yakhe. Isibonelo: Kwenzeka okuthile okudinga ukuthi ubekezelele nobunzima, okufanele ngaleso sikhathi uqonde ukuthi iyini intando kaNkulunkulu, nokuthi kufanele uyiqikelele kanjani intando Yakhe. Akumele uzenelise wena: Qala ngokuzibeka eceleni. Ayikho into edeleleke njengenyama. Kufanele uzame ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu, futhi kufanele wenze umsebenzi wakho. Ngemicabango enjalo, uNkulunkulu uzoletha ukukhanyiseleka okukhethekile kuwe kulolu daba, futhi inhliziyi yakho izoduduzeka. Noma kukhulu noma kuncane, uma okuthile kwenzeka kuwe, kufanele uqale ngokuzibeka eceleni ubuke inyama njengento ephansi kunazo zonke. Ngokunyukela ukwanelisa inyama, iya ngokukhululeka ukwenza umathanda; uma uyanelisa okwamanje, ngokulandelayo izofuna okuningi. Njengoba lokhu kuqhubeka, abantu bathanda inyama nakakhulu. Inyama ihlale inezifiso ezidlulele; ihlale icela ukuba uyigculise, nokuthi uyanelise ngaphakathi, noma ngezinto ozidlayo, lokho okugqokayo, noma uvuke ngolaka singekho isidingo, noma uvumele bonke ubuthakathaka kanye nobuvila bakho.... Uma uqhubeka nokugculisa inyama, ziya ngokuba nkulu izifiso zayo, futhi ziya ziba nkulu izinkanuko zenyama, kuze kufike lapho inyama yabantu isigcwele imibono ejule nakakhulu, iphinde ingalaleli uNkulunkulu, futhi izikhukhumeze, futhi ibe nokungabaza ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Uma uqhubeka nokugculisa inyama, ilapho buya ngokuba bukhulu khona ubuthakathaka benyama; uyohlala uzwa sengathi akekho onozwelo nobuthakathaka bakho, uyohlale ukholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu usenze kwaze kweqa, futhi uyothi: “Angaba kanjani nesihluku esingaka uNkulunkulu? Kungani engabaniki abantu ikhefu?” Uma abantu beyiyekelela kakhulu inyama futhi beyenza igugu kakhulu, bese bezichithakalisa. Uma umthanda ngempela uNkulunkulu, futhi ungagculisi inyama, uyobe sewubona ukuthi yonke into uNkulunkulu ayenzayo ilungile, futhi inhle kakhulu, nokuthi ukuqalekisa Kwakhe ukuhlubuka kwakho nokwahlulela Kwakhe ukungalungi kwakho kufanele. Kuyoba khona izikhathi lapho uNkulunkulu ekujezisa futhi ekuqondisa khona, futhi avuse isimo ukuze akuqinise ekuphoqa ukuba uze phambi Kwakhe—futhi uyohlala uzwa ukuthi lokho uNkulunkulu akwenzayo kuhle kakhulu. Ngakho uyozwa sengathi abukho ubuhlungu obungako, nokuthi uNkulunkulu akuve ethandeka. Uma uvuma bonke ubuthakathaka benyama, bese uthi uNkulunkulu wenza kuze kweqe, uyohlala njalo uzwa ubuhlungu, futhi uyohlala udangele, futhi uyohlala ungacacelwa ngawo wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi kuyoba sengathi uNkulunkulu akanalo nhlobo uzwelo ngobuthakathaka

---

bomuntu, kanti futhi akazi ngezingqinamba zomuntu. Ngakho uyoziwa unosi futhi uwedwa, sengathi uzwiswe ubuhlungu bokucwaswa kakhulu, futhi ngalesi sikhathi uyoqala ukukhononda. Uma uya uvumela bonke ubuthakathaka benyama ngale ndlela, uyonyukela ukuzwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu wenza izinto kuze kweqe, size sishube isimo ngendlela yokuthi uyowuphika umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi uqale ukumelana noNkulunkulu, futhi ugcwale ubuhlongandlebe. Ngakho kufanele uhlubuke enyameni, futhi ungayivumi yonke into eyifunayo: “Umyeni (inkosikazi), izingane, amathuba, umshado, umndeni wami—konke akusho lutho! Enhliziyweni yami kukhona uNkulunkulu kuphela, futhi kufanele ngenze konke okusemandleni ami ukuze ngigculise uNkulunkulu, hhayi inyama.” Kufanele ube nalesi sinqumo. Uma uhlale unqume kanjalo, kuyothi lapho wenza iqiniso, futhi uzibeka eceleni, uyokwazi ukukwenza ngokuzikhandla okuncane nje. Kuthiwa kwakukhona umlimi owabona inyoka emgwaqweni isiphenduke iqhwa amakhaza. Umlimi wayithatha wayigona esifubeni, emva kokuthi inyoka seyiluleme yaluma umlimi wafa. Inyama yomuntu ifana nale nyoka: ubunjalo benyama ukulimaza izimpilo zabo—uma ithola intando yayo ngokuphelele, impilo yakho iba yinto elahliwe. Inyama ngekaSathane. Kuyona kunezifiso ezidlulele, izicabangela yona yodwa, ifuna ukujabulela ukuthokomala, ukuzitika ngokunethezeka, ukubhuquza ebuvineni nokujika nelanga uzihlalele nje, futhi uma usuyigculise kwaze kwafika ezingeni elithile, iyobe seyikushwabadela ekugcineni. Okusho ukuthi, uma uyanelisa namhlanje, ngokuzayo izofika isifuna okunye. Ihlala inezifiso ezeqile ezimoshayo kanye nezinto ezintsha ezifuna ngenkani, futhi isizakala ngokuyivumela kwakho inyama ukukwenza ukuthi uyazise nakakhulu futhi uphile ekuthokomalenini kwayo—futhi uma ungayinqobi, uyogcina uzichithakalisile. Noma uzokwazi ukuzuza impilo phambi kukaNkulunkulu, nokuthi isiphetho sakho siyoba yini ekugcineni, kuncike ekutheni uhlubuka kanjani enyameni yakho. UNkulunkulu ukusindisile, futhi wakukhetha waphinda wakumisela phambili, kepha uma namuhla ungazimisele ukumanelisa, awuzimisele ukwenza iqiniso, awuzimisele ukuhlubuka enyameni yakho uqobo ngenhliziyo ethanda uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso, ekugcineni uyoziibhidliza ngokwakho, ngaleyo ndlela uyobhekana nobuhlungu obugedlisa amazinyo. Uma uvumela inyama njalo, uSathane uzokugwinya kancane kancane, futhi akushiye ungenampilo, noma ukuthintwa uMoya oNgcwele, luze lufike usuku lapho usumnyama ngokuphelele ngaphakathi. Uma uphila emnyameni, uyobe sewuthunjwe uSathane, ngeke usaba noNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakho, futhi ngaleso sikhathi uyobuphika ubukhona bukaNkulunkulu futhi umshiye. Ngelokho, uma abantu befisa ukuthanda uNkulunkulu, kufanele benze konke okusemandleni akho ukhokhe inani lobuhlungu futhi ubekezelele ubunzima. Asikho isidingo sentshisekelo nobunzima bangaphandle obungabonwa, ukufunda kakhulu kanye nokuya le nale; kunalokho, kufanele babeke eceleni izinto ezingaphakathi kubo: imicabango edlulele, izinto eziyizidingo zabo ngokwakho, kanye nokuzibonelela, imibono kanye nokukhuthazwa kwabo. Injalo intando kaNkulunkulu.



## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 496)**

Ukubhekana kukaNkulunkulu nesimo sangaphandle sabantu nakho kuyingxenye yomsebenzi Wakhe; ukubhekana nobuntu babantu bangaphandle obungajwayelekile, ngokwesibonelo, noma inqubo-mpilo nemikhuba yabo, izindlela namasiko abo, kanye nezindlela zabo zokwenza okungaphandle, kanye nentshisekelo yabo. Kodwa uma ecela ukuba benze iqiniso futhi bashintshe izimo zabo, lokho obhekene nakho ikakhulukazi ukukhuthazeka nemibono engaphakathi kubo. Ukubhekana nesimo sakho sangaphandle kuphela akunzima; kufana nokukucela ukuthi ungadli izinto ozithandayo, okuyinto elula. Lokho okuthinta imibono onayo ngaphakathi kuwena, nokho, akulula ukuthi uyishiye: Kudingeka ukuthi abantu bahlubuke enyamani, futhi wenze konke okusemandleni, futhi uzwe ubuhlungu phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kunjalo impela ngokuphathelene nokukhuthazeka kwabantu. Kusukela esikhathini sokuqala kwabo ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kuze kube inamuhla, abantu bebelokhu begcine ukukhuthazeka okungalungile. Uma ungalenzi iqiniso, uzwa sengathi zonke izisusa zakho zilungile, kodwa uma into ethile yenzeka kuwe, uyobona ukuthi kuningi ukukhuthazeka okungalungile phakathi kwakho. Ngakho, uma uNkulunkulu ephelelisa abantu, ubenza babone ukuthi kunemibono eminingi ngaphakathi kubo evimba ulwazi lwabo ngoNkulunkulu. Uma ubona ukuthi ukukhuthazeka kwakho akulungile, uma ukwazi ukuyeka ukwenza ngokuhambisana nemibono nokukhuthazeka kwakho futhi ukwazi ukufakazela uNkulunkulu, futhi ume uqine endaweni yakho kukho konke okwenzeka kuwe, lokhu kuyakhomba ukuthi uyihlubukile inyama. Uma uhlubuka enyamani, nakanjani kuzoba khona impi ngaphakathi kwakho. USathane uzozama ukwenza abantu bamlandele, uzozama ukubenza ukuthi balandele imibono yenyama futhi baphakamise izidingo zenyama—kodwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu azokhanyisela futhi akhanyise abantu ngaphakathi, futhi ngalesi sikhathi kukuwe ukuthi ulandela uNkulunkulu noma ulandela uSathane. UNkulunkulu ucela abantu ukuthi benze iqiniso ngokoqobo ikakhulukazi ukuze babhekane nezinto ezingaphakathi kubo, ukubhekana nemicabango yabo, nemibono engeyona eyenhliziyi kaNkulunkulu. UMoya oNgcwele uthinta abantu ezinhliziyweni zabo, futhi abakhanyisele aphinde abakhanyise. Ngakho ngemuva kwakho konke okwenzekayo kunempi: Njalo uma abantu benza iqiniso, noma benza uthando lukaNkulunkulu, kunempi enkulu, futhi nakuba konke kungabukeka kuhamba kahle enyamani yabo, ekujuleni kwezinhliziyi zabo impi yokuphila nokufa, eqinisweni izobe ihlangene phezulu empeleni—futhi ingemuva kwale mpi ethunqa uthuli kuphela, emuva kokucabanga okujule kakhulu lapho kunganqunywa khona mayelana nokunqoba noma ukwehlulwa. Umuntu akazi noma ahleke noma akhale yini. Ngenxa yokuthi ukukhuthazeka okuningi okungaphakathi

---

kubantu akulungile, okunye ngenxa yokuthi omningi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awuvumelani nemibono yabo, uma abantu benza iqiniso, impi enkulu iliwa esithe. Sebelenzile leli qiniso esithe abantu babe sebekhale imvula yezinyembezi ngaphambi kokunquma ekugcineni ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu. Yingenxa yale mpi eyenza ukuthi abantu babhekane nokuzwa ubuhlungu nokucwengwa; lokhu ukuhlupheka kwangempela. Uma impi isiphezu kwakho, uma ukwazi ngempela ukuma ngasohlangothini lukaNkulunkulu, uzokwazi ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu. Ngenkathi wenza iqiniso akunakho ukugwemeka ukuthi umuntu ahlupheke ngaphakathi; uma, lapho belenza iqiniso, yonke into ngaphakathi kubo ilungile, bebengeke badinge ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu, futhi bekungeke kube khona impi, futhi bebengeke bezwe ubuhlungu. Yingoba ziningi izinto ezikubantu ezingenakusetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu, futhi kuningi ukuhlubuka kwenyama, ngendlela yokuthi abantu badinga ukuthi bafunde isifundo sokuhlubuka enyameni kakhulu impela. Yilokhu uNkulunkulu akubiza ngokuzwa ubuhlungu acela umuntu ukuba adlule kukho kanye Naye. Lapho uhlangabezana nezingqinamba, phuthuma futhi uthandaze kuNkulunkulu: O Nkulunkulu! Ngifisa Ukukwanelisa, ngifisa ukubhekana nobunzima bokugcina ukuze nganelise inhliziyu Yakho, futhi akukhathaleki ukuthi zinkulu kangakanani izithiyo engizohlangabezana nazo, kufanele ngikwanelise nakuba kunjalo. Noma kudingeka nginikele ngempilo yami yonke, kusafanele ngikwanelise! Ngalokhu ukuzimisela, uma uthandaza kunjalo uyokwazi ukuma uqine ebufakazini bakho. Njalo uma benza iqiniso, njalo babhekana nezilingo, njalo bayavivinywa, futhi njalo umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ubekwa kubo, abantu babhekana nobuhlungu obukhulu. Konke lokhu kuyisivivinyo kubantu, ngakho phakathi kwabo bonke kunempi. Leli inani abalikhokhayo ngempela. Ukufunda amazwi kaNkulunkulu kakhulu nokuya le nale uphansi phezulu kakhulu nokho kuyinani elincane. Yilokho abantu ekufanele bakwenze, kuwumsebenzi wabo; futhi kuwumthwalo ekufanele bawuthwale, kodwa abantu kufanele babeke eceleni lokho ngaphakathi kubo okufanele kubekwe eceleni. Uma ungakwenzi lokho, akunandaba ukuthi ubuhlungu bakho obuzwa ngaphandle bukhulu kangakanani, nokuthi uye le nale kangakanani, konke kuyoba yize! Okusho ukuthi, izinguquko ngaphakathi kuwena kuphela ezibonisayo noma ubunzima bakho bangaphandle bunesigqi. Uma isimo sakho sangaphakathi sesishintshile futhi sewulenzile iqiniso, konke ukuhlupheka kwakho kwangaphandle kuyozuza ukwamukelwa nguNkulunkulu; uma kungabanga noshintsho esimweni sakho sangaphakathi, akusho lutho ukuthi ubhekana nokuhlupheka okungakanani noma uya le nale kangakanani ngaphandle, ngeke akwamukele uNkulunkulu—futhi ubunzima obungemukelwanga uNkulunkulu buyize. Ngakho, ukuthi inani olikhokhile liyamukelwa uNkulunkulu kuncike ekutheni lubekhona yini ushintsho noma cha kuwena, futhi nasekutheni uyalenza yini iqiniso noma cha, futhi uhlubukile yini ekukhuthazweni kwakho nasemibonweni ukuze uthole ukwanelisa intando kaNkulunkulu, ulwazi lukaNkulunkulu, kanye nokwethembeka kuNkulunkulu. Akunandaba ukuthi uyaluza kangakanani, uma ungakaze ukwazi ukuhlubuka

---

ekukhuthazweni kwakho, ufuna kuphela izenzo nentshisekelo yangaphandle, futhi ungachithi isikhathi unaka impilo yakho, ngakho-ke ubunzima bakho buyobe buyize. Uma, endaweni ethize, kukhona okuthile ofuna ukukusho, kodwa ngaphakathi uzwa ukuthi ukukusho akulungile, ukuthi ukukusho akunalo usizo kubafowenu nodadewenu, futhi kungabalimaza, ngakho-ke ngeke ukusho, ukhethe ukufela ngaphakathi, ngoba lawa mazwi akakwazi ukwanelisa intando kaNkulunkulu. Ngaleso sikhathi, kuyoba khona impi ngaphakathi kuwe, kodwa uyozimisela ukuzwa ubuhlungu futhi unikele lokho okuthandayo, uyozimisela ukubhekana nobunzima ukuze wenelise uNkulunkulu, futhi nakuba uzozwa ubuhlungu ngaphakathi, ngeke uvumele inyama, futhi inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu iyokwaneliseka, futhi uyoduduzeka ngaphakathi. Lokhu ukukhokha inani ngempela, futhi inani elifiswa nguNkulunkulu. Uma wenza ngale ndlela, uNkulunkulu uyokubusisa nakanjani; uma ungakwazi ukwenza lokhu, ngakho-ke nanoma uqonda kangakanani, noma ukhuluma kahle kangakanani, konke kuyobe kuyize! Uma, endleleni yokuthanda uNkulunkulu, ukwazi ukuma ohlangothini lukaNkulunkulu lapho elwa noSathane, futhi ungabuyeli kuSathane, uyobe sewukwazile ukuthanda uNkulunkulu, futhi uyobe ume waqina ebufakazini bakho.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukuthanda UNkulunkulu Kuphela Okuwukukholwa KuNkulunkulu Ngeqiniso” encwadini ethi  
Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 497)**

Kuzo zonke izigaba zomsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenzayo phakathi kubantu, ngaphandle kubukeka sengathi ukuxhumana phakathi kwabantu, ongathi yinto edaleke emalungiselelweni enziwa umuntu noma kuvela ekuphazameni nokugxambukela komuntu. Kodwa esithe, sonke isinyathelo somsebenzi, nakho konke okwenzekayo, ukubheja okwenziwe nguSathane phambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi kudinga ukuthi abantu bame baqine ebufakazini babo kuNkulunkulu. Thatha isibonelo lapho uJobe wayevivinywa: Esithe, uSathane wabheja noNkulunkulu, futhi okwenzeka kuJobe kwakuyizenzo zabantu, nokugxambukela kwabantu. Emuva kwaso sonke isinyathelo uNkulunkulu asenzayo kini kunokubheja kukaSathane noNkulunkulu—emuva kwakho konke kunempi. Isibonelo, uma unobandlululo kubafowenu nodadewenu, uzoba namazwi ofuna ukuwasho—amazwi ozwa ukuthi ngeke amthokozise uNkulunkulu—kodwa uma ungawasho, uyozwa ungenelisekile ngaphakathi, futhi ngaleso sikhathi, impi izoqala ngaphakathi kuwe: “Ngikhulume noma cha?” Yilokhu-ke okuyimpi. Ngakho, kuyo yonke into ohlangana nayo kunempi, futhi uma kunempi kuwe, ngenxa yokubambisana kwakho nokuhlukumezeka kwakho uNkulunkulu uyasebenza phakathi kwakho. Ekugcineni, ngaphakathi kwakho uyakwazi ukubeka udaba eceleni kanti nentukuthelo iyacima ngokwemvelo. Unjalo-ke umthelela wokubambisana noNkulunkulu. Yonke into abantu abayenzayo idinga ukuthi bakhokhe inani

---

elithile ngokuzikhandla kwabo. Ngaphandle kobunzima bangempela, abakwazi ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu, abasondeli nakancane ekutheni benelise uNkulunkulu, futhi basho iziqubulo ezingasho lutho nje! Lezi ziqubulo ezingasho lutho zingamanelisa yini uNkulunkulu? Lapho uNkulunkulu noSathane belwa embusweni kamoya, kufanele umenelise kanjani uNkulunkulu, futhi kufanele ume kanjani uqine ebufakazini bakho Kuye? Kufanele wazi ukuthi yonke into eyenzeka kuwe ingukuvivinywa okukhulu futhi yisikhathi lapho uNkulunkulu ekudinga ukuthi ube nobufakazi. Ngaphandle, azibukeki zibalulekile kangako, kodwa lapho lezi zinto zenzeka ziyakhombisa ukuthi uyamthanda yini uNkulunkulu noma cha. Uma umthanda, uyokwazi ukuma ebufakazini bakho Kuye, futhi uma ungalukhombisi uthando Lwakhe, lokhu kukhombisa ukuthi awuyena umuntu owenza iqiniso, ukuthi awuyena ongenalo iqiniso, futhi awunakho ukuphila, nokuthi ungamakhoba! Yonke into eyenzeka kubantu ilapho uNkulunkulu ebadinga ukuthi bame baqine ebufakazini babo Kuye. Ayikho into enkulu eyenzeke kuwe njengamanje, futhi awunabo ubufakazi obukhulu, kodwa yonke imininingwane yempilo yakho yansuku zonke iphathelene nobufakazi bakho kuNkulunkulu. Uma ungawina ukunconywa ngabafowenu nodadewenu, amalungu omndeni wakho, kanye nabo bonke abaseduze nawe; uma, ngelinye ilanga, abangakhohle befika, futhi bethanda konke okwenzayo, futhi bebona ukuthi konke uNkulunkulu akwenzayo kuhle kakhulu, uyobe wethule ubufakazi. Nakuba ungenakuqonda futhi izinga lakho liphansi, ngokupheleliswa kwakho nguNkulunkulu, uyakwazi ukumanelisa nokuqikelela intando Yakhe, ukhombise abanye ukuthi Wenze umsebenzi omkhulu kangakanani kubantu abasezingeni eliphansi kunabo bonke. Lapho abantu befinyelela ekwazini uNkulunkulu, futhi beba ngabanqobi phambi kukaSathane, bathembeke kakhulu kuNkulunkulu, khona-ke akekho oba nesibindi ngaphezu kwaleli qembu labantu, futhi lokhu kuwubufakazi obukhulu kakhulu. Nakuba ungakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi omkhulu, uyakwazi ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu. Abanye abakwazi ukubeka eceleni imibono yabo, kodwa wena uyakwazi; abanye abakwazi ukwethula ubufakazi kuNkulunkulu ngesikhathi bedlula kulokho ababhekane nakho, kodwa uyakwazi ukusebenzisa isimo nezenzo zakho zoqobo ukubuyisela uthando lukaNkulunkulu nokwethula ubufakazi obuqanda ikhanda Kuye. Yilokhu kuphela okungathathwa njengokuthanda uNkulunkulu ngokoqobo. Uma ungakwazi ukwenza lokhu, awufakazi phakathi kwamalungu omndeni wakho, noma phambi kwabantu bomhlaba. Uma ungakwazi ukufakaza phambi kwaSathane, uSathane uyokuhleka, uzokuthatha njengehlaya, njengento yokudlala, uzojwayela ukukwenza isilima, futhi akuphambanise ikhanda. Ngesikhathi esizayo, ungavelelwa yizilingo ezinkulu—kodwa namuhla, uma uthanda uNkulunkulu ngenhliziyo yeqiniso, futhi noma ngabe zinkulu kangakanani izilingo eziphambilini, ngaphandle kokubheka ukuthi kwenzekani kuwe, uma ukwazi ukuma uqine ngobufakazi bakho, futhi ukwazi ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu, kanjalo inhliziyi yakho iyoduduzeka, futhi angeke wesabe nanoma zinkulu kangakanani izilingo obhekana nazo ngesikhathi esizayo. Anikwazi ukubona ukuthi kuzokwenzekani ngesikhathi esizayo; kuphela ninganelisa

---

uNkulunkulu ezimweni zanamuhla. Anikwazi ukwenza umsebenzi omkhulu, futhi kufanele nigxile ekwaneliseni uNkulunkulu ngokuzizwela amazwi Akhe empilweni yangempela, futhi ngokuba nobufakazi obunamandla obuqanda ikhanda obuthela uSathane ngehlazo. Nakuba inyama yakho izosala inganelisekile futhi uke wahlupheka, uyobe umanelisile uNkulunkulu futhi wahlaza kuSathane. Uma uhlale wenza ngale ndlela, uNkulunkulu uzovula indlela phambi kwakho. Lapho ngelinye ilanga, isilingo esikhulu sifika, abanye bayowa, kodwa uyokwazi ukuma uqine: Ngenxa yenani olikhokhile, uNkulunkulu uyokuvikela ukuze ume uqine futhi ungawi. Uma, ngokujwayelekile, ukwazi ukwenza iqiniso futhi wenelise uNkulunkulu ngenhliziyo Emthanda ngempela, ngokunjalo uNkulunkulu uyokuvikela ngokuqinisekile ezivivinyweni zesikhathi esizayo. Nakuba unobuphukuphuku, futhi unesikhundla esiphansi futhi unezinga eliphansi, uNkulunkulu ngeke akubandlulule. Kuncike ekutheni ukukhuthazwa kwakho kulungile yini. Namhlanje, uyakwazi ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu, lapho uqikelela ngisho umniningwane omncanyana, wanelisa uNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto, unenhliziyi emthanda ngempela uNkulunkulu, unikela inhliziyi yakho yeqiniso kuNkulunkulu, futhi nakuba kunezinto ezithile ongaziqondi, uyakwazi ukuza phambi kukaNkulunkulu ukuze ulungise ukukhuthazwa kwakho, futhi ufune intando kaNkulunkulu, futhi wenza konke okudingekayo ukuze wanelise uNkulunkulu. Mhlawumbe abafowenu nodadewenu bazokulahla, kodwa inhliziyi yakho izobe yanelisa uNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke ufise ukuthokozisa inyama. Uma wenza kanje njalo, uyovikelwa lapho izilingo ezinkulu zikufikela.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukuthanda UNkulunkulu Kuphela Okuwukukholwa KuNkulunkulu Ngeqiniso” encwadini ethi  
Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 498)**

Yisiphi isimo ngaphakathi kubantu, lezi zilingo eziqondiswe kuso? Ziqondiswe esimweni esihlubukayo kubantu esingakwazi ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu. Kuningi okungekho msulwa kubantu, futhi kuningi ukuzenzisa, ngakho uNkulunkulu ubafaka ezilingweni ukuze abahlambulule. Kodwa uma, namuhla, ukwazi ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu, ngokunjalo izilingo zangesikhathi esizayo ziyoba ukupheleliswa kuwe. Uma, namuhla, ungakwazi ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu, ngokunjalo izilingo zangesikhathi esizayo ziyokuyenga, uyothi ungahlosile uwe phansi, futhi ngaleso sikhathi ngeke ukwazi ukuzisiza, ngoba awukwazi ukuqhubeka nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi awunaso isigqi sangempela. Ngakho, uma ufisa ukuma uqine ngesikhathi esizayo, kungcono wanelise uNkulunkulu, futhi umlandele kuze kube sekugcineni, namhlanje kufanele wakhe isisekelo esinamandla, kufanele wenelise uNkulunkulu ngokwenza iqiniso ezintweni zonke, futhi uqikelele intando Yakhe. Uma wenza ngale ndlela njalo, kuyoba khona isisekelo ngaphakathi kuwe, futhi uNkulunkulu uyokunika inhliziyi emthandayo, futhi

---

uyokunika ukukholwa. Ngelinye ilanga, lapho isilingo sikwehlela ngempela, kungenzeka uzwe ubuhlungu obuthile, futhi ube nezikhalo kuze kufike ezingeni elithile, futhi uzwe usizi oluminyanisayo, ongathi ufile—kodwa uthando lwakho lukaNkulunkulu ngeke lushintshe, futhi luyojula nakakhulu. Zinjalo izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu. Uma ukwazi ukwamukela konke lokho uNkulunkulu akushoyo nakwenzayo namuhla ngenhliziyo enokulalela, ngokuqinisekileyo uyobusiswa nguNkulunkulu, ngaleyo ndlela uyoba umuntu obusisiwe nguNkulunkulu, futhi owamukela isithembiso Sakhe. Uma namuhla ungenzi, uma izilingo zikwehlela ngelinye ilanga uyobe ungenakho ukukholwa noma inhliziyi enothando, futhi ngaleso sikhathi isivivinyo siyophenduka isilingo; uyophoseka ekulingweni kukaSathane futhi ungabi nayo indlela yokubaleka. Namhlanje, ungakwazi ukuma uqine lapho isivivinyo esincane sikwehlela, kodwa ngeke ngempela umane ukwazi ukuma uqine lapho isivivinyo esikhulu sikwehlela ngolunye usuku. Abanye abantu bayazikhukhumeza, futhi bacabanga ukuthi kakade sekusele kancane bapheleliswe. Uma ungayi ngokujula ezikhathini ezinjalo, futhi uqhubeke uzithele ngabandayo, uyoba sengozini. Namuhla, uNkulunkulu akawenzi umsebenzi wezivivinyo ezinkulu, uma ubuka yonke into ibukeka ihamba kahle, kodwa uma uNkulunkulu esekuvivinya, uyothola ukuthi uyashoda kakhulu, ngoba isigqi sakho sincane kakhulu, futhi awukwazi ukubekezelela izivivinyo ezinkulu. Uma uhlala unjengoba unjalo futhi usesimweni sobuvila, khona-ke, lapho kufika izivivinyo ezinkulu uyowa. Kufanele nivamise ukubuka ukuthi isigqi senu sincane kangakanani; ingale ndlela kuphela lapho niyoba nenqubekela phambili khona. Uma kungesikhathi sezivivinyo lapho ubona khona ukuthi isigqi sakho sincane kakhulu, ukuthi amandla akho emancane nokuthi kuncane kakhulu okungaphakathi kuwe okuyiqiniso, nokuthi awuyifanele intando kaNkulunkulu—futhi uma uzibona lezi zinto ngaleso sikhathi, uyobe sewushiye isikhathi.

Uma ungasazi isimo sikaNkulunkulu, nakanjani uyowa ngesikhathi sezivivinyo, ngoba awazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ubaphelelisa kanjani abantu, nokuthi usebenzisa ziphi izindlela ukuze abaphelelise abantu, futhi uma izivivinyo zikaNkulunkulu zikufikela futhi zingahambisani nemibono yakho, ngeke ukwazi ukuma uqine. Uthando lukaNkulunkulu lweqiniso, yisimo sakhe sisonke, futhi uma isimo sikaNkulunkulu sivezwa kubantu, lokhu kulethani enyameni yakho? Uma isimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu sivezwa kubantu, inyama yabo ngokungenakugwemeka iyoza ubuhlungu obukhulu. Uma ungabuzwa lobu hlungu, ngeke uze upheleliswe nguNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke ukwazi ukunikela uthando lweqiniso kuNkulunkulu. Uma uNkulunkulu ekuphelelisa, uzokukhombisa isimo Sakhe sisonke. Kusukela esikhathini sokudala kuze kube namuhla, uNkulunkulu akakaze akhombise isimo Sakhe sisonke kumuntu—kodwa ngezinsuku zokugcina uyasiveza kuleli qembu labantu abamisele phambilini futhi wabakhetha, futhi ngokuphelelisa abantu uveza obala izimo Zakhe, ngalokho wenza iqembu labantu liphelele. Lunjalo uthando lweqiniso lukaNkulunkulu lwabantu. Ukuzwa uthando lweqiniso

---

lukaNkulunkulu kudinga ukuthi abantu babekezelele ubuhlungu obugedlisa amazinyo, futhi bakhokhe inani eliphezulu. Isemva kwalokhu kuphela lapho beyozuzwa khona nguNkulunkulu futhi bakwazi ukubuyisela uthando lwabo lweqiniso kuNkulunkulu, futhi ilapho kuphela inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu iyokwaneliseka khona. Uma abantu befisa ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu, futhi uma befisa ukwenza intando Yakhe, futhi banikele uthando lwabo ngokuphelele kuNkulunkulu, ngakho kufanele bezwe ubuhlungu obukhulu kanye nezinhlopheko eziningi ezivela ezimweni, ukuzwa ubuhlungu obudlula ukufa, ekugcineni bayophoqelesa ukuba banikeze inhliziyo yabo yeqiniso kuNkulunkulu. Noma umuntu umthanda ngeqiniso uNkulunkulu noma cha, kubonakala ngesikhathi sobunzima nokucwengwa. UNkulunkulu uyahlambulula uthando lwabantu, futhi nalokhu kwenzeka kuphela phakathi kobunzima nokucwengwa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukuthanda UNkulunkulu Kuphela Okuwukukholwa KuNkulunkulu Ngeqiniso” encwadini ethi  
Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 499)**

Ingqikithi yokukholelwa kwabantu abaningi kuNkulunkulu iwukuqiniseka ngenkolo: Abanawo amandla okuthanda uNkulunkulu, bakwazi kuphela ukumlandela njengerobhothi, abakwazi ukulangazelela uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso noma ukumdumisa. Bamane bamlandela ngokuzenzakalelayo. Abantu abaningi bayakholelwa kuNkulunkulu, kodwa bayingcosana kakhulu abathanda uNkulunkulu; bamhlonipha kuphela uNkulunkulu ngenxa yokwesaba inhlekelele, noma bababaza uNkulunkulu ngoba uphakeme futhi unamandla—kodwa ukumdumiseni nasekumbabazeni kwabo alukho uthando noma ukulangazelela kwangempela. Kulokho abadlula kukhona bafuna imininingwane engabalulekile yeqiniso, noma izimfihlalalo ezingabalulekile. Abantu abaningi bayalandela nje, badoba emanzini amnyama ukuze bathole izibusiso kuphela; abalicingi iqiniso, futhi abamlaleli uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso ukuze bathole izibusiso. Impilo yenkolelo yabantu bonke kuNkulunkulu iyize, ayinanzuzo, futhi kuyona kunokuzibhekelela nokuzifunela okwabo; abakholwa kuNkulunkulu ukuze bathande uNkulunkulu, kodwa ukuze babusiseke. Abantu abaningi benza ngendlela abathanda ngayo, benza noma yini abayifunayo, abanandaba nezithakazelo zikaNkulunkulu, noma ukuthi lokhu abakwenzayo kuyahambisana yini nentando kaNkulunkulu. Abantu abanjalo abakwazi nokuzuza ukholo lweqiniso, kungasaphathwa ukuthanda uNkulunkulu. Ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu akusiyo nje eyokuthi umuntu akholelwe kuye; nangaphezu kwalokho, eyokuthi umuntu athande. Kodwa abaningi kulabo abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu abakwazi ukuthola le “mfihlo.” Abantu abalokothi bamthande uNkulunkulu, noma bazame ukumthanda. Abakaze bathole ukuthi kuningi kakhulu okuthandekayo ngoNkulunkulu, abakaze bathole ukuthi uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu othanda

---

umuntu, futhi unguNkulunkulu okumele athandwe umuntu. Ukuthandeka kukaNkulunkulu kuvezwa emsebenzini Wakhe: Kuphela ngesikhathi bezizwela umsebenzi Wakhe, kulapho bethola khona ukuthandeka Kwakhe, kuphela ezintweni abadlula kuzo empilweni, yilapho bengajabulela ukuthandeka kukaNkulunkulu futhi ngaphandle kokukubona empilweni engokoqobo, akekho ongakwazi ukuthandeka kukaNkulunkulu. Kuningi kakhulu ongakuthanda ngoNkulunkulu, kodwa ngaphandle kokuhlanganyela Naye abantu abanayo indlela yokukwazi. Okungukuthi, uma uNkulunkulu ubengazange abe yinyama, abantu bebengeke bakwazi ukuhlanganyela Naye ngokoqobo, futhi uma bebengakwazi ukuhlanganyela ngempela Naye, bebengeke futhi bakwazi ukuzizwela umsebenzi Wakhe—ngakho uthando lwabo ngoNkulunkulu beluzokonakaliswa amanga kanye nomcabango. Uthando lukaNkulunkulu ezulwini alubonakali kahle njengothando lukaNkulunkulu emhlabeni, ngokuba ulwazi lwabantu ngoNkulunkulu ezulwini lwakhiwa imicabango, kunokuba lwakhiwe yilokho abakubone ngamehlo abo, kanye nalokho abadlule kukho. Uma uNkulunkulu efika emhlabeni, abantu bayakwazi ukubona imisebenzi Yakhe kanye nokuthandeka Kwakhe, futhi bayakwazi ukubona konke ngesimo Sakhe soqobo nesijwayelekile, konke okusobala ngokuphindwe ngezikhathi eziyizinkulungwane ngaphezu kolwazi ngoNkulunkulu osezulwini. Akukhathalisekile ukuthi abantu bamthanda kangakanani uNkulunkulu osezulwini, akukho okuphathekayo ngalolu thando, futhi lugcwele imibono yobuntu. Noma ngabe luncane kangakanani uthando lukaNkulunkulu emhlabeni, lolu thando luyabonakala; noma ngabe oluncane lwalo, futhi lusabonakala. UNkulunkulu wenza ukuba abantu bamazi ngomsebenzi obonakalayo, nangalolu lwazi uzuza uthando lwabo. KunjengoPetru: Uma wayengahlalanga noJesu, wayengeke akwazi ukudumisa uJesu. Ngakho, naye, ukuthembeka kakhulu kwakhe kuJesu kwakwakhelwe ekuhlanganyeleni kwakhe noJesu. Ukuze abantu bamthande, uNkulunkulu uzile phakathi kwabantu futhi wahlala nabantu, futhi konke ekwenzela ukuba umuntu abone nokuba akubone ukuba ngokoqobo kukaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abathanda UNkulunkulu Bayophila Phakathi Kokukhanya Kwakhe Ingunaphakade”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 500)**

UNkulunkulu usebenzisa okungokoqobo kanye namaqiniso abhekiwe ukuze abantu bapheleliswe; amazwi kaNkulunkulu agcwalisa ingxenye yokuphelelisa Kwakhe abantu, futhi lona umsebenzi wokuqondisa nowokuvula indlela. Okusho ukuthi, emazwini kaNkulunkulu kumele uthole indlela yokwenza, futhi uthole nolwazi lwemibono. Ngokuqonda lezi zinto, umuntu uyoba nendlela nemibono lapho enza ngempela, futhi uyokwazi ukukhanyiseleka ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, uyokwazi ukuqonda ukuthi lezi zinto zivela kuNkulunkulu, futhi



---

akwazi nokuqonda okuningi. Emva kokuqonda, kumele asheshe angenea kuleli qiniso, futhi kumele asebenzise amazwi kaNkulunkulu ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu empilweni yakhe engokoqobo. UNkulunkulu uyobe esekuqondisa ezintweni zonke, futhi akunike indlela yokwenza futhi akwenze uzwe ukuthi uNkulunkulu muhle, futhi akuvumele ukuba ubone ukuthi lonke igxathu lomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kuwe, elokukwenza upheleliswe. Uma ufisa ukubona uthando lukaNkulunkulu, uma ufisa ukuzizwela ngeqiniso uthando lukaNkulunkulu, ngakho kuzomele ujule eqinisweni, kumele ujule empilweni engokoqobo, futhi ubone ukuthi konke uNkulunkulu akwenzayo kuwuthando, kanye nensindiso, ukuze abantu bashiye ngasemuva lokho okungcolile, ukuze futhi acwenge izinto phakathi kubo ezingakwazi ukwanelisa intando kaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu usebenzisa amazwi ukuhlinzeka umuntu lapho ngesikhathi esifanayo enza izimo empilweni engokoqobo ezivumela abantu ukuba babone, futhi uma abantu bedla futhi bephuza amazwi amaningi kaNkulunkulu, uma futhi sebewenza, bangaxazulula bonke ubunzima ezimpilweni zabo ngokusebenzisa amazwi kaNkulunkulu amaningi. Okusho ukuthi, kumele ube namazwi kaNkulunkulu ukuze ujule eqinisweni; uma ungadli futhi ungaphuzi amazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi ungenawo umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ngakho angeke ube nendlela empilweni engokoqobo. Uma ungakaze udle futhi uphuze amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ngalokho uyojabha uma kukhona okwenzekayo kuwe. Wazi kuphela ukuthi kufanele uthande uNkulunkulu, kodwa awukwazi ukwahlukanisa, futhi awunayo indlela yokwenza; uphithene futhi udidekile, futhi ngesinye isikhathi ukholwa ukuthi uma wanelisa inyama, wanelisa uNkulunkulu konke okuwumphumela wokungadli nokungaphuzi amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Okusho ukuthi, uma ungenalo usizo lwamazwi kaNkulunkulu, uyolokhu uphuphutha ngaphakathi kweqiniso, ngakho awukwazi ukuthola indlela yokwenza. Abantu abafana nalaba abaqondi ukuthi kusho ukuthini ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyokuqonda ukuthi kusho ukuthini ukuthanda uNkulunkulu. Uma, usebenzisa ukukhanyiseleka kanye nokuqondiswa amazwi kaNkulunkulu, uvamile ukuthandaza, futhi uhlole, uphinde ufune, ngalokho okutholile okumele ukwenze, uthole amathuba omsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, usebenzisana noNkulunkulu ngeqiniso, ungaphithizeli futhi ungadidekanga, khona-ke uyakuba nendlela yempilo engokoqobo. Uyokwanelisa uNkulunkulu, futhi uyobusiswa uNkulunkulu ngokukhethekile, okuyokunika umuzwa wentokozo: Uyoizwa uhlonipheke ngokukhethekile ngokuthi wanelise uNkulunkulu, uyoizwa ngokukhethekile ukhanya ngaphakathi, futhi uyoba nokuzola kanye nokuthula enhliziyweni yakho, unembeza wakho uyoduduzwa futhi ukhululeke ezinsolweni, kanti uyoizwa uthokozile ngaphakathi uma ubona abafowenu nodadewenu. Kusho lokhu ukuthokozela uthando lukaNkulunkulu, futhi yilokhu kuphela okuwukuthokozela uNkulunkulu. Ukuthokozela kwabantu uthando lukaNkulunkulu kutholakala kokuhlangenwe nakho: Ngokubhekana nobunzima kanye nokusebenzisa iqiniso, bazuza izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu. Uma kuphela uthi uNkulunkulu uyakuthanda ngempela, uthi uNkulunkulu ukhokhe inani elinzima

---

kubantu, ukuthi usekhulume ngokubekezela nangomusa amazwi amaningi, futhi usindisa abantu njalo, ukusho kwakho la mazwi kuyingxenye eyodwa kuphela yokuthokozela uNkulunkulu. Nokho, ukuthokoza okukhulu ngokwengeziwe—ukuthokoza kweqiniso—ukuba abantu basebenzise iqiniso ekuphileni kwabo kwangempela, emva kwalokho bayoba nokuthula nokuzola ezinhliziyweni zakho, bazozizwa beshukumiselekile ngaphakathi, nanokuthi uNkulunkulu muhle. Uyozwa ukuthi inani olikhokhile lifanele. Emva kokuba usukhokhe inani elikhulu ngemizamo yakho, uyozizwa ukhanya ikakhulukazi ngaphakathi: Uyozwa ukuthi uluthokozela ngempela uthando lukaNkulunkulu, futhi uqonde ukuthi uNkulunkulu wenze umsebenzi wensindiso kubantu, ukuthi ukucwega Kwakhe abantu okubahlanzayo, nokuthi uNkulunkulu ulinga abantu ukuze abahlele ukuthi bamthanda ngokweqiniso yini. Uma uhlala wenza iqiniso ngale ndlela, ngakho uyoqala ukuba nolwazi olucacile kancane kancane ngomsebenzi omningi kaNkulunkulu. Ngaso sonke isikhathi uyohlala uzwa ukuthi amazwi kaNkulunkulu phambi kwakho acacile kakhulu. Uma ungaqonda kahle amaqiniso amaningi, uyozwa ukuthi konke kulula ukukwenza, nokuthi ungalunqoba lolu daba. Ungasingoba lesosilingo, futhi uyobona ukuthi akukho okuyinkinga kuwe, kuyokwenza uzizwe ungacindezelekile nhlobo futhi ukhululekile. Ngalesi sikhathi uyothokozela uthando lukaNkulunkulu, futhi uthando lukaNkulunkulu lweqiniso luyobe selufikile kuwe. UNkulunkulu ubusisa labo abanemibono, abaneqiniso, abanolwazi, futhi abamthanda ngeqiniso. Uma abantu befisa ukubona uthando lukaNkulunkulu, kumele benze iqiniso empilweni yabo engokoqobo. Kumele bazimisele ukubekezelela ubuhlungu futhi bayeke lokhu abakuthandayo, ukuze banelise uNkulunkulu. Benganaki izinyembezi emehlweni abo, kodwa bekwazi ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo. Ngale ndlela, uNkulunkulu uyokubusisa nakanjani, futhi uma ubekezelela ubunzima obufana nalobu, kuyolandelwa umsebenzi woaMoya oNgcwele. Ngempilo engokoqobo, nanokudlula emazwini kaNkulunkulu, abantu bayakwazi ukubona ukuthandeka kukaNkulunkulu, futhi kuphela uma sebezile uthando lukaNkulunkulu kulapho bezokwazi ukumthanda ngeqiniso.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abathanda UNkulunkulu Bayophila Phakathi Kokukhanya Kwakhe Ingunaphakade”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 501)**

Ngesikhathi wenza kakhulu iqiniso, kulapho uzoba neqiniso kakhulu; ngesikhathi wenza kakhulu iqiniso, kulapho uzoba nothando lukaNkulunkulu kakhulu; futhi ngesikhathi wenza kakhulu iqiniso, kungesikhathi ubusiswa kakhulu uNkulunkulu. Uma uhlala wenza ngale ndlela, uthando lukaNkulunkulu kuwe kancane kancane, luyokwenza ubone, njengoba uPetru athola ukwazi uNkulunkulu: UPetru wathi uNkulunkulu akanakho ukuhlakanipha kokwenza amazulu

---

nomhlaba kanye nakho konke, kodwa, ngaphezu kwalokho, unokuhlakanipha kokwenza umsebenzi wangempela kubantu. UPetru wathi akafanelwe uthando lwabantu kuphela ngenxa yokudala Kwakhe amazulu nomhlaba kanye nakho konke, kodwa, naphezu kwalokho, ngenxa yekhono Lakhe lokudala umuntu, ukusindisa umuntu, ukwenza umuntu apheleliswe, kanye nokushiyela umuntu uthando Lwakhe. Ngakho, naye, uPetru washo ukuthi kuningi Kuye okufanelwe uthando lomuntu. UPetru wathi kuJesu: “Awufanelwe yini uthando lwabantu kakhulu kunokudala amazulu nomhlaba kanye nakho konke? Kuningi Kuwe okuthandekayo. Uyenza futhi unyakaze empilweni yangempela, uMoya Wakho ungithinta ngaphakathi, uyangiyala, uyangihlanza—lezi zinto zilufanele kakhulu uthando lwabantu.” Uma ufuna ukubona nokuzwa uthando lukaNkulunkulu, khona-ke kumele uhlole futhi ufune impilo yangempela, futhi kumele ukulangazelele ukubeka eceleni inyama yakho. Kumele wenze lesi sinqumo. Kufanele ube umuntu onesinqumo, okwazi ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu ezintweni zonke, ngaphandle kokuvilapha, noma ukuhalela ukuthokozisa inyama, hhayi ukuphilela inyama kodwa ukuphilela uNkulunkulu. Kungenzeka kube nezikhathi lapho ungamenelisi uNkulunkulu. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi awuyiqondi intando kaNkulunkulu; ngesikhathi esilandelayo, nakuba kuzodinga umzamo omkhulu, kumele umanelise, unganelisi inyama. Uma uhlangabezana nalokhu, uyobe usufikile ekwazini uNkulunkulu. Uyobona ukuthi uNkulunkulu wakwazi ukudala amazulu nomhlaba kanye nakho konke, ukuthi uye waba yinyama ukuze abantu bambone ngempela, futhi bahlanganyele Naye, nokuthi uyakwazi ukuhamba phakathi kwabo, nokuthi uMoya Wakhe wenza abantu ukuba bapheleliswe empilweni engokoqobo, ukubavumela ukuba babone ubuhle Bakhe, futhi bazizwele ukuyalwa Nguye, ukusolwa Nguye, kanye nezibusiso Zakhe. Uma uhlala wenza ngale ndlela, empilweni yakho engokoqobo ngeke wahlukaniseke noNkulunkulu, futhi uma ngolunye usuku ubudlelwano bakho noNkulunkulu buyeka ukuba ngobujwayelekile, uyokwazi ukuzwa ihlazo, kanye nokwazi ukuzwa ukuzisola. Uma unobudlelwano obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu, angeke ufise ukushiya uNkulunkulu, futhi uma uNkulunkulu ngelinye ilanga ethi uyakushiya, uyoba nokwesaba, futhi uyothi ungamane ufe kunokuba ushiywe uNkulunkulu. Uma usunale mizwa, uyoziwela ukuthi awukwazi ukushiya uNkulunkulu, futhi ngale ndlela, uyoba nesisekelo, futhi uyolujabulela uthando lukaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abathanda UNkulunkulu Bayophila Phakathi Kokukhanya Kwakhe Ingunaphakade”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 502)**

Abantu bajwayele ukukhuluma ngokuvumela uNkulunkulu ukuba abe ukuphila kwabo, kodwa kufanele bedlule kulelo zinga. Umane ukuthi uNkulunkulu ungukuphila kwakho,

---

uyakuhola zonke izinsuku, uthi uyadla futhi uphuze amazwi Akhe zonke izinsuku, futhi ukhuleka Kuye zonke izinsuku, ngakho usephenduke ukuphila kwakho. Ulwazi lwalabo abasho lokhu luncane kakhulu. Kubantu abanengi asikho isisekelo; amazwi kaNkulunkulu atshaliwe kubo, kodwa kusamele ahlume, ingasaphathwa eyokuthi bathele isithelo. Namuhla, ingabe usuke wabhekana nale mpilo ibanga elingakanani? Manje kuphela, emva kokuba uNkulunkulu ekuphoqile ukuba ufinyelele lapha, uyazizwela ukuthi angeke umshiye uNkulunkulu. Ngelinye ilanga, uma usudlule kule mpilo ngokwebanga elithile, uma uNkulunkulu engakwenza ukuba umshiye, ubungeke ukwazi. Uyohlala wazi ukuthi angeke ukwazi ukungabi noNkulunkulu ngaphakathi kwakho; kungenzeka ungabi nomyeni, unkosikazi noma abantwana, ngaphandle komndeni, ngaphandle kukamama noma ubaba, ngaphandle kokuthokozela inyama, kodwa angeke ukwazi ukuba ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu. Ukungabi noNkulunkulu kuyafana nokulahlekelwa ukuphila, angeke ukwazi ukuphila naphandle kukaNkulunkulu. Uma usudlulile kule mpilo ngokwezinga elithile, kuyomele ufinyelele ezingeni elithile lokukholwa kuNkulunkulu, futhi ngale ndlela uNkulunkulu uyoba ukuphila kwakho, uyophenduka isisekelo sokuphila kwakho, angeke uphinde ukwazi ukushiya uNkulunkulu. Uma usubhekane nempilo ngokwaleli zinga, uyokwazi ukuthokozela uthando lukaNkulunkulu ngeqiniso, ubudlelwano bakho noNkulunkulu buyosondelana kakhulu, uNkulunkulu uyoba ukuphila kwakho, uthando lwakho, futhi ngaleso sikhathi uyokhuleka kuNkulunkulu uthi: “O Nkulunkulu! angeke ngikwazi ukukushiya, ungukuphila kwami, ngingaphila ngaphandle kwazo zonke izinto—kodwa ngaphandle Kwakho angeke ngikwazi ukuphila.” Lokhu kuyisiqu esingokomoya sangempela sabantu; ukuphila kwangempela. Abanye abantu baphoqiwe ukuba bafinyelele lapho bekhona namuhla: Kumele baqhubeke bethanda noma bengathandi, futhi bahlala bezwa sengathi baphakathi kwedwala nendawo eqinile. Kumele uzwe ngaleyo ndlela ukuthi uNkulunkulu ungukuphila kwakho, ngale ndlela yokuthi uma uNkulunkulu engasuswa enhliziyweni yakho kuyoba njengokulahlekelwa ukuphila kwakho; uNkulunkulu kumele abe ukuphila kwakho, kumele ungakwazi ukumshiya. Ngale ndlela, uyobe usukwazile ukwazana noNkulunkulu, futhi ngalesi sikhathi, uma uthanda uNkulunkulu futhi, uyomthanda ngeqiniso uNkulunkulu, futhi kuyoba uthando olulodwa, olumsulwa. Ngolunye usuku uma usudlule kukho sekufana nokuthi usufinyelele ezingeni elithile, lapho uthandaza kuNkulunkulu, futhi udla uphuze amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ngeke ukwazi ukushiya uNkulunkulu ngaphakathi, futhi ngeke ukwazi ukumkhohlwa noma usufuna. UNkulunkulu uyobe esephenduke ukuphila kwakho; ungakhohlwa izwe, ungamkhohlwa unkosikazi, umyeni, noma abantwana, kodwa uyoba nenkinga yokukhohlwa uNkulunkulu—lokho angeke kwenzeke, lokhu ukuphila kwakho kwangempela, kanye nothando lwakho lweqiniso lukaNkulunkulu. Uma uthando lwabantu lukaNkulunkulu selufinyelele ezingeni elithile, akukho abakuthandayo okulingana nothando lwabo lukaNkulunkulu, uyinto yokuqala ezimpilweni zabo, futhi ngale ndlela bayakwazi ukudela konke,

---

futhi bazimisele ukwamukela konke ukusebenza nokuthenwa okuvela kuNkulunkulu. Uma usuzuze uthando lukaNkulunkulu oludlula konke okunye, uyophila eqinisweni, nasothandweni lukaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abathanda UNkulunkulu Bayophila Phakathi Kokukhanya Kwakhe Ingunaphakade”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 503)**

Uma uNkulunkulu esephenduke ukuphila phakathi kwabantu, angeke besakwazi ukushiya uNkulunkulu. Ingabe lokhu akusona yini isenzo sikaNkulunkulu? Abukho ubufakazi obukhulu kunalobu! UNkulunkulu usesebenze wafinyelela ezingeni elithile; uthe ukuze abantu benze inkonzo, futhi basolwe, noma bafe, abantu abakabuyeli emuva, okubonisa ukuthi sebenqotshiwe uNkulunkulu. Abantu abaneqiniso yilabo asebebhekane nezimo ngeqiniso, abangama beqinile ebufakazini babo, futhi bame baqinile endaweni yabo, bame ngakuNkulunkulu, ngaphandle kokuhlehla, futhi abangaba nobudlelwano obujwayelekile nabantu abathanda uNkulunkulu, abathi uma izinto zenzeka kubo, bekwazi ukulalela uNkulunkulu ngokupheleleyo, futhi bamlalele uNkulunkulu kuze kube sekufeni. Ukwenza kwakho nezambulo zokuphila kwangempela kuwubufakazi bukaNkulunkulu, futhi lokhu kuwukuphila ngokuvumelana komuntu kanye nobufakazi ngoNkulunkulu, futhi lokhu kuwukuthokozela uthando lukaNkulunkulu ngeqiniso; uma usufinyelele kuleli zinga, umphumela ofanele uzobe usufeziwe. Usunokuphila okuvumelana ngempela futhi zonke izenzo zakho zibhekwe ngabanye ngokuncoma. Ukugqoka nokubonakala kwakho kwangaphandle akunakekile, kodwa uphila ngokuvumelana nempilo yokukholeka, futhi lapho ukhuluma amazwi kaNkulunkulu, uyaqondiswa futhi ukhanyiselwe Nguye. Uyakwazi ukukhuluma intando kaNkulunkulu ngamazwi akho, ukhulume iqiniso, futhi uyakuqonda ukukhonza ngomoya. Ukhulume ngokusobala, uhloniphekile futhi uqotho, awulwisani futhi awuphoxi, uyakwazi ukulalela ukuhlela kukaNkulunkulu futhi ume uqinele ebufakazini bakho uma izinto zenzeka kuwe, uzothile futhi unokuzibamba noma ngabe ubhekene nani. Lolu hlobo lomuntu olubone uthando lwangempela lukaNkulunkulu. Abanye abantu basebancane, kodwa benzisa okomuntu ophakathi nendawo ngokukhula, bakhulile, bangenwe iqiniso, futhi banconywa abanye—futhi yilaba bantu abanobufakazi, futhi bawukubonakaliswa kukaNkulunkulu. Okusho ukuthi, uma sebefundile ukufika ezingeni elithile, ngaphakathi bayokuba nokucacelwa ngoNkulunkulu, ngakho nesimo sabo sangaphandle siyazinza. Abantu abanengi abalenzi iqiniso, futhi abami beqine ebufakazini babo. Kubantu abanjalo alukho uthando lukaNkulunkulu, noma ubufakazi kuNkulunkulu, futhi laba bantu banyanywa uNkulunkulu. Bafunda amazwi kaNkulunkulu emihlanganweni, kodwa baphila uSathane, futhi lokhu ukungahloniphi uNkulunkulu, ukunyundela uNkulunkulu,

---

nokuhlambalaza uNkulunkulu. Kubantu abanjalo, alukho uphawu lothando lukaNkulunkulu, futhi abanawo nhlobo umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Ngakho, amazwi nezenzo zabantu kumele uSathane. Uma inhliziyo yakho ihlala inokuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi uhlala unaka abantu nezinto ezikuzungezile, nalokho okwenzekayo eduze nawe, futhi uwunakile umthwalo kaNkulunkulu, ngakho uNkulunkulu uyovama ukukukhanyisela ngaphakathi kwakho. Ebandleni kunabantu “abangabaqondisi,” babheka ukwahluleka kwabanye, futhi bese beyakopisha futhi bebalingise. Abakwazi ukwahlukanisa, abasizondi isono, futhi abazenyanyi noma banengeke ngezinto zikaSathane. Abantu abanjalo bagcwele izinto zikaSathane, futhi bayolahlwa uNkulunkulu ekugcineni. Inhliziyo yakho kufanele ihlale ihlonipha uNkulunkulu, kufanele ungakhulumi kakhulu futhi ungabi nehaba ngezenzo zakho, futhi ungafisa ukuphikisana noma ukuthukuthelisa uNkulunkulu. Akufanele ufise ukuba umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ube ize kuwe, noma uvumele bonke ubunzima obubekezelele kanye nakho konke osukwenzile kube yize. Kufanele uzimisele ukusebenza kanzima futhi uthande uNkulunkulu kakhulu endleleni engaphambili. Laba abantu abanombono njengesisekelo sabo. Laba abantu abafuna intuthuko.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abathanda UNkulunkulu Bayophila Phakathi Kokukhanya Kwakhe Ingunaphakade”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 504)**

Uma abantu bekholelwa kuNkulunkulu, futhi bazana namazwi kaNkulunkulu, benenhliziyi ehlonipha uNkulunkulu, khona-ke kulaba bantu kungabonakala insindiso kaNkulunkulu, kanye nothando lukaNkulunkulu. Labo abantu abangafakaza kuNkulunkulu, baphila ngokuvumelana neqiniso, futhi lokhu abafakaza ngakho kuyiqiniso, lokhu uNkulunkulu ayikho, nesimo sikaNkulunkulu, nabaphila phakathi kothando lukaNkulunkulu futhi balubonile uthando lukaNkulunkulu. Uma abantu befisa ukuthanda uNkulunkulu, kumele bezwe ubuhle bukaNkulunkulu, futhi babone ubuhle bukaNkulunkulu, kungaleso sikhathi kuphela lapho kungavuka kubo inhliziyo ethanda uNkulunkulu, inhliziyo efisa ukusebenzela uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu akenzi ukuba abantu bathande ngamazwi nangokukhuluma, noma imicabango yabo, futhi akabaphoqi abantu ukuba bamthande. Kunalokho, ubenza ukuba bamthande ngokukhetha kwabo, ubenza babone ubuhle Bakhe emsebenzini Wakhe kanye nakulokho akushoyo, emva kwalokho kukhona kubo ukuthela kothando lukaNkulunkulu. Kungale ndlela kuphela lapho abantu bengaveza khona ubufakazi kuNkulunkulu. Abantu abathandi uNkulunkulu ngoba baceliwe ukuba benze njalo nakwabanye, noma umuzwa wokubhuduzela kwesikhashana. Bathanda uNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuba bebonile ubuhle Bakhe, babonile ukuthi kuningi Kuye okufanelwe uthando lwabantu, ngokuba bayibonile insindiso, ukuhlakanipha kanye nemisebenzi emangalisayo kaNkulunkulu—futhi ngenxa yalokho, bamdumisa

---

ngokweqiniso uNkulunkulu, futhi balangazelela Yena ngeqiniso, futhi kuvuka kubo intshisekelo yokuthi ngeke bakwazi ukuphila ngaphandle kokuzuza uNkulunkulu. Isizathu esenza ukuba labo abafakaza ngeqiniso banikeze ubufakazi obunenhloko Kuye, kungenxa yokuthi ubufakazi babo buphezu kwesisekelo solwazi lweqiniso kanye nokulangazelela uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso. Akusiwo nje umuzwa wokubhuduzela, kodwa kungokolwazi lukaNkulunkulu kanye nesimo Sakhe. Ngokuba sebefinyelele ekumazini uNkulunkulu, futhi bayazi ngobuhle bukaNkulunkulu, noqobo Lwakhe. Njengothando lwabantu kuNkulunkulu, ubufakazi babo buyazenzakalela, buyiqiniso, bubalulekile futhi bufanele. Alukhona ukuthatheka, noma luyize futhi alusho lutho. Isizathu sokuba kube yilabo kuphela abathanda uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso abanenani elikhulu kanye nenjongo ezimpilweni zabo, futhi yibona kuphela abakholwa kuNkulunkulu ngeqiniso, kungenxa yokuthi laba bantu baphila ekukhanyeni kukaNkulunkulu, bayakwazi ukuphilela umsebenzi kanye nokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu; abaphili ebumnyameni, kodwa baphila ekukhanyeni; abaphili izimpilo ezingasho lutho, kodwa izimpilo ezibusiswe uNkulunkulu. Yilabo kuphela abathanda uNkulunkulu abakwazi ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu, yibona kuphela abangofakazi bakaNkulunkulu, yibona kuphela ababusiswe uNkulunkulu, futhi yibona kuphela abakwazi ukwamukela izethembiso zikaNkulunkulu. Labo abathanda uNkulunkulu bangabangani bakaNkulunkulu, bangabantu abathandwa uNkulunkulu, bangathokozela izibusiso kanye noNkulunkulu. Abantu abafana nalaba kuphela abazophila phakade, futhi bona kuphela bazophila phansi kokunakekelwa nokuvikelwa uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu ungowabantu ukuba bamthande, futhi ufanelwe uthando lwabantu lonke, kodwa akusibo bonke abantu abakwazi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu, futhi akusibo bonke abantu abangafakaza kuNkulunkulu futhi babambe amandla noNkulunkulu. Ngokuba bayakwazi ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu, futhi banikele onke amandla abo emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, labo abathanda uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso bangahamba noma kuphi ngaphansi kwamazulu kungekho muntu ongabaphikisa, bengaphakamisa amandla futhi babuse abantu bakaNkulunkulu. Laba bantu bahlangane ndawonye bevela emhlabeni wonke, bakhuluma izilimi ezahlukene futhi banesikhumba esinemibala engafani, kodwa ubukhona babo bunencazelo efanayo, bonke banenhliziyi ethanda uNkulunkulu, bonke banobufakazi obufanayo futhi banesinqumo esifanayo, kanye nesifiso esifanayo. Labo abathanda uNkulunkulu bangahamba bakhululekile emhlabeni wonke, labo abafakaza ngoNkulunkulu bangahamba umkhathi wonke. Laba bantu bathandwa uNkulunkulu, babusiswe uNkulunkulu, futhi bayophila ekukhanyeni Kwakhe kuze kube phakade.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abathanda UNkulunkulu Bayophila Phakathi Kokukhanya Kwakhe Ingunaphakade”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 505)**

---

Ngempela ngempela umthanda kangakanani uNkulunkulu namhlanje? Futhi kungakanani konke okwaziyo uNkulunkulu akwenzile kuwe? Lezi yizinto okufanele uzifunde. Ngenkathi uNkulunkulu efika emhlabeni, konke lokho akwenzile kumuntu navumele umuntu ukuthi akubone ukwenze ukuze umuntu amthande Yena futhi amazi ngempela Yena. Ukuthi umuntu uyakwazi ukuhluphekela uNkulunkulu futhi ukwazile ukuba aze afinyelele lapha, kolunye uhlangothi, ngenxa yothando lukaNkulunkulu, bese ngakolunye uhlangothi, yingenxa yensindiso kaNkulunkulu; phezu kwalokho, kungenxa yomsebenzi wokwahlulela nokusola uNkulunkulu akwenzele umuntu. Uma ningenakho ukwahlulelwa, ukusolwa, nezilingo ezivela kuNkulunkulu, futhi uma uNkulunkulu engazange anenze nihlupheke, lapho-ke, eqinisweni nje, animthandi ngokweqiniso uNkulunkulu. Ngale nkathi umkhulu umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kumuntu, futhi ngenkathi ukuhlupheka komuntu kukukhulu, yilapho ekwazi khona ukukhombisa ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ubaluleke kangakanani, futhi kulapho inhliziyo yomuntu ikwazi khona ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso. Ufunda kanjani ukuthanda uNkulunkulu? Ngaphandle kokuhlushwa nokucwengwa, ngaphandle kwezilingo ezibuhlungu—futhi uma, ukwedlula lapho, konke lokho uNkulunkulu akunikeze umuntu kungumusa, uthando, kanye nesihawu—ungakwazi ukuthola uthando lweqiniso lukaNkulunkulu? Ngakolunye uhlangothi, ngesikhathi sezilingo ezivela kuNkulunkulu umuntu uthola ukwazi lapho ebuthaka khona, futhi abone ukuthi akabalulekile kangako, ungodelelekile, nophansi, futhi akanalutho, futhi akalutho; ngakolunye uhlangothi, ngesikhathi sezilingo zaKhe uNkulunkulu udala izimo ezahlukeni enzela umuntu ezenza umuntu akwazi ukubona ubuhle bukaNkulunkulu. Yize noma ubuhlungu bubukhulu, kwesinye isikhathi zingenakwahlulwa—futhi kuze kufinyelele ezingeni losizi olukunqobayo—eke wabhekana nalokhu, umuntu uyabona ukuthi muhle kangakanani umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kuyena, futhi kukulesi sisekelo kuphela lapho uthando lweqiniso lukaNkulunkulu kumuntu luzalwa khona kumuntu. Namhlanje umuntu ukubona lokhu ngomusa, uthando nesihawu sikaNkulunkulu, akakwazi ukwazi ngokweqiniso ngokwakhe, angisaphathi ukwazi umongo womuntu. Kungokubhekana nakho kokubili ukucwengwa nokwahlulelwa nguNkulunkulu, kuphela ngesikhathi sokucwengwa lapho umuntu engazi ubuthaka bakhe, futhi azi ukuthi akanalutho. Ngenxa yalokho-ke uthando lukaNkulunkulu ngomuntu lwakhelwe esisekelweni sokucwengwa nokwahlulelwa nguNkulunkulu. Uma uthokozela umusa kaNkulunkulu kuphela, unempilo yomndeni enokuthula noma ukubusiseka ngezinto eziphathwayo, lapho-ke awukamtholi uNkulunkulu, futhi ukukholwa kwakho kuNkulunkulu ngeke kuthiwe kunempumelelo. UNkulunkulu usevele uwenzile umsebenzi wesiqephu esisodwa womusa enyameni, futhi usevele wathululela izibusiso zezinto eziphathekayo phezu komuntu—kodwa umuntu akakwazi ukupheleliswa ngomusa, uthando, nesihawu kuphela. Lokho umuntu ahlangebezana nakho kunengxenywe ethile yothando lukaNkulunkulu, kumenza abone uthando nomusa kaNkulunkulu, kodwa ukuthola lokhu isikhathi esithile, uyabona ukuthi umusa



---

kaNkulunkulu nothando lwaKhe kanjalo nomusa akukwazi ukwenza umuntu apheleliswe, futhi akukwazi ukuveza lokho okuyinkohlakalo phakathi kumuntu, futhi akukwazi ukuqeda isimo somuntu esikhohlakele, noma ukwenza uthando nokholo lwakhe lupheleliswe. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu womusa kwaba umsebenzi wesikhathi esisodwa, futhi umuntu akakwazi ukuncika ekuthokozeleni umusa kaNkulunkulu ukuze azi uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubhekana Nezilingo Ezibuhlungu Kuphela Okungakwenza Wazi Ubuhle BukaNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 506)**

Namuhla, abantu abaningi abanalo lolo lwazi. Bakholwa ukuthi ukuhlupheka akunamsebenzi, impilo yasemakhaya abo inezinkinga, ababona abathandwa bakaNkulunkulu, futhi izifiso zabo ziluvindi. Ukuhlupheka kwabanye abantu kufinyelela ephuzwini eledlulele, nemicabango yabo iphenduka ukufa. Lolu akulona uthando lweqiniso lukaNkulunkulu; abantu abanjengalaba bangamagwala, abakwazi ukubekezela, babuthakathaka futhi kabanamandla! UNkulunkulu umagange ukuba umuntu amthande, kodwa ngale nkathi umuntu emthanda kakhulu, kungale nkathi nokuhlupheka komuntu kuzokwanda, futhi ngenkathi umuntu emthanda kakhulu, kanjalo nezilingo zakhe zizokwanda. Uma umthanda, konke ukuhlupheka kuzokwehlela—futhi uma ungamthandi, mhlawumbe yonke into izokuhambela kahle, futhi kuzoba nokuthula okukuzungezile. Uma uthanda uNkulunkulu, uzwa sengathi okuningi obhekene nako akunakwahlulwa, futhi ngoba isakhiwo sakho sincane kakhulu uzocwengwa; ngaphezu kwalokho, awukwazi ukwenelisa uNkulunkulu, futhi uyohlala uzwa sengathi intando kaNkulunkulu iphakeme kakhulu, umuntu ngeke akwazi ukuyifinyelela. Ngenxa yakho konke lokhu uzothola ukucwengwa—ngoba kunobuthakathaka obukhulu ngaphakathi kuwena, nokuningi okungakwazi ukwenelisa intando kaNkulunkulu, uzocwengwa ngaphakathi. Kodwa kufanele nibone ngokucacile ukuthi ukuhlanzwa kwenzeka kuphela ngokucwengwa. Ngenxa yalokhu, ngalezi zinsuku zokugcina kufanele nibe nobufakazi bukaNkulunkulu. Noma ngabe kungakanani ukuhlupheka kwenu, kufanele nize zifinyelele esiphethweni, ngisho nasemphefumulweni wenu wokugcina, nalapho kusafanele nithembeke kuNkulunkulu, futhi nibe semuseni kaNkulunkulu; yilona kuphela uNkulunkulu onothando, futhi yilobu kuphela ubufakazi obunamandla nobuphilayo. Uma ulingwa nguSathane, kufanele uthi: “Inhliziyo yami ingekaNkulunkulu, futhi uNkulunkulu usengizuzile. Angikwazi ukukwenelisa—kufanele ngiznikele ngakho konke ukwenelisa uNkulunkulu.” Ngenkathi wenelisa kakhulu uNkulunkulu, kungale nkathi uNkulunkulu ekubusisa kakhulu, futhi aba makhulu namandla othando lwakho ngoNkulunkulu; nawe, ngokunjalo, uzoba nokholo nokuzimisela, futhi uzwe sengathi ayikho into ebaluleke noma eqave ngaphezu kwempilo echithwe uthanda uNkulunkulu. Kungashiwo

---

ukuthi umuntu kufanele kuphela athande uNkulunkulu ukuze angabi nosizi. Yize noma kuba nezikhathi lapho inyama yakho ibuthakathaka futhi usibekelwe yizinkinga eziningi, ngalezi zikhathi uzoncika ngempela kuNkulunkulu, futhi emoyeni wakho ngaphakathi uzoduduzwa, futhi uzoba nokuqiniseka, futhi uzoba nokuthile othembele kukhona. Ngale ndlela, uzokwazi ukunqoba izimo eziningi, ngakho ngeke ukhalaze ngoNkulunkulu ngenxa yomunyu owuzwayo; uzofuna ukucula, udanse, futhi uthandaze, uhlanganyele nabazalwane, ucabange ngoNkulunkulu, futhi uzobona ukuthi bonke abantu, babalulekile, futhi nezinto ezikuzungezile ezihlelwe nguNkulunkulu zifanelekile. Uma ungamthandi uNkulunkulu, konke okubukayo kuzoba ngokukukhathazayo, ayikho into ezojabulisa emehlweni akho; emoyeni wakho ngeke ukhululeke kodwa uzoba ngocindezelwe phansi, inhliziyi yakho iyohlezi ikhononda ngoNkulunkulu, futhi uzohlala uzwa sengathi uneminjunju eminingi kakhulu, kanti lokho akunabulungiswa kakhulu. Uma ungenzi mzamo ngenhloso yokuthola injabulo, kodwa ukuze wenelise uNkulunkulu nokuthi ungasolwa nguSathane, lapho lowo mzamo nokulangazelela kuzokunikeza amandla amakhulu okuthanda uNkulunkulu. Umuntu uyakwazi ukwenza konke okukhulunywe nguNkulunkulu, futhi konke akwenzayo kuyakwazi ukumenelisa uNkulunkulu—kuchaza lokhu-ke ukuzuzwa okungokoqobo. Ukuzama ukwenelisa uNkulunkulu ukusebenzisa uthando lukaNkulunkulu ekusebenzise amazwi Akhe; kungakhathalekile isikhathi—ngisho noma abanye bengenamandla—ngaphakathi kuwena kusenenhliziyi emthandayo uNkulunkulu, emlangazelela ngokujulile uNkulunkulu, nemkhumbulayo uNkulunkulu. Lesi yisakhiwo sangokoqobo. Ukuba kuhle kwesakhiwo sakho kuncike ekutheni lukhulu kangakanani uthando lwakho ngoNkulunkulu, ekutheni uyakwazi ukuma uqine uma uvivinywa, noma ngabe ubuthakathaka lapho izimo ezithile zikufikela, nanokuthi uyakwazi ukuzimela uma abafowenu nodadewenu bekukhipha inyumbazane; ukufika kwamaqiniso kuzokhombisa ukuthi lunjani ngempela uthando lwakho ngoNkulunkulu. Kuyabonakala emsebenzini omningi kaNkulunkulu ukuthi ngempela uNkulunkulu uyamthanda umuntu, ukuthi nje amehlo angokomoya omuntu asadinga ukuvuleka ngokuphelele, futhi akakwazi ukubona kahle umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu omningi, nokuthi intando kaNkulunkulu, nezinto eziningi ezinhle ngoNkulunkulu; umuntu unothando oluncane kakhulu ngoNkulunkulu. Usukholelwe kuNkulunkulu kuso sonke lesi sikhathi, futhi namhlanje uNkulunkulu ususe zonke izindlela zokubaleka. Eqinisweni, ayikho enye indlela ngaphandle kokuthatha indlela elungile, indlela elungile oholelwe kuyona yisahlulelo esibuhlungu kanye nensindiso ephakeme kaNkulunkulu. Kungokubhekana nezinkinga zobunzima kuphela nokucwengwa ukuba umuntu aze azi ukuthi uNkulunkulu muhle. Okubonile kuze kube manje, kungashiwo ukuthi umuntu useyayazi ingxenye yobuhle bukaNkulunkulu—kodwa lokhu akwenele, ngoba umuntu kusadingeka okuningi kuyena angenakho. Kufanele abone okwengeziwe ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu omangalisayo, kanye nokunye ukuhlupheka

---

kokucwengwa okubekwe nguNkulunkulu. Yilapho kuphela-ke lapho isimo somuntu singashintshwa khona.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubhekana Nezilingo Ezibuhlungu Kuphela Okungakwenza Wazi Ubuhle BukaNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 507)**

Nonke niphakathi ekuvivinyweni nasekucwengweni. Ingabe kufanele nimthande kanjani uNkulunkulu ngesikhathi sokucwengwa? Emva kokuthola ukucwengwa, abantu bayakwazi ukunikeza uNkulunkulu indumiso yeqiniso, futhi phakathi kokucwengwa, bakwazi ukubona ukuthi basilele kakhulu. Uma kukukhulu ukucwengeka kwakho, kanjalo uzokwazi ukuyehlula inyama; uma kukukhulu ukucwengeka kwakho, kungale nkathi nothando lukaNkulunkulu luzokwanda ebantwini. Yilokhu okufanele nikuqonde. Kungani kufanele abantu bathole ukucwengwa? Ingabe lokhu kuhlose ukufezani? Yini ukubaluleka komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ekucwengweni komuntu? Uma umfuna ngokweqiniso uNkulunkulu, khona-ke ngemva kokuthola ukucwangwa Nguye kwaze kwaba sezingeni elithile uzozwa ukuthi kumnandi, futhi kunesidingo esikhulu. Ingabe umuntu kufanele amthande kanjani uNkulunkulu ngesikhathi sokucwengwa? Ngokuzimisela ngokuthanda uNkulunkulu wamukele nokucwengwa nguYe: Ngesikhathi sokucwengwa uyahlushwa ngaphakathi, kube sengathi kunommese ophanjaniswe enhliziyweni yakho, kodwa uzimisele ukwenelisa uNkulunkulu usebenzisa inhliziyi yakho, emthandayo, futhi awuzimisele ukunakekela inyama. Yilokho okusuke kuqondiswe kukho uma kukhulunywa ngokwenza uthando lukaNkulunkulu. Uyafa yiminjunju ngaphakathi, futhi ubuhlungu bakho sebufinyelele ezingeni elithile, kodwa nalapho usazimisele ukuza phambi kukaNkulunkulu ukhuleka, uthi: “O Nkulunkulu! Angikwazi ukukushiya Wena. Yize noma kunobumnyama obungizungezile, kodwa ngifuna ukwenelisa Wena; Uyayazi inhliziyi yami, futhi ngifisa ngabe ungatshala uthando lwaKho ngaphakathi kimi.” Lokhu kwenziwa ngesikhathi sokucwengwa. Uma usebenzisa uthando lukaNkulunkulu njengesisekelo, ukucwengwa kungakusondeza eduze noNkulunkulu futhi kukwenze ube nobudlelwane obusondelene kakhulu noNkulunkulu. Njengoba ukholwa kuNkulunkulu, kufanele unikele inhliziyi yakho ngaphambi kukaNkulunkulu. Uma uzinikela bese weneka inhliziyi yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi ngesikhathi sokucwengwa ngeke kwenzeke kuwena ukuba umphike uNkulunkulu, noma umshiye uNkulunkulu. Ngale ndlela ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu buzosondelana nakakhulu, futhi bube ngobejwayelekile nakakhulu, kanti ubudlelwane bakho noNkulunkulu buzokwanda nakakhulu. Uma ngaso sonke isikhathi wenza ngale ndlela, uzochitha isikhathi esiningi ekukhanyeni kukaNkulunkulu, kanye nesikhathi esiningi ngaphansi kokuholwa ngamazwi aKhe, futhi kuzoba noshintsho olukhulu esimweni sakho, kanjalo nolwazi lwakho

---

luzokwanda usuku nosuku. Kuyothi uma kufika usuku nezilingo zikaNkulunkulu zikwehlela ungazelele, ngeke nje ugcine ngokuma eduze kukaNkulunkulu, kodwa futhi uyokwazi nokwethula ubufakazi ngoNkulunkulu. Ngaleso sikhathi, uyofana noJobe, noPetru. Sewunobufakazi ngoNkulunkulu uyomthanda ngokweqiniso, futhi uyozimisela ukunikela ngempilo yakho egameni laKhe; uyoba ngufakazi kaNkulunkulu, futhi ufakazi othandiweyo nguNkulunkulu. Uthando oluthole ukucwengwa lunamandla, alusibuthakathaka. Kungakhathalekile ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukungenisa kanjani ezilingweni zaKhe, uyakwazi ukungabi nandaba noma uyaphila noma uyafa, ubeke konke okunye eceleni ngentokozo wenzela uNkulunkulu, futhi ubekezele noma yini ngentokozo wenzela uNkulunkulu—ngaleyo ndlela-ke uthando lwakho luyoba msulwa, kanti nokholo lwakho lube ngolweqiniso. Yilapho kuphela-ke lapho uyoba ngumuntu othanda uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso, futhi oye wapheleliswa ngempela nguNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukuthola Ukucwengisiswa Kuphela Okungenza Umuntu Abe Nothando Lweqiniso” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 508)**

Uma abantu bewela ngaphansi kwethonya likaSathane, lapho-ke basuke bengasenalo uthando lukaNkulunkulu ngaphakathi kubona, njengoba imibono yabo yangaphambilini, uthando, kanye nokuzimisela kwabo sekunyamalele. Abantu babevame ukuzizwa sengathi kwakufanele bahlupheke behluphekela uNkulunkulu, kodwa namuhla bacabanga ukuthi kuyihlazo futhi kabaziswele izinto abangakhalaza ngazo. Lona ngumsebenzi kaSathane; kuyakhombisa ukuthi umuntu usewele ngaphansi kokubuswa nguSathane. Uma ufinyelela kulesi simo kufanele uthandaze, usiguqule ngokushesha—lokhu kuzokuvikela ekuhlaselweni nguSathane. Kungesikhathi sokucwengwa okubuhlungu lapho umuntu engawela kalula ngaphasi kwethonya likaSathane—pho kufanele umthande kanjani uNkulunkulu ngesikhathi sokucwengwa? Kufanele uzame ngawo wonke amandla akho, ubeke inhliziyi yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu unikele sonke isikhathi sakho kuYe. Noma ngabe uNkulunkulu ukucwenga kanjani, kufanele ukwazi ukuphila iqiniso ukuze kufezuke intando kaNkulunkulu futhi kufanele uzimisele ukuba wena uqobo ufune uNkulunkulu futhi ufune ubudlelwane. Ezikhathini ezifana nalezi, ngale nkathi unganaki ngokwengeziwe, kungale nkathi kuzogcina kulula ngokwengeziwe ukuba ubuyele emuva. Uma sekufanelekile ukuba wenze umsebenzi wakho, yize noma ungawenzi kahle, wenza konke okusemandleni akho, futhi ukwenza usebenzisa uthando lukaNkulunkulu; kungakhathalekile ukuthi abanye bathini—noma ngabe bayakuncoma bathi wenze kahle, noma wenze kabi—ukugqugquzeleka kwakho kuhle, futhi awuzishayi isifuba, ngoba wenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Uma abanye bekuhlanekezela lokhu okwenzayo bakubize ngokungesikhona,

---

uyakwazi ukuthandaza kuNkulunkulu uthi: “O Nkulunkulu! Angiceli ukuba abanye bangibekezelele noma bangiphathe kahle, noma bangiqonde noma bangivumele. Ngicela nje kuphela ukuba ngikwazi ukukuthanda Wena enhliziyweni yami, ukuba ngikhululeke enhliziyweni yami, ukuthi unembeza wami uhlanzekile. Angiceli ukuba abanye bangincome, noma bangithathele phezulu; ngifuna nje ukwenelisa Wena ngenhliziyo yami, ngidlala indima yami ngokwenza konke enginamandla okukwenza, futhi yize noma ngiyisiphukuphuku nesiwula, futhi ngimpofu, ngiyimpumpothe, kodwa ngiyazi ukuthi Wena umuhle, futhi ngizimisele ukunikela konke enginakho kuWena.” Uma nje uthandaza ngale ndlela, uthando lwakho ngoNkulunkulu luyavela, futhi uzizwa usunokukhululeka kakhudlwana enhliziyweni yakho. Yilokho okusuke kuqondiswe kukho uma kukhulunywa ngokwenza uthando lukaNkulunkulu. Njengalokhu ukubona lokhu, uzohluleka kabili uphumelele kanye, noma uzohluleka izikhathi eziyisihlanu bese uphumelela izikhathi ezimbili, ngenkathi kuqhubeka lokhu ngale ndlela, kuzoba ngale nkathi ubhekene nokwehluleka lapho uzokwazi ukubona khona ubuhle bukaNkulunkulu bese ukwazi ukubona ukuthi yini osilele kuyona wena ngaphakathi. Uma uphinda uhlangabezana nezimo ezifana nalezi, kufanele uzexwayise, uqikelele izinyathelo zakho, futhi uthandaze kakhulu kunakuqala. Kancane kancane uzoba nawo amandla okunqoba ezimweni ezifana nalezi. Uma lokho sekwenzeka, imikhuleko yakho ibe yimpumelelo. Uma usubona ukuthi uphumelele kulokhu, uzokweneliseka ngaphakathi, futhi uma ukhuleka uzokwazi ukumuzwa uNkulunkulu, nokuthi ubukhona bukaMoya oNgcwele busenawe—kulapho kuphela-ke lapho uzokwazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu usebenza kanjani ngaphakathi kuwena. Ukwenza ngale ndlela kuzokwenza uthole indlela yokwenza. Uma ungasebenzisi iqiniso, ngeke ube naye uMoya oNgcwele ngaphakathi kuwena. Kodwa uma wenza iqiniso lapho uhlangana nezinto njengoba zinjalo, khona-ke, noma uzwa ubuhlungu ngaphakathi, uMoya oNgcwele uzoba nawe kamuva, uzokwazi ukuzwa ubukhona bukaNkulunkulu lapho uthandaza, uzoba namandla okwenza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi ngenkathi unobudlelwane nabazalwane bakho ayikho into ezobe isinda kunembeza wakho, futhi uzozizwa unokuthula, ngale ndlela-ke, uzokwazi ukuletha ukukhanya kulokho okwenzile. Kungakhathalekile ukuthi abanye bathini, uzokwazi ukuba nobudlelwane obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu, ngeke uvinjelwe ngabanye, uzonqoba konke—bese kulokhu, uzokhombisa ukuthi ukwenza kwakho amazwi kaNkulunkulu kube yimpumelelo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukuthola Ukucwengisiswa Kuphela Okungenza Umuntu Abe Nothando Lweqiniso” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 509)**

Ngenkathi kukukhulu ukucwengwa nguNkulunkulu, kungale nkathi nezinhliziyi zabantu zikwazi ukumthanda kakhulu uNkulunkulu. Ubuhlungu ezinhliziyweni zabo buzoba

---

ngumhlomulo ezimpilweni zabo, bakwazi kakhulu ukuba nokuthula ngaphambi kukaNkulunkulu, ubudlelwane babo noNkulunkulu busondelane, futhi bakwazi kangcono ukubona uthando lukaNkulunkulu olumangalisayo kanye nensindiso yaKhe enkulukazi. UPetru wathola ukucwengwa okuphindwe kayikhulu, kanti uJobe wabhekana nezilingo eziningana. Uma nifisa ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu, nani futhi kufanele nibhekane nokucwengwa okuphindwe kayikhulu; uma kuphela ndlula kule nqubo, futhi nincika kulesi sinyathelo, nizokwazi ukwenelisa intando kaNkulunkulu, kanye nokupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu. Ukucwengwa yindlela eyiyonayona uNkulunkulu aphelelisa ngayo abantu; kuphakathi kokucwengwa kanye nezilingo ezinzima lapho kuvela khona uthando lweqiniso lukaNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabantu. Ngaphandle kobunzima, abantu ababi nalo uthando lweqiniso lukaNkulunkulu; uma bengavivinywa ngaphakathi, futhi bengabhekananga kahle nokucwengwa kwangempela, izinhliziyi zabo ziyohlezi zintanta ngaphandlei. Uma usucwengwe waba sezingeni elithile, uzokwazi ukuzibona ubuthakathaka bakho kanye nezinkinga zakho, uzobona ukuthi usilela kangakanani nokuthi awukwazi ukunqoba izinkinga eziningi obhekana nazo, futhi uzobona ukuthi kukhulu kangakanani ukungalaleli kwakho. Kusesikhathini sezilingo kuphela lapho abantu bekwazi ukubona ngempela isimo abakusona, nezilingo zenza abantu bakwazi kangcono ukuba bapheleliswe.

Ekuphileni kwakhe, uPetru wabhekana nokucwengwa izikhathi ezingamakhulu futhi wabhekana nezinhlopheko eziningi ezibuhlungu. Lokhu kucwengwa kwaba yisisekelo sothando lwakhe olukhulukazi lukaNkulunkulu, futhi lokhu kwaba yinto ebalulekile empilweni yakhe yonke. Ukuthi wakwazi ukuba nalolu thando olukhulukazi lukaNkulunkulu empeleni, kolunye uhlangothi, kwaba ngenxa yokuphikelela kwakhe ethanda uNkulunkulu; okubaluleke kakhulu, kodwa-ke, kwaba ngenxa yokucwenga nokuhlupheka abhekana nakho. Lokhu kuhlupheka kwaba yisiqondiso saKhe endleleni yokuthanda uNkulunkulu, futhi kwaba yinto angazange ayikhohlwa. Uma abantu bengahlangabezani nobuhlungu bokucwengwa uma bethanda uNkulunkulu, lokho-ke kusho ukuthi uthando lwabo lugcwele ukungcola kanye nokuthandwa yibo; uthando olufana nalolu lugcwele imibono kaSathane, futhi nje alukwazi neze ukufeza intando kaNkulunkulu. Ukuba nothando oluphikelelayo lukaNkulunkulu akufani nokuthanda uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso. Yize noma konke abakucabangayo ezinhliziyweni zabo kungenxa yokuthanda uNkulunkulu, nokwenelisa uNkulunkulu, sengathi imicabango yabo ayinamicabango yabantu, sengathi konke abakwenzayo bakwenzela uNkulunkulu, uma imicabango yabo ilethwa phambi kukaNkulunkulu, imicabango enjalo ayinconywa noma ayibusiswanga nguNkulunkulu. Ngisho noma abantu sebeqondisise kahle wonke amaqiniso—uma sebewazi wonke—lokhu akukwazi ukubizwa ngophawu lokuthanda uNkulunkulu, angeke kuthiwe laba bantu ngempela bathanda uNkulunkulu. Ngisho noma sebeqondisise amaqiniso amaningi ngaphandle

---

kokubhekana nokucwengwa, abantu abakwazi ukuphila ngala maqiniso; kungesikhathi sokucwengwa kuphela lapho abantu bengaqonda okushiwo ngempela yilawa maqiniso, yilapho kuphela lapho abantu bengakwazi ukwazisa ngempela incazelo yawo yangaphakathi. Ngaleso sikhathi, uma sebezama futhi, bayakwazi ukusebenzisa la maqiniso ngendlela, kanye nangokuhambisana nentando kaNkulunkulu; ngaleso sikhathi, imibono yabo yabantu iyancipha, ukukhohlakala kobuntu babo kuyehla, kanti nemizwa yabo yokuba umuntu iyashabalala; kungaleso sikhathi kuphela lapho ukwenza kwabo kuyisibonakaliso seqiniso sothando lukaNkulunkulu. Umphumela weqiniso lothando lukaNkulunkulu awufezeki ngolwazi olukhulunywayo noma ukuzimisela ngokwengqondo, futhi awufezeki nje kalula ngokuqondwa. Uma kudingeka abantu bakhokhe inani elithile, nokuthi babhekane nomunyu omkhulu kakhulu ngesikhathi sokucwengwa, bese kuba yilapho kuphela-ke lapho uthando lwabo luba msulwa, futhi lube ngolulangazelele inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu uqobo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukuthola Ukucwengisiswa Kuphela Okungenza Umuntu Abe Nothando Lweqiniso” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 510)**

Ebhekene nesimo somuntu nangendlela abheka ngayo uNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu wenze umsebenzi omusha, uvumela umuntu abe nolwazi kanye nomthobela Yena, kanjalo nothando nobufakazi. Yingakho, umuntu kufanele abhekane nokucwengwa nguYe uNkulunkulu, kanjalo nokwahlulelwa nguYe, ukumazi kanye nokuthenwa nguYe, ngaphandle kwalokho umuntu ngeke abe nakho ukumazi uNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke akwazi ukumthanda ngokweqiniso kanye nokufakaza ngaYe. Ukucwengwa nguNkulunkulu komuntu akukona nje okokuzuzisa uhlangothi olulodwa, kodwa kunomphumela onezinhlangothi eziningi. Kungale ndlela kuphela lapho uNkulunkulu enza umsebenzi wokucwenga kulabo abazimisele ukufuna iqiniso, ukuze ukuzimisela kwakhe kanye nothando kwenziwe kuphelele nguNkulunkulu. Kulabo abazimisele ukufuna iqiniso, nalabo abalangazelele uNkulunkulu, ayikho into ebaluleke ngaphezu kwale, noma ewusizo ukwedlula, ukudlula ukucwengwa. Isimo sikaNkulunkulu asaziwa noma asiqondwa kalula ngumuntu, ngoba uNkulunkulu, ekugcineni, unguNkulunkulu. Ekupheleni kwakho konke, akwenzeki ukuthi uNkulunkulu abe nesimo esifanayo nesomuntu, yingakho kungelula ukuba umuntu asazi isimo saKhe. Iqiniso umuntu akazalwa nalo, futhi akulula ukuba liqondwe yilabo abangcoliswe nguSathane; umuntu akanalo iqiniso, futhi akanawo amandla okuphila ngeqiniso, futhi uma engahlupheki, futhi angacwengwa noma ahlulelwe, lapho-ke amandla akhe ngeke apheleliswe. Kubo bonke abantu, ukucwengwa kubuhlungu, futhi kunzima ukukwemukela—kodwa noma kunjalo kungesikhathi sokucwengwa lapho uNkulunkulu enza isimo saKhe sokulunga sicace bha kumuntu, futhi azise nomuntu izidingo nezimfuno zaKhe,

---

futhi ahlinzeke ngokukhanya okuthe xaxa, kanye nokuthenwa nokusebenzelana; ngokuqhathaniswa phakathi kwamaphuzu namaqiniso, unikeza umuntu ulwazi oluthe xaxa ngaye nangeqiniso, aphinde anikeze umuntu ukuqonda okukhulu ngentando kaNkulunkulu, ngaleyo ndlela avumele umuntu ukuba abe nothando lweqiniso nolumsulwa lukaNkulunkulu. Lezi yizinhloso zikaNkulunkulu lapho enza ukucwengwa kwethu. Wonke umsebenzi awenzayo uNkulunkulu unezinhloso kanye nokubaluleka kwawo; uNkulunkulu akawenzi umsebenzi ongenamsebenzi nanhloso, futhi akawenzi umsebenzi ongeke uhlomulise umuntu. Ukucwengwa akuchazi ukususa abantu phambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi akuchazi ukubashabalalisa esihogweni. Kuchaza ukushintsha isimo somuntu ngesikhathi sokucwengwa, ukushintsha izintshisekelo zakhe, imibono yakhe yakudala, ukushintsha uthando lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu, kanye nokushintsha impilo yakhe yonke. Ukucwengwa ukuvivinywa kwangempela komuntu, kanye nendlela yangokoqobo yokuqeqeshwa, futhi kungesikhathi sokucwengwa kuphela lapho uthando lwakhe lungenza umsebenzi walo ophelele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukuthola Ukucwengisiswa Kuphela Okungenza Umuntu Abe Nothando Lweqiniso” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 511)**

Uma ukholwa kuNkulunkulu, kumele ulalele uNkulunkulu, wenze iqiniso futhi ufeze yonke imsebenzi yakho. Ngaphezu kwalokho, kumele uziqonde izinto okufanele udlule kuzo. Uma uzwa kuphela ukubhekanwa nawe, ukuqondiswa nokwahlulelwa, uma ukwazi ukujabulela uNkulunkulu kuphela kodwa ungakwazi ukuzwa lapho uNkulunkulu ekuqondisa noma ebhekana nawe—lokhu akwamukelekile. Mhlawumbe kule ndaba yokucwengisiswa, uyakwazi ukuma uqine, nokho lokhu akukaneli, kusamele uphokophele phambili. Isifundo sokuthanda uNkulunkulu asipheli, asikaze siphele. Abantu babona ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kuyinto elula kakhulu, kodwa lapho bebona izinto ezithize ngokoqobo, babe sebebona ukuthi ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu akulula njengoba abantu becabanga. Lapho uNkulunkulu enza umsebenzi wokucwenga umuntu, umuntu uyahlupheka. Lapho ecwengisiswa ngokwengeziwe, ukuthanda kwakhe uNkulunkulu kuba kukhulu, futhi amandla amakhulu kaNkulunkulu ambulwa kuye ngokuthe xaxa. Lapho kuncipha ukucwengwa komuntu, kuyancipha ukuthanda kwakhe uNkulunkulu, futhi ayancipha namandla kaNkulunkulu embulwa kuye. Lapho kuba kukhulu ukucwengwa nobuhlungu bakhe nalapho kwanda ukuhlushwa kwakhe, kuyojula nakakhulu ukumthanda kwakhe ngempela uNkulunkulu, luyoba qotho nakakhulu ukholo lwakhe kuNkulunkulu, futhi lujule nakakhulu ulwazi lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu. Ezintweni ozodlula kuzo, uzobona ukuthi labo abadlula ekucwengweni nasebuhlungwini obukhulu lapho kubhekanwa nabo futhi beqondiswa kakhulu, futhi uzobona ukuthi yilabo bantu abamthanda ngokujulile



---

uNkulunkulu, futhi abanolwazi olunzulu nolujula ngokwengeziwe ngoNkulunkulu. Labo abangakaze bezwe ukuthi kubhekanwe nabo kodwa abanolwazi olungatheni, bangathi kuphela: “UNkulunkulu muhle kakhulu, abantu ubanika umusa ukuze bamthokozele.” Uma abantu bezwe ukubhekanwa nabo nokuqondiswa, khona-ke bayokwazi ukukhuluma ngolwazi lwangempela ngoNkulunkulu. Ngakho lapho umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu umangalisa ngokwengeziwe kumuntu, uba yigugu futhi ubaluleke ngokwengeziwe. Lapho ungaqondakali ngokwengeziwe kuwe futhi ungahambisani nakakhulu nemibono yakho, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ukwazi ngokwengeziwe ukukunqoba, ukukuzusa, nokukuphelelisa. Ukubaluleka komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kubanzi kakhulu! Ukube uNkulunkulu akamcwenganga ngale ndlela umuntu, ukube akasebenzanga ngale ndlela, khona-ke umsebenzi Wakhe ubungeke ube namiphumela futhi ubungeke ubaluleke. Kwashiwo esikhathini esedlule ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayezokhetha futhi azuze leli qembu, futhi aliphelelise ezinsukwini zokugcina; kulokhu, kukhona ukubaluleka okumangalisayo. Lapho uba mkhulu ngokwengeziwe umsebenzi awenza kini, kuyajula futhi kuhlanzeke ngokwengeziwe ukuthanda kwenu uNkulunkulu. Lapho uba mkhulu ngokwengeziwe umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, umuntu ukwazi kakhulu ngokwengeziwe ukuzwa ukuhlakanipha Kwakhe futhi lujula ngokwengeziwe nolwazi lomuntu Ngaye. Ezinsukwini zokugcina, uhlelo lokuphatha lukaNkulunkulu lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha luyophela. Kungenzeka ngempela ukuba kuphele kalula kanjalo? Lapho esenqobe isintu, ingabe umsebenzi Wakhe uyophela? Ingabe kuyoba lula kanjalo? Abantu impela bacabanga ukuthi kulula kakhulu, kodwa lokho okwenziwa uNkulunkulu akulula ngaleyo ndlela. Akunandaba ukuthi ukhuluma ngayiphi ingxenye yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, konke akuqondakali kumuntu. Ukube ubukwazi ukuwuqonda, khona-ke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ubungeke ubaluleke noma ube yigugu. Umsebenzi owenziwe uNkulunkulu awuqondakali; awuhambisani nhlobo nemibono yakho, futhi lapho ushayisana ngokwengeziwe nemibono yakho, kukhombisa ngokwengeziwe ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu unenjongo; ukube ubuhambisana nemibono yenu, ubungeke ube nenjongo. Namuhla, uzwa sengathi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu umangalisa kakhulu, futhi lapho uwuzwa umangalisa ngokwengeziwe, yilapho uzwa khona ngokwengeziwe ukuthi uNkulunkulu akaqondakali, futhi uyabona ukuthi zinkulu kangakanani izenzo zikaNkulunkulu. Ukube uNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi ngokunganaki ukuze anqobe umuntu futhi kwaphela lapho, khona-ke umuntu ubengeke akwazi ukubona ukubaluleka komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Nakuba ucwengisiswa kancane manje, kuyinzuzo enkulu ekukhuleni kwempilo yakho—ngakho kudingeke kakhulu ukuthi wedlule ebunzimeni obunjalo. Namuhla, uthola ukucwengwa okuncane, kodwa nakanjani kamuva uzokwazi ukuzibona ngempela izenzo zikaNkulunkulu, futhi ekugcineni uyothi: “Izenzo zikaNkulunkulu zimangalisa kakhulu!” Lawo kuyoba amazwi asenhliziyweni yakho. Ngemva kokuzwa ukucwenga kukaNkulunkulu isikhashana (ukuvivinywa kwezikhonzi nesikhathi sokusolwa), abanye abantu ekugcineni bathi: “Kunzima ngempela

---

ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu!” Ukusebenzisa kwabo amazwi athi, “kunjima ngempela”, kuveza ukuthi izenzo zikaNkulunkulu aziqondakali, ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu unokubaluleka okukhulu futhi uyigugu, nokuthi umsebenzi Wakhe ufanele kakhulu ukuba yigugu kumuntu. Uma, ngemva kokuba ngenze umsebenzi omkhulu kangaka, ungenalo noluncane ulwazi, ingabe umsebenzi Wami usabalulekile? Kuyokwenza uthi: “Kunjima ngempela ukukhonza uNkulunkulu, izenzo zikaNkulunkulu zimangalisa kakhulu, futhi uNkulunkulu uhlakaniphe ngempela! Uthandeka kakhulu!” Uma, ngemva kokuzwa ukuphila isikhashana, ukwazi ukusho amazwi anjalo, lokho kufakazela ukuthi uwuzuzile umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu okuwe. Ngelinye ilanga, lapho usabalalisa ivangeli ukwelinye izwe bese othile ekubuza athi: “Luhamba kanjani ukholo lwakho kuNkulunkulu?”, uyokwazi ukuthi: “Izenzo zikaNkulunkulu zimangalisa kakhulu!” Bazozwa ukuthi ukhuluma ngezinto ohlangane nazo ngempela. Lokhu kuwukufakaza ngempela. Uzothi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ugcwele ukuhlakanipha, nokuthi umsebenzi Wakhe kuwe ukuqinisekise ngempela futhi wanqoba inhliziyi yakho. Uyohlale umthanda ngoba isintu kufanele simthande kakhulu! Uma ukwazi ukukhuluma ngalezi zinto, ungazinyakazisa izinhliziyi zabantu. Konke lokhu kuwukufakaza. Uma ukwazi ukuba nobukazi obuqanda ikhanda, ukwenza abantu bakhale, lokho kukhombisa ukuthi ngempela ungumuntu othanda uNkulunkulu, ngoba uyakwazi ukufakaza ngokuthanda uNkulunkulu, futhi ngawe, izenzo zikaNkulunkulu zingavezwa ngobufakazi. Ngobufakazi bakho, abanye abantu benziwa ukuba bafune umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ukuzwa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi bame baqine kunoma yisiphi isimo abazithola bekuso. Yile ndlela kuphela engeyangempela yokwethula ubufakazi, futhi yilokho kanye okudingeka kuwe manje. Kufanele ubone ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyigugu ngokwedlulele futhi ufanele waziswe abantu, ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyigugu futhi unenala kakhulu; akagcini nje ngokukhuluma, kodwa futhi wahlulela abantu, acwenge izinhliziyi zabo, abalethele injabulo, abazuze, abanqobe futhi abaphelelise. Nizobona ezintweni enidlula kuzo ukuthi uNkulunkulu uthandeka kakhulu. Ngakho umthanda kangakanani uNkulunkulu manje? Ungakwazi ngempela ukusho lezi zinto ngokusuka enhliziyweni? Lapho ukwazi ukukhuluma la mazwi kusuka ekujuleni kwenhliziyi yakho, uyokwazi ukufakaza. Uma ohlangane nakho sekufinyelele kuleli zinga uyokwazi ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu, futhi uyokufanela ukukwenza. Uma ungafinyeleli kuleli zinga kulokho ohlangane nakho, uyobe usaqhele kakhulu. Kujwayelekile ukuthi abantu bakhombise ubuthaka lapho becwengwa, kodwa ngemva kokucwengwa kufanele ukwazi ukuthi: “UNkulunkulu uhlakaniphe kakhulu emsebenzini Wakhe!” Uma ukwazi ngempela ukuwaqonda ngokoqobo la mazwi, khona-ke lokhu kuyoba yigugu, futhi ohlangane nakho kuyobaluleka.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abapheleliswayo Kumele Bacwengwe Kuqala” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 512)**

---

Yini okufanele uyifune manje? Okufanele ukufune ukuthi uyakwazi yini ukufakazela izenzo zikaNkulunkulu noma cha, ukuthi ungaba yini ubufakazi nokubonakaliswa kukaNkulunkulu, nokuthi ufanele yini ukusetshenziswa Nguye—lezi yizinto okufanele uzifune. Ungakanani umsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenzile ngempela kuwe? Ungakanani owubonile, ungakanani owuthintile? Ungakanani odlule kuwo, wawunambitha? Kungakhathalekile ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukuvivinyile, wabhekana nawe, noma wakuqondisa, izenzo Zakhe nomsebenzi Wakhe kwenziwe kuwe. Kodwa njengomuntu okholwa kuNkulunkulu, njengomuntu ozimisele ukupheleliswa Nguye, ingabe uyakwazi ukufazela izenzo zikaNkulunkulu ezintweni ezingokoqobo odlula kuzo? Ingabe ungaliphila izwi likaNkulunkulu ngalokho ohlangana nakho okwangempela? Ingabe uyakwazi ukondla abanye ngezinto ezingokoqobo osuhlangane nazo, futhi uzikhandle impilo yakho yonke ukuze ufakaze ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Ukuze ufakaze ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kumele uthembele kulokho osudlule kukho, olwazini, kanye nasekuhluphekeni okubekezelele. Ungayeenelisa kanje kuphela intando kaNkulunkulu. Ingabe ungumuntu ofakaza ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe unaso lesa sifiso? Uma ukwazi ukufakaza ngegama Lakhe, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, ngomsebenzi Wakhe, futhi uma ukwazi ukuphila ngesiqu asifunayo kubantu Bakhe, kusho ukuthi ungufakazi kaNkulunkulu. Umfakazela kanjani ngempela uNkulunkulu? Ukwenza lokho ngokufuna nokulangazelela ukuphila ngokwezwi likaNkulunkulu, nangokufakaza ngamazwi akho, ukuvumela abantu ukuba bazi umsebenzi Wakhe futhi babone izenzo Zakhe. Uma ukufuna ngempela konke lokhu, uNkulunkulu uyokuphelelisa. Uma nje ufuna ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu futhi ubusiswe ekugcineni, khona-ke indlela yokholo lwakho kuNkulunkulu ayimsulwa. Kumele ufune indlela yokwazi ukubona izenzo zikaNkulunkulu ekuphileni kwangempela, indlela yokumenelisa lapho ambula intando Yakhe kuwe, nokufuna indlela yokunikeza ubufakazi ngokumangalisa nokuhlakanipha Kwakhe, nendlela yokufakaza ngokuthi ukuqondisa kanjani futhi ubhekana kanjani nawe. Konke lokhu yizinto okumele uzicabange manje. Uma ukuthanda kwakho uNkulunkulu ukwenzela kuphela ukuthi uhlanganyele enkazimulweni kaNkulunkulu ngemva kokupheleliswa Nguye, nalokho akukaneli futhi ngeke kuhlangabezane nokufunwa uNkulunkulu. Udinga ukwazi ukunikeza ubufakazi obuphelele ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, wanelise akufunayo, futhi uzizwele umsebenzi awenzile kubantu ngendlela engokoqobo. Noma ngabe ubuhlungu, yizinyembezi, noma ukudabuka, kumele uhlangabezane nakho konke ekuphileni kwakho. Kuhloswe ngakho ukuba kukuphelelise njengofakazi kaNkulunkulu. Yini ngempela ekuphoqa ukuba uhlupheke futhi ufune ukupheleliswa? Ingabe ukuhlupheka kwakho kwamanje kungenxa yokuthanda uNkulunkulu nokumfakazela ngempela? Noma ingabe kungenxa yezibusiso zenyama noma yekusasa nesiphetho? Zonke izinhloso, izisusa, kanye nemigomo yakho okufunayo kumele kulungiswe futhi ngeke kuqondiswe yintando yakho. Uma umuntu efuna ukupheleliswa ukuze athole izibusiso futhi abuse ngamandla, kuyilapho omunye efuna ukupheleliswa ukuze anelise

---

uNkulunkulu, ukuze abe ngufakazi womsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ungakhetha kuphi kulokhu okubili? Uma ukhethe okokuqala, uzobe usekude kakhulu ngokwezindinganiso zikaNkulunkulu. Ngike ngathi, izenzo Zami ziyokwaziwa ngokusobala emhlabeni wonke futhi ngizobusa njengeNkosi emhlabeni wonke. Ngakolunye uhlangothi, okubekwe phezu kwenu ukuyofakaza ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, hhayi ukuba nibe ngamakhosi futhi nibonakale emhlabeni wonke. Izenzo zikaNkulunkulu mazigcwalise umhlaba wonke. Wonke umuntu makazibone futhi azemukele. La mazwi ashiwo ngokuphathelene noNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, futhi lokho abantu okumele bakwenze ukunikeza ubufakazi ngoNkulunkulu. Wazi okungakanani ngoNkulunkulu manje? Kungakanani ongakufakaza ngoNkulunkulu? Iyini injongo kaNkulunkulu yokuphelelisa umuntu? Uma usuqonda intando kaNkulunkulu, uyokubonisa kanjani ukucabangela intando Yakhe? Uma uzimisele ukupheleliswa futhi ufisa ukusebenzisa ukuphila kwakho ukuze ufakaze ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, uma unale ntshisekelo, khona-ke akukho okunzima ngokwedlulele. Into edingwa abantu manje ukholo. Uma unale ntshisekelo, kulula ukuthi unganqoba noma yimuphi umbono ongemuhle, ukungabambi qhaza, ubuvila kanye nemibono yenyama, amafilosofi okuphila, isimo sokuvukela, imizwa, nokunye.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abapheleliswayo Kumele Bacwengwe Kuqala” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 513)**

Ngesikhathi bevivinywa, kujwayelekile ukuthi abantu babe buthaka, noma babe nombono ongemuhle ngaphakathi kubo, noma bangacacelwa yintando kaNkulunkulu noma indlela okufanele benze ngayo. Kodwa kunoma ikuphi, kumele ube nokholo emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, ungamphiki uNkulunkulu, njengoJobe. Nakuba uJobe wayebuthaka futhi waqalekisa usuku azalwa ngalo, akaphikanga ukuthi zonke izinto ekuphileni kwabantu zazinikezwe uJehova, nokuthi uJehova Nguye ozisusa zonke. Akubanga nandaba ukuthi wavivinywa kanjani, wayelokhu enalokhu kukholwa. Kulokho odlula kukho empilweni, akunandaba ukuthi udlula kukuphi ukucwengwa ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, lokhu uNkulunkulu akudinga esintwini, ngamafuphi, ukholo nokumthanda kwaso. Lokho akuphelelisayo ngokusebenza ngale ndlela ukholo, uthando nezifiso zabantu. UNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi wokuphelelisa kubantu, futhi abakwazi ukuwubona, abakwazi ukuwuthinta; ezimweni ezinjalo, ukholo lwakho luyadingeka. Ukholo lwabantu ludingeka lapho into ingenakubonakala khona ngeso lenyama, futhi ukholo lwakho ludingeka lapho ungakwazi ukuhlukana nemibono yakho. Lapho ungakucaceli umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, okudingekayo ukholo lwakho nokuthi ume uqine futhi ufakaze. Lapho uJobe efinyelela kuleli qophelo, uNkulunkulu wabonakala kuye wakhuluma naye. Okusho ukuthi, ungakwazi ukubona uNkulunkulu ngokholo lwakho kuphela, futhi lapho unokholo uNkulunkulu uyokuphelelisa. Ngaphandle kokholo, ngeke akwenze lokhu. UNkulunkulu uyokunika noma yini

---

onethemba lokuyizuza. Uma ungenalo ukholo, ngeke upheleliswe uNkulunkulu futhi ngeke ukwazi ukubona izenzo zikaNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyokubona amandla Akhe. Lapho ukholwa ukuthi uzozibona izenzo Zakhe ezintweni odlula kuzo ngokoqobo, uNkulunkulu uyobonakala kuwe, futhi uyokukhanyisela abuye akuqondise ngokusuka ngaphakathi. Ngaphandle kwalolo kholo, uNkulunkulu ngeke akwazi ukukwenza lokho. Uma uphelelwe ithemba kuNkulunkulu, uyowazi kanjani umsebenzi Wakhe? Ngakho, kulapho unokholo kuphela futhi ungamngabazi uNkulunkulu, kulapho unokholo lwangempela Kuye kungakhathaleki ukuthi wenzani lapho eyokukhanyisela futhi akukhanyise khona ngalokho ohlangene nakho empilweni, futhi yilapho oyokwazi khona ukubona izenzo Zakhe. Zonke lezi zinto zitholakala ngokholo. Ukholo lutholakala ngokucwengwa kuphela, futhi ngeke lukhule uma kungekho ukucwengwa. Lisho ukuthini igama elithi “ukholo”? Ukholo yinkolelo yangempela nenhliziyo eqotho okufanele bonke abantu babe nayo lapho bengakwazi khona ukubona noma ukuthinta into ethile, lapho umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ungahambisani nemibono yabantu, lapho abantu bengafinyeleli kuwo. Yilolu ukholo engikhuluma ngalo. Abantu bayaludinga ukholo ngezikhathi ezinzima nezokucwengwa, futhi ukholo luyinto elandelwa ukucwengwa. Ukucwengwa nokholo akuhlukaniseki. Ngisho ngabe uNkulunkulu usebenza kanjani noma ngabe wena usendaweni enjani, uyakwazi ukufuna ukuphila futhi ufune iqiniso, ufune umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu futhi uqonde izenzo Zakhe, futhi ukwazi ukwenza ngokuvumelana neqiniso. Ukwenza kanjalo yikho okusho ukuba nokholo lwangempela, futhi ukwenza kanjalo kubonisa ukuthi awululahlile ukholo kuNkulunkulu. Ungakwazi ukuba nokholo lwangempela kuNkulunkulu uma ukwazi ukuphokophela ekufuneni iqiniso ngokucwengwa, uma ukwazi ukumthanda ngempela uNkulunkulu futhi ungafikelwa ukumngabaza, uma ngisho enzani, usalenza iqiniso ukuze umenelise, futhi uma ukwazi ukuyifuna ngokujulile intando Yakhe futhi ucabangele intando Yakhe. Phambilini, lapho uNkulunkulu ethi uyobusa njengenkosi, wamthanda, lapho ezembula obala kuwe, wamfuna. Kodwa manje uNkulunkulu ufihlekile, awukwazi ukumbona, futhi wehlelwa izinkinga—manje-ke usulahlekelwa ithemba kuNkulunkulu? Ngakho, ngazo zonke izikhathi kumele ulwele ukuphila futhi ufune ukufeza intando kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kubizwa ngokuthi ukholo oluqotho, futhi kuwuhlobo lothando oluyiqiniso noluhle kunalo lonke.

Ezikhathini ezedlule, bonke abantu babeya phambi kukaNkulunkulu bayokwenza izifungo bathi: “Ngisho noma engekho omunye umuntu othanda uNkulunkulu, mina kumele ngimthande.” Kodwa manje, ufikelwa ukucwengwa, futhi ngenxa yokuthi lokhu akuhambisani nemibono yakho, uphelelwa ukholo kuNkulunkulu. Ingabe lolu uthando lweqiniso? Usufunde kaningi ngezenzo zikaJobe—ingabe usuzikhohliwe? Uthando lweqiniso lungakheka okholweni kuphela. Ukuthanda uNkulunkulu kwangempela kukhula ngokucwengwa kwakho, futhi ucabangela intando kaNkulunkulu ezintweni odlule kuzo ngokholo lwakho, futhi ngokholo lwakho

---

uyayidela inyama yakho ulwele ukuphila; yilokhu abantu okufanele bakwenze. Uma wenza lokhu, uyokwazi ukubona izenzo zikaNkulunkulu, kodwa uma untula ukholo ngeke ukwazi ukubona izenzo zikaNkulunkulu noma ukuzwa umsebenzi Wakhe. Uma ufuna ukusetshenziswa nokupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, kumele ube nakho konke: ukuzimisela ukuhlupheka, ukholo, ukubekezela, ukulalela kanye nokwazi ukuzwa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ukuqonda intando Yakhe, ukucabanga ngosizi Lwakhe, njalonjalo. Ukuphelelisa umuntu akulula, futhi konke ukucwengwa odlula kukho kudinga ukholo kanye nothando lwakho. Uma ufuna ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, ukuphuthuma nje endleleni akwanele, nokuzikhandla nje ngenxa kaNkulunkulu nakho akwanele. Kumele ube nezinto eziningi ukuze ube umuntu opheleliswa uNkulunkulu. Lapho ubhekene nokuhlupheka kumele ukwazi ukungacabangi ngenyama futhi ungakhonondi ngoNkulunkulu. Lapho uNkulunkulu ezifihla kuwe, kumele ukwazi ukuba nokholo lokumlandela, uphinde ube nothando owawunalo ekuqaleni, ungaluvumeli lube ntekenteke noma lunyamalale. Ngisho ngabe uNkulunkulu wenzani, kumele uthobele uhlelo Lwakhe, ukulungele ukuqalekisa inyama yakho kunokukhononda Ngaye. Lapho ubhekene nokuvinjanywa, kumele wanelise uNkulunkulu, ngisho ungakhala kabuhlungu noma ube nokunqikaza ukwehlukana nento ethile oyithandayo. Yilokhu kuphela okungabizwa ngokuthi uthando nokholo lweqiniso. Kungakhathalekile ukuthi isimo sakho sangempela siyini, kumele uqale ube nokuzimisela ukubekezelela ubunzima futhi ube nokholo lweqiniso, futhi kumele uzimisele ukudela inyama. Kufanele uzimisele ukubekezelela ubunzima nokulahlekelwa izinto ozithandayo ukuze ufeze intando kaNkulunkulu. Kumele uphinde ube nenhliziyo yokuzisola: Esikhathini esidlule awukwazanga ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu, futhi usuyazisola manje. Akufanele untule nokukodwa kulezi zinto—uNkulunkulu uyokuphelelisa ngalezi zinto. Uma ungayigcine le mibandela, khonake awunakupheleliswa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abapheleliswayo Kumele Bacwengwe Kuqala” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 514)**

Umuntu okhonza uNkulunkulu akufanele nje agcine ngokwazi indlela yokuhlupheka ngenxa Yakhe; ngaphezu kwalokho, kufanele aqonde ukuthi inhloso yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu ukufuna ukuthanda uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu akakusebenziseli nje ukukucwenga kuphela noma ukukuhluphekisa, kodwa kunalokho ukusebenzisela ukuthi wazi izenzo Zakhe, wazi ukubaluleka kwangempela kokuphila komuntu, futhi, okubaluleke nakakhulu, ukuthi wazi ukuthi ukukhonza uNkulunkulu akuwona umsebenzi olula. Ukuzwa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu akuhlangene nokujabulela umusa, kodwa kumayelana nokuhlupheka ngenxa yokumthanda. Njengoba ujabulela umusa kaNkulunkulu, kumele ujabulele ukusola Kwakhe; kumele uhlangane nakho konke lokhu. Ungabona ukukhanyisela kukaNkulunkulu kuwe, ungaphinde ubone indlela

---

abhekana nawe ngayo futhi akwahlulela ngayo. Ngale ndlela, uhlangana nakho konke. UNkulunkulu wenze umsebenzi wokwahlulela nokusola kuwe. Izwi likaNkulunkulu libhekane nawe, kodwa hhayi lokho kuphela; liphinde lakukhanyisela futhi lakukhanyisa. Lapho unombono ophambene futhi untekenteke, uNkulunkulu uyakhathazeka ngawe. Wonke lo msebenzi owokukwazisa ukuthi yonke into ngomuntu isemseni kaNkulunkulu. Ungacabanga ukuthi ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kusho ukuhlupheka, noma ukumenzela lonke uhlobo lwezinto; ungacabanga ukuthi inhloso yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu ukuba inyama yakho ibe nokuthula, noma ukuze zonke izinto zikuhambe kahle, noma ukuze unethezeke futhi ukhululeke kukho konke. Nokho, akukho kulokhu abantu abangakubeka njengezizathu zokuthi bakholwe kuNkulunkulu. Uma ukholwa ngenxa yalezi zinhloso, kusho ukuthi umbono wakho uyiphutha, futhi awunakupheleliswa nhlobo. Izenzo zikaNkulunkulu, isimo sikaNkulunkulu sokulunga, ukuhlakanipha Kwakhe, amazwi Akhe, ukumangalisa kanye nokungaqondakali Kwakhe yizo zonke izinto abantu okumele baziqonde. Sebenzisa lokhu kuqonda ukuze ususe zonke izimfuno, amathemba nemibono yomuntu siqu nemibono esenhliziyweni yakho. Ukususa lokhu kuphela okuzokwenza uhlangabezane nezimo ezifunwa uNkulunkulu futhi yilokhu okuyokwenza wanelise imibandela efunwa uNkulunkulu, futhi okungakwenza ube nokuphila futhi wanelise uNkulunkulu. Inhloso yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu ukumanelisa nokuphila ngokwesimo asifunayo, ukuze izenzo Zakhe nenkazimulo kubonakale kuleli qembu labantu abangafanelekile. Lowo umbono ofanele wokukholwa kuNkulunkulu, nomgomo okumele uwufune. Kumele ube nombono omuhle ngokukholwa kuNkulunkulu futhi kufanele ufune ukuthola amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Udinga ukudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi ukwazi ukuphila ngeqiniso, futhi, ikakhulukazi, ukwazi ukubona izenzo zikaNkulunkulu zokoqobo, izenzo Zakhe ezimangalisayo kuwo wonke umhlaba, kanye nomsebenzi Wakhe wokoqobo awenza esenyameni. Kulokho abahlangabezane nakho uqobo, abantu bangayazisa indlela uNkulunkulu enza ngayo umsebenzi Wakhe kubo nokuthi iyini intando Yakhe kubo. Inhloso yakho konke lokhu ukususa isimo sabantu esonakele sobusathane. Uma usulahle konke ukungcola nokungalungi okungaphakathi kuwe, futhi lapho usulahle izinhloso zakho ezimbi, usuthole ukukholwa ngokweqiniso kuNkulunkulu—ukukholwa ngokweqiniso kuphela okungakwenza uthande uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso. Ungakwazi ukumthanda ngobuqotho kuphela uNkulunkulu phezu kwesisekelo sokukholwa kwakho Kuye. Ungakwazi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ngaphandle kokukholwa Kuye? Ngoba ukholwa kuNkulunkulu, akufanele udideke ngakho. Abanye abantu bagcwala umdlandla ngokushesha uma bebona ukuthi ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kuzoba lethela izibusiso, kodwa bese bephelelwa umdlandla ngokushesha uma bebona ukuthi kumele behlelwe ukucwengwa. Ingabe lokho kuwukukholwa kuNkulunkulu? Ekugcineni, kufanele uthole ukulalela okugcwele nokuphelele phambi kukaNkulunkulu ekukholweni kwakho. Ukholwa kuNkulunkulu kodwa usenezinto ozifuna Kuye, unemibono eminingi yenkolo ongafuluni

---

ukuyiyeka, izinto ozithandayo ongafuni ukuzidedela, futhi usafuna izibusiso zenyama futhi ufuna uNkulunkulu ahlenge inyama yakho, ukuthi asindise umphefumulo wakho—yikho konke ukuziphatha kwabantu abanombono ongalungile. Nakuba abantu abanezinkolelo zezenkolo bekhola kuNkulunkulu, abafuni ukuguqula izimo zabo, futhi abakuphishekeli ukwazi uNkulunkulu, kodwa kunalokho balandela izifiso zenyama yabo kuphela. Abanengi phakathi kwenu banezinkolelo ezingaphansi kwesigaba sokukholwa ezinkolweni. Lokho akukhona ukukholwa kwangempela kuNkulunkulu. Ukuze abantu bakholwe kuNkulunkulu, kumele babe nenhliziyo ezimisele ukuhlupheka ngenxa Yakhe kanye nokuzimisela ukuzidela. Ngaphandle kokuba abantu bahlangabezane nalezi zimo ezimbili, ukukholwa kwabo kuNkulunkulu akunamsebenzi, futhi ngeke bakwazi ukuzuza uguquko esimweni sabo. Abantu abafuna iqiniso ngobuqotho kuphela, abafuna ukwazi uNkulunkulu, futhi abafuna ukuphila yilabo abakhola ngempela kuNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abapheleliswayo Kumele Bacwengwe Kuqala” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 515)**

Inhloso ephambili yomsebenzi wokucwenga ukuphelelisa ukholo lwabantu. Ekugcineni, okwenzekayo ukuthi ufuna ukuhamba kodwa, ngaso lesi sikhathi, awukwazi; abanye abantu basakwazi ukuba nokholo noma sebephelelwe nangelincanyana ithemba; futhi abantu abasenalo ithemba ngekusasa labo. Kungalesi sikhathi kuphela lapho ukucwenga kukaNkulunkulu kuyophela khona. Umuntu akakafiki esigabeni sokugxamalaza phakathi kokuphila nokufa, futhi akakakunambithi ukufa, ngakho ukucwengwa akukapheli. Ngisho nalabo ababesezinyathelweni zabenzi bomsebenzi babengacwengiwe ngokuphelele, kodwa uJobe wayecwengiwe, engenalutho ayengathembela kulo. Abantu kumele badlule ekucwengweni kuze kufike eqophelweni lapho bengasenathemba futhi bengasenakho abangathembela kukho—yilokhu kuphela okuwukucwengwa kwangempela. Ngesikhathi sabenzi bomsebenzi, uma inhliziyo yakho yayihlala ithule phambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi uma, kungakhathaleki ukuthi Yena wenzani futhi kungenandaba ukuthi intando Yakhe yayiyini, wawuhlala ulalela amalungiselelo Akhe, khona-ke, ekugcineni, wawuyiqonda yonke into uNkulunkulu ayeyenza. Wedlula ezivivinyweni zikaJobe, futhi khona lapho wedlula ezivivinyweni zikaPetru. Lapho uJobe evivinywa, waba ufakazi, kwathi ekugcineni, uJehova wembulwa kuye. Kungemva kokuba efakazile kuphela lapho afanela khona ukubona ubuso bukaNkulunkulu. Kungani kuthiwa: “Ngizifihla ezweni lenzondo kodwa ngizembula embusweni ongewe”? Lokho kusho ukuthi ungaba nelungelo lokubona ubuso bukaNkulunkulu kuphela lapho ungewe noma ufakaza. Uma ungeke ufakaze Ngaye, awunalo ilungelo lokubona ubuso Bakhe. Uma uqhela noma ukhononda ngoNkulunkulu lapho ucwengwa, ngalokho uhluleka ukufakaza Ngaye futhi uba yinhlekisa kuSathane, ngeke ukuzuze



---

ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu. Uma ufana noJobe, owaqalekisa inyama yakhe phakathi kokuvivinywa futhi wangakhononda ngoNkulunkulu, waphinde wakwazi ukuzonda inyama yakhe ngaphandle kokukhononda noma ukona ngamazwi akhe, lokho kuzobe kuwukufakaza. Lapho udlula ekucwengweni ngokwezinga elithile futhi usengafana noJobe, ulalele ngokuphelele phambi kukaNkulunkulu ngaphandle kokufuna ezinye izinto Kuye ngaphandle kwemibono yakho, uNkulunkulu uyobonakala kuwe. Manje uNkulunkulu akabonakali kuwe ngenxa yokuthi unemibono, ukukhetha kwakho ngokweya, imicabango enobugovu, izimfuno zomuntu nezinto ezithandwa inyama okuningi kangaka, futhi awufaneli ukubona ubuso Bakhe. Uma ubungabona uNkulunkulu, ubuyomlinganisa ngokwemibono yakho, bese, ngokwenzenjalo, kuba nguwe ombethela esiphambanweni. Uma wehlelwa yizinto eziningi ezingahambisani nemibono yakho kodwa ukwazi ukuzibeka eceleni bese wazi izenzo zikaNkulunkulu kulezi zinto, futhi phakathi nokucwengwa wembula inhliziyi yakho yokuthanda uNkulunkulu, lokhu kuwukufakaza. Uma ikhaya lakho linokuthula, ujabulela ukunethezeka kwenyama, kungekho okushushisayo, abafowenu nodadewenu ebandleni bekulalela, ungayiveza yini inhliziyi yakho yokuthanda uNkulunkulu? Ingabe lokhu kungakucwenga? Ukuthanda kwakho uNkulunkulu kungakhonjiswa ngokucwengwa kuphela, futhi ungapheleliswa kuphela ngezinto ezenzekayo kodwa ezingahambisani nemibono yakho. UNkulunkulu ukuphelelisa ngezinto eziningi eziphikisayo nezingezinhle, nangokusebenzisa zonke izinhlobo zokubonakala kukaSathane—izenzo zakhe, ukumangalela kwakhe, ukuphazamisa nokukhohlisa kwakhe—uNkulunkulu ukukhombisa ngokucacile ubuso bukaSathane, futhi ngalokho aphelelise ikhono lakho lokubona uSathane, ukuze umzonde uSathane futhi umshiye.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abapheleliswayo Kumele Bacwengwe Kuqala” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 516)**

Iziwombe zakho eziningi zokwehluleka, zokuba buthaka, nezikhathi zokuba nemibono engemihle, kungashiwo ukuthi konke kuyizivivinyo zikaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi yonke into ivela kuNkulunkulu, yonke into kanye nezigameko kusezandleni Zakhe. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi uyehluleka noma ubuthaka noma uyakhubeka, konke kukuNkulunkulu futhi kusezandleni Zakhe. Ngasohlangothini lukaNkulunkulu, lokhu ukuvivinywa kwakho, futhi uma ungakuboni lokho, kuzophenduka isilingo. Kunezinhlobo ezimbili zezimo abantu okufanele baziqaphele: Esinye sivela kuMoya oNgcwele, kanti esinye kungenzeka ukuthi sivela kuSathane. Isimo esisodwa esokuthi uMoya oNgcwele uyakukhanyisela futhi uyakuvumela ukuba uzazi, uzenyanye futhi uzisole uphinde ukwazi nokumthanda ngempela uNkulunkulu, ugxilise inhliziyi yakho ekumaneliseni. Esinye isimo esokuthi uyazazi, kodwa unombono ongemuhle futhi ubuthaka. Kungashiwo ukuthi lesi simo siwukucwenga kukaNkulunkulu futhi siyisilingo

---

sikaSathane. Uma uqaphela ukuthi lena yinsindiso kaNkulunkulu kuwe futhi uma uzwa ukuthi manje umkweleta kakhulu, futhi, uma kusukela manje, uzama ukumbuyisela ungabe usawela kulokho konakala, uma ugxilisa imizamo yakho ekuphuzeni nasekudleni amazwi Akhe, futhi uma uhlale uzibheka njengontulayo, futhi unenhliziy o elangazelayo, khona-ke lokhu wukuvivinya kukaNkulunkulu. Ngemva kokuphela kokuhlupheka futhi nawe usuphinde uya phambili, uNkulunkulu usazokuhola, akukhanyise, akukhanyisele, futhi akondle. Kodwa uma ungakuqapheli futhi unombono ongemuhle, umane uzinikela ekuphelelweni yithemba, uma ucabanga ngale ndlela, uyobe sewehlelwe yisilingo sikaSathane. Lapho uJobe edlula ezivivinyweni, uNkulunkulu noSathane babebhejelana, uNkulunkulu wayesevumela uSathane ukuba ahluphe uJobe. Nakuba kwakunguNkulunkulu owayevivinya uJobe, empeleni nguSathane owehlela kuye. NgokukaSathane, wayelinga uJobe, kodwa uJobe wayesohlangothini lukaNkulunkulu. Ukube kwakungenjalo, uJobe wayengawela esilingweni. Lapho nje abantu bewela esilingweni, bawela engozini. Ukucwengwa kungachazwa kuthiwe kuwukuvivinywa okuvela kuNkulunkulu, kodwa uma ungekho esimweni esihle kungathiwa kuyisilingo esivela kuSathane. Uma ungakucaceli umbono, uSathane uyokumangalela futhi akusithe engxenyeni yokubona. Kungakabiphi, uyowela esilingweni.

Uma ungawuboni umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awusoze wakwazi ukupheleliswa. Ezintweni odlula kuzo, kumele ungene nasemininingwaneni. Ngokwesibonelo, yiziphi izinto ezikuholela ekuthini ukhulise imibono yakho nezinto ezikukhuthazayo eziningi kangaka, futhi luhlobo luni lwemikhuba efanele onalo lokubhekana nalezi zinkinga? Uma ukwazi ukubona umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, lokho kusho ukuthi unaso isiqu. Uma ubonakala unogqozi kuphela, les o akusona isiqu sangempela futhi nakanjani ngeke ukwazi ukuma uqine. Kulapho ukwazi khona kuphela ukubona nokuzindla ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu nganoma isiphi isikhathi, noma kuyiphi indawo, lapho uyokwazi khona ukushiya abelusi, uphile ngokuzimela ngokwethembela kuNkulunkulu, futhi ukwazi ukubona izenzo zangempela zikaNkulunkulu—intando kaNkulunkulu iyofezwa lapho kuphela. Okwamanje, abantu abaningi abakwazi ukuyibona, futhi lapho behlangabezana nenkinga, abazi ukuthi kufanele bayisingathe kanjani, abakwazi ukubona umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi abakwazi ukuphila ngokomoya. Kufanele ufake amazwi nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu empilweni yakho yangokoqobo.

Ngezinye izikhathi uNkulunkulu ukunika uhlobo oluthile lomuzwa, umuzwa okwenza ulahlekelwe yinjabulo yakho yangaphakathi bese ulahlekelwa ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu, futhi ube sebumnyameni. Lolu wuhlobo lokucwengwa. Noma nini lapho wenza into ethile, ihlala ingahambi kahle, noma ufike kwangqingetshe. Lokhu ukuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu. Kwezinye izikhathi, lapho wenza into enokungalaleli nephikisa uNkulunkulu, kungase kungazi muntu—kodwa uNkulunkulu uyazi. Ngeke akudedele, futhi uyokuqondisa: Umsebenzi kaMoya

---

oNgcwele unemininingwane kakhulu. Uwahlolisisa ngokukhulu ukucophelela wonke amazwi nezenzo zabantu, ukwenza nokunyakaza kwabo, nayo yonke imicabango nemiqondo yabo ukuze abantu bakwazi ukuziqaphela ngaphakathi lezi zinto. Lapho wenza into ethile kanye ingahambi kahle, uphinde uyenze futhi ingahambi kahle, kancane kancane uyowuqonda umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Ngezikhathi eziningi zokuqondiswa, uyokwazi ukuthi kufanele wenzeni ukuze uhambisane nentando kaNkulunkulu futhi uyokwazi lokho okungahambisani nentando Yakhe. Ekugcineni, uyoabela ngokunembayo esiqondisweni sikaMoya oNgcwele ngaphakathi kuwe. Ngezinye izikhathi uzohlubuka futhi uNkulunkulu uyokusola ngaphakathi kuwe. Konke lokhu kuvela ekuqondiseni kukaNkulunkulu. Uma ungalenzi igugu izwi likaNkulunkulu, uma uweyisa umsebenzi Wakhe, ngeke akunake. Lapho uwabheka njengabalulekile amazwi kaNkulunkulu, yilapho eyokukhanyisela khona nakakhulu. Okwamanje, kunabanye abantu ebandleni abanokholo oluxovekile noludidekile, futhi benza izinto eziningi ezingafanele futhi benze ngokungaqoqeki, ngakho umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ngeke ubonakale ngokucacile kubo. Abanye abantu bashiya imisebenzi yabo ngemuva ngenxa yokufuna imali, baphume bayophatha ibhizinisi ngaphandle kokuqoqeka; umuntu onjalo usengozini enkulu kakhulu. Abagcini nje ngokungabi nawo umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, kodwa esikhathini esizayo kuyoba nzima ukumphelelisa. Kunabantu abaningi umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ongeke ubonakale kubo, nokuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu okungenakubonakala kubo. Bayilabo abangacacelwa yintando kaNkulunkulu futhi abangawazi umsebenzi Wakhe. Labo abangama baqine phakathi nokucwengwa, abalandela uNkulunkulu kungakhathaleki ukuthi wenzani, futhi okungenani abakwazi ukushiya, noma ukufinyelela ephesentini elingu-0.1 lalokho okwafezwa uPetru benza kahle, kodwa awukho umsebenzi wabo mayelana nokusetshenziswa uNkulunkulu. Abantu abaningi baziqonda ngokushesha izinto, bamthanda ngempela uNkulunkulu, futhi bangalidlula izinga likaPetru futhi uNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi wokuphelelisa kubo. Ukuqoqeka nokukhanyiselwa kuyafika kubantu abanjalo, futhi uma kubo kukhona into engahambisani nentando kaNkulunkulu, bangayilahla ngokushesha. Abantu abanjalo bayigolide, isiliva namatshe ayigugu—inani labo liphezulu kakhulu! Uma uNkulunkulu enze izinhlobo eziningi zomsebenzi kodwa wena usalokhu ufana nesihlabathi noma itshe, kusho ukuthi awunamsebenzi!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abapheleliswayo Kumele Bacwengwe Kuqala” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 517)**

Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ezweni likadrako omkhulu obumvu uyamangalisa futhi awukholakali. Uyophelelisa iqembu elilodwa labantu bese esusa abanye abantu, ngoba kukhona zonke izinhlobo zabantu ebandleni—kunalabo abathanda iqiniso, nalabo abangalithandi; kunalabo abezwa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, nalabo abangawuzwa; kunalabo abenza umsebenzi

---

wabo, nalabo abangawenzi; kunalabo abafakazela uNkulunkulu, nalabo abangakwenzi—futhi ingxenywe yabo ingabantu abangakhulwa futhi ababi, futhi nakanjani bayosuswa. Uma ungawazi ngokucacile umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngeke ube nombono omuhle; lokhu kungenxa yokuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ungabonakala kuphela kubantu abayidlazana. Ngalesi sikhathi kuyocaca ukuthi ubani omthanda ngempela uNkulunkulu nokuthi ngubani ongamthandi. Labo abamthanda ngempela uNkulunkulu banomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele, labo abangamthandi ngempela bayokwembulwa ngesinyathelo ngasinye somsebenzi Wakhe. Bayofanela ukuqothulwa. Laba bantu bayokwembulwa ngesikhathi somsebenzi wokunqoba, futhi bangabantu abangakufanele ukupheleliswa. Labo abaphelelisiwe bazuzwe uNkulunkulu ngokuphelele, futhi bayakwazi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu njengoba kwenza uPetru. Labo abanqotshiwe abanalo uthando oluzenzakalelayo, kodwa banothando olungaqinile kuphela, futhi baphokekile ukuthanda uNkulunkulu. Uthando oluzenzakalelayo lutholakala ngokuqonda okuzuzwe ngokuhlengenwe nakho okungokoqobo. Lolu thando luhlala enhliziyweni yomuntu lumenze azikhethele ukuzinikela kuNkulunkulu; amazwi kaNkulunkulu aba isisekelo sakhe futhi uyakwazi ukuhlupheka ngenxa kaNkulunkulu. Kuyiqiniso, lezi yizinto umuntu ophelisiwe uNkulunkulu anazo. Uma ufuna kuphela ukunqotshwa, khona-ke ngeke ukwazi ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu; uma uNkulunkulu efeza inhloso Yakhe yokusindisa kuphela ngokunqoba abantu, kusho ukuthi isinyathelo sabenzi bomsebenzi besiyokwanela. Nokho, ukunqoba abantu akuyona inhloso yokugcina kaNkulunkulu, ewukuphelelisa abantu. Ngakho kunokuba kuthiwe lesi sigaba siyumsebenzi wokunqoba, kufanele nithi lona umsebenzi wokuphelelisa nokususa. Abanye abantu abakanqotshwa ngokugcwele, futhi endleleni yokubanqoba, iqembu labantu liyopheleliswa. Lezi zingxenywe ezimbili zomsebenzi zifezwa kanyekanye. Abantu abakashiyi phezu kwesikhathi eside somsebenzi, futhi leli qiniso liveza ukuthi umgomo wokunqoba usufeziwe—leli yiqiniso lokunqotshwa. Ukucwengwa akwenziwa ngenxa yokunqotshwa, kodwa kungenxa yokupheleliswa. Ngaphandle kokucwengwa, abantu ngeke baphelelisiwe. Ngakho ukucwengwa kubaluleke kakhulu! Namuhla iqembu elilodwa labantu liyapheleliswa futhi liyazuzwa. Izibusiso eziyishumi ezishiwo ngokwedlule zonke beziqondiswe kulabo abaphelelisiwe. Konke okumayelana nokuguqula isiqu sabo emhlabeni kuqondiswe kulabo abaphelelisiwe. Labo abangakapheleliswa abakufanele ukwamukela izethembiso zikaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Labo Abapheleliswayo Kumele Bacwengwe Kuqala” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 518)**

Kungumthetho waseZulwini nesimiso sasemhlabeni ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu nokwazi uNkulunkulu, kanti namuhla—ngesikhathi lapho uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu enza

---

umsebenzi Wakhe—yisikhathi esihle sokwazi uNkulunkulu. Ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu kwenzeka ngokuba nesisekelo sokuqonda intando kaNkulunkulu, futhi ukuze uqonde intando kaNkulunkulu, kudingeka wazi uNkulunkulu. Lolu lwazi ngoNkulunkulu lungumbono ikholwa okumele libe nawo; luyisisekelo somuntu sokukholelwa kuNkulunkulu. Uma umuntu engenalolu lwazi, ngakho ukukholelwa kwakhe kuNkulunkulu kufiphele, futhi kusekelwe entweni engekho. Yize kuyisinqumo sabantu abafana nalaba ukulandela uNkulunkulu, abatholi lutho. Bonke labo abangatholi lutho kulolu quqaba yibo abazosuswa, futhi bangabantu abenza okuncane kakhulu. Noma yisiphi isinyathelo somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osibonayo, kumele uhambisane nombono omkhulu. Ngaphandle kombono onjalo, kuzoba nzima kuwe ukwamukela isinyathelo ngasinye smsebenzi omusha, ngoba umuntu akakwazi ukucabanga ngomsebenzi omusha kaNkulunkulu, kungaphezulu kokuqonda komuntu. Kanti ngaphandle komelusi owelusa umuntu, ngaphandle komelusi ohlanganyela ngombono, umuntu akakwazi ukwamukela lo msebenzi omusha. Uma umuntu engayamukeli imibono, ngalokho ngeke awamukele umsebenzi omusha kaNkulunkulu, kanti uma umuntu engakwazi ukulalela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu omusha, khona-ke umuntu akakwazi ukuqonda intando kaNkulunkulu, ngalokho ulwazi lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu alulingani nalutho. Ngaphambi kokuba umuntu enze amazwi likaNkulunkulu, kumele awazi amazwi kaNkulunkulu, lokhu kusho ukuthi, kumele aqonde intando kaNkulunkulu; yingale ndlela kuphela amazwi kaNkulunkulu angenziwa ngayo ngendlela eyiyo nangokwenhliziyo kaNkulunkulu. Wonke umuntu ofuna iqiniso kumele abe nakho lokhu, kanti futhi kuyinqubo okumele wonke umuntu ozama ukwazi uNkulunkulu adlule kuyo. Inqubo yokwazi amazwi kaNkulunkulu kuyinqubo yokwazi uNkulunkulu, futhi kuyinqubo yokwazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngalokho, ukwazi imibono akubhekiseli nje kuphela ekwazini ubuntu bukaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, kodwa kubandakanya ukwazi amazwi nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu abantu bakwazi ukuqonda intando kaNkulunkulu, kanti ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu bakwazi ukwazi isimo sikaNkulunkulu nokuthi uyini uNkulunkulu. Ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu kuyisinyathelo sokuqala sokwazi uNkulunkulu. Inqubo yokukhula ekukholweni kokuqala kuNkulunkulu kuye ekukholweni okujulile kuyinqubo yokwazi uNkulunkulu, kanye nenqubo yokubona umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Uma ukholelwa kuphela kuNkulunkulu ngoba wenza nje ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu, futhi ungakholelwa kuNkulunkulu ukuze wazi uNkulunkulu, khona-ke alikho iqiniso ekukholweni kwakho, futhi ngeke kuhlanzeke—angingabazi ngalokhu. Uma, ngesikhathi ebona uNkulunkulu, umuntu eqala kancane kancane ukwazi uNkulunkulu, khona-ke nesimo sakhe sizoshintsha kancane kancane, nokukholwa kwakhe kukhule kube okweqiniso. Ngale ndlela, uma umuntu ephumelela ekukholweni kuNkulunkulu, uzozuza uNkulunkulu ngokugcwele. UNkulunkulu uze waba nenyama okwesibili futhi wenza nomsebenzi Wakhe Yena uqobo ukuze abantu bamazi, futhi bakwazi nokumbona. Ukwazi uNkulunkulu<sup>[a]</sup> umphumela wokugcina okumele kufezeke

---

ekugcineni komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu; kuyimfuneko yokugcina kaNkulunkulu esintwini. Ukwenza lokhu ngenxa yobufakazi Bakhe bokugcina, nokuthi umuntu ekugcineni aphendukele Kuye ngokuphelele. Umuntu angathanda kuphela uNkulunkulu ngokwazi uNkulunkulu, futhi ukuze athande uNkulunkulu kumele amazi uNkulunkulu. Noma ngabe umfuna ngayiphi indlela, noma uhlose ukuzuzani, kumele akwazi ukufinyelela ekwazini uNkulunkulu. Kungale ndlela kuphela lapho umuntu enganelisa inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu. Kungokwazi uNkulunkulu kuphela lapho umuntu engakholelwa khona kuNkulunkulu, futhi kungokwazi uNkulunkulu kuphela lapho umuntu engakhonza futhi alalele khona uNkulunkulu. Labo abangamazi uNkulunkulu angeke bamlalele futhi bamkhonze ngeqiniso uNkulunkulu. Ukwazi uNkulunkulu kubandakanya ukwazi isimo sikaNkulunkulu, ukuqonda intando kaNkulunkulu, ukwazi ukuthi uyini uNkulunkulu. Kodwa noma ngabe iyiphi ingxenye yokwazi uNkulunkulu, konke kudinga ukuthi umuntu akhokhe, kudinga intando yokulalela, ngaphandle kwakho akekho ongalandelela kuze kube sekugcineni. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awuqhathaniswa nemibono yomuntu, isimo sikaNkulunkulu nalokhu uNkulunkulu ayikho izinto ezinzima ukuthi umuntu angazazi, kanti konke uNkulunkulu akushoyo nakwenzayo umuntu akakwazi ukukuqonda; uma umuntu efisa ukulandela uNkulunkulu, kodwa engafuni ukulalela uNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi umuntu ngeke azuze lutho. Kusukela ekudalweni komhlaba kuze kube yinamuhla, uNkulunkulu wenze umsebenzi omningi ongaqondakali kubantu futhi abantu abakuthole kunzima ukuba bawamukele, kanti futhi uNkulunkulu usesho okuningi okwenza ukuthi kube nzima ukuba imibono yomuntu yelapheke. Kodwa yize kunjalo akakaze awuyeke umsebenzi Wakhe ngenxa nje yokuthi abantu banobunzima obukhulu; uqhubekile wasebenza waqhubeka wakhuluma, yize noma “amabutho” amaningi esale endleleni, usawenza umsebenzi Wakhe, usaqhubeka nokukhetha amaqembuqembu abantu abafuna ukulalela umsebenzi Wakhe omusha. Akawazweli lawo “maqhawe” awile, kodwa bayigugu Kuye labo abemukela umsebenzi Wakhe omusha namazwi Akhe. Kodwa uzofika kuphi esebenza ngale ndlela, isinyathelo nesinyathelo? Kungani elokhu esusa aphinde akhethe abantu? Kungani elokhu esebenzisa le ndlela? Inhloso yomsebenzi Wakhe ukuthi abantu bamazi, bese bezuzwa Nguye. Umgomo womsebenzi Wakhe ukusebenza kulabo abakwaziyo ukulalela umsebenzi awenza namuhla, ukungasebenzi kulabo abalalela umsebenzi Wakhe odlule, kodwa bephikisa umsebenzi Wakhe wanamuhla. Yiso lesi isizathu esenza ukuba asuse abantu abaningi kangaka.

Imiphumela yesifundo sokwazi uNkulunkulu ngeke kufikwe kuyo ngosuku olulodwa noma ezimbili: Umuntu kumele kube khona akuqoqayo akwaziyo, adlule ekuhluphekeni, alalele ngeqiniso. Okokuqala, qala ngomsebenzi namazwi kaNkulunkulu. Kumele uqonde ukuthi ukwazi uNkulunkulu kubandakanya ini, uluthola kanjani ulwazi lukaNkulunkulu, nokuthi umbona kanjani uNkulunkulu ngesikhathi kwenzeka izinto kuwe. Lokhu yilokhu wonke umuntu

---

okumele akwenze uma besafuna ukwazi uNkulunkulu. Akekho umuntu ongabamba umsebenzi namazwi kaNkulunkulu zibekwa nje, futhi akekho noyedwa ongaba nolwazi lukaNkulunkulu ngokuphelele ngesikhathi esincane. Okudingekayo inqubo yokubona nokudlula ezintweni, ngaphandle kwalokho akekho namunye ozoba nolwazi ngoNkulunkulu noma alandele uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso. Uma uNkulunkulu enza umsebenzi omningi, kulapho abantu bemazi kangcono. Ngenkathi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ungavumelani nokuqonda kwabantu, kulapho ulwazi lomuntu Ngaye luvuseleleka futhi lujula. Uma umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ubungahlala ungashintshi, khona-ke umuntu ubengaba nolwazi oluncane ngoNkulunkulu. Kusuka ekudalweni komhlaba kuze kube namuhla, kumele niyazi kahle imibono yalokhu uNkulunkulu akwenza ngesikhathi seNkathi Yomthetho, lokhu akwenza ngeNkathi Yomusa, nalokhu akwenzayo ngesikhathi seNkathi Yombuso. Kumele nazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yilabo Abazi UNkulunkulu Kuphela Abangafakaza NgoNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

Imibhalo yaphansi:

a. Umbhalo wokuqala ufundeka kanje “Umsebenzi wokwazi uNkulunkulu.”

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 519)**

Umuntu uyambona uNkulunkulu, azazi, ayeke isimo sakhe sokukhohlakala, afune ukukhula empilweni ngoba efuna ukwazi uNkulunkulu. Uma ufuna ukuzazi wena kuphela ubhekane nesimo sakho esikhohlakele, futhi ungenalwazi lokuthi uNkulunkulu wenza msebenzi muni kumuntu, ukuthi yinhle kanjani insindiso Yakhe, noma umbona kanjani uNkulunkulu ufakazele izenzo zikaNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi ukubona kwakho kuwubuwula. Uma ucabanga ukuthi ukuze ukwazi ukwenza iqiniso, nokuthi ukwazi ukubekezela kusho ukuthi umuntu usekhulile, lokhu kusho ukuthi awukayazi incazelo yempilo, futhi awukayiqondi injongo kaNkulunkulu ekusebenzeni kumuntu. Ngelinye ilanga, uma usemabandleni enkolo, phakathi kwamalungu eBandla Lokuphenduka noma iBandla Lempilo, uzohlangana nabantu abaningi abazinikele nabamikhuleko yabo inamaphupho, nalabo abazizwa bethintiwe nabanamazwi abaqondisayo ngenkathi belandela impilo. Okukhulu ukuthi, kwezinye izinto bayakwazi ukubekezela, futhi bazidele, bengaholwa yinyama. Ngaleso sikhathi, angeke ukwazi ukubona umehluko: Uzokholelwa ukuthi konke abakwenzayo kuyikho, yiyona ndlela yokuchaza impilo, kodwa kubuhlungu ukuthi igama abakholelwa kulo alisilo. Ngabe izinkolelo ezinjalo azibona ubuwula? Kungani kuthiwa abantu abaningi abanayo impilo? Ngoba abamazi uNkulunkulu, ngalokho kuthiwa abanaye uNkulunkulu, futhi abanayo impilo. Uma ukukholelwa kwakho kuNkulunkulu sekufike endaweni ethile lapho usuyazi kahle imisebenzi kaNkulunkulu, iqiniso likaNkulunkulu, nazo zonke izigaba zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi uneqiniso. Uma ungawazi

---

umsebenzi nesimo sikaNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi kusakhona okumelwe ukufunde. Ukuthi uJesu wasenza kanjani lesi sigaba somsebenzi Wakhe, ukuthi senziwa kanjani lesi sigaba, ukuthi uNkulunkulu wawenza kanjani umsebenzi Wakhe ngeNkathi Yomusa nokuthi msebenzi muni owenziwa, nokuthi msebenzi muni owenziwayo ngalesi sigaba—uma ungenalwazi ngalezi zinto, ngeke uzizwe uqinisekile futhi uphephile. Uma, ngemva kwesikhathi sokubona, ukwazile ukwazi umsebenzi owenziwe uNkulunkulu nesinyathelo somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi uzazi kahle izinhloso zamazwi kaNkulunkulu, nokuthi kungani amazwi amaningi akhulunywe Nguye engakagcwaliswa, khona-ke uzokhululeka uqhubeke nendlela eya phambili, ukhululeke ekukhathazekeni noma ekuthuthukeni. Kumelwe nibone ukuthi uNkulunkulu usebenzisani ukuze afeze umsebenzi Wakhe ongaka. Usebenzisa amazwi awakhulumayo, ecwenga umuntu futhi eshintsha nemibono yomuntu acabanga ngayo ngamazwi amaningi ahlukene. Konke ukuhlupheka enikubekezelele, konke ukucwengwa enidlule kukho, ukubhekana enikuvume ngaphakathi ukukwenza, ukukhanyiseleka lokhu enikubonile—konke kwenzeke kusetshenziswa amazwi akhulunywe nguNkulunkulu. Kungani umuntu emlandela uNkulunkulu? Kungenxa yamazwi kaNkulunkulu! Amazwi kaNkulunkulu ayimfihlakalo ejulile, futhi ayayithinta inhliziyo yomuntu, aveze izinto ezisekujuleni kwenhliziyo yomuntu, angamenza azi izinto ezenzeka esikhathini esedlule, aphinde amenze abone ikusasa. Ngakho-ke abantu babekezelela ukuhlupheka ngenxa yamazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi bapheleliswa ngenxa yamazwi kaNkulunkulu, kulapho-ke lapho umuntu elandela khona uNkulunkulu. Okumele umuntu akwenze ngalesi sigaba ukwamukela amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ngale kokuthi uphelelisiwe, noma ucwengiwe, okubalulekile amazwi kaNkulunkulu; lona ngumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi ngumbono umuntu okumele awazi namuhla.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yilabo Abazi UNkulunkulu Kuphela Abangafakaza NgoNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya  
Lisenyamani



---

## Ukungena Ekuphileni 5

### Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 520)

Ngalesi sikhathi alandela ngaso uJesu, uPetru wayenemibono eminingi Ngaye futhi wayehlale emehlulela ngokwendlela yena ayebona ngayo izinto. Nakuba wayekuqonda ukufinyelela ezingeni elithile mayelana nokusebenza kukaMoya, ukuqonda kwakhe kwakungacacile, okwenza ukuthi athi: “Kumele ngilandele lowo othunywe nguBaba oseZulwini. Kumele ngazise lowo okhethwe uMoya oNgcwele.” Wayengaziqondi izinto uJesu azenza futhi zazingamcaceli. Ngemva kokumlandela isikhathi esithile, waqala ukuzithanda izinto ayezenza nayeziqondo, nakuJesu Ngokwakhe. Wabe esebona ukuthi uJesu wayeshisekeliswa uthando nenhlonipho; wayethanda ukuba naye ahlale eduze kwakhe, alalele amazwi kaJesu ayemsiza kakhulu. Phakathi nesikhathi alandela ngaso uJesu, uPetru waqaphela futhi wafaka enhliziyweni konke ngokuphila Kwakhe: Izenzo zakhe, amazwi, ukunyakaza kanye nezinkulumbo. Wakuqonda ngokujulile ukuthi uJesu wayengeyena umuntu ovamile. Nakuba ukubukeka kwakhe kobuntu kwakujwayeleke ngokwedlulele, wayegcwele uthando, enobubele, futhi embekezelela umuntu. Yonke into ayenza noma ayisho yayibasiza kakhulu abanye, futhi uPetru owayeseceleni Kwakhe wabona futhi wafunda izinto ayengakaze azibone noma abe nazo ngaphambili. Wabona ukuthi nakuba uJesu wayengenaso isiqu esingokomoya esikhulu noma ubuntu obungavamile, wayenomoya ongavamile futhi oyivela-kancane. Nakuba uPetru ayengakwazi ukukuchaza kahle lokhu, wayebona ukuthi uJesu wayenza izinto ngendlela engavamile kweyawo wonke umuntu, ngoba izinto ayezenza zazezihle kakhulu kwezabantu abavamile. Esikhathini asichitha noJesu, uPetru wabona nokuthi isimilo Sakhe sasingafani nesabantu abajwayelekele. Ngaso sonke isikhathi wayenza izinto ngokungajahi futhi engaxhamazeli, wayengenalo ihaba futhi engathathi izinto kancane futhi wayephatha impilo Yakhe ngendlela eyayiveza isimilo esivamile nesithandekayo. Ezingxoxweni, uJesu wayenobungani, enomusa, engeneka, emnene futhi kumnandi ukuba naye, kodwa akazange alahlekelwe isithunzi Sakhe nesomsebenzi Wakhe. UPetru waphawula ukuthi kwakuba nezikhathi lapho uJesu ayengakhulumi khona kakhulu, futhi ngezinye izikhathi lapho ayexoxa khona ngokukhululeka. Ngezinye izikhathi wayejabula kakhulu abonakale njengejuba eliwumqemane nelingqabashiyayo, futhi ngezinye izikhathi wayedangala ngezina lokuthi aze angakhulumi nhlobo, abonakale esindwa wusizi kube sengathi ungumama okhathele nongenamandla. Ngezinye izikhathi wayethukuthela, njengesosha elinesibindi elilungele ukuyobulala izitha, ngezinye izikhathi wayeba ngisho njengebhumbeni elibhongayo. Ngezinye izikhathi wayehleka; ngezinye izikhathi wayethandaza futhi akhale. Akukhathalisekile ukuthi uJesu wayenzani, lokho kwenza uPetru waba nothando kanye nokumhlonipha okungenamkhawulo. Uhleko lukaJesu lwamenza waphuphuma injabulo,

---

ukudabuka Kwakhe kwamenza waba nosizi, intukuthelo Yakhe yayimethusa, kuyilapho umusa, ukuthethelela, nezimfuno eziqinile kubantu kwenza ukuba amthande ngempela uJesu futhi kukhulise ukumhlonipha nokumlangazelela. Yiqiniso, konke lokhu uPetru wakubona ngesikhathi esephile noJesu iminyaka embalwa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela UPetru Amazi Ngayo UJesu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 521)**

Kwaba nomvuthwandaba wokuhlangenwe nakho kukaPetru, lapho umzimba wakhe usucishe wachobozeka waphela, kodwa uJesu wamnika isikhuthazo ngaphakathi. Wavela kuye kanye. Lapho uPetru esezinhlungwini ezinkulu futhi ezwa ukuthi inhliziyo yakhe yephukile, uJesu wamyalela wathi: “Wawunami emhlabeni, futhi Nami nganginawe lapha. Ngemva kwakho konke sizoba nawe ezulwini, ezweni likamoya. Manje ngibuyele ezweni lomoya, futhi wena usesemhlabeni. Ngoba angikho emhlabeni, futhi nakuba nawe ungeyena owasemhlabeni, kufanele wenze umsebenzi wakho emhlabeni. Njengoba uyisikhonzi, kufanele wenze umsebenzi wakho ngezinga ongakwazi ngalo.” UPetru waduduzeka, ngemva kokuzwa ukuthi angabuyela ohlangothini lukaNkulunkulu. Ngesikhathi uPetru ecwile kulolu bishi wayesecishe waphoqelegeleka ukuthi ahlale elele embhedeni ngenxa yokugula, waba nomuzwa wecala ngezinga lokuthi waze wathi: “Ngonakele kakhulu, angikwazi ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu.” UJesu wabonakala kuye wathi: “Petru, kungenzeka yini ukuthi ususikhohliwe isinqumo owake wasenza phambi Kwami? Ingabe ususikhohliwe ngempela zonke izinto engazisho? Ingabe ususikhohliwe isinqumo owasenza Kimi?” UPetru wabona ukuthi kwakunguJesu, wavuka embhedeni, uJesu wase emduduzwa: “Angiyena owasemhlabeni, kade ngakutshela—lokhu kumele ukuqonde, kodwa kunokunye engakutshela khona ngabe usukukhohliwe? ‘Nawe awuyena owasemhlabeni, awuyena owasezweni.’ Njengamanje kunomsebenzi okudingeka uwenze, akufanele ube lusizi kanjena, akufanele uhlupheke kanjena. Nakuba umuntu noNkulunkulu bengeke baphilisane ezweni elilodwa, nginomsebenzi Wami nawe unowakho, ngelinye ilanga lapho umsebenzi wakho usuphelile, siyoba ndawonye embusweni owodwa, futhi ngiyokuhola ukuze ube Nami kuze kube phakade.” UPetru waduduzwa wabuyele waqinisekiswa ngemva kokuzwa la mazwi. Wayazi ukuthi lokhu kuhlupheka kwakuyinto okwakufanele ayibekezelele futhi adlule kuyo, futhi wakhuthazeka ngawo kusukela lapho ukuqhubekela phambili. UJesu wavela kuye ngomzuzu owawubaluleke kakhulu, emnika ukukhanyiselwa nesiqondiso esikhethekile kanye nomsebenzi omningi kuye. Kanti-ke ingabe yini uPetru azisola ngayo kakhulu? UJesu wabuza uPetru omunye umbuzo (nakuba eBhayibhelini kungalotshiwe ngale ndlela) kungakabiphi ngemva kokuba uPetru wathi “UyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu ophilayo,” umbuzo wathi: “Petru! Ngabe wake wangithanda na?” UPetru wakuqonda lokhu ayeqonde ukukusho, futhi wathi:

---

“Nkosi! Ngake ngathanda uBaba osezulwini, kodwa ngiyavuma ukuthi, angikaze ngikuthande.” UJesu wabe esethi: “Uma abantu bengamthandi uBaba osezulwini, bangayithanda kanjani iNdodana esemhlabeni? Futhi uma abantu bengayithandi iNdodana ethunyelwe uNkulunkulu uBaba, bangamthanda kanjani uBaba osezulwini? Uma abantu beyithanda ngempela iNdodana esemhlabeni, nakanjani bamthanda ngempela uBaba osezulwini.” Ngesikhathi uPetru ezwa la mazwi wabona ukuthi usilele kuphi. Wayehlale ezizwa enesikweletu kuze kufike ezingeni lokuthi akhale izinyembezi ngenxa yamazwi akhe “Ngake ngamthanda uBaba osezulwini, kodwa Wena angikaze ngikuthande.” Ngemva kokuvuswa nokunyukela kukaJesu ezulwini wazizwa enesikweletu nosizi olukhulu nakakhulu ngabo. Ekhumbula umsebenzi wakhe waphambilini kanye nesimo sakhe sangaleso sikhathi, wayethandaza kaningi kuJesu, ehlale ezisola futhi ezizwa enesikweletu ngenxa yokunganeliseki ngesifiso sokukhonza uNkulunkulu anaso, nokungafinyeleli ezindinganisweni zikaNkulunkulu. Lezi zinto zaba umthwalo wakhe omkhulu. Wathi: “Ngelinye ilanga ngiyokunikeza konke enginakho nakho konke engiyikho, ngiyokunika noma yini eyigugu kakhulu kimi.” Wathi: “Nkulunkulu! Nginokholo olulodwa kuphela kanye nothando olulodwa. Ukuphila kwami akulutho, nomzimba wami nawo awufanelwe yilutho. Nginokholo olulodwa kuphela kanye nothando olulodwa. Engqondweni yami ngikholelwa Kuwe futhi enhliziyweni yami nginalo uthando lwakho; kuzo zombili lezi zinto enginakho uqobo lwami kuphela engingakunika lona, futhi akukho okunye.” UPetru wakhuthazwa kakhulu amazwi kaJesu, ngoba ngaphambi kokuba uJesu abethelwe, wayethe kuye: “Angiyena owakulo mhlaba, futhi nawe awuyena owakulo mhlaba.” Kamuva, ngesikhathi uPetru ezwa ubuhlungu obukhulu, uJesu wamkhumbuza wathi: “Petru, ingabe usukhohliwe? Angiyena owakulo mhlaba, umsebenzi Wami ongenze ngasheshe ngahamba. Nawe awuyena owakulo mhlaba, ingabe usukhohliwe? Sengikutshela kabili, ingabe awusakhumbuli?” UPetru wamuzwa wabe esethi: “Angikakhohlwa!” UJesu yena wathi: “Wake wachitha isikhathi esimnandi kanye Nami ezulwini nesikhathi esithile useceleni Kwami. Uyangikhumbula, futhi Nami ngiyakukhumbula. Nakuba kungasizi kakhulu ukukhuluma ngezidalwa emehlweni Ami, ngingahlala kanjani ngingamthandi umuntu ongenacala nothandekayo? Ingabe ususikhohliwe isithembiso Sami? Kumele wamukele umsebenzi Wami emhlabeni; kumele ufeze umsebenzi engikuphathise wona. Ngelinye ilanga nakanjani ngiyokuhola ukuze ube seceleni Kwami.” Ngemva kokuzwa lokhu, uPetru wakhuthazeka ngisho nakakhulu, wathola ngisho nesikhuthazo esikhulu nakakhulu, kangangokuthi ngesikhathi esesiphambanweni, wayekwazi ukuthi: “Nkulunkulu! Angikwazi ukukuthanda ngokwanele! Ngisho noma ungicela ukuba ngikufele, angikakwazi ukukuthanda ngokwanele! Noma yikuphi lapho uthumela khona umphefumulo wami, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi ugcwalisa izithembiso Zakho ezedlule noma cha, noma ngabe yini oyenza ngemva kwalokho, ngiyakuthanda futhi ngiyakholelwa Kuwe.” Ayebambelele kukho kwakuwukholo nothando lweqiniso.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 522)**

Manje ungayibona ngokucacile indlela eyathathwa uPetru. Uma ukwazi ukuyibona ngokucacile indlela kaPetru, khona-ke uyoqiniseka ngomsebenzi owenziwa namhlanje, ukuze ungakhonondi, noma uvumele izinto noma ulangazelele noma yini. Kufanele uyiqonde imizwa kaPetru ngaleso sikhathi: Wahlaselwa umunyu; wayeseyekile ukucela ikusasa noma izibusiso. Wayengafune nzuzo, injabulo, udumo, noma inhlanhla yezwe, ayekufuna nje kwakuwukuphila ukuphila okunenjongo, okwakuwukubuyisa uthando uNkulunkulu ambonisa lona futhi anikele lokho ayekuthatha njengokuyigugu kakhulu kuNkulunkulu. Ngemva kwalokho, wayeyokwaneliseka enhliziyweni yakhe. Wayethandaza kaningi kuJesu athi: “Nkosi Jesu Kristu, ngake ngakuthanda, kodwa ngangingakuthandi ngeqiniso. Nakuba ngithe nginokholo Kuwe, angikaze ngikuthande ngenhliziyo eneqiniso. Bengilokhu ngibheke Kuwe, ngikwazisa, ngikukhumbula, kodwa angikaze ngikuthande noma ngibe nokholo Kuwe.” Wayehlale ethandaza ukuze enze isinqumo sakhe, futhi wayehlala ekhuthazwa ngamazwi kaJesu futhi ethola umdlandla kuwo. Kamuva, ngemva kwenkathi ethile, uJesu wamvivinya, wamenza ukuba amlangazelele kakhudlwana. UPetru wathi: “Nkosi Jesu Kristu! Yeka indlela engikukhumbula ngayo, futhi ngilangazelela ukukubona. Ngintula kakhulu, futhi akukho engingakubuyisela khona ngothando Lwakho. Ngiyakunxusa ukuba ungithathe ngokushesha. Uyongidinga nini? Uyongithatha nini? Ngiyophinde ngibubone nini ubuso Bakho? Angisafisi ukuphinde ngiphile esinye isikhathi kulo mzimba, ukuba ngiqhubeke nokonakaliswa, futhi angisafisi ukuphinde ngihlubuke. Ngikulungele ukukunika ngokushesha kangangokunokwenzeka konke enginakho, futhi angisafisi ukuphinde ngikuphathe kabi.” Lena indlela athandaza ngayo, kodwa wayengazi ngaleso sikhathi ukuthi yini uJesu ayeyoyiphelelisa kuye. Phakathi nenhlupheko eyaba sovivinyweni lwakhe, uJesu waphinde wavela kuye futhi wathi: “Petru, ngifisa ukukuphelelisa, ngezinga lokuthi ube ingxenye yesithelo, esiyoba umfuziselo wokupheleliswa Yimi, futhi engizosijabulela. Ingabe ungafakaza ngempela Ngami? Ingabe ukwenzile engithe kwenze? Ingabe uphilile ngamazwi engiwakhulumile? Wake wangithanda, kodwa nakuba wangithanda, wake wangishiya ngaphandle? Yini ongenzele yona? Uyabona ukuthi alukufanele uthando Lwami, kodwa yini ongenzele yona?” UPetru wabona ukuthi wayengamenzelanga lutho uJesu futhi wakhumbula izifungo ayezenzile zokunikela ngokuphila kwakhe kuNkulunkulu. Ngakho wayengasakhonondi, futhi imithandazo yakhe ngemva kwalokho, yaba ngcono kakhulu. Wathandaza wathi: “Nkosi Jesu Kristu! Ngake ngakushiya, Nawe wake wangishiya. Sesichithe isikhathi singekho ndawonye, nesikhathi sindawonye. Kodwa ungithanda ngaphezu kwanoma yini enye. Ngihlubuke ngokuphindaphindiwe Kuwe futhi ngalila kaningi. Ngingazikhohlwa kanjani izinto ezinjalo? Umsebenzi owenze kimi nezinto ongiphathise zona ngiyohlale

---

ngizikhumbula, angisoze ngakukhohlwa. Ngomsebenzi owenze kimi, ngikuzamile okusemandleni. Uyakwazi engikwazi ukukwenza, futhi uyayazi nendima engingayidlala. Ngifisa ukuthobela izinhlelo Zakho, futhi ngiyonikela konke enginakho Kuwe. Uwena kuphela owazi engingakwenzela khona. Nakuba uSathane angikhohlisa kangaka futhi ngahlubuka Kuwe, ngikholelwa ukuthi awusazikhumbuli lezo ziphambeko zami, nokuthi indlela ongiphatha ngayo ayisekelwe kuzo. Ngifisa ukunikela ngokuphila kwami konke Kuwe. Akukho engikucelayo, futhi anginawo amanye amathemba namacebo; ngifisa kuphela ukwenza ngokuvumelana nenjongo Yakho nokwenza intando Yakho. Ngiyophuza esitsheni Sakho esimuncu, futhi ngingowakho ukuba ungiyale.”

Kumele kucace endleleni ohamba ngayo; kumele icace indlela ozoyithatha esikhathini esizayo, lokho uNkulunkulu ayokuphelelisa, nalokho ophathiswe khona. Mhlawumbe ngelinye ilanga, uyovivinywa, futhi uma ukwazile ukukhuthazwa izinto uPetru adlula kuzo, lokho kuyobonisa ukuthi ngempela uhamba endleleni kaPetru. UNkulunkulu wamncoma uPetru ngokholo lwakhe lweqiniso kanye nothando, nangobuqotho bakhe kuNkulunkulu. Futhi kwakungenxa yokwethembeka kwakhe nokulangazelela uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakhe okwenza uNkulunkulu wamphelelisa. Uma ngempela unothando nokholo olufana nolukaPetru, nakanjani uJesu uyokuphelelisa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela UPetru Amazi Ngayo UJesu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamini

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 523)**

Ngesikhathi uPetru esolwa uNkulunkulu, wathandaza, “O Nkulunkulu! Inyama yami ayilaleli futhi ungisolile wangahlulela. Ngiyajabula ngokusolwa nokwahlulelwa Nguwe, ngisho noma ungangidingi, ubuncwele bakho kanye nezindlela zakho zokulunga ngiyakubona ekwahluleleni Kwakho. Lapho ungahlulela ukuze abanye babone izindlela Zakho zokulunga ekwahluleleni Kwakho, ngiyeneliseka. Uma kukwazi ukuveza isimo Sakho futhi kwenze isimo Sakho sokulunga sibonwe yizo zonke izidalwa, futhi uma kungenza ukuthi ukukuthanda kwami kube msulwa ngokwengeziwe ukuze ngithole ukufana nalowo olungileyo, ukwahlulela Kwakho kuhle-ke, ngoba injalo intando yakho enhle. Ngiyazi ukuthi kuningi ukuhlubuka okungaphakathi kimi nokuthi angikufanele ukuba ngize phambi Kwakho. Ngifisa ungahlulele kakhulu kunakuqala, ngisho nangaphansi kwezimo ezinzima noma ezinsizini; akunandaba ukuthi wenzani, kimina lokho kuhle kakhulu. Uthando Lwakho luyamangalisa futhi ngizimisele ngokuba semseni Wakho ngingakhonondi nakancane.” Yilokhu uPetru ayesekwazi ngemva kokuba esezibonele ngawakhe umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi kuwubufakazi bokuthi uyamthanda uNkulunkulu. Namuhla, seninqotshiwe vele—kodwa lokhu kunqontshwa kuvezwe kanjani kini? Abanye abantu bathi, “Ukunqontshwa kwami kungumusa omkhulu

---

nokuphakanyiswa kukaNkulunkulu. Yima ngibona manje ukuthi ukuphila komuntu kuyize futhi akulutho. Umuntu echitha isikhathi sokuphila kwakhe ephuthuma, ngokuzala, akhulise isizukulwane sabantwana esinye emva kwesinye, futhi ekugcineni usala engenalutho. Ngibone namuhla ngemva kokunqotshwa uNkulunkulu ukuthi akusizi ngalutho ukuphila ngale ndlela; kuwukuphila okungathi shu. Akunankinga noma ngingafa ngedlule kukho!” Ingabe uNkulunkulu usengabazusa abantu abanjalo abanqotshiwe? Basengaba yizibonelo? Abantu abanjalo bayisifundo kulabo abathatha izinto kalula, abanayo injongo, futhi abakulweli ukuthuthuka benze kangcono! Ngisho noma bebalwa phakathi kwabanqotshiwe, abantu abanjalo abanakwenziwa baphelele. Lapho sekusondele ukuba uPetru afe, ngemva kokuba enziwe waphelela wathi, “O Nkulunkulu! Ukube nje iminyaka yami ibinganezelwa kancane, bengingafisa ukukuthanda ngokujulile nangendlela emsulwa.” Lapho esezobethelwa esiphambanweni, wathandaza ngenhliziyo, “O Nkulunkulu! Sesifikile sikhathi Sakho, isikhathi owangibekela sona sesifikile. Kumele ngikufele, kumele ngivume phambi kwakho futhi nginokwethemba ukuthi uthando enginalo ngawe lungahlangabezana nezimfuno Zakho, lube msulwa. Namuhla, ukukwazi ukukufela, futhi ngibethelwe esiphambanweni ngenxa Yakho kuyangiqinisekisa futhi kuyangiduduzwa, ngoba kungiculisa kakhulu ukuthi ngibethelwa esiphambanweni ngenxa Yakho ukuze kwenzeke intando Yakho nanokuthi ngizobe sengikwazi ukunikela ngokuphila kwami Kuwe. O Nkulunkulu! Uyathandeka! Ukube ungivumele ngaphila, bengizozimisela kakhulu ukukuthanda. Uma nje ngisaphila, ngiyohlezi ngikuthanda. Ngifisa ukukuthanda kakhulu kunakuqala. Ngahlulele futhi ungisole, ungivivinye ngoba angiyena olungileyo, ngenxa yokuthi ngonile. Ukulunga Kwakho kuba sobala kimi. Lesi isibusiso kimi, ngoba ngiyakwazi ukukuthanda ngokujulile futhi ngizimisele ukuhlale ngikuthanda kanjena ngisho noma ungangithandi. Ngifuna ukukubona ukulunga Kwakho ngoba lokho kungenza ngiphile ukuphila okunenjongo. Sengiyabona manje ukuthi ukuphila kwami sekunenjongo, ngoba ngibethelwe esiphambanweni ngenxa Yakho futhi kuyinto enhle ukukufela. Nakuba ngingakazizwa nganelisekile ngoba ngazi okuncane Ngawe, ngiyazi ukuthi ngeke ngizifeze ngokugcwele izifiso Zakho futhi kuncane kakhulu engikwenzele khona. Ekuphileni kwami, angikwazanga ukuzinikela ngokugcwele Kuwe; angisondele nakancane kulokho. Uma ngibuka emuva, kulo mzuzu ngizizwa ngikukweleta kakhulu, futhi nginalo mzuzu kuphela wokuba ngikhokhe ngawo wonke amaphutha ami nangalo lonke uthando engikukweleta lona.”

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Izinto UPetru Abhekana Nazo: Ulwazi Lwakhe Ngokusolwa Nangokwahlulelwa” encwadini ethi  
Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 524)**

---

Umuntu kumele alwele ukuphila okunenjongo futhi angeneliswa nje yilokho akwazi ukukwenza manje. Ukuze umuntu aphile njengoPetru, kumele abe nolwazi futhi akwazi ukubhekana nezinto uPetru abhekana nazo. Umuntu kumele afune izinto ezinkulu neziphakeme kakhulu. Kumele afune uthando lukaNkulunkulu olujulile nolumsulwa ngokwengeziwe, kanye nokuphila okunenjongo. Yilokhu kuphela ukuphila; yile ndlela kuphela umuntu ayofana ngayo noPetru. Kumele ugxile ekukhuthaleleni ukuba sohlangothini oluhle ekungeneni kwakho, ungamane nje uhlehle ngenxa yenkululeko yesikhashana bese uziba amaqiniso angempela acacile nabalulekile. Uthando lwakho kumele lube ngokoqobo futhi kumele uthole izindlela ezizokwenza ukhululeke kulokhu kuphila okubi nokungenamthetho futhi okungahlukile kokwezilwane. Kumele uphile ukuphila okunenjongo, ukuphila okuyigugu, futhi akumele uzikhohlise, noma ukuphila kwakho ukuphendule ithoyizi okudlalwa ngalo. Kuwo wonke umuntu ozimisele ngokuthanda uNkulunkulu, awekho amaqiniso angenakuwathola futhi akukho ukungabi bikho kobulungiswa obenziwayo angeke akwazi ukumelana nakho. Kufanele uphile kanjani? Kufanele umthande kanjani uNkulunkulu futhi ungalusebenzisa kanjani lolu thando ukuze wenelise isifiso Sakhe? Ayikho into ebaluleke ukudlula leyo ekuphileni kwakho. Ngaphezu kwakho konke, kumele ube nezifiso ezinjalo futhi ukwazi ukubekezela, ungafani nje nabantu abaphelelwa yithemba kalula. Kumele ukwazi ukuphila ukuphila okunenjongo futhi uwazi amaqiniso angempela futhi ungaziphathi budlabha. Unganakile, impilo yakho ingakwedlula nje.; ngemva kwalokho, uyolithola yini elinye ithuba lokuthanda uNkulunkulu? Ingabe umuntu angakwazi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu uma esefile? Kumele ube nesifiso kanye nonembeza onjengokaPetru; ukuphila kwakho kumele kube nenjongo futhi akumele ube nesikhati sokudlala ngokuphila kwakho! Njengoba ungumuntu, futhi ufuna uNkulunkulu, kumele uyiqaphele indlela oziphatha ngayo ekuphileni kwakho, nendlela ozinikela ngayo kuNkulunkulu nokuthi uba kanjani nokholo olunenjongo Kuye, ngendlela emsulwa, enhle, nelungile. Namuhla akufanele waneliseke kuphela ngokuthi unqotshwe kanjani, kodwa kumele ucabange nangendlela ozohamba ngayo ngokuzayo. Kumele ube nezinto ezikukhuthazayo futhi ube nesibindi sokuba uphelele, futhi ukugweme ukuzibona ungeke wakwazi kwenza lutho. Ingabe iqiniso linazo izintandokazi? Ingabe iqiniso lihloselwe ukuphikisana nabantu? Uma ulifuna ngempela iqiniso, lingakuthonya? Uma umelana nokungabi bikho kobulungiswa, ingabe lokho kuzokuqeda amandla? Uma ukufuna ngempela ukuphila, ingabe kuzokwehlula ukuphila? Uma ungenalo iqiniso, akukhona ukuthi iqiniso likushaya indiva, kodwa kungenxa yokuthi uqhelelene neqiniso, uma ungakwazi ukumela ubulungiswa, lokho akusho ukuthi kukhona into embi ngobulungiswa kodwa kungenxa yokuthi ukholwa ukuthi amaqiniso awasetshenziswanga kahle; uma ugcina ungakutholi ukuphila ngemva kokukufuna iminyaka eminingi, lokho akubangelwa ukuthi ukuphila akunanembeza kuwe, kodwa kungenxa yokuthi wena awunanembeza ekuphileni kwakho, ukuxoshile ukuphila; uma uphila ekukhanyeni, futhi

---

ubungakwazi ukuthola ukukhanya, lokho akungenxa yokuthi ukukhanya akukwazi ukukukhanyisa, kodwa kungenxa yokuthi awuzange ukunake ukuba khona kokukhanya ngakho ukukhanya kukushiye ngesinyelela. Uma ungakulweli ukuphila, kungaphethwa ngokuthi awuyinto yalutho futhi awunaso isibindi futhi awukwazi ukumelana namandla obumnyama. Untekenteke kakhulu! Uyehluleka ukuphunyuka emandleni kaSathane akuvimbezelayo futhi uzimisele ngokuphila lokhu kuphila okuphephile futhi okulondekile bese ufa ungenalwazi. Okufanele ukuthole ukulwela ukunqotshwa; lokhu kuyisibopho sakho. Uma wenelisekile ngokunqotshwa, uzobe uxosha ukukhanya. Kumele ubhekane nobunzima ngenxa yeqiniso, kumele uzinikele eqinisweni futhi ukhuthazelele ukuthunazwa ngenxa yeqiniso nokuthi ukuze wazi okuningi ngeqiniso kumele udlule ezinhluphekweni eziningi. Yilokhu okufanele ukwenze. Ungavumi ukulahla iqiniso ngenxa yokuthi ufuna ukuthula emndenini wakho, ungavumi ukulahlekelwa yisithunzi nobuqotho bakho ngenxa nje yenjabulo yesikhashana. Kufanele ulwele konke okuhle nokulungile, futhi ufune indlela yokuphila ukuphila okunenjongo. Uma uphila ukuphila okuyichilo kanjalo futhi zingekho izinto ozifunayo, ingabe awudlali yini ngokuphila kwakho? Yini ongayithola ekuphileni okunjalo? Kufanele uzigweme zonke izinhlobo zenjabulo yenyama ngenxa yeqiniso elilodwa, nokuthi ungawalahli wonke amaqiniso ngenxa yenjabulo yesikhashana. Abantu abenza kanjalo abekho qotho futhi abanaso nesithunzi; ukuphila kwabo akunayo injongo!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Izinto UPetru Abhekana Nazo: Ulwazi Lwakhe Ngokusolwa Nangokwahlulelwa” encwadini ethi  
Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 525)**

UNkulunkulu uyamsola futhi amahlulele umuntu ngoba umsebenzi Wakhe ufuna lokho, ngaphezu kwalokho, ngoba umuntu uyakudinga lokho. Umuntu udinga ukusolwa nokwahlulelwa, futhi kulapho kuphela angathola khona uthando lukaNkulunkulu. Namuhla, niqinisekiswa kakhulu, kodwa lapho ninqwamana nezingqinamba ezincane nisenkingeni; idumela lenu lincane kakhulu futhi nisuke nisadinga ukusolwa okukhulu kanye nokwahlulelwa ukuze nizuze ulwazi olujulile. Namuhla, niyamhlonipha uNkulunkulu, niyamesaba futhi niyazi ukuthi unguNkulunkulu weqiniso, kodwa animthandi kakhulu, ingasaphathwa eyokumthanda ngeqiniso; ulwazi lwenu luseluncane kakhulu futhi anikabi nesimo esihle. Lapho nibhekana nesimo esithile, nisuke ningakabi nabufakazi, kuncane kakhulu ukungena kwenu okuza nezinguquko, futhi aninayo indlela yokukwenza ngokoqobo. Abantu abaningi abanaki futhi bayavilapha; abakuvezi obala ukuthi bayamthanda uNkulunkulu, akukho abakwenzayo futhi akucaci ukuthi iyini imigomo yabo. Labo abenziwe baphelela abagcini ngokuba nobuntu obujwayelekile kuphela, kodwa banamaqiniso angaphezu kwesilinganiso sonembeza womuntu; abagcini nje



---

ngokusebenzisa unembeza wabo ukuze babuyise uthando lukaNkulunkulu kodwa kunalokho bamazile uNkulunkulu futhi bakubona ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyathandeka futhi ufanelwe ukuthandwa ngumuntu nokuthi kuningi umuntu angakuthanda kuNkulunkulu nokuthi umuntu ayikho into angayenza ngaphandle kokuthanda uNkulunkulu. Uthando uNkulunkulu analo ngalabo abaphelelisiwe luyabasiza ukuze bakwazi ukwenza izinto abazifisayo. Uthando lwabo luyazenzakalela, uthando olungafuni mbuyiselo, alukhona ukuhweba. Ayikho into ebona bamthande uNkulunkulu ngaphandle kolwazi abanalo Ngaye. Abantu abanjalo bakhathalela kuphela ukujabulisa uNkulunkulu ngisho noma kuthiwa uNkulunkulu akababonisi umusa. Ababheki amathuba kuNkulunkulu futhi abalulinganisi ngonembeza uthando abanalo ngoNkulunkulu: Ungiphe lona, nami kumele ngikubuyisele lona uthando; uma unganginiki lutho nami ayikho into engizokubuyisela yona. Labo abenziwe baphelela bahlale bekhola ukuthi: UNkulunkulu unguMdali, futhi wenza umsebenzi Wakhe kithi. Ngoba nginaleli thuba, isimo kanye nokufaneleka ukuba ngenziwe ngiphelele, engikufunayo kufanele kube ukuphila okunenjongo futhi kufanele nganelise Yena. Lokhu kuyafana nalokho uPetru abhekana nakho: Lapho ebuthaka kakhulu, wathandaza kuNkulunkulu wathi, “O Nkulunkulu! Akunandaba ukuthi ngikuphi ngasiphi isikhathi, uyazi ukuthi ngihlezi ngikukhumbula. Akunandaba ukuthi ngikuphi ngasiphi isikhathi, uyazi ukuthi ngifuna ukukuthanda, kodwa isiqu sami sincane kakhulu, ngibuthakathaka futhi anginamandla, uthando lwami alwanele nokuzithoba kwami Kuwe akwanele. Angifanele ukuphila uma ngiqhathaniswa nothando Lwakho. Ngiyafisa ukuba ukuphila kwami akulona ize, nokuthi ngingagcini nje ngokubuyisa uthando Lwakho, kodwa nginikele ngakho konke enginakho Kuwe. Uma ngingakujabulisa, mina njengesidalwa sakho ngiyoba nokuthula engqondweni, akukho okunye engiyokhala ngakho. Nakuba ngibuthaka ngingenawo amandla okwamanje, angeke ngizikhohlwe izeluleko kanye nothando Lwakho. Manje akukho engikwenzayo ngaphandle kokubuyisa uthando Lwakho. O Nkulunkulu, ngizizwa ngimubi! Iyiphi indlela engingabuyisa ngayo uthando lwami, ngingakwenza kanjani konke okusemandleni, ngikwazi ukufeza izifiso Zakho futhi nginikele ngakho konke enginakho Kuwe? Uyabazi ubuthakathaka bomuntu; yini nje engangenza ngifanele uthando Lwakho? O Nkulunkulu! Uyakwazi ukuma kwami okungatheni nokuthi uthando lwami luyinto engekho. Yini engingakwazi ukuyenza ngokusemandleni ami onke kulesi simo? Ngiyazi ukuthi kufanele ngibuyise uthando Lwakho, ngiyazi ukuthi kufanele nginikele ngakho konke enginakho Kuwe kodwa manje angiyilutho. Ngicela ukuba ungiphe amandla nokuqiniseka ukuze ngikwazi kakhudlwana ukunikela uthando olumsulwa lokuzinikela Kuwe kanye nokunikela Kuwe konke enginakho; ngeke ngigcine nje ngokubuyisa uthando Lwakho, kodwa ngiphinde ngikulungele kakhudlwana ukubhekana nokusola, ukwahlulela kanye nokuvivinya Kwakho, ngisho nokuqalekiswa Nguwe okunzima. Ungivumelile ukuba ngilubone uthando Lwakho, futhi mina angikwazi ukungakuthandi, nakuba ngibuthakathaka futhi ngingenamandla namuhla,

---

ningingakukhohlwa kanjani kodwa? Uthando lwakho, ukusola kanye nokwahlulela Kwakho kungenze ngakwazi, kodwa ngisazizwa ngingakwazi ukukuthanda ngokujulile ngoba uyababazeka! Ngingakunikela kanjani konke enginakho kuMdali?” Leso kwakuyisicelo sikaPetru, kodwa isimo sakhe sasimenza kungamfaneli nhlobo. Ngalesi sikhathi, wezwa sengathi kunommese ophenduphendulwa enhliziyweni yakhe, wayesezinhlungwini; wayazi ukuthi yini okungafanele ayenze ezimweni ezinjalo. Nokho waqhubeka ethandaza kuNkulunkulu: “O Nkulunkulu! Umuntu unjengengane, unembeza wakhe ubuthakathaka futhi okuyikhona engingafinyelela kukho, ukubuyisa uthando Lwakho. Namuhla, angikwazi ukukujabulisa, futhi ngifisa ukwenza konke engingakwenza, nokunikela ngakho konke enginakho Kuwe. Ngenze ngigqashule ekububuleni, kungakhathaleki ukuthi ungahlulela kanjani, ungisola kanjani, kungakhathaleki ukuthi yini oyithathayo kimi. Kaningi lapho ungisole khona nalapho ungahlulele khona, ngizisolile futhi ngahluleka ukufinyelela ubumsulwa noma ukufeza izifiso Zakho. Ukukubuyisela ngothando Lwakho ngikwenze ngaphandle kokucindezelwa futhi ngizizwa ngizenyanya nakakhulu.” Into eyenza uPetru wathandaza ngale ndlela kungenxa yokuthi wayefuna uthando lukaNkulunkulu olumsulwa ngokwengeziwe. Wayefuna, enxusa futhi ngaphezu kwalokho wayezigxeka, evuma izono zakhe KuNkulunkulu. Wazizwa emkweleta uNkulunkulu futhi ezenyanya, nokho ngandlela thize, wayengajabule neze. Wayehlezi ezizwa njengomuntu owayengafanele ukufeza intando kaNkulunkulu nowayengasoze akwazi ukwenza okukhulu. Ezimweni ezinjalo, uPetru walulwela ukholo olwaboniswa uJobe. Wabona indlela ukholo lukaJobe olwalulukhulu ngayo ngoba uJobe wayebonile ukuthi konke ayenakho wayekuphiwe uNkulunkulu futhi kwakulindelekile ukuthi uNkulunkulu amphuce konke ayenakho, akunike noma ubani ayengafisa ukumnika khona—leso kwakuyisimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu. UJobe akazange akhononde, futhi wayesengamdumisa uNkulunkulu. UPetru naye wayezazi kahle futhi wathandaza ngenhliziyo wathi, “Namuhla akufanele nganeliseke ngokubuyisela uthando Lwakho ngisebenzisa unembeza wami futhi ngisho lungaba lungakanani uthando enginalo, ngilubuyisela Kuwe, ngoba imicabango yami mibi kakhulu futhi ngiyehluleka ukukubheka njengoMdali. Ngenxa yokuthi angikakakulungeli ukukuthanda, kumele ngenze ngendlela ezongenza ngikwazi ukunikela konke enginakho Kuwe, engingakwenza ngokuzimisela. Kumele ngikwazi konke okwenzile futhi ayikho enye indlela kumele ngibambe uthando Lwakho futhi ngikwazi ukukhuluma ngezindumiso Zakho ngidumise igama Lakho elingcwele ukuze uzothola udumo olukhulu ngami. Ngizimisele ukuba ngime ngiqine ekufakazeni Ngawe. O Nkulunkulu! Uthando Lwakho luyigugu futhi luhle; ngingafisa kanjani nje kodwa ukuphila ezandleni zomubi? Angizange yini ngidalwe Nguwe? Ngingaphila kanjani kodwa ngaphansi kokubuswa nguSathane? Ngingancamela ukuthi sonke isiqu sami siphile ngaphansi kokusola Kwakho. Angizimisele ukuphila ngaphansi kokubusa komubi. Uma ngingenziwa ngibe msulwa, futhi nginikele ngakho konke enginakho Kuwe, ngizimisele

---

ngokunikela ngomzimba nangengqondo yami ekwahlulelweni nasekusolweni Nguwe ngoba ngiyamzonda uSathane futhi angizimisele ngokuphila ngaphansi kwakhe. Ekwahlulelweni Nguwe, uhambisa phambili isimo Sakho sokulunga; ngiyajabula futhi angikaze ngikhononde nakancane. Uma ngingakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wesidalwa, ngizimisele ukwenza konke ukuphila kwami kuhambisana nokwahlulela Kwakho, ngaso, ngiyozazi kahle izindlela Zakho ezingewe, ngixoshe ithonya lomubi.” UPetru wayethandaza kanje, ehlale efuna kanje, futhi wafinyelela ezingeni eliphezulu, uma kuqhathaniswa. Akagcinanga nje ngokukwazi ukubuyisa uthando lukaNkulunkulu, kodwa okungaphezu kwalokho wawufeza umsebenzi wakhe njengesidalwa. Akagcinanga ngokusolwa unembeza wakhe, kodwa wakwazi ukukhuphula izinga likanembeza. Imithandazo yakhe yaqhubeka yenyukela kuNkulunkulu, ngezinga lokuthi wayesenemigomo emikhulu nokuthanda kwakhe uNkulunkulu kwaba kukhulu kakhulu. Nakuba uPetru abulawa zinhlungu, akakhohlwanga ukuthanda uNkulunkulu, futhi wayesaqhubeka efuna ukuqonda intando kaNkulunkulu. Imithandazo yakhe yayiba nala mazwi: Ayikho into engiyifezile ngaphezu kokubuyisela uthando Lwakho. Angizange ngilethe ubufakazi Ngawe phambi kukaSathane, angizange ngizikhulule ethonyeni likaSathane futhi ngisaphila enyameni. Ngiyafisa ukumnqoba uSathane ngothando lwami, ngimhlaze, ngalokho ngenze lokhu okufisayo. Ngifisa ukunikela ngoqobo lwami Kuwe, ngingazinikeli nangengxenyana yami kuSathane ngoba uSathane uyisitha Sakho. Njengoba uPetru ayeqhubeka efuna ukwenza kanjalo, wayekhuthazeka, nolwazi lwakhe lwalukhula kakhulu. Kungakabiphi, wabona ukuthi kufanele agqashule ethonyeni likaSathane futhi aphinde azinikele ngokuphelele kuNkulunkulu. Wakwazi ukuwufinyelela lowo mbuso. Wakwazi ukulwisana nethonya likaSathane wadela nezinto ezazizojabulisa inyama futhi wayezimisele ukuba abhekane nokusolwa nokwahlulelwa nguNkulunkulu. Wathi, “Ngisho noma ngiphila ngaphansi kokusola nokwahlulela Kwakho, kungakhathaleki ukuthi kusuke kunzima kanjani, angizimisele nhlobo ukuphila ngaphansi kokubuswa nguSathane okhohlisayo. Ngiyajabula ngokuphila ngaphansi kwesiqalekiso Sakho kunokuphila ngaphansi kwezibusiso zikaSathane. Ngiyakuthanda ngokuba ngifune ukuphila ngaphansi kokwahlulela Kwakho futhi lokho kungijabulisa kakhulu. Ukusola neokwahlulela kwakho silungile futhi singcwele; sihliselwe ukungihlanza nokungisindisa. Ngingancamela ukuba ukuphila kwami konke kube ngaphansi kokahlulela Kwakho, kunakekelwe Nguwe. Angikufisi ngisho nakancane ukuphila ngaphansi kombuso kaSathane; ngifisa ukuhlanzwa Nguwe; noma ngizwa ubunzima angizimisele ukuxhashazwa nguSathane ngamaqhinga akhe. Mina, sidalwa, kufanele ngisetshenziswe Nguwe, ngibe ngowakho, ngahlulelwe Nguwe futhi ngisolwe Nguwe. Kufanele ngize ngiqalekiswe Nguwe. Inhliziyo yami iyajabula lapho uzimisele ngokungibusisa ngoba ngilubonile uthando Lwakho. UnguMdali, mina ngiyisidalwa Sakho: Akufanele ngikuphoxe ngiphile ngaphansi kokubuswa nguSathane, futhi akufanele ngixhashazwe nguSathane. Kufanele ngibe ihhashi Lakho, noma inkabi, kunokuphilela uSathane.

---

Ngingancamela ukuphila ngaphansi kokusola Kwakho, kunokuchachamba injabulo yenyama, lokho bekuyongijabulisa ngisho noma ngizolahlekelwa umusa Wakho. Ngiyajabula uma ungahlulela noma ungisola nakuba umusa Wakho ungekho phezu kwami; lesi yisibusiso esikhulu esivela Kuwe, umusa Wakho omkhulu. Nakuba uhlale uphakeme futhi unolaka kimi, nalapho angikwazi ukukushiya futhi angikwazi ukukuthanda ngokwanele. Ngingancamela ukuphila ekhaya Lakho, ukuthi ungiqalekise, ungisole futhi ungishaye, angizimisele ukuphila ngibuswa uSathane futhi angizimisele ukutatazela ngijahe okwenyama, ingasaphathwa eyokuthi ngiphilele inyama.” Uthando lukaPetru lwalumsulwa. Lokhu kulandisa okomuntu ophelisiwe futhi kusezingeni eliphezulu kunelabanye abaphelisiwe, akukho ukuphila okunenjongo ngaphezu kwalokho. UPetru wakwamukela ukusola nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu, wayebazisa ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu akukho lutho kuye ayekubona kuyigugu. Wathi, “USathane unginika injabulo yenyama, kodwa angiyifuni. Ukusola nokwahlulela kusikaNkulunkulu siphezu kwami—ngizizwa ngibalulekile, ngithola injabulo futhi ngibusisekile. Ukube uNkulunkulu akangahlulelanga, ngangingeke ngimthande, bengiyohlala ngaphansi kokubusa kukaSathane, angilawule futhi angiqondise. Uma bekunjalo, bengingeke ngiphile njengomuntu wangempela, ngoba bengizobe ngingakwazi ukujabulisa uNkulunkulu futhi ngingakwazi ukuzinikela kuNkulunkulu. Nakuba uNkulunkulu engangibusisi, engishiya ngingakhululekile, kube sengathi kunomlilo ovuthayo ngaphakathi kimi ngingenakho ukuthula noma injabulo, nakuba ukusola nesiyalo sikaNkulunkulu singakaze sibe kude nami, ekwahlulelweni kukaNkulunkulu ngiyakwazi ukuthola ukulunga Kwakhe. Kuyangijabulisa lokhu; ayisekho phela into eyigugu nenenjongo ekuphileni. Nakuba ukuvikelwa nokunakekelwa Nguye kuphenduke ukusolwa ukwahlulelwa, isiqalekiso, nokushaya okungenalo uzwelo, zisangijabulisa lezi zinto ngoba zingangihlanza futhi zingishintshe futhi zingisondeze kuNkulunkulu, zingenze ngithande uNkulunkulu, zenze nothando lwami ngoNkulunkulu lube msulwa. Lokhu kungenza ngikwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wami njengoba ngiyisidalwa, kungiletha phambi kukaNkulunkulu kungiqhelise ethonyeni likaSathane, ukuze ngingabe ngisakhonza uSathane. Lapho ngingaphili ngaphansi kokubuswa nguSathane, ngiyakwazi ukunikela ngakho konke enginakho nakho konke engingakwenza kuNkulunkulu, ngaphandle kokuzigodla—yilapho ngizizwa khona ngigculiseke kakhulu. Ukusola nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu okungisindisile futhi ukuphila kwami akuhlukaniseki ukusola nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu. Ukube ukuphila kwami emhlabeni bekungaphansi kokubuswa nguSathane futhi kungekho ngaphansi kwesivikelo sikaNkulunkulu ngokusolwa nokwahlulelwa Nguye, bengiyohlala ngaphansi kokubuswa nguSathane futhi ngaphezu kwalokho bengingeke ngilithole ithuba noma izindlela zokuphila ukuphila okunenjongo. Ngaphandle uma ukusola nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu singazange singishiye bengizokwazi ukuhlanzwa nguNkulunkulu. Ngaphandle kwamazwi ahlabayo nobungcwele bukaNkulunkulu kanye nokwahlulela okuphakeme kukaNkulunkulu lapho ngithole khona

---

isivikelo esikhulu futhi ngaphila ekukhanyeni, ngathola izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu. Ukuze ngihlanzwe, ngikhululeke kuSathane ngiphile ngaphansi kokubusa kukaNkulunkulu—lesi yibusiso esikhulu kakhulu ekuphileni kwami namuhla.” Yilokhu okungcono uPetru akuzwa ekuphileni kwakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Izinto UPetru Abhekana Nazo: Ulwazi Lwakhe Ngokusolwa Nangokwahlulelwa” encwadini ethi  
Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 526)**

Umuntu uphilela inyama, okusho ukuthi uphila esihogweni futhi ngaphandle kokwahlulela nokusola kukaNkulunkulu umuntu wenyanyeka njengoSathane. Kungenzeka kanjani ukuba umuntu abe ngcwele? UPetru wayekhohlelwa ukuthi ukusola nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu kwakuyisivikelo kanye nomusa okukhulu kakhulu kumuntu. Ukusola nokwahlulela sikaNkulunkulu kuphela okungenza umuntu aphaphame, azonde inyama kanye noSathane. Isandla sikaNkulunkulu esiqinile sikhulula umuntu ekuthonyweni nguSathane, simkhulula ezweni lakhe elincane, simphilise ekukhanyeni kokuba khona kukaNkulunkulu. Akukho ukusindiswa okungcono kunokusola nokwahlulela! UPetru wathandaza, “O Nkulunkulu! Uma nje ungisola futhi ungahlulela, ngiyokwazi ukuthi awuzange ungishiye. Ngisho noma kuthiwa awunginiki injabulo noma ukuthula, ungenze ngiphile ngezinsizi futhi ngithole ukusolwa okuningi, uma nje ungangishiyanga inhliziyo yami iyokhululeka. Namuhla, Ukusola nokwahlulela Sakho kuphenduke esivikelo sami esihle kakhulu nesibusiso sami esikhulu kunazo zonke. Umusa ongipha wona uyangivikela. Umusa owubeka phezu kwami namuhla ungibonisa isimo Sakho sokulunga futhi uwukwahlulela nokusola Kwakho; ngaphezu kwalokho uwuvivinyo futhi ngaphezu kwalokho ungukuphila kokuhlupheka.” UPetru wakwazi ukubeka eceleni injabulo yenyama wafuna uthando olujulile nesivikelo esikhulu ngoba wayethole umusa omkhulu ekwahlulelweni nasekusoleni kukaNkulunkulu. Ekuphileni kwakhe, uma umuntu efuna ukuhlanzwa futhi enze umehluko esimweni sakhe, uma efisa ukuphila impilo enenjongo afeze indima yakhe njengesidalwa kuyomele amukele Ukwahlulela nokusola kukaNkulunkulu futhi angasivumeli isiyalo sikaNkulunkulu nokushaywa nguNkulunkulu ukuba kusuke kuye, ukuze akhululeke ekukhohlisweni nasekuthonyweni nguSathane aphile ekukhanyeni kukaNkulunkulu. Yazi kahle ukuthi ukusola nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu kungukukhanya, kuwukukhanya kwensindiso yomuntu nokuthi asikho isibusiso esingcono, umusa noma isivikelo somuntu. Umuntu uphila ngaphansi kwethonya likaSathane futhi uphila enyameni; uma engahlanziwe futhi engasitholi isivikelo sikaNkulunkulu, uyoba mubi nakakhulu. Uma efisa ukuthanda uNkulunkulu, kuyomele ahlanzwe futhi asindiswe. UPetru wathandaza, “Nkulunkulu, lapho ungiiphatha ngobumnene ngijabula kakhulu, ngiduduzeke; futhi lapho ungisola ngizizwa

---

ngiduduzeka futhi ngijabula nakakhulu. Nakuba ngibuthakathaka ngibekezelela ukuhlupheka ebengingakwazi, nakuba kunezinyembezi nomunyu, uyazi ukuthi lo munyu ubangelwa ukungalaleli kwami nangenxa yobuthakathaka bami. Ngiyakhala ngoba angikwazi ukwanelisa izifiso Zakho, ngizwa usizi futhi ngiyazisola ngoba angikufanele ukuma phambi Kwakho kodwa ngizimisele ukuthola lo mbuso, ngizimisele ukwenza konke okusemandleni ami ukuze ngikujabulise. Ukusola Kwakho singilethele isivikelo futhi singinike insindiso enkulu kakhulu; ukwahlulela Kwakho sivimba ukubekezela nesineke Sakho. Ngaphandle kokusola nokwahlulela Kwakho bengingeke ngithole isihawu nomusa Wakho othandekayo. Namuhla, ngikubona kahle ukuthi uthando uthando Lwakho ludlula ngale kwamazulu futhi ludlula yonke into. Uthando Lwakho alusona nje isihe nomusa wothando; ngisho nangaphezu kwalokho, luwukusolwa nokwahlulelwa. Ukusola nokwahlulela Kwakho kungizuzise kakhulu. Ngaphandle kokusola nokwahlulela Kwakho, akekho noyedwa obengahlanzwa, akekho noyedwa obengaluzwa uthando lukaMdali. Nakuba ngibekezelele amakhulu ezivivinyo nezinsizi futhi sengike ngasondela egodini, zenze ukuthi ngikwazi ngempela futhi ngizuze insindiso ephakeme. Ukube ngishiywe ukusola, ukwahlulela kanye nesiyalo Sakho, bengiyophila ebumnyameni, ngaphansi kokubuswa uSathane. Yiziphi izinzuzo inyama yomuntu enazo? Ukube bengizoshiywa ukusola nokwahlulela Kwakho, bekuyoba sengathi uMoya Wakho ungishiyile, kufane nokuthi awusekho nami. Uma bekunjalo, bengizoqhubeka kanjani ngiphila? Uma ungifumba ukugula, uthathe inkululeko yami, ngingaqhubeka ngiphila, kodwa uma ngishiywa ukusola kanye nokwahlulela Kwakho, ngeke ngibe nayo indlela yokuphila. Uma bengiphila ngaphandle kokwahlulela nokusola Kwakho, bengiyolahlekelwa uthando Lwakho, uthando olujule kakhulu kimi engingeke ngiluchaze ngamazwi. Ngaphandle kothando Lwakho, ngabe ngiphila ngaphansi kokubuswa uSathane, futhi ngingahluleka ukubona ubuso Bakho obukhazimulayo. Ngingaqhubeka kanjani ngiphile? Angeke ngikubekezelele ukuphila nobumnyama obunjalo. Ukuba Nawe kufana nokuthi ngiyakubona, ngakho ngingakushiya kanjani? Ngiyakuncenga ukuba ungalokothi uthathe ukunethezeka kwami okukhulu ngisho noma kungamazwi ambalwa angiqinisekayo. Ngijabulile ngothando Lwakho futhi namuhla angikwazi ukuqhelelana Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi ngingakuthandi? Kunezinyembezi eziningi zosizi ezehle ngenxa yothando Lwakho, nokho bengihlezi ngicabanga ukuthi ukuphila kanjena kunenjongo nakakhulu, kuyangicebisa, kungishintshe futhi kungenze ngikwazi ukubamba iqiniso okufanele libanjwe yizidalwa.”

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Izinto UPetru Abhekana Nazo: Ulwazi Lwakhe Ngokusolwa Nangokwahlulelwa” encwadini ethi  
Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 527)**

---

Konke ukuphila komuntu kungaphansi kokubusa kukaSathane futhi akekho noyedwa ongakwazi ukuzikhulula ngamandla akhe ekuthonyweni nguSathane. Bonke baphila ezweni elingcolile, elinenkohlakalo nobuze, elingenayo nencane injongo; baphila impilo yokungabi nandaba yenyama, yenkanuko, futhi baphilela noSathane. Ukuphila kwabo akubalulekile nakancane. Umuntu akakwazi ukuzitholela yena iqiniso eliyomkhulula ethonyeni likaSathane. Ngisho noma umuntu ekholelwa kuNkulunkulu futhi elifunda iBhayibheli, akaqondi ukuthi angazikhulula kanjani ekulawulweni yithonya likaSathane. Kuzo zonke izizukulwane, bambalwa kakhulu abathole le mfihlo, bambalwa kakhulu abayibambile. Njengoba umuntu emzonda kangaka uSathane, ezonda inyama yakhe, akakwazi ukunqoba ithonya likaSathane. Namuhla, ingabe anisekhona ngaphansi kombuso kaSathane? Anizisoli ngezenzo zenu zokungalaleli, ingasaphathwa-ke eyokuthi ningcolile futhi anilaleli. Ngemva kokuphikisana noNkulunkulu, nize nithole ngisho ukuthula kwengqondo nizizwe nibakhulu. Ingabe ukuthula kwenu akwenziwa ukuthi nikhohlakele? Ingabe lokhu kuthula kwenu okusengqondweni akwenziwa wukuthi anilaleli? Umuntu uphila esihogweni esenzelwe umuntu, uphila ngaphansi kwethonya elimnyama likaSathane; emhlabeni, lapho izipoki nabantu kuhlala khona, nalapho kungena enyameni yomuntu. Awuphili epharadesi elihle emhlabeni. Indawo okuyo ibuswa udeveli, isihogo, indawo eyingozi. Uma umuntu engahlanziwe, kuyosho ukuthi ungowokungcola; uma engavikelwa futhi enganakekelwa uNkulunkulu, usayisigqila sikaSathane; uma engahlulelwe futhi engasoliwe lokho kusho ukuthi akanayo indlela yokuphunyuka ekucindezelweni ubumnyama bethonya likaSathane. Ukukhohlakala kwakho okubonisayo kanye nokuphila kwakho ngendlela ebonisa ukuthi awulaleli kuwubufakazi obuveza ngokusobala ukuthi usaphila ngaphansi kokubuswa nguSathane. Uma ingqondo kanye nemicabango yakho kungazange kuhlanzwe futhi isimo sakho singakaze sahlulelwe futhi sisolwe, lokho kusho ukuthi sonke isiqu sakho sisalawulwa nguSathane, imicabango yakho ikhohliswe nguSathane, sonke isiqu sakho sisezandleni zikaSathane. Uyazibona yini ukuthi usuqhelelene kanjani nezinga lokuphila kukaPetru? Unalo lelo zinga? Kuningi kangakanani okwazi ngokusola nokwahlulela kwanamuhla? Kungakanani osukubambile kwalokho uPetru akwazi? Uma namuhla uhluleka ukwazi, ingabe uzokwazi ukufinyelela lolo lwazi esikhathini esizayo? Umuntu oyivila noyigwala njengawe kalula nje akanakukwazi ukusola nokwahlulela. Uma ujaha ukuthula enyameni, kanye nokufeza izifiso zayo, lokho kuyosho ukuthi ayikho indlela ongahlanzwa ngayo, futhi ekugcineni uzobuyiselwa kuSathane ngoba uphila ngendlela kaSathane, nenyama. Njengoba izinto zinjalo namuhla, abantu abanengi abanandaba nokuphila, okusho ukuthi abanandaba nokuhlanzwa noma ukuthola ulwazi olunzulu ngokuphila. Bangenziwa kanjani ukuba baphelele? Labo abangakufuni ukuphila, abanalo ithuba lokupheleliswa futhi labo abangafuni ukwazi uNkulunkulu futhi abangafuni ukushintsha isimo sabo, abanayo indlela yokuphunyuka ethonyeni lobumnyama bukaSathane. Abakhathazeki kangako ngokuphathelene nolwazi lwabo ngoNkulunkulu kanye

---

nokungena kwabo ezinguqukweni zesimo sabo, abanandaba nakho njengalabo abakholelwa enkolweni kuphela, futhi abamane balandele okwenziwayo futhi baye ezinkonzweni eziwayelekile. Ingabe lokho akukhona ukudlala ngesikhathi? Uma ekukholweni kwakhe kuNkulunkulu, umuntu engabi nandaba nezinto ezibalulekile eziphathelene nokuphila, engafuni ukungena eqinisweni, engalufuni ushintsho esimweni sakhe, ingasaphathwa eyokwazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, angeke apheleliswe. Uma ufisa ukupheleliswa, kumele uqonde umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Kumele ukuqonde ngokukhethekile ukubaluleka kokusola kanye nokwahlulela Kwakhe, nokuthi kungani lo msebenzi wenziwa kumuntu. Ingabe uyakwazi ukwamukela? Uma wahlulelwa kanjalo, ingabe uyakwazi ukufinyelela ezingeni elifana nelikaPetru, kanye nasolwazi lwakhe? Uma ufuna ulwazi ngoNkulunkulu kanye nemisebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele futhi ufuna nokuguqula izindlela zakho, uzoba nethuba lokupheleliswa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Izinto UPetru Abhekana Nazo: Ulwazi Lwakhe Ngokusolwa Nangokwahlulelwa” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 528)**

Ngokwalabo abazokwenziwa baphelele, lesi sigaba somsebenzi wokunqotshwa sibaluleke kakhulu; umuntu onqotshiwe kuphela oyothola ithuba lokupheleliswa. Ayikho into ebaluleke ngokwenza kuphela indima yokunqotshwa, engeke ikwenze ukwazi ukusetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu. Ngeke ube nendlela yokudlala indima yakho ekusakazeni ivangeli, ngoba awukulweli ukuphila, futhi awuzifuni izinguquko nokwenziwa musha, ngakho uzobe ungayazi kahle impilo. Phakathi nala magxathu omsebenzi, wake wenza njengesikhonzi, kodwa uma ekugcineni ungakufuni ukulwela ukuba njengoPetru, okulwelayo kungafani nendlela uPetru apheleliswa ngayo, uma kunjalo, ngokwemvelo, angeke ube noshintsho endleleni yakho yokuphila. Uma ungumuntu ofuna ukupheleliswa, kumele unikeze ubufakazi, uzobe usuthi: “Kulezi zinyathelo ngezinyathelo zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ngiwamukele umsebenzi wokusola nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu futhi nakuba ngibekezelele ukuhlupheka okunzima, sengiye ngayazi indlela uNkulunkulu aphelelisa ngayo umuntu, ngiwutholile umsebenzi owenziwe nguNkulunkulu, ngizuze ulwazi ngokulunga kukaNkulunkulu futhi ukusola Kwakhe kungisindisile. Isimo Sakhe sokulunga sehlele kimi, sangilethela izibusiso kanye nomusa; ukwahlulela nokusola Kwakhe okungivikele futhi kwangingcwelisa. Ukube angisolwanga futhi ngahlulelwa uNkulunkulu, ukube akaze angithethise ngabe angizange ngimazi uNkulunkulu futhi ngabe angisindiswanga. Namuhla ngiyabona njengesidalwa, akukhona ukuthi umuntu ujabulela konke okwenziwe uMdali, kodwa okubaluleke kakhulu, ukuthi zonke izidalwa kufanele zijabulele isimo sokulunga sikaNkulunkulu, futhi zijabulele izahlulelo Zakhe zokulunga, ngoba umuntu kufanele asijabulele isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Njengesidalwa esonakaliswe



---

nguSathane, umuntu kufanele ajabule ngesimo sokulunga sikaNkulunkulu. Esimweni Sakhe sokulunga kunokusola nokwahlulela futhi ngaphezu kwalokho kunothando olukhulu. Nakuba ngingakwazi ukuthola uthando lukaNkulunkulu ngokugcwele namuhla, ngibe nenhlanhla yokulubona, futhi ngibusisiwe ngakho.” Lena yindlela labo abaphelelisiwe abahamba kuyo, nolwazi abakhuluma ngalo. Abantu abanjalo bafana noPetru; bayizwile indlela uPetru aphila ngayo. Abantu abanjalo kuseyilabo abazuze ukuphila, abaneqiniso. Uma bezwa lokho kuphila kuze kube sekugcineni, phakathi nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu, ngokuqinisekile baziphunyula ethonyeni likaSathane futhi bazuzwe nguNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Izinto UPetru Abhekana Nazo: Ulwazi Lwakhe Ngokusolwa Nangokwahlulelwa” encwadini ethi  
Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 529)**

U-Adamu no-Eva uNkulunkulu abadala ekuqaleni babengabantu abangcwele, okusho ukuthi, ngesikhathi beseseNsimini yase-Edene babengcwele, bengenakho ukungcola. Babethembekile kuJehova futhi bengazi lutho ngokungathembeki kuJehova. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi babengaphazanyiswa yithonya likaSathane, ungakabathinti ushevu kaSathane futhi bengabantu abamsulwa emlandweni wesintu. Babehlala eNsimini yase-Edene, bengenakho ukungcola, bengakabi sethonyeni lenyama futhi bemhlonipha uJehova. Kamuva, lapho belingwa nguSathane, badla isihlungu senyoka base beba nelukuluku lokungathembeki kuJehova, babe sebephila ngaphansi kwethonya likaSathane. Ekuqaleni, babengcwele futhi bemhlonipha uJehova; babengabantu kuphela uma bephila kanjalo. Kamuva, balingwa nguSathane, badla isithelo solwazi lokuhle nokubi ngemva kwalokho baphila ngaphansi kwethonya likaSathane. Kancane kancane, izingqondo zabo zonakaliswa nguSathane balahlekelwa ngubuntu bangempela, obuphelele. Umuntu wayenomoya kaJehova futhi kwakungekho nokuncane ukungamlaleli futhi bungekho nobubi enhliziyweni yakhe. Ngaleso sikhathi umuntu wayengumuntu wangempela. Ngemva kokonakaliswa nguSathane, umuntu waphenduka isilwane: Imicabango yakhe yagcwala ububi nokungcola ngaphandle kobuhle nobungcwele. Ingabe akuyena uSathane lowo? Uzibonele imisebenzi eminingi kaNkulunkulu nokho awukakashintshi noma awukahlanzwa. Usaphila ngaphansi kokubusa kukaSathane futhi awuzithobi kuNkulunkulu. Lona ngumuntu osenqotshiwe kodwa ongakaphelelisiwa. Kungani umuntu onjalo kuthiwa akakaphelelisiwa? Kungenxa yokuthi akakulweli ukuphila noma ulwazi ngemisebenzi kaNkulunkulu akukho okunye akufunayo kunokujaha izifiso zenyama kanye nokujabula isikhashana. Umphumela walokho ukuthi alukho ushintsho ekuphileni kwakhe futhi akakutholi ukufana nomuntu wokuqala owadalwa nguNkulunkulu. Abantu abanjalo bafana nezidumbu ezihambayo, bangabafile abangenawo umoya! Labo abangalulweli ulwazi ngezinto zomoya, abangabulweli ubungcwele, abangakulweli

---

ukuphila ngeqiniso, abaneliseka ngokunqotshwa ohlangothini olungeluhle, futhi abangakwazi ukuphila ngokwamazwi kaNkulunkulu futhi babe abantu abangcwele—laba abantu abangasindisiwe. Ngoba uma umuntu engenalo iqiniso, akakwazi ukuma aqine phakathi novivinyo lukaNkulunkulu; yilabo abangakwazi ukuma baqine phakathi nokuvivinywa nguNkulunkulu kuphela abasindisiwe. Abantu engibafunayo abafana noPetru, okungabantu abafuna ukupheleliswa. Iqiniso namuhla linikwa labo abalilangazelelayo futhi abalifunayo. Le nsindiso inikwa labo abalangazelela ukusindiswa uNkulunkulu futhi ayenzelwanga ukuba izuzwe nguwe kuphela kodwa kuqondwe nokuthi nawe uzuzwe nguNkulunkulu. Uzuza uNkulunkulu ukuze Naye uNkulunkulu akuzuze. Namuhla ngikhulume la mazwi kuwe, futhi uwazwile nokuthi kufanele uphile ngala mazwi. Ekugcineni lapho usebenzisa la mazwi kuzoba yilapho sengikuzuzile ngawo; futhi ngesikhathi esifanayo nawe uyobe uwazuzile la mazwi, okusho ukuthi uyobe uyitholile le nsindiso yaphezulu. Lapho nje usuhlaniwe, uyoba usungumuntu wangempela. Uma wehlulwa ukuphila ngeqiniso noma wehlulwa ukuphila njengomuntu owenziwe waphela, ngalokho kungashiwo ukuthi awuyena umuntu, uyisidumbu esihambayo, isilwane ngenxa yokuthi awuphili ngeqiniso, okusho ukuthi awunawo umoya kaJehova nokuthi ungumuntu ofile ongenawo umoya! Nakuba kuyinto engenzeka ukuba ufakaze ngemva kokunqotshwa, okutholayo ukusindiswa okuncane futhi awukakabi isidalwa esiphilayo esinomoya. Nakuba udlule ekusolweni nasekwahlulelweni, isimo sakho asishintshwanga noma senziwe kabusha ngenxa yalokho; useyilokhu owawuyikho kuqala, usengokaSathane nokuthi awukabi umuntu ohlaniwe. Yilabo abenziwe baphelela kuphela abayigugu, futhi abantu abanjalo abazuze ukuphila kwangempela.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Izinto UPetru Abhekana Nazo: Ulwazi Lwakhe Ngokusolwa Nangokwahlulelwa” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 530)**

Namuhla, abanye abantu balwela ukusetshenziswa uNkulunkulu kodwa ngemva kokunqotshwa, ngeke basetshenziswe ngokuqondile. Njengoba kukhulunyiwe namuhla, uma ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu esebenzisa abantu, ungakakwazi ukukufeza, lokho kusho ukuthi awukapheleliswa. Ngamanye amazwi, ukufika kokuphela lapho umuntu epheleliswa kuyonquma ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyamsebenzisa yini umuntu noma uyamqothula. Labo abanqotshiwe abayilutho ngaphandle kokuba yizibonelo zabantu abayekelelayo nabanombono ongaqondile; bayizibonelo kodwa akukho okunye abayikho ngaphandle kokushintsha. Kuphela lapho isimo sokuphila komuntu sesishintshile futhi eseshintshe ngaphakathi nangaphandle yilapho eyopheleliswa khona ngokugcwele. Namuhla, yikuphi okufunayo, ukunqotshwa noma ukupheleliswa? Yikuphi odinga ukufinyelela kukho? Usuyigcwalisile imibandela

---

yokupheleliswa? Iyiphi osayintula? Kumele uzihlomise kanjani futhi kufanele uwanqobe kanjani amaphutha akho? Kufanele ungene kanjani endleleni yokupheleliswa? Ungazinikela kanjani ngokugcwele? Ucela ukupheleliswa, ngakho uyabulwela yini ubungcwele? Ingabe uwumuntu ofuna ukuzwa ukusolwa nokwahlulelwa ukuze uhlanzwe? Uyakulwela ukuhlanzwa, ngakho ingabe uzimisele ukwamukela ukusola nokwahlulela? Ucela ukwazi uNkulunkulu kodwa ingabe unalo yini ulwazi lokusola nokwahlulela Kwakhe? Namuhla, umsebenzi omningi awenza kuwe ukusola nokwahlulela; yini oyaziyo ngalo msebenzi osewenziwe kuwe? Ingabe ukusola nokwahlulela okwenziwe kuwe kukuhlanzile? Ingabe skukuguqulile? Ingabe ukhona umthelela okube nawo kuwe? Ingabe usukhathele kangako ngomsebenzi omningi wanamuhla—iziqalekiso, ukwahlulela nezambulo—noma konke lokhu ukubona kuyinzuzo kuwe? Uyamthanda uNkulunkulu kodwa umthandelani? Ingabe uthanda uNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuthi uthole umusa omncane? Noma uthanda uNkulunkulu emva kokuthola ukuthula nenjabulo? Noma uNkulunkulu umthanda ngemva kokuba usuhlanzwe Ukusolwa nokwahlulela Kwakhe? Yini ngempela ekwenza uthande uNkulunkulu? Yiziphi izimfuno uPetru azifinyelela ukuze apheleliswe? Ngemva kokuba esenziwe waphelela, iyiphi indlela ebalulekile okuye kwaboniswa ngayo? Ingabe wayeyithanda iNkosi uJesu ngenxa yokuthi wayeyilangazelela noma ngenxa yokuthi akakwazanga ukuyibona noma ngenxa yokuthi uye wasolwa? Noma kungenzeka ukuthi wayithanda iNkosi uJesu nakakhulu ngenxa yokuthi wayemukele ukuhlupheka nezinsizi futhi wakwazi ukubona ukungcola nokungalaleli kwakhe futhi wakwazi ukubona ubungcwele beNkosi? Ingabe uthando lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu lwaba msulwa ngenxa yokusola nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu noma ngenxa yenye into? Okuyini leyo? UNkulunkulu umthanda ngenxa yomusa Wakhe futhi ngenxa yokuthi namuhla usuye wathola amanye amazwibela ezibusiso. Ingabe uthando lweqiniso lolu? Kufanele umthande kanjani uNkulunkulu? Kufanele yini wamukele ukusola nokwahlulela Kwakhe, bese, emva kokubona isimo Sakhe sokulunga, ukwazi ukumthanda ngokweqiniso, ngezinga lokuthi uze ugculiseke, futhi ube nolwazi Ngaye? NjengoPetru, ungasho yini ukuthi awukwazi ukumthanda ngokwanele uNkulunkulu? Ingabe okulwelayo ukunqotshwa ngemva kokusolwa nokwahlulelwa, noma ukuba uhlanzwe, uvikelwe futhi unakekelwe ngemva kokusolwa nokwahlulelwa? Yikuphi phakathi kwalokhu okufunayo? Ingabe ukuphila kwakho kunenjongo noma akunayo nhlobo? Ingabe ufuna inyama noma iqiniso? Ufisa ukwahlulela noma ukunethezeka? Ngemva kokuba usubone umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu omngaka, futhi usuye wabubona ubungcwele nokulunga kukaNkulunkulu, kufanele ulwe kanjani? Kufanele uhambe kanjani kule ndlela? Ungalubonisa kanjani uthando lwakho ngoNkulunkulu? Ingabe kukhona okufezwe ukusola nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu kuwe? Ukuthi unalo yini ulwazi lokusola nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu kulele ekutheni uphila kanjani futhi umthanda kangakanani uNkulunkulu! Izindebe zakho zithi uyamthanda uNkulunkulu, kodwa indlela ophila ngayo ingubuntu obudala nenkohlakalo; awumesabi uNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyokuba

---

nonembeza. Ingabe abantu abanjalo bayamthanda uNkulunkulu? Ingabe abantu abanjalo baqotho kuNkulunkulu? Ingabe yilabo abamukela ukusola nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu? Uthi uyamthanda uNkulunkulu futhi uyakholelwa Kuye, kodwa awufuni ukulahla imibono yakho. Emsebenzini wakho, ekungeneni kwakho, emazwini owakhulumayo nasekuphileni yakho, akukho ukuqhakambiswa kothando lwakho ngoNkulunkulu futhi akukho ukumhlonipha uNkulunkulu. Ingabe lona ngumuntu othole ukusola nokwahlulela? Umuntu onjalo angaba yini nguPetru? Ingabe labo abafana noPetru banolwazi kuphela kodwa bangalusebenzisi? Namuhla, iyiphi imfuno edingekayo kumuntu ukuze aphile ukuphila kwangempela? Ingabe imithandazo kaPetru yayingekho ngaphezu kwalokho ayekusho ngomlomo wakhe? Ingabe kwakungewona amazwi aphuma ekujuleni kwenhliziyo yakhe? Ingabe uPetru wathandaza kuphela futhi wangalisebenzisa iqiniso kuye? Ingabe uzikhandla ngenxa kabani? Ungazigcina kanjani uvikelekile futhi uhlanzekile phakathi kokusola nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu? Ingabe akumzuzisi ngalutho umuntu ukwahlulelwa nokusolwa nguNkulunkulu? Ingabe konke ukwahlulela kuwukujeziswa? Kungaba yini ukuthula kanye nenjabulo kuphela, izibusiso zengcebo kanye nokunethezeka isikhashana, okuzuzisayo ekuphileni komuntu? Uma umuntu ephila endaweni ejabulisayo nenethezekile, ngaphandle kokwahlulelwa, ingabe angahlanzwa? Uma umuntu efisa ukushintsha futhi ahlanzwe, angakwamukela kanjani ukupheleliswa kwakhe? Iyiphi indlela okufanele uyikhethe namuhla?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Izinto UPetru Abhekana Nazo: Ulwazi Lwakhe Ngokusolwa Nangokwahlulelwa” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 531)**

Uma nje kuthintwa igama likaPetru, wonke umuntu ugcwala indumiso, akhumbule masinyane zonke izindaba zikaPetru—ukuthi wamphika kanjani kathathu uNkulunkulu ngaphezu kwalokho wasebenzela uSathane, elinga uNkulunkulu, kodwa ekugcineni wabethelwa esiphambanweni ebhekiswe phansi ngenxa Yakhe, nokunye. Manje ngibona ukubaluleka okukhulu ekunoxeleni ngokuthi wangazi kanjani uPetru kanjalo nomphumela wakhe wokugcina. Le ndoda enguPetru yayisezingeni eliphezulu kakhulu, kodwa izimo zakhe zazingafani nezikaPawulu. Abazali bakhe bangishushisa, babengabamadimoni kaSathane, ngalesi sizathu umuntu angeke athi badlulisela le ndlela nakuPetru. UPetru wayebukhali engqondweni, enobuhlakani bokuzalwa, etotoswa abazali bakhe kusuka esengumfanyana; uthe esekhulile, kodwa-ke, waba yisitha sabo, ngoba wayehlala efuna ukungazi, lokhu kwabangela ukuthi ashiye abazali bakhe. Lokhu kwakubangwa ukuthi, okukuqala, wayekholwa ukuthi amazulu nomhlaba nakho konke kusezandleni zikaSomandla, nokuthi konke okuhle kuvela kuNkulunkulu nokuthi kuqhamuka ngqo Kuye, ngaphandle kokuthi kudlule kuSathane.

---

Ngesibonelo esiphikisayo sabazali bakhe sokuthi sisebenze ukuqhathanisa, lokhu kwamenza ukuthi akulungele ukubona uthando Lwami nomusa Wami, okwakumenza abe nentshisekelo enkulu yokungifuna. Wanaka kakhulu ukuthi kungabi kuphela ukudla nokuphuza amazwi Ami, kodwa kakhulu ukuqonda izinhloso Zami, futhi wayehlala enobuhlakani futhi eqaphele emicabangweni yakhe, ngalokho wayehlala ejulile ekhaliphile emoyeni wakhe, yikho wayekwazi ukungijabulisa kukho konke ayekwenza. Empilweni ejwayelekile, waqinisekisa ukuthi uyazididiyela izifundo zalabo abahlulekile esikhathini esedlule ukuze azigququzele emizamweni yakhe, ngokwesaba okukhulu kokuthi angase awele ogibeni lokwehluleka. Waphinde waqinisekisa ukuthi uyaluthatha alugcine ukholo nothando lwabo bonke eminyakeni ababeke bathanda ngalo uNkulunkulu. Ngale ndlela akubanga kokubi kuphela, kodwa okubaluleke kakhulu, kokuhle ukusheshisa kwakhe inqubekela phambili yokukhula kwakhe, waze waba nguyena muntu phambi Kwami owangazi kahle. Ngenxa yalokhu, akunzima ukubona ukuthi wayengakubeka kanjani konke ayenakho ezandleni Zami, akasaziphethe ngisho ekudleni, ekugqokeni, ekulaleni, noma indawo ahlala kuyo, kodwa wenza ukunganelisa kuzo zonke izinto isisekelo sokuthokozela inala Yami. Izikhathi eziningi ngambeka ngaphansi kwezilingo, okwamshiya ecishe wafa, kodwa naphakathi kwalezi zilingo ezingamakhulukhulu, akazange nakanye aphelelwe ukholo Kimi noma adumazeke Ngami. Yize noma sengithe sengimhlalele, akazange aphelelwe amandla, waqhubeka nokungithanda ngendlela engokoqobo nangezimiso zokwenza ezedlule. Ngamtshela ukuthi, yize engithanda, angizange ngimncome kodwa ngingayomphonsa ezandleni zikaSathane ekugcineni. Phakathi kwalokhu kulingwa, okungayithintanga inyama yakhe kodwa okwakuyizilingo ngamazwi, waqhubeka wathandaza Kimi: “O, Nkulunkulu! Emazulwini nasemhlabeni nasezintweni zonke, ingabe ukhona umuntu, isidalwa, noma yini okungekho ezandleni Zakho, Wena Somandla? Uma ufisa ukungitshengisa umusa, inhliziyo yami iyothokoza kakhulu ngomusa Wakho; uma ufisa ukungahlulela, ngingafanele, ngizwa imfihlakalo ejulile yemisebenzi Yakho, ngoba ugcwele igunya nobuhlakani. Yize inyama yami ingahlupheka, ngiduduzekile emoyeni wami. Ngingenza kanjani ukuthi ngingabuphakamisi ubuhlakani nemisebenzi Yakho? Noma ngingafa emva kokukwazi, ngizobe sengikulungele ngivuma futhi. O, Somandla! Impela akusikho ukuthi awufisi ngempela ukuthi ngikubone? Impela akusikho ukuthi angikufanele ngempela ukwahlulelwa Nguwe? Kungenzeka ukuthi ikhona into ekimina ongafisi ukuyibona?” Phakathi kwayo yonke le nhlobo yezilingo, yize noma uPetru wayengakwazi ukuqonda kahle izinhloso Zami, kuyacaca ukuthi wakubona njengokuqhosha nokuzidumisa ukusetshenziswa Yimi (kungaba kuphela ukuthola ukwahlulela Kwami ukuze abantu babone ubukhosi nolaka Lwami), futhi akazange neze adikibale ngenxa yokubekwa ekulingweni. Ngenxa yokuthembeka kwakhe phambi Kwami, nangenxa yezibusiso Zami phezu kwakhe, ube yisibonelo nesifanekiso kubantu iminyaka eyizinkulungwane. Ingabe lokhu akusona isibonelo okumele nisilandele? Ngalesi sikhathi,

---

kumele nicabangisise nibone ukuthi kungani nginikeze indaba ende kangaka kaPetru. Lokhu kumele nikusebenzise njengendlela yokuziphatha.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isahluko 6” sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi  
Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 532)**

UPetru walandela uJesu iminyaka eminingi futhi wabona izinto eziningi Kuye ezazingekho kwabanye abantu. Ngemva kokumlandela unyaka, uPetru wakhethwa uJesu phakathi kwabaphostoli abayishumi nambili. (Ngokusobala, uJesu akakuphimisanga lokhu, futhi abanye babengakwazi nhlobo.) Ekuphileni, uPetru wayezilinganisa ngakho konke okwakwenziwa uJesu. Okugqame kakhulu, izintshumayelo zikaJesu zaziqophekele enhliziyweni yakhe. Wayezinikele futhi emlalelisisa kakhulu uJesu, futhi akazange alokothe akhononde ngoJesu. Ngenxa yalokho waba umngane kaJesu othembekile noma kuphi lapho ayeya khona. UPetru wayezinaka izimfundiso zikaJesu, amazwi Akhe anomusa, nalokho ayekudla, ekugqoka, indawo ayekhosela kuyo, nezindawo ayezihamba. Walandela isibonelo sikaJesu kukho konke, kodwa walahla zonke izinto ezase ziphelelwe isikhathi, walandela isibonelo sikaJesu ngokukhuluma nangokwenza. Kulapho uPetru aba khona nomuzwa wokuthi amazulu nomhlaba nazo zonke izinto kwakusezandleni zikaSomandla nokuthi, ngenxa yalesi sizathu, wayengenakho ukuzikhethela. UPetru wabamba konke uJesu ayeyikho wayesekusebenzisa njengesibonelo. Impilo kaJesu ikhombisa ukuthi wayengaqhoshi kulokho ayekwenza; esikhundleni sokuziqhayisa, wayekhuthaza abantu ngothando. Izinto ezehlukene zazikhombisa lokhu uJesu ayeyikho, futhi ngenxa yalokhu, uPetru walingisa konke okukaJesu. Izinto uPetru ahlangani nazo zamnikeza umuzwa owawulokhu ukhula mayelana nobuhle bukaJesu, waze washo izinto ezifana nokuthi, “Ngifune uSomandla emhlabeni wonke, ngabona izimanga zamazulu nomhlaba nazo zonke izinto, futhi ngalokhu ngizuze umuzwa ojulile wobuhle bukaSomandla. Kodwa angikaze ngibe nothando lwangempela enhliziyweni yami, futhi angikaze ngibubone ngamehlo ami ubuhle bukaSomandla. Namuhla, emehlweni kaSomandla, Yena ungibheke ngomusa futhi ekugcineni sengize ngabuzwa ubuhle bukaNkulunkulu. Ekugcineni ngithole ukuthi akukhona kuphela ukudala kukaNkulunkulu zonke izinto okwenza ukuthi isintu simthande; ekuphileni kwami kwansuku zonke, ngibutholile ubuhle Bakhe obungenamkhawulo. Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi buphelele kulobu obubonakala njengamanje?” Ngokuhamba kwesikhathi, okuningi okwakukuhle kwaphinde kwavela kuPetru. Wayemlalela kakhulu uJesu, futhi ngokulindelekile, wabhekana nezithiyo ezimbalwa. Lapho uJesu ehamba naye beya ezindaweni ezihlukahlukene beyoshumayela, uPetru wayehlale ezithoba futhi elalela izintshumayelo zikaJesu. Akazange azithwale ngenxa yeminyaka ayeselandele ngayo uJesu. Ngemva kokutshelwa uJesu ukuthi

---

emhlabeni wayezele ukubethelwa ukuze aqede umsebenzi Wakhe, wahlala elusizi enhliziyweni futhi ekhala yedwa ekusithekeni. Nokho, lwaze lwafika lolo suku “olubi.” Ngemva kokuboshwa kukaJesu, uPetru wakhala yedwa esikebheni sakhe sokudoba futhi wathandaza kaningi ngalokhu. Kodwa enhliziyweni yakhe wayazi ukuthi kwakuyintando kaNkulunkulu uBaba, futhi akekho owayengakushintsha. Wayehlale elusizi futhi elila ngenxa yothando ayenalo kuphela. Lobu ubuthakathaka bomuntu, ngokusobala. Ngakho ngesikhathi ezwa ukuthi uJesu uzobethelwa esiphambanweni, wabuza kuJesu, “Uma usuhambile, ingabe uzobuya uzoba nathi usiqaphe? Ingabe sisazokwazi ukukubona?” Nakuba la mazwi ayenobuwula aphinde agcwale imizwelo yomuntu, uJesu wayabazi ubuhlungu bokuhlupheka kukaPetru, ngakho ngothando Lwakhe wayebucabangela ubuthakathaka bukaPetru: “Petru, ngikuthandile. Uyakwazi lokho? Nakuba ungekho umqondo kulokhu okushoyo, uBaba uthembise ukuthi ngemva kokuvuka Kwami ngizobonakala kubantu izinsuku ezingamashumi amane. Awukholwa yini ukuthi uMoya Wami uzohlale ubeka umusa phezu kwenu nonke?” Nakuba uPetru wathi ukukhululeka kancane, wayezwa sengathi kusekhona into eyodwa eyayisele, ngakho, ngemva kokuvuka, uJesu wavela kuye ngokusobala okokuqala. Ukuze anqande uPetru ekuqhubekeni nokubambelela emibonweni yakhe, nokho, uJesu wasenqaba isidlo esimnandi uPetru ayemlungiselele sona futhi wanyamalala ngokuphazima kweso. Kusuka kulowo mzuzu, ekugcineni uPetru waba nokuqonda okunzulu ngeNkosi uJesu, futhi wayithanda ngokwengeziwe. Ngemva kokuvuka Kwakhe, uJesu wayehlale ebonakala kuPetru. Wabuye wabonakala izikhathi ezintathu kuPetru emva kokuphela kwezinsuku ezingamashumi amane futhi esenyukele ezulwini. Ukubonakala ngakunye kwakuba lapho umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele usuzoqedwa futhi sekuzoqala umsebenzi omusha.

Kukho konke ukuphila kwakhe, uPetru wayephila ngokudoba, kodwa ngaphezu kwalokho, wayephilela ukushumayela. Eminyakeni yakhe eyalandela, wabhala incwadi yokuqala neyesibili kaPetru, kanye nezincwadi eziningi azibhalela ibandla laseFiladefiya langaleso sikhathi. Wabathinta kakhulu abantu bangaleso sikhathi. Kunokushumayeza abantu esebenzisa ulwazi lwakhe, wabanika ukuphila okufaneleyo. Akazange azikhohlwe izimfundiso zikaJesu ngaphambi kokuba ahambe futhi zamkhuthaza konke ukuphila kwakhe. Ngesikhathi elandela uJesu, wanquma ukubuyisela uthando lweNkosi ngokufa kwakhe nokulandela isibonelo Sakhe kuzo zonke izinto. UJesu wakuvuma lokhu, ngakho ngesikhathi eneminyaka engama-53 ubudala (sekuphele iminyaka engama-20 kwahamba uJesu), uJesu wabonakala kuye ukuze amsize ekugcwaliseni isifiso sakhe. Eminyakeni eyisikhombisa ngemva kwalokho, uPetru wachitha ukuphila kwakhe efunda ukuzazi. Ngelinye ilanga, ekugcineni kwale minyaka eyisikhombisa, wabethelwa ebheke phansi, waqeda ukuphila kwakhe okungajwayelekile ngale ndlela.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Mayelana Nokuphila KukaPetru” sengxenyethi Izihumusho Zezimfihlakalo Zamazwi KaNkulunkulu Eziya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 533)**

Ayini amandla obumnyama? Lokhu okubizwa ngamandla obumnyama kuwukuba isigqila sikaSathane, kungamandla kaSathane, futhi kungamandla aholela ekufeni.

Ngemva kokuthandaza ngobuqotho kuNkulunkulu, uphendulela inhliziyo yakho kuNkulunkulu ngokugcwele, kulokhu inhliziyo yakho igqugquzelwa uMoya kaNkulunkulu, uzimisele ngokuzinikela ngokugcwele, futhi manje usuphunyukile emandleni obumnyama. Uma ngabe konke lokho umuntu akwenzayo kuyamjabulisa uNkulunkulu futhi kuhambisana nezimfuno zikaNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi ungothile ophila emazwini kaNkulunkulu, ungumuntu ophila eqashwe futhi vikelwa uNkulunkulu. Uma abantu bengakwazi ukwenza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, behlale bekhohlisa uNkulunkulu futhi bengamnaki, bengakholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona, bonke labo bantu baphila ngaphansi kwamandla obumnyama. Abantu abangakayitholi insindiso kaNkulunkulu bonke baphila ngaphansi kokubusa kukaSathane, okusho ukuthi, bonke baphila ngaphansi kwamandla obumnyama. Labo abangakholelwa kuNkulunkulu baphila ngaphansi kokubusa kukaSathane. Ngisho nalabo abakhulwayo ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona kungenzeka bangaphili ekukhanyeni kukaNkulunkulu, ngoba kungenzeka ukuthi labo abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu bangaphili emazwini kaNkulunkulu, futhi kungenzeka bangabi abantu abangalalela uNkulunkulu. Umuntu ukholelwa kuNkulunkulu kuphela, futhi ngenxa yokwehluleka komuntu ukwazi uNkulunkulu, usaphila ngemithetho emidala, uphila emazwini afile, uphila ukuphila okumnyama nokungaqinisekanga, akahlanziwe uNkulunkulu ngokuphelele, futhi uNkulunkulu akamzuzile ngokugcwele. Ngakho, nakuba kungathandabuzwa ukuthi labo abangakholelwa kuNkulunkulu baphila ngaphansi kwamandla obumnyama, ngisho nalabo abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu kungenzeka basaphila ngaphansi kwamandla obumnyama, ngoba uMoya Oyingcwele awukasebenzi kubo. Labo abangakawutholi umusa kaNkulunkulu noma isihawu sikaNkulunkulu, abangakwazi ukubona umsebenzi owenziwe uMoya Oyingcwele, bonke baphila ngaphansi kwamandla kaSathane; labo abamukela kuphela umusa kaNkulunkulu kodwa bengamazi uNkulunkulu, basaphila ngaphansi kwamandla obumnyama, ezikhathini eziningi. Uma umuntu ekholelwa kuNkulunkulu kodwa ukuphila kwakhe okuningi ekuchitha ngaphansi kwamandla obumnyama, kusho ukuthi ukuba khona kwalo muntu akusenanjongo, ingasaphathwa eyalabo abangakhulwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona.

Bonke labo abangawamukeli umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu futhi abangazifinyeleli izimfuno zikaNkulunkulu, baphila ngaphansi kwamandla obumnyama; labo abafuna iqiniso futhi abazifinyelelayo izimfuno zikaNkulunkulu bazothola izibusiso ezivela kuNkulunkulu, futhi bazophunyuka emandleni obumnyama. Abantu abangakakhululwa, kuhlale kunezinto ezithize ezibalawulayo, abakwazi ukunikela ngezinhliziyo zabo kuNkulunkulu, laba abantu ababoshwe



---

uSathane, futhi baphila ngaphansi kwethunzi lokufa. Labo abangathembekile emisebenzini yabo, labo abangathembekile emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, labo abangawenzi umsebenzi wabo ebandleni, baphila ngaphansi kwamandla obumnyama. Labo abakuphazamisa ngamabomu ukuphila kwebandla, labo abalimaza ngamabomu ubudlelwane obuphakathi kwabazalwane nodade, labo abazihlanganisela awabo amaqembu, baphila phansi ekujuleni kwamandla obumnyama, ekuboshweni uSathane. Labo abanobuhlobo obungajwayelekile noNkulunkulu, abahlale benezifiso eziyihaba, abangosomathuba, abangalokothi bafune kuguqulwe isimo sabo, abantu abanjalo baphila ngaphansi kwamandla obumnyama. Labo abahlale bengenandaba, abangayinaki indlela abenza ngayo iqiniso, abangafuni ukufinyelela izifiso zikaNkulunkulu, labo banelisa inyama yabo kuphela, futhi baphila ngaphansi kwamandla obumnyama, bazungezwe ukufa. Labo abaceba ukuphamba nenkohliso lapho benza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, besebenzelana noNkulunkulu ngokunganaki, belutha uNkulunkulu, behlale bezicabangela bona, abantu abanjalo baphila emandleni obumnyama. Bonke abangakwazi ukumthanda ngobuqotho uNkulunkulu, labo abangalifuni iqiniso, labo abangaxilile ekuguquleni isimo sabo, baphila ngaphansi kwamandla obumnyama.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Phunyuka Emandleni Obumnyama, Futhi Uzoqulwa UNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 534)**

Uma ufuna ukutswa uNkulunkulu, kumele uphunyuke emandleni obumnyama kaSathane kuqala, uvulele uNkulunkulu inhliziyo yakho, iphendukele kuNkulunkulu ngokuphelele. Ingabe uNkulunkulu uyazitusa izinto ozenza njengamanje? Wake wayibhekisa kuNkulunkulu inhliziyo yakho? Izinto ozenzile, ingabe ziyilokho uNkulunkulu akufune kuwe? Ingabe ziyahambisana neqiniso? Kumele uhlale uzihlola, ugxile ekudleni nasekuphuzeni amazwi kaNkulunkulu, weneke inhliziyo yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu, uthande uNkulunkulu ngobuqotho, futhi uzidele ngobuqotho ngenxa kaNkulunkulu. Nakanjani uNkulunkulu uyobatusa abantu abanjalo.

Labo abangathembekile ekuphileni kwabo, abazenza into abangeyona lapho bephambi kwabantu, benza sengathi bathobekile, bayabekezela futhi banothando, kuyilapho isiqu sabo singajabulisi, sinobuqili futhi singekho qotho kuNkulunkulu, abantu abanjalo bayizibonelo kulabo abaphila ngaphansi kwamandla obumnyama, bayinzalo yezinyoka. Labo abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu bahlale benzela izinzuzo zabo, bahlale bekholelwa kuNkulunkulu ngenxa yezinzuzo zabo, labo abazidlalo nabaqhoshayo, labo ababukisa ngabanakho, abahlale bevikela isithunzi sabo, bangabantu abathanda uSathane abamelene neqiniso, bayamphika uNkulunkulu futhi bangabakaSathane ngokuphelele. Labo abangayinaki imithwalo kaNkulunkulu, abangamkhonzi ngenhliziyo ephelele, abahlale bekhathazeke ngezinto abazithandayo

---

nezithandwa yimindeni yabo, abangakwazi ukuhlukana nalutho ukuze banikele kuNkulunkulu, abangaphili ngokuvumelana namazwi kaNkulunkulu, baphila ngaphandle kwamazwi kaNkulunkulu. Abantu abanjalo uNkulunkulu ngeke abatuse.

Lapho uNkulunkulu edala abantu, wayenzela ukuthi bajabulele umcebo Wakhe futhi bamthande ngobuqotho; ngalokhu, abantu babezophila ekukhanyeni Kwakhe. Namuhla, bonke labo abangakwazi ukuthanda uNkulunkulu, abangenandaba nezinto ezikhathaza uNkulunkulu, abangakwazi ukunikela ngezinhliziyi zabo ngokugcwele kuNkulunkulu, abangakwazi ukuthatha inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu njengeyabo, abangakwazi ukuthwala imithwalo kaNkulunkulu njengeyabo, ukukhanya kukaNkulunkulu akukhanyi phezu kwabantu abanjalo, ngenxa yalokho, bonke baphila ngaphansi kwamandla obumnyama. Abantu abanjalo basendleleni eshayisana nentando kaNkulunkulu, konke abakwenzayo akunayo ngisho inhansi yeqiniso, bamdibi munye noSathane, futhi abantu abanjalo baphila ngaphansi kwamandla obumnyama. Uma ungahlale udla futhi uphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu futhi unakisisa intando kaNkulunkulu, wenze amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi ungokaNkulunkulu, ungumuntu ophila emazwini kaNkulunkulu. Ingabe uzimisele ukuphunyuka ekubusweni uSathane, uphile ekukhanyeni kukaNkulunkulu? Uma uphila emazwini kaNkulunkulu, uMoya Oyingcwele uzoba nethuba lokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe; uma uphila ngaphansi kwamandla kaSathane, awukho umsebenzi uMoya Oyingcwele ozokwazi ukuwenza. Umsebenzi uMoya Oyingcwele owenza kubantu, ukukhanya akwenza kukhanye kubantu, ukuzethemba akunika abantu kuphela emva komzuzwana nje; uma abantu benganakile futhi bengalaleli, umsebenzi owenziwa uMoya Oyingcwele uzobadlula. Uma abantu bephila emazwini kaNkulunkulu, uMoya Oyingcwele uzoba nabo, wenze umsebenzi kubo; uma abantu bengaphili emazwini kaNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi ukuphila kwabo kuboshwe uSathane. Abantu abaphila esimweni esikhohlakele abanawo uMoya Oyingcwele futhi uMoya Oyingcwele awusebenzi kubo. Uma uphila emazwini kaNkulunkulu, uma uphila esimweni esifunwa uNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi ungokaNkulunkulu, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uzokwenziwa kuwe; uma ungaphili ezimfunweni zikaNkulunkulu, kodwa uphila ngaphansi kokubusa kukaSathane, kusho ukuthi nakanjani uphila ngaphansi kwenkohlakalo kaSathane. Ukufinyelela izimfuno zikaNkulunkulu, ungakwenza kuphela ngokuphila emazwini kaNkulunkulu nangokunikela ngenhliziyo yakho kuNkulunkulu; kumele wenze njengoba uNkulunkulu esho, amazwi kaNkulunkulu kumele uwenze isisekelo sokuba khona kwakho futhi nokuphila kwakho kweqiniso, yilokho kuphela okuyokwenza ube ngokaNkulunkulu. Uma okwenzayo kuvumelana ngobuqotho nentando kaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu uzokwenza umsebenzi kuwe, futhi uzophila ngaphansi kwezibusiso zikaNkulunkulu, uzophila ekukhanyeni kobuso bukaNkulunkulu, futhi uzokwazi ukubamba umsebenzi owenziwa uMoya Oyingcwele, futhi uzoyizwa injabulo yokuba khona kukaNkulunkulu.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 535)**

Ukuze uphunyuke emandleni obumnyama, kumele uqale ngokuba gotho kuNkulunkulu futhi ube nogqozi lokufuna iqiniso, uyokwazi ngaleyo ndlela kuphela ukuba sesimweni esifanele. Ukuphila esimweni esifanele kuyisidingo ukuze uphunyuke emandleni obumnyama. Ukungabi nesimo esifanele kusho ukuthi awukho gotho kuNkulunkulu nokuthi awunalo ugqozi lokufuna iqiniso, ngenxa yalokho ayinakukhulunywa indaba yokuphunyula emandleni obumnyama. Ukuphunyuka komuntu emandleni obumnyama kusekelwe emazwini Ami, futhi uma umuntu engenzi ngokuvumelana namazwi Ami, angeke aphunyuke ekuboshweni amandla obumnyama. Ukuphila esimweni esifanele kusho ukuphila ngaphansi kwesiqondiso samazwi kaNkulunkulu, ukuphila esimweni sokuba gotho kuNkulunkulu, ukuphila esimweni sokufuna iqiniso, ukuphila ngokuzidela ngobuqotho ngenxa kaNkulunkulu, ukuphila esimweni sokumthanda ngokusuka enhliziyweni uNkulunkulu. Labo abaphila ngaphansi kwalezi zimo nakuleli qiniso bayoguquka kancane kancane, njengoba bengena bejula eqinisweni, futhi bayoguqulwa ukujula komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kuze kufike lapho bezuzwa khona uNkulunkulu, bamthande ngobuqotho uNkulunkulu. Labo abaphunyukile emandleni obumnyama bayokwazi ukuyibamba kancane kancane intando kaNkulunkulu, bayiqonde kancane kancane inhliziyu kaNkulunkulu, bagcine sebesondelene noNkulunkulu; ngeke bagcine nje ngokungabi nokuqonda ngoNkulunkulu, ngokungahlubuki kuNkulunkulu, bayoyizonda nakakhulu imicabango nokuhlubuka ababenakho phambilini, bamthande ngobuqotho uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo. Labo abangakwazi ukuphunyuka emandleni obumnyama bacabanga okusenyameni, bagcwele ukuhlubuka; izinhliziyu zabo zigcwele imicabango yomuntu nefilosofi lokuphila, kanye nezinhloso zabo nemicabango yabo. UNkulunkulu ufuna uthando oluphelele kumuntu, uNkulunkulu ufuna umuntu agcwale amazwi Akhe futhi amthande. Lezi yizinto umuntu okumele azifinyelele ukuze aphile emazwini kaNkulunkulu, athole lokho umuntu akufunayo emazwini kaNkulunkulu, athande uNkulunkulu ngenxa yamazwi Akhe, azulazule ngenxa yamazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi aphile ngenxa yamazwi kaNkulunkulu. Yonke into kumele yakhelwe emazwini kaNkulunkulu, futhi umuntu uyokwazi ngaleyo ndlela kuphela ukufinyelela izimfuno zikaNkulunkulu. Uma umuntu engahlonyisiwe ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, usuke efana nesibungu sikaSathane. Kala enhliziyweni yakho, ukuthi angakanani amazwi kaNkulunkulu asenezimpande ngaphakathi kuwe? Yiziphi izinto ophila ngazo ngokuvumelana namazwi kaNkulunkulu? Yiziphi izinto obungaphili kuzo ngokuvumelana namazwi kaNkulunkulu? Uma amazwi kaNkulunkulu engakakubambi ngokugcwele, yini-ke ngempela esenhliziyweni yakho? Ekuphileni kwakho kwamihla yonke, ingabe ulawulwa uSathane, noma uphethwe ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe imithandazo

---

yakho isuka emazwini kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe ukukhanyiselwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu kukukhiphile esimweni esingasihle? Nakhu okufanele kwenziwe yiwo wonke umuntu ukuze enze amazwi kaNkulunkulu abe isisekelo sokuba khona kwakhe. Uma amazwi kaNkulunkulu engekho ekuphileni kwakho, kusho ukuthi uphila ngaphansi kwamandla obumnyama, uyisihlubuki kuNkulunkulu, uphikisana noNkulunkulu, awulihloniphi igama likaNkulunkulu, futhi inkolelo enjalo yomuntu kuNkulunkulu imane nje ibanga ukona, iyisiphazamiso. Ingakanani ingxenye yokuphila kwakho oyiphila ngokuvumelana namazwi kaNkulunkulu? Ingakanani ongayiphili ngokuvumelana namazwi kaNkulunkulu? Kulokhu amazwi kaNkulunkulu akufuna kuwe, kungakanani okufeziwe kuwe? Kungakanani okulahlekile kuwe? Ingabe wake wazihlolisisa izinto ezinjalo?

Ukuze uphunyuke emandleni obumnyama, kubuye kudingeke umsebenzi owenziwe uMoya Oyingcwele, kuyilapho ngakolunye uhlangothi kudingeka umuntu abambisane nakho ngokugcwele. Kungani ngithi umuntu akekho endleleni ofanele? Uma umuntu esendleleni efanele, kufanele akwazi ukunikela ngenhliziyo yakhe kuNkulunkulu, futhi lona umsebenzi odinga isikhathi eside, ngoba isintu besilokhu siphila ngaphansi kwamandla obumnyama, siboshwe uSathane izinkulungwane zeminyaka, ngakho lokhu kungena akuyona into engenzeka ng ngosuku noma ezimbili. Namuhla ngikhulume ngale ndaba ngoba ngifuna abantu basazi isimo sabo; mayelana nalokhu amandla obumnyama ayikho nalokho ukuphila ekukhanyeni okuyikho, ukungena kungenzeka kuphela lapho umuntu ekwazi ukuqonda lezi zinto. Ngoba kumele wazi lokho amandla kaSathane ayikho ngaphambi kokuba uphunyuke emandleni kaSathane, futhi uyokwazi ngaleyo ndlela kuphela ukuhamba endleleni ngenxa yokungena kancane kancane kuyo. Ukuthi yini ozoyenza emva kwalokho, indaba yomuntu leyo. Kumele ungene kokuhle, ungalokothi ulinde usonge izandla, futhi yile ndlela uNkulunkulu ayokuzuza ngayo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Phunyuka Emandleni Obumnyama, Futhi Uzoqonda UNkulunkulu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 536)**

Izwi ngalinye likaNkulunkulu ligadla endaweni esibuthaka kuyo, lisishiye silusizi futhi sethukile. Wembula imibono yethu, imicabango yethu, kanye nesimo sethu esikhohlakele. Kukho konke esikushoyo nesikwenzayo, nayo yonke imicabango namacebo ethu, ukwakheka nesiqu sethu kwembuleka emazwini Akhe, kusishiya sikhathazekile futhi sigajwe ukwesaba. Usitshela ngazo zonke izenzo zethu, izinhloso zethu, ngisho nangesimo sethu esonakele esingakaze sisazi, asenze sizizwe sembulwe kakhulu, futhi siqiniseka nakakhulu. Uyasahlulela ngokumelana kwethu Naye, asisole ngokungalungi nokumphika, asenze sicabange ukuthi

---

emehlweni Akhe asinamsebenzi nokuthi singoSathane abaphilayo. Amathemba ethu ayashabalala, asisalokothi sifune izinto ezingenangqondo Kuye, ngisho namaphupho ethu ebusuku ayaphela. Leli iqiniso okungekho muntu kithi ongalicabanga, futhi ongalamukela. Okomzuzwana, izingqondo zethu azisebenzi, futhi asibe sisakwazi ukuqhubeka nohambo olusihlalele, asikwazi ukuqhubeka nezinkolelo zethu. Kubonakala sengathi ukholo lwethu selubuyele kulokhu olwaluyikho, nokuthi asikaze sibone muntu ojwayelene neNkosi uJesu. Sididwa yiyo yonke into ephambi kwamehlo ethu, isenze sizizwe silahliwe. Sinetwetwe, siphoxekile, futhi ekujuleni kwezinhliziyiyo zethu kunentukuthelo nokuhlazeka okukhulu. Sizama ukuvula imbobo, ukuthola indlela yokuphuma, futhi siyaqhubeka sizama ukulinda uMsindisi wethu uJesu, sithululele Kuye izinhliziyiyo zethu. Nakuba kunezikhathi lapho singenanzondo nakuthobeka ngaphandle, kodwa ezinhliziyweni zethu silahlekelwe ngendlela esingakaze silahlekelwe ngayo. Nakuba ngezinye izikhathi singase sibonakale sizole ngendlela engajwayelekile, ngaphakathi siququdwa usizi olukhulu. Isahlulelo nesiyo sakhe sithathe wonke amathemba namaphupho ethu, kusishiye singenazo izifiso ezinkulu, singafuni ukukholelwa ukuthi unguMsindisi Wethu futhi angakwazi ukusisindisa. Isahlulelo nokusolwa Kwakhe kuvule igebe elikhulu phakathi kwethu Naye futhi akekho ozimisele ukulivala. Isahlulelo nokusolwa Kwakhe ziyizinto zokuqala ezisenza sisokole futhi sihlazeke kangaka. Isahlulelo nokusolwa Kwakhe kusenze sakwazisa ngempela ukuhlonishwa uNkulunkulu nokubekezelela Kwakhe ukona komuntu, uma kuqhathaniswa nokuthi siphansi futhi asihlanzekile. Isahlulelo nokusolwa Kwakhe kusenze sabona okokuqala indlela esizidla futhi sizikhukhumeze ngayo, nokuthi umuntu akasoze alingana noNkulunkulu. Isahlulelo nokusolwa Kwakhe kusenze salangazelela ukungabe sisaphila esimweni esinjalo esonakele, futhi kusenze safuna ukuqeda okwakhe nesiqu sethu ngezinga esingakwazi ngalo, futhi sangabe sisamzonda noma simenyanye uNkulunkulu. Isahlulelo nokusolwa Kwakhe kusenze sakuthokozela ukulalela amazwi Akhe, sangabe sisazimisela ukuhlubuka ekuqondiseni nasemalungiselelweni Akhe. Isahlulelo nokusola Kwakhe kuphinde kwasinikeza ukulangazelela ukuphila, kwasenza sakujabulela ukumamukela njengoMsindisi wethu.... Siye saphuma emsebenzini wokunqoba, saphuma esihogweni, saphuma emathunzini amnyama okufa.... UNkulunkulu uSomandla usizuzile, leli qembu labantu! Umnqobile uSathane, futhi wanqoba zonke izitha Zakhe!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubona Ukubonakala KukaNkulunkulu Ekwahluleleni Nasekusoleni Kwakhe” encwadini ethi  
Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 537)**

Uyopheleliswa kuphela lapho usulahle izimo zakho ezikhohlakele wase uzuza ukuphila ubuntu obujwayelekile. Nakuba ungenakukwazi ukukhuluma isiphrofetho, noma ezinye

---

izimfihlakalo, uzophila futhi uzokwambula isithombe somuntu. UNkulunkulu wadala umuntu, ngemva kwalokho umuntu wonakaliswa uSathane, futhi lokhu konakala kwenze abantu baba “yizidumbu”—futhi lapho usushintshile, uyohluka kule mizimba efile. Amazwi kaNkulunkulu anikeza ukuphila emoyeni wabantu futhi abenze bazalwe kabusha, futhi lapho umoya wabantu uzalwe kabusha bazobe sebephila. Ukukhuluma “ngababafileyo” kubhekisela ezidunjini ezingenawo umoya, kubantu abamoya wabo ufile. Lapho umoya wabantu unikezwa ukuphila, bayaphila. Abangcwele okukhulunywe ngabo phambilini, kubhekisela kubantu asebephila, labo ababe ngaphansi kwethonya likaSathane kodwa banqoba uSathane. Abantu abakhethiwe baseShayina baye babekezelela unya nokucindezelwa okubuhlungu nobuqili bukadrako omkhulu obomvu, okubashiye bephazamisekile emqondweni futhi bengenaso nesibindi esincane sokuphila. Ngakho, ukuvuswa komoya wabo kumele kuqale ngomzimba wabo: Kancane kancane, emzimbeni yabo umoya wabo kumele uvuswe. Uma, ngelinye ilanga, bevuka, ngeke besakhubeka, futhi konke kuzohamba kahle. Okwamanje, lokhu kuyikho okungakenzeki. Abantu abaningi abaphilayo banomoya omningi wokufa, bagubuzelwe umoya wokufa, futhi bantula okuningi kakhulu. Amazwi abanye abantu athwele ukufa, futhi cishe yonke into abayiphilayo ingukufa. Uma, namuhla, abantu befakaza obala ngoNkulunkulu, khona-ke lo msebenzi ngeke uphumelele, ngoba kusamele baphile ngokugcwele, futhi baningi kakhulu abafile phakathi kwenu. Namuhla, abanye abantu bayabuza ukuthi kungani uNkulunkulu engabonisi izibonakaliso nezimangaliso ezithile ukuze akwazi ukusabalalisa ngokushesha umsebenzi Wakhe kubantu beZizwe. Abafile abakwazi ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu; abaphilayo kuphela abakwaziyo, kodwa iningi labantu namuhla lifile, abaningi kakhulu kubo bahlala ekhejini lokufa, baphila ngaphansi kwethonya likaSathane, futhi abakwazi ukunqoba-manje bangakwazi kanjani ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu? Bazowusabalalisa kanjani umsebenzi wevangeli?

Labo abaphila ngaphansi kwethonya lobumnyama yilabo abaphila phakathi kokufa, yilabo abazuzwe uSathane. Ngaphandle kokusindiswa uNkulunkulu, nokwahlulelwa kanye nokusolwa uNkulunkulu, abantu abakwazi ukubalekela ithuba lokufa, abakwazi ukuba abaphilayo. Laba abafileyo abakwazi ukunikeza ubufakazi ngoNkulunkulu, noma basetshenziswe uNkulunkulu, abakwazi ukungena embusweni. UNkulunkulu ufuna ubufakazi babaphilayo, hhayi kwabafileyo, futhi ucela abaphilayo, hhayi abafileyo, ukuba bamsebenzele. “Abafileyo” yilabo abaphikisana futhi bavukele uNkulunkulu, yilabo abamoya wabo ungazweli naabangawaqondi amazwi kaNkulunkulu, yilabo abangalisebenzisi iqiniso nabangeqotho kuNkulunkulu, futhi yilabo abaphila ngaphansi kombuso kaSathane nabaxhashazwa uSathane. Abafileyo bazibonakalisa bona ngokumelana neqiniso, ngokuvukela uNkulunkulu, nangokuba phansi, abadelelekile, abanonya, abangezwela, abayizimbulu, nabashaya umshosha phansi. Nakuba abantu abanjalo bedla futhi bephuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, abakwazi ukuphila amazwi kaNkulunkulu; bayaphila,

---

kodwa bahamba befile, bayizidumbu eziphefumulayo. Abafile abakwazi nhlobo ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyokulalela Yena. Bamane bamkhohlise, bamhlambalaze, futhi bamkhaphele, futhi konke ukuphila kwabo kuveza imvelo kaSathane. Uma abantu befuna ukuba izidalwa eziphilayo, nokufakaza kuNkulunkulu, nokwamukelwa nguNkulunkulu, kumele bamukele insindiso kaNkulunkulu, kumele bazithobe ngenjabulo ekwahlulelweni nasekusolweni Nyaye, futhi kumele ukuthenwa nokusetshenzwa nguNkulunkulu. Yilapho kuphela abangakwazi ukuba nalo lonke iqiniso elifunwa uNkulunkulu ukuba lisebenze, futhi yilapho bezothola khona insindiso kaNkulunkulu, futhi baphinde babe izidalwa eziphilayo. Abaphilayo basindiswe uNkulunkulu, bahlulelwe futhi basolwa uNkulunkulu, bazimisele ukuzinikela futhi bayakujabulela ukubeka ukuphila kwabo kuNkulunkulu, futhi bazonikezela konke ukuphila kwabo kuNkulunkulu. Yilapho kuphela uma abaphilayo befakaza ngoNkulunkulu lapho kuzohlaziswa khona uSathane, futhi abaphilayo bengasakaza khona ivangeli lomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, abaphilayo kuphela abasenhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu, futhi abaphilayo kuphela bengabantu bangempela. Ekuqaleni umuntu owayenziwe uNkulunkulu wayephila, kodwa ngenxa yokonakaliswa uSathane umuntu usephila ngaphakathi kokufa, futhi uphila ngaphansi kwethonya likaSathane, futhi laba baba abafile abangenamoya, baba yizitha eziphikisa uNkulunkulu, babe ngamathuluzi kaSathane, futhi babe yizithunjwa zikaSathane. Bonke abantu abaphilayo abadale uNkulunkulu bafile, ngakho uNkulunkulu ukuyekile ukufakaza Kwakhe, futhi ulahlekelwe abantu abenzile nokuyiyona nto enomoya Wakhe. Uma uNkulunkulu engathatha ubufakazi Bakhe, futhi athathe labo abenze ngezandla Zakhe kodwa abaye bathunjwa uSathane, khona-ke kufanele abavuse ukuze babe abantu abaphilayo, futhi kufanele ababuyisele ukuze baphile ekukhanyeni Kwakhe. Abafile yilabo abangenawo umoya, labo abangazweli kakhulu, futhi labo abaphikisana noNkulunkulu. Ngaphezu kwalokho, yilabo abangamazi uNkulunkulu. Labo bantu abanako nakancane ukulalela uNkulunkulu, bayamvukela futhi bayamphikisa, futhi abanabo nobuncane ubuqotho. Abaphilayo yilabo abamoya wabo ozelwe kabusha, abakwaziyo ukulalela uNkulunkulu, futhi abaqotho kuNkulunkulu. Baneqiniso, nobufakazi, futhi yilaba bantu kuphela abajabulisa uNkulunkulu endlini Yakhe. UNkulunkulu usindisa labo abangaphila, abangayibona insindiso kaNkulunkulu, abangabaqotho kuNkulunkulu, nabazimisele ukufuna uNkulunkulu. Usindisa labo abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu osesimweni semuntu, futhi abakholelwa ekubonakaleni Kwakhe. Abanye abantu bangaphila kodwa abanye abakwazi; kuya ngokuthi imvelo yabo ingasindiswa noma cha. Abantu abaningi sebezwe kaningi ngezwi likaNkulunkulu kodwa abayiqondi intando kaNkulunkulu, bawezwe kaningi amazwi kaNkulunkulu kodwa abakwazi ukuwasebenzisa kubo, abakwazi ukuphila nganoma yiliphi iqiniso futhi ngamabomu baphazamisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Abakwazi ukwenzela uNkulunkulu noma yimuphi umsebenzi, abakwazi ukunikela noma yini Kuye, futhi badla izimali zibandla ngasese, futhi badla mahhala endlini kaNkulunkulu. Laba bantu bafile, futhi angeke

---

basindiswe. UNkulunkulu usindisa bonke labo abaphakathi komsebenzi Wakhe. Kodwa kunengxenywe kubo abangeke bayithole insindiso Yakhe; bambalwa abazothola insindiso Yakhe. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi abantu abaningi bakhohlakaliswe ngokujule ngokwedlulele futhi sebengangabafile, futhi ngeke besasindiseka; sebexhashazwe uSathane ngokuphelele, futhi ngokwemvelo, nabo banonya kakhulu. Futhi lelo nani elincane labantu likwazi ngokugcwele ukulalela uNkulunkulu. Ababona labo abebelokhu bethembekile kuNkulunkulu kusukela ekuqaleni, noma abaye bamthanda kakhulu uNkulunkulu kusukela ekuqaleni; kunalokho balalele uNkulunkulu ngenxa yemisebenzi Yakhe yokunqoba, babona uNkulunkulu ngenxa yothando. Lwakhe olukhulu, kunoshintsho esimweni sabo ngenxa yesimo sikaNkulunkulu sokulunga, futhi bayamazi uNkulunkulu ngenxa yomsebenzi Wakhe, yomibili engokoqobo nevamile. Ngaphandle kwalo msebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi laba bantu bebengaba abalunge kanjani bebezoba ngabakaSathane nje, bebezoba abokufa, bebezobe besafile. Ukuthi, namuhla laba bantu bamukela insindiso kaNkulunkulu kungenxa yokuthi bazimisele ukusebenzisana noNkulunkulu.

Ngenxa yokuba qotho kwabo kuNkulunkulu, abaphilayo bayozuzwa uNkulunkulu futhi baphile ngezithembiso Zakhe, futhi ngenxa yokuphikisana kwabo noNkulunkulu, abafile bangabanyanywayo nabalahlwe uNkulunkulu futhi baphila ngaphansi kwesijezi kanye neziqalekiso Zakhe. Lokho kuyisimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu, futhi asinakushintshwa umuntu. Ngenxa kokufuna kwabo, abantu bathola ukwamukelwa uNkulunkulu futhi baphile ekukhanyeni; ngenxa yobuqili babo, abantu baqalekise uNkulunkulu futhi basekujezisweni; ngenxa yokwenza okubi, abantu bajeziswa uNkulunkulu; futhi ngenxa yokulangazelela nobuqotho abantu bathola izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu ulungile: Ubusisa abaphilayo, futhi uqalekisa abafile, ukuze bahlale bephakathi kokufa, futhi ngeke baphile ekukhanyeni kukaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu uyothatha abalungile abayise embusweni Wakhe, uzobathatha abaphilayo abayise ezibusisweni Zakhe ukuba babe Naye ingunaphakade. Abafile bazolahlelwa ekufeni kwangunaphakade; bayizinto zokubhujiswa, futhi bazohlale bengabakaSathane. UNkulunkulu akaphathi noyedwa kabi. Bonke labo abamfuna ngokweqiniso uNkulunkulu ngokuqinisekile bazohlala endlini kaNkulunkulu, futhi bonke labo abangamhloniphi uNkulunkulu, abangahambisani Naye ngokuqinisekile bazohlala besesijeziweni. Kungenzeka ukuthi awuqiniseki ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu enyameni-kodwa ngelinye ilanga inyama kaNkulunkulu ayinakuhlela ngokuqondile ukuphela komuntu; kunalokho, uMoya Wakhe uhlela isiphetho somuntu, ngaleso sikhathi umuntu uzokwazi ukuthi inyama kaNkulunkulu noMoya Wakhe kunye, ukuthi inyama Yakhe angeke ilenze iphutha, nokuthi uMoya Wakhe awukwazi ukwenza iphutha. Ngokuqinisekile uzothatha labo abavukayo abayise embusweni Wakhe, hhayi okungaphezulu, noma okungaphansi kwalokho, futhi labo abafile abangazange baphile bazojikijelwa emgodini kaSathane.



## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 538)**

Indlela uMoya oNgcwele asebenza ngayo kubantu ukuqala ngokukhipha izinhliziyiyo zabo kubo bonke bantu, izigameko, nezinto uzifake emazwini kaNkulunkulu ukuze bonke bakholwe ezinhliziyweni zabo ukuthi amazwi kaNkulunkulu kuphela angenakungatshazwa futhi ayiqiniso eliphelele. Njengoba ukholwa kuNkulunkulu kumele ukuthi ukholwe nasemazwini Akhe; uma ubukholwa kuNkulunkulu eminyakeni eminingi kepha ungayazi indlela uMoya oNgcwele osebenza ngayo, ngabe uyikholwa ngempela na? Ukuzuza ukuphila komuntu ojwayelekile—ukuphila okujwayelekile komuntu onobudlelwane obujwayelekile noNkulunkulu—kufanele uqale ngokukholwa emazwini Akhe. Uma ngabe ungasifezile isigaba sokuqala somsebenzi uMoya oNgcwele akwenzayo ebantwini, kusho ukuthi awunaso isisekelo. Uswele umthetho okuyiwona oyisisekelo empilweni, uyokwazi kanjani ukuhamba indlela engaphambili empilweni? Ukuthatha indlela okuyiyona uNkulunkulu aphelelisa ngayo umuntu ngokungena endleleni elungile yomsebenzi wamanje kaMoya oNgcwele; lokho ngukuhamba ngendlela uMoya oNgcwele ahamba ngayo. Kuyimanje nje, indlela ehanjwa nguMoya oNgcwele ingamazwi amanje kaNkulunkulu. Ukuze umuntu akwazi ukuyihamba, kumele athobele, adle aphinde aphuze lawa mazwi amanje kaNkulunkulu, futhi yonke isukela emazwini Akhe, futhi konke kusukela emazwini Akhe, amazwi Akhe amanje. Noma ngabe kungukungangabazi ngokuphelele ngoNkulunkulu osenyameni noma ukumazi uNkulunkulu, umuntu kumele aqinise emazwini Akhe. Ngaphandle kwalokho ngeke afeze lutho, futhi uyosala engenalutho. Ngokwazi uNkulunkulu kuphela uphinde umgculise esisekelweni sokudla nokuphuza amazwi Akhe kancane kancane umuntu angakha ubuhlobo beqiniso Naye. Ukudla nokuphuza amazwi Akhe uphinde uwasebenzise indlela ebonisa ukusebenzisana kahle kakhulu noNkulunkulu, iphinde ibeyindlela efakazela ukuthi umuntu ungomunye wabantu Bakhe. Uma umuntu eqonda futhi ekwazi ukuthobela ngokamanje amazwi kaNkulunkulu, loyo muntu usuke ephila endleleni eholwa nguMoya oNgcwele futhi usuke esengene endleleni efanele kaNkulunkulu ephelelisa umuntu. Ekuqaleni abantu bebefuna umusa, nokuthula nenjabulo, ukusukela lapho bakwazi ukuthola umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Isimo sihlukile manje. Uma bengenawo amazwi kaNkulunkulu osenyameni, uma bengenalo iqiniso lalawa mazwi, ngeke bakuthole ukwamukelwa kuNkulunkulu futhi bayokususwa nguNkulunkulu. Ukuze uzuze ukuphila okufanele kukamoya, kumele uqale ngokudla uphinde uphuze amazwi kaNkulunkulu bese uyawasebenzisa, kulesi sisekelo kuyokhandeka ubuhlobo obufanele phakathi komuntu noNkulunkulu. Usebenzisana kanjani Naye? Ngabe ufakaza kanjani njengomunye wabantu Bakhe? Ubusungula kanjani ubudlelwano obufanele noNkulunkulu?

---

Nansi indlela ongabona ngayo ukuthi unobudlelwane obufanele noNkulunkulu ekuphileni kwakho kwansuku zonke:

1. Uyabukholwa yini ubufakazi obuphuma kuNkulunkulu ngoKwakhe?
2. Ngabe uyakholwa yini enhliziyweni yakho ukuthi amazwi kaNkulunkulu ayiqiniso futhi awanaphutha?
3. Ngabe ungumuntu owenza amazwi Akhe na?
4. Uzinikele yini emsebenzini Wakhe akwethembe ngawo? Ungazinikela kanjani kuwo?
5. Ngabe konke okwenzayo ukwenzela ukwenelisa nokuthembeka kuNkulunkulu?

Ngalezi izinto, ungakwazi ukubona ukuthi unobudlelwane beqiniso noNkulunkulu kulesi sigaba samanje.

Uma ngabe uyakwazi ukwamukela lokho uNkulunkulu akuphathise kona, yamukela isithembiso Sakhe, futhi ulandele indlela kaMoya oNgcwele, lokhu kungukwenza intando kaNkulunkulu. Ngabe unakho yini ukuqonda okungaphakathi ngendlela kaMoya oNgcwele? Ngabe izenzo zakho zamanje ziyahambelana nendlela Yakhe na? Ngabe inhliziyi yakho iyasondela kuNkulunkulu na? Ngabe uzimisele yini ukulandela ukukhanya okusha okuvela kuMoya oNgcwele? Ngabe uzimisele yini ukuzuzwa nguNkulunkulu? Ngabe uzimisele yini ukuba yisibonakaliso senkazimulo kaNkulunkulu emhlabeni? Unayo yini intshisekelo yokuzuzwa lokho uNkulunkulu akufunayo? Uma ngabe uzimisele ukusebenzisana nokuNkulunkulu masishane emva kokuba ekhulumile futhi uzimisele ukumgculisa, uma lokhu kuyisimo somqondo wakho manje, kusho ukuthi amazwi kaNkulunkulu athele izithelo enhliziyweni yakho. Uma ungenaso lesi sifiso futhi ungenawo umgomo ofisa ukuwufeza ngalokhu, kusho ukuthi inhliziyi yakho ayikanyakaziswa uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Abantu Izimo Zabo Eziguqukile Yilabo Abangene Eqinisweni Lamazwi KaNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 539)**

Ukuze umuntu afune inguquko esimweni sakhe, indlela yokwenza izinto ilula. Uma, kulokho ohlangane nakho empilweni yakho, ukwazi ukulandela amazwi amanje kaMoya oNgcwele futhi uzwe umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, khona-ke isimo sakho siyakwazi ukuguquka. Uma ulandela futhi ufuna konke okushiwo nguMoya oNgcwele, ungumuntu omlalelayo, ngale yondlela uzokwazi ukuba noguquko esimweni. Isimo somuntu siguqulwa ngamazwi amanje kaMoya oNgcwele; uma ngabe uhlala njalo uphakamisa izindlela zakho ezindala zokucabanga

---

nemithetho, isimo sakho ngeke siguquke. Uma uMoya oNgcwele ungakhuluma namhlanje ukutshela bonke abantu ukungena ekuphileni okujwayelekile kobuntu kodwa wena ube uqhubeka ugxila kokungaphandle futhi udidekile ngesimo sempilo yeqiniso futhi ungakuboni ukubaluleka kwakho, uzoba umuntu ongakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wakhe futhi angeke ube umuntu osengenile endleleni eholwa uMoya oNgcwele. Ukuthi isimo sakho siyaguquka noma cha kuncike ekutheni uyahambisana noma cha amazwi amanje avela kuMoya oNgcwele nokuthi unakho yini ukuqonda kwangempela. Lokhu kuhlukile kunalokhu obukwazi ngaphambili. Obukuqonda ngoguquko esimweni ngaphambili bekungukuthi nina, enihlulela abanye kalula, ngenxa yokuyala kukaNkulunkulu anisakhulumi noma yikanjani. Kodwa lokhu kuyisibonakaliso esisodwa nje soguquko, futhi njengamanje iphuzu elibaluleke kakhulu ukulandela isiqondiso sikaMoya oNgcwele. Ulandela konke uNkulunkulu akushoyo; ulalela konke akushoyo. Abantu abakwazi ukuguqula izimilo ngokwabo, kumele badlule ekuhlulelweni nasekusolweni, ukuhlupheka nasekucwengeni kwezwi likaNkulunkulu, noma ukuba kubhekwane nabo, baqondiswe, futhi bathenwe ngamazwi Akhe. Emva kokuthi kwenzeke konke lokhu sebengakwazi ukuthi bakwazi ukumlalela nokuzinikela kuNkulunkulu, ngaphandle kokuzama ukumkhohlisa ngokwenza izinto bengazicabangisisanga kahle. Kwenziwa ngaphansi kokucwengwa yizwi likaNkulunkulu ukuthi abantu babe noguquko esimweni. Yilabo kuphela abedlula ekuvezweni obala, ukwahlulelwa, ukuqondiswawa nokubhekanwa nabo ngamazwi Akhe abangeke baphinde benze izinto ngokunganaki, abayoba nesizotha baphinde baziphathe ngokuzihlonipha. Okubaluleke kakhulu ukuthi bayakwazi ukuthobela amazwi amanje kaNkulunkulu baphinde bathobele nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, noma ngabe wehlukile emicabangweni yabantu, bayakwazi ukuyibeka eceleni le mibono bathobele ngenhloso. Esikhathini esedlule, ukukhuluma ngezinguquko esimweni kwakubhekisa ikakhulu ekuthini umuntu akwazi ukuzidela, avumele ukuba inyama ihlupheke, aqoqe umzimba wakhe, ayeke ukwenza okuthandwa yinyama—lokhu olunye uhlobo loguquko lwesimo. Manje abantu sebeyazi ukuthi indlela okuyiyona yokubonisa uguquko esimweni ukuthobela amazwi amanje kaNkulunkulu nokwazi ukuba nokuqonda okuphelele komsebenzi Wakhe omusha. Ngale ndlela, ukuqonda kwabantu uNkulunkulu kwangaphambili, okwakuthelelwe yimicabango yabo, kungasuswa, bese bekwazi ukuthola ulwazi oluyiqiniso lukaNkulunkulu nokulamlela—yilokhu kuphela okuwukuvezwa ngokweqiniso koguquko lwesimo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Abantu Izimo Zabo Eziguqukile Yilabo Abangene Eqinisweni Lamazwi KaNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 540)**

---

Ukufuna kwabantu ukungena empilweni kusekelwe emazwini kaNkulunkulu; kushiwo ngaphambili ukuthi yonke into yenzeka ngenxa yamazwi Akhe, kodwa akekho noyedwa olibonayo iqiniso. Uma ngabe kulesi sigaba uthola ulwazi uzobe usucacelwe ngokuphelele—lokhu ukwakha isisekelo esihle sezilingo zakusasa, kanti noma uNkulunkulu angathini, kumele nje ungene emazwini Akhe. Uma uNkulunkulu ethi, uyaqala usola abantu, uyakwamukela ukusola Kwakhe. Uma uNkulunkulu ethi abantu abafe, uyakwamukela lokho kulingwa. Uma ngabe uhlale uphila ngaphakathi kwamazwi Akhe amasha, ekugcineni amazwi kaNkulunkulu azokuphelelisa. Uma uhlala ungena emazwini kaNkulunkulu, yilesi sikhathi lapho uzopheleliswa khona masinyane. Kungani ngihlanganyela njalo njalo futhi nginicela ukuthi nikuqondise ukungena emazwini kaNkulunkulu? Kungokugxila kuphela ekulandeleni amazwi kaNkulunkulu futhi uwazi bese ungena eqinisweni lawo lapho uMoya oNgcwele uzoba khona nethuba lokusebenza kuwe. Manje nonke ningabancintisanayo ngezindlela zonke uNkulunkulu asebenza ngazo, noma ngabe izinhlopheko zenu zibe zinkulu noma zangconywa ekugcineni, nonke nizoba nesikhumbuzo. Ukuze nizuze ukupheleliswa kwenu kokugcina, kufanele ningene kuwo wonke amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Ukuze uMoya oNgcwele aphelelise abantu, akazange asebenze ngokuphathelene nohlangothi olulodwa. Ufuna abantu babambisane; udinga wonke umuntu asebenze ngokubambisana Naye. Noma ngabe uNkulunkulu uthini, uvele ungene nje kalula emazwini Akhe—lokhu kunomvuzo omkhulu ezimpilweni zenu. Yonke into yenzelwe uguquko lwesimo sakho. Uma ungena emazwini kaNkulunkulu, inhliziyo yakho izonyakaziswa uNkulunkulu, futhi uyokwazi ukuqonda zonke izinto uNkulunkulu afuna ukuzizuka kulesi sigaba somsebenzi, futhi uzoba nokuzimisela ngokuzizuka. Ezikhathini zokusola abanye abantu babekholwa ukuthi kwakuyindlela yokusebenza futhi babengakhohwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yalokho, abacwengwanga futhi baphuma esikhathini sokusolwa bengazuzanga lutho futhi bengaqondanga lutho. Kukhona abanye abangena ngokweqiniso kula mazwi ngaphandle kokungabaza okuncane, ababethi amazwi kaNkulunkulu ayiqiniso elingenaphutha nokuthi abantu kufanele basolwe. Babelwa nalokho isikhathi eside, futhi babekhohlwa yikusasa labo nalapho babeya khona, futhi lapho bevela, izimo zabo zase zinokuguquka okuthile, futhi base bezuze ukuqonda uNkulunkulu ngokujule kakhudlwana. Labo ababephume phakathi kokusolwa bonke babezwa uthando lukaNkulunkulu, futhi bazi ukuthi leso sigaba somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu sasiwuthando lwakhe olukhulu oluza esintwini, nokuthi kwakuwukunqoba nokusindiswa ngothando lukaNkulunkulu. Futhi babebuye bathi imicabango kaNkulunkulu ihlale imihle njalo, futhi konke uNkulunkulu akwenzayo kubantu kuwuthando, hhayi inzondo. Labo ababengakhohwa emazwini kaNkulunkulu noma babone ukubaluleka kuwo abazange babhekane nokucwengwa ngezikhathi zokusolwa, futhi umphumela waba ukuthi uMoya oNgcwele awuhambisananga nabo, futhi abatholanga lutho. Labo abangena ezikhathini zokusolwa, nakuba bedlule ekucwengweni, uMoya oNgcwele wawusebenza ngaphakathi kubo

---

ngendlela efihlekile, umphumela kwaba ukuthola uguquko esimweni sabo sempilo. Abanye abantu babonakala benesimo esihle ngaphandle. Babehlale bejabule, kodwa abangenanga esimweni sokucwengwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu futhi abaguqukanga nhlobo, okuwumphumela wokungakholwa emazwini kaNkulunkulu. Uma ungakholwa emazwini Akhe uMoya oNgcwele ngeke asebenze kuwe. UNkulunkulu ubonakala kubo bonke abakholwa ngamazwi Akhe; labo abakholwa futhi baqonde amazwi Akhe bazozuza uthando Lwakhe!

Ukuze ungene eqinisweni lamazwi kaNkulunkulu, kufanele uthole indlela yokwenza futhi wazi indlela yokwenza amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Yile ndlela kuphela ongathola ngayo inguquko esimweni sakho sokuphila, ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, futhi ngabantu abapheleliswe uNkulunkulu kuphela ngaleyo ndlela abangahambisana nentando Yakhe. Ukuze uthole ukukhanya okusha, kumele uphile emazwini Akhe. Uma ngabe ushukunyiswe uMoya oNgcwele kanye, lokho akwanele neze—kumele ujule. Labo abashukunyiswe kanye bavuselwe ugqozi kuphela futhi babe nokuzimisela ukufuna, kodwa abakwazi ukukugcina lokho isikhathi eside, futhi kufanele bahlale bemukela ukushukunyiswa uMoya oNgcwele. Ziningi izikhathi engihlale ngisho ngazo ukuthi ngethemba ukuthi uMoya kaNkulunkulu ungashukumisa imimoya yabantu, ukuthi bafune uguquko ezimweni zempilo yabo, futhi ngenkathi belinde ukushukunyiswa uNkulunkulu baqonde ubuthakathaka babo, futhi endleleni yokuthola amazwi Akhe, basusa konke okungalungile kubona (ukuzenzisa, ukuzidla, nemicabango yabo, njll.) Musa ukukholwa ukuthi ukuhlabela phambili nje uthole ukukhanya okusha kwenele—kumele ususe zonke izinto ezivela ezingxenyeni eziphambene. Kumele ningangeni kuphela ngengxenye elungile, kodwa nizobuye nidinge ukukhucula konke okungalungile ezingxenyeni eziphambene. Kumele nihlale nizihlola mayelana nokuthi yikuphi okubi okusasele kinina. Imibono yenkolo yesintu, izinhloso, amathemba ukuzenzisa nokuzidla, konke yizinto ezingahlanzekile. Ziqhathanise nawo wonke amazwi kaNkulunkulu esambulo, bese uzibheka yonke imicabango yenkolo ongaba nayo. Uma ukwazi ukuyibona ngempela uzokwazi ukuyikhuculula. Abanye bantu bathi “Manje sekwanele ukulandela nje ukukhanya komsebenzi wamanje kaMoya oNgcwele ngaphandle kokukhathazeka nganoma yini enye.” Uzoyikhuculula kanjani-ke imicabango yakho yezenkolo uma ivela? Ucabanga ukuthi kulula kanjalo ukulandela amazwi kaNkulunkulu namuhla? Uma uwumuntu wenkolo, ziyavela iziphazamiso emibonweni yakho yenkolo nasemicabangweni yendabuko ngenkolo okusenhliziyweni yakho, futhi uma sezivela lezi zinto, zingaphazamisa ikhono lakho lokwamukela izinto ezintsha. Lezi yizo zonke izinkinga ezikhona ngempela. Uma ulandela amazwi amanje kaMoya oNgcwele kuphela ngeke ufeze intando kaNkulunkulu. Ngenkathi ulandela ukukhanya kwamanje kukaMoya oNgcwele, kumele wazi ukuthi yimiphi imicabango nezinhloso osenazo, yiziphi izinto zobuntu zokuzenzisa ezisekhona, nanokuthi yikuphi ukuziphatha okungathobeli uNkulunkulu. Uma usuzibonile zonke lezi zinto, kumele

---

uzikhuculule. Ukushiya kwakho izenzo nokuziphatha kwakudala usuke wenzela amazwi amanje kaMoya oNgcwele. Ukuze kube noguquko esimweni, ngakolunye uhlangothi, kutholakala ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi ngakolunye uhlangothi, kudinga ukusebenzisana ohlangothini lwesintu. Kukhona umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu bese kuba khona ukwenza kwabantu, futhi kokubili akunakusala.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Abantu Izimo Zabo Eziguqukile Yilabo Abangene Eqinisweni Lamazwi KaNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 541)**

Endleleni yenu yesikhathi esizayo yokusebenza, ungayenelisa kanjani intando kaNkulunkulu? Iphuzu elibalulekile ukuqhubeka ufune ukungena ekuphileni, ulandele uguquko lwesimo, futhi ufune ukungena ngokujuliule eqinisweni—le yiyona ndlela yokuzuzisa ukupheleliswa nokutholwa uNkulunkulu. Nonke nizothola umsebenzi kuNkulunkulu, yini pho leyo? Lokhu kuhambelana nesinyathelo esilandelayo somsebenzi, okuzoba umsebenzi omkhulu ozokwenziwa emhlabeni wonke jikelele. Ngakho manje nimele nilandele uguquko esimweni senu sokuphila ukuze esikhathini esizayo nibe ubufakazi bukaNkulunkulu ethola inkazimulo ngomsebenzi Wakhe, futhi nenziwe izifanekiso zomsebenzi Wakhe wangomuso. Ukufuna kwanamhlanje kwakha isisekelo somsebenzi wesikhathi esizayo; ukuze wena usetshenziswe uNkulunkulu ukuze ube ufakazi Wakhe. Uma lokhu kuyilokho okuhlosile, uzokwazi ukuzuzisa uMoya oNgcwele. Uma liphakeme izinga lokufuna kwakho, nezinga lokupheleliswa kwakho lizonyuka. Uma uqhubeka ngokufuna iqiniso, ilapho uMoya oNgcwele uzosebenza kakhulu. Uma umdlandla wokufuna wenyuka, ilapho uzozuzisa lukhulu. UMoya oNgcwele uphelelisa abantu ngokungaphakathi kubo. Abanye abantu bathi abafuni ukusetshenziswa uNkulunkulu noma ukupheleliswa Nguye, bathi kuzolunga inqobo nje uma inyama yabo ihlala iphephile futhi iphelele futhi bengavelelwa yishwa. Abanye abantu abazimisele ukungena embusweni, kodwa bazimisele ukwehlela emgodini ongenamkhawulo. Kulokho, uNkulunkulu uzokugcwalisela lesi sifiso. Noma yikuphi okufunayo, uNkulunkulu uzokufezela khona. Ikuphi okufunayo? Ingabe ufuna ukupheleliswa? Ingabe izenzo zakho nokuziphatha ukwenzela ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, ukuze utholwe Nguye? Kumele uhlale uzilinganisa ngale ndlela nsukuzonke. Uma inhliziyo yakho uyigxilisa ekufuneni inhloso eyodwa, noma kanjani uNkulunkulu uzokuphelelisa. Lena yindlela kaMoya oNgcwele. Indlela eholwa uMoya oNgcwele itholakala ngokufuna kwabantu. Uma niqhubeka nokulangazelela ukupheleliswa nokutholwa uNkulunkulu, ilapho-ke uMoya oNgcwele uzosebenza ngaphakathi kwenu khona. Uma uqhubeka nokungafuni, nokubuka izinto kabi nokuhambela kude, noMoya oNgcwele uphelelwa amathuba okusebenza. UMoya oNgcwele uyogcina esenishiyile. Ingabe nizimisele ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu? Ingabe nizimisele

---

ukutholwa uNkulunkulu? Ingabe nizimisele ukusetshenziswa uNkulunkulu? Kumele niqhubeke nokwenza konke okusemandleni ukuze nipheleliswe, nitholwe, futhi nisetshenziswe uNkulunkulu, nivumela konke okusemhlabeni ukubona izenzo zikaNkulunkulu kinina. Kuzo zonke izinto, yinina abalawuli bazo, futhi phakathi kwakho konke lokho okukhona, nizovumela uNkulunkulu athokozele ubufakazi nenkazimulo ngenxa yenu—lokhu kukhombisa ukuthi niyisizukulwane esibusisiwe kunazo zonke!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Abantu Izimo Zabo Eziguqile Yilabo Abangene Eqinisweni Lamazwi KaNkulunkulu”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 542)**

Lapho nazi intando kaNkulunkulu, umthwalo wenu usinda ngisho nakakhulu; lapho umthwalo wenu usinda, nesipiliyoni senu sizoba siningi. Lapho niyazi intando kaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu uyonithwalisa lo mthwalo, futhi niyokhanyiselwa uNkulunkulu ezintweni aniphathise zona. Ngemva kokuba uNkulunkulu enithwalise lo mthwalo, nizoqala ukuwanaka amaqiniso ahlobene nomthwalo wenu lapho nidla futhi niphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Uma lo mthwalo uhlobana nezimo zokuphila zabafowethu nodadewethu—lona umthwalo eniwuphathiswe uNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi lo mthwalo uzothwalwa nayimithandazo yenu yamihla yonke. Lokho uNkulunkulu akwenzayo manje sekunikwe nina, nizimisele ukwenza lokho uNkulunkulu akudingayo, futhi yilokho okushiwo ukwenza umthwalo kaNkulunkulu ube ngowenu. Kuleli qophelo, ukudla nokuphuza kwenu amazwi kaNkulunkulu kuzogxila ezintweni eziphathelene nalokhu, niyoze nizibuze: Ngizoxazulula kanjani lezi nkinga? Ngizobavumela kanjani abafowethu nodadewethu bakhululwe, bajabule emoyeni wabo? Ezingxoxweni zenu nizogxila ekuxazululeni lezi nkinga, nizogxila ekudleni nasekuphuzeni amazwi amayelana nalezi zinto lapho nidla futhi niphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ngesikhathi nisathwele lo mthwalo nizobe nidla futhi niphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kufanele niziqonde izimfuno zikaNkulunkulu. Kuleli qophela, indlela ephambi kwenu iyohambeka kalula. Umthwalo wenu ulethe ukukhanya okuvela kuMoya Ongcwele, futhi nguNkulunkulu oniqondisayo. Kungani ngisho lokhu? Uma ningenawo umthwalo, kusho ukuthi niyobe ninganakile lapho nidla futhi niphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu; lapho nidla futhi niphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu nisathwele umthwalo, ningasibamba isiqu samazwi kaNkulunkulu, ningayithola indlela yenu, futhi ningayazi intando kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho lapho nithandaza, kufanele nicele uNkulunkulu anithwalise eminye imithwalo ukuze Yena aniphathise izinto ezinkulu, indlela ephambi kwenu kufanele ihambeke, kufanele niphumelele lapho nidla futhi niphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, niyokwazi ukubamba isiqu samazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi uMoya Ongcwele uyonikhuthaza kakhulu.

---

Ukudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ukuthandaza nokwenza, ukwamukela umthwalo kaNkulunkulu, ukuphathiswa uNkulunkulu, konke lokhu kukhona ngenxa yezindlela ezibekwe phambi kwenu. Ukusinda komthwalo owuthwalele ukuthunywa nguNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi kuzoba lula ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu. Abanye abazimisele ukubambisana ekukhonzeni uNkulunkulu ngisho noma bebizwa; lawa ngamavila anendaba kuphela nokuthokomala nenjabulo. Lapho nibambisana ekukhonzeni uNkulunkulu, kuningi eniyokuthola. Ngoba nithwala imithwalo esindayo, ngoba nibona okuningi, ngakho kufanele nibe namathuba amaningi okupheleliswa. Ngakho uma ningakhonza uNkulunkulu ngobuqotho, kufanele niwazi umthwalo kaNkulunkulu, kufanele nibe namathuba amaningi okupheleliswa uNkulunkulu. Iqembu elinjalo labantu, liphelelisiwe ngalesi sikhathi. Lapho uMoya Ongcwele unikhuthaza, yilapho niyozinikela khona ekwazini umthwalo kaNkulunkulu, yilapho niyopheleliswa khona uNkulunkulu, yilapho niyozuzwa khona uNkulunkulu, futhi ekugcineni, niyoba ngabasetshenziswa uNkulunkulu. Njengamanje, kunabathile abangathwele lutho lwebandla. Labo bantu bayimimfece futhi bayavilapha, okuwukuphela kwento abayaziyo inyama yabo. Bangabantu abanomhobholo futhi bayizimpumpethe. Awukho umthwalo eniyokwazi ukuwuthwala uma nehluleka ukubona le ndaba ngokucacile. Lapho uyazi intando kaNkulunkulu, usinda nakakhulu umthwalo uNkulunkulu azokuphathisa wona. Abantu abanomhobholo abazimisele ukubekezelela lezo zinto, abazimisele ukuzidela, ekugcineni bazolahlekelwa ithuba lokupheleliswa uNkulunkulu. Abazilimazi yini? Uma uyazi intando kaNkulunkulu, kufanele uthwale imithwalo yangempela yebandla. Eqinisweni, esikhundleni sokuwubiza ngomthwalo webandla, kungcono kube umthwalo wokuphila kwakho, ngoba umthwalo owuthwalele ibandla ukuvulela amathuba okupheleliswa uNkulunkulu. Ngakho noma ubani othwalele ibandla umthwalo osindayo, othwala nomthwalo wokungena ekuphileni, kufanele kube yilabo abayogcina bepheleliswe uNkulunkulu. Manje Usungabona ngokucacile? Uma ibandla okulo lihlakazeke njengesihlabathi, kodwa ungakhathazekile, futhi uze unganaki uma abafowethu nodadewethu bengawadli futhi bengawaphuzi ngokujwayelekile amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi awukho umthwalo owuthwele. UNkulunkulu akabathandi abantu abanjalo. Abantu abathandwa uNkulunkulu yilabo abakulambele futhi abakomele ukulunga, bayayazi intando kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho kufanele niwazi umthwalo kaNkulunkulu. Akufanele nilinde ukuba isimo sokulunga sikaNkulunkulu sembulwe kubo bonke abantu ngaphambi kokuba nazi umthwalo kaNkulunkulu. Kuyobe kungephuzile yini kakhulu lapho? Leli ithuba elihle lokupheleliswa uNkulunkulu. Uma nizovuma ukuthi leli thuba liphunyuke senilibambile, kufanele nizisole ukuphila kwenu konke, njengoba nje uMose engakwazanga ukungena ezweni elihle laseKhanani, wazisola ukuphila kwakhe konke, wabulawa usizi. Lapho uNkulunkulu esembule isimo Sakhe esilungile kubo bonke abantu, nizozisola. Ngisho noma uNkulunkulu enganisoli, niyozisola ngenxa yokuzisola kwenu. Abanye abaqiniseki ngalokhu. Uma



---

ningangikholwa, lindani nibone. Abanye bayogcwalisa la mazwi. Ingabe nizimisele ngokuthi kunikelwe ngani ngenxa yala mazwi?

Uma ungawafuni amathuba okupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, futhi uma ungalweli ukuba phambili kubo bonke ekufuneni ukupheleliswa, ekugcineni uyogcwala usizi. Manje ithuba elihle lokupheleliswa, isikhathi esikahle. Uma ningakufuni ngobuqotho ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, ngemva kokuphuthulwa komsebenzi Wakhe, kuyobe sekwephuze kakhulu ngoba liyobe selinilahlekele leli thuba. Akunandaba ukuthi izifiso zenu zinkulu kangakanani, uma kungasafanele uNkulunkulu enze umsebenzi, ngaphandle kokunaka imizamo eniyenzayo, ngeke nisakwazi ukukuzuza. Kumele nilibambisise leli thuba nibambisane, lapho uMoya Ongcwele wenza umsebenzi onamandla; uma nizophuthwa yileli thuba, ngeke ninikwe elinye, akunandaba ukuthi nizikhandla kangakanani. Abanye bayakhala: “Nkulunkulu, ngizimisele ngokwazi umthwalo Wakho, ngizimisele ngokufeza intando Yakho.” Kodwa ayikho indlela abahamba kuyo, ngakho imithwalo yabo ngeke iye ndawo. Uma kunendlela phambi kwakho, isinyathelo nesinyathelo sezinto ozibonile siyohlelembeka kahle futhi sihleleke. Ngemva kokufezwa komthwalo owodwa, uzonikwa omunye. Ngokujula kwesipiliyoni sokuphila kwenu, nemithwalo yenu nayo izojula. Abanye umthwalo bawuthwala lapho bekhuthazwa uMoya Ongcwele, ngemva kwesikhathi esithile, awukho umthwalo abawuthwalayo uma ingekho indlela abangahamba kuyo. Anikwazi ukuba nemithwalo ngokumane nje nidle futhi niphuze amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Ngokwazi amaqiniso amaningi, niyofunda ukuqonda, niyokwazi ukuxazulula izinkinga nisebenzisa amaqiniso, niyoliqonda ngempela izwi likaNkulunkulu nentando Yakhe. Ngalezi zinto, nizothwala imithwalo, futhi kufanele nikwazi ukwenza umsebenzi omuhle uma nje seniqalile ukuthwala umthwalo. Uma nithwele umthwalo kuphela, kodwa ningawaqondi kahle amaqiniso, ngeke kusebenze. Kumele kube ukuthi nidlule emazwini kaNkulunkulu, niyazi ukuthi enziwa kanjani amazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi kumele niqale nibe sesimweni esingokoqobo ngaphambi kokunakekela abanye, ukuhola abanye, nokupheleliswa uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yazini Intando KaNkulunkulu Ukuze Nizuze Ukuphelela” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 543)**

Ngesikhathi esifanayo, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ukuhambisa wonke umuntu emgudwini ofanele, ngezinga lokuthi wonke umuntu angaba nokuphila komoya okujwayelekile, ngezinga lokuthi bonke abantu bangaba nesipiliyoni sangempela, wonke umuntu akhuthazwe uMoya Ongcwele, futhi ngenxa yalesi sisekelo, bamukele abakuphathiswe uNkulunkulu. Ukungena ekuqeqeshweni kombuso kusho ukuthi kufanele nivumele wonke amazwi, izenzo, nayo yonke imicabango nemiqondo ingene emazwini kaNkulunkulu, ivumele ukuthi uNkulunkulu

---

akukhuthaze ngezinga elithe xaxa, kuzale nothando lukaNkulunkulu kanye nomthwalo osindayo wentando kaNkulunkulu, ngezinga lokuthi wonke umuntu angaba sendleleni yokupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, wonke umuntu abe semgudwini ofanele. Uma ususendleleni yokupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, usuke ususemgudwini ofanele. Uma nje ingqondo yakho, imibono kanye nezinhloso zakho eziyiphutha, kungalungiswa; uma nje usukwazi ukushintsha ekunakeni inyama yakho unake intando kaNkulunkulu, ngezinga lokuthi lapho izinhloso eziyiphutha zivela, izinhloso ezinjalo zingakuphazamisi, ukwazi ukufeza umsebenzi ohloswe intando kaNkulunkulu; uma ukwazi ukufinyelela ushintsho olunjalo, kusho ukuthi usemgudwini ofanele esipiliyonini sokuphila. Uma imithandazo yakho isemgudwini ofanele, yilapho kufanele uMoya Ongcwele ukukhuthaze khona emithandazweni yakho. Njalo lapho uthandaza, kufanele ukhuthazwe uMoya Ongcwele; njalo lapho uthandaza, kufanele ukwazi ukuthulisa inhliziyo yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Njalo lapho udla futhi uphuza ingxenye yezwi likaNkulunkulu, uyokwazi ukubamba umsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenzayo njengamanje, uyoyazi indlela yokuthandaza, yokubambisana, yokungena, futhi lezi zinto zibonisa ukuthi usuyifinyelele imiphumela yokuzuzwa ekudleni nasekuphuzeni amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Kufanele nikwazi ukuthola indlela yokungena emazwini kaNkulunkulu, kufanele nikwazi ukubamba umnyakazo womsebenzi kaNkulunkulu njengamanje nendlela yomsebenzi woMoya Ongcwele, futhi lokhu kuyobonisa ukuthi nisemgudwini ofanele. Uma ningawabambanga amaphuzu awumgogodla lapho nidla futhi niphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, uma ningakwazi ukuthola indlela eningahamba kuyo ngemva kokudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, lokho kuveza ukuthi anikayazi indlela yokudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi anikayitholi indlela nomyalo wokudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Uma ningakawubambi umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu manje, ngeke nikwazi ukwamukela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu njengamanje yilokho umuntu okufanele angene kukho, futhi uyilokho umuntu okufanele akwazi manje. Ingabe manje senizibambile lezo zinto?

Uma udla futhi uphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu ngempumelelo, ukuphila kwakho komoya kuba ngokujwayelekile, futhi ngale kokuthi unqwamana naziphi izilingo, ubhekana naziphi izimo, ubhekene nakuphi ukugula kwenyama, uzwa kuphi ukuqhelelana nabafowethu nodadewethu, noma uhlangana nabuphi ubunzima emndenini, ukwazi ukudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu ngokujwayelekile, uthandaza ngokujwayelekile, futhi uqhubeka nempilo yakho yasebandleni ngokujwayelekile; uma ungafeza konke lokhu, kuyokhomba ukuthi usemgudwini ofanele. Abanye abantu babuthaka kakhulu, abakwazi ukubekezela. Bayethuka futhi babe nombono ongemuhle lapho behlangabezana nengqinamba engatheni. Indlela yeqiniso idinga ukubekezela nokuzimisela. Uma ungakwazi ukufeza intando kaNkulunkulu ngalesi sikhathi, kumele ukulungele ukuzizonda, uzimisele ngampela enhliziyweni yakho ukuthi ngokuzayo

---

uzoyifeza intando kaNkulunkulu. Nakuba wehluleka ukwazi umthwalo kaNkulunkulu njengamanje, kufanele uzimisele ukuhlubuka enyameni lapho ubhekane nezingqinamba ezifanayo ngokuzayo, kufanele unqume ukufeza intando kaNkulunkulu. Yile ndlela odunyiswa ngayo. Abanye abazi nokwazi ukuthi imicabango nemibono yabo ilungile, abantu abanjalo badidekile. Uma ungathanda ukunqoba inhliziyo yakho umelane nenyama yakho, kumele uqale wazi ukuthi unezinhloso ezinhle yini, okuyikhona okuyokwenza ukwazi ukunqoba inhliziyo yakho. Uma ungazi ngisho nokuthi izinhloso zakho zilungile yini, ungakwazi yini ukunqoba inhliziyo yakho, ungakwazi yini ukumelana nenyama? Ngisho noma ukwazi ukumelana nayo, lokho ukwenza budlabha. Kufanele wazi indlela yokumelana nezinhloso zakho ezingaqondile; kusho lokhu ukumelana nenyama. Lapho wazi ukuthi izinhloso zakho, imicabango nemibono yakho kuyiphutha, kufanele uphenduke ngokushesha, uhambe emgudwini ofanele. Xazulula inkinga kuqala, bese uzilungiselela ukungena kule ngxenye, ngoba uwena owazi kangcono ukuthi izinhloso zakho ziyiphutha noma cha. Lapho izinhloso eziyiphutha zingalungiseka, uma singenxa kaNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi uwuzuzile umgomo wokunqoba inhliziyo yakho.

Into ewumgogodla kini manje ukwazi uNkulunkulu, ukwazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Kumele nazi indlela uMoya Ongcwele owenza ngayo umsebenzi Wakhe kumuntu, lona umgogodla wokungena emgudwini ofanele. Kufanele kube lula ngani ukungena emgudwini ofanele uma seninalento ewumgogodla. Niyakholelwa kuNkulunkulu futhi niyamazi, okusho ukuthi nikholelwa ngobuqotho kuNkulunkulu. Uma niqhubeka niqhubeka kuze kube sekupheleni kodwa ningakamazi uNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi nakanjani ningabamelana noNkulunkulu. Labo abakholelwa kuJesu Kristu kuphela, abangakholelwa kuNkulunkulu osamuntu wanamuhla bonke bayahlalwa. Bonke bangabaFarisi bezinsuku zakamuva, ngoba abamvumi uNkulunkulu wanamuhla; bonke bayamphika uNkulunkulu. Akunandaba ukuthi bazinikele kangakanani ekukholelweni kuJesu, konke kuyize; uNkulunkulu ngeke abadumise. Bonke labo abathi bakholelwa kuNkulunkulu, kodwa bengamazi ngempela uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo, bangabazenzisi.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yazini Intando KaNkulunkulu Ukuze Nizuze Ukuphelela” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 544)**

Umuntu ofuna ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, kumele aqale aqonde ukuthi kusho ukuthini ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, kumele abe kuziphi izimo ukuze apheleliswe uNkulunkulu, bese efuna umgudu azohamba kuwo uma esezazi lezo zinto. Umuntu kumele abe nobuntu obuthile ukuze apheleliswe uNkulunkulu. Abaningi abanabo ubuntu obudingekayo, okudinga ukuthi umuntu asebenze kanzima futhi okudinga ukuthi umuntu azikhandle. Labo abanobuntu

---

obungatheni, kufanele bazabalaze kakhudlwana. Lapho kwanda ukuqonda kwenu amazwi kaNkulunkulu yilapho niwenza nakakhulu khona, yilapho nishesha khona ukungena endleleni yokupheleliswa uNkulunkulu. Ngomthandazo, ungapheleliswa endaweni yomthandazo; ungapheleliswa futhi ngokudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ukubamba isiqu samazwi kaNkulunkulu, nokuphila ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, ningapheleliswa. Ngokuzwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu usuku nosuku, kufanele wazi ukuthi yini engekho kuwe; ngaphezu kwalokho, kufanele ububone ubuthakathaka bakho obubulalayo nezindawo ontekenteke kuzo, futhi uthandaze unxuse kuNkulunkulu. Ngokwenzenjalo, uyopheleliswa kancane kancane. Izindlela zokupheleliswa: umthandazo, ukudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ukuqonda ingqikithi yamazwi kaNkulunkulu, ukungena ekwazini amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ukwazi izinto enintula kuzo, ukulalela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ukwazi umthwalo kaNkulunkulu nokushiya inyama ngothando lwakho lukaNkulunkulu, nokuhlangana njalo nabafowenu nodadewenu, okucebisa isipiliyoni senu. Kungaba ukuphila okuhlanganyelwayo noma ukuphila kwakho, kungaba imihlangano emikhulu noma emincane, konke kungakwenza uqongelele isipiliyoni nokuqeqeshwa, ukuze izinhliziyu zenu zibe nokuthula phambi kukaNkulunkulu futhi zibuyele kuNkulunkulu. Yonke lena inqubo yokupheleliswa. Ukwazi amazwi kaNkulunkulu engikhulupme ngawo kusho ukuwanambitha ngempela amazwi kaNkulunkulu futhi uvumele amazwi kaNkulunkulu aphile kuwe ukuze ube nokholo oluthe xaxa futhi uthande uNkulunkulu. Ngale ndlela, uyo sixosha kancane kancane isimo esikhohlakele sobusathane, uyo ziphambukela kancane kancane ezinhlosweni ezingafanele, uphile njengomuntu ojwayelekile. Ukukhula kothando lukaNkulunkulu ngaphakathi kini—okusho ukuthi, ukupheleliswa kweningi lenu uNkulunkulu, ayancipha namathuba okonakaliswa kwenu uSathane. Siyazibonga izinto ezingokoqobo, nizongena kancane kancane endleleni yokupheleliswa. Ngakho, uma nifisa ukupheleliswa, ukwazi ngentando kaNkulunkulu, nokwazi amazwi kaNkulunkulu kubaluleke kakhulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yazini Intando KaNkulunkulu Ukuze Nizuze Ukuphelela” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela  
Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 545)**

Iqembu labantu uNkulunkulu afuna ukubazuza manje, yilabo abalwela ukubambisana noNkulunkulu, abangazithoba emsebenzini Wakhe, abakholwa ukuthi amazwi uNkulunkulu awakhulumayo ayiqiniso, abangenza izinto ezifunwa uNkulunkulu. Banolwazi oluyiqiniso ezinhliziyweni zabo. Yibo abangapheleliswa, futhi nakanjani bazohamba endleleni yokupheleliswa. Labo abangawuqondi ngokucacile umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, labo abangalidli baphinde baliphuze izwi likaNkulunkulu, abangalinaki izwi likaNkulunkulu, nabangamthandi

---

uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo. Labo abamngabazayo uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, abahlala bengaqiniseki Ngaye, abangawathathi amazwi Akhe njengabalulekile futhi abahlale bemkhohlisa, bangabantu abaphikisa uNkulunkulu futhi bangabakaSathane; ayikho indlela yokuphelelisa abantu abanjalo.

Uma ufisa ukupheleliswa, kumele uqale uthandwe uNkulunkulu, ngoba uNkulunkulu uyababusisa labo abathandayo, abasenhliziyweni Yakhe. Uma ufisa ukuba senhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu, inhliziyo yakho kumele ilalele uNkulunkulu kuwo wonke umsebenzi Wakhe, kumele ulwe kanzima ufuna iqiniso, wamukele umbono kaNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto. Ingabe uNkulunkulu useke wanihlola nonke? Ingabe ninomgomo ofanele? Uma umgomo wenu ufanele, uNkulunkulu uzonamukela; uma umgomo ungafanele, lokho kufakazela ukuthi into ethandwa inhliziyo yenu ayiyena uNkulunkulu, iyinyama noSathane. Ngakho kumele namukelwe ukuhlolwa uNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto ngomthandazo. Lapho uthandaza, nakuba ngingamile siqu Sami phambi kwakho, uMoya oNgcwele unawe, futhi uthandaza Kimi nakuMoya kaNkulunkulu. Ubungakholwa kulo muntu ukuba ubengenawo uMoya kaNkulunkulu? Lapho nimkholwa lo muntu, nikholelwa kuMoya kaNkulunkulu. Uma nesaba lo muntu, nesaba uMoya kaNkulunkulu. Ukukholelwa eMoyeni kaNkulunkulu kuwukukholelwa kulo muntu, ukukholelwa kulo muntu kuphinde kube ukukholelwa eMoyeni kaNkulunkulu. Lapho uthandaza, uyeza ukuthi uMoya kaNkulunkulu unawe, uNkulunkulu uphambi kwakho, ngakho uthandaza kuMoya kaNkulunkulu. Namuhla, abantu bayesaba ukuletha izenzo zabo phambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi nakuba ungayikhohlisa inyama kaNkulunkulu, awunakuwukhohlisa uMoya kaNkulunkulu. Konke okungeke kuhlolwe uNkulunkulu akuvumelani neqiniso futhi kufanele kubekelwe eceleni, kungenjalo uyona kuNkulunkulu. Ngakho, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi uyathandaza, uyakhuluma noma uxoxa nabafowenu nodadewethu, lapho wenza umsebenzi wakho, ufeza indima yakho, kufanele weneke inhliziyo yakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Lapho ufeza umsebenzi wakho, uNkulunkulu unawe, futhi uma unomgomo ofanele womsebenzi wendlu kaNkulunkulu, uyokwamukela konke okwenzayo; ufanele uzinikele ngeqiniso ekufezeni umsebenzi wakho. Lapho uthandaza, uma uthanda uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakho, uma ufuna ukunakekelwa uNkulunkulu, ukuvikelwa nokuhlolwa Nguye, uma lokhu kuwumgomo wakho, imithandazo yakho iyozwakala. Lapho uthandaza emihlanganweni, kufanele uvulele uNkulunkulu inhliziyo yakho uthandaze Kuye, utshele uNkulunkulu okusenhliziyweni yakho, ungaqambi amanga, imithandazo yakho iyokwamukelwa. Uma umthanda ngobuqotho uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakho, yenza isifungo kuNkulunkulu: “Nkulunkulu osemazulwini nasemhlabeni nakuzo zonke izinto, ngiyafunga Kuwe: Kwangathi uMoya Wakho ungahlola konke engikwenzayo, ungivikele uphinde unginakekele ngazo zonke izikhathi. Kwenza yonke into engiyenzayo ime phambi Kwakho. Uma inhliziyo yami ingayeka

---

ukukuthanda noma ikukhaphela, ngicela ungijezise kakhulu bese ungiqalekisa. Ngithethelele kuleli zwe nakwelinye!” Uke ulokotho wenze isifungo esinjalo? Uma ungasenzi, kusho ukuthi uyigwala, nokuthi uzithanda wena. Ningakusombulula lokhu? Uma lesi kuyisisombululo senu ngempela, kumele nenze lesi sifungo. Uma ninqume ukwenza lesi sifungo, uNkulunkulu uyoqhubeka isinqumo senu. Uma nifunga kuNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu uyanilalela. UNkulunkulu onqumayo ukuthi ninesono noma nilungile ngemithandazo nangezenzo zenu. Lena manje yinqubo yokuniphelisa, futhi uma ngempela unokholo ekukupheleliseni kukaNkulunkulu, uyoqhubeka konke okwenzayo phambi kukaNkulunkulu, wamukele ukuhlolwa uNkulunkulu, futhi uma wenza into ewukhulubeka okubi noma ukhaphela uNkulunkulu, uyokwenza isifungo sakho sigwaliseke, khona-ke akunandaba ukuthi kwenzekani kuwe, ukuthola inhlekelele noma isijeziso inkinga yakho. Wenze isifungo, ngakho kumele usigcine. Uma wenza isifungo, kodwa ungasigcini, uzobhujiswa. Lapho wenza isifungo, kodwa ungasifezi, uyokwehlolwa ukubhubha okuphakade. Ngoba okwenzile kuyisifungo, uNkulunkulu uyoqhubeka isifungo sakho. Abanye bayesaba ngemva kokuthandaza, bathi, “Hhawu ngeke, ithuba lami alisabonwa nangokhalo, ithuba lokwenza okubi alisekho, ithuba lokufeza engikufisayo alisekho, angisenalo ithuba lokubhubeka nobugovu bezwe!” La bantu basathanda izwe nesono, nakanjani bazobhujiswa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uyabaphelisa Labo Abasenzelisiwe Yakhe” encwadini ethi Izwi Liva  
Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 546)**

Ukuba yikholwa kuNkulunkulu kusho ukuthi konke okwenzayo kumele kulethwe phambi kukaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu akukholisise. Uma okwenzayo kungalethwa phambi koMoya kaNkulunkulu kodwa kungenakulethwa phambi kwenyama kaNkulunkulu, lokho kusho ukuthi awuzithobanga ekuhlolweni uMoya kaNkulunkulu. Ungubani uMoya kaNkulunkulu? Ungubani umuntu ofakazelwa uNkulunkulu? Abayona yini into eyodwa? Abanengi bababona bengabantu ababili abehlukene, bakhulwa ukuthi uMoya kaNkulunkulu unguMoya kaNkulunkulu, nokuthi umuntu ofakazelwa uNkulunkulu umane ungumuntu wenyama. Kodwa nikhuluma ilumbo, akunjalo? Lo muntu usebenzela bani? Labo abangamazi uNkulunkulu osenyameni abanakho ukuqonda kukamoya. UMoya kaNkulunkulu nokuba Kwakhe senyameni kuyinto eyodwa, ngoba uMoya kaNkulunkulu wenziwe waba senyameni. Uma lo muntu engenamusa kini, ingabe uMoya kaNkulunkulu uzoba nomusa? Yini ekudidile? Namuhla, umuntu ongavumi ukuhlolwa uNkulunkulu ngeke uNkulunkulu amamukele, nomuntu ongamazi uNkulunkulu osenyameni ngeke apheleliswe. Zibuke bese uzibuza ukuthi konke okwenzayo kungalethwa yini phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Uma ungeke ukwazi ukuletha konke okwenzayo phambi kukaNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi ungumenzi wokubi. Ingabe abenzi bokubi bangapheleliswa? Konke okwenzayo,

---

izenzo nezinhloso zakho kumele kulethwe phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Ngisho ukuphila kwakho komoya kwansukuzonke—imikhuleko yakho, ukusondela kwakho kuNkulunkulu, indlela yokudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ukuhlanganyela nabafowenu nodadewenu, nokuphila kwakho ebandleni—nenkonzo yakho ekubambisaneni kungalethwa phambi kukaNkulunkulu ukuze akuhlole. Izinto ezinjalo eziyokwenza uvuthwe empilweni. Inqubo yokwamukela ukuhlolwa uNkulunkulu iyunqubo yokuhlanzwa. Lapho wamukela ukuhlolwa uNkulunkulu, yilapho uhlanzwa khona, yilapho uvumelana khona nentando kaNkulunkulu, ukuze ungaholelwa ekonakaleni, nenhliziyo yakho iphile phambi kukaNkulunkulu; lapho wamukela ukuhlolwa uNkulunkulu, yilapho uhlaza khona uSathane ushiye inyama. Ngakho ukwamukela ukuhlolwa uNkulunkulu indlela abantu okumele bayithathe. Akunandaba ukuthi wenzani, ngisho nasezingxoxweni ozenza nabafowenu nodadewenu, uma uletha izenzo zakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu ufune ukuhlolwa uNkulunkulu, uma inhloso yakho kuwukulalela uNkulunkulu Uqobo, okwenzayo kuyinto efanele nakakhulu. Ungaba umuntu ophile phambi kukaNkulunkulu kuphela uma uletha sonke isiqu sakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu futhi wamukele ukuhlolwa uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uyabaphelelisa Labo Abasenhliziyweni Yakhe” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 547)**

Labo abangamqondi uNkulunkulu abasoze bamlalela ngokugcwele. Abantu abanjena bangabantwana bokungalaleli. Bathanda izinto kakhulu, bayizihlubuki ezinkulu, ngakho bayaziqhelisa kuNkulunkulu futhi abazimisele ukwamukela ukuhlolwa uNkulunkulu. Abantu abanjengalaba uNkulunkulu ngeke abaphelelise kalula. Abanye bayakhetha ukuthi badla kuphi baphuze kuphi ezwini likaNkulunkulu nasekwamukeleni kwabo. Bamukela izingxenye zezwi likaNkulunkulu ezivumelana nemibono yabo bachithe lezo ezingavumelani nayo. Ingabe bahlubuka ngokusobala kuNkulunkulu futhi bamphike? Uma umuntu ekholelwe iminyaka eminingi kuNkulunkulu ngaphandle kokumqonda ngisho nakancane uNkulunkulu, akalona ikholwa. Labo abazimisele ukwamukela ukuhlolwa uNkulunkulu yilabo abalwela ukumqonda uNkulunkulu, abazimisele ukwamukela izwi likaNkulunkulu. Yibo abayokwamukela ifa nezibusiso zikaNkulunkulu, futhi babusiswe kakhulu. UNkulunkulu uyabaqalekisa labo abangenayo indawo Yakhe ezinhliziyweni zabo. Uyabajezisa futhi abashiye abantu abanjalo. Uma ungamthandi uNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu uyokushiya, futhi uma ungakulaleli engikushoyo, ngiyathembisa ukuthi uMoya kaNkulunkulu uyokushiya. Kuzame uma ungangikholwa! Namuhla ngikutshela indlela yokwenza, kodwa ukuthi uyakwenza yini kuncike kuwe. Uma ungakukholwa, uma ungenzi, uzobona ukuthi uMoya Oyingcwele uyasebenza yini noma cha

---

kuwe! Uma ungakulweli ukuqonda uNkulunkulu, uMoya Oyingcwele ngeke usebenze kuwe. UNkulunkulu usebenza kulabo abalilelwayo futhi abalazisayo izwi likaNkulunkulu. Uma ulazisa izwi likaNkulunkulu, uMoya kaNkulunkulu uyosebenza nakakhulu kuwe. Uma umuntu elazisa izwi likaNkulunkulu, ayanda namathuba akhe okupheleliswa uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu uyabaphelelisa labo abamthanda ngempela. Uyabaphelelisa labo abanezinhliziyi ezinokuthula phambi Kwakhe. Uma uwazisa wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, uma ukwazisa ukukhanyiselwa uNkulunkulu, uma ukwazisa ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu, uma ukwazisa ukulondwa nokunakekelwa uNkulunkulu, uma uyazisa indlela izwi likaNkulunkulu elikusiza ngayo ekuphileni kwakho, ingxenye yakho enkulu isenhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu. Uma uwazisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, okusho ukuthi, uma uwazisa wonke umsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenze kuwe, uNkulunkulu uyokubusisa bese andisa konke onakho. Uma ungalazisi izwi likaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu ngeke asebenze kuwe, uyomane akunike umusa ngenxa yokholo lwakho, noma akubusise ngomcebo ongatheni, noma avikele umndeni wakho. Kufanele ulwele ukwenza amazwi kaNkulunkulu abe ngokoqobo ukuze umanelise futhi ube senhliziyweni Yakhe, ungamane nje ulwele ukuthola umusa kaNkulunkulu. Ayikho into ebalulekile kumakholwa ukwedlula ukuthola umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ukupheleliswa, nokuba umuntu owenza intando kaNkulunkulu. Lona umgomo okufanele uphokophele kuwo.

Konke lokho umuntu akulwela ngeNkathi Yomusa manje akusadingeki, ngoba sekuvele izinga eliphakeme elifunekayo, okuyinto ethandwayo nengokoqobo, lokho okufunwayo kungakwenelisa kangcono lokho okudingwa ngumuntu ngaphakathi. Eminyakeni eminingi edlule, uNkulunkulu akazange enze umsebenzi wanamuhla kubo, akakhulumanga nabo okuningi njengoba enzile kini namuhla, futhi izimfuno Zakhe kubo aziphakeme njengezenu namuhla. Ukuthi uNkulunkulu uziphakamise kini lezi zinto kufakazele ukuthi ekugcineni inhloso kaNkulunkulu igxile kini, leli qembu. Uma ufisa ngempela ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu, lokho kufanele kube umgomo wakho owumgogodla. Akunandaba noma niyagijima, nidela okuthile, nenza umsebenzi, noma niwamukele yini umsebenzi eniwuthunywe nguNkulunkulu, inhloso kuhlale kuwukupheleliswa nokwanelisa intando kaNkulunkulu, ukufeza le migomo. Uma othile ethi akafuni ukupheleliswa uNkulunkulu noma ukungena ekuphileni, kodwa elwela ukuthula kwenyama nenjabulo kuphela, kusho ukuthi uyimpumputhe yangempela. Labo abangakufuni ukuphila okungokoqobo, abafuna ukuphila phakade ngemva kwalokhu kuphila baphephe kulokhu kuphila, bayizimpumputhe. Ngakho konke okwenzayo kufanele ukwenze ngenhloso yokupheleliswa nokuzuzwa uNkulunkulu.

Umsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenza kubantu ukunakekela izidingo zabo ezihlukahlukene. Uma ukuphila komuntu kweluleka, kuba kuningi akufunayo, ziyanda nezidingo zakhe. Uma kulesi sigaba ungenazo izinto ozifunayo, kusho ukuthi uMoya Oyingcwele ukushiyaile. Bonke labo



---

abalwela ukuphila abasoze bashiywa uMoya Oyingcwele, bahlale befuna okuthile, bekulangazelela. Abantu abanjalo abasoze baneliswa ukuphumula lapho bekhona. Isigaba ngasinye somsebenzi kaMoya Oyingcwele sihloselwe ukuba nezithelo kuwe, kodwa uma waneliseka, uma ungasafuni lutho, uma ungasawamukeli umsebenzi kaMoya Oyingcwele, uyokushiya. Abantu badinga ukuhlolwa uNkulunkulu mihla yonke, bafuna uNkulunkulu abaphe inala usuku nosuku. Ingabe abantu bangaphila ngaphandle kokudla nokuphuza izwi likaNkulunkulu njalo? Uma othile ecabanga ukuthi ngeke badele ukudla noma ukuphuza izwi likaNkulunkulu, uma behlale belifuna, belilambele, belomele, uMoya Oyingcwele uyohlale ubenzela umsebenzi. Lapho umuntu elangazela, yilapho ekwazi khona ukuxoxa ngezinto ezingokoqobo. Lapho umuntu elifuna ngokujulile iqiniso, yilapho nokuphila kwakhe kukhula khona ngokushesha, abe nomlando ocebile, futhi kumenze acebe endlini kaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uyabaphelelisa Labo Abasenziliziyweni Yakhe” encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 548)**

UMoya oNgcwele unendlela okumele ayihambe kumuntu ngamunye, futhi unika umuntu ngamunye ithuba lokupheleliswa. Ngokubuka izinto ngendlela engenhle wenziwa ukuba ubone inkohlakalo yakho, bese kuthi uma ulahla lokhu kungabuki kahle uthole indlela yokwenza; lezi yizo zonke izindlela opheleliswa ngazo. Futhi, ngokuqhubeka nokuqondiswa kanye nokukhanyiswa kwezinto ezithile ezinhle ezingaphakathi kuwe, uzokwazi ukuthi ugcwalise umsebenzi wakho futhi ukhule ngolwazi uphinde uzuze ukuqonda. Uma izimo zakho zizinhle, uzimisela ngokukhethekile ukufunda izwi likaNkulunkulu, futhi uzimisela ngokukhethekile ukukhuleka kuNkulunkulu, futhi uyakwazi ukuthi izintshumayelo ozizwayo uzibhekise esimweni sakho. Ngezikhathi ezinjalo uNkulunkulu ukukhanyisela futhi akukhanyise ngaphakathi, akwenze ubone izinto ezithile zohlangothi oluhle. Lena yindlela opheleliswa ngayo ohlangothini oluhle. Ezimweni ezimbi, uzizwa ubuthakathaka futhi kungekho ofuna ukukwenza, uzizwe sengathi awunaye uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakho, kodwa uNkulunkulu uyakukhanyisa, akusize ukuba uthole indlela okumele wenze ngayo. Ukuphuma kulokhu kuwukuthola ukupheleliswa ohlangothini olubi. UNkulunkulu angabaphelelisa abantu ohlangothini oluhle nolubi. Kuya ngokuthi uyakwazi yini ukubona, nokuthi ingabe uyafuna yini ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu. Uma ufuna ngempela ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu, izinto ezimbi ngeke zikwenze ulahlekelwe, kodwa zingakulethela izinto ezingokoqobo ngokwengeziwe, futhi zingakwenza wazi ngokwengeziwe ukuthi yini le oyintulayo kuwe ngaphakathi, ukwazi ngokwengeziwe ukuqonda izimo zakho ezingokoqobo, nokuthi ubone ukuthi umuntu akanalutho futhi akalutho; uma ungahlangabezani nokuvivinywa, awazi, futhi uzohlala uzwa sengathi

---

ungaphezulu kwabanye futhi ungcono kunabo bonke abanye. Kukho konke lokhu uzobona ukuthi konke okukwehlele ngaphambilini kwakwenziwe nguNkulunkulu futhi kwavikelwa uNkulunkulu. Ukungena ekuvivinyweni kukushiya ungenalo uthando noma ukholo futhi ungakwazi ukuthandaza, ungakwazi nokucula amaculo, bese kuthi ngaphandle kokuqaphela, phakathi kwalokhu, ufinyelele ekubeni uzazi. UNkulunkulu unezindlela eziningi zokuphelelisa umuntu. Usebenzisa zonke izinhlobo zezimo ukuze abhekane nesimo sokukhohlakala kumuntu, asebenzise izinto ezehlukene ukuze abeke umuntu obala; kolulodwa uhlangothi ubhekana nomuntu; ngakolunye ubeka umuntu obala, kolunye wambula umuntu, agubhe futhi ambule “izimfihlakalo” ezisekujuleni kwenhliziyo yomuntu, akhombise umuntu imvelo yakhe ngokwambula izimo zakhe eziningi. UNkulunkulu uphelelisa umuntu ngezindlela eziningi—ngesambulo, ngokubhekana nomuntu, ngokumcwengisisa, nokumsola—ukuze umuntu akwazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu owenza ngokoqobo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yilabo Kuphela Abagxila Ekwenzeni Abangaphelelisiwa” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 549)**

Yini eniyifunayo manje? Ukuphelelisiwa uNkulunkulu, ukwazi uNkulunkulu, ukuthola uNkulunkulu—noma mhlawumbe nifuna ukuziphatha njengoPetru weminyaka yo-90, noma ukuba nokholo olungaphezulu kolukaJobe, noma mhlawumbe nifuna ukubizwa nguNkulunkulu ngabalungileyo bese nifika phambi kwesihlalo sobukhosi sikaNkulunkulu, noma nikwazi ukubonakalisa uNkulunkulu emhlabeni futhi ninikeze ubufakazi ngoNkulunkulu obunamandla nobuqanda ikhanda. Noma ngabe yini eniyifunayo, kukho konke, nikufuna ukuze nisindiswe uNkulunkulu. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi ufuna ukuba umuntu olungile, uma ufuna indlela kaPetru, noma ukholo lukaJobe, noma ukuphelelisiwa nguNkulunkulu, konke kungumsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenzayo kumuntu. Ngamanye amazwi, kungakhathaleki ukuthi yini oyifunayo, konke kungenxa yokuthi ufuna ukuphelelisiwa nguNkulunkulu, konke kungenxa yokuthi ufuna ukubona izwi likaNkulunkulu, ukwenelisa inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu; noma ngabe yini oyifunayo, konke kungenxa yokuthola ubuhle bukaNkulunkulu, ukufuna indlela yokwenza ngokoqobo ngenhloso yokuthi ukwazi ukulahla isimo sakho esihlubukayo, ukuthola isimo esijwayelekile ngaphakathi kuwe, ukuthi ukwazi ukuvumelana nentando kaNkulunkulu ngokuphelele, ukuba umuntu olungile, nokuba nenhloso efanele kukho konke okwenzayo. Isizathu sokuthi udlule kuzo zonke lezi zinto ukuthi ufinyelele ekumazini uNkulunkulu nokukhula empilweni. Yize lokhu ohlangana nakho kuyizwi likaNkulunkulu nezinto ezenzeka ngempela, kanye nabantu, izindaba, nezinto ezikuzungezile kwangempela, ekugcineni uyakwazi ukumazi uNkulunkulu nokuphelelisiwa uNkulunkulu. Ukufuna ukuhamba ngendlela yomuntu olungile noma ukufuna

---

ukwenza izwi likaNkulunkulu: lezi yizinto eziyindlela, kanti ukwazi uNkulunkulu nokupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu kuyisiphetho. Noma ngabe manje ufuna ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu, noma ufuna ukufakazela uNkulunkulu, ekugcineni konke kwenzelwa ukuthi wazi uNkulunkulu; ukuze umsebenzi awenzayo kuwe ungabi yize leze, ukuze kuthi ekugcineni ufinyelele ekwazini ubuqiniso bukaNkulunkulu, ukwazi ubukhulu Bakhe, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho ukwazi ukuthobeka kukaNkulunkulu nokufihlakala Kwakhe, nokwazi umsebenzi omningi kakhulu uNkulunkulu awenzayo kuwe. UNkulunkulu uzehlisile wazibeka ezingeni elize lenza ukuthi enze umsebenzi Wakhe kulaba bantu abangcolile nabakhohlakele, bese ephelisa leli qembu labantu. UNkulunkulu akazange abe yinyama ukuze aphile adle nabantu kuphela, ukuzokwelusa abantu, nokuzohlinzeka abantu ngalokhu abakudingayo. Okubaluleke nakakhulu ukuthi wenza umsebenzi Wakhe omkhulu wokusindisa nokunqoba laba bantu abakhohlakele ngendlela engabekezeleleki. Weza esizindeni sikadrako omkhulu obomvu ukuzosindisa laba bantu abakhohlakele kakhulu, ukuze bonke abantu baguqulwe benziwe babe basha. Ubunzima obukhulu uNkulunkulu abubekezelelayo akubona kuphela ubunzima uNkulunkulu osenyameni abubekezelelayo, kodwa ngaphezu kwakho konke, ukuthi uMoya kaNkulunkulu uzwa ukwehliswa okwedlulele—uyazithoba futhi azifihle kangangokuba uze abe ngumuntu ojwayelekile. UNkulunkulu waba senyameni wathatha isimo senyama ukuze abantu babone ukuthi unokuphila komuntu okujwayelekile kanye nezidingo zomuntu eziwayelekile. Lokhu kwanele ukufakazela ukuthi uNkulunkulu uzithobe ngokwezinga eliphezulu. UMoya kaNkulunkulu ubonakala enyameni. UMoya Wakhe uphakeme futhi mkhulu kakhulu, kodwa uthatha isimo somuntu ovamile, somuntu onganakekile ukuze enze umsebenzi kaMoya Wakhe. Izinga, ulwazi, umuzwa, ubuntu, kanye nezimpilo zenu kukhombisa ukuthi anifanele ngempela ukwamukela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu walolu hlobo. Anifanele ngempela ukwenza uNkulunkulu abekezelele ubunzima obufana nalobu ngenxa yenu. UNkulunkulu mkhulu kakhulu. Uphakeme kakhulu, kanti abantu baphansi, kodwa usasebenza kubo. Akazange abe senyameni ukuze ahlinzeke abantu kuphela, ukuzokhuluma kubantu, kodwa uze ahlale ndawonye nabantu. UNkulunkulu uthobeka kakhulu, futhi uthandeka kakhulu. Uma nje lapho kukhulunywa ngothando lukaNkulunkulu, uma nje kukhulunywa ngomusa kaNkulunkulu, niyakhala ngenkathi nimdumisa, uma nifinyelela kulesi simo, khona-ke niyamazi ngempela uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yilabo Kuphela Abagxila Ekwenzeni Abangapheleliswa” encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 550)**

Kukhona ukwehlukana kulokho okufunwa abantu esikhathini sanamuhla; sebefuna ukuthanda nokwanelisa uNkulunkulu kuphela, kodwa abanalwazi ngoNkulunkulu, futhi

---

sebedebesele ukukhanyiselwa nokukhanya koMoya oNgcwele okungaphakathi kubo. Abanaso isisekelo solwazi lweqiniso ngoNkulunkulu. Bonke labo abafuna ukuba nolwazi lweqiniso ngoNkulunkulu, nakuba babengenazo izimo ezikahle ngokwedlule, futhi babehlala benezinto ezimbi nobuthakathaka, futhi babevame ukukhala, bedumazeka, futhi belahlekelwa yithemba—manje, njengoba bethola ulwazi olwengeziwe, izimto zabo ziyathuthuka. Ngemva kokubhekana nabo nokwephulwa, futhi bebhekene nomzuliswano wokulingwa nokucwengwa, benze intuthuko enkulu. Izimo zengqondo ezimbi ziyancipha, futhi kube noshintsho esimweni sabo sokuphila. Njengoba bebhekana ngokwengeziwe nezilingo, izinhliziyi zabo ziqala ukuthanda uNkulunkulu. Kunomthetho ekuphelelisweni kwabantu uNkulunkulu, okungukuthi ukunika ulwazi ngokusebenzisa ingxenye yakho oyithandayo ukuze ube ndlela yokwenza bese uzihlukanisa nazo zonke izimo ezimbi, usize umoya wakho ukuze uthole ukukhululeka, futhi kukwenze ukwazi ukumthanda kakhulu Yena. Ngale ndlela uyakwazi ukulahla isimo esikhohlakele sikaSathane. Umsulwa futhi uvulelekile, uyafisa ukuzazi wena uqobo, futhi uyafisa ukwenza iqiniso. Nakanjani uNkulunkulu uyokubusisa, ngakho lapho ubuthaka futhi unezinto ezimbi, ukunika ulwazi olwengeziwe, akusize uzazi kangcono, ufise ngokwengeziwe ukuphenduka, futhi ukwazi ngokwengeziwe ukwenza izinto okumele uzenze. Yingale ndlela kuphela lapho inhliziyi yakho izoba nokuthula futhi ukhululeke. Umuntu ovame ukunaka ukwazi uNkulunkulu, onaka ukuzazi yena uqobo, onaka izinto azenzayo, uzokwazi ukuthola njalo umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ukuthola ukuqondiswa kanye nokukhanyiselwa Nguye. Nakuba umuntu onjalo angaba nesimo sengqondo esibi, uyakwazi ukushintsha ngokushesha, noma ngabe kungenxa kanembeza noma ulwazi oluvela ezwini likaNkulunkulu. Ukushintsha kwesimo somuntu kwenzeka njalo uma umuntu esazi isimo sakhe esingokoqobo kanye nesimo nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Umuntu ofisa ukuzazi nofisa ukuzibeka obala uzokwazi ukwenza iqiniso. Lolu hlobo lomuntu othembekile kuNkulunkulu, kanti umuntu othembekile kuNkulunkulu unakho ukuqonda uNkulunkulu, noma lokhu kuqonda kunzulu noma cha, okuncane noma okuningi. Lokhu ukulunga kukaNkulunkulu, futhi kuyinto etholwa abantu; ilokhu abakuzuzayo. Umuntu onolwazi ngoNkulunkulu yilowo onesisekelo, onombono. Lolu hlobo lomuntu luyaqiniseka ngokuba yinyama kukaNkulunkulu, futhi luyaqiniseka ngezwi likaNkulunkulu nangomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi uNkulunkulu usebenza noma ukhuluma kanjani, noma ukuthi abanye abantu bamphazamisa kanjani, usengakwazi ukuma kulokhu akholelwa kukho, ame abe ufakazi kuNkulunkulu. Lapho umuntu eba yile ndlela ngokwengeziwe, angakwazi ukulenza ngokwengeziwe iqiniso aliqondayo. Ngenxa yokuthi uhlale enza izwi likaNkulunkulu, uthola ukuqonda uNkulunkulu ngokwengeziwe, bese eba nezisombululo zokuthi akwazi ukuma phakade afakazele uNkulunkulu.

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 551)**

Ukuba nokuqonda, ukuba nokuthobeka, kanye nokukwazi ukubona ezinto ukuze ube qotho emoyeni kusho ukuthi unamazwi kaNkulunkulu akukhanyiselayo nakunika ukukhanya ngaphakathi kuwe uma nje uhlangabezana nokuthile. Yilokhu ukuba qotho emoyeni. Yonke into eyenziwa uNkulunkulu uyenzela ukuvuselela imimoya yabantu. Kungani uNkulunkulu ehlala ethi abantu abanamuzwa futhi babuthuntu? Kungoba imimoya yabantu ifile, sebephelelwe imizwa ngendlela yokuthi abasazizwa izinto zikamoya. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ukwenza abantu bathuthuke ezimpilweni zabo, nokuvuselela imimoya yabantu, ukuze bakwazi ukubona izinto zikamoya, futhi bahlala bekwazi ukuauNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo nokwenelisa uNkulunkulu. Ukufika kule ndawo kukhombisa ukuthi umoya womuntu usuvuselelekile, bese kuthi uma ehlangabezana nokuthile ngesikhathi esizayo, akwazi ukwenza okufanele. Uyakwazi ukwamukela izintshumayelo, futhi asabele ngokushesha ezimweni. Lokhu yikho okuwukufinyelela ubuqotho bomoya. Baningi abantu abasabela ngokushesha ezigamekweni zangaphandle, kodwa uma ungena eqinisweni, noma uma kushiwo izinto ezineminingwane zikamoya, baphelelwa imizwa futhi babe buthuntu. Into bayiqonda kuphela uma bebhakene ngqo nayo. Konke lokhu izimpawu zokungabi namizwa nokuba buthuntu ngokukamoya, ukuba nolwazi oluncane ngezinto zikamoya. Abanye abantu baqotho emoyeni futhi banokuqonda. Uma nje bezwa into eqondiswe esimweni sabo abachithi sikhathi bayibhala phansi. Bayisebenzise kokulandelayo abahlangabezana nakho, ngalokho baziguqule bona. Lona ngumuntu oqotho emoyeni. Kungani ekwazi ukusabela ngokushesha okungaka? Kungoba ugxila kulezi zinto nsuku zonke, uma nje kukhulunywa ngokukodwa kwalezi zinto, kube ukuthi kuhlangabezana nesimo sakhe sangaphakathi, bese eyakwazi ukukwamukela ngaleso sikhathi. Kufana nokunika umuntu olambile ukudla; uyakwazi ukuthi adle ngaleso sikhathi. Uma unika umuntu ongalambile ukudla, akasheshi ukudla. Uhlale uthandaza kuNkulunkulu, bese uyakwazi ukwenza okuthile ngaleso sikhathi uma uhlangabezana nokuthile: lokhu okufunwa uNkulunkulu kulolu daba kanye nendlela okumele wenze ngayo. UNkulunkulu wakuqondisa kulolu daba ngesikhathi esedlule; uma uhlangabezana nento efanayo namuhla usuyazi ukuthi ungena kanjani kulesi simo, ukwenelisa inhliziyu kaNkulunkulu. Uma uhlale wenza ngale ndlela futhi uhlale ubona izinto ezinje, ngesinye isikhathi uzogcina usukwazi ukuthi umelana kanjani nazo. Uma ufunda izwi likaNkulunkulu uyazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhuluma ngohlobo lomuntu onjani, uyazi ukuthi izimo ezinjani zomoya akhuluma ngazo, futhi uyakwazi ukubamba iphuzu elibalulekile bese ulenza; lokhu kukhombisa ukuthi uyakwazi ukubona. Kungani abanye abantu bekuntula lokhu? Kungenxa yokuthi abazami kakhulu ukukwenza. Yize befisa ukwenza iqiniso, abanalo ulwazi lweqiniso ngemininingwane yomsebenzi, imininingwane yeqiniso ezimpilweni zabo. Ngale ndlela, ungase uduke uma abaprofethi bamanga noma abaphostoli bamanga befika. Kufanele

---

ufunde njalo amazwi nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu—kungale ndlela kuphela ongakwazi ngayo ukuqonda iqiniso futhi ube nokuqonda. Ngokwesibonelo, ukuthi yini uNkulunkulu ayikhulumayo, ukuthi uNkulunkulu usebenza kanjani, ukuthi yini ayifuna kubantu, kumele usondelane nohlobo olunjani lwabantu, nokuthi hlobo luni lwabantu okumele ulugweme—kufanele ufunde njalo ngalezi zinto. Uma uhlale uzwa izwi likaNkulunkulu ngale ndlela, uzoqonda iqiniso futhi uqonde kahle izinto eziningi, futhi uzokwazi ukuba nokuqonda Kuyini ukuyalwa uMoya oNgcwele, kuyini ukuzisola okwenziwe inhloso yomuntu, kuyini ukuqondiswa uMoya oNgcwele, kuyini ukuhlelwa kwendawo, kuyini ukukhanyiselwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu ngaphakathi? Uma zingakucaceli lezi zinto, ngeke ukwazi ukuqonda. Kumele wazi ukuthi ikuphi okuvela kuMoya oNgcwele, ikuphi okuyisimo esingalawuleki, ulihlonipha kanjani izwi likaNkulunkulu, nokuthi ungakulahla kanjani ukungalawuleki; kumele uqonde imininingwane yawo wonke la maqiniso, ukuze uma kukhona okwenzekayo, ube nalo iqiniso elifanele ozoliquhathanisa nakho, ube nombono ofanele njengesisekelo, ube nemigomo kukho konke okwenzayo futhi ukwazi ukwenza ngeqiniso. Impilo yakho iyogcwala ulwazi ngoNkulunkulu, igcwale izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu ngeke amphathe kabi umuntu omfuna ngokweqiniso. Ngeke amphathe kabi umuntu ophila njeNgaye ebe enobufakazi Ngaye, futhi ngeke aqalekise muntu owomele iqiniso. Uma ngenkathi udla uphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kumele ubheke isimo sakho sangempela, ubheke lokhu okwenzayo, uphinde ubheke lokhu okuqondayo, kuzothi uma uhlangabezana nenkinga ube nolwazi futhi ube nokuqonda. Uzoba nendlela ezokwenza ukwazi nokuhlola imimoya yazo zonke izinto. Umuntu oneqiniso akulula ukuthi akhohliseke, futhi akulula ukuthi aziphathe ngendlela ephazamisayo noma enze izinto ngehaba. Ngenxa yeqiniso uvikelekile, futhi ngenxa yeqiniso uthola ukuqonda okukhulu. Ngenxa yeqiniso unezindlela eziningi zokwenza, uthola amathuba amaningi okuthi uMoya oNgcwele asebenze kuye, athole namathuba amaningi okuthi apheleliswe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Yilabo Kuphela Abagxila Ekwenzeni Abangapheleliswa” encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 552)**

Kunemibandela okufanele uyigcine uma uzopheleliswa. Ngokuzimisela kwakho, ukubekezela kwakho, kanye nonembeza wakho, nangokuphokophela kwakho, uzokwazi ukuyizwa impilo, uphinde ugqwalise intando kaNkulunkulu. Lezi izinto ezifuneka uma ungena, futhi lokho okufunekayo endleleni eya ekuphelelisweni. Umsebenzi wokupheleliswa ungenziwa kubo bonke abantu. Wonke umuntu ophokophela ekufuneni uNkulunkulu angapheleliswa futhi unethuba nezinto ezifunekayo nolwazi lokuthi apheleliswe. Ayikho imithetho eqinile lapha. Ukuthi umuntu angapheleliswa yini kuncike ikakhulukazi kulokho umuntu aphokophela

---

ukukufuna. Abantu abalithandayo iqiniso futhi abakwaziyo ukuphila iqiniso, nakanjani bangapheleliswa. Abantu abangalithandi iqiniso abanconywa nguNkulunkulu; abanayo impilo uNkulunkulu ayifunayo, futhi abakwazi ukupheleliswa. Umsebenzi wokuphelelisa owokuzuza abantu kuphela, awusona isinyathelo ekulweni noSathane; umsebenzi wokunqoba ungowokulwa noSathane kuphela, okusho ukusebenzisa ukunqotshwa komuntu ukwehlula uSathane. Lona wesibili uwona msebenzi osemqoka, umsebenzi omusha sha ongakaze wenziwe ezinkathini zonke. Umuntu angathi inhloso yalesi sigaba somsebenzi esikakhulukazi ukunqoba bonke abantu ukuze kunqotshwe uSathane. Umsebenzi wokuphelelisa abantu—lowo msebenzi awumusha. Wonke umsebenzi ophakathi nesikhathi uNkulunkulu esebenza esenyameni unenjongo yawo esemqoka ewukunqoba abantu. Lokhu kunjengaseNkathini Yomusa. Ukuhlengwa kwesintu sisonke ngesiphambano, kwakuyikho umsebenzi osemqoka. “Ukuzuza abantu” kwakuyisengezo emsebenzini wasenyameni kanti wenziwa emuva kwesiphambano. Wathi lapho uJesu efika futhi enza umsebenzi Wakhe, inhloso Yakhe kwakuwukusebenzisa isiphambano Sakhe ukunqoba phezu kobugqila bokufa neHayidesi, nokunqoba phezu kwamandla kaSathane, okuchaza ukumehlula uSathane. Kungemuva kokubethelwa kukaJesu, lapho uPetru waqala isinyathelo ngasinye indlela eya ekuphelelisweni. Impela wayengomunye walabo ababelandela uJesu ngesikhathi uJesu esebenza, kodwa akazange apheleliswe ngaleso sikhathi. Kepha, kwakungemuva kokuthi uJesu eseqedile umsebenzi wakhe, lapho uPetru waqala waqonda iqiniso kancane kancane futhi wabe esepheleliswa. UNkulunkulu esemzimbeni wesintu uza emhlabeni kuphela ukuzofeza isigaba somsebenzi esiwukhiye futhi esibucayi, ngesikhathi esifishane, hhayi ukuzophila isikhathi eside phakathi kwabantu emhlabeni ngenhloso yokubaphelelisa. Akawenzi lowo msebenzi. Akalindi kuze kufike leso sikhathi lapho umuntu esepheleliswe ngokugcwele, ukuze apethe umsebenzi Wakhe. Lokho akuyona inhloso nokubaluleka kokuthatha kwakhe umzimba wenyama. Ufika kuphela ukuzokwenza umsebenzi wesikhathi esifishane wokusindisa isintu kuphela, hhayi ukuzokwenza umsebenzi wesikhathi eside kakhulu wokuphelelisa isintu. Umsebenzi wokusindisa isintu ungowokumela, futhi ukwazi ukwethula inkathi entsha kanti ungaqedwa esikhathini esifishane. Kodwa ukuphelelisa isintu kudinga ukuletha umuntu ezingeni elithile futhi kungumsebenzi othatha isikhathi eside. Lo msebenzi kufanele wenziwe nguMoya oNgcwele, kodwa wenziwa phezu kwesisekelo seqiniso elikhulunywa ngesikhathi somsebenzi esenyameni. Noma, ngaphezulu kwalokho, uvusa abaphostoli ukwenza umsebenzi wesikhathi eside wokwelusa ukuze umgomo Wakhe wokuphelelisa isintu. UNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu akawenzi lo msebenzi. Ukhuluma nje kuphela ngendlela yokuphila ukuze abantu baqonde futhi unika isintu iqiniso kuphela, kunokuba njalo-njalo aphelezele umuntu ekwenzeni iqiniso, ngoba lokho akukho enkonzweni Yakhe. Ngakho-ke ngeke aphelezele umuntu kuze kufike usuku lapho umuntu eqonda iqiniso ngokuphelele futhi ethola iqiniso ngokuphelele. Umsebenzi Wakhe esenyameni ufezeka lapho

---

umuntu engena ngokusemthethweni emgudwini olungile wokukholwa kuNkulunkulu, lapho umuntu ethatha isinyathelo emgudwini okuyiwonawona wokupheleliswa. Lokhu, ilapho phela eyobe esemqobe ngokugcwele uSathane futhi wanqoba phezu komhlaba. Akanandaba ukuthi umuntu ugcine engenile yini eqinisweni, ngaleso sikhathi, futhi akanandaba nokuthi impilo yomuntu inkulu noma incane. Akukho nokukodwa kulokho okuphathwa Nguye esesenyameni; ayikho neyodwa yazo esenkonzweni kaNkulunkulu osenyameni. Uma eqeda umsebenzi Wakhe awuhlosile, uphetha umsebenzi Wakhe enyameni. Ngakho umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu osenyameni, umsebenzi ongenakwenziwa uMoya oNgcwele kaNkulunkulu bukhoma. Ngaphezu kwalokho, ngumsebenzi wesikhathi esifishane wensindiso, hhayi umsebenzi wesikhathi eside wasemhlabeni.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Abaphelelisiwe Kuphela Abangaphila Impilo Enohlonze” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 553)**

Lo msebenzi phakathi kwenu wenziwa kinina ngokuthi yimuphi umsebenzi odinga okwenziwa. Emuva kokunqotshwa kwalaba bantu, iqembu labantu lizopheleliswa. Ngakho-ke omningi umsebenzi wamanje, ungowokulungiselela inhloso yokuphelelisa nina, ngoba baningi abalilambelayo iqiniso abangapheleliswa. Ukuba umsebenzi wokunqoba bewenziwa kini bese emuva kwalokho kungabe kusenziwa omunye umsebenzi, bekungeke yini kusho ukuthi abanye abalangazela iqiniso ngeke balizuze? Umsebenzi wamanje uhlose ukuvula indlela yokuphelelisa abantu kamuva. Nakuba umsebenzi Wami kuwukunqoba kuphela, indlela yokuphila ekhulunywe Yimi, noma kunjalo, ingeyokulungiselela ukuphelelisa abantu kamuva. Umsebenzi olandela emuva kokunqoba ugxile ekupheleliseni abantu, ngakho-ke ukunqoba kwenziwa ukwendlala isisekelo sokuphelelisa. Umuntu angapheleliswa kuphela emuva kokunqotshwa. Njengamanje umsebenzi osemqoka ukunqoba; emuva kwalokho labo abafunisisa futhi abalangazelela iqiniso bayopheleliswa. Ukupheleliswa kuphathelene nezindlela ezinhle zokungena: Unayo inhliziy o ethanda uNkulunkulu na? Kube ngakanani ukujula kolwazi obenalo njengoba bewuhamba le ndlela na? Lumsulwa kangakanani uthando lwakho lukaNkulunkulu na? Uqikelela kangakanani ekwenzeni iqiniso? Ukuze apheleliswe, umuntu kufanele abe nolwazi oluyisisekelo ngamacala wonke obuntu. Lokhu umbandela oyisisekelo. Bonke labo abangenakupheleliswa emuva kokunqotshwa baphenduka izinto ezisizayo futhi bayogcina belahlwe echibini lomlilo nesibabuli baphinde balahlwe emgodini wakwalasha ngoba isimo sabo asikashintshi futhi basengabakaSathane. Uma umuntu engenazo izinto ezifunekayo ukuze apheleliswe, akalusizo lwalutho—ungudoti, ithuluzi, into engenakumelana nokulingwa ngomlilo! Lukhulu kangakanani uthando lwakho lwaNkulunkulu njengamanje? Ingabe uzizonda kakhulu kangakanani? Ingabe



---

ujule kangakanani ngokumazi ngempela uSathane? Ingabe ukuqinisele ukuzimisela kwakho? Ingabe impilo yakho ebuntwini ihleleke kahle? Ishintshile yini impilo yakho? Ingabe usuphila impilo entsha? Indlela obuka ngayo impilo ingabe ishintshile? Uma lezi zinto zingashintshanga, ngeke ukwazi ukupheleliswa noma ungahlehli; okunalokho nje, usunqotshiwe. Uma sekuyisikhathi sokukuvivinya, uswele iqiniso, ubuntu bakho abujwayelekile, futhi usezingeni eliphansi njengesilwane. Unqotshiwe nje kuphela, unqotshiwe nje kuphela Yimi. Njengoba, uma imbongolo seyike yezwa noma yashwaywa isitshwebhu somnikazi, imbongolo iba novalo nokwesaba ukuhlupha njalo uma ibona umnikazi, ngakho nawe, usuyile mbongolo enqotshiwe. Uma umuntu engenazo lezo zinto ezinhle futhi esikhundleni salokho angenzi luthofuthi abe nokwesaba, abe novalo nokungabaza ngezinto zonke, angakwazi ukuqonda nanoma yini ngokucacile, angakwazi ukwemukela iqiniso, futhi eselokhu engenayo indlela yokwenza, nangaphezulu, engenayo inhleziyo ethanda uNkulunkulu—uma umuntu engenakuqonda ngokuthi amthande kanjani uNkulunkulu, nokuthi angayiphila kanjani impilo enohlonze, noma ukuthi angaba njani umuntu woqobo—angamfakazela kanjani uNkulunkulu umuntu onjalo na? Lokhu kuyakhombisa ukuthi impilo yakho ayinasisindo esitheni, futhi uyimbongolo enqotshiwe nje kuphela. Unqotshiwe, kodwa lokho kusho ukuthi nje umhlaleli udrako omkhulu obomvu futhi waphinde wenqaba ukuthoba endaweni aphethe kuyo; kusho ukuthi uyakholwa ukuthi kukhona uNkulunkulu, ufuna ukulalela zonke izinhlelo zikaNkulunkulu, futhi awunazikhalo. Kodwa ezingxenyeni ezinhle, uyakwazi ukuphila ngokwezwi likaNkulunkulu nokubonakalisa uNkulunkulu? Uma ungenakho nokukodwa kwalezi zinto, kusho ukuthi awukazuzwa nguNkulunkulu, futhi uyimbongolo enqotshiwe nje kuphela. Ayikho into ethandekayo kuwe, phinde noMoya oNgcwele akasebenzi kuwe. Ubuntu bakho bushoda kakhulu, futhi ngeke kwenzeke ukuthi uNkulunkulu akusebenzise. Kufanele uvunywe nguNkulunkulu futhi ube sezingeni elingcono ngamakhulu ngaphezu kwalezi zilwane ezingakholwa nalaba abahamba befile—yilabo kuphela abafinyelela kuleli zinga abavumelekile ukuba baphelelisiwe. Uma umuntu enobuntu futhi enonembeza, yilapho efanelekile ukusetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu. Uma usuphelelisiwe yilapho kuphela ungathathwa ngokuthi ungumuntu. Abantu abaphelelisiwe kuphela abaphila izimpilo ezinenjongo nohlonze. Abantu abanjena kuphela abangafakaza ngokungathandabuzi kuNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Abaphelelisiwe Kuphela Abangaphila Impilo Enohlonze” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela  
Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 554)**

Iyiphi indlela uNkulunkulu aphelelisa ngayo umuntu? Yiziphi izingxenye ezifakiwe? Ingabe uzimisele ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu? Ingabe uzimisele ukwamukela isahlulelo kanye

---

nokusolwa uNkulunkulu? Yini oyaziyo ngale mibuzo? Uma ungeke ukhulume ngalolu lwazi olunjalo, ngakho lokhu kukhombisa ukuthi awukawazi namanje umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu nokuthi awukakukhanyiseli nhlobo uMoya oNgcwele. Uhlobo olunjalo lomuntu ngeke lupheleliswe. Bangathola kuphela inani elincane lomusa ukuba bawuthokozele isikhashana futhi ngeke bakwazi ukuwugcina esikhathini eside. Uma umuntu emane ejabulela umusa kaNkulunkulu, ngeke apheleliswe nguNkulunkulu. Abanye bangeneliseka ngokuthula kanye nokujabula kwenyama, impilo elula engenabo ubunzima noma ishwa, ukuhlala ngokuthula nomndeni wabo ngaphandle kokulwa noma izingxabano. Bangaze ngisho bakholwe ukuthi lokhu kuyisibusiso sikaNkulunkulu, kodwa eqinisweni, kumane kungumusa kaNkulunkulu. Ngeke waneliseke ngokumane ujabulele umusa kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kucabanga okunjalo kuyinhamba. Ngisho noma ufunda izwi likaNkulunkulu nsuku zonke, ukhuleke nsuku zonke, nomoya wakho uzizwa unenjabulo ethile kanye nokuthula, kepha ekugcineni awukwazi ukukhuluma nganoma yiluphi ulwazi lukaNkulunkulu nomsebenzi Wakhe noma ungenakho okuhlangenwe nakho okunjalo, futhi akukhathaleki noma lingakanani izwi likaNkulunkulu osulidlile noma oliphuzile, uma kungukuthi umane uzizwela ukuthula nenjabulo emoyeni wakho kanye nokuthi izwi likaNkulunkulu limnandi ngokungelinganiswe, kube sengathi awulithokozeli ngokwanele, kodwa ungenakho okuhlangenwe nakho kwangempela futhi ungenasiqiniseko sezwi likaNkulunkulu, khona-ke yini ongayithola kuleyo ndlela yokholo kuNkulunkulu? Uma ungeke uyiphile ingqikithi yezwi likaNkulunkulu, ukudla nokuphuza kwakho amazwi kaNkulunkulu kanye nokuthandaza konke kuthintene nenkolo yakho. Ngakho-ke uhlobo lomuntu onjalo ngeke lupheleliswe futhi ngeke luzuzwe nguNkulunkulu. Bonke labo abazuzwe nguNkulunkulu yilabo abalandela iqiniso. Lokho uNkulunkulu akuzuzayo akuyona inyama yomuntu noma lokho okuyizinto zakhe, kodwa lokho okungaphakathi kuye okungokukaNkulunkulu. Ngakho, uNkulunkulu akuphelelisayo akuyona inyama yomuntu kepha inhliziyo Yakhe, ukuze inhliziyo yomuntu izozuzwa nguNkulunkulu. Ngamanye amazwi, ingqikithi yokuthi uNkulunkulu uphelelisa umuntu ngukuthi uNkulunkulu uphelelisa inhliziyo yomuntu ukuze ikwazi ukubuyela kuNkulunkulu futhi ithande Yena.

Inyama yomuntu ingeyomhlaba. Akufezi inhloso kaNkulunkulu ukuzuza inyama yomuntu, ngoba iyilokho okugcina kubolile nakanjani. Ngeke yakwazi ukwamukela ifa likaNkulunkulu noma izibusiso Zakhe. Uma uNkulunkulu ezuzwa inyama yomuntu bese egcina inyama yomuntu kule ndlela, umuntu angaba kule ndlela ngegama, kodwa inhliziyo yomuntu iyoba ngekaSathane. Ngakho akukhona kuphela ukuthi umuntu ngeke akwazi ukuba ukubonakaliswa kukaNkulunkulu, kunalokho uyoba ngumthwalo Wakhe. Ngakho-ke ukukhetha kukaNkulunkulu umuntu kuyoba yize leze. Labo abayopheleliswa nguNkulunkulu yilabo abayothola izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu kanye nefa Lakhe. Lokhu kungukuthi, bafaka ngaphakathi lokho uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho,

---

ukuze kube yilokho abanakho phakathi; banawo wonke amazwi kaNkulunkulu asetshenziwe kubo; noma ngabe yini engekaNkulunkulu, uyakwazi ukukufaka konke phakathi njengoba kunjalo, ngaleyo ndlela uliphile iqiniso. Lolu uhlobo lomuntu olupheleliswe nguNkulunkulu noluzuzwa nguNkulunkulu. Yilolo hlobo lomuntu kuphela olufanelekela ukwamukela ifa nalezi zibusiso ezechiswa nguNkulunkulu:

1. Ukwamukela lonke uthando lukaNkulunkulu.
2. Ukwenza ngokwentando kaNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto.
3. Ukwamukela ukuqondiswa nguNkulunkulu, ukuphila ngaphansi kokukhanya kukaNkulunkulu, kanye nokukhanyiselwa nguNkulunkulu.
4. Ukuphila ngokomfanekiso othandwa nguNkulunkulu emhlabeni; ukuthanda uNkulunkulu njengoba uPetru enza, ukubethelelwa uNkulunkulu kanye nokufanelwa ukufa njengenkohelo yothando lukaNkulunkulu; uthole udumo olufana noluka Petru.
5. Ukuthandwa, ukuhlonishwa, nokunconywa yibo bonke emhlabeni.
6. Ukwehlula konke ukugqilazwa ukufa kanye neHayidesi, ukunganikezi ithuba umsebenzi kaSathane, ukuba ube ngokaNkulunkulu, ukuphila phakathi komoya omusha nojabulisayo kanye nokungabi nakuzizwa ukhathele.
7. Ukuba nomuzwa omangalisayo wentokozo nokuthokozela ngaso sonke isikhathi sokuphila kwakho, kube sengathi usubona ukufika kosuku lwenkazimulo kaNkulunkulu.
8. Ukuthola inkazimulonoNkulunkulu, kanye nokuba nobuso obufana nabangcwele abathandwa nguNkulunkulu.
9. Ukuba yilokho uNkulunkulu akuthandayo emhlabeni, lokho okungukuba, yindodana kaNkulunkulu ethandiwe.
10. Isimo sokuguquka kanye nokukhuphukela ezulwini lesithathu noNkulunkulu, ukudlula enyameni.

Yilabo kuphela abakwazi ukudla ifa lezibusiso zikaNkulunkulu abapheleliswa nguNkulunkulu nabazuzwa nguNkulunkulu. Ingabe kukhona okuzuzile? Kuze kwafika kuliphi izinga ukupheleliswa kwakho nguNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu akamphelelisi umuntu ngokungahlelekile. Kunemibandela kanye nemiphumela ecacile engabonwa ngumuntu. Akunjengalokhu umuntu ekholelwa, okungukuthi inqobo nje uma umuntu enokholo kuNkulunkulu, angapheleliswa futhi azuzwe nguNkulunkulu, nokuthi angemukela izibusiso adle

---

nefa likaNkulunkulu esesemhlabeni. Izindaba ezinjalo zilukhuni ngokwedlulele, futhi kungaphezu kwalokho uma sekuziwa ekushintsheni ukwenza. Njengamanje, lokho okumele ukuba niyakufuna njengokusemqoka ukuba upheleliswe nguNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto, nokuba upheleliswe nguNkulunkulu ngabo bonke abantu, izindaba, nezinto enibhekene nazo, ukuze okuningi kwalokho uNkulunkulu ayikho kungafakwa kinina. Kumele namukele ifa likaNkulunkulu kuqala nisesemhlabeni ngaphambi kokuba nifaneleke ukudla ifa nezinye zezibusiso ezinkulu ezivela kuNkulunkulu. Zonke izinto ezinjalo yilezo okumele nizifune kanye nalezo okumele niziqonde kuqala. Ngenkathi nifuna ngokwengeziwe ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto, yingenkathi lapho nizokwazi khona ukubona isandla sikaNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto, ngokwenza njalo nikhombise ukufuna ukungena ebukhoneni bezwi likaNkulunkulu naseqinisweni lezwi Lakhe ngokwemibono ehlukene kanye nangezindaba ezahlukenene. Awukwazi ukweneliseka ngezimo ezingezinhle ezifana nokumane ungenzi izono, noma ukungabi nemibono, ukungabi nomqondo ojulile ngempilo, kanye nokungabi nentando yomuntu. UNkulunkulu uphelelisa umuntu ngezindlela ezahlukenene, futhi kungenzeka ukuthi ezintweni zonke umphumela wazo kube ukuthi wena upheleliswe. Akukhona kuphela ukuthi ungapheliswa ngendlela enhle, kodwa futhi nangokubi, ngaleyo ndlela uhlumeleliseke okuzuzayo. Nsuku zonke kunamathuba okuba upheleliswe kanye nesikhathi sokuba uzuzwe nguNkulunkulu. Emuva kwesikhathi sokudlula kulokho okunjalo noma sokuzizwela okunjalo, uyoba ngoshintshe kakhulu. Manje uyobe sewukwazi ukuthola kalula ukuqondisisa nokukhanyiseleka ngezinto eziningi obungaziqondi ngaphambilini; ngaphandle kokuba udinge abanye ukuba bakufundise, ngokungazi, uyokhanyiselwa nguNkulunkulu, ukuze ube nokukhanyiseleka ezintweni zonke futhi nakho konke odlula kukhona, kuyogxila kusabalale. UNkulunkulu uyokuqondisa ukuze ungaphambukeli kunoma yiluphi uhlangothi. Ngakho uyobe ususemgudwini wokupheleliswa Nguye.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Izithembiso Kulabo Abaphelelisiwe” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 555)**

Ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu ngeke kuphelele ekutheni upheleliswe ngokudla nokuphuza izwi likaNkulunkulu. Le ndlela yokwenza igxile ohlangothini olulodwa kakhulu futhi ayihlanganisi konke ngokuphelele; imgcina umuntu esesilinganisweni esincane kuphela. Esimweni esinjalo, umuntu untula ukondleka emoyeni okudingeka kakhulu. Uma nifisa ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu, kufanele nifunde ukudlula ezintweni zonke niphinde nikhanyiseleke ezintweni zonke enihlangabezana nazo. Ngaso sonke isikhathi uma uhlangabezana nento ethize, noma elungile noma embi, kufanele usizakale ngayo futhi akufanele ikubangele ukuthi uyethe nje ungenzi lutho. Noma ngabe yini, kufanele uyibheke ngokuma

---

ngasohlangothini lukaNkulunkulu, futhi ungayihlaziyi noma uyicwaninge ngokokubuka komuntu (lokhu kungukuphambuka endleleni yakho yokwenza). Uma lokhu kuyindlela yokwenza yakho, inhliziyo yakho iyoyithwala imithwalo yempilo yakho; uyophila njalo ngaphansi kokukhanya kobuso bukaNkulunkulu futhi ngeke ugudluke kalula ekwenzeni kwakho. Lolo hlobo lomuntu onjalo unamathuba amaningi okuqhubekela phambili. Maningi kakhulu amathuba okupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu. Konke kuncike ekutheni ingabe nina niyilabo abathanda uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso kanye nokuthi ngabe nizimisele yini ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu, ukuzuzwa nguNkulunkulu, kanye nokuthola izibusiso Zakhe nefa. Ngeke kukusize ukuba nokuzimisela nje kuphela. Kumele nibe nolwazi olunzulu, ngale kwalokho niyophambuka njalo ezenzweni zenu. UNkulunkulu uzimisele ukuphelelisa umuntu ngamunye phakathi kwenu. Njengoba izinto zinjalo njengamanje, nakuba abaningi sebevele bawemukelile isikhathi eside umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, bazinqumele bona ngokwabo ukumane bathamele umusa kaNkulunkulu futhi bazimisele kuphela ukwemukela ukuthokomala kwenyama okuthile Kuye. Abazimisele ngokwamukela izambulo eziningi futhi eziphakeme, okukhombisa ukuthi inhliziyo yomuntu iselokhu ingaphandle njalo. Nakuba umsebenzi womuntu, ukusebenza kwakhe, kanye nenhliziyo yothando lukaNkulunkulu kunokungcola okumbalwa, uma sekuziwa ngasengqikithini engaphakathi yomuntu kanye nokucabanga kwakhe okungakhanyiselekile, umuntu usahlala efuna ukuthula nenjabulo yenyama, engakushayi mkhuba ukuthi ithini imibandela nezinhloso zikaNkulunkulu zokuphelelisa umuntu. Ngakho izimpilo zabaningi ziselokhu zingenasithunzi futhi zihlehlela emuva, kungekho ngisho oluncane ushintsho. Bakushaya indiva kalula ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu njengokungabalulekile. Kunalokho, kuba sengathi banokholo nje ngoba benzela omunye, benze ngaphandle kokuzimisela noma ukuzinikela, baqhubeke nokumane bagcine icala benze okuyisilinganiso esincane, bewuzulane empilweni engenanhloso. Bambalwa labo abafisa ukungena ezwini likaNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto, bazuze izinto ezibacebisayo, babe yilabo abanothe kakhulu endlini kaNkulunkulu kunamuhla, futhi bathole ezinye izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu eziningi. Uma ufisa ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto futhi ukwazi ukuhlomula efeni lesithembiso sikaNkulunkulu emhlabeni; uma ufuna ukukhanyiselwa nguNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto futhi ungavumeli iminyaka yedlule uhlezi, lena yindlela encomekayo yokuba ungene ngaphakathi. Yingale ndlela kuphela lapho ufaneleka futhi ukulungele ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu. Ingabe ngempela ungomunye ofisa ukupheleliswa nguNkulunkulu? Ingabe ngempela ungomunye ozimisele ngempela kuzo zonke izinto? Ingabe unawo umoya wokuthanda uNkulunkulu ofana nokaPetru? Ingabe unakho ukuzimisela ukuthanda uNkulunkulu njengoba uJesu enza? Ube nokholo kuJesu iminyaka eminingi; ingabe ukubonile ukuthi uJesu wayemthanda kanjani uNkulunkulu? Ingabe uJesu ngempela okholelwa kuye? Ukholelwa kuNkulunkulu woqobo wanamuhla; ingabe sewuke wambona ukuthi uNkulunkulu osenyameni umthanda kanjani uNkulunkulu osezulwini?

---

Unokholo eNkosini uJesu Kristu; lokhu yingoba ukubethelwa kukaJesu, ukuhlenga isintu, kanye nezimangaliso azenzayo zingamaqiniso ajwayelekile amukelekile. Nakuba kunjalo, ukholo lomuntu aluveli ekumazini nasekumqondeni ngeqiniso uJesu Kristu. Ukholelwa egameni likaJesu kuphela kodwa awunalo ukholo kuMoya oNgcwele Wakhe, ngokuba awukhombisi nhlonipho ngokuthi uJesu wayemthanda kanjani uNkulunkulu. Ukukholwa kwakho kuNkulunkulu kusebunganeni kakhulu. Nakuba ube nokukholelwa kuJesu iminyaka eminingi, awunalwazi lokuthi uthandwa kanjani uNkulunkulu. Ingabe lokhu akukwenzi isiphukuphuku esikhulu kakhulu emhlabeni? Lokhu kukhomba ukuthi eminyakeni eminingi ukudlele ize leze ukudla kweNkosi uJesu Kristu. Akukhona nje kuphela ukuthi ngiyamzonda umuntu onjalo, Ngethemba ukuthi nayo ngokunjalo iNkosi uJesu Kristu, lowo enimkhonzayo. Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi umuntu onjalo aphelelisiwe? Akukubangeli amahloni lokhu? Awuzizwa uphoxekile? Ingabe usenaso isibindi sokubhekana neNkosi yakho uJesu Kristu? Ingabe nonke niyayiqonda incazelo yamazwi Ami?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Izithembiso Kulabo Abaphelelisiwe” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

---

## **XI. Iziphetho Nemiphumela**

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 580)**

Ngokuphazima kombani, isilwane ngasinye sivezwa ngobunjalo baso. Kanjalo, nabantu ngokukhanyiswa ukukhanya Kwami, baphinde babuyela esimweni sobungcwele abake baba naso. Ewu, umhlaba wakudala ogcwele inkohlakalo usuwele emanzini angcolile wazika wangena ngaphansi ekujuleni, wancibilika odakeni! Ewu, ekugcineni sonke isintu engisidalile sesize babuyela empilweni yokukhanya, sathola isisekelo sokuphila, sayeka ukubisha odakeni! Ewu, izinto eziningi zendalo ezisezandleni Zami! Zingathini, ukungenziwa busha ngamazwi Ami? Zingathini, ukuyeka imisebenzi yazo ekukhanyeni Kwami? Umhlaba awusathule du, izulu alisalahlwanga futhi alisadabukisi. Izulu nomhlaba akusahlukanisiwe isikhala, sekuhlangene sekuyimbumba, angeke kuphinde kuhlukaniswe futhi. Ngalo mcimbi wenjabulo, ngalesi sikhathi sokwesasa, ukulunga Kwami nobungcwele Bami sebuwele emhlabeni jikelele, wonke umuntu uyakudumisa ngokungenamkhawulo. Emizini yasezulwini kuyahlekwa ngenjabulo, nemibuso yomhlaba iyadansa ngenjabulo. Ubani ongajabuli ngalesi sikhathi? Ubani ongakhali ngalesi sikhathi? Umhlaba ngokwendalo yesimo sawo ungowasezulwini, futhi izulu lihlangene nomhlaba. Umuntu uyintambo ehlanganisa izulu nomhlaba, sibonga ukungcwelisa kwakhe, sibonga ukwenziwa kabusha kwakhe, izulu alisacashile emhlabeni, kanti umhlaba awusathule ngezulu. Ubuso babantu buchichima ukubonga, ezinhliziyweni zabo kufihlwe ubumnandi obungenamkhawulo. Abantu abasangqubuzani, abantu abasalwi. Ngabe bakhona yini, abangahlali ngokuthula nabanye ekukhanyeni Kwami? Ngabe bakhona, osukwini Lwami, abahlaza igama Lami? Bonke abantu babhekise amehlo abo akhombisa inhlonipho ngakimi, futhi ezinhliziyweni zabo bakhala emfihlakalweni Kimi. Ngikuhlolile konke ukwenza kwabantu: Phakathi kwabantu abahlanziwe, abekho abangangilaleli, abekho abangahlulelayo. Bonke abantu bembozwe yisimo Sami. Wonke umuntu useyangazi, uyasondela Kimi, futhi uyangidumisa. Ngimile ngiqinile emoyeni womuntu, ngiphakanyiselwe esiqongweni esiphakeme kakhulu emehlweni omuntu, ngihamba emithanjeni yegazi lakhe. Ukungiphakamisa nokungidumisa kugcwele enhliziyweni zabantu kugcwalisa yonke indawo emhlabeni, umoya unamandla futhi uncwaba, inkungu ayisawumbozile umhlaba, nelanga likhazimula kahle.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi "Isahluko 18" sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi  
Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 581)**

Umbuso uyakhula phakathi kwabantu, uyasunguleka phakathi kwabantu, uyasukuma phakathi kwabantu; awekho amandla angabulala umbuso Wami. Kubantu Bami abasembusweni

---

namuhla, ubani kini ongeyena umuntu phakathi kwabantu? Ubani phakathi kwenu ongaphandle kwezimo zabantu? Uma lapho engizoqala khona kumenyezelwa ezinkumbini zabantu, bazothini noma bazokwenzani abantu? Uzibonele ngamehlo akho isimo sabantu; ngokuqinisekile awusenalo ithemba lokuma ingunaphakade emhlabeni? Ngiyahamba kabanzi manje phakathi kwabantu Bami, ngiphila phakathi kwabantu Bami. Namuhla, labo abangithanda ngempela, abantu abafana nalabo babusisise; babusisiwe labo abangihloniphayo, nakanjani bazohlala embusweni Wami; babusisiwe labo abangaziyo, nakanjani bazothola amandla embusweni Wami; babusisiwe labo abangifunayo, nakanjani bazophuma emaketangweni kaSathane bajabulele izibusiso Nami; babusisiwe abakwaziyo ukuzincama, nakanjani bazongena ezintweni Zami enginazo, badle ifa lenala yombuso Wami. Labo abangigijimelayo ngizobakhumbula, labo abangena ezindlekweni ngenxa Yami ngizobasingatha ngenjabulo, labo abanikelayo Kimi ngizobanika okuzobathokozisa. Labo abathokoziswa amazwi Ami ngizobabusisa; ngokuqinisekile bazoba yizinsika ezibamba isigxobo esiyinsika yombuso Wami, ngokuqinisekile bazothola konke abakufunayo nabakucelayo endlini Yami, futhi akekho ongaqhathaniswa nabo. Wake wasemukela isibusiso owasinikwa? Wake wazifuna izethembiso ezenzelwa wena? Nakanjani, ngokuqondiswa ukukhanya Kwami, uzogqashula emandleni obumnyama. Phakathi kobumnyama angeke ulahlekelwe ukukhanya okukuqondisayo. Uzobusa phezu kwazo zonke izidalwa. Nakanjani uzonqoba phambi kukaSathane. Nakanjani, ekuweni kombuso kadrako omkhulu obomvu, uzoma phakathi kwezinkumbi zabantu ube ngufakazi wokunqoba Kwami. Nakanjani uzoqina ungantengantengi ezweni laseSinim. Ngokuhlupheka odlule kukho, uzothola ifa lezibusiso ezivela Kimi, futhi ngokuqinisekile uzosabalalisa inkazimulo Yami emhlabeni wonke.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi "Isahluko 19" sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 582)**

Njengoba amazwi Ami egcwaliswa, umbuso uyasunguleka kancane kancane emhlabeni nomuntu kancane kancane ubuyela esimweni esijwayelekile, ngalokho kusunguleka emhlabeni umbuso enhliziyweni Yami. Embusweni, bonke abantu bakaNkulunkulu babuyelwa yimpilo yomuntu ejwayelekile. Ubusika sebudlulile, kwangena intwasahlobo yomhlaba, lapho okuba yintwasahlobo unyaka wonke. Abantu abasabhekene nezwe lomuntu elidangele, elidabukisayo, abasabekezeleli umoya obandayo womhlaba womuntu. Abantu abalwi bodwa, amazwe awahlomiselani izimpi, azisekho nezingozi negazi eligobhoza ngenxa yezingozi; umhlaba wonke ugcwele injabulo, yonke indawo kugcwele imfudumalo phakathi kwabantu. Ngihamba umhlaba wonke, ngithokoza ngiphezulu esihlalweni Sami soBukhosi, ngihlala nezinkanyezi. Izingelosi



---

zinginikeza amaculo nokugiya okusha. Ukuchoboka ukuzwela kwazo akusenzi ukuthi kugobhoze izinyembezi ebusweni bazo. Manje, phambi Kwami, angisezwa msindo wezingelosi zikhala, futhi akekho nokhalaza ngobunzima Kimi. Namuhla, nizophila phambi Kwami; kusasa, nizoba sembusweni Wami. Ingabe lokhu akusona isibusiso esikhulu engisiphe abantu? Ngenxa yenani olihlawula namuhla, uzozuza ifa lezibusiso zekusasa futhi uzophila enkazimulweni Yami. Ingabe namanje awufuni ukuhlanguka nobuqu boMoya Wami? Ingabe usafisa ukuqhubeka nokuzinquma? Abantu bayafisa ukulandela izethembiso abazibonayo, yize noma zingezesikhashana, kodwa akekho ofuna ukwamukela izethembiso zakusasa, yize noma zingezangunaphakade. Izinto ezibonwa abantu ziyizinto engizozibhubhisa, kanti izinto ezingabonakali kubantu yizinto engizozifeza. Lo ngumehluko phakathi kukaNkulunkulu nomuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi "Isahluko 20" sengxenye ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 583)**

Ekukhanyeni Kwami, abantu baphinde babona ukukhanya. Ezwini Lami, abantu bathola izinto abazijabulelayo. Ngivele eMpumalanga, ngisuka eMpumalanga. Lapho inkazimulo Yami ikhazimula, zonke izizwe ziyakhanya, konke kulethwa ekukhanyeni, ayikho into esala ebumnyameni. Embusweni, impilo abantu bakaNkulunkulu abayiphila noNkulunkulu inokujabula okungenakulinganiswa. Amanzi adansa ngokujabula ngempilo yabantu ebusisekile, izintaba zijabula kanye nabantu ngenala Yami. Bonke abantu bayashikashikeka, basebenza kanzima, bakhombisa ukwethembeka embusweni Wami. Embusweni, akusekho ukuvukela, akusekho ukudlubulunda; amazulu nomhlaba kuncike kokunye, umuntu kanye Nami sisondelana ngomuzwa ojulile, ngezinjabulo ezimnandi zokuphila, omunye encike komunye.... Ngalesi sikhathi, ngiqala ukuphila Kwami ezulwini. Ukuphazamisa kukaSathane akusekho, nabantu bangena ekuphumuleni. Kuwo wonke umhlaba, abantu Bami abakhethiwe baphila enkazimulweni Yami, babusiseke ngendlela engenakuqhathaniswa, hhayi njengabantu abaphila phakathi kwabantu, kodwa njengabantu abaphila noNkulunkulu. Sonke isintu esonakaliswe uSathane, futhi siphuze ubumuncu nobumnandi bokuphila kwaze kwaba sekugcineni. Manje, kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi umuntu angajabuli lapho ephila ekukhanyeni Kwami? Kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi umuntu awudedele kalula lo mzuzu omuhle kangaka futhi awuyeke wedlule? Nina Bantu! Culani iculo ezinhliziyweni zenu futhi ningidansele ngenjabulo! Phakamisani izinhliziyo zenu eziqotho nizinikele Kimi! Shayani izigubhu zenu ningidlalele ngentokozo! Ngisabalalisa ukujabula Kwami kuwo wonke umhlaba! Ngembulela abantu ubuso Bami obukhazimulayo! Ngizomemeza ngezwi elikhulu! Ngizonyukela ngaphezu komhlaba! Sengivele

---

ngiyabusa phakathi kwabantu! Ngiyaphakanyiswa abantu! Ngintanta emazulwini aluhlaza ngaphezulu nabantu bahamba kanye Nami. Ngihamba phakathi kwabantu futhi abantu Bami bangizungezile! Izinhliziyi zabantu ziyajabula, amaculo abo azamazamisa umhlaba, aqhekeza izulu eliphezulu! Umhlaba awusamboziwe yinkungu; alusekho udaka, akusekho ukunqwabelana kwendle. Bantu abangcwele bomhlaba! Lapha nginihlola nikhombisa ubuso benu bangempela. Anibona abantu abembozwe ukungcola, kodwa ningabangcwele abahlanzeke njenge-jade, nonke ningabathandiweyo Bami, nonke niyangijabulisa! Zonke izinto ziphila kabusha! Abangcwele bonke sebebuyele ekungikhonzeni ezulwini, bangena ekusingatheni Kwami okufudumele, abasakhali, abasakhathazeki, bayazinikela Kimi, babuyela ekhaya Lami, futhi bazongithanda ngokungenamkhawulo ezweni lakubo! Abalokothi baguquke kuze kube phakade! Luphi usizi! Ziphi izinyembezi! Iphi inyama! Umhlaba uyedlula, kepha amazulu ahleli kuze kube phakade. Ngibonakala kubo bonke abantu, futhi bonke abantu bayangidumisa. Lokhu kuphila, lobu buhle, kusukela endulo kuze kube sekupheleni kwesikhathi, ngeke kuguquke. Lokhu ukuphila kombuso.

kuvela embhalweni othi “Jabulani, Nonke Nina Bantu!” sengxenywe ethi Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Aya Emhlabeni Uwonkana encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 584)**

Ngenze umsebenzi omningi phakathi kwenu futhi, ngempela, futhi ngakhuluma amazwi amaningi. Kepha ngizwa ukuthi amazwi nomsebenzi Wami awukayifezi ngokuphelele injongo yomsebenzi Wami wezinsuku zokugcina. Ngokuba, ngezinsuku zokugcina, umsebenzi Wami awungenxa yomuntu noma abantu abathile, kodwa owokuveza isimo Sami semvelo. Nokho-ke, ngenxa yezizathu eziningi—mhlawumbe ukungabi bikho kwesikhathi noma ukuba matasatasa kohlelo lomsebenzi—Isimo Sami asivumelanga umuntu ukuba angazi nakancane nje. Ngakho-ke Mina nginyathela ngiya phambili ohlelweni Lwami olusha, emsebenzini Wami wokugcina, ukuvula ikhasi elisha ukuze bonke abangibonayo bazishaye isifuba futhi bakhale futhi balile okungapheli ngenxa yobukhona Bami. Lokhu kungenxa yokuba ngiletha isiphetho sesintu emhlabeni, bese kusuka kuleli qophelo kuya phambili, ngibeke ngokusobala sonke isimo Sami phambi kwesintu ukuze bonke abangaziyo kanye nalabo abangangazi bazitike ngamehlo abo futhi babone ukuthi ngempela ngizile emhlabeni wabantu, ngizile emhlabeni lapho izinto ziphindaphindeka khona. Lolu uhlelo Lwami, “Inhlambuluko” Yami eyodwa selokhu ngadala isintu. Ngifisa sengathi ningabhaka konke ukunyakaza Kwami ngenhliziyi yenu yonke, ngokuba induku Yami iyasondela futhi esintwini, eduze kwabo bonke abangiphikisayo.

Ngikanye namazulu, ngiyawuqala umsebenzi okumele ngiwenze. Ngakho ngichusha phakathi kwenqwaba yabantu ngiphinde ngihambe phakathi kwezulu nomhlaba. kungekho obona ukunyakaza Kwami noma anake amazwi Ami. Ngakho-ke, uhlelo Lwami lusaqhubeka kahle.

---

Kungenxa yokuthi yonke imizwa yenu isindikindiki ngale ndlela yokuthi anizazi izinyathelo zomsebenzi Wami nakancane. Kodwa luyofika nakanjani usuku, lapho niyoyibona khona inhloso Yami. Namuhla, ngiphila nani futhi ngihlupheka nani. Kade ngasiqonda isimo sengqondo isintu esinaso Ngami. Angifisi ukuchaza okuningi, angisaphathi ngokunikeza izibonelo zesihloko esibuhlungu Mina ukuze ngikuhlaze. Isifiso Sami esisodwa ukuthi nigcine konke lokhu enikwenzile ezinhliziyweni zenu ukuze sibale izindaba zethu ngosuku esiyohlangana ngalo futhi. Angifisi ukumangalela ngokungesilo iqiniso noma imuphi phakathi kwenu, ngoba njalo bengenxa ngokulunga, ngokufanelekile, nangenhlonipho. Ngiyafisa ngokuqinisekile futhi ukuthi nani nibe nobuntu futhi ningenzi lutho oluphambene nezulu nomhlaba kanye nonembeza wenu. Yilokhu kuphela engikucela kini. Abantu abanengi bazizwa bekhathazekile futhi bengakhululekile ngoba benze amaphutha amabi kakhulu, futhi abanengi bazizwa bahlazekile ngokuthi abakaze benze nesisodwa isenzo esihle. Nokho banengi futhi abathi bengalizwa ihlazo ngezono zabo, kunalokho basuke ebubini babe babi kakhulu, badabula ngokupheleleyo isembozo esifihle ubuso babo obubi—obusazokwembulwa ngokupheleleyo—ukuhlola isimo Sami. Angikhathazeki futhi anginakisisi izenzo zanoma imuphi umuntu. Kunalokho, ngenxa umsebenzi okumele ngiwenze, noma ukuqoqa ulwazi, noma ukuzulazula ezweni, noma ukwenza lokho engikuthakaselayo. Ngezikhathi ezibalulekile, ngiqhubeka nomsebenzi Wami phakathi kwabantu njengalokhu kwakuhleliwe ekuqaleni, kungasaleli futhi kungabi ngaphambi komzuzu osalela ngemuva, futhi lokhu kwenzeka kalula futhi kuqonde ngqo. Nokho-ke, abanye abantu balahlelwa ngaphandle kuzona zonke izinyathelo emsebenzini Wami, ngoba giyakunyanya ukuzenzisa kanye nokumbuluzwa kwabo. Labo abayisinengiso Kimi bayolahlwa ngempela, noma ngabe kungenhloso noma ngokungenanhloso. Ngamafushane, Ngifisa bonke labo engibanyanyayo ukuba babekude Nami. Akudingi kushiwo ukuthi, ngeke gibayeke abakhohlakele abasasele endlini Yami. Ngoba usuku lokujeziswa komuntu seluseduze, angijahile ukukhiphela ngaphandle yonke le miphefumulo enyanyisayo, ngoba nginohlelo Lwami.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Lungisa Izenzo Ezinhle Ezanele Ukulungiselela Isiphetho Sakho” encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 585)**

Manje sekuyisikhathi sokuthi nginqume isiphetho somuntu ngamunye, hhayi isigaba engiqala kuso ukusebenza umuntu. Ngibhala encwadini Yami, ngakunye, amazwi nezenzo zomuntu ngamunye, kanye nezindlela zabo ekungilandeleni, iubunjalo babo bemvelo, kanye nokwenza kwabo kokugcina. Ngale ndlela, alukho uhlobo lomuntu oluyophunyuka esandleni Sami futhi bonke bayoba nalabo abafana nabo njengalokhu ngahlukanisile. Nginquma isiphetho somuntu ngamunye hhayi ngokweminyaka, ubukhulu, izinga lokuhlupheka, lingasaphathwa

---

izinga abamema ngalo ukudatshukelwa kodwa ngokuthi banalo yini iqiniso. Akukho okunye ukukhetha ngaphandle kwalokhu. Kumele nikubone ukuthi labo abangalandeli intando kaNkulunkulu bayojeziswa. Leli iqiniso elingenakuguqulwa. Ngakho-ke, bonke labo abajeziswayo bajeziswa kanjalo ngenxa yokulunga kukaNkulunkulu futhi njengokujeza ngenxa yezenzo zabo ezimbi. Angikaguquli nokukodwa ohlelweni Lwami kusukela ekuqaleni kwalo. Ukuthi nje kuphela, ngokomuntu, labo engibhekise kubo amazwi Ami kusengathi bayancipha ngokwenani, njengalabo engibavuma ngeqiniso. Nokho-ke, ngimile ekutheni uhlelo Lwami alukaze luguquke; kunalokho, ukukholwa nothando lomuntu oluguqukayo, olunciphayo njalo, kuze kufike ezingeni lapho umuntu ngamunye ekwazi ukusuka ekutheni azincengele azenze muhle Kimi, afike ekutheni abande Kimi noma angilahle. Indlela enginibheka ngayo ngeke ishise noma ibande kuze kufike lapho sengizwa ukucasuka nokwenyanya khona bese kuthi ekugcineni ngikhiphe isijeziso. Nokho, ngosuku lokujeziswa, ngiyonibona, kodwa niyobe ningasakwazi ukungibona. Njengoba impilo phakathi kwenu isiyisicefe futhi isivivi Kimi, ngakho, noma kungeshiwo, ngikhethe izindawo ezehlukene lapho ngizophila khona, ukuze ngigweme ukuzwa ubuhlungu ngenxa yamazwi enu anonya futhi ngigweme ukuziphatha kwenu okungcolile okungabekezeleki ukuze ningabe nisangikohlisa noma ningithathe kalula. Ngaphambi kokuba nginishiye, ngiyakunxusa namanje ukuba udede ekwenzeni lokho okungahambisani neqiniso. Kunalokho, kumele wenze lokho okuthokozisa bonke futhi okuyinzuzo kubantu bonke kanye nasesiphethweni sakho, ngaphandle kwalokho lowo oyoba sebhuhlungwini phakathi kwenhlekelele, akekho omunye ngaphandle kwakho.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Lungisa Izenzo Ezinhle Ezanele Ukulungiselela Isiphetho Sakho” encwadini ethi Izwi Lwela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 586)**

Isihe Sami sivezwa kulabo abangithandayo futhi bazidele bona. Futhi isijeziso esilethwa phezu kwababi kungubufakazi kanye besimo Sami esilungile Kanye, ikakhulukazi, nobufakazi bentukuthelo Yami. Uma inhlekelele ifika, indlala kanye nesifo esibhubhisayo siyokwehlela bonke labo abaphikisana Nami futhi bayokhala. Labo abenze zonke izinhlobonhlobo zobubi, kodwa asebangilandele iminyaka eminingi, ngeke bangakhokhi ngamacala abo; nabo futhi, bayokwehlela enhlekeleleni, efana nayo ebithuka nje ibonakala eminyakeni eyizigidi, bayohlala esimweni esingapheli sokwethuka novalo. Futhi labo abalandeli Bami abakade bethembekile Kimi ngedwabayojabula futhi bababaze amandla Ami. Bayokuzwa ukweneliseka okungachazeki ngaphakathi futhi baphile ngenjabulo engingakaze ngiyiphe isintu. Ngokuba ziyigugu Kimi izenzo zabantu ezinhle kepha ngiyazinyanya izenzo zabo zobubi. Selokhu ngaqala ukuhola isintu, bengilokhu ngethemba ukuthi kuzoba neqembu labantu elinomqondo ofana noWami. angikaze

---

ngibakhohlwe labo abangenawo umqondo ofanayo noWami; yilokhu ngibenyanya enhliziyweni Yami, ngilinde kuphela ithuba lokuletha impindiselo Yami kubona, okuyonginika injabulo ukuyibona. Usuku Lwami seluze lwafika namuhla, futhi angisadingi ukulinda!

Umsebenzi Wami wokugcina akusiwona owokujezisa umuntu kuphela kodwa ukuhlela isiphetho somuntu. Nangaphezu kwalokho, kungesizathu sokuthola ukwamukelwa kubo bonke, ngakho konke engikwenzile. Ngifuna wonke umuntu abone ukuthi konke engikwenzile kulungile nokuthi konke kuyindlela yokubonisa isimo Sami; akusikho ukwenza komuntu, kungasaphathwa imvelo, okwaletha isintu. Kunalokho, Yimina okhulisa konke okuphilayo endalweni. Ngaphandle kobukhona Bami, isintu singabhubha kuphela futhi sihlushwe yizinhlekelele. Akekho umuntu oyophinda futhi abone ilanga elihle kanye nenyanga noma umhlaba oluhlaza; isintu siyobona kuphela ubusuku obubandayo kanye nesigodi sethunzi lokufa esingenamkhawulo. Yimina kuphela insindiso yesintu. Yimina kuphela ithemba lesintu nangaphezulu, Ngiyilowo okuhlala kuye ubukhona besintu sonke. Ngaphandle Kwami, isintu siyoma ngqi masinyane. Ngaphandle Kwami, isintu siyovelelwa inhlekelele futhi sinyathelwe yilo lonke uhlobo lwemimoya emibi, nakuba engekho ongilalelayo. Ngenze umsebenzi obungeke wenziwe ngomunye, ithemba lokuthi umuntu uzongikhokhela ngezenzo ezinhle. Noma beyingcosana abangangikhokhela, ngisazophetha uhambo Lwami emhlabeni bese ngiqala isinyathelo esilandelayo somsebenzi owembulekayo, ngoba ukuphuthuma kwami ngiya le nale kule minyaka eminingi phakathi kwabantu kube nezithelo, futhi kuyangithokozisa. Engikhathazeka ngakho akulona inani labantu kodwa kunalokho izenzo zabo ezinhle. Noma kunjalo, ngethemba ukuthi uzolungisela isiphetho sakho isamba esenele sezenzo ezinhle. Ngiyobe sengeneliseka; ngaphandle kwalokho, akekho phakathi kwenu oyophunyuka enhlekeleleni ezonehlela. Inhlekelele isuka Kimi futhi ngokusobala ihlelwe Yimi. Uma ningeke nivele nibahle emehlweni Ami, ngeke niphephe ekwehlelweni yinhlekelele. Ngezikhathi zenhlopheko, ukwenza kwenu kanye nezenzo zenu zazingabonakali zifanele ngempela, ngoba ukukholwa kwenu nothando lwenu kwakuyize, futhi nabonisa kuphela ukuthi niyesaba noma ninamandla. Mayelana nalokhu, ngiyokwenza kuphela ukwahlulela kokuhle nokubi. Ukukhathazeka Kwami kuyaqhubeka ukuba yindlela nina ngamunye enenza ngayo nenikhuluma ngayo, okuyisisekelo engiyonquma ngaso ngesiphetho senu. Nokho-ke, kumele ngikwenze kucace lokhu: ngeke ngisanika umusa kulabo abangathembekanga nhlobo Kimi ngezikhathi zenhlopheko, ngoba umusa uhamba ugcine lapha kuphela. Nangaphezu kwalokho, angithandi muntu oseke wangilahla, kungasaphathwa ukuthi angithandi ukuhlanganyela nalabo abadayisa inhlalakahle yabangani babo. Lesi yisimo Sami, kunoma imuphi umuntu. Kumele nginitshele lokhu: Noma ubani ophula inhliziyu Yami ngeke athole uzwelo Kimi, futhi noma ubani okade ethembekile uyohlala enhliziyweni Yami phakade.

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 587)**

Ezweni elibanzi, sekwenzeke izinguquko ezingenakubalwa ziphindelela. Akekho okwazi ukuhola nokuqondisa lesi sintu ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu obusa phezu kwazo zonke izinto endaweni yonke. Akekho onamandla amakhulu ongasebenza futhi alungiselele lesi sintu, kuncane kakhulu umuntu angakwenza ukuze aholele lesi sintu endaweni enokukhanya nokusikhulula ekungabini nabulungiswa okusemhlabeni. UNkulunkulu uyadabuka ngekusasa lesintu, futhi uzwa ubuhlungu ngokuwa kwesintu. Uzwa usizi ngokunyathela kwesintu kancane sibheke ekushabalaleni nasendleleni engenakubuyela emuva. Isintu siyiphlule inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu samphika ukuze sifune omubi. Ukhona yini oseke wacabanga ngokuthi isintu esifana nalesi siphikelelephi? Yingakho kungenamuntu oqaphela intukuthelo uNkulunkulu anayo. Akekho ofuna indlela yokujabulisa uNkulunkulu noma ozama ukusondela kuNkulunkulu. Ngaphezu kwalokho, akekho okubonakala eluqonda usizi nobuhlungu ubukaNkulunkulu. Ngisho nangemva kokuzwa izwi likaNkulunkulu, umuntu uqhubeka kule ndlela ekude noNkulunkulu, egwema umusa nokunakekela kukaNkulunkulu, futhi eshalazela iqiniso likaNkulunkulu, futhi angancamela ukuzithengisa kuSathane, isitha sikaNkulunkulu. Futhi ubani oke wacabanga—uma umuntu engase aphikelele nokuba nenkani—ngokuthi uNkulunkulu uyokwenzani kulesi sintu esimlahle ngaphandle kokujejeza emuva? Akekho owaziyo noma izikhumbuzo eziphindaphindwayo zikaNkulunkulu nokunxusa Kwakhe kwenzeka ngenxa yokuthi ezandleni Zakhe uphetha inhlekelele engagaze ibonwe aseylungisile, engeyukumelwa yinyama nomphfumulo womuntu. Le nhlekelele ayisona isijesiso senyama nje, kodwa nesomphfumulo futhi. Udinga ukwazi lokhu: Lapho uhlelo lukaNkulunkulu lungafezwa nalapho izikhumbuzo nokunxusa Kwakhe kushaywa indiva, uyodedela luphi uhlobo lwentukuthelo? Lokhu ngeke kufane nalutho oseluke lwenzeka, noma lwezwiwa noma iyiphi indalo. Ngakho-ke ngithi, le nhlekelele ayikaze ibe khona futhi ngeke iphinde ibe khona enjengayo. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi iyodwa kuphela indalo nensindiso ohlelweni lukaNkulunkulu. Lesi isikhathi sokuqala futhi nesokugcina. Ngakho, akekho ongaqonda inhloso enomusa nokuba nokulangazelela okuvuthayo kukaNkulunkulu ukusindiswa kwesintu.

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 588)**

Umuntu uyaqonda kancane ngomsebenzi wanamuhla nomsebenzi wangesikhathi esizayo, kodwa akaqondi ekupheleni lapho isintu sizongena khona. Njengesidalwa umuntu kufanele enze umsebenzi wesidalwa: Umuntu kufanele alandele uNkulunkulu kunoma yini ayenzayo; futhi

---

kufanele wenze nganoma iyiphi indlela engikutshela ngayo. Awunandlela yokuziphathela izinto ngokwakho, futhi awukwazi ukuzilawula; konke kufanele kuyekelwe emseni kaNkulunkulu, futhi konke kuphethwe izandla Zakhe. Uma umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ubunika umuntu ukuphela, isiphetho esimangalisayo, ngaphambilini, futhi uma uNkulunkulu Ubesebenzisa lokhu ukuheha umuntu nokwenza umuntu ukuba aMlandele—uma ubehlanganisa inkulumo nomuntu bavumelane ngokuthile—ngabe lokhu akukhona ukunqoba, futhi bekungeke kube ukusebenza impilo yomuntu. Ukuba uNkulunkulu ubengasebenzisa isiphetho ukulawula umuntu nokuzuza inhliziyi yakhe, kulokhu ngabe akaphelelisi umuntu, futhi bengeke Akwazi ukuzuza umuntu, kodwa esikhundleni salokho ubengabe usebenzisa isiphetho ukumlawula. Umuntu akakhathazeki ngalutho ngaphandle kwesigcino sekusasa, isiphetho sokugcina, nokuthi kukhona noma akukho into enhle angathembela kuyo. Uma umuntu ubenikezwa ithemba elihle ngesikhathi somsebenzi wokunqotshwa, futhi, uma ngaphambi kokunqotshwa komuntu, ubenikwa isiphetho esifanelekile angaphokophela ukufinyelela kuso, ukunqotshwa komuntu bekungeke kufeze umphumela wako, kodwa umphumela womsebenzi wokunqoba ubuzothinteka. Okungukuthi, umsebenzi wokunqoba uphumelela ngokuthatha isimiselo kanye namathemba okuhle omuntu futhi ahlulele aphinde ajezise isimo sokudlubulunda somuntu. Akwenzeki ngokukhuluma nizwane nomuntu, okungukuthi, ngokunika umuntu izibusiso nomusa, kodwa ngokuveza ukwethembeka komuntu ngokumephuca “inkululeko” yakhe nokushabalalisa amathemba akhe. Lokhu ingqikithi yomsebenzi wokunqoba. Uma umuntu ubenikezwa ithemba elihle ekuqaleni ngqa, bese umsebenzi wokujeziswa nokwahlulela bewenziwa emuva kwalokho, umuntu ubezokwemukela lokujeziswa nokwahlulela ngenxa yokuthi unamathemba, futhi ekugcineni, ukulalelwa nokudunyiswa okungenamibandela kwaNkulunkulu izonke izidalwa Zakhe bekungeke kufezeke; bekuzoba khona ukulalela okungaboni, okungenalwazi, noma umuntu ubezokwenza izicelo ngokungaboni, futhi bekuyoba nzima ngokweqile ukunqoba inhliziyi yomuntu. Ngaleyo ndlela, umsebenzi onjengalo wokunqoba ubungeke ukwazi ukuzuza umuntu, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, ubungeke ufakazele uNkulunkulu. Izidalwa ezinjengalezi bezingeke zikwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wazo, futhi bezizoba nezivumelwano kuphela noNkulunkulu; lokhu bekungeke kube ukunqoba, kodwa umusa nezibusiso. Inkinga enkulu ngomuntu ukuthi akukho okunye akucabangayo ngaphandle kwesimiselo sakhe namathemba akhe, nokuthi uyawazisa kuze kube ngathi ayizithixo kuye. Umuntu uphokophelela uNkulunkulu ngenxa yesimiselo namathemba akhe; akadumisi uNkulunkulu ngenxa yothando lwakhe Ngaye. Ngakho, ekunqotshweni komuntu, ukugombela kwesakhe, ukuhala kanye nezinto ezivimbela kakhulu ukukhonza kwakhe uNkulunkulu kufanele kubhekanwe nakho futhi kuqedwe ngakho. Ngokwenze njalo, imiphumela yokunqotshwa komuntu izofezeka. Ngenxa yalokho, ezigabeni zokuqala zokunqotshwa komuntu kunesidingo sokukhipha izifiso ezidlondlobele kanye nobuthakathaka bomuntu obubulala kakhulu, futhi, ngokwenzenjalo ukuveza uthando lomuntu ngoNkulunkulu, nokushintsha ulwazi

---

Iwakhe ngempilo yomuntu, ukubuka kwakhe uNkulunkulu, kanye nencazelo mayelana nesizathu sokuba khona kwakhe. Ngale ndlela uthando lomuntu ngoNkulunkulu luyahlanzwa, okungukuthi, inhliziyo yomuntu iyanqotshwa. Kodwa esimweni sengqondo Yakhe ngazo zonke izidalwa, uNkulunkulu akanqobi ngenxa nje yokunqoba; kunalokho, Uyanqoba ukuze azuze umuntu, ngenxa yodumo Lwakhe uqobo, ukuze kubuye umfanekiso womuntu wasekuqaleni wendabuko. Uma ubenganqoba ngenxa yokunqoba nje, ukubaluleka komsebenzi wokunqoba bekuzolahleka. Okungukuthi uma, emuva kokunqoba umuntu, uNkulunkulu ubegeza izandla Zakhe ngomuntu, futhi anganaki lutho ngokuphila noma ukufa kwakhe, lokhu bekungeke kube ukuphatha isintu, futhi ukunqotshwa komuntu bekungeke kube okokumsindisa. Ukuzuzwa komuntu kuphela, okulandela emuva kokunqotshwa kwakhe kanye nokufinyelela kwakhe esiphethweni esimangalisayo, okusemqoka kakhulu kuwo wonke umsebenzi wensindiso, futhi yilokhu kodwa okungafeza inhloso yokusindiswa komuntu. Ngamanye amazwi ukufika komuntu esiphethweni esihle kuphela, kanye nokungena kwakhe ekuphumuleni okungamathemba ekufanele zonke izidalwa zibe nawo, nomsebenzi okufanele wenziwe nguMdali. Uma umuntu ubengenza lo msebenzi, ubuzokaleka kakhulu: Bekungamthatha ibanga elithile umuntu, kodwa bekungeke kumfikise esiphethweni sakhe saphakade. Umuntu akakwazi ukunquma ngenkambo yomuntu, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, akakwazi ukuqinisekisa ngamathemba nesiphetho esikhathini esizayo. Umsebenzi owenziwa nguNkulunkulu, kepha, uhlukile. Njengoba adala umuntu, Yena uyamhola; njengoba esindisa umuntu, uzomsindisa nokumsindisa, futhi uzomzuza ngokwempela; njengoba eholu umuntu, uzomletha esiphethweni esifanele; futhi njengoba adala futhi ephethe umuntu, Uyena okufanele abonelele mayelana nesimiselo somuntu namathemba. Yilokhu umsebenzi owenziwa nguMdali. Nakuba umsebenzi wokunqoba ufezeka ngokwephuca umuntu amathemba akhe, umuntu ekugcineni kufanele alethwe esiphethweni sakhe esifanele asilungiselelwe nguNkulunkulu. Ingenxa yokuthi impela uNkulunkulu uyamsebenza umuntu ingakho umuntu enesiphetho futhi nesimiselo sakhe siqinisekile. Lapha, isiphetho esifanelekile ekukhulunywa ngaso akuwona amathemba omuntu kanye nokubhekiwe ayephucwe kona ezikhathini ezingaphambilini; lezinto zombili zihlukene. Lokho umuntu anamathemba ngako, wukuphokophela izifiso zakhe zenyama ezibhensayo, kunesiphetho asilungiselwe umuntu. Lokho uNkulunkulu akulungiselele umuntu, ngaleso sikhathi, izibusiso nezithembiso ezilungiselelwe umuntu uma esenziwe msulwa, uNkulunkulu azilungiselela umuntu emuva kokudala umhlaba, futhi azingachaphazelekanga ukukhetha, imibono, ukubuka ngamehlo engqondo noma inyama yomuntu. Le siphetho asilungiselelwe umuntu oyedwa, kodwa yindawo yokuphumula yesintu sisonke. Ngakho-ke, lesi siphetho isiphetho esilungele kakhulu sonke isintu.



---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 589)**

Umdali uzimisele ukuhlela zonke izidalwa. Akufanele ulahle eceleni noma ungalaleli noma yini Ayenzayo, noma udlubulunde Kuye. Lapho umsebenzi awenzayo ekugcineni ufeza izinhloso Zakhe, kulokhu uzothola udumo. Namhlanje, yini kungashiwo ukuthi uyinzalo kaMowabi noma uyinzalo kadrango omkhulu obomvu? Kungani kungekho nkulumo ngabantu abakhethiweyo, kuphela kunenkulumo ngezidalwa? Isidalwa—lokhu kwakuyigama lomuntu lasekuqaleni, futhi yilokhu okungubuyena bakhe ngokwemvelo. Amagama ayehluka kuphela ngoba izinkathi nezikhathi zomsebenzi ziyahluka; empeleni, umuntu isidalwa esijwayelekile. Zonke izidalwa, noma ngabe zikhohlakele kunazo zonke noma zingcwele kunazo zonke, kufanele zenze umsebenzi wesidalwa. Uma enza umsebenzi wokunqoba, uNkulunkulu akakulawuli esebenzisa amathemba, isimiselo noma isiphetho sakho. Empeleni asikho isidingo sokusebenza ngale ndlela. Inhloso yomsebenzi wokunqoba ukwenza umuntu enze umsebenzi wesidalwa, ukumenza adumise uMdali, futhi emuva kwalokhu kuphela, angangena esiphethweni esimangalisayo. Isimiselo somuntu silawulwa izandla zikaNkulunkulu. Awukwazi ukuzilawula: Naphezu kokushabasheka futhi ematasatasa ngaye uqobo, umuntu akakwazi ukuzilawula ngokwakhe. Uma ubungawazi amathemba akho siqu, uma ubungalawula isimiselo sakho siqu, ubusengaba ulokhu uyisidalwa? Ngamafushane, akukhathaliseki ukuthi uNkulunkulu usebenza kanjani, wonke umsebenzi Wakhe ungowomuntu. Thatha, njengesibonelo, amazulu nomhlaba nazo zonke izinto uNkulunkulu azidala ukusiza umuntu: inyanga, ilanga kanye nezinkanyezi azenzela umuntu, izilwane kanye nezitshalo, intwasahlobo, ihlobo, ikwindla kanye nobusika, njalo njalo—konke kwenzelwa ukuba khona komuntu. Ngakho, akukhathaliseki ukuthi umjezisa kanjani futhi umahlulela kanjani umuntu, konke kungenxa yokusindiswa komuntu. Nakuba emphuca umuntu amathemba akhe enyama, kungenxa yokwenza musulwa umuntu, futhi ukwenziwa musulwa komuntu kungenxa yokuba khona Kwakhe. Ukuphela komuntu kusezandleni zoMdali, ngakho umuntu angazilawula kanjani?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubuyisela Impilo Ejwayelekile Yomuntu Nokumhambisa Endaweni Emangalisayo Okuphokophelwe Kuyo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 590)**

Lapho umsebenzi wokunqoba sewuqediwe, umuntu uzoletswa ezweni elihle Le mpilo, phela, izobe isesekhona emhlabeni, kodwa izobe ingasafani nhlobo nempilo yomuntu yanamuhla. Yimpilo sonke isintu esizobanayo lapho isintu sonkana sesinqotshiwe, kuzoba isiqalo esisha somuntu emhlabeni, futhi ukuba isintu sibe nempilo enhle kangako, kuyobe kuwubufakazi bokuthi isintu sesingene embusweni omusha futhi omuhle. Kuzoba wukuqala kwempilo yomuntu noNkulunkulu lapha emhlabeni. Isisekelo sempilo enhle kangaka kufanele kube

---

wukuthi, emuva kokuthi umuntu esenziwe msulwa futhi wanqotshwa, uyazithoba phambi koMdali. Ngakho, umsebenzi wokunqoba, isigaba sokugcina somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ngaphambi kokuthi isintu singene esiphethweni esimangalisayo. Impilo enje impilo yesikhathi esizayo yomuntu emhlabeni, yimpilo enhle kunazo zonke emhlabeni, uhlobo lwempilo elangazelelwa ngumuntu, inhlobo umuntu angakaze ayithole emlandweni womhlaba. Ngumphumela wokugcina womsebenzi wokuphatha weminyaka eyizi-6,000, yilokho isintu esikulangazelelayo kunakho konke, futhi kuyisithembiso sikaNkulunkulu kumuntu. Kepha isithembiso sakhe asikwazi ukufezeka masinyane: Umuntu uzongena ekupheleni kwesikhathi esizayo kuphela uma umsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina sewuqediwe futhi esenqotshiwe ngokuphelele, okungukuthi lapho uSathane esehluliwe nya. Umuntu uzongabi nemvelo enesono uma esecwengiwe, ngoba uNkulunkulu uzobe esemqobile uSathane, okusho ukuthi ngeke kube khona ukuphazamisa kwamandla anobutha, futhi azobe engekho amandla anobutha angahlasela inyama yomuntu. Ngakho umuntu uzobe ekhululekile futhi engcwele—uzobe esengene kwiphakade. Uma kuphela amandla anobutha eseboshiwe, ilapho umuntu ezobe ekhululekile konke lapho eyakhona, futhi ngaphandle kokudlubulunda noma ukuphikisana. USathane kufanele ukuthi aboshwe nje, konke kuyobe sekumhambela kahle umuntu; isimo samanje sikhona ngoba uSathane usasusa uthuthuva yonke indawo emhlabeni, futhi nangenxa yokuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuphatha wonke awukafiki ekugcineni kwawo. Uma uSathane esenqotshiwe, umuntu uzobe esekhululekile ngokuphelele; uma umuntu ezuza uNkulunkulu futhi ephuma ngaphansi kwamandla kaSathane, uyobona iLanga lokulunga. Impilo efanele umuntu ojwayelekile izobe seyizuzekile futhi; konke okufanele kube ngokomuntu ojwayelekile—njengekhono lokuhlukanisa phakathi kokubi nokuhle, nokuqonda ukuthi kufanele sidle futhi sigqoke kanjani, nekhono lokuphila ngokujwayelekile—konke lokhu kuzobe sekutholakele futhi. Noma u-Eva wayengazange alingwe inyoka, umuntu bekufanele ngabe ubenale mpilo ejwayelekile emuva kokuba esedaliwe ekuqaleni. Bekufanele ngabe wadla, wagqoka, futhi waphila impilo yomuntu ejwayelekile emhlabeni. Kepha emuva kokuba umuntu esonakele, le mpilo yaphenduka iphupho elingenakufezeka, futhi kuze kube inamuhla umuntu akalokothi acabange ngamehlo engqondo izinto ezinjenga lezi. Empeleni, le mpilo enhle umuntu ayilangazelelayo, iyisidingo: Uma umuntu ubengenaso isiphetho esinje, impilo yakhe eyonakele emhlabeni beyingeke ikhawuke, futhi ukuba beyingekho impilo enhle kangaka, bekungeke kube khona isiphetho ngesimiselo sikaSathane noma isiphetho kule nkathi lapho uSathane ebusa khona emhlabeni. Umuntu kufanele afike embusweni lapho amandla obumnyama engenaku finyelela khona, futhi lapho efika khona, lokho kuyofakazela ukuthi uSathane usehluliwe. Ngale ndlela, uma kungasekho kuthikamezeka nguSathane, uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe uyolawula isintu, futhi uyoyala aphinde alawule impilo yomuntu yonke; yilokhu kuphela okuyoba ukuhlulwa kukaSathane. Impilo yomuntu namuhlanje impilo enokungcola esikhathini esiningi,

---

futhi iphinde ibe impilo yokuhlupheka nosizi. Lokhu ngeke kuthiwe ukuhlulwa kukaSathane; umuntu akakaphunyuki olwandle losizi, akakaphunyuki ebunzimeni bempilo yomuntu, noma ithonya likaSathane, futhi usenolwazi oluncinyane kakhulu ngoNkulunkulu. Bonke ubunzima bomuntu badalwa nguSathane, uSathane owaletsa izinhlopheko empilweni yomuntu, futhi kuphela uma uSathane eseboshiwe umuntu uyokwazi ukuphunyuka ngokuphelele olwandle losizi. Kepha ukuboshwa kukaSathane kufezeka ngokunqotshwa nokuzuzwa kwenhliziyo yomuntu, ngokwenza umuntu impango empini noSathane.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubuyisela Impilo Ejwayelekile Yomuntu Nokumhambisa Endaweni Emangalisayo Okuphokophelwe Kuyo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 591)**

Namuhla, ukuphokophela komuntu ukuba ngumnqobi nokupheleliswa izinto ezifunwayo ngaphambi kokuba abe nempilo ejwayelekile emhlabeni, futhi izinjongo umuntu azifunayo ngaphambi kokuboshwa kukaSathane. Eqinisweni, ukuphokophela komuntu ukuba ngumnqobi nokupheleliswa, noma ukusetshenziswa kakhulu, ukuphunyuka ethonyeni lika Sathane: ukuphokophela komuntu ukuba umnqobi, kodwa umphumela ekugcineni ukuphunyuka kwakhe ethonyeni likaSathane. Ngokuphunyuka ethonyeni likaSathane kuphela, umuntu angabe esekwazi ukuphila impilo ejwayelekile emhlabeni, impilo yokudumisa uNkulunkulu. Namhlanje, ukuphokophela komuntu ukuba ngumnqobi nokupheleliswa izinto ezifunwa ngokukhuthazela ngaphambi kokuba nempilo yomuntu ojwayelekile emhlabeni. Zifunwa esikakhulukazi ukuze ube nokuhlazeka nokwenza iqiniso ngokubonakalayo, nangenxa yokufuna ukuphumelela ukudumisa uMdali. Uma umuntu enempilo yomuntu ojwayelekile emhlabeni, impilo engenabunzima noma usizi, ngakho umuntu ngeke angene ekuphokopheleni ukuba ngumnqobi. “Ukuba ngumnqobi” “nokupheleliswa” izinjongo uNkulunkulu azinika umuntu ukuthi azifune, futhi ngokufuna ngokuphokophela lezi zinjongo, Yena udala ukuthi umuntu enze iqiniso aphinde ayiphile impilo enohlonze. Injongo ukwenza umuntu ukuthi aphelele kanye nokumzuza, kanti ukushisekela ukuba ngumnqobi nokupheleliswa kumane kuyindlela nje. Uma, ngesikhathi esizayo, umuntu engena esiphethweni esimangalisayo, ngeke kusaphathwa ukuba ngumnqobi nokupheleliswa; kuyobe kunesidalwa ngasinye senza umsebenzi waso. Namhlanje, umuntu uyaphoqeka ukushisekela ukuthola lezi zinto ukuze kunqunywe isilinganiso azosebenzela kuso umuntu, ukuze ukushisekela komuntu kube okunemigomo nokubonakala kahle. Kungenjalo, umuntu ubeyophila esimweni esingabambeki esingacacile, bese efuna ukungena ekuphileni okuphakade, futhi uma lokhu bekunjalo, ubengeke umuntu adabukise kakhulu kunakuqala? Ukushisekela ngale ndlela, ngaphandle kwemigomo noma izimiso—akukhona yini ukuzikhohlisa? Ekugcineni, lokushisekela bekungavele kube yize nje; ekugcineni, umuntu

---

ubezolokhu ephila ngaphansi kwamandla kaSathane futhi ubengeke akwazi ukuzophula kuwona. Kungani azifake ekushisekeleni okuyize kakhulu kangaka? Ngesikhathi umuntu engena esiphethweni saphakade, umuntu uzokhonza uMdali, futhi ngenxa yokuthi umuntu usezuze insindiso futhi wangena esikhathini saphakade, umuntu ngeke esashisekela ukuthola nanoma iziphi izinjongo, nangaphezu kwalokho, ngeke adinge ukukhathazeka ngokuthi uvinjezelwe impi kaSathane. Ngale sikhathi, umuntu uyoyazi indawo yakhe, futhi enze umsebenzi wakhe, kanti futhi noma angajeziswa noma angahlulelwa, wonke umuntu uyokwenza umsebenzi wakhe. Ngaleso sikhathi, umuntu uyoba isidalwa ngokobunjalo nangokwesikhundla. Ngeke kusaba khona ukuhlukanisa phakathi kwabaphakeme nabaphansi; umuntu ngamunye uyobe emane enza umsebenzi ohlukile. Kepha umuntu uyolokhu ephila endaweni eyisiphetho ehlelekile efanelekile yesintu, umuntu uyokwenza umsebenzi wakhe ukuze akhonze uMdali, futhi isintu esinjenga lesi kuyoba isintu saphakade. Ngaleso sikhathi, umuntu uyobe esezuze impilo ekhanyiswe nguNkulunkulu, impilo ngaphansi kokunakekelwa nokuvikelwa nguNkulunkulu, kanye nempilo ndawonye noNkulunkulu. Isintu siyophila impilo ejwayelekile emhlabeni, futhi isintu sisonke, siyongena emgudwini ofanele. Uhlelo lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizi-6,000 luyobe selumnqobe lwaqeda uSathane, okusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyobe esephinde wawuthola umfanekiso womuntu wasekuqaleni emuva nje kokudalwa, futhi ngaleyo ndlela, inhloso yasekuqaleni kaNkulunkulu iyobe igcwalisekile. Ekuqaleni, ngaphambi kokuthi isintu sonakaliswe nguSathane, isintu sasiphila impilo ejwayelekile emhlabeni. Emuva kwalokho, ngesikhathi esonakalisiwe nguSathane, umuntu walahlekelwa yile mpilo ejwayelekile, futhi kwaba ukuqala komsebenzi wokuphatha kaNkulunkulu, nempi noSathane ukukhulula impilo ejwayelekile yomuntu. Kuphela uma umsebenzi weminyaka eyizi-6,000 wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu usufike ekupheleni, impilo yesintu sonke iyoqala ngokusemthethweni emhlabeni, ingaleso sikhathi kuphela umuntu eyoba nempilo enhle ngokumangalisayo. Futhi uNkulunkulu uyokhulula inhloso yokudala umuntu ekuqaleni, kanye nomfanekiso wokuqala womuntu. Ngakho, uma esenempilo ejwayelekile yesintu emhlabeni, umuntu ngeke asashiseleka ukuba umnqobi noma ukupheleliswa, ngoba umuntu uyobe esengcwele. “Abanqobi” kanye “nokupheleliswa” abantu abakhuluma ngakho kuyizinjongo ezinikwe umuntu ukuba aphokophele azifune ngesikhathi semphephakathi kukaNkulunkulu noSathane, futhi zikhona kuphela ngoba umuntu wonakala. Kungokukunika injongo, nokukwenza uyishisekele leyo njongo, ukuthi uSathane uyohlulwa. Ukukucela ukuba ube ngumnqobi noma ukuba upheleliswe noma ukuba usetshenziswe ukukucela ukuba ube wufakazi ukuze udumaze uSathane. Ekugcineni, umuntu uyophila impilo yomuntu ojwayelekile emhlabeni, futhi umuntu uyoba ngcwele, futhi uma lokhu kwenzeka, basayofuna ukuba ngabanqobi? Abazona bonke izidalwa? Ukuba ngumnqobi nokuba ngophelelisiweyo kokubili kuqondiswe kuSathane, nokungcola okukhulu komuntu. Lo “mnqobi” akaphathelene nokunqoba uSathane namandla obutha? Uma uthi sewuphelelisiwe, yini kuwe ephelelisiwe? Akuve

---

kuwukuthi usuzihlukanisile nesimo esonakele sobu sathane, ukuze ufinyelele othandweni oluphakeme kakhulu lukaNkulunkulu? Lezi zinto zishiwo mayelana nezinto ezingcole kakhulu ezikumuntu, namayelana noSathane; azikhulunywa mayelana noNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubuyisela Impilo Ejwayelekile Yomuntu Nokumhambisa Endaweni Emangalisayo Okuphokophelwe Kuyo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 592)**

Lapho umuntu ethola impilo yangempela yomuntu emhlabeni, namandla kaSathane ewonke eboshiwe, umuntu uyophila kalula emhlabeni. Izinto ngeke zibe nkimbinkimbi njengoba ziyizo manje: ubudlelwane babantu, ubudlelwane bokuhlalisana kwabantu, ubudlelwano bemindeni obunkimbinkimbi..., Buwuhlupho kakhulu, kubuhlungu kakhulu! Impilo yomuntu lapha ilusizi kakhulu! Uma umuntu esenqotshiwe, inhliziyo nomqondo wakhe uzoshintsha: uzoba nenhliziyo emazisayo uNkulunkulu kanye nenhliziyo emthandayo uNkulunkulu. Uma bonke labo abasemhlabeni jikelele abafuna ukuthanda uNkulunkulu sebenqotshiwe, okungukuthi, uma uSathane esenqotshiwe, futhi uma uSathane—wonke amandla obumnyama—eseboshiwe, impilo yomuntu emhlabeni ngeke isaba nokukhathazeka, futhi uyokwazi ukuphila ngokukhululeka emhlabeni. Uma impilo yomuntu ingenabo ubudlelwano obungobenyama, futhi ingasenabo ubunkimbinkimbi benyama, bekuyoba lula kakhulu. Ubudlelwano bomuntu obungobenyama bunkimbinkimbi kakhulu, futhi ukuba komuntu nalezi zinto ezinje kungubufakazi bokuthi akakazikhululi ethonyeni likaSathane. Ukuba ubunobudlelwano obufanayo nodadewenu nabafowenu ngamunye, njengobudlelwano nomndeni wakho ojwayelekile, ubungeke ube nokukhathazeka, futhi ubungeke udinge ukukhathazeka ngamuntu. Bekungamnandi lokho, futhi ngale ndlela umuntu ubengabe uphunyuziwe engxenyeni yokuhlupheka kwakhe. Ukuphila impilo yomuntu ejwayelekile emhlabeni, umuntu uzobe efana nengilosi; nakuba esengowenyama, uzobe efana nengilosi kokuningi. Lesi isithembiso sokugcina, isithembiso sokugcina esinikwe umuntu. Namhla umuntu ubhekana nokujeziswa nokwahlulelwa; ucabanga ukuthi ukudlula komuntu kulezi zinto akusho lutho? Ungenziwa umsebenzi wokujezisa nokwahlulela ngaphandle kwesizathu? Phambilini kuke kwathiwa ukusola nokwahlulela umuntu ukumfaka kwalasha, okusho ukuthatha isiphetho kanye namathemba akhe. Lokhu kungenxa yento eyodwa: ukuhlanzwa komuntu. Umuntu akafakwa kwalasha ngamabomu, emuva kwalokho uNkulunkulu ebese egeza izandla Zakhe ngaye. Esikhundleni salokho, okokubhekana nokuhlubuka okukumuntu, ukuze ekugcineni izinto ezikumuntu zihlanzeke, ukuze abe nolwazi lweqiniso ngoNkulunkulu, futhi abe ngumuntu ongwele. Uma lokho kwenziwe, konke kuyofezeka. Empeleni, uma lezo zinto ezikumuntu ekufanele kubhekwane nazo, sekubhekwane nazo, futhi ekufakazela lokhu kakhulu, uSathane naye uyobe esehluliwe, futhi nakuba kungenzeka ukuba

---

zisekhona ezimbalwa zalezo zinto ezikumuntu kusukela ekuqaleni ezingakahlanzeki ngokuphelele, uma uSathane esenqotshiwe, ngeke zisadala inkinga, futhi ngaleso sikhathi umuntu uyobe esehlankile ngokuphelele. Umuntu akakaze ayizwe impilo enjalo, kodwa uma uSathane esehluliwe, konke kuyolunga kanti lezo zinto ezincane eziku muntu ziyoxazululwa; zonke ezinye izinkathazo ziyoxazululeka uma inkinga esemqoka isixazululiwe. Ngalesi sikhathi sokuthatha kukaNkulunkulu umzimba wobuntu emhlabeni, lapho enza umsebenzi Wakhe Yena ngokoqobo phakathi kwabantu, wonke umsebenzi awenzayo owokwehlula uSathane, futhi uzomehlula uSathane ngokunqoba umuntu nokumenza aphelele. Uma unobufakazi obuhlokomayo, nalokhu, kuyobe kuwuphawu lokwehlulwa kukaSathane. Umuntu uqala ngokunqotshwa futhi ekugcineni apheleliswe ngokuphelele ukuze kuhlulwe uSathane. Eqinisweni, empeleni, kuhlangele nokuhlulwa kukaSathane, lokhu kungukusindiswa kwaso sonke isintu kulolu lwandle losizi olungenalutho. Akukhathaliseki noma lomsebenzi wenziwa emhlabeni wonke jikelele noma eShayina, wonke owokwehlula uSathane nokuletha insindiso esintwini sonke ukuze umuntu angene endaweni yokuphumula. UNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, le nyama ejwayelekile, ingenxa yokwehlula uSathane ngqo. Umsebenzi waNkulunkulu osenyameni usetshenziswa ukuletha insindiso kubo bonke abangaphansi kwezulu abathanda uNkulunkulu, ungowokunqoba sonke isintu, kanti, nangaphezu kwalokho, owokwehlula uSathane. Umnyombo wawo wonke umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuphatha ungehlukaniswe nokuhlulwa kukaSathane ukuletha insindiso esintwini sonke. Kungani, ebuningini balo msebenzi, kuhlale kuthiwa wena kufanele ufakaze? Futhi lo bufakazi buqondiswe kubani? Akuqondisiwe kuSathane? Lo bufakazi benziwa kuNkulunkulu, futhi kwenziwa ukufakaza ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ukwazile ukuba nomphumela wawo. Ukufakaza kuhambelana nomsebenzi wokunqoba uSathane; ukuba bekungekho impi noSathane, umuntu bekungeke kufuneke ukuthi afakaze. Yingoba uSathane kufanele ahlulwe, ukuthi ngesikhathi esindisa umuntu, uNkulunkulu ufuna ukuthi umuntu afakazele Kuye, phambi kwaSathane, lokho ukusebenzisa ukusindisa umuntu nokulwa noSathane. Ngenxa yalokho, umuntu ungumenziwa okwenziwa kuye insindiso, futhi okwesibili, uyithuluzi ekuhlulweni kukaSathane, ngakho umuntu usemnyombeni womsebenzi wokuphatha kaNkulunkulu, kanti uSathane umane ungumenziwa wencithakalo, isitha. Ungezwa sengathi awenzanga lutho, kodwa ngenxa yezinguquko esimweni sakho, ubufakazi sebuthuliwe, kanti lo bufakazi buqondiswe kuSathane futhi abenziwa kumuntu. Umuntu akafanele ukujabulela ubufakazi obunjalo. Angaqonda kanjani umsebenzi owenziwa nguNkulunkulu? Lowo oqondiwe ekulweni kukaNkulunkulu nguSathane; umuntu, okwangaleso sikhathi, ungumenziwa wensindiso. Umuntu unesimo esikhohlakele sobusathane, futhi akakwazi ukuqonda lo msebenzi. Lokhu kungenxa yokukhohlakala kukaSathane futhi akuyona imvelo yomuntu, kodwa kuqhutshwa nguSathane. Namuhla, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu osemqoka ukuhlula uSathane, okusho ukuthi, ukunqoba umuntu ngokuphelele, ukuze umuntu afakaze

---

okokugcina kuNkulunkulu ngaphambi kwaSathane. Ngalendlela, zonke izinto ziyofezeka. Ezikhathini eziningi, emehlweni akho enyama kubonakala sengathi akukho okwenziwe, kodwa, empeleni, umsebenzi sewuqediwe. Umuntu ufuna ukuthi wonke umsebenzi wokuqeda ubonakale, kepha ngaphandle kokuwenza ubonakale kuwe, Sengiwuqedile umsebenzi Wami, ngoba uSathane usethobile, okusho ukuthi usehluliwe ngokuphelele, ukuthi konke ubuhlakani, amandla negunya likaNkulunkulu limnqobile uSathane. Lokhu yibo kanye ubufakazi okufanele buthulwe, nakuba kungacacile kumuntu, noma kungabonakali emehlweni enyama, uSathane usenqotshiwe kakade. Lo msebenzi wonkana uqondiswe kuSathane, futhi wenziwa ngenxa yempi noSathane. Ngakho, ziningi izinto umuntu angaziboni ngokuthi zibe yimpumelelo, kodwa emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, zaba impumelelo kudala. Lokhu elinye lamaqiniso angaphakathi omsebenzi wonke kaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubuyisela Impilo Ejwayelekile Yomuntu Nokumhambisa Endaweni Emangalisayo  
Okuphokophele Kuyo” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamini

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 593)**

Bonke lapho abazimisele ukupheleliswa banethuba lokupheleliswa, ngakho wonke umuntu kufanele akhululeke: ngesikhathi esizayo nizongena nonke ekupheleni. Kodwa uma ungazimisele ukupheleliswa, futhi ungazimisele ukungena embusweni omuhle ngokumangalisayo, lokho indaba yakho. Bonke labo abazimisele ukupheleliswa futhi abathembekile kuNkulunkulu, bonke labo abalalelayo, nabo bonke labo abawenzayo umsebenzi wabo ngokuthembeka-bonke abantu abanjalo bangapheleliswa. Namhlanje, bonke labo abangawenzi umsebenzi wabo ngokuthembeka, bonke labo abangathembekile kuNkulunkulu, bonke labo abangamthobeli uNkulunkulu, esikakhulukazi labo asebekutholile ukukhanyiselwa nokukhanya kukaMoya Oyingcwele kodwa abangakwenzi-bonke abantu abanjalo abakwazi ukupheleliswa. Bonke labo abazimisele ukuthembeka nokulalela uNkulunkulu bangapheleliswa, ngisho noma benokungabinalwazi okuncane; bonke labo abazimisele ukushisekela bangapheleliswa. Asikho isidingo sokukhathazeka ngalokhu. Inqobo nje uma uzimisele ukushisekela uqonde kule ndlela, ungapheleliswa. Angizimisele ukushiya noma ukukhipha noma ibaphi abalabo phakathi kwenu, kodwa uma umuntu engazikhandleli ukwenza kahle, uzilimaza ngokwakho; Akuyimi okukhiphayo, kodwa uwe uqobo. Uma wena uqobo ungazikhandli ukwenza kahle—uma uvilapha, noma ungawenzi umsebenzi wakho, noma ungathembekile noma ungashisekeli iqiniso, futhi wenza umathanda, uma uziphatha ngobudlabha, ulwela udumo nomcebo wakho, unobudlelwano obungacopheleli ekubhekaneni nobulili obungefani nobakho, khona-ke uyothwala umthwalo wezono zakho; awufanelwe ukudatshukelwa unoma ngubani. Inhloso Yami ukuthi nonke nipheliselwe, nokuthi okungenani-ke ninqotshwe, ukuze lesi sigaba

---

somsebenzi siqedwe ngempumelelo. Isifiso sikaNkulunkulu ukuthi wonke umuntu apheleliswe, ukuthi bazuzwe Nguye ekugcineni, ukuthi bahlanzwe Nguye ngokuphelele, ukuba babe yilabo Abathandayo. Akusho lutho noma Ngithi ubuthuntu noma usezingeni eliphansi—konke lokho kungamaqiniso. Ukusho Kwami lokho, akusho ukuthi Ngizokushiya, ukuthi Ngililahlele ithemba ngawe, kungasaphathwa ukuthi Angizimisele ukukusindisa. Namhlanje ngize ukuzokwenza umsebenzi wokusindisa nina, okungukuthi umsebenzi engiwenzayo ungukuqhubeka komsebenzi wensindiso. Wonke umuntu unethuba lokupheleliswa: Inqobo nje uma nizimisele, inqobo uma nishisekela, ekugcineni nizowuthola lo mphumela, futhi namunye wenu oyolahlwa. Uma usezingeni eliphansi, imibandela Yami kuwe izohambisana nezinga okulo; uma usezingeni eliphezulu, imibandela Yami kuwe izohambisana nezinga lakho eliphezulu; uma ungenalo ulwazi futhi ungakwazi ukufunda nokubhala, imibandela Yami izohambisana nokungakwazi kwakho ukufunda nokubhala kwakho; uma ukwazi ukufunda nokubhala, imibandela Yami izohambisana nokuthi ufundile; uma usumdala ngeminyaka, imibandela Yami izobe ihambelana neminyaka yakho; uma ukwazi ukwemukela kakhe izihambi nezivakashi, imibandela Yami izohambelana nalokho; uma uthi ngeke ukwazi ukwemukela izihambi nezivakashi, kodwa ube ukwazi ukwenza okuthile, noma ukusakaza iVangeli, noma ukunakekela ibandla, noma ukulungisa izinto ezithile ezijwayelekile, ukukuphelelisa Kwami kuzohambelana nalowo msebenzi owenzayo. Ukuthembeka, ukulalela kuze kube sekugcineni, kanye nokushisekela uthando oluphakeme kunalo lonke lukaNkulunkulu—yilokhu okufanele ukwenze, futhi akukho ukwenza okuhle okudlula lokhu kokuthathu. Ekugcineni umuntu ulindeleke ukuthi abenazo lezi zinto zontathu, futhi uma engazithola uyopheleliswa. Kodwa, Ngaphezu konke, kufanele ushisekele, kufanele uphokophele ngenkuthalo ukuyaphambili naphezulu, futhi ungayethi mayelana nalokho. Ngithe wonke umuntu unethuba lokupheleliswa, futhi angakwazi ukupheleliswa, futhi lokhu kuyiqiniso, kodwa awuzami ukuba ngcono ekushisekeleni kwakho. Uma ungaphumeleli kule mibandela emithathu, ngakho ekugcineni uyokhishwa. Ngifuna nonke nifinyelele, ngifuna nonke ukuba nibe nomsebenzi nokukhanyiseleka kukaMoya Oyingcwele, futhi nikwazi ukulalela kuze kube ekugcineni ngci, ngoba lona ngumsebenzi nonke ngamunye ekufanele niwenze. Uma nonke seniwenzile umsebenzi wenu, niyobe seniphelelisiwe nonke, niyoba nobufakazi obuhlokomayo. Bonke labo abanobufakazi ilabo abanqobile phezu kwaSathane futhi bazuza isithembiso sikaNkulunkulu, futhi bayilabo abayosala baphile esiphethweni esihle ngokumangalisayo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukubuyisela Impilo Ejwayelekile Yomuntu Nokumhambisa Endaweni Emangalisayo  
Okuphokophelwe Kuyo” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 594)**



---

Ekuqaleni, uNkulunkulu wayephumule. Ngaleso sikhathi kwakungekho bantu noma kungekho nanoma yini enye emhlabeni, futhi awukho umsebenzi uNkulunkulu ayesewenzile. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuqondisa wawuqala ngesikhathi kuba khona abantu nangesikhathi abantu bonakaliswa. Kusukela lapho, uNkulunkulu akabange esaphumula kodwa esikhundleni salokho waqala ukuba matasa phakathi kwabantu. Ukukhohlakala kwabantu okwayekisa uNkulunkulu ukuphumula, kwaphinde kwaba ukuhlubuka kwengelosi enkulu okwayekisa uNkulunkulu ukuphumula. Uma uNkulunkulu engamqobi uSathane futhi asindise abantu abonakalisiwe, uNkulunkulu akasoze angena ekuphumuleni. Njengoba umuntu engaphumuli, kunjalo nakuNkulunkulu. Lapho uNkulunkulu ephinde engena ekuphumuleni, nabantu nabo bayongena ekuphumuleni. Ukuphila kwasekuphumuleni ngeke kube nayo impi, ngeke kube nokungcola futhi ngeke kugcwele ukungalungi okungapheli. Lokhu kusho ukuthi abantu bayobe bengasahlushwa uSathane (lapha elithi “Sathane” libhekisela emandleni anonya), inkohlakalo kaSathane, kanye nokuhlaselwa yinoma yimaphi amandla amelene noNkulunkulu. Yonke into iyohamba ngokohlobo lwayo futhi ikhonze iNkosi yendalo. Amazulu nomhlaba kuthulile kuthe cwaka. Lokhu ukuphila okunokuphumula kwabantu. Lapho uNkulunkulu engena ekuphumuleni, akukho ukungalungi okuyoba khona emhlabeni, futhi ngeke kusaba bikho ukuhlaselwa yinoma yiliphi ibutho elinonya. Abantu bayophinde bangene endaweni entsha; ngeke kuphinde kube nabantu abonakalisiwe uSathane, kodwa kuyoba nabantu abasindisiwe ngemva kokonakaliswa uSathane. Usuku abantu abayophumula ngalo luphinde lube usuku uNkulunkulu ayophumula ngalo. UNkulunkulu walahlekelwa ukuphumula Kwakhe ngenxa yokwehluleka kwabantu ukungena ekuphumuleni; akukhona ukuthi wayevele engakwazi ukuphumula. Ukungena ekuphumuleni akusho ukuthi kuzoma zonke izinto ziyoyeka ukunyakaza, noma ukuthi zonke izinto zizoyeka ukusebenza, futhi akusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu uzoyeka ukusebenza nokuthi umuntu ngeke esaphila. Uphawu lokungena ekuphumuleni luyoba kanje: USathane uyobe esebhujisiwe; abantu abakhohlakele ababenza izinto ezimbi noSathane bayobe sebejezisiwe baqothulwa; wo nke amabutho amelene noNkulunkulu ayobe engasekho. Ukungena kukaNkulunkulu ekuphumuleni kusho ukuthi ngeke esawenza umsebenzi Wakhe wokusindisa abantu. Ukungena kwabantu ekuphumuleni kusho ukuthi bonke abantu bayophila ekukhanyeni kukaNkulunkulu nangaphansi kwesibusiso Sakhe; iyobe ingasekho inkohlakalo kaSathane, ziyobe zingasenzeki nezinto ezingalungile. Abantu bayophila ngendlela evamile emhlabeni, futhi bayophila benakekelwa uNkulunkulu. Lapho uNkulunkulu nabantu bengena ndawonye ekuphumuleni, kuyosho ukuthi abantu basindisiwe nokuthi uSathane usebhujisiwe, nokuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kubantu usuphele ngokugcwele. UNkulunkulu ngeke esaqhubeka nokusebenza kubantu, futhi umuntu ngeke esaphila ngaphansi kokubuswa uSathane. Ngakho, uNkulunkulu ngeke esaba matasatasa, nabantu ngeke besaphithizela; uNkulunkulu nabantu bayongena kanye-kanye ekuphumuleni. UNkulunkulu uyobuyela esikhundleni Sakhe

---

sasekuqaleni, nomuntu ngamunye uyobuyela endaweni yakhe. Lezi izindawo uNkulunkulu nomuntu abayohlala kuzo ngemva kokuphela kokuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu unendawo Yakhe aya kuyo, nomuntu naye uneyakhe. Ngesikhathi esaphumule, uNkulunkulu uyoqhubeka eqondisa ukuphila kwabantu emhlabeni. Ngesikhathi esesekukhanyeni kukaNkulunkulu, umuntu uyokhonza uNkulunkulu oyedwa weqiniso osezulwini. UNkulunkulu ngeke esaphila phakathi kwabantu, futhi umuntu ngeke akwazi ukuphila noNkulunkulu endaweni kaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu nomuntu ngeke baphile endaweni eyodwa; kunalokho, bobabili banezindlela zabo ezingafani zokuphila. UNkulunkulu Nguyena oqondisa bonke abantu, kuyilapho bonke abantu bewumphumela wokuqondisa komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Abantu abaholwayo; mayelana nobuntu, umuntu akafani noNkulunkulu. Ukuphumula kusho ukubuyela endaweni yakho yasekuqaleni. Ngakho lapho uNkulunkulu engena ekuphumuleni, lokho kusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu ubuyela endaweni Yakhe yasekuqaleni. UNkulunkulu ngeke esaphila emhlabeni noma abe yingxenywe yenjabulo nokuhlupheka kwabantu kuyilapho esenabantu. Lapho umuntu engena ekuphumuleni, lokho kusho ukuthi umuntu usuke esephenduke indalo yangempela; umuntu uyokhonza uNkulunkulu emhlabeni futhi aphile ukuphila kwabantu okuvamile. Ngeke kusenzeka ukuthi abantu bangamlaleli uNkulunkulu noma benqabe uNkulunkulu; bayophila ngendlela okwakuphila ngayo u-Adamu no-Eva. Lokhu ukuphila okwehlukene nezindawo zikaNkulunkulu nabantu ngemva kokungena kwabo ekuphumuleni. Ukunqotshwa kukaSathane yinto engeke igwemeke empini ephakathi kukaSathane noNkulunkulu. Ngale ndlela, ukungena kukaNkulunkulu ekuphumuleni ngemva kokuphela kokuqondisa umsebenzi Wakhe, nokuqeda ukusindisa abantu futhi bangene ekuphumuleni nakho kuyinto engeke igwemeke. Indawo yokuphumula komuntu isemhlabeni, nendawo kaNkulunkulu yokuphumula izezulwini. Ngesikhathi umuntu ekhonza uNkulunkulu ephumule, uyophila emhlabeni, futhi lapho uNkulunkulu eholisa ingxenywe esele yabantu ekuphumuleni, uyobahola esezulwini hhayi esemhlabeni. UNkulunkulu uyobe esenguMoya, kuyilapho umuntu eyobe esesemzimbeni wenyama. UNkulunkulu nomuntu banezindlela ezingafani zokuphumula. Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu ephumule, uyoza avele phambi kwabantu; ngesikhathi abantu besaphumule, bayoholwa uNkulunkulu ababonise izulu, futhi abenze bajabulele ukuphila kwasezulwini. Ngemva kokuba uNkulunkulu nomuntu bangene ekuphumuleni, uSathane ngeke esaba khona, futhi njengoSathane, nabantu abakhohlakele ngeke besaba khona. Ngaphambi kokuba uNkulunkulu nomuntu bangene ekuphumuleni, izikhohlakali ezake zashushisa uNkulunkulu emhlabeni nezitha Zakhe ezingamlalelanga emhlabeni ziyobe sezibhujisiwe; ziyobe sezibhujisiwe yizinhlekelele ezinkulu zezinsuku zokugcina. Ngemva kokubhujiswa ngokuphelele kwalezo zikhohlakali, umhlaba ngeke uphinde uhlushwe uSathane. Abantu bayothola ukusindiswa okuphelele, futhi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyophela lapho ngokuphelele. Yilokhu okudingwa uNkulunkulu nabantu ukuze bangene ekuphumuleni.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 595)**

Ukusondela kwesiphetho sazo zonke izinto kuwuphawu lokuphela komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu nolokuphela kokwanda kwesintu. Lokhu kusho ukuthi isintu njengoba sonakaliswe uSathane sesifinyelele esiphethweni sokwanda kwaso, nokuthi inzalo ka-Adamu no-Eva isikuqedile ukuzalana. Futhi kusho ukuthi ngeke kwenzeke ukuba isintu esinjalo, esonakaliswe uSathane, sande. U-Adamu no-Eva ekuqaleni babengonakalisiwe, kodwa u-Adamu no-Eva abaxoshwa ensimini yase-Edene babonakaliswe uSathane. Lapho uNkulunkulu nomuntu bengena kanye-kanye ekuphumuleni, u-Adamu no-Eva—abaxoshwa ensimini yase-Edene—nenzalo yabo ekugcineni bayofinyelele esiphelweni; isintu sakusasa siyobe siseyinzalo ka-Adamu no-Eva, kodwa bayobe bengasekho abantu abaphila ngaphansi kokubusa kukaSathane. Kunalokho, kuyobe kunabantu abasindisiwe base beyangcweliswa. Laba kuyobe kungabantu abahlulelwe futhi basolwa, futhi abangcwele. Laba bantu ngeke bafane nohlanga lwesintu njengoba kwakunjalo ekuqaleni; omunye angacishe athi baluhlobo lwabantu oluhlukile ngokuphelele ku-Adamu no-Eva. Laba bantu bayobe bekhethwe phakathi kwabo bonke abantu abebonakaliswe uSathane, futhi bayobe bengabantu abame baqina phakathi nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu nokusolwa; bayoba iqembu lokugcina labantu eliphakathi kwesintu esikhohlakele. Yileli qembu labantu kuphela eliyokwazi ukungena ekuphumuleni kokugcina kanye noNkulunkulu. Labo abakwazi ukuma baqine phakathi nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokwahlulela nokusola phakathi nezinsuku zokugcina—okungukuthi, phakathi nomsebenzi wokugcina wokuhlanza—kuyoba yilabo abayongena ekuphumuleni kokugcina kanye noNkulunkulu; ngakho, labo abangena ekuphumuleni bayobe bekhululiwe ethonyeni likaSathane futhi bayobe bezuzwe uNkulunkulu ngemva kokudlula kwabo emsebenzini Wakhe wokuhlanza wokugcina. Laba bantu abazuzwe uNkulunkulu bayongena ekuphumuleni kokugcina. Isici somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokusola nokwahlulela ukuhlanza isintu, futhi usuku lokuphumula kokugcina. Ngale kwalokho, bonke abantu ngeke bekwazi ukulandela uhlobo lwabo noma ukungena ekuphumuleni. Lo msebenzi uwukuphela kwendlela yokungena kwesintu ekuphumuleni. Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuhlanza kuphela oyohlanza isintu ekungalungini kwaso, futhi umsebenzi Wakhe wokusola nokwahlulela kuphela oyoveza lezo zinto zokungalaleli phakathi kwesintu, ngalokho wehlukanise labo abangasindiswa kulabo abangeke basindiswe, nalabo abayosala kulabo abangeke basale. Lapho lo msebenzi uphela, labo abayovunyelwa ukuba basale bayohlanzwa bonke futhi bangene esimweni sobuntu esiphakeme ngokwengeziwe lapho beyojabulela khona ukuphila kwabantu kwesibili okumangalisa ngokwengeziwe emhlabeni; ngamanye amazwi, bayongena osukwini lokuphumula lwabantu,

---

baphile noNkulunkulu. Ngemva kokuba labo abangeke basale sebesoliwe futhi bahlulelwa, imikhuba yabo ababeyenza iyokwembulwa ngokuphelele; ngemva kwalokho bayobhujiswa njengoSathane, ngeke baphinde bavunyelwe ukuba baphile emhlabeni. Isintu sakusasa ngeke sibe nohlobo olunjena lwabantu; laba bantu abakulungele ukungena ezweni lokuphumula, futhi abakulungele ukungena osukwini lokuphumula uNkulunkulu ayolujabulela nabantu, ngoba kuhloswe ukuthi bajeziswe futhi babi, ababona abantu abalungile. Bake batakulwa, baphinde bahlulelwa futhi basolwa; bake banikela inkonzo kuNkulunkulu umsebenzi, kodwa lapho kufika usuku lokugcina, bayoqothulwa futhi babhujiswe ngenxa yokukhohlakala kwabo nangenxa yokungalaleli kwabo futhi abanakuphinde batakulwe. Ngeke baphinde baphile emhlabeni esikhathini esizayo, futhi ngeke baphile nohlanga lwesintu lwesikhathi esizayo. Noma yibaphi abenza okubi nabangasindiswa bayobhujiswa lapho abangcwele phakathi kwesintu bengena ekuphumuleni, kungakhathaleki ukuthi bashonile noma bayaphila. Akunandaba ukuthi baphila kuyiphi inkathi laba bantu abenza okubi, noma imimoya yabalungile nalabo abenza ukulunga, bonke abenza okubi bayobhujiswa, futhi bonke abantu abalungile bayosindiswa. Ukuthi umuntu noma umoya uyasindiswa noma cha, akuncikile ngokuphelele emsebenzini awenza esekhulile, kodwa kunqunywa ukuthi bamenqaba yini noma bamphika uNkulunkulu. Uma abantu benza okubi enkathini eyedlule, futhi bengashintshi izindlela zabo, nakanjani bayoba izisulu zesijeziso. Uma abantu kule nkathi benza okubi futhi bengashintshi izindlela zabo, nakanjani nabo bayizisulu zokujeziswa. Abantu bahlukene phakathi ngenxa yokulungile nokubi, hhayi ngenxa yenkathi abaphila kuyo. Uma beke bahlukaniswa ngenxa yokulungile nokubi, abantu abajeziswa noma bathole umvuzo ngokushesha; kunalokho, uNkulunkulu uyokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe wokujezisa ububi nokuklomelisa ukulunga ngemva kokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe wokunqoba ezinsukwini zokugcina. Empeleni, ubelokhu esebenzisa okulungile nokubi ukuze ahlukane isintu, kusukela ngesikhathi enza ngaso umsebenzi Wakhe phakathi kwesintu. Uyomane abusise olungile futhi ajezise omubi lapho eqeda umsebenzi Wakhe, esikhundleni sokuhlukanisa ababi nabalungile lapho eseqeda umsebenzi Wakhe ekugcineni, uyobe eselandela ngokushesha nesu lokujezisa ababi anike abalungile umvuzo. Umsebenzi Wakhe wasekugcineni wokujezisa ababi nokunika abalungile umvuzo wenziwa ukuze kuhlazwe ngokuphelele sonke isintu, ukuze alethe ukuphumula kwaphakade kuso sonke isintu esingcwele. Lesi sigaba somsebenzi Wakhe siwumsebenzi obucayi kakhulu. Siyisigaba sokugcina sawo wonke umsebenzi Wakhe wokuqondisa. Uma uNkulunkulu engababhubhisanga ababi kodwa ebayeka basale, sonke isintu besingeke sikwazi ukungena ekuphumuleni, futhi uNkulunkulu ubengeke akwazi ukuletha sonke isintu endaweni engcono. Lolu hlobo lomsebenzi belungeke luphele ngokuphelele. Lapho eqeda umsebenzi Wakhe, sonke isintu siyoba ngcwele ngokuphelele. Kungale ndlela kuphela lapho uNkulunkulu engaphila khona ekuphumuleni ngokuthula.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 596)**

Abantu namuhla bayehluleka ukuhlukana nezinto zenyama; abakwazi ukulahla injabulo yomzimba wenyama, abakwazi nokulahla izwe, imali, noma isimo sabo esikhohlakele. Abantu abanengi izinto bazifuna ngentukuthelo. Eqinisweni, labo bantu abanaye nhlobo uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo; ngaphezu kwalokho, abamesabi uNkulunkulu. Abanaye uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo, ngenxa yalokho abaziqondi zonke izinto ezenziwa uNkulunkulu, futhi abakwazi nokukholwa amazwi uNkulunkulu awakhuluma ngomlomo Wakhe. Laba bantu bayinyama kakhulu; bonakaliswe kakhulu futhi bantula iqiniso, okukhulu nakakhulu, abakholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu uma ethanda engaba nawo umzimba wenyama. Noma ubani ongakholelwa kuNkulunkulu esimweni somuntu—okungukuthi, noma ubani ongakholwa umsebenzi namazwi kaNkulunkulu obonakalayo futhi ongakholelwa kuNkulunkulu obonakalayo kodwa kunalokho ekhulekela uNkulunkulu ongabonakali osezulwini—akanaye uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni Yakhe. Bangabantu abangalaleli futhi abaphika uNkulunkulu. Laba bantu bantula ubuntu nomqondo, lingasabalwa iqiniso. Ngoba laba bantu, kuningi abangakukholwa ngoNkulunkulu obonakalayo nongokoqobo, uNkulunkulu ongabonakali futhi okungabonakali sengathi ungokoqobo, ukude kakhulu nezinhliziyweni zabo. Abakufunayo akulona iqiniso lento engokoqobo, futhi akuwona amaqiniso okuphila, akuhlobene nezinhloso zikaNkulunkulu; kunalokho balwela ukufica injabulo. Noma iziphi izinto abazifuna kakhulu nabazifisayo, ngaphandle kokuthandabuza, kusuke kuyizinto ezizuzisa bona nezifunwa yibo. Okuwukuphela kwento ebona bakholelwe kuNkulunkulu ukuthi bafuna ukwanelisa izifiso zabo, hhayi ukufuna iqiniso. Ingabe akubona yini abantu ababi laba? Bazithemba ngokwedlulele, futhi abakholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu osezulwini angababhuhisa, laba abazibiza “ngabantu abalungile.” Esikhundleni salokho, bakholelwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyobavumela basale, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, uyobanika umvuzo wokuhle, ngoba bamenzele izinto eziningi uNkulunkulu, futhi babonisa “ubuqotho” obukhulu Kuye. Uma befuna uNkulunkulu obonakalayo, bebeyomelana ngokushesha noNkulunkulu noma bathukutheliswe ukungafezeki kwezifiso zabo. Laba abantu abakhohlakalele ukwanelisa izifiso zabo; ababona abantu abaqotho abafuna iqiniso. Abantu abanjalo babizwa ngokuthi ngabantu ababi abalandela uKristu. Labo bantu abangalifuni iqiniso, abanakulikholelwa iqiniso. Phezu kwalokho abakwazi ngokwengeziwe ukubona ikusasa lesintu, ngoba awukho umsebenzi noma amazwi kaNkulunkulu obonakalayo abawakholwayo, futhi ngeke bakholelwe ekusaseni lomuntu. Ngakho, ngisho noma bemlandela uNkulunkulu weqiniso, basakwenza okubi futhi abalifuni iqiniso, abakwenzi nalokho okufunwa iqiniso. Labo bantu abangakukholwa ukuthi bazobhujiswa ngokuphambene yibona empeleni abazobhujiswa. Bonke

---

bacabanga ukuthi bahlakaniphile, futhi bakholelwa ukuthi yibo abenza okushiwo yiqiniso. Ukuziphatha kabi kwabo bakubheka njengeqiniso futhi bayakuqhakambisa. Laba bantu abakhohlakele bazibona belungile; iqiniso balenza imfundiso, bese izenzo ezimbi bezenza iqiniso, futhi ekugcineni bayovuna abakutshalile. Lapho abantu bezibona khona belungile, yilapho beba khona ngabantu abazidlayo, yila bengakwazi khona ukuthola iqiniso; lapho abantu bekholelwa kuNkulunkulu osezulwini, yilapho bemphika khona. Laba abantu abayojeziswa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Nomuntu Bayongena Ndawonye Ekuphumuleni” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 597)**

Ngaphambi kokuba isintu singene ekuphumuleni, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi uhlobo ngalunye lomuntu luyajeziswa noma lunikwa umklomelo, kuyobonakala ngendlela abalifuna ngayo iqiniso, ngendlela abamazi ngayo uNkulunkulu, ngokuthi bangakwazi yini ukulalela uNkulunkulu obonakalayo. Labo abakhonze uNkulunkulu obonakalayo kodwa bengamazi futhi bengamlaleli, abanalo iqiniso. Laba bantu bangabenzi bokubi, futhi abenzi bokubi nakanjani bayojeziswa; ngaphezu kwalokho, kufanele bajeziswe ngokokuziphatha kwabo ngokona. UNkulunkulu ngowokuthi abantu bakholelwe Kuye, futhi kumfanele ukulalelwa umuntu. Labo abakholelwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyingqaba futhi akabonakali, abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu, futhi abakwazi ukulalela uNkulunkulu. Uma laba bantu namanje bengakakwazi ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu obonakalayo ngesikhathi umsebenzi Wakhe wokunqoba usuphelile, futhi bephikelela ngokungamlaleli futhi bemphika uNkulunkulu obonakalayo ngeso lenyama, laba bantu abangezwakali kahle nakanjani bayobhujiswa. Kungendlela efanayo naphakathi kwenu— noma ubani ovuma ngomlomo ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona kodwa angakwenzi okushiwo iqiniso okuwukuthi alalele uNkulunkulu, ekugcineni uyoqothulwa futhi abhujiswe, futhi noma ubani omvuma ngomlomo uNkulunkulu obonakalayo, adle bese ephuza eqinisweni elivezwe uNkulunkulu obonakalayo kodwa ngemva kwalokho ambheke njengoNkulunkulu oyinqaba ongabonakali bonke bayobhujiswa esikhathini esizayo. Akekho kulaba bantu ongahlala kuze kube isikhathi sokuphumula ngemva kokuphuthulwa komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu; akekho ongefana nalaba bantu abahlala kuze kube isikhathi sokuphumula. Abantu abanobudemoni yilabo abangalenzi iqiniso; ubuntu babo yilobo obuphikisana futhi obungathembeki kuNkulunkulu, futhi abanazo nezinhlalo ezincane zokulalela uNkulunkulu. Bonke abantu abanjalo bayobhujiswa. Kungakhathaliseki ukuthi uneqiniso noma uphika uNkulunkulu, okwenzayo kungenxa yesiqu sakho, hhayi ngenxa yendlela obukeka ngayo noma izinto ovame ukuzikhuluma noma indlela ovame ukuziphatha ngayo. Ubuntu bawo wonke umuntu yibona obunqumayo ukuthi lowo muntu uyobhujiswa; lokhu kunqunywa ngenxa yobuntu obembulwa

---

ukuziphatha kwabo nendlela abalifuna ngayo iqiniso. Phakathi kwabantu abenza umsebenzi ofanayo nesilinganiso esifanayo somsebenzi, labo abanobuntu obuhle futhi abaneqiniso bangabantu abangahlala, kodwa labo abanobuntu obuhle futhi abaneqiniso bangabantu abangasala, kodwa labo abanobuntu obukhohlakele futhi abangamlaleli uNkulunkulu obonakalayo yibo okufanele babhujiswe. Noma yimuphi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu noma amazwi aqondiswe endaweni isintu esiya kuyo, abhekana nesintu ngendlela efanele ingqikithi yomuntu ngamunye; akukho nencane ingozi eyokwenzeka, futhi ngeke kwenzeke ngisho nephutha elilodwa. Umuzwa noma umqondo womuntu ungena kuphela lapho umsebenzi wenziwa ngabantu. Umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu muhle kakhulu; nakanjani ngeke asukele noma yisiphi isidalwa ngokungeyikho. Manje baningi abantu abangakwazi ukubona ikusasa lesintu nalapho siphokophele khona futhi abangawakholwa amazwi engiwakhulumayo; bonke labo abangawakholwa, kanye nalabo abangaphili ngeqiniso, bangamademoni!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Nomuntu Bayongena Ndawonye Ekuphumuleni” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 598)**

Labo abafunayo nalabo abangafuni manje bayizinhlobo ezimbili ezingafani zabantu, futhi bayizinhlobo ezimbili zabantu eziphokophele ezindaweni ezimbili ezingafani. Labo abafuna ulwazi lweqiniso futhi benze okushiwo iqiniso bangabantu uNkulunkulu ayobasindisa. Labo abangayazi indlela yeqiniso bangamademoni nezitha; bayinzalo yengelosi embi enkulu futhi bayobhujiswa. Ngisho nabantu abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu ongaqondakali—ingabe abawona yini nabo amadimoni? Abantu abanonembeza ohlanzekile kodwa abangayamukeli indlela yeqiniso bangamademoni; ubuntu babo buyamphika uNkulunkulu. Labo abangayamukeli indlela yeqiniso yilabo abamphikayo uNkulunkulu, futhi ngisho noma laba bantu bebekezelela ubunzima obuningi, basazobhujiswa. Labo abangazimisele ukuhlukana nezwe, abangakwazi ukushiya abazali babo, abangakwazi ukuhlukana nenjabulo yenyama yabo, bonke abamlaleli uNkulunkulu futhi bayobhujiswa. Noma ubani ongakholelwa ekubeni nesimo somuntu kukaNkulunkulu unobudemoni; okungaphezu kwalokho, ukuthi uzobhujiswa. Labo abakholwayo kodwa abangalenzi iqiniso, labo abangakholelwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona, kanye nalabo abangakholelwa nhlobo ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona, bazobhujiswa. Noma ubani ozokwazi ukusala ungumuntu odlule osizini lokucwengwa futhi wama waqina; lona ngempela umuntu odlule ezilingweni. Noma ubani ongamazisi uNkulunkulu uyisitha; lokho kusho ukuthi noma ubani ongaphakathi noma ongaphandle kwalo mthombo ongakwazisi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona ungumphikikukristu! Ubani uSathane, obani amademoni, futhi obani izitha zikaNkulunkulu uma kungebona abaphikisi abangakholelwa kuNkulunkulu? Akubona yini labo

---

abangamlaleli uNkulunkulu? Akubona yini labo abavuma ngomlomo ukuthi bayakholwa, kodwa abangenalo iqiniso? Akubona yini laba bantu abalwela ukuthola izibusiso kodwa abangakwazi ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu? Usaxubana nalawo madimoni namuhla, uyawezwela futhi uyawathanda, kodwa kulokhu akukhona yini ukuthi unezinhloso ezinhle ngoSathane? Awuzibandakanyi yini namadimoni? Uma abantu kulezi zinsuku bengakakwazi ukwahlukanisa phakathi kokuhle nokubi, futhi beqhubeka nokuthanda nokuzwela ngobumpumpethe ngaphandle kwenhloso yokufuna intando kaNkulunkulu noma ukwazi ukuphatha izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu njengezabo noma ngayiphi indlela, khona-ke isiphetho sabo siyoba sibi ngokwengeziwe. Noma ubani ongakholwa kuNkulunkulu enyameni uyisitha sikaNkulunkulu. Uma uba nonembeza nothando ngesitha, usuke ungakuntuli yini ukulunga? Uma usebenzisana nalabo engibenyanyayo nengingavumelani nayo, futhi usababonisa uthando noma imizwa ekhethekile, awuyena yini umuntu ongalaleli? Awumphiki yini ngamabomu uNkulunkulu? Ingabe umuntu ofana nalona unalo yini iqiniso? Uma abantu benonembeza ngezitha, bethanda amadimoni futhi benozwelo ngoSathane, khona-ke abawuphazamisi yini ngamabomu umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Labo abakholelwa kuJesu kuphela bengakholelwa ekubeni nesimo somuntu kukaNkulunkulu phakathi nalezi nsuku zokugcina futhi labo abavuma ngomlomo ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona kodwa benze izinto ezimbi, bangabaphikikukristu, ingasaphathwa eyabantu abangakholelwa kuNkulunkulu. Bonke laba bantu bayobhujiswa. Izinga umuntu ahlulela ngalo omunye, lisekelwe endleleni aziphatha ngayo; lowo oziphatha kahle ungumuntu olungile, lowo oxegelwa isimilo ukhohlakele. Izinga uNkulunkulu ahlulela ngalo umuntu lisekelwe ekutheni lowo muntu uyamlalela yini; lowo olalela uNkulunkulu ungumuntu olungile, futhi lowo ongamlaleli uNkulunkulu uyisitha futhi ungumuntu okhohlakele, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi ukuziphatha kwalowo muntu kuhle noma kubi, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi lowo muntu ukhuluma ngendlela efanele noma engafanele. Abanye abantu bafisa ukusebenzisa lezo zenzo ezinhle ukuze bazitholele indawo enhle abazoya kuyo, kanti abanye bafisa ukusebenzisa amazwi ukuze bathenge ngawo indawo enhle. Abantu bacabanga ngokuyiphutha ukuthi uNkulunkulu unquma ikusasa lomuntu ngokwendlela aziphatha nakhuluma ngayo, ngakho abantu abaningi bazofuna ukusebenzisa lokhu ukuze bazitholele umusa wesikhashana ngokukhohlisa. Abantu kamuva abayosinda baphumule, bonke bayobe bebezilile ngosuku losizi futhi befakazile ngoNkulunkulu; bonke bayoba ngabantu abawenzile umsebenzi wabo futhi abazimisele ukulalela uNkulunkulu. Labo abamane bafise ukusebenzisa ithuba lokwenza inkonzo ukuze bagweme ukuphila ngeqiniso ngeke bakwazi ukuhlala. UNkulunkulu unamazinga afanele awahlelele imiphumela yokuziphatha kwabo bonke abantu; akamane nje enze lezi zinqumo ngokwamazwi noma ukuziphatha komuntu othile, futhi akazenzi ngenxa yokuziphatha kwabo kwesikhashana nje. Nakanjani ngeke abe nozwela ngabo bonke abaziphatha ngokukhohlakala ngenxa yenkonzo yothile yesikhathi esidlule ayenzela uNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke avikele okuthile ekufeni ngenxa yesenzo esisodwa asenzele



---

uNkulunkulu. Akekho ongabalekela ukujeziswa ngenxa yobubi abenzile, futhi akekho ongafihla ukuziphatha kabi kwakhe ngaleyo ndlela abalekele isahlulelo sokubhujiswa. Uma umuntu engenza indima yakhe ngobuqotho, lokho kungasho ukuthi uyothembeka kuNkulunkulu kuze kube phakade futhi akabhekile imivuzo, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi uyazithola izibusiso noma akazitholi. Uma abantu bethembeka lapho bebona izibusiso kuNkulunkulu, kodwa ukwethembeka kwabo kuphele lapho bengasaziboni izibusiso futhi ekugcineni bengakwazi ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu, bengakwazi ukwenza indima yabo ngendlela okufanele bayenze ngayo, labo bantu abake bakhonza uNkulunkulu ngokwethembeka basazobhujiswa. Ngamafuphi, abantu abakhohlakele ngeke baphile kuze kube phakade, futhi ngeke bangene ekuphumuleni; abalungile kuphela abayophumula. Ngemva kokungena kwesintu ngomgudu ofanele, abantu bayophila ngendlela evamile. Umuntu ngamunye uyokwenza indima yakhe futhi athembeke kakhulu kuNkulunkulu. Nakanjani kuyophela ukungalaleli nokukhohlakala kwabo, bayophilela uNkulunkulu futhi bayophila ngenxa kaNkulunkulu. Ngeke besakwazi ukungalaleli noma ukuphika uNkulunkulu. Lokhu ukuphila kukaNkulunkulu nomuntu nokuphila kwasembusweni, kuwukuphila kokuphumula.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Nomuntu Bayongena Ndawonye Ekuphumuleni” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 599)**

Labo abaya esontweni nezingane kanye nezihlobo zabo ezingenalo nakancane ukholo, bazicabangela bona bodwa ngokwedlulele, futhi babonisa umusa nje abanawo. Laba bantu, bagxile ekuthandeni kuphela, akunandaba ukuthi bayakholwa noma cha futhi abanandaba nokuthi kuyintando kaNkulunkulu yini. Abanye baletha amakhosikazi abo phambi kukaNkulunkulu, noma abazali babo phambi kukaNkulunkulu, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi uMoya oNgcwele uyavuma yini noma wenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, benganakile “balethela uNkulunkulu abantu abanekhono.” Iyiphi inzuzo okungenzeka itholakale ngokubonisa laba bantu abangakholwa umusa? Ngisho noma laba abangakholwa, abangenawo uMoya oNgcwele beshikashikeka ukuze balandele uNkulunkulu, abanakusindiswa njengoba omunye engase acabange kanjalo. Empeleni labo abathola insindiso akulula ukubathola. Labo abangakaze badlule emsebenzini kaMoya oNgcwele nasezilingweni futhi abangazange bapheleliswe uNkulunkulu abanakuphelela nhlobo. Ngakho, laba bantu bebentula uMoya oNgcwele kusukela ngesikhathi abaqala ngaso ukulandela uNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yezimo zabo, ngeke benziwe baphelele. Ngakho, uMoya oNgcwele ngeke ubandisele amandla, futhi ngeke ubanike ukukhanya noma ubaqondise nganoma iyiphi indlela; umane ubavumele ukuba balandele bese ekugcineni kuvele ukuthi bebhokophele kuphi—lokhu kwanele. Ugqozi nezinhloso zomuntu

---

kuvela kuSathane, futhi ngeke nangayiphi indlela baphelelise umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Akukhathaliseki ukuthi umuntu uluhlobo olunjani, kumele abe nomsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele—ingabe umuntu angampheleleli omunye umuntu? Kungani indoda ithanda umkayo? Futhi kungani umfazi ethanda umyeni wakhe? Kungani izingane zibalalela abazali bazo? Kungani abazali bezazisa izingane zabo? Uhlobo olunjani lwezinhloso abantu abalukhonze ngempela? Ingabe abakwenzeli ukwanelisa amacebo abo nezifiso zobugovu? Ingabe kuyicebo lokuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu ngempela? Ingabe kungokomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe kwenzelwe ukufeza umsebenzi wesidalwa? Labo abaqale bakholelwe kuNkulunkulu futhi abangawutholi uMoya oNgcwele, abasoze bawuthola umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele; kuye kwanqunywa ukuthi laba bantu bayobhujiswa. Akunandaba ukuthi umuntu ubathanda kangakanani, lokho akunakungena esikhundleni sikaMoya oNgcwele. Ugqozi nothando lomuntu kumelela izinhloso zomuntu, kodwa akunakuwumelela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngisho noma umuntu ebathanda futhi ebazwela ngezinga elingaphezu kwelilindelekile labo abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu futhi benze sengathi bayamlandela kodwa bengazi ukuthi kuyini ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu, ngeke baluthole uzwela lukaNkulunkulu noma umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele. Ngisho noma abantu abalandela uNkulunkulu ngobuqotho behlupheka futhi bengakwazi ukuqonda amaqiniso amaningi, basengawuthola umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele ngezinye izikhathi, kodwa labo abazingeni eliphezulu kodwa bengenalo ukholo oluqotho ngeke babuthole ubukhona bukaMoya oNgcwele. Ayikho indlela laba bantu abangasindiswa ngayo. Ngisho noma befunda izwi likaNkulunkulu noma benokuzwa imiyalezo ngesinye isikhathi noma batuse uNkulunkulu, ekugcineni ngeke bakwazi ukusala enkathini yokuphumula. Ukuthi umuntu ufuna ngobuqotho akunqunywa indlela abanye abamahlulela ngayo noma indlela abantu abamzungezile abambheka ngayo, kodwa kunqunywa ukuba kwabo noMoya oNgcwele nokuthi uMoya oNgcwele ube khona kubo, futhi ukuzimisela kubaluleke kakhulu kungakhathaliseki ukuthi isimo sabo siyashintsha noma banolwazi ngoNkulunkulu ngemva kokudlula emsebenzini kaMoya oNgcwele isikhathi esithile; uma uMoya oNgcwele usebenza kumuntu, isimo salowo muntu kancane kancane siyoshintsha nombono wakhe ngokukholelwa kuNkulunkulu uyoya ngokuya ukhula. Kungakhathaliseki ukuthi umuntu usemlandele isikhathi eside kangakanani uNkulunkulu, uma nje esephendukile, lokho kungasho ukuthi uMoya oNgcwele uyasebenza kuye. Uma engaphendukile, lokho kungasho ukuthi uMoya oNgcwele awusebenzi kuye. Ngisho noma laba bantu benikela inkonzo ethile, bagqugquzelwa izinhloso zabo ukuba bazitholele okuhle. Inkonzo eyenziwa ngezikhathi ezithile ngeke yenze kube noshintsho ezimweni zabo. Ekugcineni basazobhujiswa, ngoba asikho isidingo sabanikela inkonzo embusweni, futhi abadingeki labo abanesimo esingazange sishintshe sakhonza labo bantu abenziwe baphelela futhi abathembekile kuNkulunkulu. La mazwi esikhathi esidlule, athi, “Lapho umuntu ekholelwa eNkosini, wonke umndeni walowo muntu uba nenhlanhla,” ayayifanela iNkathi Yomusa kodwa awahlobene

---

nendawo umuntu aphokophele kuyo. Ayefanele kuphela isigaba esiphakathi kweNkathi Yomusa. Umqondo ohlosiwe ngala mazwi uqondiswe ekuthuleni nasezibisisweni zenyama abantu abajabulayo ngazo; awaqondile ukuthi wonke amalungu omndeni womuntu okholelwa eNkosini ayosindiswa, futhi awaqondile ukuthi lapho umuntu ethola okuhle, nawo wonke umndeni wakhe uyongena ekuphumuleni. Ukuthi umuntu uyazithola izibusiso noma uyahlupheka kunqunywa ubuntu bomuntu, akunqunywa ubuntu obuvamile anabo nabanye. Umbuso awunalo lolu hlobo lwenkulumo noma lomthetho. Uma umuntu ekwazi ukusinda, kungenxa yokuthi ukwazile ukuhlangabezana nezinto ezifunwa uNkulunkulu, futhi uma umuntu engakwazi ukuhlala kuze kufike isikhathi sokusala, lokho kungenxa yokuthi lowo muntu akamlaleli uNkulunkulu futhi akanelisekile ngezinto ezifunwa uNkulunkulu. Wonke umuntu unendawo ekahle aphokophele kuyo. Lezi zindawo zinqunywa ubuntu bomuntu futhi azihlangene ngokuphelele nabanye. Ukuziphatha ngokona kwengane akunakuguqulwa kube okwabazali bayo, futhi ukulunga kwengane ngeke kuphinde kube okwabazali bayo. Ukuziphatha okukhohlakele komzali ngeke kube okwezingane zakhe, futhi ukulunga komzali ngeke kube okwezingane zakhe. Wonke umuntu uyazithwalela izono zakhe, futhi wonke umuntu uyayijabulela inhlahla yakhe. Akekho ongashintshaniswa nomunye. Lokhu ukulunga. Ngeso lomuntu, uma abazali beba nenhlahlala, kuyoba njalo nangezingane zabo, uma izingane zenza okubi, abazali kumele babambele izingane zabo. Lena indlela umuntu acabanga ngayo nendlela enza ngayo izinto. Akuyona indlela uNkulunkulu abheka ngayo izinto. Umphumela wawo wonke umuntu unqunywa ubuntu bakhe obuvela endleleni aziphatha ngayo, futhi kuhlale kunqunywa ngendlela efanele. Akekho ongathwala izono zomunye; ngisho nangaphezu kwalokho, akekho ongajeziswa esikhundleni somunye. Lokhu kuliqiniso. Ukunakekela komzali izingane zakhe akusho ukuthi zizokwenza izinto ezilungile ebuntwaneni bazo, futhi ukulalela kwengane ngothando abazali bayo akusho ukuthi ingenzela abazali bayo izinto ezinhle. Lena incazelo eyiqiniso yala mazwi, “Khona-ke kuyoba nababili ensimini; oyedwa uzothathwa, bese omunye asale. Abesifazane ababili bayobe besila etsheni; omunye uyothathwa, bese omunye asale.” Abekho abangangenisa izingane zabo ezenza okubi ekuphumuleni ngenxa yokuthanda kwabo izingane zabo okujulile, futhi akekho ongangenisa umkakhe (noma umyeni wakhe) ekuphumuleni ngesisekelo sokuziphatha okulungile. Lona umthetho wokuziphatha; akufanele kube khona owenzelelayo. Abenzi bokulunga bangabenzi bokulunga; futhi abenzi bokubi bangabenzi bokubi. Abenzi bokulunga bayokwazi ukusinda, futhi abenzi bokubi bayobhujiswa. Abangcwele bangcwele; akukhona ukuthi bangcolile. Abangcolile bangcolile, ayikho ingxenye abangcwele kuyo. Bonke abantu abakhohlakele bazobhujiswa, futhi bonke abalungile bazosinda, ngisho noma izingane zababi zenza ukulunga, futhi ngisho noma abazali bomuntu olungile benza izinto ezimbi. Abukho ubudlelwane phakathi komyeni okholwayo nomfazi ongakholwa, futhi abukho ubudlelwane phakathi kwezingane ezikholwayo nabazali abangakholwa. Bayizinhlobo ezimbili zabantu

---

ezingafani. Ngaphambi kokungena ekuphumuleni, umuntu usuke enezihlobo, kodwa uma esengene ekuphumuleni, zisuke zingasekho izihlobo angakhuluma ngazo. Labo abenza umsebenzi wabo nalabo abangawenzi bayizitha; labo abazonda uNkulunkulu nalabo abamzondayo bamelene bobabili. Labo abangena ekuphumuleni nalabo ababhujisiwe bayizinhlobo ezimbili ezingafani zezidalwa. Izidalwa ezenza umsebenzi wazo ziyosindiswa, futhi izidalwa ezingawenzi umsebenzi wazo ziyobhujiswa; okukhulu nakakhulu ukuthi, lokhu kumele kuqhubeka kuze kube phakade. Ingabe uyamthanda umyeni wakho ukuze ugcwalise umsebenzi wakho njengesidalwa? Ingabe uyamthanda umkakho ukuze agcwalise umsebenzi wakho njengesidalwa? Ingabe uyabalalela abazali bakho abangakhulwa ukuze uphelelise umsebenzi wakho njengesidalwa? Ingabe umbono womuntu ngokukholelwa kuNkulunkulu muhle noma mubi? Kungani ukholelwa kuNkulunkulu? Yini ofuna ukuyithola? Umthanda kanjani uNkulunkulu? Labo abangakwazi ukufeza umsebenzi wabo njengezidalwa futhi abangawenzi umzamo ogcwele, bayobhujiswa. Abantu namuhla banobudlelwane obungokoqobo, kanye nezihlobo zabo, kodwa ekugcineni konke lokhu kuyovalwa. Abakhulwayo nabangakhulwa ngeke basebenzisane kodwa bayomelana nabanye. Labo abaphumule bakhulwa ukuthi kunoNkulunkulu futhi bayamlalela. Labo abangamlaleli uNkulunkulu bonke bayobhujiswa. Imindeni ngeke isaba khona emhlabeni; kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi kube nabazali noma izingane noma ubudlelwane obuphakathi kwendoda nomkayo? Imindeni enezinkolelo ezingafani noma ukungakhulwa iyoqeda lobu budlelwane obungokwenyama!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Nomuntu Bayongena Ndawonye Ekuphumuleni” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 600)**

Ekuqaleni yayengekho imindeni phakathi kwesintu; kwakukhona owesilisa nowesifazane kuphela—izinhlobo ezimbili ezehlukene zabantu. Ayengekho amazwe, ingasaphathwa eyemindeni, kodwa ngenxa yokukhohlakala komuntu, zonke izinhlobo zabantu zazihlela ngokwezibongo, lokho okwasabalala kamuva kwaba amazwe nezizwe. La mazwe nezizwe kwakwakhiwa yimindeni emincane, futhi ngale ndlela, zonke izinhlobo zabantu zasabalala zaba izinhlanga ezehlukahlukene ezinezilimi ezingafani futhi kwaba nemingcele. Empeleni, akukhathaliseki ukuthi kunezinhlanga ezingaki emhlabeni, isintu sidabuka kumuntu oyedwa kuphela. Ekuqaleni, kwakunezinhlobo ezimbili kuphela zabantu, futhi lezi zinhlobo zazakhiwa abesilisa nabasifazane. Nokho, ngenxa yenqubekela-phambili yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ukushabalala komlando, noshintsho lwezindawo, okungamazinga ahlukehlukehle, lezi zinhlobo ezimbili zakhula zaba izinhlobo eziningi zabantu. Uma kuziwa kuzo, akunandaba ukuthi isintu siyizinhlanga ezingaki, sonke isintu siseyindalo kaNkulunkulu. Akubalulekile ukuthi abantu

---

banguluphi uhlanga, bonke badalwe uNkulunkulu; bonke bayinzalo ka-Adamu no-Eva. Ngisho noma benziwe yizandla zikaNkulunkulu, baseyinzalo ka-Adamu no-Eva, abadalwa uNkulunkulu ngokuqondile. Kungakhathaliseki ukuthi bayiluphi uhlobo, bonke abantu badalwe uNkulunkulu; njengoba beyisintu, esadalwa uNkulunkulu, indawo abaphokophele kuyo ifanele isintu, futhi bahlukaniswe imithetho eyenza abantu bahleleke. Lokho kungukuthi, abenzi bokubi nabalungile, ngemva kwakho konke bayizidalwa. Izidalwa ezenza okubi ziyogcina zibhujisiwe, futhi izidalwa ezenza okulungile ziyosinda. Lawa amalungiselelo azifanele kakhulu lezi zinhlobo ezimbili zezidalwa. Ngenxa yokungalaleli kwabo, abenza okubi ngeke bakwazi ukuphika ukuthi bayindalo kaNkulunkulu futhi bakhohliswe uSathane futhi ngaleyo ndlela abanakusindiswa. Abantu abaziphatha kahle bayazi ukuthi ngeke babambelele ekutheni bayophunyuka uma bephika ukuthi badalwa uNkulunkulu, kodwa baye basindiswa ngemva kokonakaliswa uSathane. Abenza okubi bayizidalwa ezingamlaleli uNkulunkulu; bayizidalwa ezingeke zisindiswe futhi kakade uSathane usebaphange ngokuphelele. Abantu abenza okubi nabo bangabantu; bangabantu abonakaliswe ngokwedlulele futhi ngeke basindiswe. Njengoba nje nabo beyizidalwa, abantu abaziphatha kahle nabo bonakalisiwe, kodwa bakulungele ukugqashula esimweni sabo esinokukhohlakala futhi bengakwazi ukulandela uNkulunkulu. Abantu abaziphatha kahle abaqhoshi ngokulunga; kunalokho, bamukele ukusindiswa futhi bagqashula enkohlakalweni ukuze balalele uNkulunkulu; bayoma baqine ekugcineni, kodwa akukhona ukuthi abakaze bonakaliswe uSathane. Ngemva kokuphela komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, phakathi kwazo zonke izidalwa Zakhe, kuyoba nalabo abayobhujiswa nalabo abayosindiswa. Lesi isinqumo sikaNkulunkulu esingeke sigwemeke somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuqondisa. Akekho ongakuphika lokhu. Abenzi bokubi ngeke basinde; labo abamlalelayo futhi abamlandelayo uNkulunkulu kuze kube sekugcineni nakanjani bayosinda. Njengoba lo msebenzi kungowokuphathwa kwesintu, kuyoba nabantu abayosala, abantu abahlungiwe. Lena imiphumela engafani yezinhlobo ezingafani zabantu, futhi lawa amalungiselelo afanele izidalwa zikaNkulunkulu. Amalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu ngesintu ukuqeda imindeni, izizwe, kanye nokuvala imingcele yamazwe. Ngeke libe nayo imindeni, imingcele yamazwe, ngoba ekugcineni kwakho konke, umuntu uyindalo kaNkulunkulu. Ngamafuphi, abantu abenza okubi bayobhujiswa, abantu abalalela uNkulunkulu bayosinda. Ngale ndlela, ngeke ibe khona imindeni, amazwe, kanye nezizwe esikhathini esizayo; lolu hlobo lwesintu luwuhlobo olungcwele kakhulu lwesintu. U-Adamu no-Eva ekuqaleni babedalelwe ukuthi umuntu anakekele zonke izinto ezisemhlabeni; umuntu wayephethe zonke izinto. Injongo kaJehova ngokudala umuntu kwakuwukuvumela umuntu ukuba aphilile emhlabeni futhi anakekele izinto ezikuwo, ngoba ekuqaleni umuntu wayengonakalisiwe futhi wayengakwazi ukwenza okubi. Nokho, ngemva kokuba umuntu onakalisiwe akabange esakwazi ukunakekela zonke izinto. Injongo yensindiso kaNkulunkulu ukubuyisa umsebenzi womuntu, ukubuyisa kumuntu into eyenza umuntu waba

---

khona kusukela ekuqaleni kanye nokulalela ayenakho ekuqaleni kwezinto; isintu esisekuphumuleni siyoba wumfanekiso wangempela womphumela womsebenzi wensindiso abafuna ukuyithola. Nakuba kungeke kube ukuphila okufana nokwaseNsimini yase-Edene, kuyoba nesimo esifanayo; isintu ngeke sisaphinde sonakale njengasekuqaleni, kodwa siyoba yisintu esiqale sonakaliswa sase sisindiswa. Laba bantu abasindiswa ekugcineni (okuwukuthi, ngemva kokuphela komsebenzi Wakhe) bayongena ekuphumuleni. Ngokufanayo, umphumela wabajezisiwe nawo uyokwembulwa ekugcineni, futhi bayobhujiswa ngemva kokuphela komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kusho ukuthi ngemva kokuphothulwa komsebenzi Wakhe, labo abenza okubi nalabo abasindisiwe bayokwembulwa, ngoba umsebenzi wokwembula zonke izinhlobo zabantu (kungakhathaliseki ukuthi babenza okubi noma basindisiwe) uyokwenziwa kubo bonke abantu ngesikhathi esisodwa. Abenza okubi bayosuswa, labo abayohlala bayokwembulwa ngesikhathi esisodwa. Ngakho, umphumela wazo zonke izinhlobo zabantu uyokwembulwa ngesikhathi esisodwa. Ngeke aqale avumele inani labantu abasindisiwe ukuba lingene ngaphambi kokuba agudluze abenzi bokubi futhi abahlulele noma abajezise isikhashana; iqiniso empeleni alinjena. Lapho abenza okubi bebhujiswa futhi labo abangasinda bengena ekuphumuleni, umsebenzi Wakhe kuyo yonke indawo uyobe usuphelile. Abekho abayobekwa phakambili phakathi kwalabo abayokwamukela izibusiso nalabo abahlushwa amashwa; labo abamukela izibusiso bayophila kuze kube phakade, labo abaneshwa bayoshabalala kuze kube phakade. Lezi zigaba ezimbili zomsebenzi kufanele ziqedwe ngesikhathi esisodwa. Lokho kuyiqiniso ngoba kunabantu abangalaleli futhi kunabalungile abalalelayo okufanele bambulwe, futhi kuyiqiniso ngoba kunalabo abathole izibusiso futhi abantu abaneshwa bahlushwa abantu abakhohlakele okufanele nabo bambulwe. Uma uNkulunkulu engazange abembule ababi, labo abamlalela ngobuqotho babengeke balibone ilanga; ukube uNkulunkulu akabahambisanga endaweni efanele, labo abangamlaleli abantu babengeke bekwazi ukuthola isijeziso esibafanele. Lena inqubo yomsebenzi Wakhe. Ukube akawuthwalanga lo msebenzi wokujezisa ababi nokunika abalungile umvuzo, abantu Bakhe babengeke bakwazi ukungena ezindaweni abalungiselele zona. Lapho isintu singena ekuphumuleni, abenza okubi bazobhujiswa, sonke isintu siyongena emgudwini ofanele, futhi zonke izinhlobo zabantu ziyoba nohlobo lwazo ngokuqondene nemisebenzi okufanele ziyifeze. Yilolu kuphela okuyoba usuku lwesintu lokuphumula nendlela engenakugwenywa yokuhluma kwesintu, futhi kulapho isintu singena ekuphumuleni kuphela lapho ubukhulu bukaNkulunkulu nesigcino sezinto azifezile kuyofinyelela khona ekupheleni; lokhu kuyosonga umsebenzi Wakhe. Lo msebenzi uyoqeda konke ukuphila okuwohlokile kwesintu, futhi uyoqeda ukuphila kwesintu esikhohlakele. Kusukela lapha, isintu kufanele singene endaweni entsha. Nakuba umuntu ephila esiqwini senyama, kunomehluko omkhulu phakathi kwesiqu sokuphila kwakhe nengqikithi yokuphila kwesintu okukhohlakele. Isizathu sokuba khona kwakhe nesizathu sokuba khona kwesintu

---

esikhohlakele azifani. Nakuba lokhu kungekhona ukuphila kohlobo olusha lomuntu, kungabizwa ngokuphila kwesintu esithole insindiso nokuphila okunobuntu nomqondo okuvuselelwe. Laba abantu ababengamlaleli uNkulunkulu, abake banqotshwa uNkulunkulu base futhi besindiswa Nguye; laba abantu abamhlazile uNkulunkulu, kamuva base befakaza Ngaye. Ukuba khona kwabo, ngemva kokudlula nokusinda ovivinyweni Lwakhe, kuyiyona nto ekhona eyenza umqondo kakhulu; bangabantu abafakaza ngoNkulunkulu phambi kukaSathane; bangabantu abakufanele ukuphila. Laba abazobhujiswa bangabantu abangeke bafakaze ngoNkulunkulu futhi abakufanele ukuphila. Ukubhujiswa kwabo kuzokwenzeka ngenxa yokuziphatha kwabo okukhohlakele, futhi ukubhujiswa kungumvuzo wabo ongcono kakhulu. Lapho umuntu kamuva engena embusweni wokulunga, buyobe bungasekho ubudlelwane obuphakathi kwendoda nomfazi, obuphakathi kukababa nendodakazi noma umama nendodana lobo abantu abacabanga ukuthi bayobuthola. Ngaleso sikhathi, umuntu uyolandela uhlobo lwakhe, futhi umndenini uyobe usuqediwe kakade. Ehluleke ngokuphelele, uSathane ngeke aphinde aphazamise isintu, futhi umuntu ngeke aphinde abe nesimo esikhohlakele sobuSathane. Labo bantu abangalaleli bayobe sebebhujisiwe, futhi abantu abalalelayo kuphela abayosinda. Ilidlanzana kakhulu imindenini eyosinda yonke; ubudlelwane obungokoqobo buyoqhubeka kanjani buba khona? Ukuphila okungokoqobo komuntu kwamuva kuyobe kungasekho nhlobo; ingabe ubudlelwane buyoqhubeka buba khona phakathi kwabantu? Ngaphandle kwesimo sobuSathane esikhohlakele, ukuphila kwabantu ngeke kube ukuphila okudala kwesikhathi esedlule, kodwa kunalokho kuyoba ukuphila okusha. Abazali bayolahlekelwa izingane, nezingane ziyolahlekelwa abazali. Abayeni bayolahlekelwa omkabo, nabafazi balahlekelwe abayeni babo. Abantu manje banobudlelwane obungokoqobo nabanye. Lapho bonke sebengene ekuphumuleni ngeke busaba bikho ubudlelwane obungokwenyama. Yisintu esinjalo kuphela esiyoba nokulunga nobungcwele, yisintu esinjalo kuphela okufanele sibe ngesikhonza uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Nomuntu Bayongena Ndawonye Ekuphumuleni” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 601)**

UNkulunkulu wadala abantu futhi wababeka emhlabeni, laba aye wabahola kwaze kwaba manje. Wabe esesindisa abantu waba njengomnikelo wesono kubantu. Ekugcineni, kusafanele anqobe isintu, asindise sonke isintu futhi asibuyisele esimweni saso sasekuqaleni. Lona umsebenzi uNkulunkulu abelokhu ewenza kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kube sekugcineni—wokumbuyisela esimweni sakhe ayeyiso ekuqaleni. Uyomisa umbuso Wakhe futhi abuyise izinto ezifana nesimo sasekuqaleni somuntu, okusho ukuthi uyovuselela igunya emhlabeni nakuyo yonke indalo. Umuntu walahlekelwa inhliziyoy eyesaba uNkulunkulu ngemva kokonakaliswa

---

uSathane, futhi walahlekelwa umsebenzi izidalwa zikaNkulunkulu okufanele zibe nawo, waba isitha esingamlaleli uNkulunkulu. Umuntu waphila ngaphansi kokubusa kukaSathane futhi walandela imiyalo kaSathane; ngakho uNkulunkulu wayengenayo indlela yokusebenza phakathi kwezidalwa Zakhe, futhi akakwazanga ukwenza ukuba izidalwa Zakhe zimesabe. Umuntu wadalwa uNkulunkulu, wakhonza uNkulunkulu, kodwa umuntu waqala ukumjikela uNkulunkulu wakhonza uSathane. USathane waba isithixo senhliziyo yomuntu. Ngakho uNkulunkulu walahlekelwa indawo Yakhe enhliziyweni yomuntu, okuwukuthi walahlekelwa incazelo yendalo kaNkulunkulu yabantu, manje ukuze abuyise ayekuhlosile ngendalo Yakhe kumele umuntu ambuyisele esimweni ayeyiso ekuqaleni bese exosha umuntu onesimo esikhohlakele. Ukuze abuyise umuntu kuSathane, kumele asindise umuntu esonweni. Kungale ndlela kuphela angabuyisa ngayo kancane kancane isimo sasekuqaleni somuntu futhi abuyise umsebenzi wasekuqaleni womuntu, futhi ekugcineni uNkulunkulu abuyise umbuso Wakhe. Ukubhujiswa kwabantwana bokungalaleli nakho kuzokwenziwa ukuze umuntu amkhonze kangcono uNkulunkulu futhi aphile kangcono emhlabeni. Njengoba uNkulunkulu adala umuntu, kufanele enze umuntu amkhonze; njengoba uNkulunkulu efisa ukubuyisa umsebenzi wasekuqaleni womuntu, lokho uzokwenza ngokuphelele, ngaphandle kwenkohlakalo. Ukubuyisa igunya Lakhe kusho ukwenza ukuthi umuntu amkhonze futhi amlalele; kusho ukuthi kufanele enze umuntu aphile ngenxa Yakhe futhi ashabalalise izitha Zakhe ngenxa yegunya Lakhe; kusho ukuthi uzokwenza ukuthi yonke ingxenye yakhe yokugcina iqhubeke phakathi kwabantu futhi ngaphandle kokuphikiswa umuntu. Umbuso afisa ukuwumisa embusweni Wakhe. Isintu asifisayo yilesi esimkhonzayo, esimlalela ngokuphelele futhi esinenkazimulo Yakhe. Uma engasisindisi isintu esonakalisiwe, okushiwo indalo Yakhe kuyophenduka ize; ngeke esaba nalo igunya kubantu, futhi umbuso Wakhe ngeke ukwazi ukuba khona emhlabeni. Uma engazibhubhisi lezo zitha ezingamlaleli, ngeke akwazi ukuthola inkazimulo Yakhe egcwele, futhi ngeke akwazi ukumisa umbuso phezu komhlaba. Lezi izimpawu zokuqedwa komsebenzi Wakhe nezimpawu zokufezwa kwezinto Zakhe ezinkulu: ukubhubhisa ngokuphelele labo phakathi kwesintu abangamlaleli, nokuletha ekuphumuleni labo abenziwe baphelela. Lapho isintu sesibuyiselwe esimweni saso sakuqala, lapho abantu bengaqeda imisebenzi yabo, bagcine indawo yabo futhi balalele wonke amalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu uyobe eseqoqe iqembu labantu abamkhonzayo emhlabeni, futhi uyomisa nombuso emhlabeni, umbuso ozokhonza Yena. Uyoba nokunqoba kwaphakade emhlabeni, futhi labo abamelene naye bayoshabalala kuze kube phakade. Lokhu kuyobuyisa injongo Yakhe yasekuqaleni ngokudala zonke izinto; futhi kuyobuyisa negunya Lakhe phezu komhlaba, igunya Lakhe phakathi kwazo zonke izinto negunya lakhe phakathi kwezitha Zakhe. Loluhlawu lokunqoba Kwakhe okuphelele. Kusuka lapho isintu siyongena ekuphumuleni nasekuphileni okulandela umgudu ofanele. UNkulunkulu uyophinde angene ekuphumuleni kwaphakade kanye nabantu, angene



---

ekuphileni okuphakade okungokukaNkulunkulu nomuntu. Ukungcola nokungalaleli kwabantu emhlabeni kuzonyamalala, njengoba kuzoba njalo nangokukhala emhlabeni. Bonke abasemhlabeni abamelana noNkulunkulu ngeke babe khona. UNkulunkulu nabantu abasindisile kuphela okufanele basale; indalo Yakhe kuphela okufanele isale.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Nomuntu Bayongena Ndawonye Ekuphumuleni” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 602)**

Umuntu uzopheleliswa ngeNkathi Yombuso. Emuva komsebenzi wokunqoba, umuntu uyobhekana nokucwengwa kanye nokuhlupheka. Labo abanganqoba nabangaba ofakazi ngesikhathi sokuhlupheka yibo abagcina sebepheleliswa; baba ngabanqobi. Ngesikhathi senhlupheko, abantu kudingeka ukuthi bamukele ukucwengwa, futhi lokhu kucwengwa kungumsebenzi wokugcina kaNkulunkulu. Kungokokugcina lapho umuntu eyocwengwa ngaphambi kokuphethwa komsebenzi wokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu, futhi bonke labo abalandela uNkulunkulu kumele bamukele ukuvivinywa kokugcina, kumele bamukele ukucwengwa kokugcina. Labo abehlulelwe ukuhlupheka abanawo umsebenzi kaMoya oNgcwele kanye nokuholwa uNkulunkulu, kodwa labo abanqotshwe ngempela futhi abafuna uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso bayogcina bemile bengapheli amandla; yibo abanobuntu, nabathanda uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso. Noma angenzani uNkulunkulu, labo abanqobayo ngeke bephucwe imibono, futhi bazomela iqiniso balenze ngaphandle kokwahluleka ebufakazini babo. Bayilabo abazophuma ngokuphelele enhluphekweni enkulu. Yize labo abadoba emanzini anyakaziswayo besengathola abangakusebenzele namuhla, akekho umuntu ongakwazi ukubalekela ukuhlupheka kokugcina, futhi akekho ongabalekela ukuvivinywa kokugcina. Kulabo abanqobayo, lokho kuhlupheka kuwukucwengwa okukhulu; kodwa kulabo abadoba emanzini anyakaziswayo, kuwumsebenzi wokunqunywa ophelele. Noma bangalingwa kanjani, ukukhanya kwalabo abanoNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo kuhlala kungaguqukile; kodwa labo abangenaye uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yabo, uma umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ungenalusizo enyamani yabo, baguqula indlela ababheka uNkulunkulu ngayo, futhi baze basuke kuNkulunkulu. Banjalo abangeke bame kuze kube sekupheleni, abafuna izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu kuphela futhi abangalangazeleli ukuzikhandlela uNkulunkulu futhi nokuzinikela Kuye. Laba bantu ababi bayoxoshwa bonke uma umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu sewufika ekugcineni, futhi abafanelwe ukudatshukelwa. Labo abangenabo ubuntu bayehluleka ukuthanda uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso. Uma isimo siphephile futhi sivikelekile, noma uma bengathola inzuzo, bamlalela ngokuphelele uNkulunkulu, kodwa lapho lokho abakulangazelelayo kuba sengcupheni noma kugcina sekuchithiwe, bajika ngas0 leso sikhathi. Ngisho esikhathini sobusuku obubodwa, bangase

---

baphenduke besuka ekubeni abantu abamoyizelayo, “abenenhliziyi enhle” babe ngabantu ababi nababulali abesabekayo, baphendukele okubasizile izolo kube yisitha sabo esikhulu, ngaphandle kwesizathu. Uma la madimoni engakhishwa, la madimoni angabulala ngaphandle kokungabaza, ngeke abe yingozi efihlakele? Umsebenzi wokusindisa umuntu awufezwa kulandela ukuqedwa komsebenzi wokunqoba. Yize umsebenzi usufike ekugcineni, umsebenzi wokuhlansa umuntu awukafiki lapho; lolo hlobo lomsebenzi luyqedelwa uma esehlanswe ngokugcwele, uma labo abazithoba ngokuphelele kuNkulunkulu sebephelelisiwe, futhi uma labo abazenzisayo abangenaye uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo sebesusiwe. Labo abangamanelisi uNkulunkulu esigabeni sokugcina somsebenzi Wakhe bayokhishwa ngokugcwele, futhi labo abakhishwayo bangabakadeveli. Njengoba behluleka ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu, bayahlubuka kuNkulunkulu, futhi yize laba bantu belandela uNkulunkulu namuhla, lokhu akufakazeli ukuthi bayilabo abayogcina bemile. Emazwini athi “labo abalandela uNkulunkulu kuze kube sekugcineni bayothola insindiso,” incazelo “yokulandela” iwukuma uqine phakathi kwezinhlupheko. Namuhla, abantu abaningi bakholwa ukuthi ukulandela uNkulunkulu kulula, kodwa lapho umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu sewuzophela, uzoyazi incazelo yangempela “yokulandela.” Ngoba nje usakwazi ukulandela uNkulunkulu namuhla emuva kokunqotshwa, lokhu akufakazeli ukuthi ungomunye walabo abazopheliswa. Labo abangakwazi ukubekezelela izilingo, abangakwazi ukunqoba phakathi kwezinhlupho, ekugcineni, ngeke bakwazi ukuma, futhi ngeke bakwazi ukulandela uNkulunkulu kuze kube sekugcineni. Labo abalandela uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso bakwazi ukubekezela lapho umsebenzi wabo uvivinywa, kanti labo abangamlandeli ngokweqiniso uNkulunkulu abakwazi ukumela ukuvivinywa uNkulunkulu. Bayoxoshwa kungekudala, kanti abanqobi bayohlala embusweni. Ukuthi ngabe umuntu ufuna uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso kunqunywa ukuvivinywa komsebenzi wakhe, okuwukuthi, kwenzeka ngokuvivinywa uNkulunkulu, futhi akuhlangene nhlobo nezinqumo umuntu azithathela zona. UNkulunkulu akamchithi noma kanjani nje umuntu; konke akwenzayo kwenza umuntu akholwe ngokweqiniso. Akenzi lutho olungabonakali kumuntu, noma umsebenzi ongeke umenze umuntu akholwe. Ukuthi ukukholwa komuntu kuyiqiniso noma cha kufakazelwa ngamaqiniso, kungenqunywe umuntu. Ukuthi “ukolweni ungenziwe ukhula, futhi ukhula lungenziwe ukolweni” akungatshazwa. Bonke labo abamthanda ngokweqiniso uNkulunkulu bazohlala embusweni, futhi uNkulunkulu akazukuphatha muntu kabi uma emthanda ngempela uNkulunkulu. Ngokususela emisebenzini nobufakazi obahlukene, abanqobi abasembusweni bayosebenza njengabaphristi noma abalandeli, futhi labo abanqobayo ezinhluphekweni bayoba yisigungu sabaphristi embusweni. Isigungu sabaphristi siyokwakhiwa uma umsebenzi wevangeli usuphelile emhlabeni jikelele. Uma sekufika isikhathi, okumele kwenziwe umuntu kuyoba umsebenzi wakhe embusweni kaNkulunkulu, kanye nokuhlala kwakhe ndawonye noNkulunkulu embusweni. Esigungwini sabaphristi kuyoba nomphristi omkhulu kanye nabaphristi, futhi abasele bayoba

---

amadodana kanye nabantu baNkulunkulu. Konke lokhu kuyonqunywa ngokobufakazi babo kuNkulunkulu ngezinkathi zenhlupheko; akuwona amagama anikezwa kalula nje. Uma isithunzi somuntu sesitholakele, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyophela, ngoba umuntu ngamunye uyobe esebekwe ngokohlobo lwakhe futhi ebuyiselwe esimweni sakhe sasekuqaleni, futhi lokhu kuwuphawu lokuqedwa komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, lokhu kuwumphumela wokugcina womsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kanye nokwenza komuntu, futhi kuwukucaciswa kwesimo kwemibono yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kanye nokusebenzisana nomuntu. Ekugcineni, umuntu uyophumula embusweni kaNkulunkulu, futhi noNkulunkulu, uyokwenza njalo, uyobuyela endaweni Yakhe ukuze aphumule. Lokhu kuwumphumela wokugcina weminyaka eyizi-6000 yokusebenzisana phakathi kukaNkulunkulu nomuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Nokwenza Komuntu” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 603)**

Labo phakathi kwabafowethu nodadewethu, abahlale beveza ububi babo bayizinceku zikaSathane futhi bayaliphazamisa ibandla. Laba bantu ngelinye ilanga kumele baxoshwe futhi basuswe. Ekukholweni kwabo kuNkulunkulu, uma abantu ngaphakathi kubo bengabi nenhliziyo ehlonipha uNkulunkulu, uma bengabi nenhliziyo elalela uNkulunkulu, ngeke bagcine nje ngokungakwazi ukwenzela uNkulunkulu noma yimuphi umsebenzi, kodwa kunalokho bayoba abantu abaphazamisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu futhi abedelela uNkulunkulu. Lapho umuntu okholwa kuNkulunkulu engamlaleli uNkulunkulu noma engamhloniphi uNkulunkulu kodwa asikhundleni salokho amedecele, leli kuyoba yihlazo elikhulu kunawo wonke elenziwa yikholwa. Uma ukukhuluma nokuziphatha kwekholwa kuhlala kunokunganaki nokungalawulwa njengokomuntu ongakhulwa, kusho ukuthi lelo kholwa likhohlakele ukwedlula umuntu ongakhulwa; lifana nedimoni uqobo. Labo ebandleni abaveza inkulamo enoshevu, labo phakathi kwabafowethu nodadewethu abasakaza amahemuhemu, batshale ukungezwani futhi bakhe amaqembuqembu angezwani kufanele baxoshwe ebandleni. Kodwa laba bantu sebevinjelwe njengoba manje sekuyinkathi yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu eyehlukile, ngoba nakanjani isiphetho sabo ukususwa. Bonke abakhohlakaliswe uSathane banezimo ezikhohlakele. Abanye abanalutho olunye ngaphandle kwezimo ezikhohlakele, kanti abanye behlukile. Abagcini nje ngokuba nezimo zobusathane ezikhohlakele, kodwa imvelo yabo nayo imbi ngokwedlulele. Amazwi nezenzo zabo akwembuli nje kuphela isimo sabo esikhohlakele sobusathane, kodwa bona uqobo banguSathane ongudeveli ngempela. Okuwukuphela kwento abayenzayo ukuphazamisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ukuphazamisa ukungena ekuphileni kwabafowethu nodadewethu, nokuphazamisa ukuphila okujwayelekile kwebandla. Lezi zimpisi ezembathe isikhumba semvu kumele zisuswe kungekudala, futhi akumele ziphathwe ngendlela yokuzicabangela lezi zinceku

---

zikaSathane; umuntu kumele azilaxaze. Ukwenza lokhu kuphela okungenza umuntu abe sohlangothini lukaNkulunkulu futhi labo abangakwenzi lokho bamunye noSathane. UNkulunkulu uhlale esezinhliziyweni zalabo abakholwa ngokweqiniso kuNkulunkulu futhi bahlale benenhliziyi ehlonipha uNkulunkulu, inhliziyi ethanda uNkulunkulu. Labo abakholwa kuNkulunkulu kumele benze izinto ngenhliziyo eqaphelayo necophelelayo, futhi konke abakwenzayo kufanele kuhambisane nezimfuno zikaNkulunkulu, bakwazi ukwanelisa inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu. Akufanele baqinise ikhanda, benze noma yini abayithandayo; engahambisani nokulunga okunobungcwele. Abantu abakwazi ukubukisa ngophawu lukaNkulunkulu noma benze umathanda ngalo, bebukisa futhi bekhohlisa yonke indawo; ukwenza lokhu kuwukuhlubuka okwedlulele. Imindeni inemithetho nezizwe zinemithetho, ngakho umndeni kaNkulunkulu awunazo yini ngokwengeziwe izindinganiso eziqinile? Awunazo yini ngokwengeziwe izinqumo zokuphatha? Abantu bakhululekile ukwenza abakufunayo, kodwa izinqumo zokuphatha zikaNkulunkulu azinakuguqulwa umathanda. UNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu ongabavumeli abantu bamcasule futhi uNkulunkulu ongababulala abantu—ingabe abantu abakwazi ngempela lokhu?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isixwayiso Kulabo Abangalenzi Iqiniso” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 604)**

Wonke amabandla anabantu abaphazamisa ibandla, abantu abaphazamisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Bonke laba bantu banguSathane ezifihle emndenini kaNkulunkulu. Lolu hlobo lomuntu lungongcweti kakhulu ekuzenzeni abanye abantu, nasekuzeni ngenhlonipho phambi Kwami, lunqekuzisa ikhanda futhi lukhothame, lwenzise okwezinja ezinotwayi, lunikele ngakho ‘konke’ ukuze lufeze izinhloso zalo, kodwa lubeze ububi balo phambi kwabafowethu nodadewethu. Lapho bebona umuntu enza iqiniso bayamhlasela futhi bamkhiphe inyumbazane, futhi lapho bebona umuntu owesabeka ukwedlula bona, bayamdumisa futhi bambungaze, baphathe abanye ngonya ebandleni. Kungashiwo nje ukuthi amabandla amaningi analo lolu hlobo “lwenyoka embi,” lolu hlobo “lwenja ehlala ethangeni” ngaphakathi kubo. Bacathama ndawonye, bacifelane amehlo futhi benzelana izimpawu ngokuyimfihlo, futhi akekho kubo owenza iqiniso. Onoshevu omningi kunabo bonke “uyidimoni eliyinhloko,” futhi noma ubani ohlonishwa kakhulu uyabahola, aphakamise ifulegi labo. Laba bantu bayazenzela ebandleni, basakaze imibono yabo ephambene, bakhulule ukufa, bacanase, basho abakuthandayo, kungekho muntu ongalokotha abavimbe, bagcwele izimo zobusathane. Lapho nje beqala ukuphazamisa, umoya wokufa uyangena ebandleni. Labo abenza iqiniso ebandleni bayalaxazwa bangabe besakwazi ukwenza okusemandleni abo, kuyilapho labo abaphazamisa ibandla futhi besakaza ukufa ebandleni benza umathanda ebandleni. Okukhulu nakakhulu, ukuthi iningi liyabalandela.

---

Lolu hlobo lwebandla lumane lulawulwa uSathane futhi udeveli inkosi yalo. Uma abantu bebandla bengasukumi baxoshe lawo madimoni ayinhloko, nabo bazochithwa kungekudala. Kusukela manje, kumele kuthathwe izinyathelo ngamabandla anjalo. Uma labo abakwazi ukwenza iqiniso elincane bengafuni ukukwenza lokho, ibandla lizovalwa. Uma kungenamuntu ebandleni ozimisele ukwenza iqiniso, kungekho muntu ongafakazela uNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi ibandla lelo kufanele likhishwe inyumbazane ngokugcwele, futhi ukuxhumana kwalo namanye amabandla kumele kunqanyulwe. Lokhu kubizwa “ngokungcwaba ukufa”; kusho lokhu ukuxosha uSathane. Uma ibandla liqukethe abantu abachukuluzi abaningana, futhi belandelwa “yizimpukane ezincane” ezingenakho neze ukwahlukanisa, futhi uma abebandla bengakwazi ukunqamula izibopho nokukhohlisa kwalaba bachukuluzi, ngisho nangemva kokulibona iqiniso, lezi ziwula zizosuswa ekugcineni. Nakuba lezi zimpukane ezincane kungenzeka ukuthi azenzanga lutho olubi, zikhohlisa ngokwengeziwe, zinekhono ngokwengeziwe futhi zinobuchule ngokwengeziwe futhi wonke umuntu onjalo uzosuswa. Akekho noyedwa ozoshiywa! Labo abangabakaSathane bayobuyiselwa kuSathane, ngenkathi labo abangabakaNkulunkulu nakanjani beyohamba bafune iqiniso; lokhu kunqunywa yimvelo yabo. Bonke labo abalandela uSathane mababhubhe! Akunazwela oluyoboniswa laba bantu. Labo abafuna iqiniso mabalungiselwe futhi bavunyelwe bajabulele izwi likaNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo. UNkulunkulu ulungile; akabaphathi abantu ngokungenabulungiswa. Uma ungudeveli, ngeke ukwazi ukwenza iqiniso. Uma ungumuntu ofuna iqiniso, nakanjani ngeke uthunjwe uSathane—lokhu akuthandabuzwa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isixwayiso Kulabo Abangalenzi Iqiniso” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 605)**

Labo abangafuni ukuthuthuka bahlale befuna ukuthi abanye babe nombono ophambene futhi babilaphe njengabo, labo abangalenzi iqiniso banomona ngalabo abenza iqiniso. Labo abangalenzi iqiniso bahlale befuna ukukhohlisa labo abadidekile futhi abantula ukwahlukanisa. Izinto ezivezwa yilaba bantu zingakwenza uphelelwe amandla, ushelele uwe, ube nezimo ezingavamisile futhi ngaphakathi ugcwale ubumnyama; zikubangela ukuba uqhele kuNkulunkulu, zikwenza uthande inyama futhi uzitike ngenjabulo. Labo abangalithandi iqiniso, abahlale bebhokana noNkulunkulu ngokunganaki abanakho ukuzazi, futhi isimo sabo siyenga abantu benze izono futhi badelele uNkulunkulu. Abalenzi iqiniso futhi ababavumeli abanye ukuthi balenze. Bathanda isono futhi abanakho ukuzenyanya ngalokhu. Abazazi futhi bavimba abanye ukuba bazazi, bavimba abanye ukuba balangazelele iqiniso. Labo ababakhohlisayo ngeke bakubone ukukhanya futhi bawela ebumnyameni, abazazi, futhi alibakhanyeli iqiniso futhi baya ngokuya beqhela kuNkulunkulu. Abalenzi iqiniso futhi bayabavimba abanye ekwenzeni iqiniso, balethe labo bantu abayiziwula phambi kwabo. Kunokuthi bathi bayakholwa kuNkulunkulu,

---

kungaba ngcono bathi bakholwa kokhokho babo, ukuthi lokho abakholwa kukho yizithixo ezisezinhliziyweni zabo. Kungaba kuhle kulabo bantu abathi balandela uNkulunkulu ukuba bavule amehlo abo ukuba kebacabangisise ngabakholwa kukho: Ingabe nikholwa kuNkulunkulu ngempela, noma kuSathane? Uma wazi ukuthi okholwa kukho akuyena uNkulunkulu kodwa yizithixo zakho, kungaba kuhle ungasho ukuthi uyikholwa. Uma ungazi ngempela ukuthi ukholwa kubani, kungaba kuhle futhi ukuthi ungazibizi ngekhokho. Ukusho lokho kungaba ukuhlambalaza! Akekho okuphoqa ukuba ukholwe kuNkulunkulu. Ningasho ukuthi nikholwa Kimi, njengoba ngawezwa kudala lawo mazwi angifisi ukuphinde ngiwezwe, ngoba enikholwa kukho yizithixo ezisezinhliziyweni zenu nezinyoka ezimbi eziphakathi kwenu. Labo abanikina amakhanda lapho bezwa iqiniso, abamamatheka kakhulu lapho bezwa kukhulunywa ngokufa bayinzalo kaSathane, futhi bonke bazosuswa. Ebandleni kunabantu abaningi abangenakwahlukanisa, futhi lapho kwenzeka into ekhohlisayo, bama ohlangothini lukaSathane. Lapho bebizwa ngezinceku zikaSathane bazizwa boniwe. Kuthiwa abanakwahlukanisa, kodwa bahlale besohlangothini olungenalo iqiniso, abami nhlobo ohlangothini lweqiniso esikhathini esibucayi, abami nhlobo balwele iqiniso. Ngabe ngempela bantula ukwahlukanisa? Kungani behlale bemi ohlangothini lukaSathane? Kungani bengasho nelilodwa izwi elifanele noma elicabangela iqiniso? Ingabe ngempela lesi simo sibangelwe ukudideka kwesikhashana? Lapho umuntu enokwahlukanisa okuncane, yilapho ekwazi kancane khona ukuma ohlangothini lweqiniso. Kuvezani lokhu? Ingabe akubonisi ukuthi labo abangenakwahlukanisa bathanda ububi? Ingabe akubonisi ukuthi labo abangenakwahlulela bayinzalo ethembekile kaSathane? Kungani behlale bemi ohlangothini lukaSathane futhi bekhuluma ulimi olufana nolwakhe? Wonke amazwi nezenzo zabo, kanye nezinkulumbo zabo kukufakazela ngokwanele ukuthi abalona uhlobo oluthanda iqiniso, kodwa kunalokho, bangabantu abenyanya iqiniso. Ukuthi bangama ohlangothini lukaSathane kukufakazela ngokwanele ukuthi uSathane uyabathanda labo develi abalwa ukuphila kwabo konke ngenxa kaSathane. Ingabe wonke la maqiniso awakhanyi bha? Uma ngempela ungumuntu othanda iqiniso, kungani-ke ungabahloniphi labo abenza iqiniso, futhi kungani ubalandela ngokushesha labo abangalenzi iqiniso ngomzuzu abaguqula ngawo kancane isimo sabo? Hlobo luni lwenkinga lolu? Anginandaba nokuthi unokuqonda noma cha, anginandaba nokuthi ukhokhelwe inani elikhulu kangakanani, anginandaba ukuthi unamandla amaningi kangakanani, futhi anginandaba noma uyinyoka embi esebandleni noma ungumholi ophakamisa ifulegi. Uma unamandla amakhulu, kungenxa yosizo lwamandla kaSathane; uma uhlonishwa kakhulu, kusho ukuthi kunabangingi abakuzungezile abangalenzi iqiniso; uma ungakaxoshwa, lokho kungenxa yokuthi manje akusona isikhathi somsebenzi wokuxosha, kunalokho isikhathi somsebenzi wokususa. Akujahiwe ukuxosha wena njengamanje. Ngidinga nje ukulinda lolo suku lufike ngemva kokususwa kwakho ukuze ngikujezise. Noma ubani ongalenzi iqiniso uzosuswa!

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 606)**

Labo abakholwa ngobuqotho kuNkulunkulu yilabo abazimisele ukwenza izwi likaNkulunkulu, futhi yilabo abazimisele ukwenza iqiniso. Labo abangamfakazela ngobuqotho uNkulunkulu bayilabo futhi abazimisele ukwenza izwi Lakhe, futhi bayilabo abangama ngempela ohlangothini lweqiniso. Labo abasebenzisa ubuqili futhi abenza okungalungile bonke bangabantu abangenalo iqiniso futhi bonke bahlambalaza uNkulunkulu. Labo abaxabanayo ebandleni bayizinceku zikaSathane, futhi bafuze uSathane. Lolu hlobo lomuntu lukhohlisa kakhulu. Labo abangenakho ukuqonda futhi abangakwazi ukuma ohlangothini lweqiniso bonke bazonda izinhloso ezimbi futhi badelela iqiniso. Laba bantu bamfuze bangamshiya uSathane; ngeke besahlelenga futhi akuthandabuzwa ukuthi bonke bazosuswa. Labo abangalenzi iqiniso akufanele bavunyelwe babe semndenini kaNkulunkulu, nalabo abalibhidliza ngamabomu ibandla. Kodwa manje akusona isikhathi sokwenza umsebenzi wokuxosha. Bayomane bembulwe futhi basuswe ekugcineni. Awukho omunye umsebenzi ophilayo ozokwenziwa kulaba bantu; labo abangabakaSathane abakwazi ukuma ohlangothini lweqiniso, kuyilapho labo abafuna iqiniso bengama ohlangothini lweqiniso. Labo abangalenzi iqiniso abafaneleki ukuzwa indlela yeqiniso futhi abafaneleki ukufakaza ngeqiniso. Iqiniso akulona elezindlebe zabo kodwa likhulunyelwa izindlebe zalabo abalenzayo. Ngaphambi kokwembulwa kwesiphelo sawo wonke umuntu, labo abaphazamisa ibandla futhi baphazamise umsebenzi bayoqale bashiyelwe kolunye uhlangothi. Lapho umsebenzi usuphelile, laba bantu bayokwembulwa ngokulandelana ngaphambi kokususwa kwabo. Phakathi nesikhathi sokunikeza iqiniso, basuke benganakiwe ngaleso sikhathi. Lapho lonke iqiniso lembulwa kubantu labo bantu kufanele basuswe, njengoba leso futhi kuyoba isikhathi lapho bonke abantu behlukaniswa ngokwezinhlobo zabo. Ngenxa yokuhlakanipha kwabo okungatheni, labo abangaqondi bayokwehlela encithakalweni ezandleni zabantu ababi futhi bayophambukiswa abantu ababi futhi ngeke bakwazi ukubuya. Laba bantu kufanele baphathwe ngale ndlela, njengoba bengalithandi iqiniso, ngoba abakwazi ukuma ohlangothini lweqiniso, ngoba balandela abantu abakhohlakele, futhi ngenxa yokuthi bahlangana nabantu ababi badelele uNkulunkulu. Bazi kahle kamhlophe ukuthi labo bantu abangcolile basakaza okubi kodwa baqinisa izinhliziyi zabo babalandele, benze okuphambene neqiniso. Ingabe laba bantu abangalenzi iqiniso kodwa abenza izinto ezilimazayo nezimbi bonke abenzi okubi? Nakuba kunabanye phakathi kwabo abazenza “amakhosi” nalabo ababalandelayo, ingabe sonke isimo sokudelela kwabo uNkulunkulu asifani? Iziphi izaba abangaba nazo zokuthi uNkulunkulu akabasindisi? Iziphi izaba abangaba nazo zokuthi uNkulunkulu akalungile? Ingabe ababhujiswanga ububi babo? Ingabe akukhona ukuhlubuka kwabo okuyobashonisa esihogweni? Labo abenza iqiniso ekugcineni bayosindiswa futhi bapheleliswe ngeqiniso. Labo abangalenzi

---

iqiniso ekugcineni bayophelela encithakalweni ngenxa yeqiniso. Lezi iziphetho ezilindele abenza iqiniso nabangalenzi. Ngiluleka labo abangacabangi ukwenza iqiniso ukuba bahambe ngokushesha ebandleni ukuze bagweme ukwenza izono eziningi. Lapho kufika isikhathi, ngisho nokuzisola kuyobe sekwephuze kakhulu, ikakhulukazi kulabo ababanga ukwahlukana, kanye nalezo zinyoka ezisebandleni kumele bahambe ngokushesha. Laba bantu abanemvelo yempisi embi ngeke baguquke, kungcono bahambe kusenethuba ebandleni, bangaphinde baphazamise ukuphila okujwayelekile kwabafowethu nodadewethu, ukuze bagweme ukujeziswa uNkulunkulu. Labo phakathi kwenu ababalandela, niyobe nenza kahle uma nisebenzisa leli thuba ukuze niziveze. Ingabe niyobalandela ababi niphume ebandleni, noma niyohlala niqhubeke nokwethembeka? Kumele nicabangisise ngale ndaba. Ngininika ithuba lokugcina lokukhetha. Ngilinde impendulo yenu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Isixwayiso Kulabo Abangalenzi Iqiniso” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 607)**

Njengekholwa likaNkulunkulu, akumele wethembeke kunoma ubani omunye ngaphandle Kwakhe kukho konke futhi kumele ukwazi ukuhambisana nentando yakhe kuzo zonke izinto. Noma kunjalo, nakuba wonke umuntu eyiqonda le mfundiso, la maqiniso asobala futhi avamile, ngokumuntu, awabonakali ngokugcwele kuye, ngenxa yobunzima bakhe obehlukene, njengokungazi, ukungabi nangqondo nenkohlakalo. Ngakho-ke, ngaphambi kokunquma isiphetho, kufanele ngiqale nginitshale izinto ezimbalwa, ezisemqoka kakhulu kinina. Ngaphambi kokuba ngiqhubeke, kumele niqale niqonde lokhu: Amazwi engiwakhulumayo angamaqiniso abhekiswe esintwini sonke, hhayi kumuntu othile noma uhlobo lomuntu. Ngakho-ke, gxilisani imiqondo ekwamukeleni amazwi Ami ngokombono weqiniso futhi nigcine isimo sengqondo sokunakisisa nokuba qotho. Ningazibi ngisho nelilodwa izwi noma iqiniso engilishoyo, ningawathathi amazwi Ami ngendelelo. Ezimpilweni zenu, ngibona okuningi enikwenzayo okungahlangene neqiniso, ngakho-ke ngininxusa ngokusobala ukuba nibe yizisebenzi zeqiniso futhi ningagqilazwa ukungalungi kanye nobubi. Ningalinyatheli iqiniso futhi ningcolise noma iliphi igumbi lendlu kaNkulunkulu. Lesi yisixwayiso Sami kini. Manje sengizoqala ukukhuluma ngesihloko esiphezu kwaso:

Okokuqala, ngenxa yalokho enikudalelwe, kumele nifune ukwamukelwa nguNkulunkulu. Okusho ukuthi, njengoba nikwamukela ukuthi nibalwa kanye nabanye abasendlini kaNkulunkulu, ngakho kumele nilethe ukuthula okusemqondweni kanye nokweneliseka kuNkulunkulu kukho konke. Ngamanye amazwi, kumele niphile ngokomgomo ezenzweni zenu futhi nivumelane neqiniso ezintweni ezinjalo. Uma lokhu kungaphezu kokwazi ukukwenza, kanjalo uzoondwa ulahlwe nguNkulunkulu futhi waliwe yiyo bonke. Uma uke waba sengxakini enjalo, ngeke



---

usakwazi ukubalwa kanye nalabo abasendlini kaNkulunkulu. Yilokhu-ke okuqondwe ngokungavunywa nguNkulunkulu.

Okwesibili, kumele nazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu uthanda umuntu owethembekile. UNkulunkulu unobunjalo bokwethembeka, ngakho-ke izwi Lakhe lingathenjwa njalo. Ngaphezu kwalokho, izenzo Zakhe azinaphutha futhi azingabazeki. Yingakho uNkulunkulu ethanda labo abethembeke ngeqiniso kuYena. Ukwethembeka kusho ukunikela inhliziyi yakho kuNkulunkulu; ungamenzi isiwula kunoma yini; uvuleleke Kuye kukho konke, ungalifihli iqiniso; ungakwenzi lokho okuzokhohlisa labo abaphezulu futhi kudukise labo abangaphansi; nokungakwenzi lokho okwenzela ukuzincengela kuNkulunkulu. Ngamafuphi nje, ukwethembeka ukuzehlukana nokungcola ezenzweni zakho kanye nasemazwini, kanye nokungakhohlisi uNkulunkulu noma umuntu. Lokhu engikushoyo kulula, kodwa kuzokuba nzima ngokuphindiwe kini. Iningi likhetha ukuba liyolahlwa esihogweni kunokukhuluma futhi lenze ukwethembeka. Akumangalisi ukuthi nginenye impatho ebekekwe labo abangathembekile. Impela, ngiyabuqonda ubunzima obukhulu enibhekana nabo ekuzameni ukuba ngabantu abethembekile. Nonke nihlakaniphile kabi futhi niyizingcweti kwezokwehlulela umuntu olungile ngokwesilinganiso senu esinomona; njengoba kunje umsebenzi Wami uba lula kakhulu. Futhi njengalokhu nisingatha izimfihlo zenu ezinhliziyweni zenu, kulungile-ke, ngizothumela omunye nomunye wenu enhlekeleleni ukuba “niyofundiswa” ngomlilo, ukuze emva kwalokho nizokuba nokuzibophezela ekukholweni emazwini Ami. Okokugcina, ngizokhipha kanzima amazwi emilonyeni yenu athi “uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu wokwethembeka,” emva kwalokho niyozishaya isifuba futhi nibalise, “Ingumkhohlisi inhliziyi yomuntu!” Ingabe siyobe sesiyini isimo sengqondo yakho kuleli qophelo? Ngiyacabanga nje aninakuqhubeka nokuziphatha ngokuzazisa njengoba nenza njengamanje. Ngingasakuphathi ukuthi “nibe ngabajulile kakhulu ukuba bangaqondisiseka” njengoba ninjalo njengamanje. Abanye baziphatha ngendlela ehloniphekile nefanele futhi babonakala ikakhulukazi nje “baziphatha ngenhlonipho” ebukhoneni bukaNkulunkulu kodwa babe ngabadelelayo futhi abangalawuleki ebukhoneni bukaMoya. Ningambala yini phakathi kwabathembekile umuntu onjalo? Uma ungozenzisayo nomuntu oyingcweti “kwezokuzijabulisa,” ngizothi uwena ngempela ohlekisa ngoNkulunkulu. Uma amazwi akho egcwele izaba kanye nokuzihlangula okungenamsebenzi, ngithi uyilowo ongazimisele nhlobo ukwenza iqiniso. Uma unezimfihlo eziningi ongabazayo ukuziveza, futhi uma ungafuni ukudalula izimfihlo zakho—okusho ukuthi, izinkinga zakho—kwabanye ukuze ufune indlela yokukhanya, ngizothi uyilowo ongeke ayithole kalula insindiso futhi ongeke aphunyuke kalula ebumnyameni. Uma ukufuna iqiniso kukujabulisa kahle, ungomunye ohlala ekukhanyeni isikhathi esiningi. Uma ukujabulela ukuba ngumenzi womsebenzi endlini kaNkulunkulu, usebenza ngokuzimisela nokwethembeka emfihlakalweni, ngaso sonke isikhathi uhlala upha futhi ungathathi, ngithi-ke ungongcwele

---

othembekile, ngoba awufune mklomelo futhi ungumutu oneqiniso nje. Uma uzimisele ukungalingani iqiniso, uma uzimisele ngokunikela konke okwakho, uma ukwazi ukudela impilo yakho ngoNkulunkulu futhi ube ngufakazi, uma uthembekile, kuze kufike eqophelweni lapho wazi kuphela ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu, futhi ungazicabangeli noma uzithathele ngokwakho, ngithi-ke laba bantu abanjalo yilabo abondliwa ekukhanyeni futhi abayophila phakade embusweni. Kumele wazi noma kunokukholwa kweqiniso kanye nokwethembeka kweqiniso ngaphakathi kuwe, ukuthi unawo yini umlando wokuhlupheka ngenxa kaNkulunkulu noma futhi usumthobe ngokuphelele yini uNkulunkulu. Uma ungenakho lokhu, ngaphakathi kuwe kusekhona ukungalingani, inkohliso, umhawu, kanye nokukhononda. Njengalokhu inhliziyi yakho ikude nokwethembeka, awukaze ukuthole ukunconywa nguNkulunkulu futhi awukaze uhlale ekukhanyeni. Ukuthi isiphetho somuntu siyoba yini kuncike ekuthini unenhliziyi ethembekile nebomvu okwegazi kanye nasekuthini unawo yini umphefumulo omsulwa. Uma ungumuntu ongathembekile kakhulu, umuntu onenhliziyi enobubi kanye nomphefumulo ongahlanzekile, ngakho-ke uzophetha usendaweni lapho umuntu ejeziswa khona njengoba kubhaliwe encwadini yesiphetho sakho. Uma uthi wethembeke kakhulu, kodwa ungakaze wenze ngokweqiniso noma ukhulume izwi leqiniso, ingabe usalindele ukuba uNkulunkulu akuklomelise? Ingabe usenethemba lokuthi uNkulunkulu uzokubuka njengesithandwa seso Lakhe? Ingabe ukucabanga okunjalo akukhona ukuzikhohlisa? Ukohlisa uNkulunkulu kukho konke, manje indlu kaNkulunkulu ingamgcina kanjani umuntu onjengawe onezandla ezingahlanzekile?

Into yesithathu engifuna ukunitshela yona yile: Wonke umuntu, ekuphileni impilo yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu, useke wamphika futhi wamkhohlisa uNkulunkulu esikhathini esithile. Ezinye zezenzo ezimbi azidingi ukulotshwa phansi njengamacala, kodwa ezinye zazo azixoleleki; ngenxa yokuthi eziningi zazo yilezo ezephula izinqumo zokuphatha, okusho ukuthi, ukona okuphambana nesimo sikaNkulunkulu. Iningi lalabo abakhathazekile ngesiphetho sabo bangabuza ukuthi yiziphi lezi zenzo. Kumele nazi ukuthi nizithwele futhi niyazidla ngokwemvelo futhi anizimisele ukuvuma la maqiniso. Ngakho-ke, ngiyobuye nginitsele emva kokuba senizindlile ngezimo zenu. Nginyaninxusa ukuba niqondisise kahle ingqikithi yezinqumo zokuphatha, bese nenza imizamo yokwazi isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Kungenjalo, niyokuthola kunzima ukugcina izindebe zenu zivalekile nolimi lwenu lungakhulumi ngokukhululeka okukhulu izinto ezizwakala ziphakeme, futhi ninganakile ningona esimweni sikaNkulunkulu ebese niwela ebumnyameni, nilahlekelwe ubukhona bukaMoya oNgcwele nokukhanya. Ngoba aninayo imigomo ezenzweni zenu, wenza noma usho izinto ezingafanele, uyothola ukujeziswa okufanele. Kumele wazi ukuthi noma ngabe awunamgomo ngokwamazwi akho nangezenzo zakho, uNkulunkulu unomgomo kukho kokubili. Isizathu esenza uthole isijeziso ukuthi wedelele uNkulunkulu, hhayi umuntu. Uma, empilweni yakho, wenza amacala amaningi aphambana

---

nesimo sikaNkulunkulu, nakanjani uyoba wumntwana wesihogo. Kumuntu kungabukeka sengathi wenze iziphambeko nje ezimbalwa ezingahambisani neqiniso futhi okuyinto engelutho. Ingabe uyazi, nokho, ukuthi emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, vele usungomunye okungasenamhlatshelo wesono kubo? Ngoba sewephule izinqumo zikaNkulunkulu zokuphatha ngaphezu kokukodwa kanye nokuthi awukhombisi luphawu lokuphenduka, ngakho-ke akusekho okunye ongakwenza ngaphandle kokwehlela esihogweni lapho uNkulunkulu ejezisa umuntu khona. Iqembu elincane labantu, ngesikhathi lilandela uNkulunkulu, lenza izenzo ezithile eziphambene nemigomo, kodwa ngemuva kokubhekana (noNkulunkulu) nokuqondiswa, laya ngokuya lakubona ukukhohlakala kwalo, labuyela endleleni elungile yeqiniso futhi lisaqhubeka nokuzinza namuhla. Labo bantu abanjalo yilabo abayosala ekugcineni. Kodwa yilabo abathembekile engibafunayo; uma ungumuntu owethembekile futhi owenza ngokomgomo, ungaba yisethenjwa sikaNkulunkulu. Uma ezenzweni zakho ungoni esimweni sikaNkulunkulu futhi ufuna intando kaNkulunkulu futhi unenhliziyi yokumdumisa uNkulunkulu, ukholo lwakho lusezingeni elifanele. Labo abangamhloniphi uNkulunkulu futhi abangenayo inhliziyi ethuthumelayo ngokwesaba bazozephula kalula izinqumo zokuphatha zikaNkulunkulu. Abaningi basebenzela uNkulunkulu ngenxa yamandla okushiseka futhi abazazi izinqumo zokuphatha zikaNkulunkulu, kungasaphathwa ukuqonda ngemithelela yezwi Lakhe. Ngakho phezu kwezinhloso zabo ezinhle, bavame ukugcina sebenza lokho okuphazamisa ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Ezimweni ezimbi kakhulu balahlwa ngaphandle futhi bancishwe lonke elinye ithuba lokumlandela bese bephonswa esihogweni kume konke ukuzihlanganisa nendlu kaNkulunkulu. Laba bantu basebenza endlini kaNkulunkulu ngezinhloso ezinhle ezingenalwazi bese begcina sebethukuthelisa isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Abantu beza nezindlela zabo zokusebenzela izikhulu namakhosi endlini kaNkulunkulu, bese bezama ukuzisebenzisa, becabanga ngokuyize ukuthi zingasetshenziswa kalula nalapha. Abazange bacabange ukuthi uNkulunkulu akanaso isimo sewundlu kodwa esebhubesi. Ngakho-ke, labo abazihlanganisa noNkulunkulu okokuqala abakwazi ukukhuluma Naye, ngokuba inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu ayifani neyomuntu. Ungakwazi kuphela ukwazi uNkulunkulu emva kokuqonda amaqiniso amaningi. Lolu lwazi alwakhiwe kuphela yimishwana noma izimfundiso, kodwa lungasetshenziswa njengegugu ongangena kulo ekwethembaneni okusondelene noNkulunkulu nanjengobufakazi bokuthi uyathokoza ngawe. Uma uswele ulwazi lwangempela futhi unganikeziwe iqiniso, ukusebenza kwakho ngentshisekelo kungaletha phezu kwakho ukucasuka kanye nenzondo kaNkulunkulu. Manje kumele ukuba usuyaqonda ukuthi ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu akukhona nje ukufunda isayensi ngoNkulunkulu nenkolo!

Nakuba amazwi enginexwayisa ngawo emafishane, konke engikuchazile yilokho okusilele kini. Kumele nazi ukuthi lokhu engikhuluma ngakho manje kungenxa yomsebenzi Wami

---

wokugcina phakathi kwabantu, ukunquma ngesiphetho somuntu. Angifisi ukwenza umsebenzi omningi kakhulu ongafezi nhloso futhi angifisi ukuqhubeka nokuqondisa labo bantu abangenamsebenzi njengokhuni olubolile, ngingasayiphathi eyokuqhubeka nokuhola labo abafihle izinhloso ezimbi. Mhlawumbe ngelinye ilanga niyoqonda izinhloso eziqotho eziqukethwe ngamazwi Ami kanye nomnikelo engiwenzele isintu. Mhlawumbe ngelinye ilanga niyowuqonda umgomo owenza nikwazi ukuzinqumela isiphetho senu.

kuvela embhalweni othi “Izexwayiso Ezintathu” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 608)**

Ngininike izexwayiso eziningi futhi ngabeka amaqiniso amaningi phezu kwenu ukuze ngininqobe. Namhlanje nizizwa nicebe kakhulu kunangesikhathi esidlule, niqonda izimiso eziningi ezimayelana nendlela umuntu okufanele abe yiyo, futhi abe nokuhluzeka okuningi engqondweni abantu abathembekile okufanele babe nakho. Yilokhu enikuzuzile manje eminyakeni eminingi. Angiziphiki izinto enizizuzile, kodwa kumele ngisho ngingananazi ukuthi angikuphiki nokungalaleli kwenu okuningi nokuhlubuka kwenu Kimi kule minyaka eminingi, ngoba akukho ngisho noyedwa ongwele phakathi kwenu, nonke jikelele ningabantu abakhohlakaliswe uSathane, nezitha zikaKristu. Iziphambeko nokungalaleli kwenu kuze kube manje akunakubalwa, ngakho akumangalisi nakancane ukuthi njalo ngiphindaphinde engikushoyo phambi kwenu. Angifuni ukuphila ngale ndlela nani, kodwa ngenxa yekusasa lenu, ngenxa yeziphetho zenu, ngizophinde ngikusho okokugcina engike ngakusho ekuqaleni. Nginethemba lokuthi nizongibekezelela, futhi nginethemba elikhulu lokuthi nizokwazi ukukholwa wonke amazwi engiwashoyo, ngaphezu kwalokho, ukuthi nizoyiqonda incazelo ejulile yamazwi Ami. Ningakungabazi engizokusho, noma okubi nakakhulu, nicaphune amazwi ami ngendlela enifisa ngayo niwalaxaze kude ngokuthanda, engikuthola kungabekezeleleki. Ningawahluleli amazwi Ami, ingasaphathwa eyokuwathatha kancane, noma nithi ngihlale nginilinga, noma okubi nakakhulu, nithi enginitshela khona kuntula ukunemba. Lezi zinto ngizithola zingabekezeleleki. Ngoba niphatha Mina nalokho engikushoyo ngendlela enokusola futhi aniwalandeli amazwi Ami futhi niyangiziba, nginitshela nonke ngamunye ngokungadlali: Engikushoyo ningakuhlanganisi nefilosofi, ningakuhlanganisi namanga abazenzisi, ngaphezu kwalokho, ningawabheki njengangabalulekile amazwi Ami. Mhlawumbe esikhathini esizayo akekho oyokwazi ukunitshela izinto enginitshela zona, noma akhulume nani ngomusa ongaka, ingasaphathwa eyokuhambisana nani kula maphuzu ngesineke. Izinsuku ezizayo zizochithwa ekukhumbuleni izikhathi ezinhle, noma ekukhaleni kakhulu, noma ekububuleni ngenxa yezinhlungu, noma nizophila ebusukwini obumnyama obungenayo nenhlansi yeqiniso noma ukuphila okunikeziwe, noma nimane nilinde ningenathemba, noma ukuzisola kabuhlungu

---

okunjalo ngokuthi nedlule ekucabangeni.... Lezi ezinye zezinto ezingenzeka cishe okungekho namunye phakathi kwenu ongaphunyuka kuzo. Ngoba akekho kini osesihlalweni akhonza uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso kuso; nizicwilisa ezweni eligcwele ukuxegelwa isimilo nobubi, lihlanganise ezinkolweni zenu, emimoyeni yenu, emiphefumulweni, kanye nasemizimbeni izinto eziningi ezingahlobene nokuphila neqiniso futhi empeleni nimelana nazo. Ngakho enginethemba lakho kini ukuthi ningalethwa endleleni yokukhanya. Okuwukuphela kwethemba enginalo ukuthi nikwazi ukuzinakekela, nokuthi anigxili kakhulu esiphethweni senu ngenkathi nibheka ukuziphatha neziphambeko zenu ngokunganaki.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Iziphambeko Ziyoholela Umuntu Esihogweni” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 609)**

Abantu asebekholwe kuNkulunkulu isikhathi eside, manje sebenethemba lesiphetho esihle, bonke abantu abakholwa kuNkulunkulu bathemba ukuthi bazovelelwa inhlanhla ngokuphazima kweso, bonke bathemba ukuthi bengazelele bayozithola behleli ngokuthula endaweni eyodwa noma kwenye ezulwini. Kodwa ngithi laba bantu kanye nemibono yabo emihle abakaze bazi ukuthi zibafanele yini lezo zinto ezinhle ezivela ezulwini, noma ukuhlala esihlalweni ezulwini. Nina okwamanje nizazi kahle, kodwa nethemba ukuthi ningakwazi ukuphunyuka ezinhlekeleleni zezinsuku zokugcina nasesandleni sikaSomandla esijezisa ababi. Kubonakala sengathi ukuphupha kahle nokufuna izinto zinjengoba bethanda kuyisici esivamile kubo bonke abantu abonakaliswe uSathane, akuwona umbono ohlakaniphile womuntu oyedwa. Noma kunjalo, ngisafuna ukuqeda ngezifiso zenu zokweqisa kanye nokulangazelela kwenu ukuthola izibusiso. Ngenxa yokuthi iziphambeko zenu ziningi kakhulu nokungalaleli kwenu kuningi futhi kuyanda, lokhu kungahlangabezana kanjani nekusasa lenu elihle elilotshiwe? Uma ufuna ukuhamba ngendlela oyithandayo yokuba sephutheni, kungenalutho oludonsela emuva, kodwa usafuna amaphupho afezeke, ngiyakunxusa ukuthi uqhubeke nokozela kwakho futhi ungalokothi uvuke—ngoba iphupho lakho alinalutho, futhi ebukhoneni bukaNkulunkulu olungile ngeke akubuke ngokwehlukile. Uma ufuna nje ukuthi amaphupho afezeke, ungalokothi uphuphe, kodwa hlale ubhekana neqiniso, ubhekane namaqiniso. Leyo ukuphela kwendlela ongasindiswa ngayo. Ngokungagwegwesi yiziphi izinyathelo zale ndlela?

Okokuqala, hlola zonke iziphambeko zakho, futhi uhlole konke ukuziphatha kwakho nemicabango engahambisani neqiniso.

Lena yinto eningayenza kalula, futhi ngikholwa ukuthi abantu abacabangayo bangakwazi ukuyenza. Nokho, ababalwa labo bantu abangasoze bazi ukuthi sisho ukuthini isiphambeko neqiniso, ngoba empeleni ababona abantu abacabangayo. Ngikhuluma nabantu abamukelwe

---

uNkulunkulu, abathembekile, abangakaze bazone ngempela izinqumo zokuqondisa, abangazithola kalula iziphambeko zabo. Nakuba lena kuyinto engiyifuna kini futhi elula kini, akuyona ukuphela kwento engiyifuna kini. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi kwenzekani, ngethemba ukuthi ngeke nihleke ngasese ngale nto engiyifunayo, noma okubi nakakhulu, ukuthi ngeke niyibukele phansi noma niyithathe kancane. Iphatheni njengebalulekile, ningayichithi.

Okwesibili, eziphambekweni nasekungalalelini ngakunye kwakho, funa amaqiniso ahambisanayo futhi usebenzise la maqiniso ukuze ukulungise, ususe izenzo eziyiphutha nemicabango yokungalaleli futhi wenze iqiniso.

Okwesithathu, yiba umuntu othembekile, hhayi umuntu ohlale eyisihlakaniphi, ohlale eyiqili. (Ngiyaphinda ngiyanicela futhi ukuthi nibe abantu abathembekile.)

Uma ungakwazi ukufeza zontathu lezi zinto kungasho ukuthi usenhlanhleni, umuntu okufezeka amaphupho akhe nothola inhlanhla. Mhlawumbe uzoqibheka njengezibalulekile lezi zicelo ezintathu ezingakhangisi, noma mhlawumbe ungabi nandaba nazo. Kunoma ikuphi, injongo Yami ukufeza amaphupho akho, ngenze imibono yenu, hhayi ukuhlelisa ngani noma ukunenza izilima.

Engikufunayo kungase kube lula, kodwa enginitshela khona akulula njengokuthi okukodwa nokukodwa kulingana nokubili. Uma okuwukuphela kwento eniyenzayo kuwukukhuluma noma kubani ngalokhu, nikhulume imbudane, izinkulumbo zokuzikhukhumeza, kusho ukuthi okulotshiwe ngani nezifiso zenu kuyohlale kusekhasini elingenalutho. Ngeke ngibazwele nakancane labo kini abahlupheka iminyaka eminingi futhi basebenze kanzima bengabi nalutho oluphathekayo ngalokho. Kunalokho, ngiphatha labo abangakaze bakwenze engikufunayo ngesijezi, hhayi ngemivuzo, nozwelo luncane. Mhlawumbe nicabanga ukuthi ekubeni ngabalandeli iminyaka eminingi nenza umsebenzi onzima noma kunjani, ngakho kunoma yisiphi isimo ningasithola isitsha selayisi endlini kaNkulunkulu ngokuba abenzi bomsebenzi. Ngingathi iningi lenu licabanga ngale ndlela ngoba kuze kube manje benilandela umyalo wokusizakala ngento ethile hhayi ukuthi kusizakalwe ngani. Ngakho manje ngiyanitshela futhi angidlali: Anginandaba nokuthi umsebenzi wakho onzima ufaneleke kangakanani, nokuthi izimfaneleko zakho zihlaba umxhwele kangakanani, nokuthi ungilandela eduze kangakanani, nokuthi waziwa kangakanani, noma ukuthi usungcono kangakanani umbono wakho; uma nje ungakwenzi engikufunayo, awusoze wanconywa Yimi. Sula ngokushesha yonke leyo mibono nezibalo zakho, uqale ukuzibheka njengezibalulekile izinto engizifunayo. Kungenjalo, bonke abantu ngiyobaphendula umlotha ukuze ngiqede umsebenzi Wami, futhi okuhle kakhulu ngiphendule iminyaka yomsebenzi Wami nokuhlupheka kube yize, ngoba ngeke ngingenise izitha Zami, nabantu abenza okubi belingisa uSathane embusweni Wami, enkathini elandelayo.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 610)**

Nginezifiso eziningi. Ngifisa sengathi ningaziphatha ngendlela efanele, nithembeke ekufezeni umsebenzi wenu, nibe neqiniso nobuntu, nibe ngabantu abangadela konke banikele ngokuphila kwabo ngenxa kaNkulunkulu, njalo njalo. Wonke la mathemba asuka ekuntuleni nasekukhohlakaleni kanye nasekungalalelini kwenu. Uma noma iyiphi yezingxoxo engibe nazo nani inganele ukuba niyinake, mhlawumbe okuwukuphela kwento engingayenza ukungasho lutho. Kodwa, niyayiqonda imiphumela yalokho. Angiphumuli, ngakho uma ngingakhulumi, ngizokwenza okuthile abantu abazokubona. Ngingabolisa ulimi lomuntu, noma umuntu afe eyizicucu, noma nginike abantu imizwa engaphilile futhi ngibenze babukeke bebabi ngezindlela eziningi. Futhi-ke, ngingenza abanye abantu babekezelele ukuhlukumezeka engibabekele khona. Ngale ndlela ngiyojabula, ngithokoze kakhulu futhi ngename. Bekuhlale kuthiwa, “Okuhle kubuyiswa ngokuhle, nokubi ngokubi,” pho kungani kungabi njalo manje? Uma ufuna ukumelana Nami futhi ufuna ukungahlulela, ngizobolisa umlomo wakho, futhi lokho kuyongijabulisa ngokungapheli. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi ekugcineni, lokhu okwenzile akulona iqiniso, ingasaphathwa eyokuphathelana nokuphila, kuyilapho konke engikwenzayo kuyiqiniso, yonke into ibalulekile emiyalweni yomsebenzi Wami nasezinqumweni zokuphatha engizilobile. Ngakho, nginxusa ngamunye kini ukuba aqongelele ukulunga, ayeke ukwenza ububi obungaka, futhi ninake izimfuno zami ngesikhathi senu. Ngakho ngiyojabula. Uma ubuzonikela eqinisweni okukodwa enkulungwaneni kwemizamo oyifaka kokwenyama, khona-ke ngithi ubungeke ube neziphambeko njalo futhi nomlomo obolile. Akukho yini sobala lokhu?

Ukwanda kweziphambeko zakho, kusho ukuncipha kwamathuba okuzuza isiphetho esihle. Ngokuphambene, ngokuncipha kweziphambeko zakho, ayanda amathuba okuba unconywe nguNkulunkulu. Uma iziphambeko zakho zanda kuze kufike ezingeni lokuthi ngingakwazi ukukuxolela, uyobe udlale ngamathuba akho okuxolelwa. Kuleso simo isiphetho sakho ngeke sibe ngaphezulu kodwa siyoba ngaphansi. Uma ungangikholwa, yiba nesibindi wenze okubi, ubone ukuthi uzotholani. Uma ungumuntu oqotho owenza iqiniso, nakanjani uzoba nethuba lokuthi iziphambeko zakho zithethelelwe, liyoncipha inani lokungalaleli kwakho. Uma ungumuntu ongazimisele ukwenza iqiniso, iziphambeko zakho phambi kukaNkulunkulu ziyokwanda nakanjani, izikhawu zokungalaleli kwakho ziyokhula nakakhulu, uze ufike emkhawulweni, okuyoba yisikhathi sokubhujiswa kwakho okuphelele. Lokhu kuyoba yilapho iphupho lakho elimnandi lokuthola izibusiso liyobhidlika khona. Ungabheki iziphambeko zakho njengamaphutha omuntu ongavuthiwe noma oyisiphukuphuku, ungasebenzisi izaba zokuthi awulenzanga iqiniso ngoba izinga lakho eliphansi lenze kwaba nzima ukuthi ulenze, futhi

---

ngaphezu kwalokho, ungamane ubheke iziphambeko ozenzile njengezomuntu obengazi lutho olungcono. Uma umuhle ekuzithetheleleni nasekuziphatheni ngomusa, khona-ke ngithi kuwe uyigwala elingasozwe lazuza iqiniso, futhi iziphambeko zakho azisoze zayeka ukukulandela, kodwa ziyokwenza ungahlangabezani nokufunwa iqiniso futhi zikwenze uhlale ungumngani othembekile kaSathane. Ngisakweluleka ngokuthi: Unganaki isiphetho sakho kuphela bese ungazinaki iziphambeko zakho ezicashile; ungazithathi kancane iziphambeko zakho, futhi ungazibukeli phansi iziphambeko zakho ngenxa yokukhathazeka ngesiphetho sakho.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Iziphambeko Ziyoholela Umuntu Esihogweni” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 611)**

Namuhla, ngikukhuzela ukuthi kusinde wena, ukuze umsebenzi Wami uqhubeke ngempumelelo, nokuthi umsebenzi Wami wokuqala wenziwe ngokufanele nangokuphelele emhlabeni jikelele, ngokuveza amazwi Ami, negunya, nokuphakama kanye nokwahlulela abantu bakuwo wonke amazwe nezinhlanga. Umsebenzi engiwenza phakathi kwenu uyisiqalo somsebenzi wami emhlabeni jikelele. Yize manje sekuyizinsuku zokugcina, yazi ukuthi “izinsuku zokugcina” yigama lenkathi: NjengeNkathi Yomthetho Nenkathi Yomusa, kushiwo inkathi, futhi kushiwo inkathi iyonke, kunokubalwa kweminyaka embalwa yokugcina nezinyanga. Kodwa izinsuku zokugcina zehluka kakhulu kuneNkathi Yomusa neNkathi Yomthetho. Umsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina awenziwa kwa-Israyeli, kodwa kubantu Bezizwe; kuwumsebenzi wokunqoba ophambi kwesihlalo Sami sobukhosi sezinhlanga zonke kanye nabo bonke abantu abangaphandle kwakwa-Israyeli, ukuze inkazimulo Yami emhlabeni jikelele igcwalise umhlaba nomkhathi wonke. Lokho kwenzelwa ukuthi ngidunyiswe kakhulu, ukuze zonke izidalwa zasemhlabeni zikwazi ukudlulisela udumo Lwami ezizweni zonke, ingunaphakade ezizukulwaneni, futhi zonke izidalwa zasezulwini nasemhlabeni zingakwazi ukubona ukukhazimula engikuthole emhlabeni. Umsebenzi owenziwa ngezinsuku zokugcina ungumsebenzi wokunqoba. Akusikho ukuholwa kwezimpilo zabo bonke abantu emhlabeni, kodwa kuwukuphetha ukungashatshalaliswa kwesintu, ukuhlupheka kwezigidi zeminyaka kwasemhlabeni. Ngenxa yalokho, umsebenzi wezinsuku zokugcina ngeke ube njengalowo weminyaka eyizinkulungwane kwa-Israyeli, noma njengomsebenzi waseJudiya weminyaka eminingi owaqhubekela kweminye iminyaka eyizinkulungwane ezimbili kwaze kwaba ukuthatha isimo somuntu kukaNkulunkulu kwesibili. Abantu bezinsuku zokugcina babhekana nokuvela kabusha koMhlengi enyameni, futhi bathola umsebenzi namazwi kaNkulunkulu ngqo. Angeke kube iminyaka eyizinkulungwane ezimbili ngaphambi kokuba kuphele izinsuku zokugcina; zimbalwa, njengesikhathi lapho uJesu enza umsebenzi Ngenkathi Yomusa eJudiya. Lokhu kwenziwa ukuthi izinsuku zokugcina ziyisiphetho sesikhathi somlando sisonke. Ziwukuqedelwa



---

nokupheliswa kohlelo lokuphatha lukaNkulunkulu lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, futhi kuphetha inkambo yempilo kanye nokuhlupheka kwesintu. Abadluliseli isintu sisonke enkathini entsha noma bavumele isintu ukuthi siqhubeke nokuphila. Lokhu kuyobe kungabalulekile ohlelweni lokuphatha Lwami noma ebukhoneni bomuntu. Uma isintu siqhubeka kanje; maduze nje sizobe sesizinikele ngokugcwele kuSathane, futhi leyo miphefumulo okungeyami ekugcineni iyochithakaliswa yizandla zakhe. Umsebenzi Wami uhlala iminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, futhi ngiyethembisa ukuthi ukulawula komubi esintwini sisonke nakho kuyoba ngokweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha. Ngakho, siphelile isikhathi. Angisaqhubeki futhi angisadebeseli manje: Ngezinsuku zokugcina ngizomnqoba uSathane, ngizobuyisela inkazimulo Yami, futhi ngizolanda imiphefumulo Yami emhlabeni ukuze le miphefumulo ekhathazekile ephunyuke olwandle lokuhlupheka, futhi lokhu kuzophothula umsebenzi Wami uwonke emhlabeni. Kusukela ngalolu suku kuya phambili, ngeke ngisaphinde ngibe sesimweni senyama emhlabeni, futhi ngeke uMoya Wami olawulayo uphinde usebenze emhlabeni. Ngizokwenza okukodwa vo emhlabeni: Ngizokwenza isintu kabusha, isintu esingcwele, esiyidolobha Lami elethembekile emhlabeni. Kodwa yazi ukuthi angizukunqoba umhlaba uwonke, noma angizukunqoba sonke isintu. Ngizocina ingxeny— ingxenyana ethanda Mina futhi enqontshwe Yimi kakhulu, futhi ngizokwenza ukuthi le ngxenyana ithele izithelo futhi igcwalise umhlaba njengoba kwenza ama-Israyeli ngaphansi komthetho, bondliwe ngezimvu eziningi kanye nomhlambi wezinkomo kanye nayo yonke ingcebo yomhlaba. Lesi sintu sizohlala Nami ingunaphakade, kube ayisiso lesi sintu esingcolile nesinengayo sanamuhla, kodwa isintu esihlanganisa bonke abazuzwa Yimi. Isintu esinjalo asizukumoshakala, siphazamiseke, noma sizungezwe uSathane, futhi kuzoba yiso kuphela isintu esikhona emhlabeni emuva kokuba senginqobe uSathane. Yisintu esinqotshwe Yimi namuhla futhi esizuze isethembiso Sami. Ngakho, isintu esinqotshwe ngezinsuku zokugcina siphinde sibe yisintu esizohlengwa nesizothola izibusiso Zami ingunaphakade. Kuzoba yibo kuphela ubufakazi bokunqoba Kwami uSathane, futhi yikho kuphela okuzobe kuwumqhele wempi Yami noSathane. Le miqhele yempi isindiswe Yimi esigodlweni sikaSathane, futhi iwukukhazimula nezithelo zohlelo lokuphatha Lwami lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha. Iphume kuwo wonke amazwe namabandla, nakuzo zonke izindawo namazwe emhlabeni jikelele. Yehlukile kunezinye izinhlanga, inezilimi ezehlukile, amasiko kanye namabala esikhumba, futhi igcwele ezweni ngalinye nebandla emhlabeni jikelele, kanye namagumbi omane omhlaba. Ekugcineni, izohlangana njengesintu esiphelele, inhlangano yabantu amandla kaSathane angefinyelele kubo. Labo phakathi kwesintu abangasindiswanga nabanganqotshwanga Yimi bazominzela ekujuleni kolwandle, futhi bazoshishwa amalangabi Ami avutha bhe ingunaphakade. Ngizosinqoba lesi sintu esidala nesingcole ngokwedlulele, njengoba nganqoba amadodana ayengamazibulo kanye nomhlambi waseGibhithe, kusale ama-Israyeli, adla inyama yemvu, aphuza igazi lemvu, futhi

---

afakwa uphawu ezicabheni zawo ngegazi lemvu. Ngabe abantu abanqotshwa Yimi futhi abangabomndeni Wami asibo laba bantu abadla inyama Yami Imvu, baphuza igazi Lami Imvu, futhi bahlengwa Yimi futhi bangidumisa? Ngabe laba bantu abahlali behambisana nenkazimulo Yami? Ngabe labo abangenayo inyama Yami Imvu sebeminzele ekujuleni kolwandle? Namuhla niphikisana Nami, futhi namuhla amazwi Ami anjengalawo akhulunywa uJehova kumadodana nabazukulu bakwa-Israyeli. Kodwa ubunzima ekujuleni kwezinhliziyu zenu benza ulaka Lwami lunqwabelane, kulethe inhlupheko phezu kwenyama yenu, kwande isijeziso phezu kwezono zenu, futhi kwandise ulaka phezu kokulunga kwenu. Ubani ongasinda ngosuku lolaka Lwami, uma niphatha Mina kanje namuhla? Ubani onokulunga okungaphunyuka emehlweni Ami okusola? Ngezabani izono ezingaphunyuka ezandleni Zami, uSomandla? Ukona kukabani okungaphunyuka ekwahluleleni Kwami, uSomandla? Mina, Jehova, ngikhuluma kuwe, izizukulwane zomndeni Wezizwe, futhi amazwi akhulunywa Yimi kuwe edlula izwi leNkathi Yomthetho neNkathi Yomusa, kodwa ulukhuni ngaphezu kwabantu baseGibhithe. Ngabe awugcini ulaka Lwami njengoba njengoba ngenza ngokunethezeka umsebenzi Wami? Ungaphunyuka kanjani ungalimalanga ngosuku Lwami, uSomandla?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Akekho Umuntu Osenyameni Ongabalekela Usuku Lolaka” encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 612)**

Ngabe manje sewuyaqonda ukuthi kuyini ukwahlulela nokuthi iqiniso liyini? Uma sewuqonda, ngiyakunxusa ukuthi uthobele ngokulalela ukwahlulelwa, kungenjalo awusoze waba nethuba lokunconywa nguNkulunkulu noma lokuyiswa nguye embusweni Wakhe. Labo abamukela ukwahlulela kuphela kodwa abangakwazi ukuhlanzwa, okusho ukuthi, labo ababalekayo phakathi komsebenzi wokwahlulela, bayohlala bezondwa futhi belahlwa nguNkulunkulu. Izono zabo ziningi kakhulu, futhi zinkulu, kunezabaFarisi, ngoba bayamphika uNkulunkulu futhi bangamahlubuka kuNkulunkulu. Abantu abanjalo abangafanelekile ngisho ukwenza umsebenzi bayothola isijeziso esinzima kakhulu, isijeziso futhi esingapheli. UNkulunkulu akasoze ayeka noma ngubani omhlubukayo owake wathi wethembekile kuye ngamazwi kepha wayesemhlubuka. Abantu abanjalo bayothola impindiselo ngokujeziswa ngokomoya, umphefumulo, nangokomzimba. Ngabe lokhu akusikho kanye ukwembulwa kwesimo sokulunga sikaNkulunkulu? Ngabe lokhu akusiyo injongo kaNkulunkulu yokwahlulela umuntu kanye nokumembula? UNkulunkulu ubeka bonke labo abenza zonke izinhlobo zemisebenzi emibi ngesikhathi sokwahlulela endaweni egcwele imimoya emibi ukuze le mimoya emibi ibhubhise imizimba yabo yenyama ngokuthanda. Imizimba yabo ikhipha iphunga lesidumbu, futhi nesijeziso esibafanele sinjalo. UNkulunkulu ubhala phansi ezincwadini

---

zomlando wabo isono ngasinye salawo makholwa amanga angethembekile, abaphostoli bamanga kanye nabasebenzi bamanga; kuthi uma isikhathi sesifanele, ubaphosa phakathi kwemimoya engcolile ukuze imizimba yayo engcolile ingcolise yonke imizimba yabo ngokuthanda ukuze bangaphindi babe senyameni futhi bangaphindi babone ukukhanya. Labo bakhohlisi abenza umsebenzi ngesikhathi esisodwa kodwa abakwazi ukuhlala bethembekile kuze kube sekugcineni babalwa uNkulunkulu phakathi kwabantu abakhohlakele ukuze bahambe emiyalelweni yabantu abakhohlakele, babe yingxenye yoquqaba olungahlelekile; ekugcineni, uNkulunkulu uyobabhubhisa. UNkulunkulu uyabachitha futhi akabanaki labo abangakaze bethembeke kuKristu noma bazinikele ngemizamo ethile, futhi uyobabhubhisa bonke ngokuguquka kwezinkathi. Ngeke besaba khona emhlabeni, kube kuncane kakhulu ukuthola indlela engena embusweni kaNkulunkulu. Labo abangakaze bathembeke kuNkulunkulu kodwa abaphoqwa yisimo ukuthi babhekane Naye ngokushampuza nje bayobalwa phakathi kwalabo abasebenzela abantu Bakhe. Bambalwa kakhulu kubantu abanjalo abangasinda, kuyilapho iningi labo liyobhubha nalabo abangafanelekile ngisho ukwenza umsebenzi. Ekugcineni, uNkulunkulu uyofikisa embusweni Wakhe bonke labo abanomqondo ofana nokaNkulunkulu, abantu namadodana kaNkulunkulu kanjalo nalabo abahlelelwe uNkulunkulu ukuthi babe ngabefundisi. Sinjalo isithelo sikaNkulunkulu asiveza ngomsebenzi Wakhe. Kulabo abangakwazi ukungena kwesinye salezi zigaba ezimiswe nguNkulunkulu, bayobalwa phakathi kwabantu abangakhohwa. Futhi nakanjani ningazicabangela nje ukuthi isiphetho sabo siyoba yini. Sengikushilo konke okumele ngikusho kini; indlela eniyikhethayo iyoba yisinqumo senu. Okumele nikuqonde yilokhu: Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awulindi noma ubani ongakwazi ukuhambisana nesivini Sakhe, futhi isimo sikaNkulunkulu sokulunga asikhombisi musa kunoma yimuphi umuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UKristu Wenza Umsebenzi Wokwahlulela Ngeqiniso” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

---

## Ingxenye Yesibili: Ukwazi UNkulunkulu

---

# Ukwazi UNkulunkulu 1

## Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 1)

Ngamunye wenu kumele nihlole kabusha indlela ebenikholelwa ngayo kuNkulunkulu yonke impilo yenu, ukuze nibone ukuthi, endleleni yokulandela uNkulunkulu, nikuqondisisile ngempela yini, nokuthi nifinyelele yini ekumazini ngeqiniso uNkulunkulu, nokuthi ingabe nisazi ngempela yini isimo somqondo sikaNkulunkulu ngezinhlobo ezahlukene zabantu, kanye nokuthi ingabe nikuqonda ngempela yini lokho uNkulunkulu akwenzayo kini nanokuthi ingabe uNkulunkulu uzibheka kanjani zonke izenzo zenu. Lo Nkulunkulu, oseduze nawe, ekuqondisa endleleni yokuqhubeka kwakho, elungiselela isiphetho sakho, futhi egcwalisa izidingo zakho—kungakanani wena, uma sekuhlaziywa ekugcineni, okuqondayo futhi okwaziyo ngempela Ngaye? Ingabe uyakwazi lokho akwenzayo kuwe zonke izinsuku? Ingabe uyazazi izimiso nezinhloso lezo asusela kuzo konke ukwenza Kwakhe? Ingabe uyazi ukuthi ukuqondisa kanjani? Ingabe uyazazi izindlela akunikeza ngazo? Ingabe uyazazi izindlela akuhola ngazo? Ingabe uyakwazi lokho afisa ukukuthola kuwe kanye nalokho afisa ukukufeza kuwe? Ingabe uyayazi indlela abuka ngayo izindlela ezinhlobonhlobo owenza ngazo? Ingabe uyazi noma ungumuntu othandwa Nguye? Ingabe uyawazi umsuka wokuthokoza Kwakhe, intukuthelo, ukudangala kanye nenjabulo, imicabango nemibono engasemuva kwayo, kanye nengqikithi Yakhe? Ekugcineni, ingabe uyazi ukuthi unhloboni lo Nkulunkulu okholelwa kuye? Ingabe le mibuzo kanye neminye ehlobene nayo iwuhlobo lwento ongakaze uyiqondisise noma ucabange ngayo? Ekukholweni kwakho kuNkulunkulu, ingabe uke wathi, ngokwazisa ngempela nokuzwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu, wakususa futhi wakhanyisa ukungaqondi kwakho Ngaye? Ingabe, ngemva kokwamukela ukuqondiswa uNkulunkulu nokusolwa, wafinyelela ekulaleleni kwangempela kanye nokunakekela? Ingabe uke, phakathi nokosolwa nokwahlulelwa nguNkulunkulu, wafinyelela ekwazini ukuhlubuka kanye nobusathane bemvelo yomuntu waphinde wazuza ukuqonda okungatheni ngobungcwele bukaNkulunkulu? Ingabe uke, ngaphansi kokuqondiswa kanye nokukhanyiseleka ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, waqala ukukubheka ngenye indlela ukuphila? Ingabe uke, phakathi kwesilingo esithunyelelwe nguNkulunkulu, wakuzwa ukungakubekezeleli Kwakhe ukona komuntu kanjalo nokuthi yini lena Yena ayidingayo kuwe nokuthi ukusindisa kanjani? Uma ungazi nokuthi kuyini ukungamqondisisi uNkulunkulu, noma ukuthi ungakususa kanjani lokhu kungamqondi kahle, omunye umuntu angathi awukaze ungene ekuhlanganyeleni kweqiniso noNkulunkulu futhi awukaze umqonde uNkulunkulu, noma okungenani umuntu angathi awukaze ufise ukumqonda Yena. Uma ungazi ukuthi kuyini ukuyalwa nokusolwa nguNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi ngokweqiniso awazi ukuthi kuyini ukulalela nokukhathalela, noma okungenani awukaze ulalele noma ukhathalele uNkulunkulu. Uma ungakaze ukuzwe

---

ukusolwa nokwahlulelwa nguNkulunkulu, ngakho ngokweqiniso ngeke wazi ukuthi buyini ubungcwele Bakhe, futhi uzoba nokungakhanyiseleki kakhulu, ngokuthi kuyini ukuhlubuka komuntu. Uma ungakaze ngempela ubheke ukuphila ngendlela enhle, noma ube nenhloso elungile empilweni, kodwa selokhu usesimweni sokudideka nokungathathi sinqumo ngekusasa lendlela yakho empilweni, uze ufike esigabeni sokuba unqikaze ukuya phambili, kuyacaca ukuthi awukaze ukuthole ukukhanyisela nokuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu; umuntu angathi futhi awukaze unikezwe noma uvuselelwe ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu. Uma ungakaze udlule ekuvivinyweni nguNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi ngokuqinisekile angeke ukwazi ukungabekezeleli kukaNkulunkulu iziphambeko zomuntu, futhi ngeke uqondise lokho ekugcineni uNkulunkulu akudingayo kuwe, ingasaphathwa, ekugcineni, eyomsebenzi Wakhe wokuphatha nokusindisa umuntu. Kungakhathaliseki ukuthi mingaki iminyaka umuntu ekholelwa kuNkulunkulu, uma engakaze azizwele noma azicabangele noma yini emazwini kaNkulunkulu, ngokweqiniso akahambi endleleni eqonde ensindisweni, ukholo lwakhe kuNkulunkulu ngokuqinisekile alunaso isigqi, ukwazi kwakhe uNkulunkulu nakho ngokuqinisekile kuyize, futhi kuyacaca ukuthi akazi lutho ngempela, ukuthi kuyini ukwesaba uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi UNkulunkulu Kuyindlela Eya Ekumesabeni UNkulunkulu Nokudeda Kokubi” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 2)**

Izinto nobuyena bukaNkulunkulu, ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu, isimo sikaNkulunkulu—konke sekwenziwe kwaziwa emazwini Akhe esintwini. Lapho ezizwela yena amazwi kaNkulunkulu, umuntu kuyothi ngesikhathi ewenza afike ekuqondeni injongo kaNkulunkulu esemazwini uNkulunkulu awakhulumayo, futhi uyoqonda umthombo nesendlalelo samazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi aqonde aphinde abe nokwazisa umthelela ohloswe ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu. Kubantu, lezi yizo zonke izinto umuntu okumele azizwe, aziqonde futhi afinyelele kuzo, ukuze afinyelele eqinisweni nokuphila, aqonde izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu, abe ngokuqinisekile esimweni sakhe, futhi akwazi ukulalela ubukhosi namalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu. Khona ngaleso sikhathi umuntu ezizwela, eqonda, futhi, efinyelela kulezi zinto, kancane kancane uyobe esezuze ukuqonda uNkulunkulu, futhi ngaleso sikhathi uyobe esezuze amazinga ehlukeni okwazi Yena. Lokhu kuqonda nokwazi akuveli entweni ethile umuntu ayicabangile noma azenzele yona, kodwa kunalokho kuvela, kulokho akwazisayo, akubonayo, akuzwayo, kanye nalokho akufakazelayo ngaphakathi kuye. Kuphela, kungemuva kokwazisa, ukuzibona, ukuzwa, kanye nokuzifakazela lezi zinto, lapho ulwazi lomuntu ngoNkulunkulu luba nohlonze, ulwazi kuphela lolo aluthole ngalesi sikhathi olungoloqobo, oluyilo futhi oluqinisekile, futhi le nqubo—yokuthola ukuqonda okuyikonakona nolwazi lukaNkulunkulu ngokwazisa, ngokubona, ngokuzwa, nokufakazelana

---

namazwi Akhe—yiyo kanye inhlanganyelo phakathi komuntu noNkulunkulu. Phakathi kwalolu hlobo lwenhlanganyelo, umuntu ufinyelela ngempela ekuqondisiseni nasekubambeni izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu, ufinyelela ngempela ekuqondisiseni nasekwazini izinto nobuyena bukaNkulunkulu, ufinyelela ngempela ekuqondisiseni nasekwazini ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu, ufinyelela kancane kancane ekuqondisiseni nasekwazini isimo sikaNkulunkulu, ufika ekubeni nencazelo eyiyo kanye nesiqiniseko sangempela, ngeqiniso lokubusa kukaNkulunkulu ngaphezu kwakho konke okudaliwe. Futhi uzuza ukuqonda okunohlonze nolwazi ngobunjalo kanye nesikhundla sikaNkulunkulu. Phakathi kwalolu hlobo lokuhlanganyela, umuntu uyaguqula, isinyathelo ngesinyathelo, imibono yakhe ngoNkulunkulu, angabe esamcabanga Yena ngokumsusela phezu kweze, noma azinikezele ezinsolweni anazo Ngaye, noma ukungamqondisisi Yena, noma ukumgxeka Yena, noma enze izahlulelo Ngaye, noma amngabaze Yena. Ngenxa yalokhu, umuntu uyoba nezinkulumo-mpikiswano ezimbalwa noNkulunkulu, uyoba nokuxabana okumbalwa noNkulunkulu, nokuthi uyokuba nezigameko ezimbalwa lapho eyovukela uNkulunkulu. Ngakolunye uhlangothi, ukunakekela komuntu nokulalela uNkulunkulu kuyokhula kakhulu, kanti ukuhlonipha kwakhe okukhulu uNkulunkulu, kuyoba ngokoqobo futhi ngokujulile. Phakathi kwalolu hlobo lokuhlanganyela, umuntu ngeke nje kuphela athole iqiniso nokubhaphathiswa ekuphileni, kodwa ngesikhathi esifanayo uyobuye athole ulwazi lweqiniso ngoNkulunkulu. Phakathi kwalolu hlobo lokuhlanganyela, umuntu ngeke nje kuphela aguqulwe esimweni sakhe nasekutholeni insindiso, kodwa ngesikhathi esifanayo uyobuye athole ukuhlonipha nokudumisa kweqiniso kwesidalwa esidaliwe sikwenza kuNkulunkulu. Ekubeni kade enalolu hlobo lokuhlanganyela, ukholo lomuntu kuNkulunkulu angeke lusaba yinto engazeki, noma isithembiso esinikezwe ngezindebe zomlomo nje, noma uhlobo lokulandela olungenasisekelo nokwenza izithixo; ngalolu hlobo kuphela lokuhlanganyela ukuphila komuntu kuyokhula kufinyelele ekuvuthweni usuku nosuku, futhi yimanje kuphela lapho isimo sakhe siyoguquka ngokuhamba kwesikhathi, nokholo lwakhe kuNkulunkulu, kancane kancane, luyodlula ekungaqondakalini kahle nasokholweni olungaqinisekile lube ukulalela ngeqiniso nokunakekela, luze lufinyelele ekuhlonipheni okukhulu ngempela, futhi umuntu uyobuye, endleleni yokulandela uNkulunkulu, kancane kancane aqhubeke asuke esimweni sokuba ongenzi lutho abe sesimweni sokukhuthala, asuke ekubukeni ngendlela embi aye ekubukeni ngendlela enhle; kungalolu hlobo lokuhlanganyela kuphela umuntu ezifinyelela ukuqonda kwangempela kanye nokuqonda uNkulunkulu, ekwazini uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso. Ngoba iningi labantu alikaze lingene ekuhlanganyeleni kweqiniso noNkulunkulu, ulwazi lwabo ngoNkulunkulu luma esigabeni sokucabanga, esigabeni samagama nezimfundiso. Okungukuthi abantu abaningi, kungakhathaliseki ukuthi mingaki iminyaka bekholelwa kuNkulunkulu, basekude kakhulu ekumazini uNkulunkulu basame endaweni lapho babekhona besaqala, babishe esisekelweni sezinqubo zakudala zokukhonza, nobuyephuyephu bazo bemibala yasemandulo

---

nezinkolelo-ze eseziphelelwe yisikhathi. Ukuthi ulwazi lomuntu ngoNkulunkulu, lubhajwe ekuqaleni kwalo, kuchaza ukuthi lufana nolungekho nje. Ngaphandle kokuqinisekisa komuntu ngesikhundla nobuyena bukaNkulunkulu ukholo lomuntu kuNkulunkulu luselokhu lusesimweni sokuba yindida engaqondakali. Lokhu njengoba kunjalo, umuntu angaba nokuhlonipha kwangempela uNkulunkulu okungakanani?

Kungakhathaliseki noma luqine kangakanani ukholo lwakho ebukhoneni Bakhe, lokhu angeke kwathatha indawo yolwazi lwakho ngoNkulunkulu, noma inhlonipho yakho ngoNkulunkulu. Kungakhathaliseki noma uzijabulele kanjani izibusiso Zakhe nomusa Wakhe, lokhu akusoze kwathatha indawo yolwazi lwakho lukaNkulunkulu. Kungakhathaliseki noma uzimisele kanjani ukunikela konke okwakho futhi ukhiphe konke ngenxa Yakhe, lokhu ngeke kuyithathe indawo yolwazi lwakho ngoNkulunkulu. Mhlawumbe usuwejwayele kakhulu amazwi Akhe awakhulumile, noma uze ngisho usuwazi ngenhliziyo futhi usungawaqala ngasekugcineni, kodwa lokhu akusoze kwathatha indawo yolwazi lwakho ngoNkulunkulu. Noma ngabe umuntu uzimisele kanjani ukulandela uNkulunkulu, uma engakaze abe nokuhlanganyela okuyikho noNkulunkulu, noma abe nolwazi lwamazwi kaNkulunkulu, ulwazi lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu luyoba ngolungekho ngaphezulu kwento engelutho noma iphupho lasemini elingapheliyo; ngenxa yalokho okungenzeka ukuthi “uke wahlangana” noNkulunkulu ezedlulela, noma uhlangane Naye ubuso nobuso, ulwazi lwakho ngoNkulunkulu luyiqhubeka lube yinto engenalutho, nenhlonipho yakho kuNkulunkulu akukho nje ngaphezu kwesiqubulo esingenalutho noma umbono nje ongathi shú.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi UNkulunkulu Kuyindlela Eya Ekumesabeni UNkulunkulu Nokudeda Kokubi” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 3)**

Abantu abaningi babambelela ekufundeni emazwini kaNkulunkulu usuku nosuku, baze bafike ezingeni lokuzibophezela ngokucophelela ukukhumbula zonke izigatshana ezikhona lapho ngokugcwele njengezinto zabo okungezabo ezibizayo, nokuthi ngaphezu kwalokho bashumayele ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu yonke indawo, banikeze futhi basize nabanye ngamazwi Akhe. Bacabanga ukuthi ukwenza lokhu kungukuveza ubufakazi kuNkulunkulu, ukuveza ukufakazela amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ukuthi ukwenza lokhu kungukulandela indlela kaNkulunkulu; bacabanga ukuthi ukwenza lokho kungukuphila ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, ukuthi ukwenza lokho kungukuletha amazwi Akhe ekuphileni kwabo kwangempela, ukuthi ukwenza lokhu kuyobenza bakwazi ukuthola ukunconywa nguNkulunkulu, nokuthi basindiswe futhi bapheleliswe. Kodwa, ngisho sebeshumayela amazwi kaNkulunkulu, abahambisani namazwi kaNkulunkulu ngokwenza, noma bazame ukuzifaka bona emgqeni walokho okwambulwe kubo ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu.



---

Kunalokho, basebenzisa amazwi kaNkulunkulu ukuzizuzela ukuthandwa nokwethenjwa ngabanye ngokubakhohlisa, ngokungena ekuphatheni ngokwabo, nokuthi basebenzise budlabha nokuntshontsha udumo lukaNkulunkulu. Bethemba, ngokungena mpumelelo, ukusebenzisa ithuba abalinikezwa ngokusabalalisa amazwi kaNkulunkulu ukuba baklonyeliswe ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu nokunconywa Nguye. Mingaki iminyaka eseyedlule, kodwa laba bantu abagcinanga nje ngokungakwazi ukuthola ukunconywa nguNkulunkulu ngokushumayela amazwi kaNkulunkulu, nokuthi hhayi kuphela ukuthi abakwazanga ukuveza indlela okumele bayilandele endleleni yokuveza ukufakazela amazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi akukhona nje ukuthi abazange bazisize noma bazihlinzeke bona kuleyo ndlela yokuhlinzeka nokusiza abanye ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, nokuthi akukhona nje kuphela ukuthi abazange bakwazi ukumazi uNkulunkulu, noma bavuse kubo uqobo inhlonipho enkulu kaNkulunkulu, kuleyo ndlela yokwenza zonke lezi zinto; kodwa, ngokuphambene, ukungaqondisisi kahle ngoNkulunkulu kwaya kukhula ngokujula, ukungamethembi uNkulunkulu kwaya kuba mawala, kanye nemicabango yabo ngoNkulunkulu yaya ikhula ngokuba engakholakali. Behlinzeke futhi beholwa yimicabango yabo ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, bavela sengathi baphelele esimweni sabo, kube sengathi baveza amakhono abo kalula ngaphandle kokuzikhandla nhlobo, kube sengathi sebethole inhloso yempilo yabo, kube sengathi sebezuse ukuphila okusha nokuthi sebesindisiwe, kube sengathi, ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu bebeka ngolimi oluginqika kahle uma bekhuluma, sebefinyelele ekuzuzeni iqiniso, babambelele ezinhlosweni zikaNkulunkulu, nokuthi sebevumbulule indlela yokumazi uNkulunkulu, kube sengathi, ngendlela yokushumayela amazwi kaNkulunkulu, sebake babhekana noNkulunkulu ubuso nobuso. Futhi, bahlale “benyakaziswa” ngemvula yezinyembezi, nokuthi, bahlale beholwa “uNkulunkulu” ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, bavela njalo ngokungenamkhawulo bebambelele ngokujulile emseni Wakhe nenhloso elungile, futhi ngesikhathi esifanayo sebezuse ukubambelela ensindisweni kaNkulunkulu yomuntu kanye nokuphathwa Nguye, sebefike ekuyazini ingqikithi Yakhe, nokuthi sebeyaquondisisa ukulunga kwesimo Sakhe. Besusela kulesi sisekelo, babonakala sengathi sebekholelwa ngokuqine kakhulu ebukhoneni bukaNkulunkulu, sebenolwazi olukhulu ngesimo Sakhe esihloniphekile, nokuthi nangaphezu kwalokho bazizwe bejulile ebukhulwini Bakhe nasebungcweleni. Becwilile kulolu lwazi lokuzikhohlisa ngokwazi amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kungabukeka sengathi ukholo lwabo selukhulile, izinqumo zabo zokubekezelela ukuhlupheka seziqinisiwe, nokuthi ulwazi lwabo ngoNkulunkulu selujulile. Abazi ngempela ukuthi, kuze kube bawazwile amazwi kaNkulunkulu ngokuyikho, lonke ulwazi lwabo kanye nemibono yabo Ngaye iphuma ekuzicabangeleni ngokwabo nasekuqageleni. Ukholo lwabo angeke lwabambelela kunoma yikuphi ukuhlolwa nguNkulunkulu, lokhu abakubiza ngokuthi ubungcwele babo nokuma angeke kwabambelela ngaphansi kokuvivinywa noma ukuhlolwa nguNkulunkulu, isinqumo sabo singukwakha ibhilidi elihle phezu kwesihlabathi, nalokhu abakubiza ngolwazi

---

lukaNkulunkulu nakho akwehlukile nokuzakhela kwemicabango yabo. Eqinisweni, laba bantu, uma singasho kanjalo, abafaka umfutho emazwini kaNkulunkulu, abakaze nakanye bazi ukuthi luyini ukholo oluyilo, kuyini ukulalela kwangempela, kuyini ukunakekela kwangempela, noma kuyini ukwazi uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso. Bathatha abakucabangayo, imicabango, ulwazi, isiphiwo, izinqubo, izinkolelo-ze, kanye ngisho nokubaluleka kokulungileyo kwesintu, bese bekwenza “imali” kanye “nezikhali” zokukholwa kuNkulunkulu nokumlandela, baze bakwenze izisekelo zokukholwa kwabo kuNkulunkulu nokumlandela kwabo. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, babuye bathathe le mali nezikhali bakwenze umfanekiso womlingo ekwazini uNkulunkulu, ukwenzela ukuhlangana nokuncintisana nokuhlolisisa kukaNkulunkulu, ukuvivinya, ukusola, nokwahlulela. Ekugcineni, lokho abakuhlanganisile kuselokhu kuyizinto ezingasho lutho ngaphandle kwezinqumo ngoNkulunkulu ezicwile ezincazelweni zezinkolelo, ezinkolelweni eziyize zakudala, kanye nakho konke lokho okungokokuthandana, okubukeka kabi kuhlekisa, futhi nokungaqondakali, kanye nendlela yabo yokwazi nokuchaza uNkulunkulu ifana naleyo yabantu abakholelwa kuphela Ezulwini Eliphezulu, noma Endodeni Endala Esesibhakabhakeni, kuyilapho ukuba ngokoqobo kukaNkulunkulu, ingqikithi Yakhe, isimo Sakhe, izinto Zakhe nobuYena, kanye nokunye, nakho konke okuphathelene nokuba ngokoqobo kukaNkulunkulu ngoKwakhe, kuyizinto ulwazi lwabo oluhlulekile ukuziqonda, azinamsebenzi walutho ngokuphelele futhi zikude le nokuqonda kwabo. Ngale ndlela, nakuba bephila ngaphansi kokunikezwa nokondliwa ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, kusazifanela nje abakwazi ukuhamba endleleni yokumesaba uNkulunkulu nokudeda kokubi. Isizathu sangempela ukuthi abakaze bafinyelele ekumazini uNkulunkulu, futhi bengakaze babe nokuxhumana okuqotho noma ukuhlanganyela Naye ngeqiniso, ngakho kunzima kakhulu kubona ukufinyelela ekubeni nokuqonda okunokuzwana noNkulunkulu, noma bavuse kubo ukholo, ukulandela, noma ukudumisa uNkulunkulu. Ukuthatha kwabo amazwi kaNkulunkulu ngale ndlela, ukuthatha uNkulunkulu ngale ndlela—lokhu kubuka kanye nesimo sengqondo kubenze baphoqelesa ukuba babuye belambatha emizamweni yabo, ibenze bangaphinde balazi ingunaphakade ukuhamba ngokumesaba uNkulunkulu nokudeda kokubi. Injongo yalokho abakuhlosile, nendlela abahamba ngayo, ibonisa ukuthi bayizitha zikaNkulunkulu kuze kube phakade futhi abasoze bakwazi ukuthola insindiso.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi UNkulunkulu Kuyindlela Eya Ekumesabeni UNkulunkulu Nokudeda Kokubi” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

#### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 4)**

Uma, esimweni somuntu olandele uNkulunkulu iminyaka eminingi futhi ejabulela ukuhlinzekwa ngamazwi Akhe iminyaka eminingi, ukuchaza kwakhe uNkulunkulu kufana,

---

ngokoqobo lwako, naloko komuntu owa ngobuso ukukhuleka phambi kwezithixo, ngakho lokhu kungakhombisa ukuthi lo muntu akakaze athole iqiniso lamazwi kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi mane akangeni eqinisweni lamazwi kaNkulunkulu futhi ngenxa yalesi sizathu ukuba ngokoqobo, iqiniso, izinhloso, kanye nezimfuno esintwini, konke okutholakala ngokwemvelo emazwini kaNkulunkulu, akuhlanganise lutho nhlobo naye. Okungukuthi, akukhathalisekile noma umuntu onjalo angasebenza kangakanani encazelweni esobala yamazwi kaNkulunkulu, konke kuyize leze: Ngoba lokho akushisekelayo kumane kungamazwi nje, lokho ayokuthola nakho kuyoba ngokwesidingo ngamazwi nje. Noma ngabe amazwi akhulunywe nguNkulunkulu asobala noma ajulile ngokubuka ngamehlo, wonke ayiqiniso elisemqoka kakhulu kumuntu njengoba engena ekuphileni; awumthombo wamanzi okuphila lawo amenza ukuba aphile ngokomoya nangokwenyama. Anikeza lokho umuntu akudingayo ukuze aphile; izimfundiso zeBhayibheli ezingenakuphikwa inkolelo nomgomo wokuziphatha empilweni yakhe nsuku zonke; indlela, inhloso, kanye nenkambo okufanele adlule kuyo ukuze athole insindiso; lonke lelo qiniso kumele abe nalo njengesidalwa esiphambi kukaNkulunkulu; kanye neqiniso lokuthi umuntu kumele amesabe futhi amkhonze kanjani uNkulunkulu. Ayisiqiniseko esiqinisekisa ukuphila komuntu, ayisinkwa somuntu semihla ngemihla, nokuthi abuye futhi abe yisisekelo esiqinile esenza umuntu aqine futhi azimele. Acebile ngesiqiniseko sangempela seqiniso lobuntu obejwayelekile njengalokhu ephilwa yisintu esidaliwe, acebile ngeqiniso lelo ngalo isintu sikwazi ukukhululeka ekukhohlakalisweni kanye nasekubalekeleni izingibe zikaSathane, acebile ekufundiseni ngokungakhathali, ekugququzeleni, ekukhuthazeni, nasekududuzeni lokho uMdali akunikeza isintu esidaliwe. Ayisibani esiqondisayo nesikhanyisela umuntu ukuze aqonde konke lokho okungokuhle, isiqinisekiso esiqinisekisa abantu ukuthi bayophila futhi bafike ekuphatheni kwakho konke okulungileyo nokuhle, umbandela okuyiwo abantu, izigameko, nezinto ezilinganisekayo, kanye futhi nokwakha inkomba-ndlela eholela umuntu imqondise ensindisweni nasendleleni yokukhanya. Kusekwazini amazwi kaNkulunkulu ngokoqobo kuphela lapho umuntu enganikwa khona iqiniso nempilo; yilapha kuphela lapho umuntu engaqondisisa khona ukuthi buyini ubuntu obejwayelekile, ukuthi iyini incazelo yokuphila, siyini isidalwa sangempela, kuyini ngempela ukuhlonipha uNkulunkulu; yilapha kuphela lapho umuntu engaqondisisa khona ukuthi kumele amnakekele kanjani uNkulunkulu, awugcwalise kanjani umsebenzi wesidalwa esenziwe, nokuthi angaba nakho kanjani ukufaniswa nomuntu okunguyena yena; yilapha kuphela lapho engafinyelela khona ekuqondiseni ukuthi kuyini okuqondwe ngokholo oluqinisekile nokukhonza okuqinisekile; yilapha kuphela lapho umuntu engaqonda khona ukuthi ngubani uMbusi wamazulu nomhlaba kanye nazo zonke izinto; yilapha kuphela lapho umuntu engaqala khona ukuqonda izindlela Lowo onguMnikazi wayo yonke indalo abusa ngayo phezu kwayo, ahola futhi ahlinzeke ngazo indalo; futhi yilapha kuphela lapho umuntu engaqonda khona futhi abambe izindlela Lowo onguMnikazi wendalo yonke akhona ngazo, azibonakalisa

---

kanye nasebenza ngazo. Ehlukanisiwe ekubeni nolwazi oluyilo lwamazwi kaNkulunkulu, umuntu akanalo ulwazi oluyilo noma ukuqonda okungaphakathi emazwini kaNkulunkulu naseqinisweni. Lowo muntu onjalo ngokungangatshezwa uyisidumbu esiphilayo, igobolondo uqobo, futhi ulwazi lonke olumayelana noMdali aluhlanganiswe lutho naye. Emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, umuntu onjalo akakaze akholelwe Kuye, noma akakaze amlandele Yena, futhi uNkulunkulu akambheki njengomuntu okholelwa Kuye noma umlandeli Wakhe, akusaphathwa njengesidalwa esingokoqobo esidaliwe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi UNkulunkulu Kuyindlela Eya Ekumesabeni UNkulunkulu Nokudeda Kokubi” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 5)**

Umuntu oqotho odaliwe kumele azi ukuthi ngubani uMenzi wakhe, azi ukuthi umuntu wadalelwani, kumele ayenze kanjani imisebenzi yokuba yisidalwa esenziwe, nokuthi uyikhulekela kanjani iNkosi yendalo yonke, kumele aqondisise, abambelele, azi, futhi anakekele izinhloso zoMdali, izifiso, nezimfuno, futhi kumele enze ngokuhambisana nendlela yoMdali—esabe uNkulunkulu abalekele okubi.

Kuyini ukwesaba uNkulunkulu? Futhi umuntu angakubalekela kanjani okubi?

“Ukumesaba uNkulunkulu” akusho ukwethuka nokwesaba okungenagama, noma ukugwema, noma ukubeka laphaya kude, noma ukukhonza noma izinkolelo-ze. Kunalokho, kuwukuhlonipha, ukunika isithunzi, ukwethemba, ukuqondisisa, ukunakekela, ukulalela, ukuzinikela, uthando, kanjalo nokudumisa, ukuvuza nokuthoba okungenambandela nokuthoba. Ngaphandle kolwazi lweqiniso ngoNkulunkulu, isintu angeke sibe nenhlonipho yeqiniso, ukwethembeka ngeqiniso, ukuqonda kweqiniso, ukunakekela kweqiniso noma ukuhlonipha, kodwa kuphela ukwesaba okukhulu novalo, kuphela ukungabaza, ukungaqondisisi, ukwenqaba, nokugwema; ngaphandle kolwazi lweqiniso ngoNkulunkulu, isintu angeke sibe nakho ukuzingcwelisa nokuvuza; ngaphandle kolwazi lweqiniso ngoNkulunkulu, isintu angeke sibe nokukhonza kweqiniso nokuzinikezela, kuphela ukukhonza okweqile okungenabo ubufakazi nezinkolelo-ze; ngaphandle kolwazi lweqiniso ngoNkulunkulu, isintu angeke sakwazi ukwenza ngendlela kaNkulunkulu, noma ukwesaba uNkulunkulu, noma ukubalekela okubi. Kunalokho, konke ukwenza nokuziphatha umuntu azibandakanya nakho kuyogcwala ukuphikisa nokwedelela, okunezinsolo zokuhlambalaza kanye nokwehlulela okungalungile Ngaye kanye nokuziphatha ngobubi enze okuphambanayo neqiniso nencazelo eyiqiniso yamazwi kaNkulunkulu.

---

Lapho isintu sinokwethemba ngeqiniso kuNkulunkulu, siyoba neqiniso ekumlandeleni nokwethembela Kuye; ngokuba nokwethemba kweqiniso kuphela kanye nokuncika kuNkulunkulu, isintu singaba nokuqondisisa kweqiniso nokwazi; ngokuhambisana nokuqondisisa ngeqiniso uNkulunkulu kufika ekunakekeleni Yena kwangempela; ngokunakekela uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso kuphela isintu singaba nokuhlonipha kweqiniso; ngenhlonipho yeqiniso kuphela kuNkulunkulu isintu singaba nokuzinikela kweqiniso; ngokuzinikela kuNkulunkulu ngeqiniso kuphela isintu singaba nokukhonza okungenamibandela nokungenasikhalo; kuphela ngokwethemba nokuncika ngeqiniso, ngokuqondisisa ngeqiniso nokunakekela, ukuhlonipha kweqiniso nokuzinikela ngeqiniso nokukhonza, isintu singaqala ukwazi isimo nengqikithi kaNkulunkulu, kanye nokwazi ubunjalo boMdali; uma sesifinyelele ekumazini uMdali kuphela ilapho isintu singavuselela kuso ukukhonza nokuthoba kweqiniso; kuphela uma benokukhonza uMdali nokuthoba kweqiniso isintu siyokwazi ukubeka eceleni izindlela zaso ezimbi, lokho okungukuthi, ukubalekela okubi.

Lokhu kuhlenganisa indlela ephелеle “yokwesaba uNkulunkulu ubalekele okubi,” nokuthi kubuye kube yingqikithi seyiphēlele yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokubalekela okubi, kanjalo futhi nendlela okumele ihanjwe ukuze kufikwe ekwesabeni uNkulunkulu nokubalekela okubi.

“Ukwesaba uNkulunkulu nokudeda kokubi” nokwazi uNkulunkulu kuxhumene ngezintambo eziningi ngokungehlukaniswe, futhi ukuxhumana phakathi kwazo kuyabonakala. Uma umuntu efisa ukufinyelela ekubalekeleni okubi, kumele yena kuqala abe nokwesaba uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso; uma yena efisa ukuzuza ukwesaba uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso, yena kuqala kumele amazi uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso; uma efisa ukuthola ulwazi ngoNkulunkulu, yena kumele kuqala abenolwazi lwamazwi kaNkulunkulu, aqiniseke ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, abenolwazi lokujeziswa nokuqondiswa nguNkulunkulu, ukujeziswa nokwahlulelwa Nguye; uma yena efisa ukuba nolwazi lalawa mazwi kaNkulunkulu, yena kumele kuqala abhekane ubuso nobuso namazwi kaNkulunkulu, abhekane ubuso nobuso noNkulunkulu, nokucela uNkulunkulu amuphe amathuba okuwezwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu ngezindlela zonke ezahlukene ezifaka phakathi umuntu, izehlakalo nezinto; uma yena efisa ukubhekana ubuso nobuso noNkulunkulu namazwi kaNkulunkulu, yena kumele kuqala abe nenhliziyo engazithwele futhi elungile, akulungele ukwamukela iqiniso, inhliziyō yokubekezelela ubunzima, ukuzimisela kanye nesibindi sokubalekela okubi, kanye nentshisekelo yokuba yisidalwa esiqinisekile.... Ngale ndlela, ukuya phambili kancane kancane, kuzokusondeza nakakhulu kuNkulunkulu, inhliziyō yakho iyoya iba msulwa ngokwengeziwe, futhi impilo yakho nokubaluleka kokuba uyaphila kuyoba, ngokuhambisana nolwazi lwakho ngoNkulunkulu, kuyoba nenjongo eyengeziwe futhi kuyokhula ukucaca ngokwengeziwe. Kuze kube olunye usuku, lapho uyozwa khona ukuthi uMdali akaseyona impica-badala, ukuthi uMdali akakaze afihleke kuwe, ukuthi uMdali akakaze abufihle

---

ubuso Bakhe kuwe, ukuthi uMdali akakude neze nawe, ukuthi uMdali akaseyena Lona ohlale umlangazelela emicabangweni yakho kodwa ongakwazi ukufinyelela Kuye ngemizwa yakho, ukuthi Yena ngokoqobo futhi ngeqiniso uhlale ekubhekile kwesokunxele nesokudla sakho, esekela ukuphila kwakho, futhi elawula okudalelwe. Akakude noma akazifihlile Yena phezulu emafini. Useceleni kwakho, wengamele phezu kwakho konke okwakho, uyikho konke onako, futhi uwukuphela kwento onayo. UNkulunkulu onjalo ukuvumela ukuba umthande ngenhliziyo, unamathele Kuye, umbambele eduze, umkhonze, wesabe ukulahlekelwa Nguye, nokuthi ungazimiseli ngokuphinde umphike, uphinde ungamhloniphi Yena noma ukuphinde umgweme Yena futhi noma umbeke kude le. Konke ofuna ukukwenza ukunakekela Yena, ukulalela Yena, ukubuyisela Kuwe konke akunikeza khona, nokuthobela umbuso Wakhe. Awusenqabi manje ukuqondiswa, ukunikezwa, ukubhekwa, nokugcinwa Nguye, awusakwenqabi lokho Yena akushoyo nalokho akunqumela kona. Konke okufunayo ukulandela Yena, uhambe eduze Kwakhe kwesokunxele noma kwesokudla Sakhe, konke okufunayo ukumamukela Yena njengowukuphila kwakho kuphela, njengowukuphela kweNkosi noNkulunkulu wakho.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Ukwazi UNkulunkulu Kuyindlela Eya Ekumesabeni UNkulunkulu Nokudeda Kokubi” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 6)**

### **Izinkolelo Zabantu Azinakungena Esikhundleni Seqiniso**

Kunabantu abathile abangabekezelela ubunzima; bangakukhokha okudingekayo; Indlela abenza ngayo ibonakala iyinhle kakhulu; bahlonishwa kakhulu; futhi bayabazisa abanye. Ucabangani: Ingabe lolu hlobo lwezenzo zangaphandle lungabhekwa njengokwenza iqiniso? Ungasho yini ukuthi lo muntu wanelisa izinjongo zikaNkulunkulu? Kungani ngezikhathi abantu ababona ngazo laba bantu becabanga ukuthi banelisa uNkulunkulu, becabanga ukuthi bahamba endleleni yeqiniso yokwenza iqiniso, ukuthi bahamba ngezindlela zikaNkulunkulu? Kungani abanye abantu becabanga ngale ndlela? Kunencazelo eyodwa yalokho. Futhi iyiphi leyo ncazelo? Ukuthi kubantu abaningi abaphakeme, imibuzo enjengokuthi kuyini ukwenza iqiniso, kuyini ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu, kuyini ngempela ukuba neqiniso—imibuzo enjalo ayicacile kubo. Ngakho kunabantu abavame ukukhohliswa yilabo ababonakala bengokomoya, beyigugu, bebonakala benezithombe eziphakeme. Ngokwalaba bantu abangakhuluma ngamagama nezimfundiso, nalezo zinkulumo nezenzo ezibonakala zifanelwe ukunconywa, labo abakhohliswa yibo abakaze bayibuke ingqikithi yezenzo zabo, imiyalo eqhutshwa izenzo zabo, nokuthi iyini imigomo yabo. Futhi abakaze bahlale ukuthi labo bantu bamlandela ngempela yini uNkulunkulu, ukuthi bangabantu abamesaba ngempela yini uNkulunkulu futhi abakugwemayo okubi noma cha. Abakaze baqonde isiqu sobuntu balaba bantu. Kunalokho, kusukela baqala

---

ukwazana nabo, kancane kancane, bayabatusa laba bantu, babahlonipha kakhulu laba bantu, futhi ekugcineni laba bantu baphenduka izithixo zabo. Ngaphezu kwalokho, ezingqondweni zabanye abantu, izithixo abazikhulekelayo, abakholwa ukuthi bangashiya imindeni nemisebenzi yabo, futhi bakhokhe okudingekayo—lezi zithixo yizo empeleni ezanelisa uNkulunkulu, ezingathola umphumela omuhle neziphokophele endaweni enhle. Ezinhliziyweni zazo, lezi zithixo zingabantu uNkulunkulu abatusayo. Yini ebangela ukuba abantu babe nalolu hlobo lwenkolelo? Siyini isisekelo sale ndaba? Yimiphi imiphumela okungaholela kuyo? Ake siqale sixoxe ngendaba emayelana nesiqu.

Izindaba ezifana nalezi ezimayelana nemibono yabantu, imikhuba yabantu, yimiphi imiyalo abantu abakhetha ukuyenza, nalokho okwahlale kuvezwa yiwo wonke umuntu, empeleni konke lokho akuhlanganisi lutho nezimfuneko zikaNkulunkulu esintwini. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi abantu bagxile ezindabeni ezingathi shú noma ezijulile, emagameni nezimfundiso noma izinto ezingokoqobo, abantu abanamatheli kulokho okufanele banamathele kakhulu kukho, futhi abakwazi lokho okufanele bakwazi kakhulu. Isizathu salokhu ukuthi abantu abalithandi nhlobo iqiniso. Ngakho, abantu abazimisele ukuchitha isikhathi namandla ukuze bathole futhi benze imiyalo esezwini likaNkulunkulu. Kunalokho, bancamela ukusebenzisa izindlela ezingqamulelayo, bese bekha phezu abakuqondayo, abakwaziyo, njengokuyiqiniso nokuwukuziphatha okuhle. Lo mbono okha phezulu ube usuba umgomo wabo abawulandelayo, ube iqiniso okufanele balenze. Umphumela oqondile ukuthi abantu bathathe ukuziphatha kahle kwabantu bakufake esikhundleni sokwenza iqiniso, okuphinde kwanelise isifiso sabantu sokunxusa umusa kuNkulunkulu. Lokhu kwenza abantu bamelane neqiniso, abaphinde bakusebenzisele ukukuphikisana nokuncintisana noNkulunkulu. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, ngokungathembeki bambekela eceleni uNkulunkulu, babeke izithixo zezinhliziyzo zabo esikhundleni sikaNkulunkulu. Iyodwa into eyimbangela eyenza abantu babe nalezi zenzo zokunganaki, imibono yokunganaki, noma imibono nemikhuba yohlangothi olulodwa, futhi namhlanje ngizonitshele ngayo. Isizathu ukuthi nakuba abantu bengase balandele uNkulunkulu, bathandaze nsuku zonke Kuye, futhi bafunde izwi likaNkulunkulu nsuku zonke, abaziqondi empeleni intando kaNkulunkulu. Lona umnyombo wenkinga. Uma othile eqonda inhliziyzo kaNkulunkulu, eqonda izinto ezithandwa uNkulunkulu, lokho uNkulunkulu akuzondayo, lokho uNkulunkulu akufunayo, lokho akwenqabayo, ukuthi uNkulunkulu uthanda nhloboni yomuntu, nhloboni yomuntu ayizondayo, nhloboni yendinganiso uNkulunkulu ayisebenzisayo ezintweni azifuna kumuntu, futhi usebenzisa yiphi indlela lapho ephelelisa umuntu, ingabe lowo muntu usengaba nemibono yakhe? Ingabe bangavele bahambe bayokhonza omunye umuntu? Ingabe umuntu ovamile angaba isithixo sabo? Uma abantu beqonda intando kaNkulunkulu, bazoba nemibono enengqondo. Ngeke bamane benze umuntu owonakalisiwe abe isithixo, noma ngesikhathi besahamba

---

endleleni yeqiniso, bakholwe ukuthi ukunamathela emithethweni noma imiyalweni embalwa kulingana ngendlela efanayo nokwenza iqiniso.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokwazi Isimo SikaNkulunkulu Nemiphumela Umsebenzi Wakhe Oyoyithola”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 7)**

### **Miningi Imibono Mayelana Nezinga UNkulunkulu Alimisele Umphumela Womuntu**

Njengoba wonke umuntu ekhathazekile ngomphumela wakhe, ingabe uyazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu uwukhetha kanjani lowo mphumela? UNkulunkulu uwumisa ngayiphi indlela umphumela womuntu? Futhi nhloboni yezinga alisebenzisayo ukuze amise umphumela womuntu? Futhi ngesikhathi sekufanele kumiswe umphumela womuntu, yini uNkulunkulu ayenzayo ukuze embule umphumela wakhe? Ingabe ukhona owazi lokhu? Njengoba ngiqeda kusho, kunabanye abakholwa ukuthi sebelwenzile kakade ucwaningo ezwini likaNkulunkulu. Laba bantu bafuna imikhondo ngemiphumela yesintu, ngemikhakha le miphumela ehlukaniswe ngayo, nangemiphumela ehlukahlukene elindele izinhlobonhlobo zabantu. Bafuna nokwazi indlela uNkulunkulu amisa ngayo umphumela, uhlobo lwezinga uNkulunkulu alisebenzisayo, nendlela amisa ngayo umphumela womuntu. Kodwa ekugcineni laba bantu bayahluleka ukuthola noma yini. Empeleni, kuncane okuyigugu okwembulwa ezwini likaNkulunkulu. Kungani kunjalo? Ngakho uma nje umphumela womuntu ungakembulwa, uNkulunkulu akufuni kutshela muntu ukuthi kuzokwenzekani ekugcineni, futhi akafune kutshela muntu ngendawo aya kuyo singakafiki isikhathi. Isizathu salokho ukuthi ukwenza kunjalo kukaNkulunkulu ngeke kumzuzise ngalutho umuntu. Okwamanje, ngifuna kuphela ukunitshela ngendlela uNkulunkulu amisa ngayo umphumela womuntu, ngemiyalo ayisebenzisa emsebenzini Wakhe wokumisa umphumela womuntu, nokwenza umphumela kanye nezinga alisebenzisayo ukuze abone ukuthi amsindise othile noma cha. Akuyona yini lena into enikhathazeke ngayo kakhulu? Ngakho-ke, abantu bayazi kanjani indlela uNkulunkulu amisa ngayo umphumela womuntu? Niqeda kukhuluma kafushane ngale ndaba. Abanye benu bathe umbuzo omayelana nokwenza umsebenzi ngokwethembeka, ukuchitha isikhathi noNkulunkulu; abanye bathe ukulalela uNkulunkulu nokumanelisa; abanye bathe ukuba semuseni kaNkulunkulu; abanye bathe kuholela ekuphileni okusezingeni eliphansi.... Lapho wenza la maqiniso, lapho wenza imiyalo yemicabango yakho, ingabe uyazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ucabangani? Ingabe uke wacabanga ngokuthi ukuqhubeka wenza kanjena kuzozanelisa izinjongo zikaNkulunkulu noma cha? Ingabe kuyazihlanganisa izindinganiso zikaNkulunkulu? Ingabe kuyazihlanganisa izimfuneko zikaNkulunkulu? Ngikholwa ukuthi abantu abaningi abacabangi kakhulu ngalezi zinto. Bamane basebenzise izingxenye zezwi likaNkulunkulu, noma ingxenye yentshumayelo, noma izinga lomuntu othile



---

ongokomoya abamazisayo, baziphoqe kuba benze lokhu nalokhuya. Bacabanga ukuthi lena indlela efanele, ngakho bayaqhubeka benamathela kuyo, beyenza kungakhathaleki ukuthi ekugcineni kuzokwenzekani. Abanye abantu bacabanga ukuthi: “Ngikholwe iminyaka eminingi; Bengilokhu ngenza izinto ngale ndlela; Ngizwa sengathi ngimanelise ngempela uNkulunkulu; Ngizwa sengathi futhi kuningi engikuzuzile endleleni. Ngoba ngiye ngaqonda amaqiniso amaningi kule nkathi, futhi ngaqonda izinto eziningi ebengingaziqondi phambilini—ukubala okumbalwa, imibono eminingi yami ishintshile, izinto engizaziyo ekuphileni zishintshe kakhulu, futhi ngiliqonda kahle leli zwe.” Abanye bakholwa ukuthi lokhu ukuvuna, futhi kuwumphumela wokugcina womsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kumuntu. Ngokombono wakho, ngalezi zindinganiso nazo zonke izinto ozenzayo uma kuhlanganiswa—Ingabe wanelisa izinjongo zikaNkulunkulu? Abanye abantu bayokhuluma ngakho konke ukuqiniseka: “Kunjalo! Senza izinto ngokuvumelana nezwi likaNkulunkulu; senza izinto ngokuvumelana nalokho ongaphezulu akushumayelile naxoxe ngakho; sihlale siwenza umsebenzi wethu, sihlale simlandela uNkulunkulu, futhi asikaze simshiye uNkulunkulu. Ngakho singasho ngokuzethemba okukhulu ukuthi siyamenelisa uNkulunkulu. Akunandaba ukuthi siziqonda kangakanani izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu, akunandaba ukuthi siliqonda kangakanani izwi likaNkulunkulu, sihlale sisendleleni yokufuna ukufaneleka kuNkulunkulu. Uma senze izinto ngendlela efanele, nemiphumela iyoba mihle.” Ucabangani ngalo mbono? Ingabe unembile? Mhlawumbe kunabanye abathi: “Angikaze ngicabange ngalezi zinto phambilini. Ngicabanga ukuthi uma ngiqhubeka ngenza umsebenzi wami futhi ngenza ngokuvumelana nezimfuneko zezwi likaNkulunkulu, ngiyosinda. Angikaze ngicabange ngokuthi ngingamenelisa yini uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yami, futhi angikaze ngicabange ukuthi ngingalifinyelela yini izinga alifunayo enhliziyweni yami. Njengoba uNkulunkulu engakaze angitshele, noma anginikeze noma yimiphi imiyalo ecacile, ngikholwa ukuthi uma nje ngiqhubeka ngiya phambili, uNkulunkulu uzokwaneliseka futhi akufanele afune okunye kimi.” Ingabe lezi zinkolelo zinembile? Ngokolwazi lwami, le ndlela yokwenza, yokucabanga, nale mibono—iza kanye nezifiso nokungaboni ngandlela thile. Lapho ngisho lokhu, mhlawumbe kunabanye benu abathukuthelayo kancane: “Ukungaboni? Uma ‘kuwukungaboni,’ kusho ukuthi ithuba lethu lensindiso, amathuba okusindisa mancane kakhulu futhi awaqinisekile, akunjalo? Inkulumo yakho ayifani yini nokusithela ngamanzi abandayo?” Akunandaba ukuthi yini oyikholwayo, izinto engizishoyo nengizenzayo azihloselwe ukukwenza uzizwe uthelwe ngamanzi abandayo. Kunalokho, zihloselwe ukukwenza uthuthukise ukuqonda kwakho izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu, futhi wazi imicabango kaNkulunkulu, lokho uNkulunkulu afuna ukufeze, uhlobo lwabantu aluthandayo, lokho uNkulunkulu akuzondayo, lokho akwenyanyayo, nohlobo lomuntu afuna ube nalo, kanye nohlobo lomuntu uNkulunkulu alulahlayo. Kusho ukukhanyisela ingqondo yakho, ukukwenza ubone ngokucacile ukuthi izenzo nemicabango yomuntu ngamunye kuphambuke ngezina

---

elingakanani kulokho okufunwa uNkulunkulu. Ingabe kubalulekile ukukhuluma ngalezi zihloko? Ngoba ngiyazi ukuthi sonke lesi sikhathi benikholwa, futhi nilalela izintshumayelo, kodwa lezi cishe izinto enizintula kakhulu. Ubhale wonke amaqiniso encwadini yakho, ubhale nalawo okholwa ukuthi abalulekile engqondweni yakho, futhi nakuba uhlela ukusebenzisa lezi zinto ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu ekwenzeni kwakho, ukuzisebenzisa lapho uzithola weswele, noma uwasebenzise ukuze udlule ezikhathini ezinzima eziphambi kwakho, noma ukwenza lezi zinto zikuphelezele ekuphileni kwakho. Kodwa ngokolwazi lwami, uma wenza kuphela, ukwenza kwakho akubalulekile ngayiphi indlela. Iyiphi-ke into ebaluleke kakhulu? Ukuthi ngesikhathi usenza, inhliziyi yakho yazi wonke amaqiniso ayo yonke into oyenzayo, zonke izenzo, konke uNkulunkulu akufunayo; into oyenzayo noma oyicabangayo, nomphumela, nomgomo osenhliziyweni yakho ukuthi kuyazanelisa yini izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu, kuyazinakekela yini izidingo zikaNkulunkulu, noma ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyakwemukela yini. Lezi izinto ezibalulekile.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokwazi Isimo SikaNkulunkulu Nemiphumela Umsebenzi Wakhe Oyoyithola”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 8)**

### **Hamba Endleleni KaNkulunkulu: Yesaba UNkulunkulu Ugweme Okubi**

Kunenkulumo okufanele uyazi. Ngikholwa ukuthi le nkulumo ibaluleke kakhulu, ngenxa Yami kufika engqondweni izikhathi ezingabaleki usuku ngalunye. Kungani kunjalo? Ngoba ngaso sonke isikhathi lapho ngibhekene nothile, lapho ngizwa indaba yothile, lapho ngizwa izinto abathile abadlule kuzo noma ubufakazi babo ngokukholwa kuNkulunkulu, ngihlale ngisebenzisa le nkulumo ukuze ngibone ukuthi lo muntu uyilo yini uhlobo lomuntu olufunwa uNkulunkulu noma cha, uhlobo lomuntu othandwa uNkulunkulu. Ngakho, kanti sithini lesi sisho? Manje usujahe ukusizwa. Lapho ngisho le nkulumo mhlawumbe uzodumazeka ngenxa yokuthi kunalabo asebechithe iminyaka behloniphisa. Kodwa mina, angihloniphisi lutho. Le nkulumo isenhliziyweni Yami. Ngakho ithini le nkulumo? Ithi “hamba endleleni kaNkulunkulu: yesaba uNkulunkulu ugweme okubi.” Ingabe lena akuyona inkulumo elula kakhulu? Kodwa nakuba inkulumo ingase ibe lula, umuntu ngokuvamile oyiqonda ngokujulile uyocabanga ukuthi inesisindo esikhulu; kuningi okuzuzisayo ngayo nokungenziwa; iwulimi lokuphila oluneqiniso; umgomo wayo ekuphileni ukuphokophela phambili kulabo abafuna ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu; nokuthi indlela yokuphila yokulandelwa yinoma ubani ocabanga ngezinhloso zikaNkulunkulu. Ngakho ucabangani: Ngabe le nkulumo ayilona iqiniso? Ingabe inalo uhlobo lokubaluleka? Mhlawumbe baningi abantu abacabanga ngale nkulumo, abazama ukuyiqonda, futhi abanye banezinsolo ngayo: Ingabe le nkulumo ibaluleke kakhulu? Ingabe ibaluleke kakhulu? Ingabe

---

idingekile futhi ifanelwe ukugcizelelwa? Mhlawumbe kunalabo abangazazi izinto eziningi njengale nkulumo ngenxa yokuthi bacabanga ukuthi ukuthatha indlela kaNkulunkulu uyicwenge ngale nkulumo kuyihaba elikhulu. Ukuthatha konke lokho uNkulunkulu akushilo ukuhlunganise kube inkulumo eyodwa—ingabe akwenzi uNkulunkulu abe mncane noma kumlulaze? Ingabe kunjalo? Kungaba ngenxa yokuthi iningi lenu aliyiqondi ngokugcwele incazelo enembile yala mazwi. Nakuba ukuphawulile, kodwa awuhlosile ukuyifaka enhliziyweni yakho le nkulumo; umane nje uyibhala phansi encwadini yakho, uyophinde uyivakashele ngesikhathi sakho ucabangise ngayo. Kunabanye abantu abangeke bazihluphe ngokuyigcina ekhanda, ingasaphathwa eyokuyisebenzisa. Kodwa kungani ngikhuluma ngale nkulumo? Kungakhathaleki ukuthi umbono wakho uyini, noma ukuthi uzocabangani, kuzodingeka ngikhulume ngale nkulumo ngoba ibaluleke kakhulu endleleni uNkulunkulu amisa ngayo umphumela womuntu. Akunandaba ukuthi ukuyiqonda kwakho kwamanje le nkulumo kuthini, noma ukuthi uyibheka kanjani, ngisazokutshela: Uma abantu bengawenza amazwi ale nkulumo futhi bawezwe, baphinde bafinyelele ezingeni lokwesaba uNkulunkulu futhi agweme okubi, khona-ke kuqinisekisiwe ukuthi bayosindiswa nokuthi bayothola umphumela omuhle. Uma ungakwazi ukuthola izinga le nkulumo edinga ube kulo, kungashiwo kufanele ukuthi umphumela wakho awaziwa. Ngakho ngikhuluma nani ngale nkulumo ngoba ngilungisa izingqondo zenu, futhi ukuze nazi ukuthi hlobo luni lwezinga uNkulunkulu anikala ngalo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokwazi Isimo SikaNkulunkulu Nemiphumela Umsebenzi Wakhe Oyoyithola”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 9)**

### **UNkulunkulu Usebenzisa Izilingo Ezahlukene Ukuhlola Ukuthi Abantu Bayamesaba Yini UNkulunkulu Futhi Bayakugwema Okubi**

Kuzo zonke izinkathi, uNkulunkulu ubeka amazwi athile phezu komuntu lapho esebenza emhlabeni, atshele umuntu amaqiniso athile. La maqiniso asebenza njengendlela umuntu okufanele anamathele kuyo, njengendlela umuntu okufanele ahambe kuyo, indlela evumela umuntu ukuba esabe uNkulunkulu agweme okubi, nendlela abantu okufanele bayenze futhi banamathele kuyo ukuphila kwabo konke nakulo lonke uhambo lwabo lwempilo. Kungenxa yalesi sizathu uNkulunkulu ebeke la mazwi kumuntu. La mazwi avela kuNkulunkulu, umuntu kufanele anamathele kuwo, futhi ukunamathela kuwo kusho ukuthola ukuphila. Uma umuntu enganamatheli kuwo, engawenzi, futhi engaphili ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu ekuphileni kwakhe, khona-ke lo muntu akalenzi iqiniso. Futhi uma abantu bengalenzi iqiniso, basuke bengamesabi uNkulunkulu futhi bengakugwemi okubi, futhi bengamenelisi uNkulunkulu. Uma othile engamenelisi uNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi ngeke uNkulunkulu abatuse; lolu hlobo lomuntu

---

alunawo umphumela. Ngakho emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu uwumisa kanjani umphumela womuntu? Iyiphi indlela uNkulunkulu ayisebenzisayo ukuze amise umphumela womuntu? Mhlawumbe okwamanje lokhu akukhanyi kahle kuwe, kodwa uma ngikutshela inqubo kuyocaca kakhudlwana. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi abantu abaningi sebedlule kukho kakade.

Njengoba umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uqhubeka, kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kube manje, uNkulunkulu ubekele wonke umuntu izilingo—noma ungathi, wonke umuntu omlandelayo—futhi lezi zilingo azilingani. Kunalabo ababhekane nesilingo sokwenqatshwa umndeneni wabo; nalabo abakhulele ezindaweni ezintulayo; nalabo abaye baboshwa futhi bahlukunyezwa; nalabo abhekene nesilingo sokwenza izinqumo; nalabo abanezinkinga zemali nesithunzi. Ngokuvamile, wonke umuntu kini usebhekane nalo lonke uhlobo lwezilingo. Kungani uNkulunkulu esebenza kanje? Kungani uNkulunkulu ebaphatha kanjalo abantu? Imiphi imiphumela afuna ukuyibona? Leli iphuzu elibalulekile engifuna ukunitshela lona: UNkulunkulu ufuna ukubona ukuthi lo muntu uluhlobo olumesabayo yini futhi olukugwemayo yini okubi. Lokhu kusho ukuthi lapho uNkulunkulu ekuvivinya, ekwenza ubhekane nezimo ezithile, usuke efuna ukuthola ukuthi uwumuntu owesaba uNkulunkulu yini futhi ogwema okubi. Uma othile enza umsebenzi wokugcina umnikelo, bese ethola umnikelo, ucabanga ukuthi lena into esuke ihlelwe uNkulunkulu? Akubuzwa! Yonke into obhekana nayo isuke ihlelwe uNkulunkulu. Lapho ubhekene nalesi simo, uNkulunkulu uyokuqapha ekusithekeni, abheke indlela okhetha ngayo, indlela owenza ngayo, nento oyicabangayo. Isiphetho somphumela yilokhu uNkulunkulu akhathazeke ngakho, njengoba kuwumphumela uyomenza akwazi ukukala ukuthi ulifinyelele yini izinga likaNkulunkulu kulesi silingo. Nokho, lapho abantu bebhhekene nendaba ethile, abavamile ukucabanga ukuthi kungani bebhhekene nayo, noma ngezinga elifunwa uNkulunkulu. Abacabangi ngalokho uNkulunkulu afuna ukukubona kubo, lokho afuna ukukuthola kubo. Lapho bebhhekene nale ndaba, lolu hlobo lomuntu kuba ukuphela kwento abayicabangayo: “Lena into engibhekene nayo; kumele ngiqaphele, ngingabi ongenandaba! Kunoma ikuphi, lona umnikelo kaNkulunkulu angikwazi ukuwuthinta.” Lo muntu ukholwa ukuthi angasifeza isibopho sakhe ngokucabanga kalula kanjalo. Ingabe uNkulunkulu uzokwaneliseka ngomphumela walolo vivinyo? Noma ngeke aneliseke? Ningaxoxa ngalokho. (Uma othile esaba uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakhe, khona-ke lapho ebhekene nomsebenzi omenza athintane nomnikelo kaNkulunkulu, uyocabanga ngokuthi kulula kanjani ukucasula isimo sikaNkulunkulu, ngakho uyoqiniseka ngokuthi uyaqapha.) Impendulo yakho isemgudwini ofanele, kodwa ayikafiki la ngifuna ibe khona. Ukuhamba endleleni kaNkulunkulu akukho mayelana nokugcina imithetho obala. Kunalokho, kusho ukuthi uma ubhekene nendaba, okokuqala, uzoyibheka njengesimo esihlelwe uNkulunkulu, isibopho uNkulunkulu asibeke kuwe, noma njengokuthile akuphathise

---

khona, ukuthi lapho ubhekene nalesi simo, kufanele usibheke njengesihlelwe uNkulunkulu. Lapho ubhekene nale ndaba, kumele ube nezinga, kumele ucabange ukuthi ivela kuNkulunkulu. Kumele ucabange ngendlela ozosingatha ngayo le ndaba ukuze ufeze isibopho sakho, sokwethembeka kuNkulunkulu; ungakwenza kanjani ngendlela engamcasuli uNkulunkulu, noma ecasula isimo Sakhe. Siqeda kukhuluma ngokulondoloza iminikelo. Le ndaba ihilela iminikelo, futhi ihilela umsebenzi wakho, isibopho sakho. Unesibopho somsebenzi kulo mthwalo wakho. Kodwa lapho ubhekene nale ndaba, ingabe sikhona isilingo? Yebo sikhona! Sivelaphi lesi silingo? Sivela kuSathane, futhi sivela ebubini bomuntu, esimweni esikhohlakele. Njengoba kunezilingo, lokhu kuhlenganisa ukuba nobufakazi; ukuba nobufakazi nakho kuwumsebenzi nesibopho sakho. Abanye abantu bathi: “Lena indaba encane; ingabe sikhona isidingo sokuyenza into enkulu?” Yebo sikhona! Ngoba ukuze sihambe ezindleleni zikaNkulunkulu, asikwazi ukudedela noma yini emayelana nathi, noma yini esizungezile, ngisho nezinto ezincane. Akukhathaleki ukuthi sicabanga ukuthi kufanele sikunake noma cha, uma nje kusenendaba esibhekile, akufanele sikudedele. Konke kufanele kubhekwe njengovivinyo uNkulunkulu asivivinya ngalo. Unjani lo mbono? Uma unalolu hlobo lombono, lokho kuqinisekisa leli qiniso: Inhliziyo yakho yesaba uNkulunkulu, futhi inhliziyo yakho izimisele ngokugwema okubi. Uma unalesi sifiso sokwanelisa uNkulunkulu, khona-ke okwenzayo akuqhelelene nezinga lokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi.

Kunalabo abacabanga ukuthi izindaba ezinakwa abantu kakhulu, izindaba empeleni okungakhulunywa ngazo—zimane ziyizinto ezingabalulekile, futhi azihlenganise lutho nokwenza iqiniso. Lapho laba bantu bebhekene nendaba enjalo, abacabangisisi ngayo bayayeka idlule. Kodwa eqinisweni, le ndaba iyisifundo okufanele ufunde ngaso, isifundo esimayelana nokwesaba uNkulunkulu, nokugwema okubi. Ngaphezu kwalokho, into okufanele ukhathazeke ngayo kakhulu ukwazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu wenzani lapho wena ubhekana nale nkinga. UNkulunkulu usohlangothini lwakho, uqapha wonke amazwi nezenzo zakho, nezinguquko ezisengqondweni yakho—lona umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Abanye bathi: “Kungani pho ngingawuzwa?” Awukaze uwuzwe ngenxa yokuthi indlela yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi akukakabi indlela ebalulekile kuwe yokunamathela kukho. Ngakho, awukwazi ukubona umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kumuntu, oziveza ngemicabango nezenzo zabantu ezihlukahlukene. Awugxilile! Iyiphi indaba ebalulekile? Iyiphi indaba encane? Zonke izindaba ezihilela ukuhamba endleleni kaNkulunkulu azehlukanisiwe kwaba khona ezinkulu nezincane. Ningakwemukela lokho? (Singakwemukela.) Mayelana nazo zonke izindaba, kunalezo abantu abazibona njengezinkulu kakhulu nezibalulekile, futhi ezinye zibhekwa njengezincane. Abantu bavame ukubheka lezi zindaba ezinkulu njengezibaluleke kakhulu, futhi bacabanga ukuthi zivela kuNkulunkulu. Nokho, njengoba lezi zindaba ezinkulu ziqhubeka, kuhlaluka isimo

---

sokungavuthwa komuntu nokungakhaliphi kwakhe, umuntu uvame ukungabi nenhloso eyodwa noNkulunkulu, futhi akakwazi ukuthola noma ikuphi ukwambulelwa, futhi ngeke athole noma iluphi ulwazi olubalulekile. Ngakho-ke ngokuphathelene nezindaba ezincane, zivame ukunganakwa abantu, bayaziyeka zidlule kancane kancane. Ngakho, balahlekelwe amathuba amaningi okuhlolwa phambi kukaNkulunkulu, ukuvivinywa Nguye. Uma nawe ungabanaki laba bantu, izinto nezindaba nezimo uNkulunkulu akuhlelele zona, lokho kuyosho ukuthini? Kusho ukuthi njalo, ngaso sonke isikhathi, uhlale umemezela ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukuphelelisile, nokuthi uyakuhola. Noma nini lapho uNkulunkulu ekuhlelela isimo, uyakubuka ekusithekeni, ubuka inhliziyi yakho, ubuka imicabango yakho, ubuka indlela ocabanga ngayo nozokwenza ngayo. Uma ungumuntu onganaki—umuntu ongazange abheke indlela kaNkulunkulu njengebalulekile, izwi likaNkulunkulu, noma iqiniso—khona-ke ngeke ube nomqondo ohluzekile, ngeke ukunake lokhu uNkulunkulu afuna ukukuphuthula, nalokho uNkulunkulu akufuna kuwe lapho ekuhlelela izimo. Ngeke futhi uyazi indlela abantu, izinto, nezindaba ohlangabezana nazo ezihlangana ngayo neqiniso noma nezinhlalo zikaNkulunkulu. Ngemva kokubhekana nezimo eziphindelelayo nezilingo ezizodwa njengalezi, futhi uNkulunkulu engaboni ntuthuko egameni lakho, uNkulunkulu uyomisa kanjani? Ngemva kokubhekana ngokuphindaphindiwe nezilingo, awumdumisi uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakho, futhi awuzibheki izimo uNkulunkulu akuhlelela zona njengoba zinjalo—njengezilingo noma izivivinyo zikaNkulunkulu. Kunalokho, wenqaba amathuba uNkulunkulu awabeka kuwe, uwenze akuphunyuke ngokuphindaphindiwe ngazo zonke izikhathi. Akukhona yini ukungalaleli okukhulu lokhu komuntu? (Yikho.) Ingabe uNkulunkulu uyoba lusizi ngenxa yalokhu? (Yebo.) UNkulunkulu ngeke abe lusizi! Ukungizwa ngikhuluma kanje sekuphinde kwanethusa futhi. Ngaphezu kwakho konke, akushiwongo yini ekuqaleni ukuthi uNkulunkulu uhlale elila? UNkulunkulu ngeke alile? Uyoba nini sosizini kanti uNkulunkulu? Kodwa-ke uNkulunkulu ngeke alile ngenxa yalesi simo. Khona-ke siyini isimo sikaNkulunkulu ngalolu hlobo oluboniswe ngenhla lokuziphatha? Lapho abantu benqaba izilingo, izivivinyo, uNkulunkulu abanika zona, lapho behlehla kuzo, uwodwa kuphela umbono uNkulunkulu awubeke kulabo bantu. Yimuphi lowo mbono? UNkulunkulu uyalwenqaba lolu hlobo lomuntu ekujuleni kwenhliziyi Yakhe. Igama elithi “ukwenqaba” linezincazelo ezimbili. Ngingazichaza kanjani? Ekujuleni, igama liqukethe umqondo wokwenyanya, wokuzonda. Ngokwenzazelo yesibili? Linengxenywe ebonisa ukugeza izandla ngento ethile. Sonke siyazi ukuthi “ukugeza izandla” kusho ukuthini, akunjalo? Ngamafuphi, ukwenqaba kusho isinyathelo sokugcina sikaNkulunkulu ngabantu abaziphatha ngaleyo ndlela. Kuyinzondo enkulu ngabo, ukwenyanya, yingakho ethathe isinqumo sokubalahla. Lesi isinqumo sokugcina sikaNkulunkulu ngabantu abangakaze bahambe endleleni Yakhe, abangakaze bamesabe noma bagweme okubi. Ingabe nonke manje seniyakubona ukubaluleka kwenkulumo engikhulume ngayo?

---

Manje ingabe niyayiqonda indlela uNkulunkulu ayisebenzisayo ukuze amise umphumela womuntu? (Ukuhlela izimo ezingafani zonke izinsuku.) “Ukuhlela izimo ezingafani”—lokhu abantu bangakuzwa futhi bakuthinte. Khona-ke ziyini izisusa zikaNkulunkulu ngalokho? Izisusa ziwukuthi uNkulunkulu ufuna ukunika wonke umuntu izilingo ngezindlela ezingafani, ngezikhathi ezingafani nasezindaweni ezingafani. Iziphi izici zomuntu ezivivinywayo? Kungakhathaleki ukuthi uluhlobo lomuntu olwesaba uNkulunkulu futhi lugweme okubi kuzo zonke izinto ozenzayo noma cha, uzwa ngakho, uyakubona futhi udlula kukho. Wonke umuntu uzobhekana nalolu hlobo lwesilingo, ngoba uNkulunkulu akenzeleli muntu. Abanye bathi: “Sengikholwe iminyaka eminingi kuNkulunkulu; kwenzeka kanjani ukuthi angikaze ngibhekane nesilingo?” Uzwa sengathi awukaze ubhekane nesilingo ngenxa yokuthi ngisho uNkulunkulu ekuhlelele izimo awukazi uzibheke njengento ebalulekile, futhi ubungafuni ukuhamba endleleni kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho awunawo umqondo wezilingo zikaNkulunkulu. Abanye bathi: “Ngike ngabhekana nezilingo eziningi, kodwa ayikho indlela efanayo engiyaziyo yokubhekana nazo. Ngisho noma ngizisingathile, namanje angikakazi ukuthi ngama ngaqini yini kulezo zilingo.” Nakanjani abantu abazizwa kanjena ababancane. Ngakho uNkulunkulu kanti abantu ubakala ngaliphi izinga? Kunjengoba ngishilo emizuzwini embalwa eyedlule: Yonke into oyenzayo, oyicabangayo, noyivezayo—iwukwesaba uNkulunkulu okugwema okubi? Lena indlela yokuthola ukuthi uwumuntu owesaba uNkulunkulu nogwema okubi noma cha. Ingabe lo mbono ufanele? Kulula kakhulu ukusho, kodwa ingabe kulula nokwenza? (Akulula.) Kungani kungelula kangako? (Ngoba abantu abamazi uNkulunkulu, abayazi indlela uNkulunkulu aphelelisa ngayo umuntu, ngakho lapho bebhekana nezindaba ezinjalo abakwazi ukusebenzisa iqiniso ukuze lixazulule izinkinga zabo; abantu kumele babhekane nezilingo eziningi, ukucwengwa, ukusolwa, ukwahlulelwa, ngaphambi kokuba besabe uNkulunkulu.) Kubekeni kanje, ngokombono wenu, ukwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi, kubonakala kulula ukukwenza okwamanje. Kungani ngisho lokhu? Ngenxa yokuthi senilalele izintshumayelo eziningi, futhi anitholanga amanzi amancane okunisela iqiniso. Lokhu kuye kwanenza naqonda ukwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi ngokombono nangokucabanga. Mayelana nemikhuba yenu yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi, konke lokhu kube usizo futhi kunenze nezwa sengathi into enjalo ingafinyeleleka kalula. Ngakho kungani eqinisweni abantu bengakufeza lokhu? Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi isimo somuntu asimesabi uNkulunkulu, futhi sithanda ububi. Lesi isizathu sangempela.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokwazi Isimo SikaNkulunkulu Nemiphumela Umsebenzi Wakhe Oyoyithola” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 10)**

---

## **Ukungamesabi UNkulunkulu Nokungakugwemi Okubi Kuwukumelana NoNkulunkulu**

Manje seniyabonana noNkulunkulu, futhi seniyahambisana nezwi likaNkulunkulu. Ulwazi lwakho ngoNkulunkulu lukhulu kakhulu kunolukaJobe. Kungani ngikhuluma ngalokhu? Kungani ngikhuluma kanje? Ngingathanda ukunichazela iqiniso, kodwa ngaphambi kwalokho, ngifuna ukunibuza lombuzo: UJobe wayazi okuncane ngoNkulunkulu, kodwa wakwazi ukwesaba uNkulunkulu wagwema okubi. Ngakho kungani abantu kulezi nsuku behluleka ukwenza kanjalo? (Inkohlakalo enkulu.) Inkohlakalo enkulu—lokho ukukha phezulu, kodwa ngeke ngikubheke kanjalo. Nivame ukuthatha izimfundiso namagama enivame ukukhuluma ngawo, njengathi “inkohlakalo enkulu,” “ukuhlubuka kuNkulunkulu,” “ukungathembeki kuNkulunkulu,” “ukungalaleli,” “ukungalithandi iqiniso” futhi nisebenzisa la mazwi ukuze nichaze isiqu sikaNkulunkulu kuwo wonke umbuzo. Lena indlela ezwakala kahle yokukusho. Kodwa ukusebenzisa impendulo eyodwa ukuze niphendule imibuzo ngezindlela ezibonakala zehlukile kuwukuhlambalaza iqiniso noNkulunkulu. Angikuthandi ukuzwa lolu hlobo lwempendulo. Cabanga ngakho! Akekho kini oke wacabanga ngale ndaba, kodwa lokho ngikubona ngazo zonke izinsuku futhi ngikuzwa nsuku zonke. Ngakho niyenza Mina ngibhekile. Lapho nenza, anikwazi ukubona ingqikithi yale ndaba. Kodwa lapho ngiyibona, ngiyakwazi ukubona ingqikithi yaso, futhi ngingakwazi nokuzwa ingqikithi yayo. Ngakho-ke iyini le ngqikithi? Kungani abantu kulezi nsuku bengamboni uNkulunkulu futhi bagweme okubi? Izimpendulo zenu zisichaza buthule isisekelo sale mibuzo, futhi azikwazi ukulungisa isisekelo salo mbuzo. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi kunomthombo lapha ongazi ngawo. Uyini lo mthombo? Ngiyazi nifuna ukuzwa ngawo, ngakho ngizonitshela ngomthombo walo mbuzo.

Ekuqaleni komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, wayebabheka kanjani abantu? UNkulunkulu wabasindisa abantu; waphatha umuntu njengelungu lalo mndeni, njengenjongo yomsebenzi Wakhe, njengento afuna ukuyinqoba, ukuyisindisa, nafuna ukuyiphelelisa. Lona kwakuwumbono kaNkulunkulu ngabantu ekuqaleni komsebenzi Wakhe. Kodwa wawuyini umbono womuntu ngoNkulunkulu ngaleso sikhathi? UNkulunkulu wayengajwayelekile kubantu, futhi umuntu wayebheka uNkulunkulu njengesihambi. Kungashiwo ukuthi isimo sakhe somqondo mayelana noNkulunkulu asiyithelanga imiphumela elungile, futhi wayengaqondi ngokucacile ukuthi kufanele amphathe kanjani uNkulunkulu. Ngakho wamphatha nganoma iyiphi indlela athanda ngayo, wenza noma yini ayithandayo. Ingabe umuntu wayenombono ngoNkulunkulu? Ekuqaleni, umuntu akabanga nambono ngoNkulunkulu. Lokho okubizwa ngokuthi umbono womuntu kwaba imicabango anayo ngoNkulunkulu. Lelo zinga lemibono yabantu lemukelwa; futhi lokho akulalelanga imithetho eyayibekiwe, kodwa ezinhliziyweni zabo abantu bamelana nakho ngamandla. Lobu kwakuwubudlelwane bomuntu noNkulunkulu ekuqaleni: UNkulunkulu wayebheka umuntu njengelungu lomndeni, kodwa umuntu ephatha



---

uNkulunkulu njengesihambi. Kodwa phakathi nenkathi yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, umuntu wakuqonda lokho uNkulunkulu ayezama ukukufeza. Abantu baqonda ukuthi uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu weqiniso, futhi baqonda ukuthi yini umuntu ongayizuza kuNkulunkulu. Umuntu wayembheka kanjani uNkulunkulu ngaleso sikhathi? Umuntu wabheka uNkulunkulu njengobalulekile ekuphileni, ngethemba lokuthola umusa, ukuthola izibusiso nezithembiso. UNkulunkulu wayembheka kanjani umuntu ngaleso sikhathi? UNkulunkulu wayebheka umuntu njengento okufanele ayinqobe. UNkulunkulu wayefuna ukusebenzisa amazwi ukuze ahlulele abantu, avivinye abantu, anike abantu izilingo. Kodwa ngokwabantu, uNkulunkulu wayelithuluzi abangalisebenzisa ukuze kufezeke imigomo yabo. Abantu bathi iqiniso elivela kuNkulunkulu lingabanqoba futhi libasindise, nokuthi banethuba lokuthola izinto abazifuna kuNkulunkulu, lokuya endaweni abayifunayo. Ngenxa yalokho, izinhliziyi zabo zaba nobuqotho obuncane, futhi babekulungele ukulandela lo Nkulunkulu. Kwadlula isikhathi esithile, futhi abantu baba nolwazi oluthile oluyizimfundiso ngoNkulunkulu. Kungase kushiwo ukuthi babejwayelana kancane kancane noNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yezwi elikhulunywe uNkulunkulu, izimfundiso Zakhe, iqiniso Lakhe, nomsebenzi Wakhe—abantu “bajwayelana” ngokwengeziwe. Ngakho, abantu bacabanga ngephutha ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayengasesona isihambi, nokuthi kakade base behamba endleleni yokufaneleka kuNkulunkulu. Kuze kube manje, abantu sebelalele izintshumayelo eziningi zeqiniso, futhi sebone umsebenzi omningi kaNkulunkulu. Kodwa ngenxa yokugxambukela nokuphazamisa kwezinto nezimo ezihlukahlukene, abantu abaningi abakwazi ukusebenzisa iqiniso, futhi abakwazi ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu. Abantu bayasilela ngokuqhubekayo, bantula ukuzethemba ngokuqhubekayo. Balokhu becabanga ukuthi umphumela wabo awaziwa. Abalokothi babe nemibono efanele, futhi ababonakali benenqubekela phambili; bamane bayalandela nje, baya phambili. Mayelana nesimo somuntu samanje, siyini isimo sikaNkulunkulu ngomuntu? Okuwukuphela kwesifiso sikaNkulunkulu ukunika umuntu iqiniso, futhi ahlelembe indlela Yakhe kumuntu, bese ehlela izimo ezechukahlukene ukuze avivinye umuntu ngezindlela ezingafani. Umgomo Wakhe ukuthatha la mazwi, la maqiniso, nomsebenzi Wakhe, bese eletha umphumela lapho umuntu eyokwesaba khona uNkulunkulu futhi agweme okubi. Abantu abaningi engibabonile bamane bathathe izwi likaNkulunkulu bese belibheka njengemfundiso, balibheke njengamagama, balibheke njengomthetho okufanele ugcinwe. Lapho beqhubeka benza izinto futhi bekhuluma, noma bebhokana nezilingo, abayibheki indlela kaNkulunkulu njengendlela okufanele igcinwe. Lokhu kubonakala kakhulu lapho abantu bebhokene nezilingo; angikaze ngibone umuntu owenza izwi ngokwesaba uNkulunkulu noma ukugwema okubi. Ngenxa yalokhu, indlela kaNkulunkulu ngomuntu igcwele ukwenyanya okudlulele nokunengwa. Ngemva kokuba uNkulunkulu enike abantu izilingo ngokuphindaphindiwe, ngisho nangezikhathi ezingamakhulu, abakawubonisi umbono ocacile wokubonisa ukuzimisela kwabo—ngifuna ukwesaba uNkulunkulu ngigweme

---

okubi! Njengoba abantu bengenakho lokhu kuzimisela, futhi bengakubonisi lokhu, umbono kaNkulunkulu ngabo awusafani nowasekuqaleni, lapho ebonisa umusa, ebabekezelela futhi eba nesineke ngabo. Kunalokho, udumazeke kakhulu ngomuntu. Obangela lokhu kudumazeka? Uhlobo lombono uNkulunkulu anawo ngomuntu, luncike kubani? Luncike kuwo wonke umuntu omlandelayo. Enkambweni yeminyaka Yakhe eminingi yomsebenzi, kuningi uNkulunkulu akudinga kumuntu, futhi kuningi akuhlelele umuntu. Kodwa kungakhathaleki ukuthi umuntu wenzelwa ini, futhi kungakhathaleki ukuthi isimo somuntu kuNkulunkulu siyini, umuntu akakwazi ukwenza ngokuvumelana nomgomo wokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi. Ngakho ngizokufingqa ngenkulumo eyodwa, futhi ngisebenzise le nkulumo ukuze ngichaze konke engiqeda kukhuluma ngakho ekutheni kungani abantu bengakwazi ukuhamba endleleni kaNkulunkulu—ukwesaba uNkulunkulu ugweme okubi. Ithini le nkulumo? Ithi: UNkulunkulu ubheka umuntu njengento yokusindiswa Nguye, into yomsebenzi Wakhe; umuntu ubheka uNkulunkulu njengesitha, imbangi yakhe. Iyakucacela le ndaba manje? Uyini umbono womuntu; uyini umbono kaNkulunkulu; buyini ubudlelwane phakathi komuntu noNkulunkulu—konke lokhu kucacile. Akunandaba ukuthi ziningi kangakanani izintshumayelo osuzizwile, lezi zinto ozibonele zona—njengokuba nokholo kuNkulunkulu, ukulalela uNkulunkulu, ukufuna ukufaneleka kuNkulunkulu, ukufuna ukuphila noNkulunkulu, ukuphilela uNkulunkulu—Kimi lezo zinto azikhona ukuhamba endleleni kaNkulunkulu, okuwukwesaba uNkulunkulu ugweme okubi. Kunalokho, ziyimigudu ongathola ngayo imigomo ethile. Ukuze uthole le migomo, kufanele ugcine imithetho ethile. Futhi yimithetho efana nale edlulisela abantu endleni yokwesaba uNkulunkulu bagweme okubi, futhi yenze uNkulunkulu aphinde amelane nomuntu ngokwengeziwe.

Umbuzo esixoxa ngawo namuhla uthe ukujula kancane, kodwa kunoma ikuphi, ngisenethemba lokuthi uma ufunda izibonelo ezilandelayo nezikhathi ungakwenza lokhu engiqeda kukutshela khona. Ungamshayi indiva uNkulunkulu umbheke njengomoya ongelutho, njengokungathi ukhona ngezikhathi omdinga ngazo, kodwa lapho ungamdingi khona kube sengathi akekho. Lapho ubambelela kulolu hlobo lokuqonda, uyobe umthukuthelise kakhulu uNkulunkulu. Mhlawumbe kunabantu abathi: “Angimphathi uNkulunkulu njengomoya ongelutho, ngihlale ngithandaza kuNkulunkulu, ngihlale ngimanelisa uNkulunkulu, futhi yonke into engiyenzayo ingaphansi kwezinga nesimiso engikunikwe uNkulunkulu. Nakanjani angihambi ngemibono yami.” Yebo, indlela ohamba ngayo ngezinto inembile. Kodwa ucabangani lapho usubhekene nesimo ngokoqobo? Wenzani lapho indaba iphambi kwakho? Abanye bacabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona lapho bethandaza, futhi becela Kuye. Kodwa lapho bebhakene nendaba, baqhamuka nemibono yabo abafuna ukuyisebenzisa. Lokho kwenza uNkulunkulu abonakale njengomoya ongelutho. Lolu hlobo lwesimo lubonisa ukuthi

---

uNkulunkulu akekho. Abantu bacabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu kufanele abe khona lapho bemdinga, futhi lapho bengamdingi akufanele abe khona. Abantu bacabanga ukuthi ukusebenzisa imibono yabo kwanele. Bakholwa ukuthi lokho kungabasebenzela nganoma iyiphi indlela abayithandayo. Bamane bacabanga ukuthi abadingi ukufuna indlela kaNkulunkulu. Abantu abakulesi simo—ingabe abalengeli engozini? Abanye abantu bathi: “Kungakhathaleki ukuthi ngilengela engozini noma cha, ngikholwe iminyaka eminingi, futhi ngikholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ngeke angilahle ngoba ngeke akwazi ukungilahla.” Abanye bathi: “Ngisho nasesikhathini lapho ngisesibeletweni sikamama, ngangikholwa kuNkulunkulu, sonke lesi sikhathi kuze kube manje, iminyaka engamashumi amane noma engamashumi amahlanu isiphelele. Mayelana nesikhathi, ngifaneleka kangcono ukuba ngisindiswe uNkulunkulu; yimina okumele asindiswe. Kule nkathi yamashumi amane noma yamashumi amahlanu, ngashiya umndeni wami nomsebenzi wami. Ngalahla konke enganginakho, njengemali, udumo, injabulo, isikhathi somndeni; angikaze ngidle ukudla okuningi okumnandi; okuningi okumangalisayo engikujabulele; aziziningi izindawo ezinhle engizivakashela; ngize ngabekezelela ukuhlupheka umuntu ovamile abengeke akubekezelele. Uma uNkulunkulu engakwazi ukungisindisa ngenxa yakho konke lokhu, kusho ukuthi ngiphathwa ngendlela engafanele futhi ngeke ngikholwe kuNkulunkulu onje.” Ingabe bakhona abantu abaningi abanalo mbono? (Baningi.) Ngakho namhlanje ngizonisiza nazi iqiniso: Ngamunye kubo onalo mbono uzigwaza ngowakhe. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi basebenzisa imicabango yabo ukuba ivale amehlo abo. Imicabango yabo, neziphetho zabo okungena esikhundleni sezinga lezimfuneko zikaNkulunkulu, okungendlela yokuthi bangakwazi ukuzwa ukuba khona kwangempela kukaNkulunkulu, futhi okubenza bangazamukeli izinhloso zangempela zikaNkulunkulu, futhi abakwazi ukuzwa ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu, futhi balahlekelwa ithuba lokupheleliswa uNkulunkulu futhi abanangxenye esithembisweni sikaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokwazi Isimo SikaNkulunkulu Nemiphumela Umsebenzi Wakhe Oyoyithola”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 11)**

### **Indlela Nezinga UNkulunkulu Amisa Ngalo Umphumela Womuntu**

Ngaphambi kokuba ube nemibono noma iziphetho zakho, kufanele uqale uqonde umbono kaNkulunkulu ngawe, okucatshangwa uNkulunkulu, bese unquma ukuthi ukucabanga kwakho kufanele yini noma cha. UNkulunkulu akasebenzisi izikhathi ukuze amise umphumela womuntu, futhi akakaze asebenzise ukuhlupheka okubekezelelwa omunye umuntu, ukuze amise umphumela wakhe. Pho yini uNkulunkulu ayisebenzisayo njengezinga lokumisa umphumela womuntu? Ukusebenzisa izikhathi ukuze amise umphumela womuntu—yikho okuvame

---

ukuhambelana nemibono yabantu. Futhi kuphinde kube nalabo bantu, esibabona ngezinye izikhathi bezinikele kakhulu, bekipha imali eningi, bekhokha kaningi, behlupheka kakhulu. Labo yilabo ngokombono wakho, abangasindiswa uNkulunkulu. Konke okuboniswa yilaba bantu, konke abakuphilelayo, kuyindlela isintu esibheka ngayo izinga uNkulunkulu amisa ngalo umphumela womuntu. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi yini oyikholwayo, ngeke ngizibale zonke lezi zibonelo. Kafushane bekusengathi akulona izinga lomcabango kaNkulunkulu, kusengathi imicabango yomuntu, kanye nayo yonke imibono yomuntu. Iyini imiphumela yokuphikelela ngokungaboni kuyo yonke imibono nemicabango yakho? Ngokusobala umphumela kungaba kuphela ukuthi uNkulunkulu akuchithe. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi uhlale ufuna ukuveza izinto ofaneleka ngazo phambi kukaNkulunkulu, uncintisana noNkulunkulu, uphikisana noNkulunkulu, futhi ungazami ukuwuqonda ngempela umcabango kaNkulunkulu, futhi ungazami ukuqonda izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu nombono kaNkulunkulu ngesintu. Ukuqhubeka ngale ndlela kuwukuzidumisa wena ngaphezu kwayo yonke into, hhayi uNkulunkulu. Ukholwa kuwe; awukholwa kuNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu akalufuni lolu hlobo lomuntu, futhi uNkulunkulu ngeke alusindise lolu hlobo lomuntu. Uma ungaludedela lolu hlobo lombono, bese ulungisa le mibono enganembile emidala; uma ungaqhubeka ngemiyalo kaNkulunkulu; uqale ukwenza izinto ngokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi kusukela manje kuye phambili; ukwazi ukudumisa uNkulunkulu njengomkhulu kunazo zonke izinto; ungasebenzisi izinto onazo, imibono, noma izinkolelo ukuze uzichaze wena, uchaze uNkulunkulu. Kodwa kunalokho, ufuna izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu ngazo zonke izindlela, uyawuqaphela futhi uyawuqonda umbono kaNkulunkulu ngesintu, futhi usebenzisa izinga likaNkulunkulu ukuze wanelise uNkulunkulu—lokho bekuyoba kühle! Lokhu kuyosho ukuthi usuzoqala indlela yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi.

Njengoba uNkulunkulu engawusebenzisi nangayiphi indlela umcabango womuntu, amacebo nemibono yabo, njengezinga lokumisa umphumela womuntu, khona-ke hlobo luni lwezininga alisebenzisayo? UNkulunkulu usebenzisa izilingo ukuze amise umphumela womuntu. Kunamazinga amabili okusebenzisa izilingo ukuze amise umphumela womuntu: Elokuqala isibalo sezilingo abantu abadlula kuzo, elesibili umphumela wabantu ezilingweni. Yilezi zimpawu ezimbili ezimisa umphumela womuntu. Manje sizokwenaba ngala mazinga amabili.

Okokuqala, lapho ubhekene nezilingo ezivela kuNkulunkulu (qaphela: kungenzeka ukuthi emehlweni akho lesi silingo sincane futhi akusizi nokukhuluma ngaso), uNkulunkulu uyokwenza wehlukanise ukuqapha okusesandleni sikaNkulunkulu kuwe, nokuthi kuyisimo uNkulunkulu akuhlelele sona. Lapho ungavuthiwe, uNkulunkulu uyokuhlelela izilingo ukuze akuvivinye. Lezi zilingo ziyovumelana nawe, ungakwazi ukuziqonda futhi ungakwazi ukumelana nazo. Zizovivinya ini kuwe? Zizovivinya umbono wakho ngoNkulunkulu. Ingabe lo mbono ubaluleke

---

kakhulu? Yebo ubalulekile! Ngaphezu kwalokho, ubaluleke ngendlela ekhethekile! Ngoba lo mbono womuntu uwumphumela walokho okufunwa uNkulunkulu, uyinto ebaluleke kakhulu kuNkulunkulu. Kungenjalo uNkulunkulu ngeke asebenzise amandla Akhe kubantu ngokwenza lezi zinhlobo zomsebenzi. Ngalezi zilingo, uNkulunkulu ufuna ukubona indlela ombheka ngayo; ufuna ukubona ukuthi usendleleni efanele yini yoma cha; ufuna ukubona ukuthi uyamesaba yini uNkulunkulu futhi uyakugwema yini okubi noma cha. Ngakho kungathaliseki ukuthi wazi okuningi noma okuncane ngeqiniso ngaleso sikhathi, usazobhekana nezilingo zikaNkulunkulu, futhi ulandele noma ikuphi ukwanda kweqiniso okuqondayo, uNkulunkulu uyoqhubeka ekuhlelela izilingo ezifanelana nawe. Lapho uphinde ubhekana nesilingo, uNkulunkulu usuke efuna ukubona ukuthi imibono yakho, amacebo akho, nendlela ombheka ngayo kuye kwakukhula yini esikhathini esithile. Abanye abantu bathi: “Kungani uNkulunkulu ehlale efuna ukubona indlela abantu abambheka ngayo? Ingabe uNkulunkulu akakayiboni indlela abalenza ngayo iqiniso? Kungani esafuna ukubona imibono yabantu?” Umsangano lo! Njengoba uNkulunkulu eqhubeka ngale ndlela, kusho ukuthi nezinhloso Zakhe zilapho. UNkulunkulu uhlale eqapha abantu ohlangothini lwabo, ehlola wonke amazwi nezenzo, konke abakwenzayo nokunyakaza kwabo, ngisho nayo yonke imicabango namacebo abo. Konke okwenzeka kubantu: izenzo zabo ezinhle, amaphutha abo, iziphambeko zabo, ngisho nokuhlubuka kwabo nokukhaphela kwabo, uNkulunkulu uyokuloba konke njengobufakazi bokumisa umphumela wabo. Njengoba umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ukhula kancane kancane, ayanda namaqiniso owezwayo, ziyanda nezinto ezinhle ozamukelayo, ulwazi oluhle, nokuba ngokoqobo kweqiniso. Enkambweni yale nqubo, zizolokhu zanda izimfuneko zikaNkulunkulu kuwe. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, uNkulunkulu uyokuhlelela izilingo ezinkulu. Umgomo wakhe ukuthola ukuthi umbono wakho ngoNkulunkulu usuvuthiwe yini. Yiqiniso, phakathi nalesi sikhathi, umbono uNkulunkulu afuna ube nawo uvumelana nokuqonda okungokoqobo kweqiniso.

Njengoba isiqu esingokomoya sakho sikhula kancane kancane, izinga uNkulunkulu alifuna kuwe nalo liyokhula kancane kancane. Uma ungavuthiwe, uNkulunkulu uyokunika izinga eliphansi kakhulu; uma isiqu esingokomoya sakho sisikhulu, uNkulunkulu uyokunika izinga elithe xaxá. Kodwa uyokwenzani uNkulunkulu ngemva kokuqonda lonke iqiniso? UNkulunkulu uyokuhlelela izilingo ezinkulu nakakhulu. Phakathi nalezi zilingo, into uNkulunkulu afuna ukuyithola, into uNkulunkulu afuna ukuyibona, ulwazi lwakho olujulile ngoNkulunkulu nokwesaba kweqiniso. Ngalesi sikhathi, kuzoba kukhulu uNkulunkulu akufuna kuwe futhi “kuzoqina” kunangesikhathi lapho isiqu esingokomoya sakho sasingakavuthwa (phawula: Abantu bazibheka njengeziqinile, kodwa kuNkulunkulu zikahle). Lapho uNkulunkulu enika abantu izilingo, hlobo luni lwento ngempela asuke eyifuna? UNkulunkulu uhlale efuna ukuthi abantu bamnike izinhliziyi zabo. Abanye abantu bazothi: “Umuntu angamnika kanjani

---

uNkulunkulu leyo nto? Ngiyawenza umsebenzi wami, ngilishiyile ikhaya nokuphila kwami, ngakusebenzisela uNkulunkulu. Akuzona zonke yini lezi izibonelo zokunika uNkulunkulu inhliziyo yami? Iyiphi enye indlela enginganika ngayo uNkulunkulu inhliziyo yami? Kungenzeka yini ukuthi lezi akuzona izibonelo zokunika uNkulunkulu inhliziyo yami? Iyiphi umfuneko eqondile kaNkulunkulu?” Le mfuneko icace kakhulu. Eqinisweni, kunabanye abantu asebemnikile kakade uNkulunkulu inhliziyo yabo ngamazanga ahlukahlukene nezigaba ezechukahlukene zezilingo zabo. Kodwa iningi labantu alikaze limnike uNkulunkulu izinhliziyi zalo. Lapho uNkulunkulu ekulinga, uNkulunkulu uyabona ukuthi inhliziyo yakho inoNkulunkulu yini, noma inenyama noma inoSathane. Lapho uNkulunkulu ekulinga, uNkulunkulu uyabona ukuthi umelene Naye yini noma umelene nokufanelana Naye, futhi uyabona uma inhliziyo yakho isohlangothini olufana noLwakhe. Lapho ungavuthiwe futhi ubhekene nezilingo, ukuzethemba kwakho kuba kuncane kakhulu, awube usazi nokuthi kudingeka wenzeni ukuze wanelise izinjongo zikaNkulunkulu ngoba unokuqonda okusesilinganisweni ngeqiniso. Naphezu kwakho konke lokhu, usengathandaza ngobuqotho kuNkulunkulu, uzimisele ukunika uNkulunkulu inhliziyo yakho, wenze uNkulunkulu umbusi wakho, futhi uzimisele ukunikela kuNkulunkulu izinto ozibheka njengeziyigugu kakhulu. Kuba njena ke uma usuyinikele kakade inhliziyo yakho kuNkulunkulu. Njengoba ulalela izintshumayelo ezengeziwe, futhi ulazisa nakakhulu iqiniso, isiqu esingokomoya sakho naso siyovuthwa kancane kancane. Izinga uNkulunkulu alifuna kuwe ngalesi sikhathi alifani naleli ayelifuna ungakavuthwa; ufuna elingaphezu kwalelo. Inhliziyo yomuntu inikezwa uNkulunkulu kancane kancane, isondela kancane kancane kuNkulunkulu; uma umuntu esondela ngempela kuNkulunkulu, bayanda abantu abanenhliziyi emesabayo. UNkulunkulu ufuna lolu hlobo lwenhliziyo.

Lapho uNkulunkulu efuna ukuzuza inhliziyo yomuntu othile, uyomnika izilingo eziningi. Phakathi nalezi zilingo, uma uNkulunkulu engayizuzi inhliziyo yalo muntu, futhi engawuboni umbono walo muntu—okuwukuthi akaboni ukuthi lo muntu wenza izinto noma uziphatha ndlela eyesaba uNkulunkulu, futhi akawuboni umbono walo muntu nesinqumo sakhe sokugwema okubi. Uma izinto zingashintshi, ngemva kwezilingo eziningi, uNkulunkulu ngeke esambekezelela lowo muntu. Ngeke aphinde abavivinye labo bantu, futhi ngeke esasebenza kubo. Pho, lokhu kusho ukuthini ngomphumela walo muntu? Kusho ukuthi ngeke babe nawo umphumela. Kungenzeka ukuthi abukho ububi lo muntu abenzile. Futhi kungenzeka abenzanga lutho oluphazamisayo. Kungenzeka nokuthi abamphikanga obala uNkulunkulu. Nokho, inhliziyo yalo muntu icashile kuNkulunkulu. Abakaze babe nombono ofanele ngoNkulunkulu, futhi uNkulunkulu ngeke abone ngokucacile ukuthi uyizuzile yini inhliziyo yalo muntu, ngeke abone ngokucacile ukuthi lo muntu wesaba uNkulunkulu futhi ugwema okubi. UNkulunkulu akabe esababekezelela laba bantu, alikho elinye inani ayolikhokha, awukho umusa ayophinde

---

awubonise, ngeke aphinde asebenze kubo. Ukuphila kwenkolelo yalo muntu kuNkulunkulu kakade sekuphelile. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi kuzo zonke izilingo eziningi uNkulunkulu azinike lo muntu, uNkulunkulu akazange ayithole imiphumela ayifunayo. Ngakho, kunabantu abaningi engingakaze ngibone kubo ukukhanya nokukhanyiselwa kukaMoya oNgcwele. Kungenzeka kanjani ukubona lokhu? Lolu hlobo lomuntu kungenzeka lukholwe iminyaka eminingi kuNkulunkulu, futhi belwenza kahle kakhulu. Bafunde izincwadi eziningi, basingatha izindaba eziningi, bagcwalisa izincwadi zamanothi eziseshumini nambili, futhi bazi amazwi kanye nezimfundiso okuningi kakhulu. Nokho, akukho ukukhula okubonakalayo, futhi awukho umbono obonakalayo lo muntu anawo ngoNkulunkulu, futhi akanawo nombono ocacile. Lokho kusho ukuthi awunakuyibona inhliziyi yalo muntu. Inhliziyi yabo ihlale ibhandishiwe, inhliziyi yabo ivaliwe—ivaliwe kuNkulunkulu, ngakho uNkulunkulu akakayiboni inhliziyi yangempela yalo muntu, akakayiboni inhliziyi yangempela yalo muntu yokwesaba uNkulunkulu, ngisho neyokuhamba endleleni kaNkulunkulu. Uma kuze kube manje, uNkulunkulu engakaluzuzi lolu hlobo lomuntu, engakwazi ukuluzuzisa esikhathini esizayo? Ngeke akwazi! Ingabe uNkulunkulu uzolokhu efuna into engeke ayithole? Angeke! Imuphi umbono uNkulunkulu anawo manje ngalaba bantu? (Uyabalahla, akabanaki.) Akabanaki! UNkulunkulu akulunaki lolu hlobo lomuntu; uyalulahla. Uwagcine ngokushesha engqondweni la mazwi, niyihlabe esikhonkosini. Kubonakala sengathi nikuqondile enikuzwile!

Laba abanye abantu, ekuqaleni kokulandela uNkulunkulu, basuke bengavuthiwe futhi benganakile; abaziqondi izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu; abazi nokuthi kuyini ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu, ukuba nendlela eyenziwe umuntu nesephutheni yokulandela uNkulunkulu nokukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Lapho lolu hlobo lomuntu lubhekana nezilingo, aluziboni, futhi luba ndikindiki esiqondisweni nasekukhanyiselweni uNkulunkulu. Abazi ukuthi kuyini ukunika uNkulunkulu inhliziyi yabo, nokuthi kuyini ukuhlala uqinile phakathi nezilingo. UNkulunkulu uyonika lomuntu isikhathi esilinganiselwe, futhi phakathi nalesi sikhathi, uyobenza baqonde ukuthi izilingo zikaNkulunkulu ziyini, nezinhloso zikaNkulunkulu. Ngemva kwalokho, lo muntu kumele aveze umbono wakhe. Mayelana nalabo bantu abakulesi sigaba, uNkulunkulu usalindile. Mayelana nalabo bantu abanemibono ezulayo, abafuna ukunika uNkulunkulu inhliziyi yabo kodwa abamanqikanqika ukwenza kanjalo, nakuba baye bawenza amaqiniso ayisisekelo, lapho bebhakene nezilingo ezinkulu, bangenwa amanzi emadolweni bese befuna ukuphonsa ithawula—uyini umbono kaNkulunkulu ngalabo bantu? UNkulunkulu usenakho okuncane akulindele kulabo bantu. Umphumela uncike emibonweni yabo nezenzo zabo. UNkulunkulu usabela kanjani uma abantu bengazimisele ukwenza intuthuko? Uyabayeka. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi ngaphambi kokuthi uNkulunkulu akuyeke, nawe usuke ungasenalo vele ithemba.

---

Ngakho awukwazi ukusola uNkulunkulu ngokwenza kanjalo, akunjalo? Ingabe bukhona ubulungiswa kulokhu? (Yebo bukhona.)

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokwazi Isimo SikaNkulunkulu Nemiphumela Umsebenzi Wakhe Oyoyithola”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 12)**

Lapho belandela uNkulunkulu, akuvamile ukuthi abantu banake izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu, futhi abavamile ukunaka imicabango nesimo somqondo Wakhe ngabantu. Abantu abayiqondi imicabango kaNkulunkulu, ngakho lapho nibuzwa imibuzo ebandakanya izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu, isimo sikaNkulunkulu, niyadideka; aniqiniseki, kuphakathi kokuthi nizoqagela noma nibhule. Uyini lo mbono? Unikeza leli qiniso: Abantu abaningi abakholwa kuNkulunkulu bambheka njengomoya ongenalutho futhi njengento ebonakala sengathi ikhona ngomzuzu owodwa bese ibonakala ingekho ngolandelayo. Kungani ngikubeka kanjalo? Ngoba ngaso sonke isikhathi lapho ubhekene nendaba, awuzazi izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu. Kungani ungazi? Akukhona ukuthi awazi okwamanje. Kunalokho, kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kube sekugcineni awazi ukuthi umbono kaNkulunkulu uyini ngale ndaba. Ngalezo zikhathi ongaboni ngazo futhi ongawazi ngazo umbono kaNkulunkulu, ingabe uke wazindla ngakho? Uke wakufuna? Uke wakwenza? Cha! Lokhu kuqinisekisa leli qiniso: UNkulunkulu omkholwayo noNkulunkulu weqiniso abahlangene. Wena, okholwa kuNkulunkulu, uzindla ngokuthandwa nguwe kuphela, uzindla ngentando yabaholi bakho, nangezimfundiso zezincazelo zezwi likaNkulunkulu, futhi awuzami nhlobo ukufuna intando kaNkulunkulu. Akulona iqiniso lelo? Libuhlungu iqiniso lale nto! Eminyakeni eminingi, ngibone abantu abaningi abakholwa kuNkulunkulu. Idingani le nkolelo yabo? Abanye bakholwa kuNkulunkulu njengokungathi uwumoya ongelutho. Laba bantu abanayo impendulo emibuzweni emayelana nokuba khona kukaNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuthi abakuzwa noma abakuqapheli ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu noma ukungabi bikho kwakhe, ingasaphathwa eyokukubona ngokucacile noma ukukuqonda. Ngokunganaki, laba bantu bacabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu akekho. Abanye bakholwa kuNkulunkulu njengokungathi uwumuntu. Laba bantu bakholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu akakwazi ukwenza zonke izinto abangakwazi ukuzenza, nokuthi uNkulunkulu kufanele acabange noma yini abayicabangayo. Incazelo yalo muntu ngoNkulunkulu ithi “umuntu ongabonakali futhi ongathinteki.” Kunelinye futhi iqembu labantu elikholwa kuNkulunkulu njengokungathi ungunodoli. Laba bantu bakholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu akanayo imizwa. Bacabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyisithombe sobumba, nokuthi lapho bebhekene nenkinga, uNkulunkulu akanasimo somqondo, akanambono, akacabangi lutho, akanacebo; usemseni womuntu. Abantu bakholwa yinoma yini abafuna ukuyikhola. Uma bemenza abe mkhulu, uba mkhulu; uma bemenza abe mncane, uba mncane.



---

Lapho abantu bona futhi bedinga umusa kaNkulunkulu, bedinga ukubekezela kukaNkulunkulu, bedinga uthando lukaNkulunkulu, khona-ke uNkulunkulu kufanele ababonise umusa. Laba bantu basungula uNkulunkulu ezingqondweni zabo, bese benza lowo Nkulunkulu afeze izidingo zabo futhi anelise zonke izifiso zabo. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi kunini noma kukuphi, futhi kungakhathaleki ukuthi lo muntu wenzani, bazoba nawo lo mkhuba endleleni abaphatha ngayo uNkulunkulu, nasenkolweni yabo ngoNkulunkulu. Kukhona ngisho nalaba abakhulwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu angabasindisa ngisho nangemva kokucasula isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi bakholwa ukuthi uthando lukaNkulunkulu alunamingcele, isimo sikaNkulunkulu siwukulunga, nokuthi kungakhathaleki ukuthi abantu bamcasula kangakanani uNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu ngeke akhumbule lutho kukho. Njengoba amaphutha omuntu, iziphambeko zakhe, nokungalaleli kwakhe kuyizinto zesikhashana esimweni salowo muntu, uNkulunkulu uyobanika amathuba abantu, ababekezelele futhi abenesineke kubo. UNkulunkulu uyobathanda njengasekuqaleni. Ngakho ithemba lensindiso yabo liselikhulu. Eqinisweni, kungakhathaleki ukuthi othile ukholwa kangakanani kuNkulunkulu, uma nje bengahambi eqinisweni, uNkulunkulu uzolokhu enombono ongemuhle ngabo. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi ngesikhathi ukholwa kuNkulunkulu, mhlawumbe uyayazisa incwadi yezwi likaNkulunkulu, uyifunda usuku nosuku, kodwa ubekele eceleni uNkulunkulu weqiniso, umbheke njengomoya ongelutho, umbheke njengomuntu, futhi abanye benu bambheka njengonodoli. Kungani ngikubeka ngale ndlela? Ngoba ngokwendlela engikubona ngayo, kungakhathaleki ukuthi ubhekene nendaba noma nesimo, lezi zinto ongazinaki ezikhona, lezo zinto ezikhule ngaphakathi kuwe—azikho kuzo ezimayelana nezwi likaNkulunkulu noma ezifuna iqiniso. Wazi kuphela lokhu okucatshangwa nguwe, ukuthi imibono yakho iyini, namacebo akho, futhi uphoqa imibono yakho kuNkulunkulu. Iba imibono kaNkulunkulu, futhi wenza le mibono ibe okufanele unamathele kukho unganyakazi. Esikhathini esithile, inqubo enjena iyakuqhelisa nakakhulu kuNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokwazi Isimo SikaNkulunkulu Nemiphumela Umsebenzi Wakhe Oyoyithola”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 13)**

### **Ukuqonda Umbono KaNkulunkulu Nokushiya Yonke Imibono Eyiphutha NgoNkulunkulu**

Lo Nkulunkulu okholwa kuye njengamanje, ingabe uke wacabanga ngokuthi nhloboni kaNkulunkulu? Lapho ebona umuntu okhohlakele enza izinto zokukhohlakala, ingabe uyazenyanya? (Uyazenyanya.) Lapho ebona iphutha labantu abanganaki, ubabheka kanjani? (Uyadabuka.) Lapho ebona abantu bentshontsha iminikelo Yakhe, ubabheka kanjani? (Uyabenyanya.) Konke lokhu kucacile, akunjalo? Lapho ebona othile enganaki okholweni

---

Iwakhe kuNkulunkulu, futhi engalifuni nangayiphi indlela iqiniso, uNkulunkulu umbheka kanjani? Akunicaceli ngokuphelele lokhu, akunjalo? Ukunganaki kuwumbono ongesona isono, futhi akukhona ukucasula uNkulunkulu. Abantu bacabanga ukuthi akufanele kubhekwe njengephutha. Ngakho ucabanga ukuthi umbono kaNkulunkulu uyini? (Akazimisele ukuphendula kukho.) Akazimisele ukuphendula kukho—nhloboni yombono le? Ukuthi uNkulunkulu ubabukela phansi laba bantu, wanele ngabo! Indlela uNkulunkulu asebenzelana ngayo nalaba bantu ukungabanaki. Injongo Yakhe ukubabekela eceleni, hhayi ukwenza nabo noma imuphi umsebenzi, kuhlangelele nokukhanyiselwa, ukukhanya, ukubasola noma ukubayala. Lolu hlobo lomuntu aluwunaki umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Uyini umbono kaNkulunkulu ngabantu abacasula isimo Sakhe, futhi abathukuthelisa izinqumo Zakhe zokuqondisa? Ubazonda kakhulu! Bamthukuthelisa kakhulu uNkulunkulu abantu abangaphendukile ekucasuleni isimo Sakhe! “Ukuthukuthela” kuwumuzwa; akunakuwumelela umbono ocacile. Kodwa lo muzwa, uyoba nomphumela kulo muntu: Uyokwenza uNkulunkulu amzonde kakhulu! Uyini umphumela wale nzondo? Ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyombeka eceleni lo muntu, futhi angamphenduli okwesikhathi esithile. Uyolinda ukuthi abalungise emva “kwekwindla.” Lokhu kusho ukuthini? Ingabe lo muntu usenawo umphumela? UNkulunkulu wayevele engahlosile ukunika lolu hlobo lomuntu umphumela! Ngakho akuyona yini into evamile ukuthi uNkulunkulu akaluphenduli lolu hlobo lomuntu? (Yebo.) Lolu hlobo lomuntu kufanele luzilungiselele kanjani manje? Kufanele balungiselele ukuthatha imiphumela yabo emibi ebangelwa ukuziphatha kwabo, nobubi ababenzile. Lena impendulo kaNkulunkulu kulolu hlobo lomuntu. Ngakho manje ngisho ngokucacile kulolu hlobo lomuntu: Ungabe usabambelela kuleyo nkohliso, futhi ungabe usadlala izifiso. UNkulunkulu ngeke ababekezelele njalo abantu; ngeke abekezilelele iziphambeko zabo noma ukungalaleli kwabo. Abanye bathi: “Kunabantu abambalwa abanjengalaba engibabonile. Lapho bethandaza bayathinteka ngoNkulunkulu, bakhala ngomunye. Ngokuvamile bajabula kakhulu; kubonakala benoNkulunkulu, kanye nesiqondiso sikaNkulunkulu.” Ungawusho lowo msangano! Ukuba nomunye lapho ukhala akusho ukuthi uthintwe uNkulunkulu noma unoNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyokuqondiswa uNkulunkulu. Uma abantu becasula uNkulunkulu, ingabe uNkulunkulu usazobaqondisa? Kafushane, lapho uNkulunkulu ezimisele ngokuqothula abathile, ukubashiya, labo bantu kakade abasenawo umphumela. Akunandaba ukuthi baneliseke kangakanani lapho bethandaza, nokuthi bazethemba kangakanani enhliziyweni yabo; lokhu kakade akubalulekile. Into ebalulekile ukuthi uNkulunkulu akaludingi lolu hlobo lokuzethemba, nokuthi uNkulunkulu kakade uyamchitha lowo muntu. Indlela yokubhekana nabo ngemva kwalokho ayibalulekile. Okubalulekile ukuthi ngomzuzu lowo muntu acasula ngawo uNkulunkulu, umphumela wabo usuke usumisiwe kakade. Uma uNkulunkulu enqume ukungalusindisi lolu hlobo lomuntu, khona-ke luyoshiywa ukuze lujeziswe. Lona umbono kaNkulunkulu.

---

Nakuba ingxenye yesiqu sikaNkulunkulu iluthando, futhi bonke ebabonisa umusa, abantu bayalishalazela futhi bayalikhohlwa iphuzu lokuthi isiqu Sakhe siphinde sibe isithunzi Sakhe. Ukuthi unothando akusho ukuthi abantu bangamcasula kanjalo nje okuthi akanayo imizwa, noma ngeke enze lutho. Ukuthi unomusa akusho ukuthi akanayo imiyalo endleleni apha ngayo abantu. UNkulunkulu uyaphila; ukhona ngempela. Akayena unodoli ocatshangwayo noma okunye. Njengoba ekhona, kufanele silale izwi lenhliziyo Yakhe ngaso sonke isikhathi, sinake umbono Wakhe futhi siqonde imizwa Yakhe. Akufanele sisebenzise imicabango yabantu ukuze sichaze uNkulunkulu, futhi akufanele siphoke imicabango nezifiso zabantu kuNkulunkulu, senze uNkulunkulu ovumelana neso lomuntu nokucabanga kwakhe endleleni apha ngayo abantu. Uma wenza kanjalo, khona-ke uthukuthelisa uNkulunkulu, uvusa intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu, futhi ubekela isithunzi sikaNkulunkulu inselele! Ngakho, ngemva kokuqonda ubukhulu bale ndaba, nginxusa ngamunye wenu ukuba aqaphele endleleni enza ngayo. Qapha futhi uhlakaniphe endleleni okhuluma ngayo. Futhi mayelana nendlela ophatha ngayo uNkulunkulu, kuyoba ngcono ukuthi uqaphe futhi uhlakaniphe! Lapho ungaqondi ukuthi umbono kaNkulunkulu uyini, ungakhulumi ngokunganaki, ungabi onganaki ezenzweni zakho, futhi ungenzi ngokunganaki ezintweni ezincane. Okukhulu nakakhulu, ungasheshi ufinyelele eziphethweni. Kunalokho, kufanele ume bese ufuna; lokhu kuphinde kube ukwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi. Ngaphezu kwakho konke, uma ufeza lokhu, futhi uba nalo mbono, uNkulunkulu ngeke akusole ngobuphukuphuku bakho, ukungazi kwakho, nokuntula ukuqonda izizathu zokwenzeka kwezinto. Kunalokho, ukwesaba kwakho uNkulunkulu, ukuhlonipha kwakho izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu, nokuzimisela kwakho ukumlalela, kuyokwenza uNkulunkulu akukhumbule, akuqondise futhi akukhanyisele noma abekezeelele ukungavuthwa nokunganaki kwakho. Ngokuphambene, uma umbono wakho kuye ungabalulekile—ushesha ukwahlulela uNkulunkulu, ukuqagela, nokunikeza incazelo kaNkulunkulu—uNkulunkulu uyokunika isiqinisekiso, isiyalo, ngisho nokujeziswa; noma uyokunika amazwi. Mhlawumbe la mazwi abandakanya umphumela wakho. Ngakho ngisafuna ukuphinde ngigcizelele: Kufaneleuqaphe futhi ahlakaniphe kunoma yini evela kuNkulunkulu. Ungakhulumi ngokunganaki, futhi uqaphe lapho wenza izinto. Ngaphambi kokusho okuthile, kufanele ucabange: Ingabe ukwenza lokhu kuyomthukuthelisa uNkulunkulu? Ingabe ukwenza lokhu kuwukwesaba uNkulunkulu? Ngisho nasezintweni ezincane, kufanele uzame ukuphendula le mibuzo, ucabangisise ngempela ngayo. Uma ungakwazi ngempela ukwenza ngokuvumelana nale miyalo yonke indawo, kuzo zonke izinto, zonke izikhathi, bese uba nalesi simo somqondo ikakhulukazi lapho kukhona ongakuqondi, khona-ke uNkulunkulu uyohlale ekuqondisa, futhi uyohlale ekunika indlela okufanele uyilandele. Akunandaba ukuthi abantu bavezani, uNkulunkulu ubona ngokucacile, futhi uyokunikeza incazelo ecacile ngalokho abakuvezayo. Ngemva kokubhekana nezilingo zokugcina, uNkulunkulu uyothatha konke ukuziphatha kwakho akufingqe ukuze amise umphumela. Lo mphumela uyoqinisekisa wonke

---

umuntu okhungethwe ifu lokungabaza. Engingathanda ukunitshela khona ukuthi zonke izenzo zenu, nayo yonke imicabango yenu kuyonquma ukudalelwa kwenu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokwazi Isimo SikaNkulunkulu Nemiphumela Umsebenzi Wakhe Oyoyithola”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 14)**

### **Ubani Onquma Umphumela Womuntu?**

Kunenye indaba ebalulekile, leyo ndaba umbono wakho ngoNkulunkulu. Lo mbono ubucayi! Unquma ukuthi ekugcineni uyoya ekubhujisweni, noma endaweni enhle uNkulunkulu akulungisele yona. ENkathini Yombuso, uNkulunkulu kakade usesebenze iminyaka engaphezu kwengama-20, futhi kule nkambo yale minyaka engama-20, mhlawumbe izinhliziyzo zenu bezinokungaqiniseki okuncane ngendlela enenza ngayo. Nokho, enhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu ugcine umbhalo oneqiniso womuntu ngamunye kini. Kusukela ngesikhathi umuntu ngamunye aqala ngaso ukumlandela nokulalela intshumayelo Yakhe, eliqonda kancane kancane iqiniso, wonke amaqiniso abenza ngawo umsebenzi wabo—uNkulunkulu unombhalo womuntu ngamunye nawazo zonke lezi zinto. Lapho umuntu enza umsebenzi wakhe, lapho bebhakene nazo zonke izimo, zonke izindlela eziyizilingo, uyini umbono womuntu? Basebenza kanjani? Bazizwa kanjani ngoNkulunkulu ezihliziyweni zabo? ... UNkulunkulu ukugcinile konke lokhu, unombhalo wakho konke. Mhlawumbe ngokombono wakho, lezi zinto ziyadida. Nokho, ngokukaNkulunkulu, konke kucacile, futhi akukho ngisho nokuncane okungacacile. Lena indaba ebandakanya umphumela womuntu ngamunye, nekusasa labo kanye namathemba abo. Ngisho nangaphezu kwalokho, lana yilapha uNkulunkulu asebenzisa khona yonke imizamo Yakhe. Futhi uNkulunkulu akalokothi ayigweme ngisho nakancane, futhi ngeke abekezelela noma ikuphi ukushelela. UNkulunkulu uloba wonke umlando wesintu, yonke inkambo yokulandela komuntu uNkulunkulu, kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kube sekugcineni. Umbono wakho ngoNkulunkulu kulokhu uyonquma ikusasa lakho. Ingabe lokhu akulona iqiniso? Manje, ingabe uyakholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ulungile? Ingabe izinyathelo zikaNkulunkulu azifanele? Ingabe sikhona esinye isithombe sikaNkulunkulu eninaso emakhanda enu? (Cha.) Ngakho-ke ngabe nithi umphumela womuntu ubekwa uNkulunkulu noma umuntu uzibekela yena? (Ubekwa uNkulunkulu.) Ubani owubekayo? (UNkulunkulu.) Aniqinisekile ngalokhu, akunjalo? Bafowethu nodadewethu baseHong Kong, khulumani—ubekwa ubani? (Umntu uzibekela yena.) Umuntu uzibekela yena? Khona-ke ingabe lowo muntu akahlanganise lutho noNkulunkulu? Bafowethu nodadewethu baseSouth Korea, khulumani. (UNkulunkulu umisa umphumela womuntu ngokusekelwe kuzo zonke izenzo zabo, nasendleleni yeqiniso.) Lena impendulo ephusile. Kuneqiniso lana okumele nginitshale nonke ngalo: Enkambweni yomsebenzi

---

kaNkulunkulu yokusindisa, uNkulunkulu ubekela umuntu izinga. Leli zinga ukuthi umuntu angalalela izwi likaNkulunkulu, futhi ahambe endleleni kaNkulunkulu. Yileli zinga elisetshenziswayo ukuze kunqunywe umphumela womuntu. Uma wenza ngokuvumelana naleli zinga likaNkulunkulu, khona-ke uyothola umphumela omuhle; uma kungenjalo ngeke uwuthole umphumela omuhle. Khona-ke ubani lo enithi unquma lo mphumela? Akuyena yedwa uNkulunkulu owubekayo, kodwa uNkulunkulu nomuntu ndawonye. Ingabe kuliqiniso lokhu? (Yebo.) Kungani kunjalo? Ngoba uNkulunkulu ofuna ngempela ukwenza umsebenzi wokusindisa isintu, futhi alungisele umuntu indawo enhle; umuntu uyinhloso yomsebenzi Wakhe, futhi lo mphumela uyindawo umuntu aphokophele kuyo ayilungiselwa uNkulunkulu. Uma ingekho injongo yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, khona-ke besingeke sibe bikho isidingo sokuthi uNkulunkulu enze lo msebenzi; ukube uNkulunkulu akawenzanga lo msebenzi, umuntu ubengeke abe nalo ithuba lokusinda. Umuntu uyinhloso yensindiso, futhi nakuba umuntu engokudlulayo kule nqubo, yilowo mbono unquma ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyophumelela yini emsebenzini wokusindisa isintu noma cha. Uma kungesona isiqondiso osinikwa uNkulunkulu, ubungeke ulazi leli zinga, futhi ngabe awunanjongo. Uma unaleli zinga, lo mgomo, kodwa ungabambisani Naye, futhi ungawusebenzisi, ungalikhokhi inani, khona-ke ngeke uwuthole lo umphumela. Yilokhu okwenza ngithi umphumela womuntu awunakwehlukaniswa noNkulunkulu, futhi awunakwehlukaniswa nomuntu. Manje seniyazi ukuthi ngubani obeka umphumela.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokwazi Isimo SikaNkulunkulu Nemiphumela Umsebenzi Wakhe Oyoyithola”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 15)**

### **Abantu Bavame Ukuchaza UNkulunkulu Ngolwazi Lwabo**

Lapho sixoxa ngesihloko sokwazi uNkulunkulu, kukhona oke wakuphawula? Ingabe uke waphawula ukuthi umbono wamanje kaNkulunkulu usushintshile? Ingabe umbono kaNkulunkulu ngesintu awushintsheki? Ingabe uNkulunkulu uyohlale ebekezela kanje, ebonisa lonke uthando Lwakhe nomusa ngomuntu unomphela? Le ndaba iphinde ihlanganise nesiqu sikaNkulunkulu. ... Uma abantu sebazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyasithanda isintu, bachaza uNkulunkulu njengophawu lothando: Akunandaba ukuthi abantu benzeni, baziphatha kanjani, nokuthi bamphatha kanjani uNkulunkulu, kanye nokuthi abalaleli kangakanani, akukho kulezi zinto okungenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu unothando, uthando lukaNkulunkulu alunamkhawulo futhi alukaleki. UNkulunkulu unothando, ngakho engakwazi ukubekezelela abantu; uNkulunkulu unothando, ngakho engakwazi ukuba nomusa kubantu, abe nomusa kubantu abangaphelele, abe nomusa ekunganakini kwabo, futhi abe nomusa ekungalalelini kwabo. Ingabe kunjalo ngempela? Kwabanye abantu, lapho bezwa kanye ukubekezela kukaNkulunkulu, noma izikhathi ezimbalwa,

---

bayokuphatha njengento yokuqala ekuqondeni kwabo uNkulunkulu, bekhola ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyohlale ebabekezelela, enomusa kubo, futhi bayosebenzisa ukubekezela kukaNkulunkulu enkambweni yokuphila kwabo bakubheke njengezinga uNkulunkulu abaphatha ngalo. Kunalabo bantu futhi okuthi, lapho sebezwe ukubekezela kukaNkulunkulu kwaba kanye, bayohlale besebenzisa lokho ukuze bachaze ukubekezela kukaNkulunkulu, futhi lokhu kubekezela akuchazeki, akunamibandela futhi akunamiyalo. Ingabe lezi zinkolelo zineqiniso? Ngaso sonke isikhathi lapho kuxoxwa ngezinto ezimayelana nesiqu sikaNkulunkulu noma isimo Sakhe, nibonakala nididekile. Ukunibona ninje kungikhathaza kakhulu. Seniwezwe kaningi la maqiniso aphaathelene nesiqu sikaNkulunkulu; futhi senilalele izihloko eziningi ezimayelana nesimo sikaNkulunkulu. Nokho ezingqondweni zenu lezi zinto, namaqiniso alokhu, kumane kuyizinkumbulo ezisekelwe emfundisweni noma emazwini abhaliwe. Akekho kini oyoke akwazi ukuthola ukuthi siyini isimo sikaNkulunkulu ekuphileni kwenu kwangempela, noyoke abone ukuthi siyini isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Ngakho, nonke izinkolelo zenu zididekile, nonke ninokholo olungaboni, ngezinga lokuthi ninombono ongabalulekile ngoNkulunkulu, enigudlulela eceleni. Ukuba kwakho nalolu hlobo lombono ngoNkulunkulu kuholela kuphi? Kuholele ekutheni uhlale ufinyelele esiphethweni esithile ngoNkulunkulu. Uma uke wathola ulwazi oluncane ngoNkulunkulu, waneliseka kakhulu, uzwa sengathi uthole konke ngoNkulunkulu. Ngemva kwalokho, uphetha ngokuthi uNkulunkulu unjalo, futhi awumkhululi. Futhi noma nini lapho uNkulunkulu enza okuthile okusha, awuvumi ukuthi unguNkulunkulu. Ngelinye ilanga, lapho uNkulunkulu ethi: “Angisamthandi umuntu; angisenawo umusa kumuntu; angisakwazi ukubekezelela abantu; ngigcwele inzondo nobutha ngomuntu,” abantu bayocabanga ngokusuka ezinhliziyweni zabo ngala mazwi. Abanye babo bayoze bathi: “Awuseyena uNkulunkulu wami; awusafaneleki ukuba uNkulunkulu wami; awuseyena uNkulunkulu engifuna ukumlandela. Uma kuyilokhu okushoyo, khona-ke awusafaneleki ukuba uNkulunkulu wami, futhi angidingi ukulokhu ngikulandela. Uma unganginiki umusa, unganginiki uthando, ungangibekezeleli, ngeke ngisakulandela. Ngizokulandela kuphela uma uhlale ungibekezelela, uma unesineke kimi, futhi ungenza ngibone ukuthi uluthando, ukuthi uwukubekezela, nokuthi uyisineke, futhi yilapho kuphela ngikulandela khona ngokwethembeka kuze kube sekupheleni. Njengoba nginokubekezela nomusa Wakho, ukungalaleli neziphambeko zami kungathethelelwa unomphela, ziyoxolelwa unomphela, futhi ngingona nganoma isiphi isikhathi noma nini, ngivume izono futhi ngithethelelwe noma nini noma kuphi, ngikucasule nganoma isiphi isikhathi noma nini. Akufanele ube nemibono noma iziphetho Zakho ngami.” Nakuba ungase ungacabangi ngalolu hlobo lombuzo ngaleyo ndlela, noma nini lapho ucabanga ngoNkulunkulu njengethuluzi lokuthethelela izono zakho, nethuluzi elingasetshenziswa ukuze uzitholele indawo enhle, kakade usumenze isitha sakho uNkulunkulu ophilayo. Yilokhu engikubonayo. Ungase niqhubeke uthi, “Ngiyakhola kuNkulunkulu”; “Ngiyalifuna iqiniso”; “Ngifuna ukushintsha isimo sami”;

---

“Ngifuna ukuphunyula emandleni obumnyama”; “Ngifuna ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu”; “Ngifuna ukulandela uNkulunkulu”; “Ngifuna ukwethembeka kuNkulunkulu, ngenze kahle umsebenzi wami”; njalo njalo. Nokho, kungakhathaleki ukuthi uzwakala kahle kangakanani lapho usho lawo mazwi, kungakhathaleki ukuthi unayiphi inkolelo, kungakhathaleki ukuthi ibelesela kangakanani leyo nkolelo, inesithunzi kangakanani, iqiniso ukuthi kakade sebebaningi abangani benu asebefunde ukusebenzisa umthetho, imfundiso, nenkolelo oyisebenzisile ukuze ufinyelele eziphethweni ezithile ngoNkulunkulu, namenza wamelana nani ngendlela engokwemvelo ngokuphelele. Nakuba uwaqonda kahle kakhulu amagama nezimfundiso, awukangeni ngempela ekubeni ngokoqobo kweqiniso, ngakho kunzima kuwe ukusondelana noNkulunkulu, ukwazi uNkulunkulu, nokuqonda uNkulunkulu. Lokhu kuyadabukisa!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokwazi Isimo SikaNkulunkulu Nemiphumela Umsebenzi Wakhe Oyoyithola”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 16)**

### **Umbono kaNkulunkulu Ngalabo Ababalekayo Phakathi Nomsebenzi Wakhe**

Uyoluthola yonke indawo lolu hlobo lomuntu: Ngemva kokuqiniseka ngendlela kaNkulunkulu, ngezizathu ezechukene, bahamba ngokuthula bengashongo lutho beyokwenza noma yini efunwa izinhliziyi zabo. Okwamanje, ngeke sikhulume ngokuthi lowo muntu uhambelani. Okokuqala, sizohlola ukuthi uyini umbono kaNkulunkulu ngalolo hlobo lomuntu. Ucacela kakhulu! Kusukela ngomzuzu lo muntu asuka ngawo, emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, ukholo lwakhe seluphelile. Akuyena lo muntu oluqedayo, kodwa nguNkulunkulu. Ukuthi lo muntu ushiye uNkulunkulu kusho ukuthi umenqabile kakade uNkulunkulu, akasamfuni uNkulunkulu. Kusho ukuthi kakade abayemukeli insindiso kaNkulunkulu. Njengoba lo muntu engamfuni uNkulunkulu, ingabe uNkulunkulu usamfuna? Ngaphezu kwalokho, lapho lo muntu enalo mbono, futhi ezimisele ukushiya uNkulunkulu, usuke esesithukuthelisile kakade isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Ngisho noma bengakaze bathukuthelane noNkulunkulu, ngisho noma bengakaze baphathane ngokhahlo, ngisho noma lo muntu ecabanga ukuthi: Uma kufika usuku lapho ngiye ngajabula, noma lapho ngisadinga okuthile kuNkulunkulu, ngizobuya. Noma uma uNkulunkulu engibiza, ngizobuya. Noma bathi: Uma ngilimele ngaphandle, lapho ngibona izwe limnyama kakhulu futhi likhohlakele kakhulu futhi ngingasafuni ukuhamba nalo, ngizobuya kuNkulunkulu. Ngisho noma lo muntu ebalile engqondweni yakhe ukuthi uzobuya uma sekunjani, ngisho noma umnyango ewushiye uvuliwe, akaboni ukuthi kungakhathaleki ukuthi ucabangani, uhlelani, konke lokhu kumane kuwukudlala ngezifiso. Iphutha labantu abanjalo elikhulu, ukuthi akucacile kubo ukuthi uNkulunkulu uzizwa kanjani lapho befuna ukuhamba. Kusukela ngomzuzu lo muntu efuna ukushiya ngawo uNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu usuke

---

esemshiye ngokuphelele; uNkulunkulu usuke esewubonile umphumela wabo enhliziyweni yakhe. Yimuphi lowo mphumela? Ukuthi lo muntu ungomunye wamabunzi, futhi uzofa kanye nawo. Ngakho abantu bavame ukubona lolu hlobo lwesimo: Abanye bayamshiya uNkulunkulu, kodwa abajeziswa. UNkulunkulu usebenzelana nabo ngokwezimiso Yakhe. Kunezinto abantu abakwazi ukuzibona, futhi ezinye izinto zisongwa kuphela enhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu, ukuze abantu bangawuboni umphumela. Lokho okubonwa abantu, akulona empeleni uhlangothi lweqiniso; kodwa olunye uhlangothi, uhlangothi ongaluboni—lena imicabango nesiphetho sangempela senhliziyo kaNkulunkulu.

### **Abantu Ababalekayo Phakathi Nomsebenzi KaNkulunkulu Yilabo Abashiya Indlela Yeqiniso**

Ngakho kungani uhlobo olunjalo lomuntu uNkulunkulu elujezisa kabuhlungu ngaleyo ndlela? Kungani uNkulunkulu ebathukuthelele? Okokuqala, siyazi ukuthi isimo sikaNkulunkulu sinamandla amakhulu, nolaka. Akayona imvu engahlatshwa yinoma ubani; ngaphezu kwalokho, akayena unodoli ongalawulwa abantu ngendlela abayithathandayo. Akawona futhi umoya ongenalutho okufanele kwenziwe umathanda kuwo. Uma ukholwa ngempela ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona, kufanele ube nenhliziyo emesabayo, kufanele wazi ukuthi isiqu sikaNkulunkulu asicasulwa. Le ntukuthelo ingabangelwa yizwi; mhlawumbe umcabango; noma uhlobo oluthile lokuziphatha ngokona; ukuziphatha okwenyanyekayo emehlweni kaNkulunkulu nemikhuba yomuntu; noma mhlawumbe kubangelwe imfundiso noma inkolelo. Nokho, uma uke wamthukuthelisa uNkulunkulu, ithuba lakho lidlulile futhi izinsuku zakho sezifikile. Lena into enyantisayo! Uma ungaqondi ukuthi uNkulunkulu akathukutheliswa, kusho ukuthi awumesabi uNkulunkulu, nokuthi umcasula ngazo zonke izikhathi. Uma ungazi ukuthi umesabe kanjani uNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi awukwazi ukwesaba uNkulunkulu, futhi awuyazi indlela yokuzifaka endleleni kaNkulunkulu—wesabe uNkulunkulu ugweme okubi. Uma usukuqaphela lokho, uyokwazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ngeke acasulwe, futhi uyokwazi ukuthi kusho ukuthi ukwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi.

Ukuhamba endleleni yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi okukho empeleni mayelana nokuthi ulazi kangakanani iqiniso, zingakanani izilingo odlule kuzo, nokuthi uyalwe kangakanani. Kunalokho, kuncike ohlotsheni lwesimo somqondo onaso enhliziyweni yakho mayelana noNkulunkulu, nokuthi ukhombisa yiphi ingqikithi. Isiqu sabantu nemibono yabo—kubaluleke kakhulu, futhi kuwumgogodla. Mayelana nalabo abashiye uNkulunkulu, isimo sabo esifanelana noNkulunkulu nezinhliziyi zabo ezingalithandi iqiniso kusicasulile isimo sikaNkulunkulu, ngakho ngokukaNkulunkulu abasoze bathethelelwa. Bebelokhu bazi ngokuba khona kukaNkulunkulu, bebenemininingwane ngokufika kukaNkulunkulu, bebenolwazi



---

ngomsebenzi omusha kaNkulunkulu. Ukuhamba kwabo akukho mayelana nokukhohliswa, noma izinto abangaqiniseki ngazo. Akukhona futhi ukuthi baphoqiwe. Kunalokho, ngolwazi futhi kubacacela engqondweni, bakhethe ukumshiya uNkulunkulu. Ukuhamba kwabo akukhona ukulahlekelwa indlela yabo; akukhona ukunqunywa kwabo. Ngakho emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, abazona izimvu eziphambuke emhlanjini, ingasaphathwa eyendodana yolahleko elahlekile. Bashiye inkululeko, futhi lokho kuyasicasula isimo sikaNkulunkulu, futhi kungenxa yalokho kucasuka ebanika umphumela ongenathemba. Ingabe lolu hlobo lomcabango alwethusi? Ngakho uma abantu bengamazi uNkulunkulu, bengamcasula. Lena akuyona indaba encane! Uma abantu bengawubheki njengobalulekile umbono kaNkulunkulu, futhi becabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu ubheke phambili ekubuyeni kwabo—ngoba bayizimvu zikaNkulunkulu ezilahlekile futhi uNkulunkulu usalinde ukuthi bashintshe izinhliziyi—khona-ke lo muntu akahlukanisiwe nosuku lwakhe lokujeziswa. UNkulunkulu ngeke amane nje anqabe ukumemukela. Lesi isikhathi sesibili abacasula ngaso isimo sikaNkulunkulu; futhi kuyindaba ebucayi nakakhulu! Umbono walo muntu ongabalulekile uwucasule kakhulu umyalo kaNkulunkulu wokuqondisa. Ingabe uNkulunkulu usazobemukela? Enhliziyweni Yakhe, imiyalo kaNkulunkulu ngale ndaba ithi: Uma umuntu eye waqiniseka ngendlela yeqiniso kodwa futhi azi bese enqaba uNkulunkulu, futhi asuke kuNkulunkulu, khona-ke uNkulunkulu uyomvalela indlela eya ensindisweni, futhi amasango ombuso ayovalwa kulowo muntu. Lapho lo muntu ephinde engqongqoza, uNkulunkulu ngeke esabavulela umnyango futhi. Lo muntu uyovalelwa ngaphandle kuze kube phakade. Mhlawumbe abanye benu bake bayifunda indaba kaMose eBhayibhelini. Ngemva kokugcotshwa kukaMose uNkulunkulu, abaholi abangama-250 bakhombisa ukungamlaleli uMose ngenxa yezenzo zakhe nangezinye izizathu. Ubani ababenqaba ukumlalela? Akuyena uMose. Benqaba ukulalela amalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu; benqaba ukulalela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kule ndaba. Basho okulandelayo: “Nizithwesa okunzima, ukubona lonke ibandla lingcwele, wonke umuntu kubo, noJehova uphakathi kwabo....” Ngabe la mazwi nemigqa kubaluleke kakhulu yini, ngokubuka komuntu? Awabalulekile! Okungenani incazelo yangempela yawo ayibalulekile kangako. Ngokomthetho, awukho umthetho abawephulayo, ngoba ebusweni babo alukho ulimi olunenzondo, noma uhlelo lwamagama, ngisho nezincazelo ezihlambalazayo. Umusho ovamile kuyo yonke, ukuthi akukho okunye. Kodwa kungani la mazwi engathukuthelisa uNkulunkulu ngaleyo ndlela? Kungoba awakhulunywa kubantu, kodwa kuNkulunkulu. Umbono nesimo esivezwa yiwo yiso kanye esicasula isimo sikaNkulunkulu, futhi acasula isimo sikaNkulunkulu esingafanele sicasulwe. Sonke siyawazi umphumela wabo. Mayelana nalabo abashiye uNkulunkulu, uyini umbono wabo? Bazibheka kanjani izinto? Futhi kungani umbono wabo wenza uNkulunkulu asebenzelane nabo ngale ndlela? Isizathu ukuthi bazi ngokucacile ukuthi unguNkulunkulu kodwa basakhetha ukumkhaphela. Yingakho bengenawo nhlobo amathuba okusindiswa. Njengoba iBhayibheli lisho: “Ngokuba uma sona ngamabomu

---

ngemva kokuthola ulwazi lweqiniso, ngeke kusaba khona umhlathelo wezono.” Ingabe iyakucacela le ndaba manje?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokwazi Isimo SikaNkulunkulu Nemiphumela Umsebenzi Wakhe Oyoyithola”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 17)**

### **Ukudalelwa Komuntu Kunqunywa Umbono Wakhe NgoNkulunkulu**

UNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu ophilayo, futhi njengoba abantu benza ngokungafani ezimweni ehlukahlukene, isimo Sakhe somqondo ngalezi zenzo siyehluka ngoba akayena unodoli futhi akawona umoya ongenalutho. Ukwazi umbono kaNkulunkulu kuyinto isintu okufanele siyilandele. Abantu kufanele bafunde kanjani, ngokwazi umbono kaNkulunkulu, bengasazi isimo sikaNkulunkulu futhi baqonde inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu kancane kancane. Lapho uqonda inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu kancane kancane, ngeke usacabanga ukuthi ukwe saba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi kunzima ukukufeza. Okukhulu nakakhulu, ukuthi lapho uqonda uNkulunkulu, akulula kuwe ukuthi ufinyelele eziphethweni Ngaye. Lapho uyeka ukufinyelela eziphethweni ezithile ngoNkulunkulu, akulula ukuthi umcasule, futhi uNkulunkulu uyokwenza ube nolwazi Ngaye, futhi uyokwesaba uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakho. Uyoyeka ukuchaza uNkulunkulu usebenzisa lezi zimfundiso, amagama, nezinkolelo. Kunalokho, ngokuhlale ufuna izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto, unganakile uyoba umuntu olandela inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu.

Isintu asikwazi ukubona noma ukuthinta umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kodwa ngokukaNkulunkulu, izenzo zomuntu ngamunye, kanye nombono wakhe Ngaye—lezi akuzona nje izinto eziphawulekayo kuye, kodwa ziyabonakala futhi. Lena yinto wonke umuntu okufanele ayazi futhi imcacele. Kungenzeka uhlale uzibuza: “Ingabe uNkulunkulu uyazi ukuthi ngenzani lapha? Ingabe uNkulunkulu uyazi ukuthi ngicabangani manje? Mhlawumbe uyazi, mhlawumbe akazi.” Uma ulungabaza lolu hlobo lombono, ulandela futhi ukholwa kuNkulunkulu kodwa ungabaza umsebenzi Wakhe nokuba khona Kwakhe, khona-ke kungekudala kuzofika usuku omcasula ngalo, ngoba usudlulile kakade emngceleni oyingozi obekungafanele uweqe. Ngike ngabona abantu abebekholwa kuNkulunkulu iminyaka eminingi, kodwa abakaze babone ukuba ngokoqobo kweqiniso, noma baqonde intando kaNkulunkulu. Ukuphila nesiqu sabo akunayo inqubekela phambili, kunamathela kuphela ezimfundisweni. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi laba bantu abakaze babheke izwi likaNkulunkulu njengokuphila kwabo, futhi abakaze babhekane noma bamukele ukuba khona Kwakhe. Ingabe ucabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyababona abantu abanjalo futhi ajabule ngabo? Ingabe bayamduduzo? Ngenxa yalokho, indlela abantu abakholwa

---

ngayo kuNkulunkulu enquma ukudalelwa kwabo. Mayelana nendlela abantu abafuna futhi abeza ngayo kuNkulunkulu, isimo somqondo wabantu sibaluleke kakhulu. Ungamshayi indiva uNkulunkulu kube sengathi ungumoya ongelutho ophephetha ngemuva kwekhanda lakho; hlale ucabanga ngoNkulunkulu okholwa Kuye njengoNkulunkulu ophilayo, uNkulunkulu wangempela. Akaswele into angayenza ezulwini lesithathu akulo. Kunalokho, uhlale ehlola izinhliziyi zawo wonke umuntu, ebona ukuthi uphezu kwani, ehlola wonke amazwi amancane, ebona indlela oziphatha ngayo nombono wakho ngoNkulunkulu. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi uzimisele ukuzinikela kuNkulunkulu noma cha, konke ukuziphatha kwakho nemicabango namacebo akho kuphambi kukaNkulunkulu, kuhlolwa Nguye. Kungenxa yokuziphatha kwakho, ngenxa yezenzo zakho, ngenxa yombono wakho ngoNkulunkulu, umbono Wakhe ngawe, uhlale ushintsha. Ngithanda ukunika abanye abantu iseluleko: Ningazibeki njengabantwana ezandleni zikaNkulunkulu, njengokungathi kufanele anazise, njengokungathi ngeke anishiye, njengokungathi isimo somqondo Wakhe sigxile ndawonye futhi asisoze saguquka, futhi ngineluleka ukuthi niyeke ukuphupha! UNkulunkulu ulungile endleleni apha ngayo umuntu ngamunye. Uyasondela emsebenzini wokunqoba kwesintu nokusindiswa kwaso. Lokho ukuqondisa Kwakhe. Uphatha wonke umuntu njengobalulekile, hhayi njengonodoli wokudlala. Uthando lukaNkulunkulu ngomuntu akulona lolu olumoshisa umuntu; umusa nokubekezelela Kwakhe isintu akukhona okungacabangeli. Ngokuphambene nalokho, uthando lukaNkulunkulu ngesintu kufanele kwaziswe, futhi kube ukuhlonipha ukuphila; umusa Wakhe nokuba nesineke Kwakhe kwembula lokho akulindele kumuntu; umusa Wakhe nokuba nesineke yilokho okudingwa isintu ukuze sisinde. UNkulunkulu uyaphila, futhi uNkulunkulu ukhona; umbono Wakhe ngesintu ubuswa yizimiso, awuphoqi lutho, futhi ungashintsha. Intando yakho ngomuntu iyashintsha kancane kancane futhi iyaguquka ngokuhamba kwesikhathi, ngezimo nangombono womuntu ngamunye. Ngakho kumele wazi ngokucace kakhulu enhliziyweni yakho ukuthi ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu ayiguquki, nokuthi isimo Sakhe siyobonakala ngezikhathi ezechukene nasezimweni ezechukene. Ungase ungacabangi ukuthi le nto ibalulekile, futhi usebenzisa imibono yakho ukuze ucabange ngendlela uNkulunkulu okufanele enze ngayo izinto. Kodwa kunezikhathi lapho okuphambene kakhulu nombono wakho kuyiqiniso, futhi ngokuzama ukusebenzisa imibono yakho ukuze ukale uNkulunkulu, usumcasulile kakade. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu akasebenzi ngendlela ocabanga ukuthi usebenza ngayo, futhi le ndaba uNkulunkulu ngeke ayisingathi ngendlela ocabanga ngayo. Ngakho ngikukhumbuza ukuba uqaphe futhi uhlanzeke kukho konke okwenzayo, ufunde indlela yokulandela imiyalo yokuhamba endleleni kaNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto—wesabe uNkulunkulu ugweme okubi. Kufanele ube uziqonde ngokuqinile izindaba zentando kaNkulunkulu nombono kaNkulunkulu; xhumana nabantu abakhanyiselwe, ufune ngobuqotho. Ungabheki uNkulunkulu omkholwayo njengonodoli—wahlulele futhi ufinyelele eziphethweni ezithile, ungamniki uNkulunkulu

---

inhlonipho emfanele. Enqubweni yensindiso kaNkulunkulu, lapho echaza umphumela wakho, kungakhathaleki ukuthi ukunika umusa, noma uyakubekezelela, noma uyakwahlulela noma uyakusola, umbono Wakhe ngawe awuyona into engeke ishintshe. Kuncike endleleni ombheka ngayo uNkulunkulu, ekuqondeni kwakho uNkulunkulu. Ungavumela into eyodwa yolwazi lwakho nokuqonda kwakho ngoNkulunkulu kuchaze Yena unomphela. Ungakholwa kuNkulunkulu ofile; kholwa kophilayo. Khumbula lokhu! Nakuba ngikhulume ngamanye amaqiniso lana, amaqiniso abenidinga ukuwezwa, ngenxa yesimo senu, ngeke ngisafuna okunye ukuze ngingaphazamisi intshiseko yenu. Ukwenza kanjalo kungase kulimaze izinhliziyu zenu, kunenze nidumazeke kakhulu kuNkulunkulu. Esikhundleni salokho, ngethemba ukuthi ningalusebenzisa uthando lukaNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zenu, futhi nibe nombono onenhlonipho ngoNkulunkulu ohambweni olusanihlalele. Ungabi manqikanqika ekutheni kufanele umphathe kanjani uNkulunkulu. Mphathe njengento enkulu kunazo zonke. Mbeke enhliziyweni yakho, wenze akushoyo, uxhumane naye—ungamane nje igcine isiko. Ngoba lena indaba yokufa nokuphila, iyona eyonquma ikusasa lakho. Ungayenzi umdlalo, njengomdlalo wezingane! Ngemva kokuxoxa nani ngala mazwi namhlanje, ngizibuza ukuthi ninani ezingqondweni zenu njengamanje. Ingabe ikhona imibuzo eningathanda ukuyibuza ngengikusho namhlanje?

Nakuba lezi zihloko zisezintsha, futhi ziqukethe eningakujwayele, ngicabanga ukuthi ngemva kokuba kuxoxwe ngazo isikhathi esithile, okuningi engikushilo nizokuqonda. Njengoba lezi kuyizihloko ezintsha, eningakaze nicabange ngazo phambilini, ngethemba ukuthi ngeke zibe umthwalo kini. Angikhulumi la mazwi ngenjongo yokunethusa, noma ukusebenzelana nani; kunalokho injongo Yami ukunisiza niqonde iqiniso. Ngemva kwakho konke, kunegebe phakathi komuntu noNkulunkulu; akazange azi umbono kaNkulunkulu. Umuntu akakaze abe nogqozi ngombono kaNkulunkulu. Kunalokho, ubelokhu engaboni, futhi enganakile olwazini nasekuqondeni kwakhe uNkulunkulu. Ngakho ngizizwa ngiphokelekile ukucacisa lezi zinto kini, futhi nginisize niqonde ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyinhloboni kaNkulunkulu; ucabangani; uyini umbono Wakhe futhi ubaphatha kanjani abantu abehlukahlukene; useseduze kangakanani nokugcwalisa izimfuneko Zakhe; nomehluko okhona phakathi kwezenzo zakho namazinga awafunayo. Umgomo wokuthi wazi lokhu ukuthi ngikwenze ukwazi ukukala inhliziyu yakho nokuthi indlela ohamba ngayo izokuholela kuphi, yikuphi ongakaze ukuthole kule ndlela, futhi iziphi izinto ongakaze uzibandakanye nazo. Lapho nikhuluma nodwa, nivame ukuxoxa ngezihloko ezibalulekile; umthamo mncane, futhi kuncane kakhulu ezikuqukethe. Kunegebe phakathi kwalokho enxoxa ngakho nezinhlalo zikaNkulunkulu, phakathi kwezingxoxo zenu nezinga lalokhu okufunwa uNkulunkulu. Ukuqhubeka kanjena ngokuhamba kwesikhathi kuyokwenza uphambuke endleleni kaNkulunkulu. Umane uthanda amazwi akhona

---

kaNkulunkulu uwakhulekele, uwenze isiko nomthetho. Lokhu kumayelana nalokhu! Eqinisweni, uNkulunkulu akanandawo ezinhliziyweni zenu, futhi uNkulunkulu akakaze azuze izinhliziyiyo zenu. Abanye bacabanga ukuthi kunzima ukwazi uNkulunkulu—Ieli iqiniso. Kunzima! Uma abantu becelwa ukuba benze umsebenzi wabo noma basebenze kanzima, abantu bebeyocabanga ukuthi ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kulula kakhulu, ngoba konke lokhu kungaphansi kwamakhono omuntu. Nokho lapho isihloko sichezuka ezinhlosweni nasembonweni kaNkulunkulu ngomuntu, izinto ziba nzima kakhulu kuwo wonke umuntu. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi lokhu kubandakanya ukuqonda kwabantu iqiniso nokungena kwabo ezintweni ezingokoqobo; yiqiniso kunezinga elinzima! Kodwa ngemva kokuphuma emnyangweni wokuqala, kuba lula kancane kancane.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokwazi Isimo SikaNkulunkulu Nemiphumela Umsebenzi Wakhe Oyoyithola”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 18)**

### **Isiqalo Sokwesaba UNkulunkulu Ukumphatha NjengoNkulunkulu**

Omunye uke waphakamisa umbuzo othi: Kwenzeka kanjani ukuthi sazi okuningi ngoNkulunkulu ukwedlula uJobe, kodwa asikwazi ukwesaba uNkulunkulu? Sike sathi qaphu-qaphu ngale ndaba, akunjalo? Eqinisweni, isisekelo salo mbuzo bekulokhu kukhunyulwa ngaso, ukuthi nakuba uJobe ayengamazi uNkulunkulu, wamphatha njengoNkulunkulu, wambheka njengeNkosi yazo zonke izinto emhlabeni nasezulwini. UJobe akazange ambheke njengesitha uNkulunkulu. Kunalokho, wamkhulekela njengoMdali wazo zonke izinto. Kungani abantu namuhla bemnqaba kangaka uNkulunkulu? Kungani bengakwazi ukwesaba uNkulunkulu? Esinye isizathu ukuthi bonakaliswe kakhulu uSathane. Ngenxa yobusathane babo osebunezimpane kubo, abantu baba izitha zikaNkulunkulu. Ngakho, nakuba bekhola kuNkulunkulu futhi bemqaphela, basengamphika futhi bazenze bamelane naye. Lokhu kunqunywa indlela umuntu ayiyo. Esinye isizathu ukuthi nakuba abantu bekhola kuNkulunkulu, abamphathi njengoNkulunkulu. Esikhundleni salokho, bambheka njengesitha somuntu, futhi abahambisani noNkulunkulu. Kulula kanjalo nje. Akukhulunywanga yini ngale ndaba ngokudlule? Cabanga ngakho: Ingabe isizathu leso? Nakuba unolwazi oluncane ngoNkulunkulu, luyini lolu lwazi? Akulona yini lolu wonke umuntu akhuluma ngalo? Akulona yini olutshelwe uNkulunkulu? Wazi izimfundiso nezinkolelo kuphela; ingabe uke wasibona isici sangempela sikaNkulunkulu? Ingabe unalo ulwazi? Ingabe unalo ulwazi nokuhlangenwe nakho kwangempela? Ukube uNkulunkulu akazange akutshela, ubuzokwazi lokhu? Ulwazi lwakho ngenkolelo alulumeleli ulwazi lwangempela lukaNkulunkulu. Ngamafuphi, akunandaba ukuthi wazi okungakanani nokuthi ukwazi kanjani, ngaphambi kokuba umqonde ngempela

---

uNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu uyisitha sakho, futhi ngaphambi kokuba umphathe kanjalo uNkulunkulu, umelene nawe, ngoba wena ulingisa uSathane.

Lapho unoKristu, mhlawumbe ungamnikeza kathathu ukudla ngosuku, mhlawumbe umenzele itiyi, nezinye izidingo zokuphila Kwakhe, uphathe uKristu njengoNkulunkulu. Noma nini lapho kwenzeka okuthile, imibono yabantu ihlale ingqubuzana noNkulunkulu. Bahlale behluleka ukuqonda umbono kaNkulunkulu nokuwamukela. Nakuba abantu bengase bazwane noNkulunkulu, lokhu akusho ukuthi bayahambisana naye. Ngokushesha nje ngemva kokwenzeka kokuthile, kuyovela ukungalaleli komuntu, kuqinisekise inzondo ekhona phakathi komuntu noNkulunkulu. Le nzondo ayiyena uNkulunkulu emelana nomuntu; ayiyena uNkulunkulu efuna ukuzonda umuntu, futhi ayikona ukwenza umuntu amelane noNkulunkulu. Kunalokho, iwukumelana nesiqu sikaNkulunkulu, okuyinto umuntu angayifuni. Njengoba umuntu ebheka konke okuvela kuNkulunkulu njengento angacwaninga ngayo, ukusabela kwakhe kuNkulunkulu okubandakanya ukuqagela, ukungabaza, kusheshe kungqubuzane noNkulunkulu futhi kumelane noNkulunkulu. Ngemva kwalokho, umuntu uyoxabana noNkulunkulu ngezinga lokuthi uyoze angabaze nohlobo lukaNkulunkulu alulandelayo. Ngaphandle kwakho konke lokhu, usazokhetha ukwenza izinto ezivumelana naye, ngaphandle kokwesaba kuze kube sekugcineni. Ngokwesibonelo, abantu bavame ukuqale ukusabela kanjani lapho bezwa kunyundelwa uNkulunkulu? Nakhu okokuqala abakushoyo: Angazi noma la mahemuhemu ayiqiniso noma cha, kodwa ngizoke ngibone. Bese beqala ukuzindla: Ayikho indlela engingathola ngayo ukuthi lokhu kuyiqiniso noma cha? Ingabe amahemuhemu noma akuwona? Nakuba lo muntu engakubonisi lokho, inhliziyi isiqalile ukungabaza, isiqalile ukuphika uNkulunkulu. Siyini isisekelo salo mbono? Akukhona yini ukukhaphela? Ngaphambi kokuba babhekane nendaba, ngeke ubone ukuthi umbono walo muntu uyini—kubonakala sengathi abaxabani noNkulunkulu, ngathi abambheki njengesitha uNkulunkulu. Nokho, uma sebebhakana nakho basheshe babe ngakuSathane bamelane noNkulunkulu. Lokhu kusikisela ini? Kusikisela ukuthi uNkulunkulu umelene nomuntu! Akukhona ukuthi uNkulunkulu ubheka umuntu njengesitha, kodwa isiqu somuntu siyamzonda uNkulunkulu. Akunandaba ukuthi umuntu umlandele isikhathi eside kangakanani uNkulunkulu; akanandaba ukuthi umdumisa kangakanani uNkulunkulu, uqhubeka kanjani emelana noNkulunkulu, okunxusa ukuthi bathande uNkulunkulu, abasoze bakwazi ukuphatha uNkulunkulu njengoNkulunkulu. Lokhu akunqunywa yini isimo somuntu? Uma umphatha njengoNkulunkulu, ukholwa ngempela ukuthi unguNkulunkulu, kusengenzeka yini umngabaze? Usengamngabaza enhliziyweni yakho? Ngeke. Izindlela zaleli zwe zingcolile, lesi sintu naso sinjalo, kungenzeka kanjani ukuba ungabi nambono ngakho? Wena ukhohlakele kabi, ngakho kwenzeka kanjani ukuthi ungabi nombono ngalokho? Kodwa amahlebezi ambalwa, kwakha imibono emikhulu kanjalo ngoNkulunkulu, lokho kubonisa ukuthi

---

awuvuthiwe kangakanani! “Ngokubhuza” nje komiyane, sewukhohlisekile? Nhloboni yomuntu le? Ingabe niyazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ucabangani ngalolu hlobo lomuntu? Umbono kaNkulunkulu empeleni ucacile ngendlela aphatha ngayo laba bantu. Kumane kuyileyo ndlela kaNkulunkulu aphatha ngayo laba bantu enenza ningabaze—umbono Wakhe awukhona ukuthi akabanaki laba bantu. Kungani kunjalo? Ngoba enhliziyweni Yakhe wayengahlosile ukuzuza laba bantu abamzondayo, futhi abangafuni ukuhambisana Naye. Mhlawumbe ayabalimaza abanye la mazwi engiwakhulumayo. Ingabe nizimisele ukuhlale nilinyazwa Yimi? Akunandaba ukuthi ucabangani, konke engikushoyo kuliqiniso! Uma ngihlale nginihlukumeza kanje, ngembula izibazi zenu, ingabe lokho kuyoyithinta indlela enibheka ngayo uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zenu? (Angeke.) Ngiyavuma nami angeke. Ngoba akekho uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zenu. UNkulunkulu osezinhliziyweni zenu, enimvikelayo, akayena uNkulunkulu. Kunalokho, kumane kuwumcabango womuntu; into engekho. Ngakho kungcono ngembule impendulo. Ingabe konke lokhu akulona iqiniso? UNkulunkulu wangempela akakhona lokhu umuntu akucabangayo. Ngiyethemba nonke nizokwazi ukubhekana nalokhu, futhi kuzonisiza nibe nolwazi ngoNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokwazi Isimo SikaNkulunkulu Nemiphumela Umsebenzi Wakhe Oyoyithola”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 19)**

### **Labo Bantu Abanganakwa UNkulunkulu**

Kunabantu abanokholo olungakaze lube khona enhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu. Ngamanye amazwi, uNkulunkulu akaboni ukuthi laba bantu bangabalandeli Bakhe, ngoba uNkulunkulu akayitusi inkolelo. Ngoba kungakhathaleki ukuthi laba bantu bamlandele isikhathi esingakanani uNkulunkulu, imibono yabo ayikaze ishintshe. Bafana nabangakholwa, banamathela emiyalweni yabangakholwa, benza imithetho yabanenkolelo. Abakaze balamukele izwi likaNkulunkulu ekuphileni kwabo, abakholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu uneqiniso, abafuni ukwamukela insindiso kaNkulunkulu, futhi abambheki uNkulunkulu njengowabo. Babheka ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu njengento yabantu abangavuthiwe, bamane baphathe uNkulunkulu njengomoya nje, abalokothi bacabange ukuthi kungabasiza ukuqonda isimo sikaNkulunkulu noma isiqu Sakhe. Lokho ungakusho ngaso sonke isikhathi okuhambelana ngaso noNkulunkulu weqiniso. Abanandaba futhi ngeke banake. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi ezinhliziyweni zabo, kunamazwi athi: UNkulunkulu akabonakali ngeke umthinte futhi akekho. Bakholwa ukuthi ukuzama ukuqonda lolu hlobo lukaNkulunkulu akuyifanele imizamo yabo; kuyoba ukuzenza izilima. Bakholwa ukuthi ngokuvuma nje uNkulunkulu ngamazwi ngaphandle ngokuma ngempela baqine noma bathathe izinyathelo zangempela, bahlakaniphe kakhulu. UNkulunkulu ubabheka kanjani laba

---

bantu? Ubabheka njengabantu abangakholwa. Abanye bayabuza: “Abangakholwa bengalifunda izwi likaNkulunkulu? Bengawenza umsebenzi wabo? Bengawasho la mazwi: ‘Ngiyophilela uNkulunkulu?’” Umuntu uvame ukubona lokho abantu abakuvezayo, hhayi isiqu sabo. Kodwa uNkulunkulu akabheki lokho; ubona isiqu esingaphakathi. Ngakho uNkulunkulu unombono Wakhe ngalaba bantu. Mayelana nokushiwo yilaba bantu: “Kungani uNkulunkulu enza lokhu? Ukwenzelani lokho? Angikuqondi lokhu; Angikuqondi lokho; lokhu akuhambisani nomuntu; Kumele ungichazele khona; ...” Impendulo Yami: Ingabe sikhona isidingo sokukuchazela le ndaba? Ingabe le ndaba kukhona ekuhlenganisa nawe? Ucabanga ukuthi ungubani? Uvelaphi? Uyafaneleka ukukhomba uNkulunkulu? Uyakholwa Kuye? Ingabe uyalubona ukholo lwakho? Njengoba inkolelo yakho ingahlenganisi lutho noNkulunkulu, uhlenganiseni nawe? Awazi ukuthi ume kuphi enhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu, yini ekwenza ufanele ukuxoxa Naye?

### **Amazwi Okukhuza**

Awududuzekile yini ngemva kokuzwa la maphuzu? Nakuba ungase ungazimiseli ukulalela la mazwi, noma ungazimiseli ukuwemukela, wonke ayiqiniso. Ngoba lesi sigaba somsebenzi esikaNkulunkulu, uma ungenandaba nezinhloso zikaNkulunkulu, umbono kaNkulunkulu, futhi ungasiqondi isiqu nesimo Sakhe, khona-ke ekugcineni nguwe ozolahlekelwa. Ungawasoli amazwi Ami, ungawasoli ngokuphazamisa intshisekelo yakho. Ngikhuluma iqiniso; angiqondile ukunikhathaza. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi ngicelani kini, ngethemba ukuthi nihamba endleleni efanele, futhi ngethemba ukuthi nilandela indlela kaNkulunkulu aniphambuki kuyo. Uma ningenzi ngokuvumelana nezwi likaNkulunkulu, futhi ningayilandeli indlela Yakhe, lokho kusho ukuthi niyahlubuka kuNkulunkulu futhi niphambukile endleleni yeqiniso. Ngakho nginomuzwa wokuthi kunezindaba okumele nginicacisele zona, ukuze izinto zinikhanyele zibe sobala, nazi umbono kaNkulunkulu, izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu nendlela uNkulunkulu aphelelisa ngayo umuntu, nendlela abeka ngayo umphumela womuntu. Ingabe kuyofika usuku lapho ungasakwazi khona ukuhamba kule ndlela, angikubeki icala ngoba la mazwi ake akhulunywa kuwe ngokucacile. Mayelana nokuthi uwuphatha kanjani umphumela wakho—kuncike kuwe. Mayelana nemiphumela yezinhlobo ezehlukene zabantu, uNkulunkulu unezimo zomqondo ezehlukene, unezindlela Zakhe zokuzikala, nendinganiso Yakhe yalokho akufuna kubo. Indinganiso Yakhe yokukala iziphetho zabantu ayenzeleli muntu—akukho ukungabaza ngalokho! Ngakho ukukhathazeka kwabanye abantu akunasidingo. Ukhululekile manje?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Indlela Yokwazi Isimo SikaNkulunkulu Nemiphumela Umsebenzi Wakhe Oyoyithola”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 20)**



---

Eqinisweni, isimo sikaNkulunkulu sivulekele wonke umuntu futhi asicashile, ngoba akukaze kube khona umuntu uNkulunkulu amziba ngamabomu noma azifihla Kuye ukuze abantu bangamazi futhi bangamqondi. Isimo sikaNkulunkulu besilokhu sisobala futhi besilokhu sibhekene ngobuqotho nomuntu ngamunye. Phakathi nokuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu umsebenzi Wakhe uwenza kubheke wonke umuntu; futhi umsebenzi Wakhe wenziwa kuwo wonke umuntu. Njengoba enza lo msebenzi, usembula ngokuqhubekayo isimo Sakhe, usisebenzisa ngokuqhubekayo isiqu Sakhe futhi ufuna ukuqondisa nokunakekela umuntu ngamunye. Kuyo yonke iminyaka nezigaba, kungakhathaleki ukuthi izimo zinhle noma zimbi, isimo sikaNkulunkulu sihlale sivulekele wonke umuntu, futhi izinto Zakhe nesiqu Sakhe kuvulekele wonke umuntu, ngendlela efanayo nalena ukuphila Kwakhe okuhlale kunakekela ngayo isintu ngaphandle kokudikibala futhi okuseseka ngayo isintu. Ngaphezu kwakho konke lokhu, isimo sikaNkulunkulu sisala sicashile kwabanye. Kungani kunjalo? Kungenxa yokuthi nakuba laba bantu bephila emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu futhi bemlandela, abakaze bamqonde uNkulunkulu noma bafune ukumazi, ingasaphathwa eyokusondelana noNkulunkulu. Ngoba kulaba bantu, ukuqonda isimo sikaNkulunkulu kusho ukuthi ukuphela kwabo kuseduze; kusho ukuthi sebezokwahlulelwa futhi isimo sikaNkulunkulu sizobathola benecala. Ngakho laba bantu abakaze bafise ukuqonda uNkulunkulu noma isimo Sakhe, futhi abanalo ilukuluku lokuyiqonda ngokujulile noma ukuba nolwazi ngentando kaNkulunkulu. Abazimisele ukuqonda intando kaNkulunkulu ngokubambisana nonembeza babo—abakufunayo nje injabulo engapheli nokungakhathali ukwenza izinto abafuna ukuzenza; ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu abafuna ukukholelwa Kuye; ukukholelwa kuNkulunkulu osezinqondweni zabo kuphela, uNkulunkulu osemicabangweni yabo kuphela, uNkulunkulu ongeke ahlukane nabo ekuphileni kwabo kwansuku zonke. Uma kuziwa kuNkulunkulu weqiniso uqobo Lwakhe, abanandaba nhlobo Naye, abanaso nesifiso sokumqonda, sokumlalela, ngisho nesifiso esincane sokusondelana Naye. Bagcina ngokusebenzisa amazwi akhulunywa uNkulunkulu ukuze bazihlobise, bazilungise. Ngoba kubo, lokho kubenza babe amakholwa aphumelelayo futhi anokholo kuNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zawo. Ezinhliziyweni zabo, baqondiswa imicabango yabo, imibono yabo kanye nezinto zabo abazicabanga ngoNkulunkulu. Ngakolunye uhlangothi, uNkulunkulu weqiniso uqobo, akahlanganise lutho nhlobo nabo. Ngoba uma beke bamqonda uNkulunkulu weqiniso, basiqonda isimo sangempela sikaNkulunkulu, futhi bakuqonda lokho uNkulunkulu anakho futhi ayikho, lokho kusho ukuthi izenzo zabo, ukholo lwabo, nezinto abazifunayo ngeke kuvunyelwe. Yingakho bengazimisele ukuqonda isiqu sikaNkulunkulu, futhi yingakho bengabaza futhi bengazimisele ukumfuna ngobuqotho noma ukuthandazela ukumqonda kangcono uNkulunkulu, ukuyazi kangcono intando kaNkulunkulu, nokusiqonda kangcono isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Bangancamela ukuthi uNkulunkulu abe ngokuthile okwakhiwe, into engenalutho futhi engacacile. Bangancamela ukuthi uNkulunkulu abe ngothile ofana ncamashi nalokhu

---

abebekucabanga, umuntu ozoba ngumabizwa-asabele wabo, onenala yezinto futhi ohlale etholakala. Lapho befuna ukujabulela umusa kaNkulunkulu, bacela uNkulunkulu ukuba abe yilowo musa. Lapho bedinga isibusiso sikaNkulunkulu, bacela uNkulunkulu ukuthi abe yileso sibusiso. Lapho bebhekene nezinkathazo, bacela uNkulunkulu ukuthi abakhuthaze, abe yisiphephelo sabo. Ulwazi lwalaba bantu ngoNkulunkulu lubhajwe phakathi komusa nesibusiso. Ukuqonda kwabo umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, isimo sikaNkulunkulu, noNkulunkulu kunqatshelwe emicabangweni yabo, kusebenza nje amagama nezimfundiso. Kodwa kunabantu abanelukuluku lokuqonda isimo sikaNkulunkulu, abafuna ngempela ukubona uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, futhi abasiqonda ngempela isimo sikaNkulunkulu, nalokho anakho nalokho ayikho. Laba bantu bazingela ukuba ngokoqobo kweqiniso nensindiso kaNkulunkulu, futhi bafuna uNkulunkulu abanqobele, abasindise futhi abaphelelise. Laba bantu basebenzisa izinhliziyiyo zabo ukuze bafunde izwi likaNkulunkulu, futhi basebenzisa izinhliziyiyo zabo ukuze bazise zonke izimo nawo wonke umuntu, okwenzekayo noma into uNkulunkulu abahlelele yona, futhi bayathandaza bacele ngobuqotho. Abakufuna kakhulu ukuqonda intando kaNkulunkulu nokuqonda isimo sangempela sikaNkulunkulu nesiqu Sakhe. Lokhu bakwenzela ukuthi bangabe besamthukuthelisa uNkulunkulu, futhi ngenxa yezinto abadlule kuzo, bayokwazi ukulubona kakhudlwana uthando lukaNkulunkulu kanye nohlangothi lwangempela Lwakhe. Lokhu kuphinde kube ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu woqobo wangempela uyoba ngaphakathi ezinhliziyweni zabo, ukuze uNkulunkulu abe nendawo ekuphileni kwabo, ngezinga lokuthi bayobe bengasaphili ngezinto abazicabangayo, ngemibono yabo noma izinto eziyinkimbinkimbi. Ngoba laba bantu, into ebona babe nesifiso esivuthayo sokuqonda isimo sikaNkulunkulu nesiqu Sakhe ukuthi isimo sikaNkulunkulu nesiqu Sakhe ukuphela kwezinto isintu esingazidinga nganoma yisiphi isikhathi ekuphileni kwaso, izinto ezingasinikeza ukuphila. Uma sebesiqonda isimo sikaNkulunkulu, bazokwazi ukumhlonipha ngokujulile uNkulunkulu, ukubambisana kangcono nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, nokucabanga kanzulu ngentando kaNkulunkulu futhi benze umsebenzi Wakhe ngamandla abo. Lezi izinhlobo ezimbili zabantu uma kucatshangwa ngemibono yabo ngesimo sikaNkulunkulu. Uhlobo lokuqala alufuni ukuqonda isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Ngisho noma bethi bafuna ukuqonda isimo sikaNkulunkulu, ukumazi kangcono uNkulunkulu Ngokwakhe, ukubona ukuthi uNkulunkulu unani futhi uyini, futhi bayazise ngobuqotho intando kaNkulunkulu, ekujuleni kwezinhliziyiyo zabo bangafisa sengathi uNkulunkulu akekho. Kungenxa yokuthi lolu hlobo lwabantu luyaqhubeka nokungamlaleli uNkulunkulu futhi luyamphika; babanga isikhundla noNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo, futhi bavame ukusola noma ukuphika ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona. Abafuni ukuvumela isimo sikaNkulunkulu noma uNkulunkulu wangempela uqobo Lwakhe ukuba angene ezinhliziyweni zabo. Bafuna nje ukwanelisa izifiso zabo, imicabango nezinto abazifunayo. Ngakho laba bantu bangase bakholelwe kuNkulunkulu, balandele uNkulunkulu, futhi bangaze ngisho balahle

---

ithemba emindenini yabo nasemisebenzini yabo, kodwa ngeke bayeke izindlela zabo ezimbi. Abanye baze bantshontshe noma badle iminikelo, noma baqalekise uNkulunkulu ngasese, kuyilapho abanye bengase basebenzise izikhundla zabo ukuze bazifakazele bephindelela, bazikhukhumeze futhi bancintisane noNkulunkulu ngenxa yabantu noma isithunzi. Basebenzisa izindlela ezehlukahlukene nezikali ukuze benze abantu babakhonze, bahlale befuna ukunqoba abantu futhi babalawule. Abanye baze ngisho bakhohlise abantu ngenhloso babenze bacabange ukuthi bangoNkulunkulu ukuze baphathwe njengoNkulunkulu. Abasoze batshela abantu ukuthi bonakalisiwe, nokuthi nabo bakhohlakele futhi banenkani, abangabakhonzi, nokuthi kungakhathaleki ukuthi benzani kusancike ekuphakanyisweni kukaNkulunkulu nalokho okufanele ngabe bayakwenza. Kungani bengazisho lezi zinto? Ngoba besaba kakhulu ukuthi bazosuke bengabe besayithola indawo yabo ezinhliziyweni zabantu. Yingakho abantu bengamdumisi uNkulunkulu, bengafakazi ngoNkulunkulu, ngoba abakaze bazame ukuqonda uNkulunkulu. Ingabe bengamazi uNkulunkulu ngaphandle kokumqonda? Akunakwenzeka! Ngakho, nakuba amazwi asesihlokweni athi, “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe,” engase abonakale elula, incazelo yawo ayifani kubo bonke abantu. Ngoba umuntu ovame ukungamlaleli uNkulunkulu, uyamphika uNkulunkulu, futhi uyamzonda uNkulunkulu, amazwi abikezela ukulahlwa; kuyilapho umuntu olifuna ngobuqotho iqiniso futhi osondela kaningi kuNkulunkulu ukuze athole intando kaNkulunkulu, uzohambisana nala mazwi njengenhlanzi ingena emanzini. Ngakho phakathi kwenu, lapho abanye bezwa kukhulunywa ngesimo sikaNkulunkulu nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, baqala ukuphathwa ikhanda, izinhliziyiyo zabo ziqina nakakhulu, futhi ngeke zizinze. Kodwa kunabanye phakathi kwenu abacabanga ukuthi: Lesi sihloko yilokho kanye engikudingayo, ngoba lesi sihloko singizuzisa kakhulu. Yingxenye engiyidinga kakhulu ekuphileni kwami; sibaluleke kakhulu, siyisisekelo sokholo kuNkulunkulu, futhi siyinto isintu esingeke sikwazi ukuphila ngaphandle kwayo. Ngoba kini nonke, lesi sihloko singase sibonakale sikude futhi siseduze, singaziwa kodwa sijwayelekile. Kodwa kungakhathaleki ukuthi nicabangani, lesi yisihloko wonke umuntu okufanele asilalele, asazi futhi asiqonde. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi usebenzelana kanjani nakho, kungakhathaleki ukuthi ukubheka kanjani noma ukwamukela kanjani, ukubaluleka kwalesi sihloko akunakushalazelwa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 21)**

UNkulunkulu ubelokhu enza umsebenzi Wakhe kusukela ngesikhathi adala ngaso isintu. Ekuqaleni, kwakuwumsebenzi olula kakhulu, kodwa ngaphezu kobulula bawo, wawunazo

---

izimpawu zesiqu sikaNkulunkulu nesimo Sakhe. Nakuba umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ubalulekile manje, ngenxa yokuthi wenezela umsebenzi omkhulu onzima kuwo wonke umuntu omlandelayo futhi uqhakambisa ukubaluleka kwezwi Lakhe, kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kube manje, ubuntu bukaNkulunkulu bebufihliwe kubantu. Nakuba eke waba sesimweni somuntu kabili, kusukela ezikhathi zokulandisa kweBhayibheli kuze kube manje, ubani owake wambona ngempela uNkulunkulu ngokoqobo? Ngenxa yokuqonda kwenu, ingabe ukhona owake wabona uNkulunkulu ngokoqobo? Akekho. Akekho owake wabona uNkulunkulu ngokoqobo, okusho ukuthi akekho owake wabona ukuthi ubukeka kanjani ngempela uNkulunkulu. Wonke umuntu uyavumelana nalokhu. Okungukuthi, uqobo lukaNkulunkulu, noma uMoya kaNkulunkulu, bekucashile kuso sonke isintu, kuhlangukise no-Adamu no-Eva, abadalwa uNkulunkulu, futhi kuhlangukise noJobe olungile, ayemamukela. Ngisho noma bengazange babone uNkulunkulu ngokoqobo. Kodwa kungani uNkulunkulu efihla ngamabomu uqobo Lwakhe lwangempela? Abanye abantu bathi: “UNkulunkulu uyabesaba abantu.” Abanye bathi: “UNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe lwangempela ulufihla ngenxa yokuthi umuntu mncane kakhulu, kanti uNkulunkulu mkhulu kakhulu; abantu abavunyelwe ukumbona ngoba bazofa.” Kuphinde kube nalabo futhi abathi: “UNkulunkulu umatasa uqondisa umsebenzi Wakhe nsuku zonke, angase angabi naso isikhathi sokuziveza kubantu.” Akunandaba ukuthi yini eniyikholelwayo, nginaso isiphetho sendaba lapha. Sithini lesi siphetho? Siwukuthi uNkulunkulu akafuni abantu babone uqobo Lwakhe lwangempela. UNkulunkulu uzifihla ngamabomu kubantu. Ngamanye amazwi, kuyinjongo kaNkulunkulu ukuthi abantu bangamboni ngokoqobo. Lokhu kufanele kucace kuwo wonke umuntu manje. Uma uNkulunkulu engakaze avezele omunye umuntu uqobo Lwakhe lwangempela, khona-ke ingabe nicabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona? (Ukhona.) Yebo uNkulunkulu ukhona. Iqiniso lokuba khona kukaNkulunkulu alinakuphikwa. Kodwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu mkhulu kangakanani noma ubukeka kanjani, ingabe lena imibuzo abantu okufanele baphenye ngayo? Cha. Impendulo ithi akufanele kube njalo. Uma uqobo lukaNkulunkulu lungesona isihloko okufanele sisicwaninge, imuphi kanti umbuzo okufanele siwuhlolisise? (Isimo sikaNkulunkulu.) (Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu.) Nokho, ngaphambi kokuba siqale ukuxoxa ngesihloko okuyisonasona, ake sibuyele kulokhu ebesixoxa ngakho: Kungani uNkulunkulu engakaze eveze uqobo Lwakhe esintwini? Kungani uNkulunkulu elufihla ngamabomu uqobo Lwakhe esintwini? Sisodwa kuphela isizathu, sithi: Nakuba umuntu odaliwe esebe khona izinkulungwane zeminyaka emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, akekho noyedwa umuntu owazi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, isimo sikaNkulunkulu kanye nesiqu sikaNkulunkulu. Labo bantu emehlweni kaNkulunkulu bangabantu abamelene Naye, futhi uNkulunkulu ngeke aziveze kubantu abamazondayo. Lesi ukuphela kwesizathu esenza uNkulunkulu engaluvezi uqobo Lwakhe esintwini futhi elufihla ngamabomu uqobo Lwakhe kuso. Ingabe manje sekuyanacela ukubaluleka kokwazi isimo sikaNkulunkulu?

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 22)**

Kusukela ngesikhathi ukuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu okwaqala ngaso ukuba khona, uNkulunkulu ubelokhu ezinikele ngokugcwele ukufezeni umsebenzi Wakhe. Naphezu kokubafihlela uqobo Lwakhe, ubelokhu engasohlangothini lwabantu, enza umsebenzi kubo, embula isimo Sakhe, eqondisa sonke isintu ngesiqu Sakhe, futhi enza umsebenzi Wakhe kuwo wonke umuntu esebenzisa amandla Akhe amakhulu, ukuhlakanipha Kwakhe, kanye negunya Lakhe, ngalokho eletha iNkathi Yomthetho, iNkathi Yomusa, futhi manje uletha iNkathi Yombuso. Nakuba uNkulunkulu ebafihlela abantu uqobo Lwakhe, isimo Sakhe, isiqu Sakhe nezinto anazo, kanye nentando Yakhe ngesintu, ubembulele ngokuphelele bonke abantu ukuze bakubone futhi bakuzwe. Ngamanye amazwi, nakuba abantu bengakwazi ukubona noma ukuthinta uNkulunkulu, isimo nesiqu sikaNkulunkulu abantu baye bakuzwa kuvela kuNkulunkulu Ngokwakhe. Akulona yini iqiniso lelo? Akukhathaleki ukuthi uNkulunkulu umsebenzi Wakhe uwenza ngayiphi indlela noma kanjani, abantu uhlale ebaphatha ngobunjalo Bakhe bangempela, enze okufanele akwenze futhi asho okufanele akusho. Akunandaba ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhuluma ekusiphi isikhundla—kungenzeka abe sezulwini lesithathu, noma enyameni, noma ngisho ewumuntu ovamile—uhlale ekhuluma nomuntu ngayo yonke inhliziyi Yakhe nangayo yonke ingqondo Yakhe ngaphandle kokukhohlisa nokuzifihla. Lapho efeza umsebenzi Wakhe, uNkulunkulu wembula izwi Lakhe nesimo Sakhe, aphinde embule lokho anakho nayikho, ngaphandle kokunqikaza ngandlela thile. Uqondisa isintu ngokuphila Kwakhe nangesiqu Sakhe kanye nezinto Zakhe. Yile ndlela abantu ababephila ngayo ngeNkathi Yomthetho—enkathini yokuzalwa kwesintu—ngaphansi kokuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu ongabonakali nongathinteki.

UNkulunkulu waba inyama okokuqala ngqa ngemva kweNkathi Yomthetho, ukuba sesimweni somuntu kwathatha iminyaka engamashumi amathathu nohhafu. Ngokombono womuntu, ingabe iminyaka engamashumi amathathu nento iyisikhathi eside? (Ayimide.) Njengoba ubude bokuphila komuntu buvame ukuba ngaphezulu kakhulu kweminyaka engaphezudlwana kwengamashumi amathathu, lesi akusona isikhathi eside kumuntu. Kodwa ekubeni sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu, le minyaka engamashumi amathathu nohhafu mide kakhulu. Waba umuntu—umuntu ovamile owafeza umsebenzi nomyalo kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kusho ukuthi kwadingeka ukuthi athathe umsebenzi umuntu ovamile angeke akwazi ukuwufeza, kuyilapho futhi ngesikhathi esifanayo ebekezelela ukuhlupheka abantu abavamile abangakwazi ukukubekezelela. Izinga iNkosi uJesu eyabekezelela ngalo ukuhlupheka phakathi

---

neNkathi Yomusa, kusukela ekuqaleni komsebenzi Wakhe kuye esikhathini abethelwa ngaso esiphambanweni, kungenzeka abantu namuhla abakaliboni elifana nalo, kodwa ningakwazi yini ukulinambitha nisebenzisa izindaba eziseBhayibhelini? Kungakhathaleki ukuthi ingakanani imininingwane ekula maqiniso alotshiwe, wonke ephelele, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu okule nkathi wawugcwele ubunzima nokuhlupheka. Ngoba kumuntu owonakalisiwe, iminyaka engama-shumi amathathu nohhafu ayimide; ukuhlupheka nje okuncane akuyona into enkulu. Kodwa kuNkulunkulu ongacwele, ongenabala, okufanele abekezelele zonke izono zesintu futhi adle, alale, futhi aphile nezoni, lobu buhlungu bukhulu kakhulu. UnguMdali, iNkosi yazo zonke izinto, noMbusi wayo yonke into, nokho lapho eza emhlabeni kwadingeka ukuba abekezelele ukucindezelwa nenkohlakalo yabantu abonakele. Ukuze aqede umsebenzi Wakhe futhi asindise isintu osizini, kwadingeka ukuthi ahlukunyezwe umuntu, futhi abekezelele izono zaso sonke isintu. Izinga lokuhlupheka adlula kulo akunakwenzeka ukuthi liqondakale noma abantu abavamile balazi. Kumelelani lokhu kuhlupheka? Kumelela ukuzinikela kukaNkulunkulu esintwini. Kumelela ihlazo nokuhlupheka okwadingeka ukuthi uJesu akukhokhe ukuze kusindiswe abantu, ukuhlenga izono zabo, nokuqeda isigaba somsebenzi Wakhe. Kuphinde kusho ukuthi umuntu wayeyohlelwa esiphambanweni nguNkulunkulu. Leli inani elakhokhwa ngegazi, ngokuphila inani elingaphezu kakhulu kwamandla ezinto ezidaliwe. Kungenxa yokuthi unesiqu sikaNkulunkulu futhi uNkulunkulu umhlomise ngezinto anazo futhi angakwazi ukubekezelela lolu hlobo lwenhlupheko nalolu hlobo lomsebenzi. Lena yinto okungekho sidalwa esidaliwe esingayenza esikhundleni Sakhe. Lona umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu phakathi neNkathi Yomusa nokwambulwa kwesimo Sakhe. Ingabe lokhu kwembula okuthile mayelana nalokho uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho? Ingabe kufanele ngempela isintu sikwazi?

Kule nkathi, nakuba abantu bengakaze babone uNkulunkulu ngokoqobo, bathola umnikelo wesono kaNkulunkulu futhi uNkulunkulu wabahlenga esiphambanweni. Isintu kungenzeka asijwayelene nomsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu phakathi neNkathi Yomusa, kodwa ingabe ukhona ojwayelene nesimo futhi oyokwambulwa uNkulunkulu phakathi nale nkathi? Umuntu umane wazi imininingwane yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wezinkathi ehlukahlukene ngemigudu ehlukahlukene, noma wazi izindaba eziphathelele noNkulunkulu ezenzeka ngesikhathi esifanayo naleso uNkulunkulu ayefeza ngaso umsebenzi Wakhe. Cishe le mininingwane kanye nalezi zindaba, kuwulwazi noma umlando omayelana noNkulunkulu, akuhlanganisi lutho nesimo sikaNkulunkulu. Ngakho akunandaba ukuthi kungakanani abantu abakwaziyo ngoNkulunkulu, akusho ukuthi banolwazi nokuqonda okujulile ngesimo sikaNkulunkulu noma isiqu Sakhe. Njengokungathi kwakuseNkathini Yomthetho, nakuba abantu baseNkathini Yomusa baba nokuxhumana okuseduze kakhulu noNkulunkulu osenyameni, cishe ulwazi lwabo ngesimo sikaNkulunkulu nesiqu Sakhe lwalufana nento engekho.

---

ENkathini Yombuso, uNkulunkulu waphinde waba inyama, ngendlela efanayo nenza ngayo okokuqala. Phakathi nale nkathi yomsebenzi, uNkulunkulu usalembula ngokuphelele izwi Lakhe, wenza umsebenzi okufanele awenze futhi wembula lokho anakho nayikho. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, uyaqhubeka ebekezelela ukungalaleli nokungabi nandaba komuntu. Ingabe uNkulunkulu akasembuli ngokuqhubekayo isimo Sakhe nentando Yakhe phakathi nale nkathi futhi? Ngakho, kusukela ekudalweni komuntu kuze kube manje, isimo sikaNkulunkulu, isiqu Sakhe nezinto anazo, kanye nentando Yakhe, bekuhlale kuyinto esobala kuwo wonke umuntu. UNkulunkulu akakaze asifihle ngenhloso isiqu Sakhe, isimo Sakhe, noma intando Yakhe. Kumane kuwukuthi isintu asinandaba nokwenziwa uNkulunkulu, nokuthi intando Yakhe iyini—yingakho ukuqonda komuntu uNkulunkulu kuyinto ebanga amahloni. Ngamanye amazwi, nakuba uNkulunkulu efihla uqobo Lwakhe, uhlale enesintu ngaso sonke isikhathi, eyiveza ngokucacile intando Yakhe, isimo Sakhe, kanye nesiqu Sakhe ngazo zonke izikhathi. Ngokomqondo othile, uqobo lukaNkulunkulu nabo abantu bangabubona, kodwa ngenxa yobumpumputhe besintu nokungalaleli kwaso, bayohlale bengakwazi ukubona indlela uNkulunkulu abukeka ngayo. Ngakho uma kunjalo, ingabe akufanele ukuqonda isimo sikaNkulunkulu kanye noNkulunkulu Uqobo kube lula kuwo wonke umuntu? Lowo mbuzo kunzima kakhulu ukuwuphendula, akunjalo? Ningase nithi kulula, kodwa ngesikhathi abanye besafuna ukwazi uNkulunkulu, abakwazi ukumazi ngempela noma ukumqonda ngokucacile—kubo kuhlale kunokudideka nokungaqondi. Kodwa uma nithi akulula, nalokho futhi akulungile. Njengoba ube yisihloko somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu sonke lesi sikhathi, wonke umuntu kufanele ukube ekuphileni Kwakhe, uke wasebenzelana ngokuqondile noNkulunkulu. Kufanele ukuba okungenani ngabe sebake bamuzwa uNkulunkulu ngezinga elithile ezinhliziyweni zabo noma bake baba nokuthintana noNkulunkulu ngokomoya, futhi kumele okungenani babe nokuqapha okunombono ngesimo sikaNkulunkulu noma bamqonde ngokwezinga elithile. Kusukela ngesikhathi umuntu aqala ngaso ukulandela uNkulunkulu kuze kube manje, isintu sithole okuningi kakhulu, kodwa ngenxa yazo zonke izinhlobo zezizathu—ukuba buthuntu kweso lomuntu, ukunganaki, nokuhlubuka, nezinhloso ezehlukahlukene—isintu sesilahlekelwe okuningi kwakho. Ingabe uNkulunkulu kakade akabanikile okwanele abantu? Nakuba uNkulunkulu ebafihlela abantu uqobo Lwakhe, uyabanika lokho anakho nalokho ayikho, ngisho nokuphila Kwakhe; ulwazi lwesintu ngoNkulunkulu akufanele lube yilokhu oluyikho manje. Yingakho ngicabanga ukuthi ngiphinde ngixoxe nani ngesihloko somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, isimo sikaNkulunkulu, noNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. Injongo ukuthi izinkulungwane zeminyaka uNkulunkulu azichithile enakekela umuntu zingapheleli ezeni, nokuthi isintu sikwazi ukuyiqonda ngempela futhi siyazise intando kaNkulunkulu ngaso. Kungenxa yokuthi abantu bakwazi ukuthatha igxathu elilandelayo olwazini lwabo ngoNkulunkulu. Kuyophinde kubuyisele uNkulunkulu endaweni Yakhe efanele ezinhliziyweni zabantu, lokho okumenzela ubulungisa.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 23)**

U-Adamu no-Eva

UGenesise 2:15-17 Futhi uJehova uNkulunkulu wase emthatha umuntu, wambeka ensimini yase-Edene ukuba ayilime futhi ayinakekele. Futhi uJehova uNkulunkulu wamyala umuntu, wathi, Kuyo yonke imithi yensimu ungadla ngokuthanda kwakho: Kepha kuwo umuthi wokwazi okuhle nokubi, ungadli: ngoba ngosuku oyodla ngalo kuwo uyakufa nokufa.

Ingabe kukhona enikutholile kula mavesi? Le ngxenye yemibhalo inenza nizizwe kanjani? Kungani “Umyalo kaNkulunkulu ku-Adamu” ucashunwe emibhalweni? Ingabe ngamunye wenu manje ninesithombe sikaNkulunkulu no-Adamu engqondweni yenu? Ningazama ukucabanga: Ukube benikuleso simo, wayeyoba njani uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yenu? Lesi sithombe sinenza nibe namiphi imizwa? Lesi isithombe esishukumisa inhliziyo. Nakuba kunoNkulunkulu kuphela kuso, ukusondela okuphakathi kwabo akufanele sibe nomona ngakho: Uthando olukhulu lukaNkulunkulu lubekwe phezu komuntu, luzungeze umuntu; umuntu akanake nakunaka futhi akanacala, ukhululekile, uphila ngenjabulo ngaphandle kokuqapha kukaNkulunkulu; uNkulunkulu uyamkhathalela umuntu, kuyilapho umuntu ephila ngaphansi kwesivikelo nesibusiso sikaNkulunkulu; yonke into umuntu ayenzayo nayishoyo ihlobene futhi ayinakuhlukaniswa noNkulunkulu.

Ningasho ukuthi lona umyalo wokuqala uNkulunkulu awunika umuntu kusukela emdalile. Uqukutheni lo myalo? Uqukethe intando kaNkulunkulu, kodwa futhi uqukethe nokukhathazeka Kwakhe ngesintu. Lona umyalo wokuqala kaNkulunkulu, futhi kungokokuqala uNkulunkulu ekhathazeka ngomuntu. Lokho kusho ukuthi, uNkulunkulu ubelokhu enesibopho ngomuntu kusukela ngomzuzu amdala ngawo. Siyini isibopho Sakhe? Kufanele avikele umuntu, amnakekele. Unethemba lokuthi umuntu angemethemba futhi alalele amazwi Akhe. Lokhu futhi kuyinto yokuqala uNkulunkulu ayilindele kumuntu. Yilokhu kulindela okwenza uNkulunkulu asho amazwi alandelayo: “Kuyo yonke imithi yensimu ungadla ngokuthanda kwakho: Kepha kuwo umuthi wokwazi okuhle nokubi, ungadli: ngoba ngosuku oyodla ngalo kuwo uyakufa nokufa.” La mazwi alula amelela intando kaNkulunkulu. Embula nokuthi inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu isiqalile ukukhathazeka ngomuntu. Phakathi kwazo zonke izinto, u-Adamu kuphela owenziwa ngomfanekiso kaNkulunkulu; U-Adamu uwukuphela kwento ephilayo uNkulunkulu afaka kuyo umoya wokuphila; angahamba noNkulunkulu, axoxe noNkulunkulu.



---

Yingakho uNkulunkulu amnika lowo myalo. UNkulunkulu wakwenza kwacaca kulo myalo ukuthi yini engenziwa umuntu, nalokho angeke akwazi ukukwenza.

Kula mazwi ambalwa alula, singayibona inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu. Kodwa nhloboni yenhliziyo esiyibonayo? Ingabe lukhona uthando enhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe inakho ukukhathazeka? Uthando nokukhathazeka kukaNkulunkulu kula mavesi akunakwaziswa abantu kuphela, kodwa lungazwakala nokuzwakala. Ingabe lokho akulona iqiniso? Manje njengoba sengisho lezi zinto, ingabe nisacabanga ukuthi lawa amazwi ambalwa alula? Awalula ngaleyo ndlela, akunjalo? Ningakwazi ukukubona ngaphambi kwesikhathi lokhu? Uma uNkulunkulu ekutshela yena mathupha la mazwi ambalwa, ungazizwa kanjani ngaphakathi? Uma ungenabo ubuntu, uma inhliziyo yakho iqinile, akukho lutho ozoluzwa, ngeke ulwazise uthando lukaNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke uzame ukuqonda inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu. Kodwa uma ungumuntu ononembeza, onobuntu, uyoizwa ngendlela ehlukile. Uyoizwa imfudumalo, uyoizwa unakekelwa futhi uthandwa futhi uyojabula. Akulona yini iqiniso lelo? Lapho uzwa lezi zinto, uyoziphatha kanjani kuNkulunkulu? Ingabe uyonamathelana noNkulunkulu? Ingabe uyomthanda futhi umhloniphe ngokusuka ekujuleni kwenhliziyo yakho uNkulunkulu? Ingabe inhliziyo yakho iyosondelana noNkulunkulu? Ungabona kulokhu ukuthi lubaluleke kangakanani uthando lukaNkulunkulu kumuntu. Kodwa okubucayi nakakhulu ukwazisa komuntu nokuqonda Kwakhe uthando lukaNkulunkulu. Eqinisweni, ingabe uNkulunkulu akasho izinto eziningi ezifanayo phakathi nalesi sigaba somsebenzi Wakhe? Kodwa ingabe abantu banamuhla bayayazisa inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe ningakwazi ukuqonda intando kaNkulunkulu engiqeda kukhuluma ngayo? Anikwazi ngisho nokuyiqonda intando kaNkulunkulu uma ingokoqobo futhi inokwethenjela kanje. Yingakho ngithi aninalo ulwazi lweqiniso nokuqonda ngoNkulunkulu. Ingabe lokhu akulona iqiniso?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 24)**

UNkulunkulu Udala U-Eva

UGenesise 2:18-20 Futhi uJehova uNkulunkulu wathi, Akukuhle ukuba umuntu ahlale ngayedwa; ngizakumenzela umsi omfanele. Futhi uJehova uNkulunkulu wabumba ngalowo mhlabathi zonke izilwane zasendle, nezinyoni zonke zezulu; wase eziyisa ku-Adamu ukuba abone ukuthi angaziqamba ngokuthini: futhi ukuze kuthi lokho u-Adamu aziqamba ngakho zonke izilwane eziphilayo, kwaba ngamagama azo ukusuka lapho. Futhi u-Adamu waziqamba

---

amagama nazo zonke izinkomo, nanezinyoni zezulu, kanye nezilwane zasendle; kepha u-Adamu akatholelwanga umsizi omfanele.

UGenesise 2:22-23 Futhi uJehova uNkulunkulu, ngobambo ayeluthathile kumuntu, wamakhela owesifazane wase emyisa kumuntu. U-Adamu wayesethi, Lo useyithambo lamathambo ami, nenyama yenyama yami: uyakubizwa ngokuthi iNdodakazi, ngokuba uthathwe eNdodeni.

Kunomugqa owodwa osemqoka kule ngxenye yMbhalo: “ukuze kuthi lokho u-Adamu aziqamba ngakho zonke izilwane eziphilayo, kwaba ngamagama azo.” Ngakho, ubani owaqamba amagama azo zonke izilwane eziphilayo? Kwakungu-Adamu, hhayi uNkulunkulu. Lo mugqa utshela isintu iqiniso: UNkulunkulu wamnika umuntu ukuhlakaniphangesikhathi emdala. Lokho kusho ukuthi, ukuhlakanipha komuntu kuvela kuNkulunkulu. Lokhu kuyiqiniso. Kodwa kungani? Ngemva kokudala kukaNkulunkulu u-Adamu, ingabe u-Adamu waya esikoleni? Ingabe wayekwazi ukufunda? Ngemva kokuba uNkulunkulu edale izilwane ezehlukahlukene eziphilayo, ingabe u-Adamu wazibona zonke lezi zidalwa? Ingabe uNkulunkulu wamtshela amagama azo? Yiqiniso, uNkulunkulu akamfundisanga ukuthi uzoziqamba kanjani lezi zilwane. Iqiniso lelo! Uma kunjalo wazi ngani ukuthi kufanele aziqambe kanjani lezi zilwane amagama azo nokuthi wayezoziqamba nhloboni yamagama? Lokhu kuhlobene nombuzo uNkulunkulu awubuza u-Adamu ngesikhathi emdala. Amaqiniso afakazela ukuthi ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu edala umuntu wenezela nokuhlakanipha kuye. Leli iphuzu eliwumgogodla. Ingabe nonke nilalele ngokucophelela? Kunelinye iphuzu elimqoka okufanele linicacele: Ngemva kokuba u-Adamu eqambe lezi zilwane ngamagama, lawo magama aphenyuka iqoqo lenqolobane kaNkulunkulu. Kungani ngisho kunjalo? Lokhu kubandakanya nesimo sikaNkulunkulu, futhi kumele ngikuchaze.

UNkulunkulu wadala umuntu, wafaka umoya wokuphila kuye, wamnika nokuhlakanipha, amakhono, nalokho anakho nalokho ayikho. Ngemva kokuba uNkulunkulu enike umuntu zonke lezi zinto, umuntu wakwazi ukwenza ezinye izinto ngokuzimela nokusebenzisa umqondo Wakhe. Uma into esungulwa umuntu futhi ayenze iyinhle emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyakwamukela akagxambukeli kukho. Uma okwenziwa umuntu kulungile, uNkulunkulu uyoqikelela ukuthi ukugcina kunjalo. Ngakho yini eyembulwa amazwi athi “ukuze kuthi lokho u-Adamu aziqamba ngakho zonke izilwane eziphilayo, kwaba ngamagama azo”? Kusitshela ukuthi azikho izinguquko ezenziwa uNkulunkulu emagameni ezilwane ezihlukahlukene eziphilayo. Noma yiliphi igama u-Adamu azibiza ngalo, uNkulunkulu wayethi “Kulungile” bese ebhalisa lelo gama njengoba linjalo. Ingabe kunemibono uNkulunkulu ayiveza? Cha, akakaze nangengozi. Ngakho yini eniyibonayo lapha? UNkulunkulu wanika umuntu

---

ukuhlakanipha futhi umuntu wasebenzisa ukuhlakanipha kwakhe akunikwe uNkulunkulu ukuze enze izinto. Uma okwenziwa umuntu kukuhle emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, lokho kusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyakuqinisa, uyakuqaphela futhi uyakwamukela lokho ngaphandle kokukuhlola nokukugxeka. Lokhu yinto okungekho muntu noma umoya ongcolile, noma uSathane angalwenza. Ingabe niyasibona isambulo sesimo sikaNkulunkulu lapha? Ingabe umuntu, umuntu owonakalisiwe, noma uSathane angakuvumela ukumelelwa abanye ukuze babenzele izinto? Yiqiniso akunjalo! Ingabe bayobanga isikhundla nalowo muntu noma ezinye izidalwa ezingafani nabo? Nakanjani kuyoba njalo! Kusenjalo, ukube kwakungumuntu owonakalisiwe noma uSathane owayeno-Adamu, babeyokuchithwa okwakwenziwa u-Adamu. Ukufakazela ukuthi banekhono lokucabanga kokuzimela futhi banokuqonda kwabo okuhlukile, bebeyokwenqaba ngokuphelele konke okwenziwe u-Adamu: “Ufuna ukusiqamba kanje? Mina ngizosibiza ngalokhu, mina ngizosibiza ngokuthi; usibiza ngoTom kodwa mina ngizosibiza ngoHarry. Kumele ngiveze ukuhlakanipha kwami.” Hlobo luni lwemvelo lolu? Akulona oluzicabangela lona lodwa kakhulu? Kodwa ingabe uNkulunkulu unaso isimo esinjalo? Ingabe uNkulunkulu waba nakho ukungavumelani ngandlela thile nokwenziwa u-Adamu? Impendulo ngu-cha omkhulu! Esimweni esembulwa uNkulunkulu, akukho ngisho inhlanganisela yokuphikisana, yobugovu, noma ukuzibona elungile. Lokho kukhanya bha lapha. Lena kumane kuyinto encane, kodwa uma ungasiqondi isiqu sikaNkulunkulu, uma inhliziyi yakho ingazami ukubona indlela uNkulunkulu enza ngayo nabheka ngayo izinto, kusho ukuthi ngeke usazi isimo sikaNkulunkulu, noma amazwi noma isambulo sesimo sikaNkulunkulu. Ingabe lelo akulona iqiniso? Ingabe niyavumelana nalokhu engiqeda kunikuchazela khona? Esabela ezenzweni zika-Adamu, uNkulunkulu akazange amemeze, “Wenze kahle! Wenze okufanele! Ngivumelana nawe.” Nokho, enhliziyweni Yakhe, uNkulunkulu wakwamukela, wakwazisa futhi wajabula ngalokho u-Adamu ayekwenzile. Lokho kwakuyinto yokuqala umuntu ayenza eqondiswa uNkulunkulu ngemva kokuba uNkulunkulu emdalile. Kwakuyinto umuntu ayenza emelela uNkulunkulu futhi eyenzela yena. Emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, kwabonakala ukuhlakanipha ayekunike umuntu. UNkulunkulu wakubona njengento enhle, into efanele. Okwenziwa u-Adamu ngaleso sikhathi kwakuwukuvezwa kokuqala kokuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu kumuntu. Kwakuwukubonakaliswa okuhle kombono kaNkulunkulu. Engifuna ukunitshela khona lana ukuthi injongo kaNkulunkulu ngokwenezela ingxenye yalokho anakho nalokho ayikho nokuhlakanipha Kwakhe kumuntu kwakungenxa yokuthi isintu sibe izidalwa eziphilayo ezimkhonzayo. Ukuthi izidalwa ezinjalo zenze izinto ngenxa Yakhe kwakuyiyona kanye into uNkulunkulu ayelangazelela ukuyibona.

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 25)**

UNkulunkulu Wenzela U-Adamu No-Eva Iziphuku Zezikhumba

UGenesise 3:20-21 Futhi u-Adamu wamqamba umkakhe igama lokuthi u-Eva; ngokuba wayengunina wabo bonke abaphilayo. UJehova uNkulunkulu wabenzela u-Adamu nomkakhe iziphuku zesikhumba, futhi wabambathisa.

“UJehova uNkulunkulu wabenzela u-Adamu nomkakhe iziphuku zesikhumba, futhi wabambathisa,” Kulesi sigcawu, luhlobo luni lwendima uNkulunkulu ayidlalayo lapho eno-Adamu no-Eva? UNkulunkulu wayevela ekuyiphi indima kubantu ababili kuphela ababesemhlabeni? Kwakuyindima kaNkulunkulu? Bafowethu nodadewethu baseHong Kong, sicela niphendule. (Njengendima yomzali.) Bafowethu nodadewethu baseNingizimu yeKorea, hlobo luni lwendima enicabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu uvela eyilo? (Inhloko yomndeni.) Bafowethu nodadewethu baseTaiwan, nina nicabangani? (Indima yothile emndenini ka-Adamu no-Eva, indima yelungu lomndeni.) Abanye benu bacabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu uvela njengelungu lomndeni ka-Adamu no-Eva, kuyilapho abanye becabanga ukuthi uvela njengenhloko yomndeni, kanti abanye bathi njengomzali. Zonke lezi mpendulo zishaya emhloeni. Kodwa ngiyaphi? UNkulunkulu wadala laba bantu ababili futhi wabaphatha njengabangani Bakhe. Njengokuwukuphela kwamalungu omndeni Wakhe, uNkulunkulu wanakekela ukuphila kwawo nezidingo zawo eziyisisekelo. Lapha uNkulunkulu uvela njengomzali ka-Adamu no-Eva. Nakuba uNkulunkulu enza lokhu, umuntu akaboni ukuthi uNkulunkulu uphakeme kangakanani; akawaboni amandla amakhulu kakhulu kaNkulunkulu, izimangaliso Zakhe, futhi okubi nakakhulu ukuthi abawaboni amandla Akhe angenamkhawulo. Akubonayo nje ukuzithoba kukaNkulunkulu, uthando Lwakhe, ukukhathalela abantu, nesibopho Sakhe nendlela amnakekela ngayo. Indlela uNkulunkulu aphatha ngayo u-Adamu no-Eva iyafana nendlela abazali abakhathalela ngayo izingane zabo. Iphinde ifane nendlela abazali abangabantu abonothando ngayo, abanakekela ngayo amadodana namadodakazi abo—ingokoqobo, iyabonakala, futhi inokwethenjela. Esikhundleni sokuzibeka endaweni ephakeme nenkulu, uNkulunkulu wasebenzisa izikhumba ukuze enzele abantu okokwembatha. Akunandaba ukuthi leli jazi loboya lalisetshenziselwa ukuvikela isithunzi sabo noma ukubavikela emakhazeni. Ngamafuphi, lesi sembatho esasisetshenziselwa ukumboza umzimba womuntu sasenziwe uNkulunkulu mathupha ngezandla Zakhe. Kunokuthi asenze ngezindlela eziyimfihlakalo njengoba abantu becabanga, uNkulunkulu wenza into umuntu ayecabanga ukuthi ngeke akwazi ukuyenza futhi kwakungafanele ayenze. Lokhu kungenzeka yinto elula ongaboni ngisho nesidingo sokuthi ishiwo, kodwa ivumelana nabo bonke labo abalandela uNkulunkulu kodwa abebenemicabango eyinqaba ngaye ukuba baqonde ubuqotho nothando Lwakhe futhi babone

---

ukwethembeka nokuthobeka Kwakhe. Kwenza omacaphuna-kusale abanobugovu abacabanga ukuthi baphakeme futhi banamandla amakhulu babe namahloni ngenxa yobuqotho nokuzehlisa kukaNkulunkulu. Lapha, ubuqotho nokuthobeka kukaNkulunkulu kwenza abantu babone uthando ayilo. Ngokuqhathanisa, ubukhulu bukaNkulunkulu, uthando lukaNkulunkulu, namandla amakhulu kaNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabantu amancane, akukhangisi, futhi ngeke kukwazi ngisho nokumelana namagalelo angatheni. Lapho ubona ivesi futhi uzwa le ndaba, ingabe umbukela phansi uNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuthi wenza leyo nto? Abanye bangase bambukele phansi, kodwa abanye bayokwenza okuphambene nalokho. Bayocabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu uqotho futhi unothando, futhi ngempela kuwubuqotho bukaNkulunkulu nothando okubenza babe nogqozi. Lapho bebona khona uhlangothi lwangempela lukaNkulunkulu, yilapho beyokwazisa khona nakakhulu ukuba khona kothando lukaNkulunkulu, ukubaluleka kukaNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo, nendlela abesekela ngayo ngazo zonke izikhathi.

Kuleli qophelo, kufanele sihlolani ingxoxo yethu nokwenzeka manje. Uma uNkulunkulu engenzela abantu abadala kusukela ekuqaleni lezi zinto ezincane eziningi, ngisho nezinto abantu abangenakuzicabanga futhi abangenakuzilindela, ingabe uNkulunkulu angabenzela abantu namuhla into efanayo? Abanye abantu bathi, “Yebo!” Kungani kunjalo? Kungenxa yokuthi isiqu sikaNkulunkulu akusona esenkohliso, uthando Lwakhe olwangempela. Ngenxa yokuthi isiqu sikaNkulunkulu sikhona ngempela futhi asiyona into eyenezelwe abanye, futhi asiyona into eshintsha nezikhathi, izindawo noma izinkathi. Ubuqotho bukaNkulunkulu nothando kungalingiswa ngokoqobo ngokwenza into abantu abacabanga ukuthi ayibalulekile noma encane ngezinga lokuthi abantu abacabangi nokuthi uNkulunkulu angayenza. UNkulunkulu akazenzisi. Alikho ihaba, ukuzifihla, noma ukuziqhenya noma ubugovu esimweni sikaNkulunkulu nasesiqwini Sakhe. Akalokothi aqhoshe, kodwa kunalokho uyathanda, akhathalele, anakekele, ahole abantu abadala ngokwethembeka nangobuqotho. Akukhathaleki ukuthi kungakanani abantu abakwazisayo kukho, abakuzwayo noma abakubonayo, uNkulunkulu nakanjani uyazenza lezi zinto. Ingabe ukwazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu unesiqu esinjalo kuyoluthinta uthando lwabantu ngaye? Ingabe kuyoyithonya indlela abantu abesaba ngayo uNkulunkulu? Ngethemba ukuthi lapho usuluqonda uhlangothi lwangempela lukaNkulunkulu uyosondelana kakhulu Naye futhi ulwazise ngokugcwele uthando Lwakhe nokunakekela Kwakhe isintu, kuyilapho ngesikhathi esifanayo unikela ngenhliziyo yakho kuNkulunkulu ngaphandle kwezinsolo noma ukungabaza. Konke uNkulunkulu ukwenzela umuntu buthule, ekwenza ngobuqotho obunokuthula okukhulu, ukwethembeka kanye nothando. Kodwa akukho ukukhathazeka noma ukuzisola anakho ngakho konke akwenzayo, futhi akaze adinge muntu ukuba amkhokhele nganoma iyiphi indlela noma abe nezinhloso zokuthola noma yini esintwini. Okuwukuphela kwenjongo yayo yonke into ake ayenza ukuthi isintu simbuyisele ngokholo nothando lweqiniso.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 26)**

UNkulunkulu Uhlose Ukubhubhisa Izwe NgoZamcolo, Uyala UNowa Ukuba Akhe Umkhumbi

UGenesise 6:9-14 Lezi izizukulwane zikaNowa: UNowa wayengumuntu olungile nongasoleki esizukulwaneni sakhe, futhi uNowa wayehamba noNkulunkulu. Futhi uNowa wazala amadodana amathathu, uShemi, uHamu noJafete. Umhlaba wase wonakele phambi kukaNkulunkulu, umhlaba wawugcwele ububi. UNkulunkulu wawubuka umhlaba, wawubona futhi, ukuthi wonakele; ngokuba yonke inyama yayonakalisile indlela yayo emhlabeni. UNkulunkulu wayesethi kuNowa, Ukuphela kwenyama yonke kufikile ngaphambi kwami; ngokuba umhlaba ugcwele ubudlova ngenxa yabantu; bheka, ngiyakubabhubhisa kanye nomhlaba. Zakhele umkhumbi ngemithi yegofere; wenze amakamelo emkhunjini, futhi uwuhuqe ngaphakathi kanye nangaphandle.

UGenesise 6:18-22 Kepha ngiyakumisa isivumelwano sami nawe; futhi uzongena emkhunjini, wena, namadodana akho, nomkakho, nabafazi bamadodana akho bekanye nawe. Futhi kukho konke okuphilayo kwenyama, uzongenisa ezimbili kuzo zonke izinhlobo, ukuba uzigcine ziphile nawe; kube ngeyeduna neyensikazi. Kuzo izinyoni nezinhlobo zazo, nakuzo izinkomo nezinhlobo zazo, nakuzo izilwanyana ezinwabuzelayo emhlabeni ngezinhlobo zazo, kuzofika kuwe ezimbili zezinhlobo zonke, ukuba uzigcine ziphila. Futhi uzothatha konke ukudla okudliwayo, ukubuthela kuwe; kuyakuba ngukudla kwakho, kanye nokwazo. Ngakho uNowa wenze njalo; njengakho konke uNkulunkulu amyale ngakho, ngakho wenza kanjalo.

Ingabe manje seniyaqonda ukuthi uNowa ungubani ngemva kokufunda le ngxenye? Uluhlobo olunjani lomuntu uNowa? Umbhalo wokuqala uthi: “UNowa wayengumuntu olungile nongasoleki esizukulwaneni sakhe.” Ngokokuqonda kwabantu bamanje, kwakuwuhlobo olunjani lomuntu indoda eqotho endulo? Indoda eqotho kufanele kube umuntu ophelele. Ingabe niyazi noma le ndoda ephilele, iphelele emehlweni omuntu noma iphelele emehlweni kaNkulunkulu? Ngaphandle kokungabaza, le ndoda ephilele, iphelele emehlweni kaNkulunkulu hhayi emehlweni omuntu. Lokhu kuliqiniso! Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi umuntu uyimpumpithe akaboni, futhi uNkulunkulu kuphela obuka kuwo wonke umhlaba nakuwo wonke umuntu, futhi nguNkulunkulu kuphela uNowa aphelele kuye. Ngakho, icebo likaNkulunkulu lokubhubhisa umhlaba ngozamcolo laqala ngomzuzu abiza ngawo uNowa.

.....

---

Ukuthi uNowa wabizwa uNkulunkulu iqiniso elilula, kodwa iphuzu eliyinhloko lalokho esikhuluma ngakho—isimo sikaNkulunkulu, intando Yakhe, nesiqu Sakhe kule ndaba—akulula. Ukuze siqonde lezi zinto ezehlukahlukeni zikaNkulunkulu, kumele siqale siqonde uhlobo lomuntu uNkulunkulu afisa ukulubiza, futhi ngalokhu, siqonde isimo, intando nesiqu sikaNkulunkulu. Lena indaba ebucayi. Ngakho emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, usuke eluhlobo olunjani lomuntu, umuntu ambizayo? Lona kumele kube umuntu ongalalela amazwi Akhe, ongalandela iziyalezo Zakhe. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, lona kumele kuphinde kube umuntu onokwethenjela, umuntu oyokwazi ukuphatha kahle izwi likaNkulunkulu ngokuliphatha njengesibopho noma umsebenzi azibophezele ukuwufeza. Ingabe kuyadingeka ukuthi lo muntu kube othile owazi uNkulunkulu? Cha. Endulo, uNowa wayengazange ezwe okuningi ngezimfundiso zikaNkulunkulu, noma abone umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho, lwaluluncane kakhulu ulwazi lukaNowa ngoNkulunkulu. Nakuba kulotshiwe ukuthi uNowa wahamba noNkulunkulu, ingabe walubona uqobo lukaNkulunkulu? Impendulo ngu-cha ongangatshazwa! Ngoba ngalezo nsuku, kwakuyizithunywa zikaNkulunkulu kuphela ezaziza kubantu. Nakuba zazimelela uNkulunkulu ekukhulumeni nasekwenzeni izinto, zazimane zedlulisa intando nezinhloso zikaNkulunkulu. Uqobo lukaNkulunkulu abambulwanga kumuntu ubuso nobuso. Kule ngxenye yemibhalo, okuwukuphela kwento esiyibonayo yilokho uNowa okwakufanele akwenze neziyalezo uNkulunkulu ayemnike zona. Ngakho uNkulunkulu wembula siphilisa isiqu lapha? Yonke into uNkulunkulu ayenza isuke ihlelwe ngokusezingeni eliphezulu. Lapho ebona isimo noma okuthile kwenzeka, kuzoba nesilinganiso esithile emehlweni akhe, futhi lesi silinganiso siyonquma ukuthi uyaqala yini ukusungula isu lokusingatha leyo nto noma ukuthi uzobhekana kanjani naleso simo naleyo nto. Akayena umuntu ongenandaba noma ongenamizwa ngayo yonke into. Empeleni ungokuphambene kakhulu nalokho. Kunevesi lapho uNkulunkulu athi khona kuNowa: “Ukuphela kwenyama yonke kufikile ngaphambi kwami; ngokuba umhlaba ugcwele ubudlova ngenxa yabantu; bheka, ngiyakubabhubhisa kanye nomhlaba.” Ezwini likaNkulunkulu kulokhu, ingabe wathi uzobhubhisa abantu kuphela? Cha! UNkulunkulu wathi uzobhubhisa zonke izinto eziphilayo zenyama. Kungani uNkulunkulu afuna ukubhubhisa? Kunesinye isambulo sesimo sikaNkulunkulu lapha: Emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, ukubekezelela Kwakhe inkohlakalo yomuntu, ukungcola, ubudlova, nokungalaleli kwayo yonke inyama kunemingcele. Ikuphi imingcele Yakhe? UNkulunkulu wathi: “UNkulunkulu wawubuka umhlaba, wawubona futhi, ukuthi wonakele; ngokuba yonke inyama yayonakalisile indlela yayo emhlabeni.” Asho ukuthini la mazwi athi “ngokuba yonke inyama yayonakalisile indlela yayo emhlabeni”? Asho ukuthi noma yini ephilayo, kuhlenganisa nalabo abalandela uNkulunkulu, labo ababiza igama likaNkulunkulu, labo abake banikela iminikelo eshiswayo kuNkulunkulu, labo abamqaphelayo ngezwi futhi baze bamdumise uNkulunkulu—uma ukuziphatha kwabo kwase kugcwele inkohlakalo kwabonwa uNkulunkulu, kwakuzodingeka ukuthi ababhubhise.

---

Leyo imingcele kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho uNkulunkulu wababekezelela ngezinga elingakanani abantu nayo yonke inyama eyonakele? Ngezinga lokuthi bonke abantu, kungaba abalandeli bakaNkulunkulu noma abangakhohla, babengahambi endleleni efanele. Ngezinga lokuthi kwakungasekhona nje ukuthi umuntu unesimilo esikhohlakele futhi esigcwele ububi, kodwa wayengasekho okholelwa ekutheni uNkulunkulu ukhona, ingasaphathwa-ke eyokuthi kube khona ngisho oyedwa okholelwa ukuthi umhlaba ubuswa uNkulunkulu futhi uNkulunkulu angabaqondisa endleleni efanele abantu. Ngezinga umuntu angakuthandi ngalo ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu futhi akamvumelanga uNkulunkulu ukuba abe khona. Uma inkohlakalo yomuntu isifinyelele kuleli zinga, kwakumphelela ukubekezela uNkulunkulu. Yini eyayingena esikhundleni sakho? Ukuza kwentukuthelo nesijeziso sikaNkulunkulu. Ingabe leso akusona isambulo sesimo sikaNkulunkulu? Kule nkathi, ingabe usekhona umuntu olungile emehlweni kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe usekhona umuntu ophelele emehlweni kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe kule nkathi, ukuziphatha kwayo yonke inyama emhlabeni kukhohlakele emehlweni kaNkulunkulu? Kulolu suku nenkathi, ngaphandle kwalabo uNkulunkulu afuna ukubaphelelisa, labo abangalandela uNkulunkulu futhi bamukele insindiso Yakhe, akukhona yini ukuthi yonke inyama ikubekela inselele ukubekezela kukaNkulunkulu? Akulona yini iqiniso ukuthi yonke into eyenzeka eceleni kwenu, eniyibona ngamehlo enu futhi eniyizwa ngezindlebe zenu, nezinto enizibona imihla namalanga kuleli zwe, akugcwele yini ubudlova? Emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, akufanele yini izwe elinjalo, inkathi enjena, kuqedwe ngayo? Nakuba imvelaphi yenkathi esikuyo yehluke kakhulu kwekaNowa, imizwa nenzondo uNkulunkulu anayo ngokukhohlakala komuntu kusafana ncamashi nokwangaleso sikhathi. UNkulunkulu ukwazi ukubekezela ngenxa yomsebenzi Wakhe, kodwa ngenxa yazo zonke izinhlobo zezimo, leli zwe kufanele ngabe kudala labhujiswa emehlweni kaNkulunkulu. Isimo sesihluke kakhulu kulokhu esasiyikho endulo ngesikhathi izwe libhujiswa ngozamcolo. Kodwa uyini umehluko? Lena kuphinde kube yinto eyethusa kakhulu inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu, futhi mhlawumbe okungekho muntu kini ongayazisa.

Lapho ebhubhisa izwe ngozamcolo, uNkulunkulu wabiza uNowa ukuze akhe umkhumbi futhi enze namalungiselelo omsebenzi. UNkulunkulu wabiza umuntu oyedwa—uNowa—ukuze azomenzela lezi zinto eziningi. Kodwa kule nkathi, uNkulunkulu akanamuntu angambiza. Kungani kunjalo? Wonke umuntu olana kungenzeka uyasiqonda futhi usazi kahle isizathu salokho. Ingabe nidinga ukuthi sishiwo Yimi? Ukusimemeza kunganenza niphoxeke futhi wonke umuntu athukuthele. Abanye bangase bathi: “Nakuba singebona nje abantu futhi singebona abantu abaphelele emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, uma uNkulunkulu esiyala ukuba senze into ethile, siyokwazi ukuyenza. Ngaphambi kwesikhathi lapho ethi kuza inhlekelele enkulu, saqala ukulungisa ukudla nezinto esasizozidinga ngaleyo nhlekelele. Ingabe lokhu asikwenzanga ngenxa yezinjongo zikaNkulunkulu? Ingabe asibambisani kahle nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu?



---

Ingabe lezi zinto esizenzile azinakuqhathaniswa nezenziwa uNowa? Ingabe ukwenza lokho esakwenza akukhona yini ukulalela kweqiniso? Ingabe besingalandeli iziyalezo zikaNkulunkulu? Asikwenzanga yini okushiwo uNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuthi sinokholo emazwini kaNkulunkulu? Kungani uNkulunkulu esadabukile? Kungani uNkulunkulu ethi akanamuntu angambiza?” Ingabe ukhona umehluko phakathi kwezenzo zenu nezikaNowa? Ukuphi umehluko? (Ukulungisa ukudla ngenxa yenhlekelele ezayo kwakuyizinhloso zethu.) (Izenzo zethu ngeke zifinyelele “ukulunga,” kuyilapho uNowa eyindoda elungile emehlweni kaNkulunkulu.) Enikushilo akukubi kakhulu. Okwenziwa uNowa kuhluke kakhulu kulokhu okwenziwa abantu namuhla. Ngesikhathi uNowa enza njengoba uNkulunkulu ayemyalile, wayengazi ukuthi zaziqini izinjongo zikaNkulunkulu. Wayengazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayefuna ukufeza ini. UNkulunkulu wayemnike kuphela umyalo, wamyala ukuba enze okuthile, ngaphandle kwencazelo eyenabile, futhi wahlabela phambili wakwenza. Akazamanga ukuthola izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu ngasese, futhi akamphikanga uNkulunkulu noma abe nenhliziyo embaxambili. Wamane wakwenza ngenhliziyo ehlanzekile nemsulwa. Noma yini uNkulunkulu ayemvumela ukuba ayenze wayenza, futhi ukulalela nokuzwa izwi likaNkulunkulu kwamqinisekisa ukuthi enze lezi zinto. Yileyo ndlela eqondile nelula akusingatha ngayo uNkulunkulu ayemphathise khona. Isiqu Sakhe— isisekelo sezenzo Zakhe kwakuwukulalela, hhayi ukuzama ukumhambela phambili, ukwenqaba, okukhulu nakakhulu, ngisho nokucabanga ngezinto azithandayo, ayengazithola, nezazizomlahlekela. Ngaphezu kwalokho, lapho uNkulunkulu ethi uzobhubhisa izwe ngozamoto, uNowa akabuzanga ukuthi nini noma abuze ukuthi kuyokwenzekani ngezinto, futhi akabuzanga uNkulunkulu ukuthi wayezolibhubhisa kanjani izwe. Wamane wenza njengoba uNkulunkulu ayemyalile. Nokho uNkulunkulu wayazi ukuthi wayefuna kwenziwe ini futhi yenziwe ngani, wenza njengoba uNkulunkulu ayemcelile futhi waqala ngokushesha ukusebenza ngemva kwalokho. Wenza ngokwemiyalelo kaNkulunkulu enombono wokufuna ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu. Ingabe wayekwenzela ukuba kusizakale yena agweme inhlekelele? Cha. Ingabe wabuza uNkulunkulu ukuthi kwase kusele isikhathi esingakanani ngaphambi kokuba kubhujiswe izwe? Akazange. Ingabe wabuza uNkulunkulu noma ingabe wayazi ukuthi kwakuzothatha isikhathi esingakanani ukwakha umkhumbi? Nalokho futhi wayengakwazi. Wamane walalela, wezwa, futhi wenza njengoba etsheliwe. Abantu banamuhla bona bahlukile: Ngokushesha nje ngemva kokwembula kolwazi oluthile ezwini likaNkulunkulu, ngokushesha uma bephawula inhlekelele, bayogijimela ekwenzeni okuthile, akunandaba ukuthi lokho kuzodinga ini, bazolungisa abazokudla, abazokuphuza, futhi basebenzise leso sikhathi ukuze bazilungiselele indlela yokuphunyuka lapho kugadla inhlekelele. Okuhle nakakhulu ukuthi manje, izingqondo zabantu “sezikhaliphe” kakhulu. Ngaphansi kwezimo lapho uNkulunkulu zingekho iziyalezo azinikezile, umuntu wayehlala konke ngendlela efanele. Ningalisebenzisa igama elithi “ephelile” ukuze niyichaze. Ngokwalokho uNkulunkulu akushoyo, izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu eziyikho,

---

noma lokho okufunwa uNkulunkulu, akekho onendaba futhi akekho ngisho ozamayo ukukwazisa. Ingabe lowo akuwona umehluko omkhulu phakathi kwabantu banamuhla noNowa?

Kule ndaba elotshiwe kaNowa, ingabe niyayibona ingxenye yesimo sikaNkulunkulu? Ukubekezelela kukaNkulunkulu inkohlakalo yomuntu, inzondo, nobudlova kunemingcele. Lapho efinyelela leyo mingcele, ngeke esabekezela futhi uyoqala ukuhlela umsebenzi Wakhe wokuqondisa necebo elisha, uyoqala ukwenza okufanele akwenze, embule izenzo Zakhe nolunye uhlangothi lwesimo Sakhe. Lesi sinyathelo Sakhe, asikona ukubonisa ukuthi akumele acasulwe umuntu noma ukuthi unegunya elikhulu nentukuthelo, futhi akusona esokubonisa ukuthi angasibhubhisa isintu. Kungenxa yokuthi isimo Sakhe nesiqu Sakhe esingcwele ngeke kusakwazi ukubekezelela lolu hlobo lwesintu ukuba luphile phambi Kwakhe, luphile ekubuseni Wakhe. Lokho kungukuthi, lapho sonke isintu simelene Naye, lapho kungenamuntu angamsindisa emhlabeni wonke, ngeke esakwazi ukubekezelela abantu abanjalo, futhi ngaphandle kokuphazama, uyoqala ukusebenzisa icebo Lakhe—abhubhise lolu hlobo lwesintu. Isenzo esinjalo sikaNkulunkulu sinqunywa isimo Sakhe. Lona umphumela odingekayo, futhi umphumela zonke ezidalwa ezibuswa uNkulunkulu okufanele zihlangabezane nawo. Ingabe lokhu akubonisi ukuthi kule nkathi yamanje, uNkulunkulu usejahe ukuqeda icebo Lakhe futhi asindise abantu afuna ukubasindisa? Ngaphansi kwalezi zimo, yini uNkulunkulu anendaba nayo kakhulu? Akuyona indlela labo abangamlandeli noma abamelene Naye abamphatha ngayo noma abamphika ngayo, noma indlela isintu esimqambela amanga ngayo. Unendaba kuphela nalabo abamlandelayo, abantu afuna ukubasindisa ecebweni Lakhe lokuqondisa, abaphelelisile, nokuthi bakwazile yini ukumanelisa. Ngokwabanye abantu ngaphandle kwalabo abamlandelayo, uyobonakalisa inzondo Yakhe ngokubajezisa. Ngokwesibonelo: ama-tsunami, ukuzamazama komhlaba, ukuqhuma kwentaba-mlilo, njalo njalo. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, ubavikela ngokuphelele labo abamlandelayo, futhi uzobasindisa. Isimo sikaNkulunkulu yilesi: Ngakolunye uhlangothi, abantu afuna ukubaphelelisa angababekezelela kakhulu futhi abe nesineke ngabo, abalinde ngokwezinga angakwazi ngalo; ngakolunye uhlangothi, uNkulunkulu ubazonda kakhulu labo bantu abafana noSathane abangamlandeli futhi abamelana Naye. Nakuba engenandaba nokuthi lezi zinhlobo ezifana noSathane ziyamlandela yini noma ziyamkhonza yini, usabazonda nakuba esababekezelele enhliziyweni Yakhe, futhi njengoba ezoqeda ngalezi zinhlobo ezifana noSathane, usalinde ukuqala kwezinyathelo zomsebenzi wecebo Lakhe lokuqondisa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 27)**

---

## Izibusiso UNkulunkulu Azipha UNowa Ngemva KukaZamcolo

UGenesise 9:1-6 Futhi uNkulunkulu wambusisa uNowa kanye namadodana akhe, futhi wathi kubo, Zalani, bese nanda, futhi nigcwale umhlaba. Futhi uvalo nokwesaba kwenu kuzakuba phezu kwezilwane zonke zomhlaba, naphezu kwazo zonke izinyoni zezulu, naphezu kwakho konke okunwabuzelayo emhlabeni, naphezu kwazo zonke izinhlanzi zolwandle; kunikezelwe ezandleni zenu. Zonke izilwane eziphilayo ziyakuba ngukudla kwenu; ngisho nemifino eluhlaza ngiyaninika konke. Kepha inyama okuyo ukuphila kwayo, okuyigazi layo, ningayidli. Futhi ngokuqinisekileyo igazi lokuphila kwenu ngiyakulibiza; nakuzo zonke izilwane ngiyakulibiza, nasesandleni somuntu; esandleni somfowabo umuntu ngiyakubiza ukuphila komuntu. Noma ubani ochitha igazi lomuntu, nelakhe igazi liyochithwa umuntu: ngokuba wenziwa umuntu ngomfanekiso kaNkulunkulu.

Ngemva kokuba uNowa amukele imiyalelo kaNkulunkulu futhi wakha umkhumbi wahlala kuwo izinsuku ezaba inkathi kazamcolo uNkulunkulu abhubhisa ngawo izwe, kwasinda amalungu omndeni wakhe ayisishiyagalombili. Ngaphandle kwamalungu omndeni kaNowa ayisishiyagalombili, sonke isintu sabhujiswa, futhi zonke izinto eziphilayo emhlabeni zabhujiswa. UNowa, uNkulunkulu wamnika izibusiso, washo izinto ezithile kuye nasemadodaneni akhe. Lezi izinto uNkulunkulu azibeka phambi Kwakhe futhi uNkulunkulu wambusisa. Lesi sibusiso nesethembiso uNkulunkulu usinika othile ongamlalelayo futhi amukele iziyalezo Zakhe, nendlela anika ngayo abantu umklomelo. Lokho kusho ukuthi, kungakhathaleki ukuthi uNowa wayengumuntu ophelele noma olungile emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, futhi kungakhathaleki ukuthi kungakanani ayekwazi ngoNkulunkulu, ngamafuphi, uNowa namadodana akhe amathathu bonke balalela amazwi kaNkulunkulu, baqondiswa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi benza lokhu okwakufanele bakwenze ngokuvumelana neziyalezo zikaNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yalokho, basiza uNkulunkulu wabuyisa isintu nezinhlobonhlobo zezinto eziphilayo ngemva kwembubhiso yezwe ngozamcolo, baba negalelo elikhulu esinyathelweni sikaNkulunkulu esilandelayo somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wecebo Lakhe lokuqondisa. Ngenxa yakho konke akwenza, uNkulunkulu wambusisa. Mhlawumbe kubantu banamuhla, akusizi ngalutho ukuxoxa ngalokho uNowa akwenza. Abanye bangase bacabange: UNowa akenzanga lutho; uNkulunkulu wayevele ehlose ukumgcina, ngakho wayevele ezosindiswa. Ukusindisa Kwakhe akufanale kulethe udumo kuye. Le nto yilena uNkulunkulu ayefuna ukuyenza, umuntu umane uyithuluzi. Kodwa akukhona lokho uNkulunkulu ayekucabanga. KuNkulunkulu, akunandaba ukuthi umuntu mkhulu noma akabalulekile, uma nje engakwazi ukumlalela, alalele neziyalezo Zakhe uzomphathisa umsebenzi, futhi engabambisana Naye emsebenzini Wakhe, kuyintando Yakhe, ecebweni Lakhe, ukuze intando necebo Lakhe kufezwe ngokushelelayo, khona-ke ukuziphatha okunjalo kukufanele ukukhumbula Kwakhe futhi kukufanele ukwamukela izibusiso Zakhe. UNkulunkulu uyabazisa

---

abantu abanjalo, futhi uyazazisa izenzo zabo nothando abanalo ngaye. Lena indlela uNkulunkulu abheka ngayo izinto. Ngakho kungani uNkulunkulu abusisa uNowa? Kungenxa yokuthi leyo iyona ndlela uNkulunkulu asingatha ngayo izenzo ezinjalo nabantu abamlalelayo.

Mayelana nezibusiso zikaNkulunkulu ngoNowa, abanye abantu bazothi: “Uma umuntu elalela futhi anelise uNkulunkulu, khona-ke umuntu kufanele abusise umuntu. Ingabe akufanele kube njalo vele?” Singakusho lokho? Abanye abantu bathi: “Cha.” Kungani singavele sisho njalo? Abanye bathi: “Umuntu akakufanelekeli ukujabulela izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu.” Lokho akulona iqiniso konke. Ngoba lapho umuntu amukela lokho uNkulunkulu amphathise khona, uNkulunkulu unezinga Lakhe lokwahlulela kungaba ukuthi izenzo zomuntu zilungile noma zimbi noma ukuthi ulalelile, noma ukuthi lowo muntu uyanelisile intando kaNkulunkulu nokuthi uyafaneleka yini. Into uNkulunkulu anendaba nayo inhliziyo yomuntu, hhayi izenzo zabo zangaphandle. Akukhona ukuthi uNkulunkulu kufanele abusise umuntu uma esalalela, kungakhathaleki ukuthi ulalela kanjani. Lokhu ukungaqondi kwabantu uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu akabheki nje isiphetho sezinto, kodwa ubheka kakhulu lokho inhliziyo yomuntu eyikho nendlela umbono womuntu ngezinto oyiwo phakathi nokuhamba kwezinto, abheke ukuthi kukhona yini ukulalela, ukucabangela, kanye nesifiso sokwanelisa inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu. Kungakanani uNowa ayekwazi ngoNkulunkulu ngaleso sikhathi? Ingabe kwakuyizimfundiso enizaziyo manje? Mayelana nezinto eziphathelene neqiniso ezifana nemibono nolwazi ngoNkulunkulu, ingabe wathola amanzi nokwalusa okulingana nokwenu? Cha, akunjalo! Kodwa kuneqiniso elilodwa elingenakuphikwa: Konembeza, izingqondo, ngisho nokujula kwezinhliziyi zabantu namuhla, indlela ababheka ngayo uNkulunkulu ifiphele futhi ayiqondakali. Ningaze nithi ingxenye ethile yabantu ikubheka ngendlela engafanele ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu. Kodwa enhliziyweni kaNowa nakunembeza Wakhe, ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu kwakuyinto ayikholwayo futhi angayingabazi nakancane, ngaleyo ndlela ukulalela Kwakhe uNkulunkulu kwakuhlanzekile futhi kungamelana novivinyo. Inhliziyo yakhe yayihlanzekile futhi ivulekile kuNkulunkulu. Wayengadingi ulwazi oluningi lwezimfundiso ukuze aziqinisekise ngawo wonke amazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi wayengadingi amazwi amaningi ukuze aqiniseke ngokuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona, ukuze amukele ukuthi uNkulunkulu umphathisile futhi enze noma yini amvumela ukuthi ayenze. Lona umehluko obalulekile phakathi kukaNowa nabantu banamuhla, futhi kuchaza incazelo yangempela yokuthi ngonjani umuntu ophelele emehlweni kaNkulunkulu. Into uNkulunkulu ayifunayo kumuntu ofana noNowa. Uluhlobo lomuntu uNkulunkulu alutusayo, futhi nakanjani uluhlobo lomuntu uNkulunkulu alubusisayo. Ingabe kukhona ukukhanya enikuthola kulokhu? Abantu babona ukubonakala kwangaphandle kubantu, kuyilapho uNkulunkulu ebona izinhliziyi zabantu nengaphakathi labo. UNkulunkulu akavumeli muntu antule ukuba nogqozi noma abe

---

manqikanqika Kuye, futhi akabavumeli abantu ukuba bamsole noma bamvivinye nganoma iyiphi indlela. Ngakho, ngisho noma abantu namuhla bebukana nezwi likaNkulunkulu, noma ningase nithi bebukana noNkulunkulu, ngenxa yezinto ezisekujuleni kwezinhliziyi zabo, ukuba khona kwenkohlakalo kubo, inzondo yabo ngaye, baphazamise inkololelo yabo yangempela ngoNkulunkulu, abasakwazi ukumlalela. Ngenxa yalokho, kunzima kakhulu ngabo ukuthola isibusiso esifanayo nesanikwa uNowa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe I” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 28)**

UNkulunkulu Wenza Uthingo Njengophawu Lwesivumelwano Sakhe Nabantu

UGenesise 9:11-13 Futhi ngizomisa isivumelwano Sami nawe, ayisekho inyama eyophinda ibhujiswe ngamanzi kazamcolo; akasayikuza uzamcolo ukubhubhisa umhlaba. Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Lokhu kuwuphawu lwesivumelwano engisenza phakathi Kwami nani nazo zonke izilwane eziphilayo ezinani, izizukulwane ngezizukulwane zaphakade: Ngiyamisa uthingo Lwami emafwini, futhi luyakuba uphawu lwesivumelwano phakathi Kwami nomhlaba.

Okulandelayo, ake sihlolisise ingxenye yemibhalo emayelana nendlela uNkulunkulu enza ngayo uthingo lwaba uphawu lwesivumelwano Sakhe nabantu.

Abantu abanengi bayalwazi uthingo futhi baye bezwa izindaba ezithile ezimayelana nothingo zilandiswa. Indaba eseBhayibhelini emayelana nothingo, abanye bayayikholelwa, abanye bayibheka njengenganekwane, kuyilapho abanye bengayikholelwa nhlobo. Kunoma yikuphi, yonke into eyenzeka emayelana nothingo iyizo zonke izinto uNkulunkulu ake wazenza, futhi izinto ezenzeka phakathi nenqubo yokuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu. Lezi zinto zilotshwe njengoba zinjalo eBhayibhelini. Lezi zinto ezilotshiwe azisitsheli ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayekusiphi isimo ngaleso sikhathi noma izinhloso ezikula mazwi akhulunywa uNkulunkulu. Ngaphezu kwalokho, akekho ongajabula ngendlela uNkulunkulu ayezizwa ngayo lapho ewakhuluma. Nokho, isimo sengqondo kaNkulunkulu mayelana nazo zonke lezi zinto siyembulwa kula mazwi alotshiwe. Kunjengokuthi imicabango Yakhe ngaleso sikhathi yagxumela ekhasini elilandelayo ngezwi ngalinye noma amazwi ezwi likaNkulunkulu.

Imicabango kaNkulunkulu iyona nto okufanele abantu bakhathazeke ngayo futhi okufanele ngabe abantu bazama kakhulu ukuyazi. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi imicabango kaNkulunkulu ihlobene kakhulu nokuqonda komuntu uNkulunkulu, futhi ukuqonda komuntu uNkulunkulu

---

kuyimfuneko edingekayo ukuze umuntu angene ekuphileni. Ngakho wayecabangani uNkulunkulu ngesikhathi lezi zinto zenzeka?

Ekuqaleni, uNkulunkulu wadala isintu, emehlweni Akhe esasilungile futhi sisondelene Naye, kodwa sabhujiswa uzamcolo ngemva kokuhlubuka Kuye. Ingabe kwamlimaza uNkulunkulu ukuthi labo bantu bavele bashabalala kanjalo nje? Nakanjani kwamlimaza! Ngakho wabuveza kanjani ubuhlungu Bakhe? Kwalotshwa kanjani eBhayibhelini? Kwalotshwa kanjena eBhayibhelini: “Futhi ngizomisa isivumelwano Sami nawe, ayisekho inyama eyophinda ibhujiswe ngamanzi kazamcolo; akasayikuza uzamcolo ukubhubhisa umhlaba.” Lo musho olula wembula imicabango kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kubhujiswa kwezwe kwamzwise ubuhlungu obukhulu. Ngamazwi omuntu, wadabuka kakhulu. Singase sicabange: Umhlaba owawugcwele ukuphila wabukeka kanjani ngemva kokubhujiswa uzamcolo? Umhlaba owake wagcwala abantu, wawusubukeka kanjani manje? Kwakungekho muntu owayakhe khona, isilwane esiphilayo, kunamanzi kuyo yonke indawo futhi kungcolile kubo bonke ubuso bamanzi. Ingabe leyo kwakuvele kuyinjongo kaNkulunkulu ngesikhathi edala umhlaba? Kusobala ukuthi akunjalo! Injongo kaNkulunkulu yasekuqaleni kwakuwuthi kube nokuphila kulo lonke izwe, ukubona abantu abadale bemkhonza, hhayi nje ukukhonzwa uNowa yedwa noma ukuthi noma ubani osabelayo lapho embiza afeze amphathise khona. Lapho abantu beshabalala, uNkulunkulu akabonanga lokhu ayekuhlosile ekuqaleni, kodwa wabona okuphambene kakhulu nalokho. Yayingahlala kanjani inhliziyi Yakhe ingabuzwa ubuhlungu? Ngakho ngesikhathi embula isimo Sakhe futhi eveza imizwa Yakhe, uNkulunkulu wenza isinqumo. Wenza nhloboni yesinqumo? Wenza uthingo efwini (phawula: uthingo esilubonayo) njengesivumelwano nomuntu, isethembiso sokuthi uNkulunkulu ngeke aphinde abhubhise isintu ngozamcolo. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, kwakuwukutshela abantu ukuthi uNkulunkulu wake walibhubhisa izwe ngozamcolo, ukuze akhumbuze isintu kuze kube phakade ukuthi kungani enza leyo nto.

Ingabe ukubhubhisa izwe kulokhu kwakuyinto uNkulunkulu ayeyifuna? Nakanjani kwakungeyona into uNkulunkulu ayeyifuna. Singase sikwazi ukucabanga ngengxenyana yomhlaba edabukisayo ngemva kokubhujiswa kwezwe, kodwa ngeke sikwazi nokusondela ekutheni wayezizwa kanjani uNkulunkulu ngaleso senzakalo. Singase sithi, kungaba abantu bamanje noma bangemva kwalokho, akekho okwazi ukucabanga noma ukubona indlela uNkulunkulu ayezizwa ngayo lapho ebona isimo, leso sithombe somhlaba sibhujiswa uzamcolo. UNkulunkulu wayephokelekile ukwenza lokhu ngenxa yokungalaleli komuntu, kodwa ubuhlungu obazwiwa inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu ngenxa yalokhu kubhujiswa kwezwe uzamcolo iqiniso okungekho muntu ongaliqonda. Yingakho uNkulunkulu enze isivumelwano nesintu, okwakuwukutshela abantu ukuba bakhumbule ukuthi uNkulunkulu wake wenza into efana nale, nokufunga kubo ukuthi uNkulunkulu akasoze abhubhisa izwe ngaleyo ndlela futhi. Kulesi

---

sivumelwano sibona inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu—sibona ukuthi inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu yayisezinhlungwini lapho ebhubhisa lesi sintu. Ulimi lomuntu, lapho uNkulunkulu ebhubhisa isintu, futhi ebona isintu sishabalala, inhliziyo Yakhe yayilila futhi yopha igazi. Akuyona yini indlela engcono esingayichaza ngayo lena? La mazwi asetshenziswa abantu ukuze bafanise imizwa yomuntu, kodwa njengoba ulimi lomuntu luntula kakhulu, ukuwasebenzisa ukuze ngichaze imizwa kaNkulunkulu akubonakali kuyinto embi kimi, futhi akubonakali kuyihaba elikhulu. Okungenani, kuninikeza ukuqonda okujulile ngokuthi uNkulunkulu wayezizwa kanjani ngaleso sikhathi. Yini eniyocabanga ngayo manje uma niphinde nibona uthingo? Okungenani niyoyikhumbula indlela uNkulunkulu ake aba sosizini ngayo ngokubhubhisa izwe ngozamcolo. Niyoyikhumbula indlela, nakuba uNkulunkulu ayengalithandi leli zwe kanye nesintu, lapho ebhubhisa abantu abadala ngezandla Zakhe, inhliziyo Yakhe eyezwa ngayo ubuhlungu, kunzima ukudlulisa lokhu, ezizwa eshiywe dengwane futhi kunzima ukuthwala lokhu. Okuwukuphela kwenduduzo Yakhe kwakuwumndenini kaNowa wamalungu ayisishiyagalombili. Ukubambisana kukaNowa noNkulunkulu okwenza imizamo kaNkulunkulu yokunciphisa izinhlungu yathi ukudamba. Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu esahlukumezekile, lena kwakuwukuphela kwento eyayingamsiza ezinhlungwini Zakhe. Kusukela lapho, uNkulunkulu wabeka wonke amathemba ngayekulindele kubantu emndenini kaNowa, ngethemba lokuthi bangaphila ngezibusiso Zakhe, hhayi ngeziqalekiso Zakhe, benethemba lokuthi ngeke baphinde babone uNkulunkulu ebhubhisa umhlaba ngozamcolo, futhi benethemba lokuthi ngeke babhujiswe.

Iyiphi ingxenye yesimo sikaNkulunkulu okufanele siyiqonde lapha? UNkulunkulu umzondile umuntu ngenxa yokuthi wayenobutha Naye, kodwa inhliziyo Yakhe, ukunakekela Kwakhe, ukukhathazeka nomusa ngesintu akukashintshi. Ngisho nalapho ebhubhisa isintu, inhliziyo Yakhe ayishintshanga. Lapho isintu sigcwele inkohlakalo nokungamlaleli ngezinga elithile uNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu kwadingeka ukuthi asibhubhise lesi sintu ngenxa yesimo Sakhe, isiqu Sakhe, kanye nemiyalo Yakhe. Kodwa ngenxa yesiqu sikaNkulunkulu, wazwelana nabantu, futhi waze wafuna nokusebenzisa izindlela ezechukahlukene ukuze ahlenge isintu ukuze sizokwazi ukuqhubeka siphila. Kunalokho, umuntu wamelana noNkulunkulu, waqhubeka engamlaleli uNkulunkulu, futhi wenqaba ukwamukela insindiso kaNkulunkulu, okuwukuthi, wenqaba ukwamukela izinhloso ezinhle. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi uNkulunkulu ubabiza kanjani, ubakhumbuza kanjani, ubanika ini, ubasiza kanjani, noma ubabekezelela kangakanani, abantu abakaze baqonde noma bamazise futhi bebelokhu benganaki. Ebuhlungwini Bakhe, uNkulunkulu akazange akhohlwe ukubekezelela umuntu ngezinga angakwazi ngalo, alinde umuntu ukuba aphenyuke. Uma esefinyelele umkhawulo Wakhe, wenza lokho okufanele akwenze ngaphandle kokunqikaza. Ngamanye amazwi, kwakunenakathi nenqubo ethile ekhethekile ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu ahlela ngaso ukubhubhisa isintu ekuqaleni Kwakhe kwangempela umsebenzi

---

wokubhubhisa abantu. Le nqubo yaba khona ukuze kunikwe umuntu ithuba lokuphenduka, futhi kwakuyithuba lokugcina uNkulunkulu alinika umuntu. Ngakho yini eyenziwa uNkulunkulu ngale nkathi ngaphambi kokubhubhisa isintu? UNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi obalulekile wokuhumbuza nokunxusa. Akunandaba ukuthi bungakanani ubuhlungu nosizi uNkulunkulu akuzwa enhliziyweni Yakhe, waqhubeka enakekela, ekhathalela futhi ebonisa isintu umusa omningi. Yini esiyibonayo kulokhu? Ngokungangabazeki, sibona ukuthi uthando lukaNkulunkulu ngesintu lungokoqobo, akuyona nje into enzela ngayo ukuthi kungakhulunywa. Lungokoqobo, lunokwethenjela futhi olokwasiswa, alusilo olokukhohlisa, luhlanzekile, alukhohlisi noma alunabuzenzisi. UNkulunkulu akalokothi akhohlise noma akhe izithombe ezingamanga ukuze athandeke kubantu. Akalokothi asebenzise ubufakazi obungamanga ukuze abantu bamthande, noma aluthe abantu ngothando Lwakhe noma ubungcwele Bakhe. Lezi zici zesimo sikaNkulunkulu azilufanele yini uthando lwabantu? Azikufanele yini ukukhonzwa? Azikufanele yini ukwaziswa? Kuleli qophelo, ngifuna ukunibuzisa: Ngemva kokuzwa la mazwi, ingabe nicabanga ukuthi ubukhulu bukaNkulunkulu bumane bungamazwi asephepheni nje? Ingabe uthando lukaNkulunkulu lumane nje lungamazwi? Cha! Nakanjani akunjalo! Amandla amakhulu kaNkulunkulu, ubukhulu, ubungcwele, ukubekezela, uthando, njalo njalo—yonke iminininingwane yazo zonke lezi zinto ezehlukahlukene zesimo nesiqu sikaNkulunkulu izezwa ngokoqobo ngaso sonke isikhathi uma enza umsebenzi Wakhe, ihambisana nentando Yakhe ngesintu, futhi zigcwaliswa kuwo wonke umuntu. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi wake wakuzwa yini ngaphambilini noma cha, uNkulunkulu ukhathalela wonke umuntu ngazo zonke izindlela, usebenzisa inhliziyu Yakhe eqotho, ukuhlakanipha, nezindlela ezehlukahlukene ukuze afudumeze inhliziyu yomuntu ngamunye, futhi avuse umoya womuntu ngamunye. Leli iqiniso elingenakuphikwa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 29)**

UNkulunkulu wadala isintu; kungakhathaleki ukuthi sonakalisiwe noma siyamlandela, uNkulunkulu uphatha abantu njengezidalwa azithandayo azikhonze kunakho konke—noma, njengoba abantu besho, abantu abathandeka kakhulu Kuye—hhayi abayizinto zokudlala. Nakuba uNkulunkulu ethi unguMdali futhi umuntu uyindalo Yakhe, lokho okungase kuzwakale sengathi kunomahlukwana ezindaweni abakuzo, iqiniso liwukuthi yonke into uNkulunkulu ayenzele umuntu ibudlula kude ubudlelwane Bakhe ngendalo. UNkulunkulu uyasithanda isintu, uyasikhathalela isintu, futhi usinakekela njalo nangezinga elikhuphukayo. Akalokothi enhliziyweni Yakhe ezwe sengathi lona sekungomunye umsebenzi noma sengathi wenza okuthi



---

okudinga ukudunyiswa kakhulu. Futhi akezwa sengathi ukusindisa isintu, ukusinika izinto, nokusisiza ngakho konke, kuwukwenza umnikelo omkhulu esintwini. Usinakekela ngokuthula isintu, ngendlela Yakhe nangesiqu Sakhe, ngalokho anakho nalokho ayikho. Akunandaba ukuthi angakanani amalungiselelo nosizo isintu esiluthola Kuye, uNkulunkulu akalokothi acabange noma azame ukuthola udumo ngawo. Lokhu kunqunywa isimo sikaNkulunkulu, futhi nakanjani kuphinde kube ukuvezwa okusobala kwesimo sikaNkulunkulu. Yingakho, kungakhathaleki ukuthi kungaba iBhayibheli noma ngenye incwadi, asikaze sithole uNkulunkulu eveza imicabango Yakhe, futhi asikaze sithole uNkulunkulu echaza noma ecacisa kubantu ukuthi kungani enza lezi zinto, noma ukuthi kungani esikhathalela kangaka isintu, ukuze enze isintu sijabule Ngaye futhi simdumise. Ngisho noma ehluke mezekile, lapho inhliziyi Yakhe izwa ubuhlungu obukhulu, akalokothi akhohlwe isibopho Sakhe ngesintu noma ukukhathazeka Kwakhe ngesintu, konke lokhu ukwenza ngokuthula ebekezelele ubuhlungu abuzwayo. Ngokuphambene nalokho, uNkulunkulu uyaqhubeka ebusisa isintu njengenjwayelo. Ngisho noma isintu simdumisa uNkulunkulu futhi sifakaza Ngaye, ayikho kulezi zindlela zokuziphatha uNkulunkulu ayidingayo. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu wayengahlosile ukuthi noma yini enhle ayenzela isintu ibuyiswe ngokokubonga noma ukuthi aphinde akhokhelwe ngayo. Ngakolunye uhlangothi, labo abesaba uNkulunkulu bagweme okubi, labo abamlandela ngempela uNkulunkulu, abamlalelayo futhi abaqotho Kuye, labo abamlalelayo—labo abantu kaningi abamukela izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu, futhi bayonikwa izibusiso ngaphandle kokunqikaza. Ngaphezu kwalokho, izibusiso abantu abazithola kuNkulunkulu, zingaphezu kwalokho abakucabangayo, futhi zingaphezu kwalokho abantu abangakwazi ukukubuyisa ngezinto abanazo noma ngenani abalikhokhayo. Lapho isintu sijabulela izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu, ingabe ukhona onendaba nokuthi uNkulunkulu wenzani? Ingabe ukhona okhathazekayo ngokuthi uNkulunkulu uzizwa kanjani? Ingabe ukhona ozama ukubuqonda ubuhlungu bukaNkulunkulu? Impendulo enembile yale mibuzo ngu-cha: Cha! Ingabe ukhona umuntu, kuhlanganise noNowa, oqonda ubuhlungu uNkulunkulu ayebuzwa ngaleso sikhathi? Ingabe ukhona ongaqonda isizathu esenza uNkulunkulu wamisa leso sivumelwano? Abakwazi! Isintu asibuboni ubuhlungu bukaNkulunkulu hhayi ngenxa yokuthi ngeke siqwazi ukubuqonda, kodwa ngenxa yegebe elikhona phakathi kwabantu noNkulunkulu noma umehluko ophakathi kwabo; kunalokho kungenxa yokuthi umuntu akanandaba nanoma imiphi imizwa kaNkulunkulu. Isintu sicabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu uzimele—uNkulunkulu akabadingi abantu abazomkhathalela, abazomqonda noma bamcabangele. UNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu, ngakho akabuzwa ubuhlungu, akanamizwa; ngeke adabuke, akaluzwa usizi, akakhali ngisho nokukhala. UNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu, ngakho akazidingi izinkulumo zokudatshukelwa noma ukududuzwa. Uma ezidinga lezi zinto ngaphansi kwezimo ezithile, khona-ke uyozisombulula Yena mathupha ngeke adinge usizo lomunye umuntu. Ngokuphambene, abantu ababuthaka nabangavuthiwe abadinga ukuzwelwa

---

uNkulunkulu, amalungiselelo Akhe, nesikhuthazo, ngisho nokuthi abaduduze, noma nini, noma kuphi. Ukucabanga okunjalo kucashe ekujuleni kwezinhliziyi zesintu: Abantu yibona ababuthaka; badinga ukuthi uNkulunkulu abanakekele ngazo zonke izindlela, bafanelwe yikho konke ukunakekelwa abakuthola kuNkulunkulu, futhi kufanele bafune kuNkulunkulu noma yini abacabanga ukuthi kufanele kube ngeyabo. UNkulunkulu unamandla; unakho konke, futhi ungumqaphi nomthombo wezibusiso. Njengoba kakade enguNkulunkulu, unamandla angenamkhawulo futhi akasoze adinga lutho kumuntu.

Njengoba umuntu engakulaleli konke okwambulwa uNkulunkulu, akakaze aluzwe usizi lukaNkulunkulu, ubuhlungu, noma injabulo. Kodwa ngokuphambene, uNkulunkulu wazi zonke izinkulumo ezisetshenziswa umuntu njengentende yesandla Sakhe. UNkulunkulu wanelisa izidingo zawo wonke umuntu ngaso sonke isikhathi kuzo zonke izindawo, ukubona umuntu ngamunye eshintsha imicabango Yakhe, eyiduduza futhi eyikhuthaza, eyiqondisa futhi eyenza ikhanye. Mayelana nazo zonke izinto uNkulunkulu azenzele isintu nalo lonke inani alikhokhile ngenxa yaso, ingabe abantu bona bangakwazi ukuthola ingxenye eBhayibhelini noma kunoma yini uNkulunkulu ayishilo kuze kube manje, ebonisa ngokucacile ukuthi uNkulunkulu udinga okuthile kumuntu? Cha! Kunalokho, kungakhathaleki ukuthi abantu bawuziba kangakanani umcabango kaNkulunkulu, usasihola ngokuphindaphindiwe isintu, usisize ephindelela ngesikudingayo, futhi uyasivumela silandele izindlela zikaNkulunkulu ukuze sithole ikusasa elihle asilungiselele lona. Uma kuziwa kuNkulunkulu, lokho anakho nalokho ayikho, umusa Wakhe, ubumnene Bakhe, nayo yonke imivuzo Yakhe, kuyonikwa nakanjani labo abamthandayo nabamlandelayo. Kodwa akalokothi embulele omunye umuntu ubuhlungu abuzwile noma isimo Sakhe sengqondo, futhi akalokothi akhononde ngomunye umuntu ngokuthi akamcabangeli noma akayazi intando Yakhe. Bonke ubabekezelela ngokuthula, alinde usuku abantu abayokwazi ngalo ukuqonda.

Kungani ngisho lezi zinto lapha? Yini eniyibonayo ezintweni engizikhulumile? Kunokuthile esiqwini sikaNkulunkulu noma isimo okulula ukusibukela phansi, into okunguNkulunkulu kuphela onayo, hhayi omunye umuntu, kuhlanganise nalabo ababheka njengabantu abakhulu, abantu abalungile, noma uNkulunkulu wemicabango yabo. Iyini le nto? Kuwukuzidela kukaNkulunkulu. Uma sikhuluma ngokuzidela, nawe ungase ucabange ukuthi uzidela kakhulu, ngoba uma kuziwa ezinganeni zakho awulokothi ukhononde, uyazipha ezikudingayo, noma ucabange ukuthi uzidela kakhulu uma kukhulunywa ngabazali bakho. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi ucabangani, okungenani unawo umqondo ngegama elithi “ukuzidela” futhi licabanga njengento enhle, nokuthi ukuba umuntu ozidelayo kuyigugu kakhulu. Lapho uzidela, uzibona umkhulu. Kodwa akekho ongabona ukuzidela kukaNkulunkulu phakathi kwazo zonke izinto, phakathi kwabantu, kwezehlakalo, kwezinto nasemsebenzini kaNkulunkulu. Kungani kunjalo? Ngoba

---

umuntu uyambulala umhawu! Kungani ngisho kanjalo? Isintu siphila ezweni lenyama. Ungamlandela uNkulunkulu, kodwa ngeke uyibone indlela akunakekela ngayo, akuthanda ngayo nakukhathalela ngayo. Ngakho ubonani? Uyabona izihlobo zakho zegazi ezikuthandayo futhi ezikwazisayo. Uyabona izinto ezizuzisa inyama, unendaba nabantu nezinto ozithandayo. Lokhu yilokhu umuntu akubiza ngokuzidela. Nokho “ukuzidela” kwabantu okunjalo, abaze bengaba nendaba ngoNkulunkulu obanika ukuphila. Ngokuphambene nalokho, ukuzidela komuntu kugcina kuba ubugovu nento engathandeki. Ukholo lwalowo muntu luyize, aluhlanzekile, alufaneleki kuNkulunkulu, futhi aluhlobene noNkulunkulu. Umuntu uma ezidela usuke ezenzela yena, kuyilapho okukaNkulunkulu ukuzidela kuyisambulo sangempela sesiqu Sakhe. Ngokuyinhloko kungenxa yokuzidela kukaNkulunkulu okwenza umuntu athole inala yezinto Kuye. Kungenzeka lesi sihloko engikhuluma ngaso namhlanje asinithinti kakhulu futhi nimane nivuma ngekhanda, kodwa lapho uzama ukuqonda inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakho, uyothola lokhu: Phakathi kwabo bonke abantu, izindaba nezinto ezinemizwa kuleli zwe, ukuzidela kukaNkulunkulu kuphela okungokoqobo futhi okuyiqiniso, ngoba uthando lukaNkulunkulu ngawe kuphela olungenamibandela futhi olungenabala. Ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu, noma ubani okuthi akanamona uyazenzisa, unamanga, akahlakaniphile; kunenjongo, izinhloso ezithile, futhi akunakumelana nokuvivinywa. Ningaze nithi kungcolile, kuyenyanyeka. Niyavuma?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe I” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 30)**

UGenesise 9:11-13 Futhi ngizomisa isivumelwano Sami nawe, ayisekho inyama eyophinda ibhujiswe ngamanzi kazamcolo; akasayikuza uzamcolo ukubhubhisa umhlaba. Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Lokhu kuwuphawu lwesivumelwano engisenza phakathi Kwami nani nazo zonke izilwane eziphilayo ezinani, izizukulwane ngezizukulwane zaphakade: Ngiyamisa uthingo Lwami emafwini, futhi luyakuba uphawu lwesivumelwano phakathi Kwami nomhlaba.

Ekupheleni kwendaba kaNowa, siyabona uNkulunkulu esebenzisa indlela engavamile yokuveza imizwa Yakhe ngaleso sikhathi. Le ndlela ikhethekile, futhi iwukwenza isivumelwano nabantu. Iyindlela ememezela ukuthi uNkulunkulu ngeke esasebenzisa uzamcolo ukuze abhubhise izwe. Kusukela ngaphandle, ukwenza isivumelwano kubonakala kuyinto evame kakhulu. Kungaphezu kokusebenzisa amazwi abophezela amaqembu amabili ekutheni angaphuli imithetho, ukuze kuvikelwe izidingo zawo womabili amaqembu. Ngandlela thile, kuvame kakhulu, kodwa izisusa nencazelo kaNkulunkulu yokwenza into, kuyisambulo sesimo sikaNkulunkulu nesimo Sakhe sengqondo. Uma uwashaya indiva la mazwi, uma nginitshela

---

iqiniso ngezinto, khona-ke isintu asisoze sakwazi ukucabanga kukaNkulunkulu. Mhlawumbe engqondweni yakho uNkulunkulu uyamomotheka lapho enza lesi sivumelwano, noma mhlawumbe la mazwi abalulekile, kodwa kungathaleki ukuthi yimaphi amazwi ajwayeleke kakhulu abantu abacabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayenawo, akekho ongabona inhliziyiyo noma ubuhlungu bukaNkulunkulu. Abekho abangenza uNkulunkulu abethembe noma bafanelwe ukwethenjwa nguNkulunkulu, noma othile ongaveza imicabango Yakhe noma ubuhlungu Bakhe. Yingakho kungekho okunye uNkulunkulu angakwenza ngaphandle kokwenza lokho. Ebusweni, uNkulunkulu wenza into elula edlulisa isintu esasendulele, ezinzisa isikhathi esedlule bese igxilisa ukunaka esiphethweni esiphelele sokubhubhisa Kwakhe izwe ngozamcolo. Nokho, uNkulunkulu wazingcwaba ngaleso sikhathi lezo zinhlungu enhliziyweni Yakhe. Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu engenamuntu angathulula kuye isifuba Sakhe, wenza isivumelwano nesintu, wasitshela ukuthi ngeke aphinde abhubhise izwe ngozamcolo. Lapho kuvela uthingo kungenjongo yokukhumbuza abantu ukuthi into enjalo ngeke iphinde yenzeke, ukuxwayisa abantu ukuthi bangazenzi izinto ezimbi. Ngisho nasesimweni esibuhlungu kanjalo, kodwa akazange akhohlwe ngesintu futhi ukhathazeke kakhulu ngaso. Ingabe lolu akulona uthando lukaNkulunkulu nokungabi nabugovu? Kodwa yini abantu abayicabangayo lapho behlupheka? Akusona yini lesi isikhathi abamdinga kakhulu ngaso uNkulunkulu? Ezikhathini ezifana nalezi abantu bahlale bedonsa uNkulunkulu ukuze abaduduze. Akunandaba ukuthi kunini, uNkulunkulu akasoze enzele abantu phansi, futhi uyohlale ekhulula abantu ezinkingeni baphile ekukhanyeni. Nakuba uNkulunkulu enika isintu izinto, enhliziyweni yomuntu, uNkulunkulu ufana nephilisi, into edambisa izinhlungu. Lapho uNkulunkulu ehlupheka, lapho inhliziyiyo Yakhe ilimele, edale abantu noma noma ubani azohlala Naye amduduze kumane kuyisifiso esikhulu kuNkulunkulu lokho. Umuntu akalokothi alalele imizwa kaNkulunkulu, futhi uNkulunkulu akalothi acele noma alindele ukuba othile amduduze. Umane nje asebenzise izindlela Zakhe ukuze aveze indlela azizwa ngayo. Abantu abacabangi ukuthi kuyinto enkulu ngoNkulunkulu ukuba adlule ekuhluphekeni, kodwa lapho uzama ngempela ukuqonda uNkulunkulu, yilapho ungayiqonda khona ngobuqotho injongo kaNkulunkulu esuka enhliziyweni ngakho konke akwenzayo, uyobona ubukhulu bukaNkulunkulu nokuzidela Kwakhe. Ngisho noma uNkulunkulu enza isivumelwano nabantu esebenzisa uthingo, akazange atshele muntu ukuthi kungani enza lokhu, kungani amisa isivumelwano, okusho ukuthi imicabango Yakhe yangempela akakaze ayitshale muntu. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi akunamuntu ongaqonda ukujula kothando uNkulunkulu analo ngesintu asidale ngezandla Zakhe, futhi akekho ongabona ubuhlungu obazwiwa inhliziyiyo Yakhe ngesikhathi ebhubhisa isintu. Ngakho ngisho noma ebatshele abantu ukuthi uzizwa kanjani, ngeke bakwazi ukuzibophezela kulokhu. Ngaphandle kokuba sezinhlungwini, usaqhubeka nesigaba esilandelayo somsebenzi Wakhe. UNkulunkulu uhlale enika isintu uhlangothi Lwakhe olungcono nezinto Zakhe ezingcono kuyilapho ezwa ubuhlungu buthule. UNkulunkulu akalothi

---

azembule ngokukhululekile izinhlungu Zakhe. Kunalokho, uyabekezela alinde buthule. Ukubekezela kukaNkulunkulu akubandi, akukho ndikindiki, noma kudabukise, futhi akulona uphawu lobuthaka. Kuwukuthi uthando nesiqu sikaNkulunkulu kuhlale kunokuzidela. Lesi isambulo esingokwemvelo sesiqu nesimo Sakhe, futhi ukumelelwa koqobo lukaNkulunkulu njengoMdali weqiniso.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe I” encwadini  
ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

---

## Ukwazi UNkulunkulu 2

### Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 31)

Ngemva nje kokudala isintu, uNkulunkulu waqala ukuxhumana nomuntu wakhuluma naye, isimo Sakhe saqala ukubonakala kumuntu. Ngamanye amazwi, kusukela ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu aqala ngaso ukuxhumana nesintu waqala ukusiveza obala kumuntu, ingqikithi Sakhe nalokho anakho kanye nalokho ayikho. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi abantu bakuqala noma banamuhla bayakwazi ukusibona noma ukusiqonda, ngamafuphi uNkulunkulu ukhuluma nabantu futhi asebenze phakathi kwabo, embule isimo Sakhe futhi aveze ingqikithi Sakhe—okuyiqiniso elingenakuphikwa yinoma imuphi umuntu. Lokhu kuphinde kusho ukuthi isimo sikaNkulunkulu, ingqikithi sikaNkulunkulu, nalokho anakho nayikho kuhlale kuhamba phambili futhi kwembulwa njengoba esebenza futhi exhumana nabantu. Akakaze amfihlele lutho umuntu, kunalokho usenza sibe sobala futhi wenza isimo Sakhe saziwe ngaphandle ngokubamba okuthile. Ngakho uNkulunkulu wethemba ukuthi umuntu angamazi futhi asiqonde isimo nesiqu Sakhe. Akafisi ukuthi umuntu abheke isimo nesiqu Sakhe njengezinto ezingeke ziqondakale kuze kube phakade, futhi akafuni isintu sibheke uNkulunkulu njengempicabadala engasoze yasombululwa. Kulapho isintu sazi khona uNkulunkulu kuphela lapho singazi khona indlela eya phambili futhi siqwazi ukwamukela isiqondiso sikaNkulunkulu, futhi isintu esifana nalesi kuphela esingaphila ngaphansi kokubusa kukaNkulunkulu, ekukhanyeni futhi sithole izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu.

Amazwi nesimo okuhanjiswa phambili futhi kwembulwa uNkulunkulu kumelela intando Yakhe, futhi kumelela ingqikithi Yakhe. Lapho uNkulunkulu exhumana nomuntu, kungakhathaleki ukuthi uthini noma wenzani, noma ukuthi wembula siphi isimo, noma ukuthi umuntu usibheka kanjani ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu nalokho anakho nayikho, bonke bamelela intando kaNkulunkulu—intando kaNkulunkulu ngomuntu. Lokhu akungatshazwa! Intando kaNkulunkulu ngesintu yilokho afuna abantu babe yikho, lokho afuna bakwenze, indlela afuna baphile ngayo, nendlela afuna bakwazi ngayo ukufeza ukugcwaliseka kwentando kaNkulunkulu. Ingabe lezi zinto azinakwehlukaniseka nesiqu sikaNkulunkulu? Ngamanye amazwi, uNkulunkulu uhambisa phambili isimo Sakhe nakho konke anakho nayikho ngesikhathi esisodwa nenza ngaso izimfuno zomuntu. Awekho amanga, ukuzenzisa, ukukhohlisa, nokufekethisa. Kodwa kungani umuntu ehlulwa ukwazi, futhi kungani engakaze asiqonde ngokucacile isimo sikaNkulunkulu? Futhi kungani engakaze ayiqaphele intando kaNkulunkulu? Lokho uNkulunkulu akwembulayo futhi akubeke phambili yilokho uNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe anakho nayikho, futhi kungubude nobubanzi besimo Sakhe seqiniso—ngakho kungani umuntu engaboni? Kungani umuntu engafinyeleli olwazini olunembile? Kunesizathu esibalulekile salokhu. Siyini lesi sizathu? Kusukela esikhathini sendalo, umuntu akakaze abheke uNkulunkulu

---

njengoNkulunkulu. Ezikhathini zakuqala, kungakhathaleki ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayenzani ngomuntu, umuntu ayeqeda kumdala, umuntu wayemphatha ngendlela edlula apha ngayo umngani wakhe, njengothile ayencike kuye, owayengenalwazi noma ukuqonda ngoNkulunkulu. Okusho ukuthi, umuntu wayengazi ukuthi busho ukuthini lobu Buntu—lobu Buntu ayencike kubo buhambisana naye—babuyingqikithi kaNkulunkulu, futhi wayengazi ukuthi lobu Buntu yiyo obabubusa zonke izinto. Kalula nje, abantu bangaleso sikhathi babengamqapheli nhlobo uNkulunkulu. Babengazi ukuthi amazulu nomhlaba nazo zonke izinto kwakudalwe Nguye, futhi babenganaki ukuthi uvelaphi, nalokho ayeyikho. Yiqiniso, ngaleso sikhathi uNkulunkulu wayengafuni umuntu amazi, noma amqonde, noma aqonde konke akwenza, noma azi intando Yakhe, ngoba lezi kwakuyizikhathi zakuqala endalweni yesintu. Lapho uNkulunkulu eqala ukulungiselela umsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho, uNkulunkulu wenza izinto ezithile kumuntu, waqala nokumnikeza izimfuno Zakhe, emtshela ukuthi angayenza kanjani iminikelo futhi angamkhonza kanjani uNkulunkulu. Umuntu waqala lapho ukwazi izinto ezithile ngoNkulunkulu, yilapho azi khona umehluko phakathi komuntu noNkulunkulu, nokuthi uNkulunkulu Nguye owadala isintu. Lapho umuntu azi ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayenguNkulunkulu nokuthi umuntu wayengumuntu, kwaba negebe elithile phakathi kwakhe noNkulunkulu, kodwa noma kunjalo uNkulunkulu akazange afune ukuthi umuntu abe nolwazi olunzulu noma ukuqonda okujulile Ngaye. Ngakho, uNkulunkulu wenza izimfuno ezingafani kumuntu ngokusekelwe ezigabeni nasezimweni zomsebenzi Wakhe. Nibonani kulokhu? Iziphi izimpawu zesimo sikaNkulunkulu enizibonayo? Ingabe uNkulunkulu ungokoqobo? Ingabe izimfuno zikaNkulunkulu kumuntu ziyafaneleka? Ezikhathi zakuqala zokulandela indalo kaNkulunkulu yesintu, lapho uNkulunkulu esezofeza umsebenzi wokunqoba nokuphelelisa umuntu, futhi engakhulumanga amazwi amaningi kumuntu, wafuna okuncane kubantu. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi umuntu wenzani nokuthi wayeziphatha kanjani—ngisho noma enza izinto ezithile ezicasula uNkulunkulu—uNkulunkulu wakuthethelela konke, futhi wangakunaka konke. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu wayazi ukuthi wayemnikeni umuntu, nokuthi yini eyayikumuntu, futhi ngaleyo ndlela azi izinga lezimfuno okufanele azifune kumuntu. Ngisho noma izinga lezimfuno Zakhe laliphansi kakhulu ngaleso sikhathi, lokhu kwakungasho ukuthi isimo Sakhe sasingesikhulu, noma ukuthi ukuhlakanipha namandla Akhe kwakungamazwi angathi shú. Kumuntu, iyodwa kuphela indlela yokwazi isimo sikaNkulunkulu noNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe: ukulandela izinyathelo zomsebenzi wokuqondisa kaNkulunkulu nowokusindisa isintu, nokwamukela amazwi uNkulunkulu awakhuluma esintwini. Uma azi lokho uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho, nesimo sikaNkulunkulu, ingabe umuntu usayofuna ukuba uNkulunkulu ambonise ubuntu Bakhe obungokoqobo? Umuntu ngeke alinge, ngoba ukuqonda isimo sikaNkulunkulu nalokho anakho nayikho, kuyosho ukuthi wayesembonile kakade uNkulunkulu weqiniso Uqobo Lwakhe, nokuthi

---

wayeyobe esebubonile kakade ubuntu Bakhe obungokoqobo. Lona umphumela ongenakugwenywa.

Njengoba umsebenzi necebo likaNkulunkulu kuzolokhu kuqhubekela phambili, futhi ngemva kokuthi uNkulunkulu emise isivumelwano sothingo nomuntu njengophawu lokuthi ngeke aphinde abhubhise umhlaba ngozamcolo, uNkulunkulu waba nesifiso esinamandla sokuzuza labo abangaba mqondo-munye Naye. Ngakho akakaze abe nesifiso esiphuthuma kanje sokuzuza labo abakwazi ukwenza intando Yakhe emhlabeni, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, sokuzuza iqembu labantu elizokwazi ukuphunyuka emandleni obumnyama, lingaboshelwa kuSathane, likwazi ukufakaza Ngaye emhlabeni. Ukuzuza iqembu elinjalo labantu kwakuyisifiso esidala sikaNkulunkulu, into ayeyilindile kusukela ngesikhathi sokudala. Ngakho, akunandaba ukusebenzisa kukaNkulunkulu uzamcolo ukuze abhubhise izwe, noma isivumelwano Sakhe nabantu, intando Yakhe, isimo sengqondo, icebo, futhi unethemba lokuthi bonke bazoba yinto eyodwa. Ayefuna ukukwenza, okuyinto ayeyilangazelela isikhathi eside sendalo, kwakuwukuzuza isintu ayefuna ukusizuka—ukuzuza iqembu labantu elizoqonda futhi lazi isimo Sakhe, futhi liqonde intando Yakhe, iqembu elizokwazi ukumkhonza. Iqembu elinjalo labantu likwazi ngempela ukufakaza Ngaye, futhi kungashiwo ukuthi liyizethenjwa Zakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 32)**

UNkulunkulu Uthembisa Ukunika U-Abrahama Indodana

UGenesise 17:15-17 Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi ku-Abrahama, NgoSarayi umkakho, ungabe usambiza ngokuthi uSarayi, kodwa igama lakhe sekuzoba uSara. Futhi ngizombusisa, bese ngikunika indodana okungeyakhe naye: yebo, ngizombusisa, futhi kumele abe unina wezizwe; amakhosi abantu ayophuma kuye. U-Abrahama wabe esewa ngobuso, futhi wahleka, futhi wathi enhliziyweni yakhe, Ingabe oneminyaka eyikhulu ubudala angazalelwa umntwana? noSara, oneminyaka engamashumi ayisishiyagalolunye ubudala, angazala?

UGenesise 17:21-22 Kodwa isivumelwano Sami ngiyosimisa no-Isaka, uSara azokuzalela yena ngalesi sikhathi esibekiwe ngonyaka ozayo. Wabe esehamba wamshiya eseqede ukukhuluma naye, futhi uNkulunkulu wanyuka eshiya u-Abrahama.

## **Akekho Ongaphazamisa Umsebenzi UNkulunkulu Anqume Ukuwenza**

Ngakho senizwile ngendaba ka-Abrahama. Wakhethwa uNkulunkulu ngemva kokuba uzamcolo ubhubhise izwe, igama lakhe kwakungu-Abrahama, futhi lapho eneminyaka eyikhulu,



---

umkakhe uSara enengamashumi ayisishiyagalolunye, uNkulunkulu wabathembisa. Isiphi isithembiso uNkulunkulu asenza kuye? UNkulunkulu wathembisa lokhu imibhalo ekhuluma ngakho: “Futhi ngizombusisa, bese ngikunika indodana okungeyakhe naye.” Zazinjani izimo ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu emthembisa ukuthi uzozala indodana? ImiBhalo isinikeza lokhu kulandisa okulandelayo: “U-Abrahama wabe esewa ngobuso, futhi wahleka, futhi wathi enhliziyweni yakhe, Ingabe oneminyaka eyikhulu ubudala angazalelwa umntwana? noSara, oneminyaka engamashumi ayisishiyagalolunye ubudala, angazala?” Ngamanye amazwi, laba bashadikazi abase bekhulile base beshiye isikhathi sokuzala izingane. Yini eyenziwa u-Abrahama ngemva kokuba uNkulunkulu enze lesi sithembiso Sakhe kuye? Wawa ngobuso bakhe, wahleka, wathi enhliziyweni yakhe, “Ingabe oneminyaka eyikhulu ubudala angazalelwa umntwana?” U-Abrahama wayekholwa ukuthi akunakwenzeka—okusho ukuthi wayekholwa ukuthi isithembiso sikaNkulunkulu sasiyihlaya nje. Ngokombono womuntu, kwakungenakwenzeka lokhu kumuntu, kanjalo nakuNkulunkulu. Mhlawumbe ku-Abrahama kwakuhlekisa: UNkulunkulu wadala umuntu, kodwa kubonakala sengathi akazi ukuthi umuntu omdala kangaka ngeke esakwazi ukuzala abantwana; ubona sengathi angangenza ngithole umntwana, uthi uzonginika indodana—nakanjani lokho ngeke kwenzeke! Ngakho, u-Abrahama wawa ngobuso wahleka, wathi enhliziyweni yakhe: Akunakwenzeka—uNkulunkulu uhlekisa ngami, lokhu akunakuba iqiniso! Akawakhohlwanga amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho, emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, u-Abrahama kwakunhloboni yomuntu? (Olungile.) Nifundephi ukuthi wayelungile? Nicabanga ukuthi bonke laba uNkulunkulu athi balungile, baphelele, abantu abahamba noNkulunkulu. Ninamathela emfundisweni! Kumele nibone ngokucacile ukuthi lapho uNkulunkulu echaza umuntu, akakwenzi lokho ngokungemthetho. Lapha, uNkulunkulu akazange athi u-Abrahama wayelungile. Enhliziyweni Yakhe, uNkulunkulu unamazinga akala ngawo wonke umuntu. Nakuba uNkulunkulu engazange asho ukuthi u-Abrahama wayenhloboni yomuntu, mayelana nokuziphatha kwakhe, wayenanhloboni yokholo u-Abrahama kuNkulunkulu? Ingabe lwalukha phezulu? Noma wayenokholo olukhulu? Cha kwakungenjalo! Ukuhleka kwakhe nemicabango yakhe kwakubonisa ukuthi wayengubani, njengoba kunjalo nangenkolelo yenu yokuthi wayelungile kodwa imane iyimicabango nje yenu, iwukusebenzisa imfundiso ngokungaboni, iwumbono onobudedengu. Ingabe uNkulunkulu wabona uhleko luka-Abrahama kanye nezinkulumo zakhe ezingatheni, wazi ngazo? UNkulunkulu wayazi. Kodwa ingabe uNkulunkulu wayezokuguquka lokho ayesekunqumile? Cha! Lapho uNkulunkulu ehlela futhi enquma ukuthi wayezokhetha lo muntu, indaba yase iqediwe kakade. Imicabango yomuntu nokuziphatha kwakhe kwakungeke nakancane kube nomthelela kuNkulunkulu; uNkulunkulu wayengeke amane aguqule icebo Lakhe, futhi wayengeke athikameze icebo Lakhe ngenxa yokuziphatha komuntu, okungenzeka kuwubulima. Yini kanti elotshwe kuGenesis 17:21-22? “Kodwa isivumelwano Sami ngiyosimisa no-Isaka, uSara azokuzalela yena ngalesi sikhathi

---

esibekiwe ngonyaka ozayo. Wabe esehamba wamshiya eseqede ukukhuluma naye, futhi uNkulunkulu wanyuka eshiya u-Abrahama.” UNkulunkulu akazange akunake ngisho nakancane okwakucatshangwa futhi kukhulunywa u-Abrahama. Wayekwenza ngasiphi isizathu lokhu? Ngenxa yokuthi ngaleso sikhathi, uNkulunkulu wayengaceli ukuthi umuntu abe nokholo olukhulu, noma ukuthi abe nolwazi olunzulu ngoNkulunkulu, noma ukuthi akwazi ukuqonda okwakwenziwa nokwakushiwo uNkulunkulu. Ngakho, uNkulunkulu akacelanga ukuba umuntu akuqonde ngokugcwele lokho ayenqume ukukwenza, noma abantu ayezimisele ukubakhetha, noma imiyalo yezenzo Zakhe, ngoba isimo somuntu sasingenele. Ngaleso sikhathi, uNkulunkulu wayekwazisa konke okwakwenziwa u-Abrahama, nokho yena waziphatha ngendlela ejwayelekile. Akakwenqabanga, kodwa wamane wathi: “USara uzokuzalela u-Isaka ngalesi sikhathi ngonyaka ozayo.” KuNkulunkulu, ngemva kokusho la mazwi, le ndaba yaba ngokoqobo; emehlweni kaNkulunkulu lokho okwakuzofezwa yicebo Lakhe kwase kwenzekile kakade. Futhi ngemva kokuphothula amalungiselelo ngalokhu, uNkulunkulu wahamba. Okwenziwa umuntu noma akucabangayo, akuqondayo, namacebo omuntu—akukho kulokhu okubandakanya ubuhlobo noNkulunkulu. Konke kwenzeka ngokwecebo likaNkulunkulu, ekuqhubekeni nezikhathi nezigaba zikaNkulunkulu. Njengomyalo womsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu akagxambukeli kunoma yini umuntu ayicabangayo noma ayaziyo, futhi akahlukani necebo Lakhe, noma ashiye umsebenzi Wakhe, ngenxa yokuthi umuntu akakholwa futhi akaqondi. Ngakho amaqiniso afezwa ngokwecebo nomcabango kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kuqinisekisa lokhu esikufunda eBhayibhelini: UNkulunkulu wabangela u-Isaka ukuba azalwe ngesikhathi ayesibekile. Ingabe amaqiniso abonisa ukuthi ukuziphatha komuntu kwawenza waba nzima umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Awuphazamisekanga umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu! Ingabe ukholo oluncane lomuntu kuNkulunkulu, nemibono nemicabango yakhe ngoNkulunkulu kuyawuthinta umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Cha, akuwuthinti! Nakancane! Icebo likaNkulunkulu lokuqondisa alithintwa yinoma imuphi umuntu, into, noma indawo. Konke anquma ukukwenza kuyoqedwa futhi kufezwe ngesikhathi esivumelana necebo Lakhe, umsebenzi Wakhe akekho umuntu ongagxambukela kuwo. UNkulunkulu akazinaki ezinye izingxenye zobuwula nokungazi komuntu, ngisho nokunye ukumphika nemibono yabantu Ngaye; kunalokho, enze umsebenzi okumele awenze ngale kwalokho. Lesi isimo sikaNkulunkulu, futhi ukubonakaliswa kwegunya Lakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 33)**

U-Abrahama Unikela Ngo-Isaka

---

UGenesise 22:2-3 Wayesethi, Thatha manje indodana yakho, indodana yakho okuwukuphela kwayo u-Isaka, oyithandayo, bese uya ezweni laseMoriya; bese uyonikela ngaye lapho abe umnikelo wokushiswa entabeni ethile engizokutshela yona. Futhi u-Abraham wabe esevuka entathakusa, wase ebophela imbongolo yakhe, futhi wathatha izinsizwa ezimbili, kanye nendodana yakhe u-Isaka, futhi wacanda izinkuni zomnikelo wokushiswa, wabe esephakama, futhi waya kuleyo ndawo uNkulunkulu ayemtshele yona.

UGenesise 22:9-10 Base befika endaweni uNkulunkulu ayemtshele ngayo; futhi u-Abrahama wakha i-altare khona, wase elungisa izinkuni ngendlela efanele, futhi wabopha u-Isaka indodana yakhe, wase emlalisa phezu kwe-altare lezinkuni. U-Abrahama wayeselula isandla sakhe, wase ethatha ummese ukuba ahlabe ngawo indodana yakhe.

### **UNkulunkulu Akanandaba Noma Umuntu Uyisiphukuphuku—Akufunayo Nje Ukuthi Umuntu Abe Neqiniso**

KuGenesise 22:2, uNkulunkulu wanika u-Abrahama lo myalo: “Thatha manje indodana yakho, indodana yakho okuwukuphela kwayo u-Isaka, oyithandayo, bese uya ezweni laseMoriya; bese uyonikela ngaye lapho abe umnikelo wokushiswa entabeni ethile engizokutshela yona.” Injongo kaNkulunkulu yayisobala: Wayetshela u-Abrahama ukuthi anikele ngokuwukuphela kwendodana yakhe u-Isaka, ayeyithanda, ibe umnikelo wokushiswa. Ngokwanamuhla, ingabe umyalo kaNkulunkulu uyangqubuzana nemibono yomuntu? Yebo! Konke uNkulunkulu akwenza ngaleso sikhathi kwakungqubuzana nemibono yomuntu futhi umuntu engakuqondi. Emibonweni yabo, abantu bakholwa yilokhu okulandelayo: Lapho umuntu engakholwa, futhi ecabanga ukuthi akunakwenzeka, uNkulunkulu wamnika indodana, futhi ngemva kokuthola indodana, uNkulunkulu wamcela ukuba anikele ngayo leyo ndodana—yeka isimanga! Yini ngempela uNkulunkulu ayehlose ukuyenza? Yayiyini injongo yangempela kaNkulunkulu? Wamnika ngokungenamibandela u-Abrahama indodana, kodwa futhi wacela u-Abrahama ukuthi naye enze umnikelo ongenambandela. Ingabe lokhu kwakuwukuphaphalaza? Ngokombono womuntu ongahlangene nendaba, lokhu akugcine nje ngokuba ukuphaphalaza kodwa kuphinde kube “ukuzenzela izinkinga ngento engekho.” Kodwa u-Abrahama uqobo wayengakholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayefuna into enkulu kangaka. Nakuba ayenokungabaza, futhi ayenezinsolo ezincane ngoNkulunkulu, wayesakulungele ukwenza umnikelo. Kuleli qophelo, yini oyibonayo eqinisekisa ukuthi u-Abrahama wayezimisele ukunikela ngendodana yakhe? Yini eshiwo kule misho? Umbhalo wokuqala ulandisa ngale ndlela: “Futhi u-Abrahama wabe esevuka entathakusa, wase ebophela imbongolo yakhe, futhi wathatha izinsizwa ezimbili, kanye nendodana yakhe u-Isaka, futhi wacanda izinkuni zomnikelo wokushiswa, wabe esephakama, futhi waya kuleyo ndawo uNkulunkulu ayemtshele yona” (UGenesise 22:3). “Base befika endaweni lapho

---

uNkulunkulu ayemtshele ngayo; futhi u-Abrahama wakha i-altare khona, wase elungisa izinkuni ngendlela efanele, futhi wabopha u-Isaka indodana yakhe, wase emlalisa phezu kwe-altare lezinkuni. Futhi u-Abrahama welula isandla sakhe, wase ethatha ummese ukuba ahlabe ngawo indodana yakhe” (UGenesise 22:9-10). Lapho u-Abrahama elula isandla sakhe, ethatha ummese ukuze ahlabe indodana yakhe, ingabe uNkulunkulu wayekubona lokho ayekwenza? Wakubona. Yonke inqubo—kusukela ekuqaleni, lapho uNkulunkulu ethi u-Abrahama akanikele ngo-Isaka, kuye lapho u-Abrahama ephakamisa khona ummese ukuze ahlabe indodana yakhe—uNkulunkulu wabona inhliziyi ka-Abrahama, kungakhathaleki ukuthi ubuwula bakhe babuyini, ukungazi, nokungamqondi uNkulunkulu, ngaleso sikhathi inhliziyi ka-Abrahama ngoNkulunkulu yayineqiniso, ithembekile, futhi wayezimisele ngempela ngokubuyisa u-Isaka, indodana ayeyinikwe uNkulunkulu, ayibuyisele kuNkulunkulu. Kuye, uNkulunkulu wabona ukulalela—khona kanye ukulalela uNkulunkulu ayekufuna.

Kumuntu, uNkulunkulu wenza okuningi okungaqondakali nokumangalisayo. Lapho uNkulunkulu efisa ukuqondisa othile, lokhu kuqondisa kuvame ukungavumelani nemibono yomuntu, futhi akuqondakali kuye, kodwa futhi yikho kanye lokhu kushayisana nokungaqondi okuyisilingo sikaNkulunkulu novivinyo lomuntu. Nokho, u-Abrahama wayesakwazi ukulalela uNkulunkulu, okwakuyinto eyayibaluleke kakhulu kuye ukuze ahlangebazane nemfuneko kaNkulunkulu. Kulapho kuphela, lapho u-Abrahama akwazi khona ukulalela okufunwa uNkulunkulu, ngesikhathi enikela ngo-Isaka, yilapho uNkulunkulu aqiniseka khona ngempela futhi wasamukela isintu—ngo-Abrahama, ayemkhethele. Kulapho kuphela, lapho uNkulunkulu aqiniseka khona ngokuthi lo muntu ayemkhethele wayeyiqhawe elikhulu elalingafeza isithembiso Sakhe necebo Lakhe lokuqondisa elaliseza. Nakuba kwakuyisilingo novivinyo, uNkulunkulu wajabula, wezwa uthando umuntu analo Ngaye, futhi wazizwa eduduzeka ngesintu ngendlela ayengakaze azizwe ngayo. Ngomzuzu u-Abrahama aphakamisa ngawo ummese wakhe ukuze ahlabe u-Isaka, ingabe uNkulunkulu wamqanda? UNkulunkulu akamvumelanga u-Abrahama ukuba anikele ngo-Isaka, ngoba uNkulunkulu wayengenazo izinhloso zokuthatha ukuphila kuka-Isaka. Ngakho, uNkulunkulu wamqanda ngaleso sikhathi u-Abrahama. Ngoba kuNkulunkulu, ukulalela kuka-Abrahama kwamenza waphumelela ovivinyweni, akwenza kwakwanele, futhi uNkulunkulu wayesewubonile umphumela walokho ayehlose ukukwenza. Ingabe lo mphumela wamenelisa uNkulunkulu? Kungashiwo ukuthi lo mphumela wamenelisa uNkulunkulu, ukuthi yilokho okwakufunwa uNkulunkulu, futhi yilokho uNkulunkulu ayelangazelela ukukubona. Ingabe lokhu kuyiqiniso? Nakuba kokunye, uNkulunkulu esebenzisa izindlela ezihlukile ukuze avivinye umuntu ngamunye, ku-Abrahama uNkulunkulu wabona lokho ayekufuna, wabona ukuthi inhliziyi ka-Abrahama yayineqiniso, nokuthi ukulalela kwakhe kwakungenamibandela, futhi yilokhu “kungabi namibandela” uNkulunkulu ayekufuna. Abantu bavame ukuthi,

---

senginikelile ngalokhu, sengidlulile kulokhuya—kungani uNkulunkulu engakaneliseki ngami? Kungani esangihlelela izilingo? Kungani eqhubeka nokungivivinya? Lokhu kufakazela iqiniso elilodwa: UNkulunkulu akakaze abone inhliziyi yakho, futhi akakaze azuze inhliziyi yakho. Okuwukuthi, akakabuboni ubuqotho obunjalo obunjengalapho u-Abrahama ephakamisa khona ummese ukuze ahlabe indodana yakhe ngesandla sakhe futhi ayinikele kuNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu akakabuboni ukulalela kwakho okungenamibandela, futhi akakaduduzwa nguwe. Kungokwemvelo, ukuthi uNkulunkulu aqhubeke ekulinga. Ingabe akulona iqiniso leli?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 34)**

Isithembiso SikaNkulunkulu Ku-Abrahama

UGenesise 22:16-18 Ngizifungile Mina uqobo, kusho uJehova, ngenxa yokuthi ukwenzile lokhu, futhi ungayigodlanga indodana yakho, indodana yakho okuwukuphela kwayo: Ngiyakukubusisa nokukubusisa, futhi ngandise nokwandisa inzalo yakho ibe njengezinkanyezi zezulu, nanjengesihlabathi sasogwini lolwandle; futhi inzalo yakho iyothatha isango lezitha zayo; Futhi ngenzalo yakho zonke izizwe zomhlaba zizobusiswa, ngokuba ulilalele izwi Lami.

Lokhu ukulandisa okuphelele kwesibusiso sikaNkulunkulu ku-Abrahama. Nakuba kukufushane, kuqukethe umongo ocebile: Kubandakanya isizathu, nemvelaphi yesibusiso sikaNkulunkulu ku-Abrahama, nokuthi yini ayinika u-Abrahama. Kuphinde kuphuphume injabulo nentokozo uNkulunkulu awasho ngayo la mazwi, kanye nendlela okuphuthuma ngayo ukulangazelela Kwakhe ukuzuza labo abakwazi ukulalela amazwi Akhe. Kulokhu, sibona ukwazisa kukaNkulunkulu, ububele Bakhe, umusa Wakhe ngalabo abalalela amazwi Akhe futhi balandele imiyalo Yakhe. Ngakho nathi, siyalibona yini inani alikhokhayo ukuze azuze abantu, nokukhathalela nemicabango Yakhe ngabo. Ngaphezu kwalokho, ingxenye enamazwi athi “Ngizifungile Mina uqobo,” isinikeza umqondo onamandla womunye nobuhlungu obazwiwa uNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu yedwa, kungaboni muntu emsebenzini Wakhe wecebo lokuqondisa. Yingxenye eshukumisa umcabango, futhi ebaluleke kakhulu, futhi yaba nomthelela omkhulu kwabalandela.

## **Umntu Uthola Isibusiso SikaNkulunkulu Ngenxa Yobuqotho Nokulalela Kwakhe**

Ingabe isibusiso uNkulunkulu asinika u-Abrahama esifunda ngaso lapha sikhulu? Sikhulu kangakanani? Uwodwa kuphela umusho owumgogodla lapha: “Futhi ngenzalo yakho zonke izizwe zomhlaba zizobusiswa,” Lo musho ubonisa ukuthi u-Abrahama wathola izibusiso

---

ezinganikwanga muntu ngaphambi kwakhe nangemva kwakhe. Lapho, njengoba acelwa uNkulunkulu, u-Abrahama wabuyisela okuwukuphela kwendodana anayo—uzinyo bulala wakhe—kuNkulunkulu (phawula: Lapha asikwazi ukusebenzisa igama elithi “wanikela”; kufanele sithi wabuyisela indodana yakhe kuNkulunkulu), uNkulunkulu akagcinanga nje ngokunqanda u-Abrahama ukuba anganikeli ngo-Isaka, kodwa futhi wambusisa. Wambusisa ngasiphi isithembiso u-Abrahama? Ngesithembiso sokwandisa inzalo yakhe. Babebangaki okwakufanele bandiswe? ImiBhalo ilobe la mazwi: “... njengezinkanyezi zezulu, nanjengesihlabathi sasogwini lolwandle; futhi inzalo yakho iyothatha isango lezitha zayo; Futhi ngenzalo yakho zonke izizwe zomhlaba zizobusiswa.” UNkulunkulu wawasho ngaphansi kwaziphi izimo la mazwi? Okuwukuthi, u-Abrahama wazithola kanjani izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu? Wazithola njengoba nje imiBhalo isho: “ngokuba ulilalele izwi Lami.” Lokho kusho ukuthi, ngenxa yokuthi u-Abrahama walalela umyalo kaNkulunkulu, ngenxa yokuthi wakwenza konke okwashiwo uNkulunkulu, wacelwa futhi wayalwa ngaphandle kokuthi yena akhononde nakancane, ngakho uNkulunkulu wenza leso sithembiso kuye. Lona umusho obucayi kulesi sithembiso othinta imicabango kaNkulunkulu yangaleso sikhathi. Ingabe niwubonile? Kungenzeka anilinakisisanga izwi likaNkulunkulu lapho lithi “Ngizifungile Mina uqobo.” Elikuqondile ukuthi, lapho uNkulunkulu esho la mazwi, wayezifunga Yena. Abantu bafungani lapho benza isifungo? Bafunga iZulu, okusho ukuthi, benza isifungo kuNkulunkulu bafunge uNkulunkulu. Kungenzeka abantu abanakho ukuqonda okutheni ngendlela uNkulunkulu azifunga Ngayo, kodwa nizoqonda lapho ngininika incazelo eshaya emhloeni. Ukubhekana nomuntu ongakwazi kuphela ukuzwa amazwi Akhe kodwa angiyiqondi inhliziyi Yakhe kwaphinde kwenza uNkulunkulu wazizwa eyedwa futhi esele dengwane. Edangele—futhi, kungashiwo nokuthi, enganakile—uNkulunkulu wenza into evame kakhulu: UNkulunkulu wabeka isandla Sakhe enhliziyweni Yakhe futhi, wakhuluma ebhekisele Kuye Ngokwakhe lesi sithembiso ku-Abrahama futhi kulokhu umuntu wezwa uNkulunkulu ethi “Ngizifungile Mina uqobo.” Ngezenzo zikaNkulunkulu, ungase uzicabangele wena. Lapho ubeka isandla sakho enhliziyweni yakho futhi ukhulume wedwa, uyakuqonda ngempela okushoyo? Ingabe umbono wakho uqotho? Ingabe ukhuluma ngobuqotho, ngenhliziyo yakho? Ngakho, siyabona lapha ukuthi lapho uNkulunkulu ekhuluma no-Abrahama, wayeqotho. Ngesikhathi esifanayo nakhuluma ngaso futhi ebusisa u-Abrahama, uNkulunkulu wayephinde akhulume Yedwa. Wazitshela ukuthi: Ngizombusisa u-Abrahama, ngenze inzalo yakhe ibe yiningi ngangezinkanyezi zezulu, futhi ibe yiningi ngangesihlabathi esisogwini lolwandle, ngoba ulalele amazwi ami futhi nguye engimkhethile. Lapho uNkulunkulu ethi “Ngizifungile Mina uqobo,” uNkulunkulu wanquma ukuthi ngo-Abrahama wayezoba nesizwe asikhethile sakwa-Israyeli, ngemva kwalokho ahole laba bantu ngomsebenzi Wakhe. Okusho ukuthi, uNkulunkulu wayezokwenza inzalo ka-Abrahama yenze umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuqondisa, nomsebenzi

---

kaNkulunkulu futhi lokho okwavezwa uNkulunkulu kwakuzoqala ngo-Abrahama, kudlulele enzalweni ka-Abrahama, ibone isifiso sikaNkulunkulu sokuyisindisa. Nithini nina, ingabe lesi akuyona into ebusisekile? Kumuntu, asikho isibusiso esidlula lesi; kungashiwo ukuthi yisibusiso esikhulu. Isibusiso esazuzwa u-Abrahama kwakungekhona ukwandiswa kwenzalo yakhe, kodwa ukuphumelela kukaNkulunkulu ekuqondiseni Kwakhe, umyalo Wakhe, nomsebenzi Wakhe enzalweni ka-Abrahama. Lokhu kusho ukuthi izibusiso ezazuzwa u-Abrahama kwakungezona ezesikhashana, kodwa zaqhubeka njengoba icebo likaNkulunkulu lokuqondisa laliqhubeka. Lapho uNkulunkulu ekhuluma, lapho uNkulunkulu ezifunga Yena, wayesesenzile kakade isinqumo. Ingabe yayiyiqiniso inqubo yalesi sinqumo? Ingabe yayingokoqobo? UNkulunkulu wanquma ukuthi, kusukela lapho kuye phambili, imizamo Yakhe, inani alikhokha, lokho anakho nayikho, konke okwakhe, ngisho nokuphila Kwakhe, kwakuzonikwa u-Abrahama nenzalo ka-Abrahama. Ngakho uNkulunkulu wanquma kanjalo, kusukela kuleli qembu labantu, wayezoveza izenzo Zakhe, avumele umuntu abone ukuhlakanipha Kwakhe, igunya kanye namandla.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 35)**

Isithembiso SikaNkulunkulu Ku-Abrahama

UGenesise 22:16-18 Ngizifungile Mina uqobo, kusho uJehova, ngenxa yokuthi ukwenzile lokhu, futhi ungayigodlanga indodana yakho, indodana yakho okuwukuphela kwayo: Ngiyakukubusisa nokukubusisa, futhi ngandise nokwandisa inzalo yakho ibe njengezinkanyezi zezulu, nanjengesihlabathi sasogwini lolwandle; futhi inzalo yakho iyothatha isango lezitha zayo; Futhi ngenzalo yakho zonke izizwe zomhlaba zizobusiswa, ngokuba ulilalele izwi Lami.

## **Ukuzuza Labo Abazi UNkulunkulu Nabakwazi Ukufakaza Ngaye Yisifiso SikaNkulunkulu Esingaguquki**

Ngesikhathi esifanayo nayekhuluma ngaso Yedwa, uNkulunkulu wakhuluma no-Abrahama, kodwa ngaphandle kokuzwa izibusiso uNkulunkulu amnika zona, ingabe u-Abrahama wakwazi ukuqonda izifiso zeqiniso zikaNkulunkulu kuwo wonke amazwi Akhe ngaleso sikhathi? Akakwazanga! Ngakho ngaleso sikhathi, lapho uNkulunkulu ezifunga Yena, inhliziyo Yakhe yayiseyodwa futhi ilusizi. Kwakungakabi bikho ngisho noyedwa umuntu ongaqonda ayekuhlosile noma ayekuhlelile. Ngaleso sikhathi, akekho—ngisho no-Abrahama—owayekwazi ukukhuluma Naye ngokuzethemba, ingasaphathwa eyokubambisana Naye ekwenzeni umsebenzi okufanele awenze. Ngokwendlela izinto ezazibonakala ziyiyo, uNkulunkulu wamzuza u-Abrahama, futhi wazuza othile ongalandela amazwi Akhe. Kodwa eqinisweni, ulwazi lwalo

---

muntu ngoNkulunkulu cishe lwaluyinto engatheni. Ngisho noma uNkulunkulu ambusisa u-Abrahama, inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu yayingakagculiseki. Kusho ukuthini ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayengakagculiseki? Kusho ukuthi ukuqondisa Kwakhe kwakusaqala, kusho ukuthi abantu ayefuna ukubazuza, abantu ayelangazelela ukubabona, abantu ayebathanda, babesaqhelelene Naye; wayedinga isikhathi, kwakudingeka alinde, kwakudingeka ukuthi abekezele. Ngokwaleso sikhathi, ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, akekho owayazi ukuthi udingani, noma ukuthi wayefisa ukuzuza ini, noma ukuthi wayelangazelela ini. Ngakho, ngesikhathi esifanayo nayejabule kakhulu ngaso, uNkulunkulu wezwa ubuhlungu enhliziyweni. Kodwa akawuyekanga umsebenzi Wakhe, waqhubeka ehlela isigaba esilandelayo salokho okumele akwenze.

Yini eniyibonayo esithembisweni sikaNkulunkulu ku-Abrahama? UNkulunkulu wabeka isibusiso Sakhe esikhulu phezu kuka-Abrahama ngenxa nje yokuthi wawalalela amazwi Akhe. Nakuba lokhu kubonakala kuvamile, eqinisweni kukho sibona inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu: UNkulunkulu ukwazisa kakhulu ukulalelwa umuntu, futhi uyajabula lapho abantu bemqonda futhi beqotho Kuye. UNkulunkulu ubazisa kangakanani lobu buqotho? Ningase ningayiqondi indlela uNkulunkulu abazisa ngayo, kungenzeka futhi ukuthi akekho ongayiqonda. UNkulunkulu wanika u-Abrahama indodana, futhi lapho leyo ndodana isikhulile, uNkulunkulu wacela u-Abrahama ukuba anikele ngendodana kuNkulunkulu. U-Abrahama walandela umyalo kaNkulunkulu osencwadini, walalela izwi likaNkulunkulu, futhi ubuqotho bakhe bajabulisa uNkulunkulu futhi uNkulunkulu wabazisa. UNkulunkulu wabazisa kangakanani? Futhi kungani abazisa? Ngesikhathi okwakungenamuntu ngaso owayeqonda izwi likaNkulunkulu noma eqonda inhliziyi Yakhe, u-Abrahama washo okuthile okwanyakazisa izulu futhi kwamazamisa umhlaba, futhi kwenza uNkulunkulu wagculiseka ngendlela ayengakaze agculiseke ngayo futhi kwanikeza uNkulunkulu injabulo yokuzuza othile owakwazi ukulalela amazwi Akhe. Lokhu kugculiseka nenjabulo kwavela esidalweni uNkulunkulu ayesidale ngezandla Zakhe, futhi “kwakuwumnikelo” wokuqala umuntu awunika uNkulunkulu naye uNkulunkulu wawazisa kakhulu, kusukela ekudalweni komuntu. UNkulunkulu waba nesikhathi esinzima ngalo mnikelo, futhi wawuphatha njengesipho esibaluleke kakhulu esivela kumuntu, ayemdalile. Kwavezela uNkulunkulu isithelo sokuqala semizamo Yakhe nenani ayelikhokhile, futhi kwamenza waba nethemba ngesintu. Ngemva kwalokho, uNkulunkulu waba nesifiso esinamandla nakakhulu ngeqembu labantu abanjalo ukuba libe seduze Kwakhe, libe qotho Kuye, futhi limkhathalele ngobuqotho. UNkulunkulu waze ngisho waba nethemba lokuthi u-Abrahama wayezoqhubeka ephila, ngoba wayefisa ukuthi inhliziyi enjalo ibe seduze Kwakhe futhi ibe Naye njengoba eqhubeka nokuqondisa Kwakhe. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayefunani, kwakumane kuyisifiso nje, kuwumbono nje—ngoba u-Abrahama wayemane ewumuntu owayengakwazi ukumlandela, futhi wayengenakho ngisho nokuncane ukuqonda nolwazi ngoNkulunkulu.



---

Wayengumuntu owayesilela kakhulu ezingeni lezimfuneko zikaNkulunkulu kumuntu: ukwazi uNkulunkulu, ukwazi ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu, nokuba mqondo munye noNkulunkulu. Ngakho, wayengakwazi ukuhamba noNkulunkulu. Emnikelweni ka-Abrahama ngo-Isaka, uNkulunkulu wabona ubuqotho nokulalela kuka-Abrahama, futhi wabona ukuthi wamelana novivinyo lwakhe. Ngisho noma uNkulunkulu abemukela ubuqotho nokulalela kwakhe, wayengakulungele ukuba isethenjwa sikaNkulunkulu, ukuba umuntu owazi uNkulunkulu, futhi omqondayo, futhi owayazi ngesimo sikaNkulunkulu; wayekude kakhulu nokuba munye noNkulunkulu engqondweni nokwenza intando kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho enhliziyweni Yakhe, uNkulunkulu wayeseyedwa futhi ekhathazekile. Lapho uNkulunkulu eba yedwa futhi ekhathazeka kakhudlwana, yilapho ayedinga ukuqhubeka nokuqondisa Kwakhe ngokwengeziwe ngokushesha ngangokunokwenzeka khona, futhi akwazi ukukhetha nokuzuza iqembu labantu elizofeza icebo Lakhe lokuqondisa futhi ligcine intando Yakhe ngokushesha ngangokunokwenzeka. Lesi kwakuyisifiso esijulile sikaNkulunkulu, futhi asiguqukanga kusukela siqala kuze kube namhlanje. Kusukela lapho edala umuntu ekuqaleni, uNkulunkulu ubelokhu elangazelela iqembu labanqobi, iqembu elizohamba Naye futhi elikwazi ukuqonda nokwazi isimo Sakhe. Lesi sifiso sikaNkulunkulu asikaze siguquke. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi side kangakanani isikhathi okufanele asilinde, kungakhathaleki ukuthi indlela inzima kangakanani, kungakhathaleki ukuthi imigomo Yakhe iqhele kangakanani, uNkulunkulu akakaze aguquke noma aphonse ithawula kwakulindele kumuntu. Manje njengoba ngisho lokhu, ingabe kukhona enikubonayo esifisweni sikaNkulunkulu? Mhlawumbe lokhu eniqeda kukubona akubalulekile kangako—kodwa kuzoba njalo kancane kancane!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 36)**

### **UNkulunkulu Kumele Abhubhise ISodoma**

UGenesise 18:26 Futhi uJehova wathi, Uma eSodoma ngithola abangamashumi amahlanu abalungileyo ngaphakathi kwedolobha, khona-ke ngizohawukela yonke le ndawo ngenxa yabo.

UGenesise 18:29 Waphinda futhi wakhuluma Kuye, wathi, Mhlawumbe kungenzeka kutholakale abangamashumi amane khona. Wayesethi, angeke ngikwenze.

UGenesise 18:30 Wathi futhi Kuye, Mhlawumbe kungenzeka kutholakale abangamashumi amathathu khona. Wayesethi, angeke ngikwenze.

---

UGenesis 18:31 Waye sethi, Mhlawumbe kungenzeka kutholakale abangamashumi amabili khona. Wayesethi, angeke ngiyibhubhise.

UGenesis 18:32 Waye sethi, Mhlawumbe kungenzeka kutholakale abayishumi khona. Wayesethi, angeke ngiyibhubhise.

### **UNkulunkulu Unendaba Kuphela Nalabo Abakwazi Ukulalela Amazwi Akhe Nokulandela Imiyalo Yakhe**

Amazwi angenhla aqukethe into ewumgogodla: izinombolo. Okokuqala, uJehova uthe uma ethola abangamashumi amahlanu abalungile emzini, khona-ke uyoyekela indawo yonke ngenxa yabo, okusho ukuthi, wayengeke awubhubhise umuzi. Ngakho ingabe babekhona abangamashumi amahlanu abalungile eSodoma? Babengekho. Ngokushesha ngemva kwalokho, wathini u-Abrahama kuNkulunkulu? Wathi, mhlawumbe kutholakala abangamashumi amane khona? UNkulunkulu wathi, ngeke ngiwubhubhise. Ngemva kwalokho, u-Abrahama wathi, mhlawumbe kutholakala abangamashumi amathathu khona? UNkulunkulu wathi, ngeke ngikwenze. Mhlawumbe abangamashumi amabili? Ngeke ngikwenze. Abayishumi? Ngeke ngikwenze lokho. Ingabe kwakunabayishumi abalungile emzini? Babengelona ishumi—kodwa wayeyedwa. Wayengubani lona oyedwa? KwakunguLoti. Ngaleso sikhathi, wayeyedwa umuntu owayelungile eSodoma, kodwa ingabe uNkulunkulu wayeqinisa kakhulu uma kuziwa kuleli nani? Cha, kwakungenjalo! Ngakho lapho umuntu elokhu ethi, “Kuthiwani ngabangamashumi amane?” “Kuthiwani ngabayishumi?” UNkulunkulu wathi, “Ngisho noma kunabayishumi kuphela, ngeke ngiwubhubhise umuzi; ngiyowusindisa, ngithethelele abanye abantu ngaphandle kwabayishumi.” Abayishumi babeyodabukisa ngokwanele, kodwa empeleni alibanga bikho ngisho nalelo nani labantu abalungile eSodoma. Ngakho uyabona ukuthi emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, isono nokukhohlakala kwabantu bendawo kwahamba kwaze kwafika ezingeni lokuthi uNkulunkulu kwakungasekho angakwenza ngaphandle kokubabhubhisa. Wayeqonde ukuthini uNkulunkulu lapho ethi ngeke awubhubhise umuzi uma kunabangamashumi amahlanu abalungile? La manani ayengabalulekile kuNkulunkulu. Okwakubalulekile ukuthi umuzi unabo yini abantu abalungile ayebefuna noma cha. Uma umuzi wawunomuntu oyedwa olungile, uNkulunkulu wayengeke avume ukuthi balimale lapho ebhubhisa umuzi. Lokhu kusho ukuthi, kungakhathaleki ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayezowubhubhisa umuzi noma cha, kungakhathaleki ukuthi kwakunabalungile abangakanani kuwo, kuNkulunkulu lo muzi owonayo wawuqalekisiwe, futhi kufanele ubhujiswe, kufanele unyamalale emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, kusale abalungile. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi iminyaka ithini, kungakhathaleki ukuthi umuntu ukusiphi isigaba sokukhula, umbono kaNkulunkulu awuguquki: Uyabuzonda ububi, unendaba nabalungile emehlweni Akhe. Lo

---

mbono ocacile kaNkulunkulu uphinde ube isambulo sangempela sesiqu sikaNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yokuthi kwakunomuntu oyedwa emzini, uNkulunkulu akabange esanqikaza. Umphumela waba ukuthi iSodoma lalizobhujiswa. Nibonani kulokhu? Kuleyo nkathi, uNkulunkulu wayengeke awubhubhise umuzi uma kuwo kunabangamashumi amahlanu abalungile, noma kunabayishumi, okusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayezonquma ukubathethelela noma abe nesineke ngabantu, noma enze umsebenzi Wakhe wokuqondisa, ngenxa yabambalwa ababemkhonza. UNkulunkulu ubeke okuningi ezenzweni ezilungile zomuntu, kulabo abakwazi ukumkhonza, nakulabo abakwazi ukwenza okuhle phambi Kwakhe.

Kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kube manje, ingabe nake nalifunda iBhayibheli likaNkulunkulu elikhuluma ngeqiniso, noma nakhuluma nganoma iyiphi indlela ngoNkulunkulu, kunoma imuphi umuntu? Cha. Amazwi kaNkulunkulu kumuntu esiwafundayo atshela abantu kuphela lokho okufanele bakwenze. Abanye bawenza, abanye abawenzanga; abanye bawakholwa, abanye abawakholwanga. Ayeyikho konke lokho. Ngakho, ukulunga kwaleyo nkathi—labo ababelungile emehlweni kaNkulunkulu—kwakuyilabo abakwazi ukuzwa izwi likaNkulunkulu balandele umyalo kaNkulunkulu. Babeyizinceku ezafeza izwi likaNkulunkulu phakathi kwabantu. Ingabe labo bantu kwakungathiwa bayamazi uNkulunkulu? Ingabe babengabizwa ngabantu abapheleliswe uNkulunkulu? Cha, babengeke. Ngakho, kungakhathaleki ukuthi bangakanani, ingabe emehlweni kaNkulunkulu laba bantu abalungile babefanele ukubizwa ngezethenjwa zikaNkulunkulu? Ingabe bangabizwa ngofakazi bakaNkulunkulu? Lutho neze! Babengakufanele ukubizwa ngezethenjwa nofakazi bakaNkulunkulu. Ngakho uNkulunkulu wababiza ngani laba bantu? EBhayibhelini, ezingxenyeni zemibhalo esiqeda kuzifunda, kuningi la sibona uNkulunkulu eabiza khona ngokuthi “Nceku Yami.” Okusho ukuthi ngaleso sikhathi, emehlweni kaNkulunkulu laba bantu abalungile babeyizinceku zikaNkulunkulu, babengabantu abamkhonza emhlabeni. UNkulunkulu wayecabangani ngalokhu? Kungani ababiza kanjalo? Ingabe uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni Yakhe unamazinga abiza ngawo abantu? Ngempela unawo. UNkulunkulu unamazinga, kungakhathaleki ukuthi uthi abantu balungile, baphelele, baqotho noma bayizinceku. Lapho ebiza umuntu ngenceku Yakhe, usuke eqiniseka ngokuthi lowo muntu uyazamukela izithunywa Zakhe, futhi uyakwazi ukulandela imiyalo Yakhe, futhi angakufeza lokho akuyala izithunywa Zakhe. Futhi yini ayifezayo lo muntu? Yilokho uNkulunkulu ayala umuntu ukuthi akwenze futhi akufeze emhlabeni. Ngaleso sikhathi, ingabe lokho uNkulunkulu athi akakwenze futhi akufeze emhlabeni kuyobizwa ngendlela kaNkulunkulu? Cha, ngeke. Ngoba ngaleso sikhathi, uNkulunkulu wacela umuntu ukuthi enze izinto ezilula; wamnika imiyalo embalwa elula, wantshela izinto okufanele azenze, akukho okunye. UNkulunkulu wayesebenza ngokwecebo Lakhe. Ngoba ngaleso sikhathi, izimo eziningi zazingakabi bikho, isikhathi sasingakalungi, kwakunzima ngabantu ukuhamba endleleni kaNkulunkulu, ngakho

---

indlela kaNkulunkulu yayisazongena ivela enhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu wabona abantu abalungile akhuluma ngabo, labo esibabona lapha—kungakhathaleki ukuthi babengamashumi amathathu noma bengamashumi amabili—njengezinceku Zakhe. Lapho izithunywa zikaNkulunkulu zifika kulezi zinceku, ziyokwazi ukuzemukela, zilandele imiyalo yazo, futhi zenze ngokuvumelana namazwi azo. Lokhu yikhona kanye okwakufanele kwenziwe, futhi kutholwe yilabo ababeyizinceku emehlweni kaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu ubahlulela kahle abantu. Akababizanga ngezinceku Zakhe ngenxa yokuthi babenjengoba ninjalo manje—ngenxa yokuthi babezwe izintshumayelo eziningi, bazi lokho uNkulunkulu ayezokwenza, beyiqonda kanzulu intando kaNkulunkulu, futhi beqonda icebo Lakhe lokuqondisa—kodwa ngoba ubuntu babo babuthembekile futhi bekwazi ukuvumelana nezwi likaNkulunkulu; lapho uNkulunkulu ebayala, bakwazi ukubekela eceleni ababekwenza bafeza lokhu uNkulunkulu ayebayale ngakho. Ngakho, kuNkulunkulu enye ingxenye yencazelo egameni elithi inceku ukuthi babambisane nomsebenzi Wakhe emhlabeni, futhi nakuba babengezona izithunywa zikaNkulunkulu, babengabenzi bezwi likaNkulunkulu emhlabeni. Ngakho niyabona ukuthi lezi zinceku noma abantu abalungile babaluleke kakhulu kangakanani enhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenza emhlabeni wawungeke wenzeke ngaphandle kokuthi abantu babambisane Naye, futhi akukho okwakungangena esikhundleni sezithunywa zikaNkulunkulu. Umsebenzi ngamunye uNkulunkulu ayala lezi zinceku ukuba ziwenze wawubaluleke kakhulu Kuye, ngakho zazingeke zimlahlekele. Ngaphandle kokubambisana kwalezi zinceku noNkulunkulu, umsebenzi Wakhe esintwini ngabe usamile, ngenxa yalokho icebo likaNkulunkulu lokuqondisa namathemba kaNkulunkulu bekuyophenduka ize leze.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 37)**

### **UNkulunkulu Kumele Abhubhise ISodoma**

UGenesise 18:26 Futhi uJehova wathi, Uma eSodoma ngithola abangamashumi amahlanu abalungileyo ngaphakathi kwedolobha, khona-ke ngizohawukela yonke le ndawo ngenxa yabo.

UGenesise 18:29 Waphinda futhi wakhuluma Kuye, wathi, Mhlawumbe kungenzeka kutholakale abangamashumi amane khona. Wayesethi, angeke ngikwenze.

UGenesise 18:30 Wathi futhi Kuye, Mhlawumbe kungenzeka kutholakale abangamashumi amathathu khona. Wayesethi, angeke ngikwenze.

---

UGenesis 18:31 Waye sethi, Mhlawumbe kungenzeka kutholakale abangamashumi amabili khona. Wayesethi, angeke ngiyibhubhise.

UGenesis 18:32 Waye sethi, Mhlawumbe kungenzeka kutholakale abayishumi khona. Wayesethi, angeke ngiyibhubhise.

### **UNkulunkulu Unomusa Omkhulu Kulabo Abakhathalelayo, Futhi Unenzondo Enkulu Kulabo Abazondayo Nabalahlayo**

Ekulandiseni kweBhayibheli, ingabe zazikhona izinceku zikaNkulunkulu eziyishumi eSodoma? Cha, zazingekho! Ingabe kwakufanele ukuthi umuzi uchithwe uNkulunkulu? Kwakunomuntu oyedwa kuphela emzini—uLoti—wamukela izithunywa zikaNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yalokho kwakunenceku kaNkulunkulu eyodwa kuphela emzini, ngakho uNkulunkulu akukho ayengakwenza ngaphandle kokusindisa uLoti futhi abhubhise umuzi waseSodoma. Lokhu okuphakathi kuka-Abrahama noNkulunkulu kungase kubonakale kulula, kodwa kuqhakambisa into ebaluleke kakhulu: Kunemiyalo ezenzweni zikaNkulunkulu, futhi ngaphambi kokuthi enze izinqumo uzochitha isikhathi ebuka futhi ehlolisisa; singakafiki isikhathi esifanele, asikho isinqumo azosenza futhi azikho iziphetho azofinyelela kuzo. Lokhu okuphakathi kuka-Abrahama noNkulunkulu kusibonisa ukuthi isinqumo sikaNkulunkulu sokubhubhisa iSodoma kwakungekhona ukushiyeka, ngoba uNkulunkulu wayazi ukuthi umuzi wawungenabo abalungile abangamashumi amane, noma abangamashumi amathathu, noma abangamashumi amabili. Babengekho ngisho abayishumi. Okuwukuphela komuntu olungile emuzini kwakunguLoti. Konke okwenzeka eSodoma nezimo zalo kwakubonwa nguNkulunkulu, futhi kuNkulunkulu kwakuvame njengenhlanekela yesandla Sakhe. Ngakho, isinqumo Sakhe sasingeke sibe nephutha. Ngokuphambene, uma kuqhathaniswa namandla amakhulu kaNkulunkulu, umuntu undikindiki, uyisiwula futhi akanaki, akaziboni izinto ngeso elibanzi. Yilokhu esikubona phakathi kuka-Abrahama noNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu ubelokhu ehambisa phambili isimo Sakhe kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kube namuhla. Ngakho, lapha sikhona isimo sikaNkulunkulu okufanele sisibone. Izinombolo zilula, futhi azivezi lutho, kodwa lapha sibonakala kakhulu isimo sikaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu wayengeke awubhubhise umuzi ngenxa yabangamashumi amahlanu abalungile. Ingabe lokhu kungenxa yomusa kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe kungenxa yothando Lwakhe nokubekezela? Ingabe nike nalubona lolu hlangothi lwesimo sikaNkulunkulu? Ngisho noma kwakunabalungile abayishumi kuphela, uNkulunkulu wayengeke awubhubhise umuzi ngenxa yabayishumi abalungile. Ingabe lokhu akukhona ukubekezela nothando lukaNkulunkulu? Ngenxa yomusa kaNkulunkulu, ukubekezela, nokukhathalela abalungile, wayengeke awubhubhise umuzi. Lokhu kwakuwukubekezela kukaNkulunkulu. Ekupheleni, imuphi umphumela esiwubonayo? Lapho u-Abrahama ethi, “Mhlawumbe kungenzeka

---

kutholakale abayishumi khona,” uNkulunkulu wathi, “angeke ngiyibhubhise.” Ngemva kwalokho, u-Abrahama akashongo lutho—ngoba eSodoma babengekho abayishumi ayebuza ngabo, futhi kwakungekho okunye ayengakusho, futhi ngaleso sikhathi waqonda ukuthi kungani uNkulunkulu anquma ukubhubhisa iSodoma. Kulokhu, yisiphi isimo sikaNkulunkulu enisibonayo? Nhloboni yesinqumo uNkulunkulu asenza? Lokhu kusho ukuthi, uma umuzi wawungenabo abalungile abayishumi, uNkulunkulu wayengakuvumeli ukuba khona kwawo, futhi wayewubhubhisa. Ingabe lolu akulona ulaka lukaNkulunkulu? Ingabe lolu laka lumelela isimo sikaNkulunkulu? Ingabe lesi simo siyisambulo sesiqu sikaNkulunkulu esingcwele? Ingabe siyisambulo sokulunga kwesiqu sikaNkulunkulu, umuntu okungamele asithukuthelise? Esequinisekise ukuthi abekho abayishumi abalungile eSodoma, uNkulunkulu wayezimisele ukubhubhisa umuzi, futhi wayezobajezisa kakhulu abantu abasemzini, ngoba bamelana noNkulunkulu, nokuthi babekhohlakele.

Kungani sihlaziye lezi zingxenye ngale ndlela? Kungenxa yokuthi le misho embalwa isiveza ngokugcwele isimo sikaNkulunkulu somusa omkhulu nolaka. Ngesikhathi esifanayo nokukubheka njengegugu ukulunga, ukuba nomusa kubo, ukubabekezelela, nokubanakekela, kwakunenzondo enkulu enhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu ngabo bonke abaseSodoma ababekhohlakele. Ingabe lokhu kwakungewona umusa nentukuthelo enkulu? UNkulunkulu wawubhubhisa ngayiphi indlela umuzi? Ngomlilo. Kungani awubhubhisa esebenzisa umlilo? Lapho ubona into ishiswa umlilo, noma lapho usuzoshiswa okuthile, uzizwa kanjani ngakho? Kungani ufuna ukuyishisa? Ingabe ubona ukuthi awusayidingi, ukuthi awusafuni ukuphinde uyibone? Ingabe ufuna ukuyishiya? Ukusebenzisa kukaNkulunkulu umlilo ukulaxaza, nenzondo, nokuthi wayengasafisi ukubona iSodoma. Lena into eyenza uNkulunkulu waqothula iSodoma ngomlilo. Lokhu kusetshenziswa komlilo kuveza indlela uNkulunkulu ayethukuthele ngayo. Umusa nokubekezela kukaNkulunkulu kukhona ngempela, kodwa ubungcwele nokulunga kukaNkulunkulu lapho eveza intukuthelo Yakhe kubonisa umuntu nolunye uhlangothi lukaNkulunkulu lokuthi akacasulwa. Lapho umuntu ekwazi ngokugcwele ukulalela imiyalo kaNkulunkulu futhi enze ngokuvumelana nezimfuneko zikaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu uyoba nomusa omkhulu kubantu; lapho abantu begcwele inkohlakalo, inzondo, nobutha Ngaye, uNkulunkulu uthukuthela kakhulu. Uthukuthela kakhulu kangakanani? Ulaka Lwakhe luyiqhubeka kuze kube yilapho uNkulunkulu engasaboni abantu bemphika futhi bengasekho phambi kwamehlo Akhe. Luyophela lapho kuphela ulaka lukaNkulunkulu. Ngamanye amazwi, akunandaba ukuthi umuntu ungubani, uma izinhliziyi zabo ziqhelelene noNkulunkulu, futhi zimfulathele uNkulunkulu, zingabuyi, khona-ke akunandaba ukuthi imizamo nezifiso zalabo bantu kube yini, bafisa ukukhonza nokulandela nokulalela uNkulunkulu emzimbeni nasemicabangweni yabo, ngokushesha nje ngemva kokuthi izinhliziyi zabo zifulathele

---

uNkulunkulu, ulaka lukaNkulunkulu luyophuma ngokushesha. Kuyoba njengokungathi lapho uNkulunkulu ekhipha ulaka Lwakhe olukhulu, enike umuntu amathuba amaningi, uma eselukhiphile iyobe ingasekho indlela yokulubuyisela emuva, futhi akasoze aba nomusa noma abekezelele umuntu onjalo. Lolu olunye uhlangothi lwesimo sikaNkulunkulu olungabubekezeleli ububi. Lapha, kubonakala kwamukeleka kubantu ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyobhubhisa umuzi, ngoba emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, umuzi ogcwele isono wawungeke uqhubeke ukhona, kwakubalulekile ukuthi ubhujiswe uNkulunkulu. Kodwa kulokho okwenzeka ngaphambi nangemva kokubhujiswa kweSodoma, sisibona ngokuphelele isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Uyabekezela futhi unobubele ezintweni ezinomusa, nezinhle; bese kuthi ezintweni ezingcolile, ezinesono, nezikhohlakele, uthukuthela kakhulu ngezinga lokuthi akabe esakwazi ukubamba ulaka Lwakhe. Lezi izimpawu eziyinhloko nezibalulekile zesimo sikaNkulunkulu, ngaphezu kwalokho, zembulwe uNkulunkulu kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kube sekugcineni: umusa omkhulu nentukuthelo enkulu. Abanengi benu babone okuthile ngomusa kaNkulunkulu, kodwa bancane kakhulu kini abaphawule intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu. Umusa kaNkulunkulu nothando Lwakhe kungabonakala kuwo wonke umuntu; okusho ukuthi, uNkulunkulu ubelokhu ebonisa wonke umuntu umusa omkhulu. Kodwa akuvamile—noma kungathiwa akukaze kwenzeke—ukuthi uNkulunkulu athukuthelele kakhulu abantu abathile noma ingxenye yabantu kini. Khululekani! Kungekudala, ulaka lukaNkulunkulu luzobonakala kuwo wonke umuntu, kodwa manje akukabi isikhathi. Kungani kunjalo? Ngenxa yokuthi lapho uNkulunkulu eqhubeka ethukuthelele othile, okusho ukuthi lapho eveza intukuthelo Yakhe kubo, lokho kusho ukuthi kusuke sekuyisikhathi angamthandi futhi amchitha ngaso lowo muntu, akakuthandi ukuba khona kwabo futhi ngeke akubekezelele; ngokushesha nje ngemva kokuveza intukuthelo Yakhe kubo, bayoshabalala. Namuhla, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu awukafinyeleli lapho. Akekho kini oyokwazi ukumelana nolaka lukaNkulunkulu. Niyabona ukuthi manje, uNkulunkulu nonke unibonisa umusa omkhulu, futhi ima nisazobona intukuthelo Yakhe. Uma kunalabo abangakaqiniseki, ningacela ukuba intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu yehlele kini, ukuze nibone ukuthi uNkulunkulu unayo noma cha intukuthelo, futhi nibone ukuthi sikhona isimo Sakhe esingenakucasulwa. Ningalokotha?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 38)**

### **Abantu Bezinsuku Zokugcina Babona Kuphela Ulaka LukaNkulunkulu Emazwini Akhe, futhi Abaluzwa Ngempela Ulaka LukaNkulunkulu**

Kusukela esikhathini sendalo kuze kube namuhla, alikho iqembu labantu elike lathola umusa omkhulu kaNkulunkulu nothando Lwakhe njengeqembu lokugcina. Nakuba esigabeni

---

sokugcina, uNkulunkulu enze umsebenzi wokwahlulela nokusola, futhi enze umsebenzi Wakhe ngamandla amakhulu, ezikhathini eziningi uNkulunkulu usebenzisa amazwi ukuze afeze umsebenzi Wakhe; usebenzisa amazwi ukuze afundise, anisele, anakekele, futhi ondle. Ulaka lukaNkulunkulu, belulokhu lufihliwe, futhi ngaphandle kokubona isimo solaka lukaNkulunkulu emazwini Akhe, bancane kakhulu abantu ababone ulaka Lwakhe ngokoqobo. Lokho kusho ukuthi, phakathi nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokwahlulela nokusola, nakuba intukuthelo eyembulwa ezwini likaNkulunkulu ivumela abantu ukuba babone amandla amakhulu kaNkulunkulu nokungabubekezeleli Kwakhe ububi, le ntukuthelo ayeqeli ngalé kwamazwi Akhe. Ngamanye amazwi, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa amazwi ukuze ayale umuntu, embule umuntu, ahlulele umuntu, asole umuntu—kodwa uNkulunkulu usazosithukuthelela kakhulu isintu, futhi useke wayiveza intukuthelo Yakhe ngaphandle kwamazwi. Ngakho, umusa nothando lukaNkulunkulu okubonwa umuntu kule nkathi kuyisambulo sesimo sangempela sikaNkulunkulu, kuyilapho ulaka lukaNkulunkulu olubonwa umuntu lumane luyindlela yokuzwa amazwi Akhe. Abantu abaningi lokhu bakubheka ngephutha njengokubona ngokoqobo nokuba nolwazi lwangempela ngolaka lukaNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yalokho, abantu abaningi bakholwa ukuthi bawubonile umusa kaNkulunkulu nothando Lwakhe emazwini Akhe, nokuthi bakubonile ukungabubekezeleli kukaNkulunkulu ububi babantu, futhi abaningi bawubonile umusa nokuba nesineke kukaNkulunkulu kubantu. Kodwa akunandaba ukuthi umuntu uziphatha kabi kangakanani, noma ukuthi isimo sakhe sikhohlakele kangakanani, uNkulunkulu ubelokhu ebekezela. Njengoba ebekezela, umgomo Wakhe ukulinda amazwi awakhulumile, umzamo awenzile kanye nenani alikhokhile ukuze afeze umphumela kulabo afisa ukubazusa. Ukulinda umphumela ofana nalona kuthatha isikhathi, futhi kudinga indalo yomuntu yakwenye indawo, ngendlela efanayo nalokho okwenza abantu bangabi badala bezalwa nje; lokho kuthatha iminyaka eyishumi nesishiyagalombili noma eyishumi nesishiyagalolunye, futhi abanye baze badinge ngisho nengamashumi amabili noma engamashumi amathathu ngaphambi kokuvuthwa babe abantu abadala. UNkulunkulu uyalinda ize iphele le nqubo, ulinda size sifike leso sikhathi, futhi ulinda kuze kufike umphumela walokhu. Kuso sonke isikhathi alinda ngaso, uNkulunkulu unomusa omkhulu. Phakathi nenkathi yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kubulawa abantu abancane kakhulu, futhi abanye bajeziselwa ukuba nesibindi bamelane noNkulunkulu. Izibonelo ezinjalo ziwubufakazi obuqand' ikhanda bokuthi isimo sikaNkulunkulu esingalibambi igqubu, futhi buqinisekisa ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyabekezela ngempela, ubekezelela abakhethiwe. Yiqiniso, kulezi zibonelo, isambulo sengxenye yesimo sikaNkulunkulu kulaba bantu asilithinti lonke icebo lokuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu. Eqinisweni, kulesi sigaba sokugcina somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu ubekezele kuyo yonke inkathi abelinde ngayo, futhi uguqule ukubekezela nokuphila Kwakhe ngenxa yensindiso yalabo abamlandelayo. Ingabe niyakubona lokhu? UNkulunkulu akaliphazamisi icebo Lakhe ngaphandle kwesizathu. Angaveza ulaka Lwakhe,



---

futhi angaba nomusa; lesi isambulo sezingxenye ezimbili zesimo sikaNkulunkulu. Ingabe lokhu akucacile kahle? Ngamanye amazwi, uma kuziwa kuNkulunkulu, okulungile nokungalungile, okunobulungiswa nokungenabulungiswa, okuhle nokubi—konke lokhu kubonakala ngokucacile kumuntu. Lokho azokwenza, akuthandayo, akuzondayo—konke lokhu kungaboniswa ngokuqondile isimo Sakhe. Izinto ezinjalo zingaba sobala kakhulu futhi zibonakale ngokucacile emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, futhi azididi noma zivame; kunalokho, zivumela abantu ukuba babone isimo sikaNkulunkulu nalokho anakho nayikho ngendlela ecacile, eneqiniso nengokoqobo. Lona uNkulunkulu weqiniso Uqobo Lwakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 39)**

### **Isimo SikaNkulunkulu Asikaze Sifihlwe Kumuntu—Inhliziyo Yomuntu Iphambukile KuNkulunkulu**

Kusukela ngesikhathi sokudala, isimo sikaNkulunkulu besilokhu sihambisana nomsebenzi Wakhe. Asikaze sifihlwe kumuntu, kodwa besikhonjiswa ngokusobala futhi sicaciswa kumuntu. Kodwa, ngokuhamba kwesikhathi, inhliziyo yomuntu iye yaqhelelana ngisho nakakhulu noNkulunkulu, futhi njengoba inkohlakalo yomuntu yanda, umuntu noNkulunkulu sebeqhelelene kakhulu. Kancane kancane, umuntu uye wanyamalala emehlweni kaNkulunkulu. Umuntu akakwazanga “ukubona” uNkulunkulu, okumshiye engazi lutho ngoNkulunkulu; ngakho akazi ngisho nokuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona yini, uphambuka aze aphike ngisho nokuba khona kukaNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yalokho, ukungasiqondi komuntu isimo sikaNkulunkulu nalokho anakho nayikho akukho ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu uzifihlile kumuntu, kodwa kungenxa yokuthi inhliziyo yomuntu imfulathele uNkulunkulu. Nakuba umuntu ekholwa kuNkulunkulu, inhliziyo yomuntu ayinaye uNkulunkulu, futhi ukushaya indiva ukuthanda uNkulunkulu, akafuni ukuthanda uNkulunkulu, ngoba inhliziyo yakhe ayikaze isondelane noNkulunkulu futhi ihlale imgwema uNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yalokho, inhliziyo yomuntu iqhelelene noNkulunkulu. Ngakho ikuphi inhliziyo yakhe? Eqinisweni inhliziyo yomuntu ayiyanga ndawo: Esikhundleni sokuthi ayinike uNkulunkulu noma ayembule ukuze uNkulunkulu ayibone, umuntu uyigcine kuye. Lokhu kungaphezu kweqiniso lokuthi abanye bavame ukuthandaza kuNkulunkulu bathi, “O Nkulunkulu, hlola inhliziyo yami—ukwazi konke engikucabangayo,” futhi abanye baze bafunge ukuthi uNkulunkulu ababheke, nokuthi bajeziswe uma bephula isifungo sabo. Nakuba umuntu evumela uNkulunkulu ukuba abheke ngaphakathi enhliziyweni yakhe, lokhu akusho ukuthi uyakwazi ukulalela ukuqondiswa namalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu, nokuthi akasenawo umphumela nethemba nokuthi akasalawulwa uNkulunkulu. Ngakho, kungakhathaleki ukuthi

---

wenza siphilisi isifungo kuNkulunkulu noma ukuthi uthini Kuye emehlweni kaNkulunkulu inhliziyoyakho isavaliwe, ngoba uNkulunkulu umvumela kuphela ukuthi ahlolise inhliziyoyakho, awumvumeli ukuba ayilawule. Ngamanye amazwi, awukamniki nhlobo uNkulunkulu inhliziyoyakho, futhi ukhuluma amazwi amnandi kuphela ukuze uNkulunkulu awezwe; unezinhloso eziningi zobuqili, uyazifihla kuNkulunkulu, kanye nokuphambana kwakho, ubuqili, namacebo, futhi ubamba amathemba nomphumela ngezandla zakho, wesaba kakhulu ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyokuthatha. Ngakho, uNkulunkulu akazange abone umuntu eqotho Kuye. Nakuba uNkulunkulu ekubona ukujula kwenhliziyoyomuntu, futhi ekwazi ekubona into umuntu ayicabangayo nafisa ukuyenza enhliziyweni yakhe, ebona nokusenhliziyweni yakhe, inhliziyoyomuntu akuyona ekaNkulunkulu, akayinikanga uNkulunkulu ukuze ayilawule. Okusho ukuthi, uNkulunkulu unelungelo lokubona, kodwa akanalo elokulawula. Ekubukeni komuntu ngokwakhe, umuntu akafuni ukuzishiyela emseni kaNkulunkulu. Umuntu akagcinanga nje ngokuqhela kuNkulunkulu, kodwa kunabantu abacabanga ukuthi kunezindlela abangasonga ngazo izinhliziyozabo, basebenzise amazwi amnandi ukuze bakhe imibono engelona iqiniso bese uNkulunkulu ebathemba, bafihle ubuso babo bangempela ukuze uNkulunkulu angabuboni. Umgomo wabo wokuzifihla ukuthi uNkulunkulu angaboni ukuthi bangabantu abanjani ngempela. Abafuni ukunika uNkulunkulu izinhliziyozabo, kodwa bafuna ukuzigcina kube ngezabo. Okuqonde ukushiwo ngamazwi asesihlokweni esincane ukuthi lokho umuntu akwenzayo nakufunayo konke kuhlelwa, kubalwe futhi umuntu azinqumele khona mathupha; akafuni ukuthi uNkulunkulu abenengxenye kukho, ingasaphathwa eyokufuna ukuqondiswa nokuhlelwa uNkulunkulu. Ngakho ngale kokuyala kukaNkulunkulu, umsebenzi Wakhe, noma izimfuneko uNkulunkulu azenzela umuntu, izinqumo zomuntu zisekelwe ezinhlosweni zakhe nasezintweni azifunayo, nasezimweni zakhe zangaleso sikhathi. Umuntu uhlale esebenzisa ulwazi nokuqonda ajwayelene nakho, nokuhlakanipha kwakhe, ukuze ahlulele futhi akhethe indlela ayithathayo, akafuni uNkulunkulu afake isandla noma amlawule. Lena inhliziyoyomuntu ebonwa uNkulunkulu.

Kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kube manje, umuntu kuphela ophikisane noNkulunkulu. Lokho kusho ukuthi, kuzo zonke izidalwa eziphilayo zikaNkulunkulu, umuntu kuphela obelokhu ephikisana noNkulunkulu. Umuntu unezindlebe ezimenza ezwe, namehlo amvumela ukuba abone, unolimi, nemibono yakhe, nenkululeko yokuzinqumela. Unakho konke okungamenza ezwe lapho uNkulunkulu ekhuluma, futhi aqonde intando kaNkulunkulu, amukele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ngakho uNkulunkulu ufuna izifiso Zakhe zifezwe umuntu, ufuna umuntu abenomqondo ohambisana nowakhe, bahambisane. Kusukela aqala ukuqondisa, uNkulunkulu ubelokhu elinde umuntu ukuba amnike inhliziyoyakhe, avumele uNkulunkulu amhlanze futhi amhlomise, enze umuntu agculiseke ngoNkulunkulu, futhi athandwe uNkulunkulu, amenze

---

ahloniphe uNkulunkulu futhi agweme okubi. UNkulunkulu ubehlale ebheke phambili futhi elinde lo mphumela.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 40)**

Okuphawulwa uNkulunkulu ngoJobe nokuseBhayibhelini

UJobe 1:1 Kwakukhona umuntu ezweni lase-Uzi, ogama lakhe kwakunguJobe; futhi loyo muntu wayengenasici futhi elungile, nowayemesaba uNkulunkulu, futhi egwema ububi.

UJobe 1:5 Kwathi lapho, izinsuku zamadili sezidlulile, uJobe wathumela futhi wawangcwelisa, futhi wavuka entathakusa, wase enikela umnikelo wokushiswa okwakulingana nesibalo sawo onke: ngokuba uJobe wathi, Kungenzeka ukuthi amadodana ami onile, futhi athuka uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zawo. Wenza njalo uJobe mihla yonke.

UJobe 1:8 Wayesethi uJehova kuSathane, Ingabe uyiqaphele inceku Yami uJobe, ukuthi akekho ofana naye emhlabeni, indoda engasoleki nelungile owesaba uNkulunkulu, nogwema okubi?

Liyini iphuzu eliwumgogodla enilibonayo kula mavesi? La mavesi amathathu amafishane wonke ahlobana noJobe. Nakuba emafishane, abonisa ngokucacile ukuthi wayeyinhloboni yomuntu. Ngendlela akuchaza ngayo ukuziphatha kukaJobe kwansuku zonke, etshela wonke umuntu ukuthi kunokungabi nasisekelo, lokho uNkulunkulu akubona kuJobe kwakunesisekelo esiqinile. Asitshela ukuthi kwakuwumbono womuntu yini noma cha (Jobe 1:1), noma umbono kaNkulunkulu ngaye (Jobe 1:8), kokubili kuwumphumela wezenzo zikaJobe phambi kukaNkulunkulu nomuntu (Jobe 1:5).

Okokuqala, ake sifunde ingxenye yokuqala: “Kwakukhona umuntu ezweni lase-Uzi, ogama lakhe kwakunguJobe; futhi loyo muntu wayengenasici futhi elungile, nowayemesaba uNkulunkulu, futhi egwema ububi.” Umbono wokuqala ngoJobe useBhayibhelini, lo musho uwumbono wombhali ngoJobe. Ngokwemvelo, uphinde umelele lokho uJobe ayeyikho, okuwukuthi “loyo muntu wayengenasici futhi elungile, nowayemesaba uNkulunkulu, futhi egwema ububi.” Okulandelayo, asifunde nakhu okunye ngoJobe: “Akekho ofana naye emhlabeni, indoda engasoleki nelungile, owesaba uNkulunkulu, nogwema okubi” (UJobe 1:8). Kulezi zinto ezimbili, okunye kwavela kumuntu, okunye kwavela kuNkulunkulu; izinto ezimbili ezisho into efanayo. Ngakho kungashiwo ukuthi ukuziphatha kukaJobe kwakwaziwa umuntu, futhi kwakudunyiswa uNkulunkulu. Ngamanye amazwi, ukuziphatha kukaJobe phambi komuntu

---

naphambi kukaNkulunkulu kwakufana; ukuziphatha kwakhe nezisusa zakhe kwakukuNkulunkulu ngaso sonke isikhathi, ukuze konke kuhlolwe uNkulunkulu, futhi wayesaba uNkulunkulu agweme okubi. Ngakho, emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, abantu emhlabeni, uJobe kuphela owayelungile futhi eqotho, nguye owayesaba uNkulunkulu futhi egwema okubi.

### **Izibonakaliso Eziqondile Zokwesaba KukaJobe UNkulunkulu Nokugwema Okubi Ekuphileni Kwakhe Kwansuku Zonke**

Okulandelayo, ake sihlale izibonakaliso eziqondile zokwesaba kukaJobe uNkulunkulu nokugwema kwakhe okubi. Ngaphezu kwamavesi andulelayo nalandelayo, ake siphinde sifunde uJobe 1:5, okungenye yezindlela ezicacile uJobe esaba ngazo uNkulunkulu futhi wagwema okubi. Ulandisa indlela esaba ngayo uNkulunkulu futhi wagwema ngayo okubi ekuphileni kwakhe kwansuku zonke; okukhulu nakakhulu, ukuthi akenzanga njengoba ayefuna ukwenza ngenxa yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi, kodwa wanikela njalo ngeminikelo yokushiswa phambi kukaNkulunkulu ngenxa yamadodana akhe. Wayesaba ukuthi kaningi “babonile, futhi baqalekisa uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo” ngesikhathi sedili. Futhi lokhu kwesaba kwabonakala kanjani kuJobe? Umbhalo ulandisa ngale ndlela: “Kwathi lapho, izinsuku zamadili sezidlulile, uJobe wawathumela futhi wawangcwelisa, futhi wavuka entathakusa, wase enikela umnikelo wokushiswa okwakulingana nesibalo sawo onke.” Ukuziphatha kukaJobe kubonisa ukuthi, kunokuthi kuvele ngendlela yokuziphatha okubonakala ngaphandle, ukwesaba kwakhe uNkulunkulu kwakuvela ngaphakathi enhliziyweni yakhe, futhi ukwesaba kwakhe uNkulunkulu kwakutholakala kuzo zonke izici zokuphila kwakhe, ngazo zonke izikhathi, ngoba akagcinanga nje ngokugwema okubi, kodwa kaningi wenza iminikelo yokushiswa ngenxa yamadodana akhe. Ngamanye amazwi, uJobe wayengesabi nje kuphela ukona uNkulunkulu nokuphikisana noNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakhe, kodwa wakhathazwa nawukuthi amadodana akhe ona kuNkulunkulu futhi aphikisana naye ezinhliziyweni zawo. Lokhu kuliveza obala iqiniso lokuthi ukwesaba kukaJobe uNkulunkulu kwakuhlolisiswa, futhi akekho umuntu ongakungabaza. Ingabe lokhu wayekwenza ngezikhathi ezithile noma njalo? Amazwi okugcina athi “Wenze njalo uJobe ngokungaphezi.” Incazelo yala mazwi iwukuthi uJobe wayengawabheki amadodana akhe izikhathi ezithile, noma lapho kumjabulisa khona, futhi akavumanga kuNkulunkulu ngomthandazo. Kunalokho, wayewathumela njalo, futhi ewangcwelisa amadodana akhe, futhi ewangcwelisa ngeminikelo yokushiswa. Elithi “ngokungaphezi” lana alisho ukuthi wakwenza usuku olulodwa noma ezimbili, noma umzuzu. Lisho ukuthi ukwesaba kukaJobe uNkulunkulu kwakungeyona into yesikhashana, futhi akuphelelanga olwazini noma emazwini akhulunywayo; kunalokho, indlela yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi yaqondisa inhliziywo yakhe, yanquma indlela aziphatha ngayo, futhi yayisenhliziyweni yakhe, iyimpande yokuba khona kwakhe. Ukuthi wenza kanjalo mihla yonke kubonisa ukuthi,

---

enhliziyweni yakhe, wayehlale esaba ukuthi wayezokona uNkulunkulu futhi esaba ukuthi amadodana namadodakazi akhe ayezokona kuNkulunkulu. Kumelela indlela okwakunesisindo ngayo ukwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema ukwenza okubi enhliziyweni yakhe. Wenza kanjalo wangayeka, ngenxa yokuthi enhliziyweni yakhe, wayethukile futhi esaba—esaba ukuthi wenze okubi wona kuNkulunkulu, futhi uphambukile endleleni kaNkulunkulu, kanjalo akamgculisanga uNkulunkulu. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, wayekhathazeke ngamadodana akhe namadodakazi akhe, esaba ukuthi athukuthelise uNkulunkulu. Ngakho wayeziphatha kanjalo uJobe nsuku zonke ekuphileni. Yilokhu kuziphatha okuvamile okufakazela ukuthi ukwesaba kukaJobe uNkulunkulu nokugwema ukwenza okubi akuwona nje amazwi angatheni, ukuthi uJobe wayekuphila ngokoqobo. “Wenze njalo uJobe ngokungaphezi”: La mazwi asitshela ngezenzo zikaJobe zansuku zonke phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Lapho elokhu enza kanjalo, ingabe ukuziphatha kwakhe nenhliziyweni yakhe kwamfinyelela uNkulunkulu? Ngamanye amazwi, ingabe uNkulunkulu wayehlale ejabula ngenhliziyweni yakhe nangokuziphatha kwakhe? Ngakho, kukusiphi isimo lapho uJobe enza kanjalo khona mihla yonke? Abanye bathi kwakungenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu wayevela njalo kuJobe; abanye bathi wenza kanjalo mihla yonke ngenxa yokuthi wayegwema okubi; abanye bathi mhlawumbe wenza kanjalo ngoba wayecabanga ukuthi ingcebo yakhe ayizanga kalula, futhi wayazi ukuthi yayibekwe uNkulunkulu kuye, ngakho wayesaba ukulahlekelwa impahla yakhe ngenxa yokona noma ukucasula uNkulunkulu. Ingabe kukhona okuyiqiniso kulokhu? Ngokusobala akunjalo. Ngoba emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, lokho uNkulunkulu akwamukela futhi akwazisa kakhulu ngoJobe, kwakungekhona nje ukuthi wenza kanjalo mihla yonke; okukhulu nakakhulu kwakuwukuziphatha kwakhe phambi kukaNkulunkulu, komuntu, nakuSathane lapho enikelwa kuSathane futhi evivinywa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 41)**

USathane Ulinga UJobe Okokuqala (Imfuyo Yakhe iyantshontshwa Futhi Izingane Zakhe Zehlelwa inhlekelele)

### **a. Amazwi Akhulunywa UNkulunkulu**

UJobe 1:8 Futhi wayesethi uJehova kuSathane, Ingabe uyiqaphele inceku Yami uJobe, ukuthi akekho ofana naye emhlabeni, indoda engasoleki nelungile, owesaba uNkulunkulu, nogwema okubi?

---

UJobe 1:12 Futhi uJehova wathi kuSathane, Bheka, konke lokhu anakho kusemandleni akho; kuphela kuyena ungabeki isandla sakho. Ngakho uSathane wayesesuka phambi kweNKOSI.

b. Impendulo KaSathane

UJobe 1:9-11 Khona-ke uSathane wabe esephendula uJehova, futhi wathi, Ingabe uJobe uyamesaba uNkulunkulu ngeze na? Awumbiyelanga yini yena, nendlu yakhe, nakho konke okwakhe nxazonke? Wabusisa umsebenzi wezandla zakhe, futhi impahla yakhe yandile emhlabeni. Kepha ake welule isandla Sakho manje, bese uthinta konke anakho, futhi uyokuthuka ebusweni Bakho.

**UNkulunkulu Uvumela USathane Ukuba Alinge UJobe Ukuze Ukholo LukaJobe  
Lupheleliswe**

UJobe 1:8 umbhalo wokuqala lapho sibona khona ingxoxo ephakathi kukaJehova uNkulunkulu noSathane. Futhi wathini uNkulunkulu? Umbhalo wokuqala unikeza amazwi alandelayo: “Wayesethi uJehova kuSathane, Ingabe uyiqaphele inceku Yami uJobe, ukuthi akekho ofana naye emhlabeni, indoda engasoleki nelungile, owesaba uNkulunkulu, nogwema okubi?” Lesi kwakuyisimo uNkulunkulu ayenaso ngoJobe phambi kukaSathane; uNkulunkulu wathi wayeyindoda elungile futhi eqotho, eyesaba uNkulunkulu futhi egwema okubi. Ngaphambi kwala mazwi aphakathi kukaNkulunkulu noSathane, uNkulunkulu wayenqume ukuthi wayezosebenzisa uSathane ukuze alinge uJobe—ukuthi wayezonikela ngoJobe kuSathane. Kokukodwa, lokhu kwakuzofakazela ukuthi ukubona kukaNkulunkulu nokuhlolwa kukaJobe kwakunembile futhi kungenaphutha, kwakuzokwenza uSathane abe namahloni ngobufakazi bukaJobe; kwakuzophinde kuphelelise nokholo lukaJobe nokwesaba kwakhe uNkulunkulu. Ngakho, lapho uSathane eza phambi kukaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu akazange agudle iguma. Wahlala ephuzwini wabuza uSathane: “Ingabe uyiqaphele inceku Yami uJobe, ukuthi akekho ofana naye emhlabeni, indoda engasoleki nelungile, owesaba uNkulunkulu, nogwema okubi?” Embuzweni kaNkulunkulu kunencazelo elandelayo: UNkulunkulu wayazi ukuthi uSathane wayesehambe zonke izindawo, futhi wayesezwile ngoJobe, owayeyinceku kaNkulunkulu. Wayemlinge futhi wamhlasela kaningi, ezama ukuletha incithakalo kuJobe ukuze afakazele ukuthi ukholo lukaJobe kuNkulunkulu nokwesaba kwakhe uNkulunkulu kwakungeke kume kuqine. USathane wayekulungele ukufuna amathuba okucekela phansi uJobe, ukuthi uJobe aphike uNkulunkulu, nokuthi amsuse ezandleni zikaNkulunkulu. Kodwa uNkulunkulu wahlola inhliziyi kaJobe wabona ukuthi wayelungile futhi eqotho, nokuthi wayesaba uNkulunkulu futhi egwema okubi. UNkulunkulu wasebenzisa umbuzo ukuze atshele uSathane ukuthi uJobe wayelungile futhi eyindoda eqotho eyesaba uNkulunkulu igweme okubi, nokuthi uJobe

---

wayengeke amphike uNkulunkulu alandele uSathane. Ngemva kokuzwa lokhu ngoJobe, kwaqubuka inzondo enkulu kuSathane, futhi wafuna ngazo zonke izindlela ukuhlwatha uJobe, ngoba uSathane akakaze akholwe ukuthi kungaba nomuntu olungile futhi oqotho, ongesaba uNkulunkulu agweme okubi. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, uSathane wazonda indoda elungile futhi eqotho, wazonda nabantu abesaba uNkulunkulu futhi abagwema okubi. Ngakho kulotshiwe kuJobe 1:9-11 ukuthi “Khona-ke uSathane wabe esemphendula uJehova, futhi wathi, Ingabe uJobe uyamesaba uNkulunkulu ngeze na? Awumbiyelanga yini yena, nendlu yakhe, nakho konke okwakhe nxazonke? Wabusisa umsebenzi wezandla zakhe, futhi impahla yakhe yandile emhlabeni. Kepha ake welule isandla Sakho manje, bese uthinta konke anakho, futhi uyokuthuka ebusweni Bakho.” UNkulunkulu wayejwayelene nemvelo kaSathane embi, wayazi kahle kamhlophe ukuthi kwase kuyisikhathi eside uSathane eceba ukonakalisa uJobe, ngakho uNkulunkulu watshela uSathane ukuthi uJobe wayengumuntu olungile futhi oqotho, owesaba uNkulunkulu futhi agweme okubi, kuze abuyise uSathane endleleni, ukuze embule ubuso bangempela bukaSathane ahlasele futhi alinge uJobe. Ngamanye amazwi, uNkulunkulu wakuveza ngenhloso ukuthi uJobe wayelungile futhi eqotho, nokuthi wayesaba uNkulunkulu futhi egwema okubi, futhi ngalokhu wenza uSathane wahlasela uJobe ngenxa yokuthi uSathane kwakumthukuthelisa ukuthi uJobe ulungile futhi uqotho, nokuthi wesaba uNkulunkulu futhi ugwema okubi. Ngenxa yalokho, uNkulunkulu wayeyoletha ihlazo kuSathane ngenxa yokuthi uJobe wayelungile futhi eyindoda eqotho, eyesaba uNkulunkulu igweme okubi, uSathane wayeyohlazeka kakhulu futhi anqotshwe. Ngemva kwalokho, uSathane wayengeke esamngabaza noma ehlasele ukulunga kukaJobe, ubuqotho, ukwesaba uNkulunkulu, noma ukugwema okubi. Ngale ndlela, uvivinyo lukaNkulunkulu nokulingwa uSathane cishe kwakuyinto engenakugwenya. Okuwukuphela komuntu owayengakwazi ukumelana nokuvivinywa uNkulunkulu nokulingwa uSathane kwakunguJobe. Ngemva kwale ngxoxo, uSathane wanikwa imvume yokulinga uJobe. Ngakho kwaqala isiwombe sokuqala sokuhlasela kukaSathane. Umgomo walokhu kuhlasela kwakuyimpahla kaJobe, ngoba uSathane wayenze izinsolo ezilandelayo ngokumelene noJobe: “Ingabe uJobe uyamesaba uNkulunkulu ngeze na? ... Wabusisa umsebenzi wezandla zakhe, futhi impahla yakhe yandile emhlabeni.” Ngenxa yalokho, uNkulunkulu wavumela uSathane ukuthi athathe konke uJobe ayenakho—okwakuyinjongo kaSathane yokukhuluma noNkulunkulu kwasekuqaleni. Noma kunjalo, uNkulunkulu wacela into eyodwa kuSathane: “Konke lokhu anakho kusemandleni akho; kuphela kuyena ungabeki isandla sakho” (UJobe 1:12). Lesi isimo esahlelwa uNkulunkulu ngemva kokuvumela uSathane ukuba alinge uJobe futhi wabeka uJobe ezandleni zikaSathane, wambekela umngcele owodwa uSathane: Wayala uSathane ukuba angamlimazi uJobe. Ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu wabona ukuthi uJobe wayephelele futhi eqotho, futhi wayenokholo lokuthi ukulunga kukaJobe nobuqotho bakhe phambi Kwakhe kwakungangabazeki, futhi kwakungamelana novivinyo; ngakho uNkulunkulu

---

wavumela uSathane ukuba alinge uJobe, kodwa wabekela uSathane umbandela: USathane wayevunyelwe ukuyithatha yonke impahla kaJobe, kodwa wayengakwazi ukumbeka isandla. Kusho ukuthini lokhu? Kusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu akanikelanga ngoJobe ngokuphelele kuSathane. USathane wayengavivinya uJobe nganoma yini ayifunayo, kodwa wayengeke amlimaze uJobe, ngisho nonwele olusekhanda lakhe, ngoba yonke into yomuntu ilawulwa uNkulunkulu, ukuthi umuntu uyaphila noma uyafa kunqunywa uNkulunkulu, uSathane akanalo igunya elinjalo. Ngemva kokuba uNkulunkulu esho la mazwi kuSathane, uSathane wayengasakwazi ukulinda ukuqala umsebenzi. Wayesebenzisa konke ukuze alinge uJobe, futhi kungakabiphi, uJobe wayeselahllekelwe inqwaba yezimvu, nezinkomo nayo yonke impahla ayeyinikwe uNkulunkulu.... Ngakho uvivinyo lukaNkulunkulu lwafika kuye.

Nakuba iBhayibheli lisitshela ngomsuka wokulingwa kukaJobe, ingabe uJobe owayelingwa, wayazi ukuthi kuqhubekani? UJobe wayemane engumuntu wasemhlabeni; ngakho wayengazi lutho ngendaba emayelana naye. Noma kunjalo, ukwesaba kwakhe uNkulunkulu, nokulunga nobuqotho bakhe, kwamenza waqaphela ukuthi uvivinyo luNkulunkulu lwalwehlele kuye. Wayengazi ukuthi kwakwenzekeni ezulwini, nokuthi izinjongo zikaNkulunkulu ngalolu vivinyo zaziyiini. Kodwa wayazi ukuthi kungakhathaleki ukuthi kwenzekani kuye, kwakufanele abambelele ngeqiniso ekulungeni nasebuqothweni bakhe, futhi kwakufanele esabe uNkulunkulu agweme okubi. Umbono kaJobe nendlela asabela ngayo kulokhu wayekubonile uNkulunkulu. Wabonani uNkulunkulu? Wabona inhliziyi kaJobe eyesaba uNkulunkulu, ngoba kusukela ekuqaleni kuze kube manje, lapho uJobe elingwa, uNkulunkulu wayelokhu eyibona inhliziyi kaJobe, yayenekwe phambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi uJobe akakuphikanga ukulunga nobuqotho, futhi akakubalekelanga ukwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi—futhi lokho kwamjabulisa uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 42)**

Ukusabela KukaJobe

UJobe 1:20-21 Khona-ke uJobe wasukuma, wabe eseklebhula isiphuku sakhe, futhi waphuca ikhanda lakhe, wabe esewela emhlabathini, futhi wakhuleka, Wayesethi, Ngaphuma ngihamba ze esibeledweni sikamama wami, futhi ngiyobuyela kuso ngihamba ze: uJehova iphile, futhi uJehova uthathile; malibongwe igama lika Jehova.

**Ukuthi UJobe Ukubeka Emahlombe Akhe Ukubuyisela Konke Anakho Kungenxa Yokwesaba Kwakhe UNkulunkulu**



---

Ngemva kokuba uNkulunkulu ethe kuSathane, “Konke lokhu anakho kusemandleni akho; kuphela kuyena ungabeki isandla sakho,” uSathane wahamba, ngokushesha nje uJobe wahlaselwa ngonya: Okokuqala, izinkomo nezimbongolo zakhe kwebiwa futhi izinceku zakhe zabulawa; ngemva kwalokho, kwaqothulwa izimvu kanye nezinceku zakhe; ngemva kwalokho, kwathathwa amakamela nezinceku zakhe zabulawa; ekugcineni amadodana namadodakazi akhe ashona. Lezi zigcawu ezilandelanayo zaba usizi olukhulu kuJobe ovivinyweni lwakhe lokuqala. Njengoba uNkulunkulu ayala, kulokhu kuhlasela uSathane wayefuna impahla kaJobe nezingane zakhe, kodwa akamlimazanga uJobe. Ngakho, uJobe akabange esaba isicebi esicaphuna kusale, waba umuntu ohlwempu. Akekho owayengamelana nalezo zimo ezibuhlungu, uJobe amelana nazo. Imibhalo iyalandisa: “Khona-ke uJobe wasukuma, wabe eseklebhula isiphuku sakhe, futhi waphuca ikhanda lakhe, wabe esewela emhlabathini, wayesekhuleka.” Lena indlela yokuqala uJobe asabela ngayo ngemva kokuzwa ukuthi uselahlekelwe izingane zakhe kanye nempahla yakhe. Ngaphezu kwakho konke, akabonakalanga emangele, noma ethukile, ingasaphathwa eyokuthi athukuthele noma abe nenzondo. Ngakho uyabona ukuthi enhliziyweni yakhe, wayesebona kakade ukuthi lezi zinhlekelele azenzekanga ngengozi, noma azibangelwanga umuntu, ingasaphathwa eyomvuzo noma eyokujeziswa kwakhe. Kunalokho, uvivinyo lukaNkulunkulu lwalwehlele kuye; kwakunguJehova owayefisa ukuthatha impahla nezingane zakhe. UJobe wayezolile futhi enombono ocacile. Ukulunga nobuntu bakhe obuqotho kwamvumela ukuba enze ukwahlulela nezinqumo ezinhle ngalezi zinhlekelele ezazimehlele, futhi ngenxa yalokho wasabela ngendlela engavamile: “Khona-ke uJobe wasukuma, wabe eseklebhula isiphuku sakhe, futhi waphuca ikhanda lakhe, wabe esewela emhlabathini, wayesekhuleka.” Ukuthi “Waklebhula isiphuku sakhe” kusho ukuthi wayengagqokile, engenalutho; Ukuthi “waphuca ikhanda lakhe” kusho ukuthi wayesebuyele esimweni sosana olusanda kuzalwa; Ukuthi “esewela emhlabathini, futhi wakhuleka” kusho ukuthi wafika enqunu kuleli zwe, engenalutho, wabuyiselwa kuNkulunkulu elusana oluncane. Kwakungeke kube yinoma yisiphi isidalwa esingumuntu esasingaba nombono kaJobe. Ukhohlo lwakhe kuJehova lwaba ngaphezu kwenkolo; lokhu kwakuwukwesaba anakho ngoNkulunkulu, nokulalela uNkulunkulu, futhi wayengakwazi nje kuphela ukubonga uNkulunkulu ngokumnika khona, kodwa nangokukuthatha kuye. Okukhulu nakakhulu, ukuthi wayekwazi ukubuyisela lokho ake waba nakho, kuhlanganise nokuphila kwakhe.

Ukwesaba nokulalela kukaJobe uNkulunkulu kuyisibonelo esintwini, futhi ukulunga nobuqotho bakhe yiqophelo lobuntu okufanele umuntu abe nalo. Nakuba engazange ambone uNkulunkulu, wabona ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona ngempela, futhi wamesaba uNkulunkulu—futhi ngenxa yokwesaba uNkulunkulu, wakwazi ukulalela uNkulunkulu. Wanika uNkulunkulu ithuba lokuthatha noma yini ayenayo, kodwa futhi wangakhononda, wawa phambi

---

kukaNkulunkulu wathi, ngaso leso sikhathi, ngisho noma uNkulunkulu ethatha inyama yakhe, uyomvumela ngaphandle kokuba nenkinga, ngaphandle kokukhononda. Konke ukuziphatha kwakhe kwakusekelwe ebuntwini obuphelele futhi obuqotho. Okusho ukuthi, ngenxa yobumsulwa bakhe, ukwethembeka, nomusa, uJobe wayengenalo iso elintengantengayo ngokuba khona kukaNkulunkulu, futhi ngenxa yaleli zinga ayephila ngalo, nezinga lakhe lokucabanga, naziphatha ngalo ezenzweni zakhe phambi kukaNkulunkulu, wayenza ngokuvumelana nesiqondiso sikaNkulunkulu nezenzo zikaNkulunkulu ayezibone phakathi nazo zonke izinto. Ngemva kwesikhathi, izinto azibona zamenza wamesaba ngobuqotho uNkulunkulu futhi wagwema okubi. Lona kwakuwumthombo wobuqotho uJobe awubamba wawuqinisa. UJobe wayenobuntu obethembekile, obumsulwa, futhi obunomusa, esaba noNkulunkulu, elalela uNkulunkulu, futhi egwema okubi, kanye nolwazi lokuthi “uJehova uphile, futhi uJehova uthathile.” Kungenxa yalezi zinto kuphela akwazi ukumelana futhi wanikeza ubufakazi ekuhlaselweni ngonya uSathane, futhi yizo ezamenza wangamdumaza uNkulunkulu wanika uNkulunkulu impendulo egculisayo lapho uvivinyo lukaNkulunkulu luphezu kwakhe. Nakuba ukuziphatha kukaJobe ovivinyweni lokuqala kwakungagwegwesi, izizukulwane ezalandela zaba mathintanyawo ekufinyeleleni kulokho kungagwegwesi ngisho nangaphezu kwemizamo yokuphila konke, futhi zahluleka ukuziphatha njengoJobe ngendlela echazwe ngenhla. Namuhla, lapho ubuka indlela uJobe aziphatha kahle ngayo, uyiqhathanisa nokukhala kanye nesifiso “sokulalela ngokuphelele nokuba qotho kuze kube sekufeni” okuboniswa kuNkulunkulu yilabo abathi bakholwa Kuye futhi bayamlandela, ingabe lokho akunenzi nibe namahloni?

Lapho ufunda ngokuhlupheka kukaJobe emibhalweni, uzizwa kanjani? Ingabe uhluleka ngisho nokukucabanga? Ingabe uyamangala? Ingabe izilingo zikaJobe “ziyethusa”? Ngamanye amazwi, kubi ngokwanele ukufunda ngezilingo zikaJobe ezichazwe emibhalweni, ukungasho lutho ngokuthi bezingaba njani ngokoqobo. Ngakho uyabona ukuthi lokho okwehlela uJobe “kwakungewona umdlalo,” kodwa “kwakuyimpi” yangempela, “enezibhamu” “nezinhlamvu” zangempela. Kodwa isandla sikabani esasingemva kwalezi zilingo? Yiqiniso, zazihlelwe uSathane, zenziwa uSathane ngokuqondile—kodwa zigunyazwe uNkulunkulu. Ingabe uNkulunkulu watshela uSathane ukuthi amlinge ngani uJobe? Cha akamtshelanga. UNkulunkulu wamane wambekela umngcele owodwa, ngemva kwalokho uJobe waqala ukulingwa. Lapho uJobe elingwa, abantu baqaphela ukuthi uSathane mubi futhi ukhohlakele kangakanani, indlela anenzondo enonya ngayo ngabantu, nobutha anabo noNkulunkulu. Kulokhu siyabona ukuthi amazwi awanakuluchaza unya olwaluhambisana nalezi zilingo. Kungashiwo ukuthi indlela enonya uSathane ahlukumeza ngayo umuntu nobubi bakhe bembuleka ngempela ngalowo mzuzu. USathane wasebenzisa leli thuba, ithuba avunyelwa uNkulunkulu kulo, athole kulo imvume kaNkulunkulu, ukuze ahlukumeze uJobe ngonya, ngendlela yokukhohlakala engacabangeki futhi

---

okungekho muntu ongayibekezelela namhlanje. Kunokuthi uJobe walingwa uSathane, nokuthi waqina ovivinyweni lwakhe, kungcono ukuthi uvivinyo aluhlelelwa uNkulunkulu, uJobe waphikelela ekumelaneni noSathane ukuze avikele ukulunga nobuqotho bakhe, nokuvikela indlela yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi. Kule nhlekelele, uJobe walahlekelwa imihlambi yezimvu nezinkomo, walahlekelwa yiyo yonke impahla yakhe, futhi walahlekelwa amadodana namadodakazi akhe—kodwa akazange akulaxaze ukulunga kwakhe, ubuqotho, nokwesaba uNkulunkulu. Ngamanye amazwi, kulolu vivinyo lukaSathane, uJobe wancamela ukulahlekelwa impahla yakhe nezingane kunokuthi alahlekelwe ukulunga, ubuqotho, nokwesaba uNkulunkulu. Wancamela ukunamathela kulokho okushiwo ukuba umuntu. ImiBhalo iyilandisa ngendlela ecacile yonke le nqubo yokulahlekelwa kukaJobe yizo zonke izinto zakhe, kanye nokuziphatha kukaJobe phakathi nayo. Lokhu kulandisa okufishane kunikeza umqondo wokuthi uJobe wayengaxhamazeli lapho elingwa, kodwa kwakunesidalwa esidaleke kabusha esinonya esinguSathane—lokhu kwakungeke kube lula njengoba kuchazwe emibhalweni. Isimo sasinonya kakhulu. Linjalo izinga lenkohlakalo nenzondo uSathane aphatha ngayo isintu nabo bonke abamukelwa uNkulunkulu. Ukube uNkulunkulu akashongo ukuthi uSathane angamlimazi uJobe, uSathane ngabe wambulala ngaphandle kokunqikaza. USathane akafuni kube nomuntu okhonza uNkulunkulu, futhi akafisi kube nabalungile emehlweni kaNkulunkulu nabaphelele nabaqotho kuye abaqhubeka besaba uNkulunkulu futhi begwema okubi. Ukuze abantu besabe uNkulunkulu futhi bagweme okubi kusho ukuthi kufanele bagweme futhi babalekele uSathane, njengoba uSathane asizakala lapho uNkulunkulu emnika imvume, wavivinya ngonya uJobe. Uyabona ukuthi wezwa ubuhlungu obungakanani uJobe, kusukela engqondweni kuya enyameni, ngaphandle nangaphakathi. Namhlanje, asiboni ukuthi kwakunjani ngaleso sikhathi, singafunda ngakho eBhayibhelini kuphela, amazwibela endlela uJobe azizwa ngayo lapho ehlukunyezwa ngaleso sikhathi.

### **Ubuqotho BukaJobe Obungantengantengi Bahlaza USathane Futhi Bamenza Wabaleka Ethukile**

Yini eyenziwa uNkulunkulu lapho uJobe ehlukunyezwa? UNkulunkulu wabuka, wabheka, walinda umphumela. Njengoba uNkulunkulu ayebhekile, wazizwa kanjani? Akungabazeki ukuthi wabuzwa ubuhlungu. Kodwa ngenxa yosizi Lwakhe, ingabe wazisola ngokuvumela uSathane ukuba alinge uJobe? Impendulo ithi, cha, wayengeke. Ngoba wayeqiniseke kakhulu ngokuthi uJobe ulungile futhi uqotho, wayesaba uNkulunkulu egwema okubi. UNkulunkulu wamane wanika uSathane ithuba lokuzigculisa ngokuthi uJobe ulungile phambi kukaNkulunkulu, nokuthi azembule yena ukuthi ukhohlakele kangakanani. Ngaphezu kwalokho, kwakuyithuba lokuthi uJobe afakazele ukuthi ulungile nokuthi wesaba uNkulunkulu futhi ugwema okubi phambi kwabo bonke abantu, kuSathane, ngisho nakubo bonke abesaba uNkulunkulu. Ingabe

---

isiphetho safakazela ukuthi okwakushiwo uNkulunkulu ngoJobe kwakuyiqiniso? Ingabe uJobe wamngoba uSathane? Lapha sifunda amazwi anohlonze akhulunywa uJobe, amazwi awubufakazi bokuthi umnqobile uSathane. Wathi: “Ngaphuma ngihamba ze esibelethweni sikamama wami, futhi ngiyobuyela kuso ngihamba ze.” Lona umbono uJobe ayenawo ngokulandela uNkulunkulu. Walandela ngokuthi: “UJehova uphile, futhi uJehova uthathile; malibongwe igama likaJehova.” La mazwi akhulunywa uJobe afakazela ukuthi uNkulunkulu ubona okusekujuleni kwenhliziyo yomuntu, ukwazi ukubona ingqondo yomuntu, futhi abonisa ukuthi wayemamukela uJobe, ukuthi lena indoda elungile eyemukelwa uNkulunkulu. “UJehova uphile, futhi uJehova uthathile; malibongwe igama likaJehova.” La mazwi awubufakazi bukaJobe kuNkulunkulu. Yila mazwi ajwayelekile aswabisa uSathane, amthela ngehlazo futhi amenza waba netwetwe, ngaphezu kwalokho, amshaqisa uSathane, wasala ephundlekile. Ngakho la mazwi enza uSathane wasala ezibuza ngezenzo zikaJehova uNkulunkulu, futhi aqhakambisa izinto ezinhle zalowo onenhliziyi esendleleni kaNkulunkulu. Ngaphezu kwalokho, abonisa uSathane amandla amakhulu indoda engelutho enawo ngenxa yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi. Ngakho wanqotshwa ngomzuliswano wokuqala. Naphezu “kokuqonda kwakhe okunzulu,” uSathane wayengazimisele ngokuvumela uJobe aphunyuke, futhi akaziguqukanga izindlela zakhe zokukhohlakala. USathane wazama ukuqhubeka ehlasela uJobe, ngakho weza phambi kukaNkulunkulu ...

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 43)**

USathane Uyaphinda Ulinga UJobe (Kumila Amathumba Abuhlangu Kuwo Wonke Umzimba KaJobe)

#### **a. Amazwi Akhulunywa UNkulunkulu**

UJobe 2:3 Futhi uJehova wayesethi kuSathane, Ingabe uyiqaphele inceku Yami uJobe, ukuthi akekho ofana naye emhlabeni, uyindoda engenasici nelungile, loyo owesaba uNkulunkulu, nogwema okubi? nokuthi usabambelela ekuthembekeni kwakhe, yize ungivusele, ukumbhubhisa engenacala.

UJobe 2:6 Futhi uJehova wathi kuSathane, Bheka, usesandleni sakho; kepha gcina ukuphila kwakhe.

#### **b. Amazwi Akhulunywa USathane**

---

UJobe 2:4-5 USathane wabe esemphendula uJehova, futhi wathi, Isikhumba ngesikhumba, yebo, konke lokho umuntu anakho uyakunika ngokuphila kwakhe. Kepha lula isandla Sakho manje, futhi uthinte amathambo akhe nenyama yakhe, futhi uyokukuthuka ebusweni Bakho.

c. Indlela UJobe Abhekana Ngayo Nesilingo

UJobe 2:9-10 Khona-ke umkakhe wabe esethi kuye, Namanje usakugcinile ukuthembeka kwakho? thuka uNkulunkulu, bese uyafa. Kepha wathi kuye, Ukhulumisa okukankosikazi oyisiwula. Usho ukuthini? Simukela okuhle okuvela esandleni sikaNkulunkulu, singekwamukela nokubi na? Kukho konke lokhu uJobe akonanga ngomlomo wakhe.

UJobe 3:3 Maluqalekiswe usuku engazalwa ngalo, nobusuku okwashiwo ngalo ukuthi, Kukhulelwe umntwana wesilisa.

**Uthando LukaJobe Lwendlela KaNkulunkulu Lulwedlula Lonke**

ImiBhalo ilandisa ngengxoxo elandelayo ephakathi kukaNkulunkulu noSathane: “Futhi uJehova wayesethi kuSathane, Ingabe uyiqaphele inceku Yami uJobe, ukuthi akekho ofana naye emhlabeni, uyindoda engenasici nelungile, loyo owesaba uNkulunkulu, nogwema okubi? nokuthi usabambelela ekuthembekeni kwakhe, yize ungivusele, ukumbhubhisa engenacala” (UJobe 2:3). Kule ngxoxo, uNkulunkulu uphindaphinda umbuzo ofanayo kuSathane. Umbuzo osivezela indlela uNkulunkulu akuphenya ngayo lokho okwaboniswa uSathane nakwenza lapho elinga uJobe okokuqala, futhi akuhlukile endleleni ahlola ngayo uJobe ngaphambi kokulingwa uSathane. Okusho ukuthi, ngaphambi kokuba alingwe, emehlweni kaNkulunkulu uJobe wayelungile, ngakho uNkulunkulu wamvikela nomndeni wakhe, wambusisa; wayekufanele ukubusiswa emehlweni kaNkulunkulu. Ngemva kokulingwa, uJobe akazange one ngezindebe zakhe ngenxa yokuthi ulahlekelwe impahla yakhe nezingane zakhe, kodwa waqhubeka edumisa igama likaJehova uNkulunkulu. Ukuziphatha kwakhe kwangempela kwenza uNkulunkulu wajabula ngaye, futhi waziqhenya ngaye. Ngoba emehlweni kaJobe, inzalo yakhe noma izinto anazo kwakunganele kwakungeke kumenze aphike uNkulunkulu. Indawo kaNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakhe, yayingeke ivalwe abantwana bakhe noma isicucu sempahla. Phakathi novivinyo lokuqala lukaJobe, wabonisa uNkulunkulu ukuthi uthando analo ngaye nendlela amesaba ngayo ngothando nagwema ngayo okubi, kukwedlula konke. Lokhu kwenza uJobe wathola umvuzo ovela kuJehova uNkulunkulu futhi impahla yakhe nezingane zakhe waphucwa khona.

KuJobe, lokhu okwangempela ayedlule kukho okwageza inhliziyi yakhe, kwakuwumbhaphathizo wokuphila owagcwalisa ubukhona bakhe, futhi okukhulu nakakhulu, kwakuyidili elimnandi elalivivinya ukulalela kukaJobe, nokwesaba uNkulunkulu. Lokhu

---

kwaguqula isimo sikaJobe sasuka ekubeni indoda ecebile wacina esewumuntu ongelutho, futhi kwamenza wezwa indlela uSathane ahlukumeza ngayo isintu. Inhlupheko yakhe ayizange imenze enyanye uSathane; kunalokho ezenzweni zonya zikaSathane nokuhlubuka kuNkulunkulu, lokhu kwamgqugquzela ukuthi ahambe endleleni yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi. Wafunga ukuthi wayengeke amshiye uNkulunkulu futhi amelane nendlela kaNkulunkulu ngenxa yezinto ezifana nempahla, izingane noma izihlobo, futhi wayengeke abe isigqila sikaSathane, sempahla, noma somuntu; ngaphandle kukaJehova uNkulunkulu, akekho ongaba iNkosi yakhe, noma uNkulunkulu wakhe. Leyo kwakuyimigomo kaJobe. Ngakolunye uhlangothi lwezilingo, uJobe wazuza okuthile: UNkulunkulu wamnika umcebo omkhulu ngemva kwalezi zilingo.

Phakathi nokuphila kwakhe kwamashumi edlule eminyaka, uJobe wabona izenzo zikaJehova futhi wathola izibusiso zikaJehova uNkulunkulu. Yizibusiso ezamshiya edliwa unembeza, ngoba wayekholwa ukuthi akamenzelanga lutho uNkulunkulu, kodwa wanikwa izibusiso ezinkulu kangaka futhi waboniswa umusa omkhulu. Ngenxa yalesi sizathu, wayethandaza kaningi ngenhliziyo, ethemba ukuthi uzokwazi ukubuyisela uNkulunkulu, ethemba ukuthi uzothola ithuba lokufakaza ngezenzo nangobukhulu bukaNkulunkulu, futhi enethemba lokuthi ukulalela kwakhe kuzovivinywa, ngaphezu kwalokho, wayenethemba lokuthi ukholo lwakhe lwaluzohlanzwa kuze kube yilapho ukulalela nokholo lwakhe kwamukelwa uNkulunkulu. Futhi lapho uJobe ehlelwa izilingo, wayekholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayeyizwa imithandazo yakhe. UJobe walibamba ngazo zombili ithuba ngaphezu kwanoma yini enye, ngakho akazange alokothe alithathe kancane, ngenxa yokuphila kwakhe. Ukufika kwaleli thuba kwakusho ukuthi ukulalela kwakhe nokwesaba kwakhe uNkulunkulu kwakungase kuvivinywe, futhi kwakungenziwa kuhlanzeke. Ngaphezu kwalokho, kwakusho ukuthi uJobe wayenethuba lokwamukelwa uNkulunkulu, kumsondeze kuNkulunkulu. Phakathi novivinyo, ukholo olunjalo lwamenza walunga nakakhulu, futhi wayiqonda ngokujulile intando kaNkulunkulu. UJobe waphinde wasazisa kakhulu isibusiso nomusa kaNkulunkulu, enhliziyweni yakhe wayezidumisa kakhulu izenzo zikaNkulunkulu, futhi wayemesaba kakhulu uNkulunkulu, elangazelela uthando lukaNkulunkulu, ubukhulu kanye nobungcwele bakhe. Ngalesi sikhathi, nakuba uJobe ayesaba uNkulunkulu futhi egwema okubi emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, mayelana nezinto adlula kuzo, ukholo nolwazi lukaJobe lwafinyelela kulezi zibopho: Ukholo lwakhe lwakhula, ukulalela kwakhe kwaba nesisekelo, nokwesaba uNkulunkulu kwaqina kakhudlwana. Nakuba leli qiniso laguqula ukuphila kukaJobe, uguquko olunjalo alumgculisanga uJobe, futhi aluyinciphisanga intuthuko yakhe. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, ukubala izinto azizuza kulolu vivinyo, nokucabanga ngobuthaka bakhe, wathandaza buthule, walinda ukuba kufike uvivinyo olulandelayo, ngoba wayelulwela ukholo lwakhe, ukulalela nokwesaba uNkulunkulu ukuba kuphakanyiswe ovivinyweni lukaNkulunkulu olulandelayo.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 44)**

USathane Uyaphinda Ulinga UJobe (Kumila Amathumba Abuhlungu Kuwo Wonke Umzimba KaJobe)

### **a. Amazwi Akhulunywa UNkulunkulu**

UJobe 2:3 Futhi uJehova wayesethi kuSathane, Ingabe uyiqaphele inceku Yami uJobe, ukuthi akekho ofana naye emhlabeni, uyindoda engenasici nelungile, loyo owesaba uNkulunkulu, nogwema okubi? nokuthi usabambelela ekuthembekeni kwakhe, yize ungivusele, ukumbhubhisa engenacala.

UJobe 2:6 Futhi uJehova wathi kuSathane, Bheka, usesandleni sakho; kepha gcina ukuphila kwakhe.

### **b. Amazwi Akhulunywa USathane**

UJobe 2:4-5 USathane wabe esemphendula uJehova, futhi wathi, Isikhumba ngesikhumba, yebo, konke lokho umuntu anakho uyakunika ngokuphila kwakhe. Kepha lula isandla Sakho manje, futhi uthinte amathambo akhe nenyama yakhe, futhi uyokukuthuka ebusweni Bakho.

## **Phakathi Kokuhlupheka Okukhulu, UJobe Wabona Indlela UNkulunkulu Anakekela Ngayo Isintu**

Ngemva kombuzo kaNkulunkulu ayewubhekise kuSathane, uSathane wajabula ngasese. Lokhu kwakungenxa yokuthi uSathane wayazi ukuthi wayezophinde avunyelwe ukuhlasele indoda eyayiphelele emehlweni kaNkulunkulu—okwakuyithuba eliyivela-kancane kuSathane. USathane wayefuna ukusebenzisa leli thuba ukuze acekele phansi ukholo lukaJobe, ukumenza alahlekelwe ukholo lwakhe kuNkulunkulu engabe esamesaba uNkulunkulu noma abusise igama likaJehova. Lokhu kwakuyonika uSathane ithuba: Noma kuyiphi indawo noma isikhathi, wayezokwazi ukuphendula uJobe into yokudlala ezwa ngaye. USathane akashiyi imikhondo, ngeke wazi ukuthi uza nakuphi ukukhohlakala. Leli qiniso lalicashile lapho ephendula amazwi kaJehova uNkulunkulu, njengoba kulotshiwe emibhalweni: “Futhi uSathane wabe esemphendula uJehova, futhi wathi, Isikhumba ngesikhumba, yebo, konke lokho umuntu anakho uyakunika ngokuphila kwakhe. Kepha lula isandla Sakho manje, futhi uthinte amathambo akhe nenyama yakhe, futhi uyokukuthuka ebusweni Bakho” (UJobe 2:4-5). Akunakwenzeka ukungatholi ulwazi olubalulekile nenkohlakalo kaSathane engxoxweni ephakathi kwakhe noNkulunkulu.

---

Ngemva kokuzwa la manga kaSathane, bonke abathanda iqiniso nabazonda okubi ngokungangabazeki bayomzonda uSathane, bayowenyanya wonke amanga kaSathane, ngesikhathi esifanayo bayomthandazela ngobuqotho uJobe, bethandazela ukuthi lo muntu kanye nabalungile bafinyelele ukuphelela, bafise ukuthi lo muntu esabe uNkulunkulu futhi agweme okubi azinqobe kuze kube phakade izilingo zikaSathane, baphile ekukhanyeni, baphile ngesiqondiso nesibusiso sikaNkulunkulu ngakho bayofisa ukuthi isibindi sikaJobe sibaqinise bonke labo abafuna ukwesaba uNkulunkulu bagweme okubi. Nakuba injongo yenkohlakalo kaSathane ingabonakala kula mazwi, uNkulunkulu wasamukela “isicelo” sikaSathane—kodwa ngaphansi kombandela owodwa: “Usesandleni sakho; kepha gcina ukuphila kwakhe” (UJobe 2:6). Ngoba ngalesi sikhathi, uSathane wacela ukulimaza inyama namathambo kaJobe, uNkulunkulu wathi, “kepha gcina ukuphila kwakhe.” Incazelo yala mazwi ukuthi wanika uSathane inyama kaJobe, kodwa ashiye ukuphila kwakhe. USathane wayengeke akwazi ukuthatha ukuphila kukaJobe, kodwa ngaphandle kwalokhu wayengenza noma yini kuJobe.

Ngemva kokuthola imvume kuNkulunkulu, uSathane waphuthuma waya kuJobe welula isandla sakhe wahlupha isikhumba sakhe, wamenza wamila amathumba abuhlungu umzimba wonke, futhi uJobe wezwa ubuhlungu esikhunjani sakhe. UJobe wadumisa ubukhulu nobungcwele bukaJehova uNkulunkulu, okuyinto eyamthukuthelisa kakhulu uSathane. Ngoba kwakumjabulisa ukuzwisa umuntu ubuhlungu, uSathane welula isandla sakhe wathinta inyama kaJobe, wenza amathumba akuyo aba makhulu. UJobe wabuzwa ngokushesha ubuhlungu futhi kwakunzima ukubekezelela ubuhlungu obusenyameni yakhe, wayeguqa abambelele ngezandla phansi, njengokungathi lokhu kwakuzonciphisa ubuhlungu ayebuzwa emoyeni nasenyameni. Wabona ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayesohlangothini lwakhe embhekile, wenza okusemandleni akhe ukuze aziqinise. Waphinde waguqa phansi, wathi: Ubheka inhliziyo yomuntu, ubona usizi lwakhe; kungathi ubuthaka bakhe bukuthinta? Malidunyiswe igama likaJehova uNkulunkulu. USathane wazibona izinhlungu zikaJobe, kodwa lokho akumenzanga uJobe walaxaza igama likaJehova uNkulunkulu. Ngakho waphakamisa isandla ukuze alimaze amathambo kaJobe, efuna ngazo zonke izindlela ukumephula amalungu omzimba. UJobe wezwa ubuhlungu obukhulu; kwakusengathi inyama yakhe ihlutshuliwe kuvela amathambo, njengokungathi amathambo ayechotshozwa kancane kancane. Lobu buhlungu obukhulu bamenza wacabanga ukuthi kungcono ukufa.... Wayengasakwazi ukubekezela.... Wayefuna ukukhala kakhulu, wayefuna ukusika isikhumba sakhe ukuze anciphise izinhlungu—kodwa wazibamba, akasisikanga isikhumba sakhe, ngoba wayengafuni uSathane abone ubuthaka bakhe. Ngakho waphinde waguqa, kodwa ngalesi sikhathi akakuzwanga ukuba khona kukaJehova uNkulunkulu. Wayazi ukuthi wayehlale ephambi kwakhe, futhi esemva kwakhe, noma eceleni kwakhe. Kodwa phakathi nobuhlungu bakhe, uNkulunkulu akazange ambuke; wafihla ubuso Bakhe, ngoba



---

injongo yokudala Kwakhe abantu kwakungekhona ukubenza bahlupheke. Ngalesi sikhathi, uJobe wayelila, enza okusemandleni akhe ukuze abekezelele isimo, kodwa wayengasakwazi ukuqhubeka ebonga uNkulunkulu: Umuntu uwa ngegalelo lokuqala, ubuthaka futhi akanamandla, mncane futhi akanaki—kungani umkhathalela kangaka futhi unomusa kuye? Ungishayile, kodwa Nawe uzwa ubuhlungu ngokungishaya kwakho. Yini oyikhathalela ngempela kumuntu? Imithandazo kaJobe yafinyelela ezindlebeni zikaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu wayethule, ebuka kuphela engakhulumi.... Ngemva kokuzama wonke amacebo, uSathane wahamba, kodwa lokhu akuzange kuqede uvivinyo lukaJobe. Ngoba amandla kaNkulunkulu ayekuJobe ayengakavezwa obala, indaba kaJobe ayiphelelanga kulesi silingo sikaSathane. Njengoba abanye abalingiswa benokwabo, kuningi okuseza.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 45)**

### **Okunye Ukuvezwa Kokwesaba UNkulunkulu KukaJobe Nokugwema Okubi Ngukudumisa Kwakhe Igama LikaNkulunkulu Kuzo Zonke Izinto**

UJobe walinyazwa kakhulu uSathane, kodwa akazange alishiye igama likaJehova uNkulunkulu. Umkakhe waba ngowokuqala ukuphumela obala adlale indima kaSathane engabonakala ngokuhlasela uJobe. Imibhalo yokuqala ikuchaza kanjena: “Khona-ke umkakhe wabe esethi kuye, Namanje usakugcinile ukuthembeka kwakho? Thuka uNkulunkulu, bese uyafa” (UJobe 2:9). Lawa amazwi akhulunywa uSathane kumuntu. Ayewukuhlasela, nezinsolo, isilingo kanye nokunyundela. Ngemva kokwehluleka ukuhlasela inyama kaJobe, uSathane wabe esezama ngokuqondile ukuhlasela ubuqotho bukaJobe, efuna ukushiyisa uJobe ubuqotho, amelane noNkulunkulu futhi ayeke ukuphila. Ngakho uSathane wayefuna ukusebenzisa lawo mazwi ukuze alinge uJobe: Uma uJobe wayeshiya igama likaJehova, kwakungeke kudingeke abekezelele ukuhlushwa, wayezokhululeka. Eselulekweni somkakhe, uJobe waphendula ngokuthi, “Ukhulumisa okwenye yamakhosikazi ayiziwula. Usho ukuthini? Simukela okuhle okuvela esandleni sikaNkulunkulu, singekwamukele nokubi na?” (UJobe 2:10). UJobe kwase kuyisikhathi eside ewazi la mazwi, kodwa ngalesi sikhathi iqiniso lokuthi uJobe wayewazi lafakazeleka.

Lapho umkakhe ethi akathuke uNkulunkulu afe, wayeqonde ukuthi: UNkulunkulu wakho ukuphatha kanjena, kungani ungamthuki? Usaphilelani? UNkulunkulu wakho akakuphathi kahle, kodwa usathi malibusiswe igama likaJehova. Angayiletha kanjani inhlekelele kuwe lapho ubusisa igama Lakhe? Shesha, ulaxaze igama likaNkulunkulu, ungabe usamlandela. Ngale ndlela

---

izinkinga zakho ziyophela. Ngalo mzuzu, kwenzeka ubufakazi uNkulunkulu ayefuna ukububona kuJobe. Akekho umuntu ojwayelekile owayengenza lobu bufakazi, futhi asifundi ngabo kunoma iziphi izindaba zeBhayibheli—kodwa uNkulunkulu wabubona kudala uJobe engakawasho la mazwi. UNkulunkulu wayefuna ukusebenzisa leli thuba ukuze avumele uJobe ababonise bonke ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayeqinisile. Ebhekene neseluleko somkakhe, uJobe akenqabanga nje kuphela ukungabuphuli ubuqotho bakhe kuNkulunkulu, waphinde wathi kumkakhe: “Simukela okuhle okuvela esandleni sikaNkulunkulu, singekwamukele nokubi na?” Ingabe la mazwi anesisindo? Lapha, kuneqiniso elilodwa elinesisindo. Isisindo sala mazwi ukuthi emukelwe uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni Yakhe, ayilokhu okwakufunwa uNkulunkulu, yilokho ayefuna ukukuzwa, awumphumela uNkulunkulu ayelangazelela ukuwubona; la mazwi aphinde abe ingqikithi yobufakazi bukaJobe. Kulokhu, ukulunga kukaJobe, ubuqotho, ukwesaba uNkulunkulu, nokugwema okubi kufakazelwe. Into uJobe ayigugu kuyo, kulapho evivinywa, ngisho nalapho umzimba wakhe ugcwele amathumba, lapho ebekezelela ubuhlungu obukhulu, lapho umkakhe nezihlobo bemeluleka, akawalalelanga amazwi anjalo. Ukukubeka ngenye indlela, enhliziyweni yakhe wayekholwa ukuthi, akunandaba ukuthi isilingo nosizi lungakanani, ngisho nokufa, wayengeke aphike uNkulunkulu, noma alahle indlela yokwesaba uNkulunkulu agweme okubi. Ngakho uyabona ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayenendawo ebaluleke kakhulu enhliziyweni yakhe, nokuthi kwakunoNkulunkulu weqiniso kuphela enhliziyweni yakhe. Yilokhu okusenza sifunde ngaye emiBhalweni izinto ezifana nokuthi: Kukho konke lokho uJobe akonanga ngomlomo wakhe. Akagcinanga nje ngokungoni ngomlomo wakhe, kodwa enhliziyweni yakhe akakhonondanga ngoNkulunkulu. Akashongo amazwi abuhlungu ngoNkulunkulu, futhi akonanga kuNkulunkulu. Futhi umlomo wakhe awugcinanga nje ngokubusisa igama likaNkulunkulu, kodwa nasenhliziyweni yakhe walibusisa igama likaNkulunkulu; umlomo nenhliziyweni yakhe kwakuyinto eyodwa. Lona kwakunguJobe wangempela owabonwa uNkulunkulu, futhi lesi kwakuyisizathu esenza uNkulunkulu wazisa uJobe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 46)**

### **Izinto Eziningi Abantu Abaziqonda Ngokungeyikho NgoJobe**

Ubunzima obabekezelelwa uJobe kwakungewona umsebenzi wezithunywa ezazithunywe uNkulunkulu, futhi wawungabangelwa isandla sikaNkulunkulu. Kunalokho, wawuhlelwe uSathane ngokuqondile, isitha sikaNkulunkulu. Ngemva kwalokho, izinga lobunzima obabekezelelwa uJobe alinakuqhathaniswa. Kodwa ngalo mzuzu, uJobe walubonisa ngalé

---

kwamahloni, ulwazi lwakhe lwamihla yonke ngoNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakhe, nendlela abheka ngayo uNkulunkulu—futhi leli iqiniso. Ukube uJobe akazange alingwe, ukube uNkulunkulu akazange alethe izilingo phezu kukaJobe, lapho uJobe ethi, “UJehova uphile, futhi uJehova uthathile; malibongwe igama likaJehova,” ungathi uJobe uwumzenzisi; uNkulunkulu wayemnike izinto eziningi, ngakho ngokufanele wabusisa igama likaJehova. Ukube ngaphambi kokulingwa, uJobe wayethe, “Simukela okuhle okuvela esandleni sikaNkulunkulu, singekwamukele nokubi na?” ubungathi uJobe unehaba, nokuthi ngeke alishiye igama likaNkulunkulu kusukela abusiswa isandla sikaNkulunkulu. Ukube uNkulunkulu waletha inhlekelele phezu kwakhe, khona-ke nakanjani ngabe walishiya igama likaNkulunkulu. Kodwa lapho uJobe ezithola ngaphansi kwezimo ezingafiswa muntu, noma okungekho ofisa ukuzibona, abantu abangethuka uma zibehlela, uJobe wayesakwazi ukubambelela ebuqothweni bakhe: “UJehova uphile, futhi uJehova uthathile; malibongwe igama likaJehova” futhi “Simukela okuhle okuvela esandleni sikaNkulunkulu, singekwamukele nokubi na?” Bebheneke nokuziphatha kukaJobe ngalesi sikhathi, labo abathanda ukukhuluma amagama amakhulu, futhi abathanda ukukhuluma ngamagama nezimfundiso, basala bekhixile. Labo abadumisa igama likaNkulunkulu ngamazwi kuphela, kodwa abangakaze bamukele uvivinyo lukaNkulunkulu, kudingeka babe qotho njengoJobe, futhi labo abangakhulwa ukuthi umuntu angakwazi ukuqina endleleni kaNkulunkulu, bahlulelwa ubufakazi bukaJobe. Bebheneke nokuziphatha kukaJobe phakathi nezilingo kanye namazwi awakhuluma, abanye bayodideka, abanye bakhathazeke, abanye bangabaze, abanye ngeke babe nandaba, bangabunaki ubufakazi bukaJobe ngenxa yokuthi ababoni kuphela uvivinyo olwehlela uJobe phakathi nezilingo, futhi bafunde amazwi akhulunywa uJobe, kodwa futhi babona “nobuthaka” bukaJobe phakathi nalezi zilingo. Lobu “buthaka” bakholwa ukuthi kuwukungapheleli okukhona ekupheleleni kukaJobe, ibala elisendodeni eyayiphelele emehlweni kaNkulunkulu. Okusho ukuthi, kukholakala ukuthi labo abaphelele, abangenabala, abangenabo ubuthakathaka, abangakaze bezwe ubuhlungu, abakaze bangajabuli noma bazizwe belahliwe futhi abanayo inzondo noma nayiziphi izimo zangaphandle ezinzima; ngenxa yalokho, abantu abaningi abakhulwa ukuthi uJobe wayephelele ngempela. Abantu abakwamukeli lokhu kuziphatha phakathi nokulingwa kwakhe. Ngokwesibonelo, lapho uJobe elahlekelwa izimpahla kanye nezingane zakhe, akazange, njengoba abantu becabanga, akhihle isililo. Lokho kwenza abantu bacabange ukuthi wayengenamizwa, ngoba akakhalanga izinyembezi, noma wayengawuthandi umndeneni wakhe. Lona umbono ongemuhle uJobe aqale wawunika abantu. Indlela aziphatha ngayo kamuva bayithola idida kakhulu: Ukuthi “Waklebhula ingubo yakhe” abantu bakubheka njengokwedelela uNkulunkulu, nokuthi “waphuca ikhanda lakhe” kubhekwe ngokungeyikho njengokwedelela kukaJobe nokumelana noNkulunkulu. Ngaphandle kwamazwi kaJobe athi “UJehova uphile, futhi uJehova uthathile; malibongwe igama likaJehova,” abantu akukho ukulunga abakubonayo okwatuswa uNkulunkulu,

---

ngakho indlela iningi labo elimqonda ngayo uJobe ihlotshaniswa nokungaqondi, ukungabaza, nokuchithwa kanye nokucabanga ukuthi wemukelwe. Akekho kubo owaqonda ngempela futhi owazisayo amazwi likaJehova uNkulunkulu athi uJobe wayeyindoda elungile futhi eqotho, umuntu oyedwa owesaba uNkulunkulu wagwema okubi.

Ngenxa yombono wabo ongenhla ngoJobe, abantu bakungabaza kakhulu ukulunga kwakhe, ngoba izenzo nokuziphatha kukaJobe okulotshwe emibhalweni kwakungezona izinto ezazithinta abantu ngendlela abayifisayo. Akaphuthelwanga nje kuphela izidlo ezinkulu, kodwa futhi waziphala lapho ehlezi emlotheni. Leli qiniso libashiya bekhaxile abantu, futhi abalikhola—baze baliphike—ukulunga kukaJobe, ngesikhathi eziphala uJobe akazange athandaze kuNkulunkulu, noma enze isithembiso kuNkulunkulu; noma akhale izinyembezi ngenxa yobuhlungu. Ngalesi sikhathi, abantu babona kuphela ubuthaka bukaJobe, ngakho ngisho nalapho bezwa uJobe ethi “Simukela okuhle okuvela esandleni sikaNkulunkulu, singekwamukele nokubi na?” akukho lutho nhlobo olubathintayo, futhi abakakwazi ukubona ukulunga kukaJobe emazwini akhe. Umqondo oyisisekelo uJobe awunika abantu phakathi nezilingo zakhe ukuthi wayengadumazekile futhi engazidli. Abantu abayiboni indaba engemva kokuziphatha kwakhe eyayisekujuleni kwenhliziyo yakhe, futhi abakuboni ukwesaba uNkulunkulu okwakusenhliziyweni yakhe noma ukunamathela emyalweni wokugwema okubi. Ukuzotha kwakhe kwenza abantu bacabange ukuthi ukulunga nobuqotho bakhe kumane kungamazwi nje, ukuthi ukwesaba uNkulunkulu kuyinzwabethi; “ubuthaka” abembula ngaphandle yibona ababambelela kubo, bubenza babe “nombono omusha” kanye “nokuqonda okusha” ngomuntu uNkulunkulu athi ulungile futhi uqotho. “Umbono omusha” kanjalo “nokuqonda okusha” kufakazelwa uJobe lapho evula umlomo wakhe eqalekisa usuku azalwa ngalo.

Nakuba izinga lokuhlukunyezwa alubekezelela lungacabangeki futhi umuntu angeke aluqonde, akukhuluma kwakungeyona inzwabethi, kodwa wayemane enciphisa ubuhlungu ayebuzwa emzimbeni wakhe. Njengoba kulotshiwe emibhalweni, wathi: “Maluqalekise usuku engazalwa ngalo, nobusuku okwashiwo ngalo ukuthi, Kukhulelwe umntwana wesilisa” (UJobe 3:3). Mhlawumbe kukhona owake wacabanga ukuthi abalulekile la mazwi, futhi mhlawumbe kunabantu abake bawanaka. Ngokombono wenu, ingabe asho ukuthi uJobe wayephika uNkulunkulu? Ingabe ayisikhalazo esibhekiswe kuNkulunkulu? Ngiyazi ukuthi iningi lenu linemibono ethile ngala mazwi akhulunywa uJobe futhi likholwa ukuthi ukube uJobe wayelungile futhi eqotho, wayengeke aveze izimpawu zokuba buthaka noma zosizi, futhi wayezofuna ukubhekana kahle nokuhlasela kukaSathane, futhi ajabule lapho uSathane emlinga. Kwakungafanele akhathazeke nganoma yiluphi uvivinyo olwalethwa uSathane enyameni yakhe, futhi kwakungafanele ahlukumeze imizwa esenhliziyweni yakhe. Empeleni kwakufanele acele

---

uNkulunkulu enze lezi zilingo zibe namandla. Yile nto okwakufanele izezwe noma umuntu ongesabi futhi omesaba ngempela uNkulunkulu nogwema okubi okwakufanele abe nayo. Ngemva kwalolu vivinyo olwedlulele, uJobe waluqalekisa usuku azalwa ngalo. Akazange akhononde ngoNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyokuba nezinhloso zokuphikisana noNkulunkulu. Kulula kakhulu ukukusho lokhu kunokukwenza, ngoba kusukela endulo kuze kube manje, akekho owake wavivinywa njengoJobe. Kungani kungakaze kube namuntu oke wabhekana novivinyo olufana nolukaJobe? Ngoba, njengoba kunjalo ngokombono kaNkulunkulu, akekho ongakwazi ukuthwala lesi sibopho, akekho ongakwazi ukwenza njengoba kwenza uJobe, futhi akekho ngaphandle kokuqalekisa usuku azalwa ngalo, ongeke alishiye igama likaNkulunkulu futhi aqhubeke ebusisa igama likaJehova uNkulunkulu, njengoba kwenza uJobe lapho ehlelwa izilingo. Ingabe ukhona owayengenza lokhu? Lapho sisho lokhu ngoJobe, ingabe siyakuncoma ukuziphatha kwakhe? Wayeyindoda elungile, futhi ekwazi ukufakaza kanjalo ngoNkulunkulu, futhi ekwazi ukuxosha uSathane, ukuze angaphinde ame phambi kukaNkulunkulu amangalele—ngakho yini engalungile ngokumncoma? Kungenzeka yini ukuthi ninezinga eliphakeme kunelikaNkulunkulu? Kungenzeka yini ukuthi naniyokwenza kangcono kunoJobe lapho nibhekene nalolu vivinyo? UJobe wadunyiswa uNkulunkulu—kukhona eningavumelani nakho?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 47)**

### **UJobe Waqalekisa Usuku Azalwa Ngalo Ngenxa Yokuthi Wayengafuni Ukuzwisa UNkulunkulu Ubuhlungu**

Ngivame ukuthi uNkulunkulu uhlola izinhliziyi zabantu, bese abantu bebona indlela abanye abayiyi ngaphandle. Ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu ubona ngaphakathi ezinhliziyweni zabantu, uyayiqonda ingqikithi yabo, kuyilapho abantu bechaza ingqikithi yabantu ngokwalokho abakubona ngaphandle. Lapho uJobe evula umlomo futhi eqalekisa usuku azalwa ngalo, lesi senzo samangalisa zonke izidalwa zomoya, okubandakanya nabangani abathathu bakaJobe. Umuntu wavela kuNkulunkulu, futhi kufanele abonge ngokuphila nangeniyama, kanye nosuku lokuzalwa, alunikwa uNkulunkulu, futhi akufanele aqalekise lezo zinto. Lokhu kuyaqondakala kubantu abaningi. Kuwo wonke umuntu olandela uNkulunkulu, lokhu kuqonda kungcwele, kuyiqiniso elingasozwe laguquka. Ngakolunye uhlangothi, uJobe wephula imithetho: Waqalekisa usuku azalwa ngalo. Lesi yisenzo abantu abajwayelekile abacabanga ukuthi sisho ukweqela endaweni engavunyiwe. Akagcini nje ngokungafaneleki ukuqondwa nokuthola uzwelo lwabantu, akafaneleki nokuthethelelwa uNkulunkulu. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, ngisho nabantu abaningi

---

bayakungabaza ukulunga kukaJobe, ngoba kubonakala sengathi umusa kaNkulunkulu kuye, wenza uJobe wazazisa, wamenza waba nesibindi esamenza wangagcina ngokubonga uNkulunkulu ngokumbusisa nokumnakekela ekuphileni kwakhe, kodwa wafisa sengathi ngabe wafa ngosuku azalwa ngalo. Kungaba yini lena ngaphandle kokuphikisana noNkulunkulu? Imibono enjalo yenza abantu bamchithe uJobe, kodwa ubani ongazi lokho uJobe ayekucabanga ngempela ngaleso sikhathi? Ubani ongazi into eyenza uJobe wathatha isimo ngaleyo ndlela? UNkulunkulu kuphela kanye noJobe abazi indaba nezizathu ezisekelwe kuyo lapha.

Lapho uSathane elula isandla sakhe ukuze onakalise amathambo kaJobe, uJobe waba namandla, wangafuna indlela yokuphunyuka noma amandla okumelana naye. Umzimba nomphfumulo wakhe kwezwa ubuhlungu obukhulu, futhi lobu buhlungu bamenza waqaphela ubuncane, ubuthaka, kanye nokuntula amandla ukuphila komuntu enyameni okunakho. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, waphinde wathola ukwazisa nokuqonda okukhulu ngokuthi kungani uNkulunkulu efuna ukunakekela isintu. Ezilingweni zikaSathane, uJobe waqaphela ukuthi umuntu, oyinyama negazi, akanamandla futhi ubuthaka. Lapho eguqa ngamadolo akhe futhi ethandaza kuNkulunkulu, wazizwa sengathi uNkulunkulu wayefihla ubuso Bakhe, ngoba uNkulunkulu wayesemshiyele ngokuphelele ezandleni zikaSathane. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, uNkulunkulu waphinde wamkhalela, waba nosizi ngenxa yakhe; uNkulunkulu wabuzwa ubuhlungu ayebuzwa.... UJobe wabuzwa ubuhlungu bukaNkulunkulu, nokuthi uNkulunkulu wayengakwazi ukubuthwala.... UJobe wayengasafuni ukuzwisa uNkulunkulu obunye ubuhlungu, futhi wayengasafuni uNkulunkulu amkhalele, ingasaphathwa eyokuthi kube nguyena ozwisa uNkulunkulu ubuhlungu. Ngaleso sikhathi, uJobe wayengasafuni ukuba umuntu wenyama, wayengasafuni ukuzwa ubuhlungu ayebulethelwa inyama yakhe, ngoba lokho kwakuyokwenza uNkulunkulu ayeke ukuhlushwa ukuzwa ubuhlungu bakhe—kodwa wayengeke, kwadingeka ukuthi angabekezeleli nje kuphela ubuhlungu benyama, kodwa nobuhlungu bokungafisi ukukhathaza uNkulunkulu. Lobu buhlungu obukabili—obenyama, nobomoya—benza uJobe wezwa izinhlungu ezinkulu, wabona izinto inyama engenakuzenza nendlela igazi elingamkhungathekisa ngayo umuntu. Ngaphansi kwalezi zimo, ukulangazelela kwakhe uNkulunkulu kwaba namandla, nenzondo yakhe ngoSathane yajula. Ngalesi sikhathi, uJobe wayefisa sengathi ngabe akazange azalwe ezweni labantu, nokubona uNkulunkulu ekhala izinyembezi futhi ezwa ubuhlungu ngenxa yakhe. Uqale ayizonde kakhulu inyama yakhe, aphelelwe amandla ngosuku lwakhe lokuzalwa nangakho konke okubandakanya yena. Akafisanga nokuthi kube nomunye ozalwa ngosuku olufana nolwakhe, ngakho wavula umlomo wakhe waqalekisa usuku azalwa ngalo: “Maluqalekiswe usuku engazalwa ngalo, nobusuku okwashiwo ngalo ukuthi, Kukhulelwe umntwana wesilisa. Lolo suku malube ngubumnyama; uNkulunkulu makangalunaki ephezulu, nokukhanya kungakhanyi kulo” (UJobe 3:3-4). Amazwi

---

kaJobe aqukethe inzondo ayenayo ngaye, “Maluqalekiswe usuku engazalwa ngalo, nobusuku okwashiwo ngalo ukuthi, Kukhulelwe umntwana wesilisa,” kanye nendlela ayezisola ngokujulile ngayo ngokuzwisa uNkulunkulu ubuhlungu, “Lolo suku malube ngubumnyama; uNkulunkulu makangalunaki ephezulu, nokukhanya kungakhanyi kulo.” La mavesi amabili aveza indlela uJobe ayezizwa ngayo ngempela ngaleso sikhathi, futhi akuveza obala ukulunga nobuqotho bakhe. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, njengoba nje uJobe ayefisa, ukholo nokulalela kwakhe uNkulunkulu, kanye nokwesaba kwakhe uNkulunkulu, kwakubaluleke kakhulu. Yiqiniso lokhu yikho kanye uNkulunkulu ayekulindele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 48)**

### **UJobe Unqoba USathane Bese Ephenduka Indoda Eqotho Emehlweni KaNkulunkulu**

Lapho uJobe edlula ezilingweni okokuqala, waphucwa yonke impahla yakhe kanye nezingane zakhe, kodwa akazange awe noma asho into eyisono kuNkulunkulu. Wazinqoba izilingo zikaSathane, wanqoba nomuzwa wokulahlekelwa impahla yakhe kanye nezingane zakhe, okusho ukuthi wakwazi ukulalela uNkulunkulu futhi wadumisa uNkulunkulu ngenxa yakho. Yiyona ndlela uJobe ayeziphatha ngayo phakathi nesilingo sokuqala sikaSathane, futhi yibona bufakazi obanikezwa uJobe ovivinyweni lokuqala lukaNkulunkulu. Ovivinyweni lwesibili, uSathane welula isandla sakhe ukuze alimaze uJobe, futhi nakuba uJobe ezwa ubuhlungu ayengakaze abuzwe, ubufakazi bakhe babanele ukushiya abantu bebambe ongezansi. Wasebenzisa isibindi, ukholo, nokulalela kwakhe uNkulunkulu, ukuze aphinde anqobe uSathane, futhi uNkulunkulu wakwamukela ukuziphatha kanye nobufakazi abunikeza. Phakathi nalesi silingo, uJobe wasebenzisa ukuziphatha kwakhe ukuze azise uSathane ukuthi ubuhlungu benyama babungeke buguqule ukholo nokulalela kwakhe uNkulunkulu, noma bumenze angazinikeli noma esabe uNkulunkulu; wayengeke amphike uNkulunkulu noma ashiye ukulunga nobuqotho bakhe ngenxa yokwesaba ukufa. Ukuzimisela kukaJobe kwenza uSathane wangenwa amanzi emadolweni, ukholo lwakhe lwashiya uSathane ethuthumela futhi eqhaqhazela, amandla empi yakhe yokuphila nokufa noSathane enza uSathane waba nenzondo enkulu, ukulunga nobuqotho bakhe akumsizanga ngalutho uSathane, ngezinga lokuthi wayeka ukumhlasele nokumangalela uJobe phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kwakusho ukuthi uJobe ulinqobile izwe, wayinqoba inyama kanye noSathane, futhi wakunqoba ukufa; wayengumuntu kaNkulunkulu ngokuphelele. Phakathi nalezi zilingo ezimbili, uJobe waqina ebufakazini bakhe, futhi waphila ngokulunga nobuqotho, waphila ngazo zonke izindlela ngomyalo wokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi. Ngemva kokudlula kulezi zilingo, uJobe waba nokuhlangenwe nakho

---

okungeke kwatholakala ndawo, futhi kwamenza wavuthwa, kwamenza waba namandla, nokholo oluqinile, kwamenza wazethemba futhi waba qotho ngenxa yokuqina kwakhe. Ukuvivinya kukaJehova uNkulunkulu uJobe, kwenza uJobe wakuqonda ngokujulile ukukhathazeka kukaNkulunkulu ngomuntu, kwamenza wabona ukuba yigugu kothando lukaNkulunkulu, okuyilapho okwakhula khona uthando lwakhe lukaNkulunkulu ekwesabeni kwakhe uNkulunkulu. Uvivinyo lukaJehova uNkulunkulu aluhlukanisanga Yena noJobe, kodwa lwasondeza inhliziyu yakhe kuNkulunkulu. Lapho izinhlungu zenyama zikaJobe zifinyelela ekugcineni, ukubona uJehova uNkulunkulu ekhathazeka ngaye kwamenza waqalekisa usuku azalwa ngalo. Ukuziphatha okunjalo kwakungeyona into ehleliwe, kodwa ukwambulwa okungokwemvelo kothando ayenalo ngoNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakhe, kwakuyisambulo esingokwemvelo esasibangelwa uthando lwakhe ngoNkulunkulu. Okusho ukuthi, ngenxa yokuthi uJobe wazizonda, wayengazimisele futhi wayengeke akwazi ukuhlukumeza uNkulunkulu, ngaleyo ndlela uthando lwakhe lwalungenabo ubugovu. Ngalesi sikhathi, kwakubalulekile kuJobe ukuba nobuhlobo obude nokulangazelela uNkulunkulu nokuzinikela kuNkulunkulu kuze kufike ezingeni lokucabangelana nothando. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, wayelubheka njengolubalulekile ukholo nokulalela kwakhe uNkulunkulu nokwesaba uNkulunkulu ngezinga lokumcabangela nokumthanda. Akazange avume ukwenza noma yini eyayingalimaza uNkulunkulu, akazange aziphathe ngendlela engalimaza uNkulunkulu, akavumanga ukwenza uNkulunkulu abe lusizi ngenxa yakhe, ngisho nokuthi angajabuli ngenxa yakhe. Emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, nakuba uJobe ayengakaguquki, ukholo lukaJobe, ukulalela kanye nokwesaba uNkulunkulu, kwenza uNkulunkulu wagculiseka futhi wajabula. Ngalesi sikhathi, uJobe wafinyelela ekulungeni uNkulunkulu ayefuna afinyelele kukho, waba indoda okufanele ngempela kuthiwe “ilungile futhi iqotho” emehlweni kaNkulunkulu. Izenzo zakhe ezilungile zamenza wanqoba uSathane futhi wafakaza ngoNkulunkulu. Ngakho izenzo zakhe ezilungile zamenza waphelulela, zamenza wakwazisa ukuphila kwakhe, wadlondlobala nakakhulu, waba umuntu wokuqala owayengasahlaselwa futhi alingwe uSathane. Ngenxa yokuthi uJobe wayelungile, wamangalelwa futhi walingwa uSathane; ngenxa yokuthi uJobe wayelungile, wanikelwa kuSathane; futhi ngenxa yokuthi uJobe wayelungile, wamnqoba futhi wamehlula uSathane, wama waqinisa ebufakazini bakhe. Ngenxa yalokho, uJobe waba ngumuntu wokuqala owayengasoze anikelwa kuSathane, weza ngempela ngaphambi kwesihlalo sobukhosi sikaNkulunkulu, waphila ekukhanyeni, ngaphansi kwezibusiso zikaNkulunkulu ngaphandle kokonakaliswa uSathane.... Waba indoda yeqiniso emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, wakhululwa ...

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 49)**



---

## **Ekuphileni Kwansuku Zonke KukaJobe Sibona Ukulunga, Ubuqotho, Ukwesaba UNkulunkulu, Kanye Nokugwema Okubi**

Uma sizokhuluma ngoJobe, khona-ke kumele sihlaziye izinto uNkulunkulu azisho ngaye: “Akekho ofana naye emhlabeni, indoda engasoleki nelungile, owesaba uNkulunkulu, nogwema okubi.”

Ake siqale sifunde ngokulunga nobuqotho bukaJobe.

Kuyini ukuqonda kwenu ngamagama athi “ukulunga” nelithi “ubuqotho”? Ingabe niyakholwa ukuthi uJobe wayengathukutheli futhi ehloniphekile? Yiqiniso, lokhu kuyoba ukuchaza igama negama lencazelo yelithi “ukulunga” nelithi “ubuqotho.” Into ebalulekile ekuqondeni ukuphila kwangempela kukaJobe—amazwi, izincwadi, nemibono ngeke kusinikeze izimpendulo. Sizqala ngokubheka ukuphila kukaJobe kwasekhaya, ukuthi wayevame ukuziphatha kanjani. Lokhu kuyositshela ngemiyalo nemigomo yakhe ekuphileni, kanye nobuntu bakhe. Manje, ake sifunde amazwi okugcina kuJobe 1:3: “lo muntu wayengumuntu omkhulu kunabo bonke abantu basempumalanga.” Lokhu la mazwi akushoyo ukuthi igama langempela likaJobe kanye nokuma kwakhe kwakuphakeme kakhulu, nakuba singatshelwa ukuthi wayemkhulu kunabo bonke abantu basempumalanga ngenxa yokuthi wayenempahla eningi, noma ngenxa yokuthi wayelungile futhi eqotho, esaba uNkulunkulu futhi egwema okubi, siyazi ukuthi igama nokuma kukaJobe kwakuyigugu kakhulu. Njengoba kulotshiwe eBhayibhelini, into yokuqala abantu abayazi ngoJobe ukuthi wayelungile, ukuthi wayesaba uNkulunkulu egwema okubi, ukuthi wayenomcebo omkhulu futhi ezakhele igama elihle. Ukuze umuntu ojwayelekile aphilile endaweni enjalo nangaphansi kwezimo ezinjalo, izinga lokuphila kukaJobe, nezinto ezihlukahlukene ekuphileni kwakhe ziyoba into abantu abaningi abagxile kuyo; ngakho kumele siqhubeke sifunda imibhalo: “Futhi amadodana akhe ahamba enza amadili ezindlini zawo, ileyo naleyo ngosuku lwayo; ayesethumela futhi abiza odadewabo abathathu ukuba bazodla futhi baphuze nabo. Kwathi lapho, izinsuku zamadili sezidlulile, uJobe wathumela futhi wawangcwelisa, futhi wavuka entathakusa, futhi wanikela umnikelo wokushiswa okwakulingana nesibalo sawo onke: ngokuba uJobe wathi, “Kungenzeka ukuthi amadodana ami onile, futhi athuka uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zawo. Wenza njalo uJobe mihla yonke” (UJobe 1:4-5). La mavesi asitshela izinto ezimbili: Okokuqala ukuthi amadodana namadodakazi kaJobe ayeba nedili njalo, edla futhi ephuza; okwesibili ukuthi uJobe wayehlale enikela ngeminikelo yokushiswa ngoba wayekhathazekile ngawo, esaba ukuthi ayona, nokuthi izinhliziyiyo zabo zithuke uNkulunkulu. Kulokhu kuchazwa izinhlobo ezimbili zokuphila kwabantu. Abokuqala, amadodana namadodakazi kaJobe, ayevame ukuba nedili ngenxa yengcebo yawo, ayephuza iwayini adle izidlo aze asuthe, ejabulela ukuphila okusezingeni eliphezulu okwakulethwa

---

umcebo. Ukuphila kanjalo, kwenza kwangagwemeka ukuthi ayezokona bese ecasula uNkulunkulu—kodwa awazange azingcwelise noma anikele iminikelo yokushiswa ngenxa yalokho. Ngakho uyabona ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayengenayo indawo ezinhliziyweni zawo, ukuthi ayengacabangi ngomusa kaNkulunkulu, futhi engakwesabi ukucasula uNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyokwesaba ukuphika uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zawo. Eqinisweni, asigxilile ezinganeni zikaJobe, kodwa ekutheni uJobe wenzani lapho ebhekene nezinto ezinjalo; lena enye indaba echazwe kuleli vesi, ebandakanya ukuphila kwakhe kwansuku zonke nesiqu sobuntu bakhe. Lapho iBhayibheli lichaza idili lamadodana namadodakazi kaJobe, alikhulumi ngoJobe; limane lithi amadodana namadodakazi kaJobe ayedla futhi aphuze ndawonye. Ngamanye amazwi, wayengabi namadili, noma adle namadodana namadodakazi akhe. Nakuba wayecebile, wayenempahla kanye nezinceku eziningi, ukuphila kukaJobe kwakungenazo izinto eziningi. Wayengakhangwa ubukhazikhazi bendawo ayephila kuyo, futhi wayengenawo umhobholo ngezinto zenyama noma akhohlwe ukunikela iminikelo yokushiswa ngenxa yomcebo wakhe, ingasaphathwa eyokuthi imenze esabe uNkulunkulu kancane kancane enhliziyweni yakhe. Ngokusobala, uJobe wayengenawo umhobholo nomhawu ekuphileni kwakhe, futhi ngenxa yalokho uNkulunkulu wambusisa. Kunalokho, wayethobekile futhi enesizotha, wayengaziqhenyi, futhi eqaphela aphinde acophelele phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Wayevame ukucabanga ngomusa nezibusiso zikaNkulunkulu, futhi ehlale emesaba uNkulunkulu. Ekuphileni kwakhe kwansuku zonke, uJobe wayesheshe avuke ukuze anikele umnikelo wokushiswa wamadodana namadodakazi akhe. Ngamanye amazwi, uJobe akagcinanga ngokwesaba uNkulunkulu, kodwa wayenethemba lokuthi izingane zakhe nazo zazizokwesaba uNkulunkulu zingoni. Ingcebo kaJobe yayingenandawo enhliziyweni yakhe, futhi ayingenanga endaweni kaNkulunkulu; kungakhathaleki ukuthi ngenxa yakhe noma yabantwana, ayekwenza uJobe kwakuhlale kubandakanya ukwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema ukwenza okubi. Ukwesaba uJehova uNkulunkulu akuphelelanga emlonyeni wakhe, kodwa wakubonisa ngezenzo, usuku ngalunye nakukho konke ukuphila kwakhe. Lokhu kuziphatha kwangempela kukaJobe kusibonisa ukuthi wayethembekile, futhi ethanda ubulungiswa nezinto ezinhle. Ukuthi uJobe wayevame ukungcwelisa amadodana namadodakazi akhe kusho ukuthi wayengakwemukeli ukuziphatha kwezingane zakhe; kunalokho, enhliziyweni yakhe wayeyichitha indlela ayeziphatha ngayo. Wayephethe ngokuthi ukuziphatha kwamadodana namadodakazi akhe kwakungamjabulisi uJehova uNkulunkulu, ngakho wayevame ukuwabiza phambi kukaJehova, avume izono zawo. Izenzo zikaJobe zisibonisa olunye uhlangothi lobuntu bakhe: ukuthi akakaze ahambe nabantu abonayo nabacasula uNkulunkulu, kodwa wayebagwema. Ngisho noma laba bantu babengamadodana namadodakazi akhe, akazange alaxaze imiyalo yakhe ngenxa yokuthi babeyigazi lakhe, futhi akawavunanga amadodana yakhe ngenxa yalokho ayekucabanga. Kunalokho, wawanxusa ukuba avume ukuze uJehova uNkulunkulu awabekezelele, futhi

---

wawaxwayisa ngokuthi angashiyi uNkulunkulu ngenxa yobugovu bawo. Imiyalo yendlela uJobe aphatha ngayo abanye ayinakuhlukaniswa nemiyalo yokwesaba uNkulunkulu ugweme okubi. Wayekuthanda okwakwemukelwa uNkulunkulu futhi ekwenyanya okwakwenyanywa uNkulunkulu, ebathanda labo abathanda uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo, futhi ezonda abenzi bobubi nalabo abonayo kuNkulunkulu. Uthando nenzondo enjalo kwavela ekuphileni kwakhe kwansuku zonke, futhi yibona buqotho bukaJobe obabonakala emehlweni kaNkulunkulu. Ngokwemvelo, lobu ubuntu bukaJobe ekuphileni kwamihla yonke nabanye abantu okumele sifunde ngabo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 50)**

### **Ukuvezwa Kobuntu BukaJobe Phakathi Nezilingo Zakhe (Ukuqonda Ukuphelela KukaJobe, Ubuqotho, Ukwesaba UNkulunkulu, Kanye Nokugwema Okubi Ezilingweni Zakhe)**

Lapho uJobe ezwa ukuthi impahla yakhe intshontshiwe, nokuthi amadodana namadodakazi akhe ashonile, nokuthi izinceku zakhe zibulewe, wenza ngale ndlela: “Khona-ke uJobe wasukuma, wabe eseklebhula isiphuku sakhe, futhi waphuca ikhanda lakhe, wabe esewela emhlabathini, futhi wakhuleka” (UJobe 1:20). La mazwi asitshela iqiniso elilodwa: Ngemva kokuzwa lezi zindaba, uJobe akethukanga, akazange akhale noma asole izinceku ezazilethe umbiko, ingasaphathwa-ke eyokuhlola isimo ngokuthi aphenye ukuze athole ukuthi kwenzekeni ngempela. Akazange aveze noma ibuphi ubuhlungu noma ukuzisola ngempahla eyayimlahlekele, noma akhale izinyembezi ngenxa yokushonelwa izingane, ngabantu abathandayo. Ngokuphambene nalokho, waklebhula ingubo yakhe, waphuca ikhanda lakhe, wawela emhlabathini, wakhuleka. Izenzo zikaJobe azifani nezomuntu ojwayelekile. Ziyabadida abantu abanengi, zibenza basole uJobe ngokuba nenhliziyo embi. Ngokulahlekelwa yizinto abanazo kungazelelwe, abantu abajwayelekile bayozwa ubuhlungu obukhulu, noma babe lusizi—futhi abanye bangacindezeleka kakhulu. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi ezinhliziyweni zabo, impahla yabo imele ukuphila kwabo, ukuphila kwabo kuncike kuyo, iysisizathu sokuthi baqhubeke bephila; ukulahlekelwa impahla yabo kusho ukuthi imizamo yabo ibe yize, ukuthi abasenathemba futhi abasenalo ngisho nekusasa. Lona umbono noma yimuphi umuntu anawo ngempahla yakhe nendlela asondelene ngayo eduze nayo, futhi iyinto ebaluleke kunazo zonke emehlweni abo. Kanjalo, iningi labantu liyadideka yindlela uJobe angakhathazeki ngayo ngokulahlekelwa yimpahla yakhe. Namhlanje, sizogeda konke ukudideka abantu abanakho ngokuchaza okwakwenzeka enhliziyweni kaJobe.

---

Ingqondo yembula ukuthi ngemva kokuba uNkulunkulu emnike lezo zinto, uJobe kwakufanele ashaywe amahloni ngenxa yokulahlekelwa yilezo zinto, ngoba wahluleka ukuzinakekela izinto ayezinikwe uNkulunkulu. Ngakho, lapho ezwa ukuthi impahla yakhe yebiwe, into yokuqala okwakufanele ayenze kwakufanele aye lapho kwenzeke khona isigameko abale konke okwakulahlekile bese ebikela uNkulunkulu ukuze athole ezinye izibusiso. Nokho uJobe akakwenzanga lokhu—futhi wayenezizathu zakhe zokwenza kanjalo. Enhliziyweni yakhe, uJobe wayekholwa ngokuqinile ukuthi konke ayenakho wayekunikwe uNkulunkulu, futhi akakaze akusebenzele. Ngakho akazange azazise lezi zibusiso, waqhubeka ephila ngemiyalo yakhe. Wazazisa izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu, futhi wabonga, kodwa akazange azibheke njengeziyigugu futhi akazange afune ezinye izibusiso. Leyo kwakuyindlela ayebheka ngayo impahla yakhe. Akukho lutho alwenza ukuze athole izibusiso, futhi akazange akhathazeke ngokulahlekelwa izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu; akazange ajabule kakhulu ngezibusiso uNkulunkulu amnika zona, futhi akazange angawunaki umusa uNkulunkulu ambonisa wona ngenxa yezibusiso ayezijabulela mihla yonke. Umbono kaJobe ngempahla yakhe wembula kubantu ubuntu bakhe bangempela: Okokuqala, uJobe wayengesiye umuntu ohahayo, futhi wayengafuni izinto ekuphileni kwakhe. Okwesibili, uJobe akakaze akhathazeke noma esabe ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayezothatha konke ayenakho, okwakuwumbono wakhe ngokulalela uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakhe; okusho ukuthi wayengafuni lutho, futhi engakhonondi ngalokho uNkulunkulu ayezokuthatha kuye, futhi wayengabuzi ukuthi kungani, kodwa wayefuna ukulalela amalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu. Okwesithathu, akakaze acabange ukuthi uyisebenzele impahla yakhe, kodwa wacabanga ukuthi uyiphiwe uNkulunkulu. Lolu kwakuwukholo lukaJobe kuNkulunkulu, futhi kubonisa inkolelo ayenayo. Ingabe ubuntu bukaJobe nezinto ayezifuna njalo kwawenza acaca la maphuzu amathathu ngaye? Ubuntu bukaJobe nezinto ayezifuna kwakubalulekile endleleni ayeziphatha ngayo lapho ebhekene nokulahlekelwa impahla. Yizinto uJobe ayezifuna njalo ezamenza waba nesibindi sokuthi, “UJehova uphile, futhi uJehova uthathile; malibongwe igama likaJehova” phakathi nokuvivinywa kwakhe uNkulunkulu. La mazwi awacatshanganga ngobusuku obubodwa, futhi awamananga nje afika engqondweni kaJobe. Ayeyilokho ayekubonile futhi wadlula kukho ekuphileni kwakhe. Uma eqhathaniswa nabo bonke labo abafuna izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu, abesaba ukuthi uNkulunkulu uzobathathela ini, futhi bakhononde ngakho, ingabe ukulalela kukaJobe akunalo iqiniso? Uma eqhathaniswa nabo bonke abakholwa ukuthi ukhona uNkulunkulu, kodwa abangakholwa ukuthi uphethe zonke izinto, ingabe uJobe akanakho yini ukwethembeka nobuqotho obukhulu?

## **Ukuhluzeka KukaJobe**

Izinto uJobe adlula kuzo nobuntu bakhe obuqotho nobethembekile basho ukuthi wenza izinqubo ezibonisa ukuhluzeka lapho elahlekelwa impahla kanye nezingane zakhe. Izinqumo

---

ezihluzeke kanjalo zazingenakuhlukaniswa nezinto ayezifuna mihla yonke nezenzo zikaNkulunkulu ayesezazi. Ukwethembeka kukaJobe kwamenza wakholwa ukuthi isandla sikaJehova uNkulunkulu sibusa zonke izinto; inkolelo yakhe yamenza wazi iqiniso ngobukhosi bukaJehova uNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto; ulwazi lwakhe lwamenza wazimisela ukulalela ubukhosi bukaJehova namalungiselelo akhe; ukulalela kwakhe kwamenza waba neqiniso nakakhulu ekwesabeni uJehova uNkulunkulu; ukwesaba kwakhe kwamenza wagwema okubi; ekugcineni uJobe waba umuntu olungile ngoba wayesaba uNkulunkulu egwema okubi; ukulunga kwakhe kwamenza wahlakanipha, futhi kwamenza wahluzeka.

Kufanele siliqonde kanjani leli gama elithi “ukuhluzeka”? Ngokwegama negama lisho ukuba nomqondo omuhle, ukusebenzisa ingqondo nokukhalipha lapho ucabanga, ukukhuluma into ezwakalayo, izenzo kanye nokwahlulela, nokuphila kahle kanye nokuba nesimilo esihle. Kodwa ukuhluzeka kukaJobe akuchazeki kalula ngaso sonke isikhathi. Lapho kuthiwa uJobe wayehluzekile, kusuke kukhulunywa ngobuntu nokuziphatha kwakhe phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yokuthi uJobe wayethembekile, wayebukholwa futhi ebulalela ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, okuyinto eyamnika ulwazi abanye ababengenalo, futhi lolu lwazi lwamenza wakwazi kakhudlwana ukuqonda, ukwahlulela, nokuchaza okwamehlela, okwamenza wakwazi ukukhetha kahle okwakufanele akwenze nokwakufanele akubambisise. Okusho ukuthi amazwi akhe, ukuziphatha, imiyalo okusekelwe kuyo izenzo zakhe, kwakuhlalelwa kucacile, kungafiphele, noma kulawulwe imizwa. Wayazi ukuthi ayithathe kanjani noma yini emehlelayo, wayazi ukuthi azithathe kanjani izinto eziyinkimbinkimbi, wayazi ukuthi abambelele kanjani ngokuqinile entweni efanele, futhi azi ukuthi kufanele akuphathe kanjani lokho uJehova amnika khona nakuthathayo. Lokhu kwakuyikho kanye ukuhluzeka kukaJobe. Yikho lokho kuhluzeka okwenza uJobe wathi, “UJehova uphile, futhi uJehova uthathile; malibongwe igama likaJehova,” lapho elahlekelwa izinto zakhe namadodana namadodakazi akhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 51)**

### **Ubuso Bangempela BukaJobe: Iqiniso, Ukuhlanzeka Nokungabi Namanga**

Ake sifunde uJobe 2:7-8: “Ngakho uSathane wabe esesuka phambi kukaJehova, futhi washaya uJobe ngamathumba abuhlungu kusukela ematheni onyawo kuze kufike okhakhayini lwakhe. Wayesethatha udengezi ukuba aziphale ngalo; wayesehlala phansi emlotheni.” Lena yincazelo yokwakwenzeka kuJobe lapho kumila amathumba amabi emzimbeni wakhe. Ngalesi sikhathi, uJobe wahlala emlotheni njengoba ayebekezelela izinhlungu. Akekho owayemelapha,

---

akekho owayemsiza adambise izinhlungu emzimbeni wakhe; kunalokho, wayesebenzisa udengezi ukuze enwaye amathumba akhe. Lesi kwakuyisigaba sokulingwa kukaJobe, futhi asihlobene nobuntu bakhe kanye nokwesaba uNkulunkulu, ngoba akukho okwakhulunywa uJobe ukuze aveze indlela ayezizwa ngayo ngaleso sikhathi. Kodwa izenzo zikaJobe nokuziphatha kwakhe zisewukuvezwa kobuntu bakhe. Esahlukweni esedlule sifunde ukuthi uJobe wayengumuntu omkhulu kunabo bonke empumalanga. Lesi siqephu sesahluko sesibili, sisikhombisa ukuthi lo muntu omkhulu wasempumalanga empeleni wasebenzisa udengezi ukuze azenwaye ngenkathi ehlezi emlotheni. Akuwona yini umehluko omkhulu lowo kulezi zincazelo ezimbili? Umehluko obonisa ukuthi uJobe wayengubani ngempela: Igama nesithunzi sakhe, wayengakaze akuthande noma akunake; wayengakhathazeki ngendlela abanye abambheka ngayo, futhi wayengakhathazeki ngomthelela ongemuhle izenzo zakhe ezazingase zibe nawo kwabanye; akazange afune ukuceba, kodwa wazijabulela izinto ezihambisana nakho. Wayekhathazeke ngokubaluleka kokuphila emehlweni kaNkulunkulu. UJobe wayengakhohlisi ngesiqu sakhe: Akazange athande udumo nengcebo, futhi akazange akuphilele; wayeneqiniso, ehlanzekile futhi engenawo amanga.

### **Ukuhlukanisa KukaJobe Uthando Nenzondo**

Olunye uhlangothi lobuntu bukaJobe lubonakala engxoxweni yakhe nomkakhe: “Khona-ke umkakhe wabe esethi kuye, Namanje usakugcinile ukuthembeka kwakho? Thuka uNkulunkulu, bese uyafa. Kepha wathi kuye, Ukhulumisa okwenye yakhosikazi ayiziwula. Usho ukuthini? Simukela okuhle okuvela esandleni sikaNkulunkulu, futhi singekwamukele nokubi na?” (UJobe 2:9-10). Ebona ubuhlungu ayebuzwa, umkaJobe wazama ukweluleka uJobe ukuze aphunyuke ezinhlungwini—kodwa “izinhloso ezinhle” azimenzanga wamukelwa uJobe; kunalokho, zamthukuthelisa, ngoba waluphika ukholo, nokulalela uJehova uNkulunkulu, waphika nokuba khona kukaJehova uNkulunkulu. Lokhu kwakuyinto ayengenakuyibekezelela uJobe, ngoba wayengakaze ayivumele into ephikisa uNkulunkulu noma emzwisa ubuhlungu. Wakwazi kanjani ukungaguquki lapho abanye besho amazwi ahlambalaza uNkulunkulu? Wabiza umkakhe “ngowesifazane oyisiwula.” Umbono kaJobe ngomkakhe wawunentukuthelo nenzondo, kanye nokumsola. Lobu kwakungubuntu bemvelo bukaJobe obehlukanisa uthando nenzondo, futhi kwabumelela kahle ubuntu obuqotho bakhe. UJobe wayenobulungiswa—obamenza wazonda izivunguvungu nomoya omubi, walahla futhi wenqaba inzwabethi, ubuwula, izimpikiswano, nemibono ewubuphukuphuku, wabambelela kweyakhe, imiyalo elungile lapho elahlwa yizinto nabantu ababeseduze naye.

### **Inhliziyo Enhle Nobuqotho BukaJobe**

---

Ngenxa yokuthi, kusukela ekuziphatheni kukaJobe, sikwazi ukubona izinto eziningi ngobuntu bakhe, yibuphi ubuntu bukaJobe esibubonayo lapho evula umlomo wakhe eqalekisa usuku lwakhe lokuzalwa? Lesi isihloko ezizoxoxa ngaso ngezansi.

Ngenhla, ngikhulume ngomsuka wokuqalekisa kukaJobe usuku lwakhe lokuzalwa. Nibonani kulokhu? Uma uJobe ayenenhliziyo elukhuni, engenalo uthando, ukube wayengenamizwa, futhi engenabo ubuntu, ingabe wayezokhathazeka ngezifiso zenhliziyi kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe wayezoluqalekisa usuku azalwa ngalo ngenxa yokukhathalela inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu? Ngamanye amazwi, ukube uJobe wayenenhliziyo elukhuni futhi engenabo ubuntu, ingabe babuzomkhathaza ubuhlungu bukaNkulunkulu? Ingabe wayezoluqalekisa usuku azalwa ngalo ngenxa yokuthi wenze uNkulunkulu waba lusizi? Impendulo ithi, Lutho neze! Ngoba wayenenhliziyo enhle, uJobe wayenendaba nenhliziyi kaNkulunkulu; ngoba wayenendaba nenhliziyi kaNkulunkulu, uJobe wayebuzwa ubuhlungu bukaNkulunkulu; ngoba wayenenhliziyo enhle, wabekezelela ubuhlungu obukhulu ngenxa yokuzwa ubuhlungu bukaNkulunkulu; ngenxa yokuthi wezwa ubuhlungu bukaNkulunkulu, waluzonda usuku azalwa ngalo, futhi waluqalekisa. Kwabanye abantu, ukuziphatha kukaJobe kuzo zonke lezi zilingo kuyisibonelo. Ukuqalekisa usuku azalwa ngalo kuphela okuphakamisa umbuzo ngokulunga nobuqotho bakhe, noma okunikeza umbono owehlukile. Eqinisweni, leli kwakuyiqiniso lesiqu sobuntu bukaJobe. Inggikithi yobuntu bakhe sasingavaliwe, noma sabukezwa omunye umuntu. Lapho eqalekisa usuku azalwa ngalo, wabonisa ukuba nenhliziyi enhle nobuqotho obujulile enhliziyweni yakhe; wayefana nomthombo onamanzi ahlanzekile obona isinqe sawo.

Ngemva kokufunda konke lokhu ngoJobe, abaningi cishe ngeke babe nombono onembile nenjongo yokuhlola ubuntu bukaJobe. Kufanele babe nokuqonda kwangempela, okuthuthukile, kanye nokwazisa ngokulunga nobuqotho bukaJobe okwakhulunywa uNkulunkulu. Nginethemba lokuthi lokhu kuqonda nokwazisa kuyosiza abantu besabe uNkulunkulu futhi bagweme okubi.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 52)**

### **Ubuhlobo Phakathi Kokunikela KukaNkulunkulu NgoJobe KuSathane Nezinhlalo Zomsebenzi KaNkulunkulu**

Nakuba abantu abaningi manje beqonda ukuthi uJobe wayelungile futhi eqotho, nokuthi wayesaba uNkulunkulu egwema okubi, lokhu kuqonda akubenzi bazazi kakhudlwana izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu. Ngesikhathi esifanayo nokuba nomona nobuntu nezinto ezifunwa uJobe, bambuza imibuzo elandelayo uNkulunkulu: UJobe wayelungile futhi eqotho, abantu babemazisa

---

kakhulu, ngakho kungani uNkulunkulu amnikela kuSathane futhi wavuma ukuba ahlukunyezwe? Imibuzo enjalo kufanele ibe sezinhliziyweni zabaningi—kunalokho, lokhu kungaba umbuzo osezinhliziyweni zabantu abaningi. Njengoba uhlupha abantu abaningi kangaka, kumele siwundlale etafuleni lo mbuzo, siwuchaze ngendlela efanele.

Konke okwenziwa uNkulunkulu kunesidingo, futhi kubaluleke kakhulu, ngoba konke akwenzayo kumuntu kuthinta ukuphatha Kwakhe nensindiso yesintu. Ngokwemvelo, umsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenza kuJobe awehlukile, nakuba uJobe ayelungile futhi eqotho emehlweni kaNkulunkulu. Ngamanye amazwi, kungakhathaleki ukuthi uNkulunkulu wenzani futhi kanjani, kungakhathaleki ukuthi izindleko ziyini, noma imigomo Yakhe, inhloso yezenzo Zakhe ayiguquki. Inhloso Yakhe ukusebenzisa kumuntu izwi likaNkulunkulu, izimfuneko zikaNkulunkulu, nentando kaNkulunkulu ngomuntu; ngamanye amazwi, iwukwenza kumuntu konke lokho uNkulunkulu akholwa ukuthi kuhle ngokuvumelana nezigaba Zakhe, avumele umuntu ukuba aqonde inhliziyu kaNkulunkulu futhi aqonde ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu, nokumvumela ukuba alalele ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu namalungiselelo Akhe, kanjalo enze umuntu esabe uNkulunkulu futhi agweme okubi—konke kuwuphawu olulodwa lwenhloso kaNkulunkulu kukho konke akwenzayo. Olunye uphawu ukuthi, ngenxa yokuthi uSathane uyisembozo futhi uyinhloso yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, umuntu uvame ukunikelwa kuSathane; lokhu kusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayevame ukuvumela abantu ukuthi babone ububi bukaSathane ngaphambi kokuba uSathane abalinge noma abahlasele, kanjalo evumele abantu ukuba bazonde uSathane futhi bakwazi ukubona uhlangothi lwakhe olubi. Le nqubo ibavumela ukuba bakhululeke kancane kancane ekulawulweni uSathane, nasekumangalelweni uSathane, ekugxambukeleni, nasekuhlaselweni—baze babonge izwi likaNkulunkulu, ulwazi lwabo nokulalela uNkulunkulu, kanye nokholo lwabo kuNkulunkulu nokumesaba; bayathuthumela lapho bemangalelwa uSathane; bayokhululwa lapho kuphela emandleni kaSathane. Ukukhululwa kwabantu kuyosho ukuthi uSathane unqotshiwe, kuyosho ukuthi abasekhona ukudla emlonyeni kaSathane—ukuthi esikhundleni sokubagwinya, uSathane ubalaxazile. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi abantu abanjalo baqotho, banokholo, bayalalela futhi besaba uNkulunkulu, nokuthi bamelene kakhulu noSathane. Bamthela ngehlazo uSathane, bamenza abe igwala, futhi bamnqoba ngokuphelele. Ukholo lwabo ekulandeleni uNkulunkulu, ukulalela kwabo nokwesaba uNkulunkulu kunqoba uSathane, futhi kumenza aphonse ithawula. Abantu abanjalo kuphela abazuzwe uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso, futhi yiyo uNkulunkulu ahlose ukubasindisa. Uma befisa ukusindiswa, nokuzuzwa uNkulunkulu ngokuphelele, khona-ke bonke abalandela uNkulunkulu kumele balingwe futhi bahlaselwe uSathane. Labo abamelana nalezi zilingo nokuhlaselwa bakwazi ngokuphelele ukunqoba uSathane, yilabo abasindiswe uNkulunkulu. Okusho ukuthi, labo abasindiswe uNkulunkulu yilabo abadlule ezilingweni, futhi abaye balingwa futhi



---

bahlaselwa uSathane izikhathi eziningi. Labo abasindiswe uNkulunkulu bayayiqonda intando nezimfuneko zikaNkulunkulu, futhi bayakwazi ukuzithoba ebukhosini nasemalungiselelweni kaNkulunkulu, futhi abayishiya indlela yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi ngemva kwezilingo zikaSathane. Labo abasindiswa uNkulunkulu bathembekile, banenhliziyo enhle, benza kube nomehluko phakathi kothando nenzondo, banobulungiswa futhi bahluzekile, futhi bayakwazi ukunakekela uNkulunkulu nokwazisa konke okukaNkulunkulu. Abantu abanjalo uSathane ngeke ahlale ebamangalela futhi ebahlukumeza, bakhululeke ngokuphelele, futhi bakhululwe ngokuphelele. UJobe wayeyindoda ekhululeke kanjalo, futhi lokhu yisizathu kanye esasenze uNkulunkulu wamnikela kuSathane.

UJobe wahlukunyezwa uSathane, kodwa waphinde wathola inkululeko yaphakade, wazuza okulungile wangaphinde wonakaliswa uSathane, wamhlukumeza futhi wamangalela, kunalokho waphila ngokukhululeka ekukhanyeni kukaNkulunkulu, waphila ngemva kokubusiswa uNkulunkulu. Akekho owayengamphuca noma ashabalalise leli lungelo. Lalinikezwe uJobe ngenxa yokholo lwakhe, isifiso, nokulalela nokwesaba uNkulunkulu; uJobe wasikhokha isikweletu sokuphila ukuze athole injabulo emhlabeni, athole ilungelo lokuba notho, athotshelwe yiZulu nomhlaba, akhuleke kuMdali womhlaba ngaphandle kokuphazamiseka. Lowo kwakuwumphumela obuhlungu wezilingo ezabekezelelwa uJobe.

Lapho abantu besazosindiswa, ukuphila kwabo kwakuvame ukulawulwa uSathane. Ngamanye amazwi, abantu abangakaze basindiswe bayiziboshwa zikaSathane, abanayo inkululeko, abakhululiwe kuSathane, abafanelekile futhi abanaso isibopho sokukhonza uNkulunkulu, futhi uSathane ubafuna phansi phezu uyabahlasela. Abantu abanjalo ayikho injabulo abangakhuluma ngayo, abanalo ilungelo lokukhuluma ngokuphila, futhi asikho isithunzi abangakhuluma ngaso. Kulapho ubhukula ulwa noSathane, usebenzisa ukholo lwakho nokulalela uNkulunkulu, nokwesaba uNkulunkulu njengesikhali sokulwa impi yokufa nokuphila noSathane, lapho uyomngoba khona ngokugcwele uSathane futhi umenze adle phansi noma nini lapho ekubona, ukuze ayeke ukukuhlasela nokukumangalela—kulapho kuphela lapho uyoindiswa khona, ukhululeke. Uma uzimisele ukuhlukana ngokuphelele noSathane, kodwa ungenazo ikhali ezizokusiza unqobe uSathane, usazoba sengozini; ngokuhamba kwesikhathi lapho usuhlukunyezwa uSathane uyobe ungasenawo amandla asele kuwe, kodwa uyobe usakwazi ukufakaza, uyobe ungakakwazi ukuzikhulula ekuhlaselweni nasekumangalelweni uSathane, khona-ke uyoba nethemba elincane lensindiso. Ekugcineni, lapho kumenyezwe ukuphela komsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, uyobe usabanjwe uSathane, ungakwazi ukuzikhulula, futhi uyobe ungenalo ithemba. Ngakho umphumela uwukuthi, abantu abanjalo uSathane uyobathumba ngokuphelele.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 53)**

### **Yamukela Izivivinyo ZikaNkulunkulu, Ngoba Izilingo ZikaSathane, Bese Uvumela UNkulunkulu Azuze Bonke Ubuwena**

Phakathi nomsebenzi Wakhe wokulungisa nokweseka umuntu, uNkulunkulu wembulela umuntu yonke intando nezimfuneko Zakhe, futhi uveza izenzo Zakhe, isimo, nalokho anakho nayikho kumuntu. Inhloso Yakhe ukuhlomisa umuntu, nokuthi amvumele azi amaqiniso amaningi ngoNkulunkulu ngesikhathi emlandela—amaqiniso ayizikhali umuntu azinikwe uNkulunkulu ukuze alwe noSathane. Njengoba ehlonyisiwe, umuntu kumele abhekane novivinyo lukaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu unezindlela eziningi zokuvivinya umuntu, kodwa eziningi zazo, zihlanganisa “ukubambisana” nesitha sikaNkulunkulu: uSathane. Okusho ukuthi, ngemva kokunika umuntu izikhali azolwa ngazo noSathane, uNkulunkulu unikela umuntu kuSathane avumele uSathane ukuba “amvivinye.” Uma umuntu engakwazi ukumelana namaqhinga okulwa kaSathane, uma ephunyuka ephila kuSathane, khona-ke umuntu uyobe uphumelele ovivinyweni. Kodwa uma umuntu ehluleka ukumelana namaqhinga okulwa kaSathane, ezithoba kuSathane, khona uyobe wehlulekile ovivinyweni. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi uNkulunkulu uhlola ini kumuntu, into ayihlodayo ukuthi umuntu uyaqina yini lapho uSathane ehlasela ubufakazi bakhe, nokuthi uyamshiya yini uNkulunkulu azithobe kuSathane ngesikhathi uSathane embamba. Kungashiwo ukuthi ukusindiswa komuntu kuncike ekutheni uyamngoba yini uSathane, noma ukuthi uyayithola yini inkululeko kuncike ekutheni uyakwazi yini ukuphakamisa izikhali azinikwe uNkulunkulu ukuze anqobe uSathane, enze uSathane ahlukane naye ngokuphelele. Uma uSathane ephelelwa ithemba futhi emshiya, lokho kusho ukuthi uSathane akasoze azama ukuthatha lowo muntu kuNkulunkulu, ngeke aphinde amangalele lowo muntu, ngeke aphinde amhlasele; umuntu onjalo kuphela oyozezwa uNkulunkulu. Lena inqubo ephela uNkulunkulu azuza ngayo abantu.

### **Isixwayiso Nokukhanyiselwa Ubufakazi BukaJobe Obubunika Izizukulwane Ezilandelayo**

Ngesikhathi esifanayo nesokuqonda inqubo uNkulunkulu azuza ngayo abantu, abantu nabo bayoqonda izinhloso nokubaluleka kokusebenzisa uSathane ekuvivinyeni uJobe. Abantu abasaphazanyiswa uvivinyo lukaJobe, futhi baneminingwane eminingi emisha ngokubaluleka kwakho. Abasakhathazeki ngokuthi ingabe nabo bayokwazi yini ukuvivinywa njengoJobe, futhi abasaphikisani nokuza kovivinyo lukaNkulunkulu. Ukholo lukaJobe, ukulalela, nobufakazi bakhe ekunqobeni uSathane kuwumthombo wosizo omkhulu ekukhuthazeni abantu. KuJobe

---

babona ithemba ngensindiso yabo, futhi bayabona ukuthi ngokholo, nokulalela nokwesaba uNkulunkulu, kungenzeka kakhulu ukunqoba uSathane, nokumelana noSathane. Bayabona ukuthi, uma nje besazithoba ebukhosini nasemalungiselelweni kaNkulunkulu, futhi babe nesifiso nokholo lokungamshiyi uNkulunkulu ngemva kokulahlekelwa yikho konke, bengamthela ngehlazo futhi bamnqobe uSathane, futhi kufanele bazimisele ukuma baqine ebufakazini babo—ngisho noma kusho ukulahlekelwa ukuphila kwabo—ukuze uSathane abaleke futhi ehlulwe kabuhlungu. Ubufakazi bukaJobe buyisixwayiso ezizukulwaneni ezilandelayo, futhi lesi sixwayiso sizitshela ukuthi uma zingamnqobi, uSathane uyohlale ezimangalela njalo futhi ezinakile, azisoze zaphunyuka ekuhlukunyezweni nasekuhlaselweni uSathane. Ubufakazi bukaJobe bukhanyisele izizukulwane ezizayo. Lokhu kukhanyiselwa kufundisa abantu ukuthi kulapho belungile futhi beqotho yilapho kuphela lapho beyokwazi khona ukwesaba uNkulunkulu bagweme okubi; sizifundisa ukuthi kulapho besaba khona uNkulunkulu futhi begwema okubi lapho beyonikeza khona ubufakazi obunamandla ngoNkulunkulu; uSathane ngeke azilawule uma zinikeza ubufakazi obunamandla, futhi ziphila ngesiqondiso nesivikelo sikaNkulunkulu—kulapho kuphela lapho ziyosindiswa khona ngeqiniso. Ubuntu bukaJobe nezinto ayezifuna ekuphileni kufanele kulingiswe yiwo wonke umuntu ofuna insindiso. Kube yinto ayiphilelayo kukho konke ukuphila kwakhe nendlela aziphatha ngayo phakathi nezilingo kubo bonke labo abesaba uNkulunkulu bagweme okubi.

### **Ubufakazi BukaJobe Buletha Indunduzo KuNkulunkulu**

Uma nginitshela manje ukuthi uJobe uyindoda enothando, ningase ningakwazi ukuthanda incazelo ekula mazwi, futhi ningase ningakwazi ukubamba isizathu sokuthi kungani ngikhulume ngalezi zinto; kodwa lindani kuze kube yilapho nani nibhekana nezilingo ngendlela efanayo nekaJobe, lapho nedlula ezinhlophekweni, lapho senibhekene novivinyo oluhlelwe uNkulunkulu ngokuqondile, nalapho ukhipha konke, futhi ubekezelela ukuhlazeka nobunzima, ukuze ulwe noSathane futhi unikeze ubufakazi ngoNkulunkulu lapho ulingwa—khona-ke uyokwazi ukuthanda incazelo yala mazwi engiwakhulumayo. Ngaleso sikhathi, uyoizwa umncane kakhulu kuJobe, uyobona indlela uJobe anothando ngayo, nokuthi kufanele alingiswe; lapho kufika isikhathi uyobona indlela amazwi akhulunywa uJobe abaluleke ngayo kulabo abonakele abaphila kulezi zikhathi, futhi uyobona ukuthi kunzima kanjani ngabantu namuhla ukufeza izinto ezafezwa uJobe. Lapho unomuzwa wokuthi kunzima, uyokhathazeka ngenhliziyo kaNkulunkulu, uyolazisa inani elikhulu elakhokhwa uNkulunkulu ukuze azuze labo bantu, futhi yeka indlela okubaluleke ngayo lokho uNkulunkulu akwenzela isintu. Manje njengoba seniwazwile la mazwi, ingabe ninakho ukuqonda okunembile nombono ofanele ngoJobe? Emehlweni enu, ingabe uJobe wayeyindoda elungile futhi eqotho, eyesaba uNkulunkulu negwema okubi? Ngikholwa ukuthi nakanjani abantu abaningi bazothi, Yebo. Ngenxa yokuthi amaqiniso embulwa uJobe

---

awanakuphikwa yinoma imuphi umuntu noma uSathane. Awubufakazi obunamandla kakhulu bokunqoba kukaJobe uSathane. Lobu bufakazi banikezwa uJobe, futhi kwakungubufakazi bokuqala obatholwa uNkulunkulu. Ngakho lapho uJobe enqoba izilingo zikaSathane futhi efakaza ngoNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu wabona ithemba kuJobe, futhi inhliziyo Yakhe yaduduzwa uJobe. Kusukela ekudalweni kuya kuJobe, kwakungokokuqala ngoNkulunkulu ukuthi aduduzwe umuntu, ezwe ukuthi kusho ukuthini ukududuzwa umuntu, futhi kwakungokokuqala ebona, futhi ezuya, ubufakazi beqiniso owabethulelwa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 54)**

UJobe Uzwe NgoNkulunkulu Ngokuzwa Kwendlebe

UJobe 9:11 Bheka, uyangidlula, futhi ngingamboni: angigudle futhi, kodwa ngingezwa.

UJobe 23:8-9 Bheka, ngiya phambili, kepha akekho; nasemuva, kodwa angimboni: Ngakwesokunxele, lapho esebenza khona, kepha angimboni: uzifihla ngakwesokudla, ukuze ngingamboni.

UJobe 42:2-6 Ngiyazi ukuthi ungenza konke, nokuthi awukho umcabango ongafihlwa Kuwe. Ngubani ofihla iseluleko engenalo ulwazi? ngakho ngikukhulumile lokho engingakuqondi; izimangaliso ezinkulu kunami, ebengingazazi. Ake ungilalele, ngiyakuncenga, futhi ngizokhuluma: Mina ngizokubuza, futhi Wena ungiphendule. Ngangizwile Ngawe ngokuzwa kwezindlebe: kepha manje iso lami liyakubona. Ngalokho ngiyazinenga, futhi ngiyazisola othulini nasemlotheni.

## **Nakuba UNkulunkulu Engazange Azembule KuJobe, UJobe Uyakholelwa Ebukhosini BukaNkulunkulu**

Liyini iphuzu kula mazwi? Ingabe ukhona kini oke wabona ukuthi kuneqiniso elikuwo? Okokuqala, uJobe wazi kanjani ukuthi ukhona uNkulunkulu? Futhi wayazi kanjani ukuthi amazulu nomhlaba nazo zonke izinto kubuswa uNkulunkulu? Kunevesi eliyiphendula yomibili le mibuzo: Ngizwile Ngawe ngokuzwa kwezindlebe: kepha manje iso lami liyakubona. Ngalokho ngiyazinenga, futhi ngiyazisola othulini nasemlotheni (UJobe 42:5-6). Kusukela kula mazwi sifunda ukuthi, kunokuthi abone uNkulunkulu ngamehlo akhe, uJobe wayefunde kudala ngoNkulunkulu. Waqala ngaphansi kwalezi zimo ukuhamba endleleni yokulandela uNkulunkulu, ngemva kwalokho wabona ukuba khona kwakhe empilweni yakhe, phakathi kwezinye izinto. Kuneqiniso elingenakuphikwa lapha—yiliphi? Naphezu kokukwazi ukulandela indlela

---

yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi, uJobe wayengakaze ambone uNkulunkulu. Kulokhu, ingabe wayengafani nabantu namuhla? UJobe wayengakaze abone uNkulunkulu, futhi nakuba ayeke wezwa ngoNkulunkulu, wayengazi ukuthi ukuphi, nokuthi uNkulunkulu unjani, noma ukuthi wayenzani, okungamaqiniso amancane; ukukhuluma iqiniso, nakuba alandela uNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu akazange abonakale kuye noma akhulume naye. Ingabe leli akulona iqiniso? Nakuba uNkulunkulu ayengakaze akhulume noJobe noma amnike imiyalo, uJobe wakubona ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu, futhi wathobela ubukhosi Bakhe, futhi ezinganekwaneni uJobe ayezizwile ngoNkulunkulu, waqala ukuphila kokwesaba uNkulunkulu, wagwema okubi. Lezo kwakuyiziqalo nezinqubo uJobe alandela ngazo uNkulunkulu. Kodwa kungakhathaleki ukuthi wayemesaba kanjani uNkulunkulu futhi ekugwema kanjani okubi, akunandaba ukuthi waba qotho kangakanani, uNkulunkulu akazange avele kuye. Ake sifunde ivesi. Wathi, “Bheka, uyangidlula, futhi ngingamboni: angigudle futhi, kodwa ngingezwa” (UJobe 9:11). La mazwi akushoyo ukuthi kungenzeka ukuthi uJobe wayezwe uNkulunkulu eduze kwakhe noma wayengamzwanga—kodwa wayengakwazi ukubona uNkulunkulu. Kwakunezikhathi lapho ayezicabanga khona edlula phambi kwakhe, enza noma aqondise umuntu, kodwa akazange azi. UNkulunkulu ufika lapho umuntu engamlindele; umuntu akazi lapho uNkulunkulu esekuye, noma lapho ehlela kuye, ngoba umuntu akakwazi ukubona uNkulunkulu, ngakho uNkulunkulu ufihlekile kumuntu.

### **Ukholo LukaJobe KuNkulunkulu Aluzanyazanyiswa Ukuthi UNkulunkulu Ufihlekile Kuye**

Embhalweni olandelayo, uJobe ube esethi, “Bheka, ngiya phambili, kepha akekho; nasemuva, kodwa angimboni: Ngakwesokunxele, lapho esebenza khona, kepha angimboni: uzifihla ngakwesokudla, ukuze ngingamboni” (UJobe 23:8-9). Kulokhu, sifunda ukuthi ezintweni uJobe adlula kuzo, uNkulunkulu ubelokhu efihlekile kuye; uNkulunkulu akazange avele ngokucacile kuye, futhi akukho lutho ake walukhuluma kuye, kodwa enhliziyweni yakhe, uJobe wayenethemba ngokuba khona kukaNkulunkulu. Wayehlale ekholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu uhamba phambi kwakhe, noma ukuthi useceleni kwakhe, nokuthi nakuba engamboni, uNkulunkulu wayeseduze kwakhe eqondisa konke. UJobe wayengakaze abone uNkulunkulu, kodwa wakwazi ukuba qotho okholweni lwakhe, okungekho muntu omunye owayengenza kanjalo. Kungani kunjalo? Kungoba uNkulunkulu akazange akhulume noJobe, noma avele kuye, futhi uma engakaze akholwe kuye ngeqiniso, wayengeke ahambe, futhi wayengeke abambelele endleleni yokwesaba nokugwema okubi. Ingabe lelo akulona iqiniso? Uzizwa kanjani lapho ufunda amazwi kaJobe? Ingabe ucabanga ukuthi ukuphelela nobuqotho bukaJobe, nokulunga kwakhe phambi kukaNkulunkulu, kuyiqiniso futhi akulona ihaba kuNkulunkulu? Nakuba uNkulunkulu aphatha uJobe ngendlela aphatha ngayo abanye futhi engakaze avele noma akhulume naye, uJobe wayesabambelele ngokuqinile ebuqothweni bakhe, wayesakholelwa

---

ebukhosini bukaNkulunkulu, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, wayehlale enikela ngeminikelo yokushiswa futhi ethandaza kuNkulunkulu ngenxa yokwesaba ukumcasula. Ekwesabeni kukaJobe uNkulunkulu ngaphandle kokumbona, sibona indlela ayezithanda ngayo izinto ezinhle, nendlela ukholo lwakhe olwaluqine futhi lungokoqobo ngayo. Akazange akuphike ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu ngenxa yokuthi wayengakwazi ukumbona, futhi akazange alahle ukholo lwakhe ngenxa yokuthi wayengakwazi ukumbona. Kunalokho, ngemva kwalo msebenzi kaNkulunkulu ocashile wokubusa zonke izinto, wabona ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu, futhi wezwa ubukhosi namandla kaNkulunkulu. Akazange aphele amandla ebuqothweni bakhe ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu wayengabonakali, futhi akayekanga ukwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu akazange abonakale kuye. UJobe akakaze acele uNkulunkulu ukuthi avele kuye ukuze aziveze ukuthi ukhona, ngoba kakade wayesebambelele ebukhosini bukaNkulunkulu phakathi kwazo zonke izinto, futhi ekholwa ukuthi uzitholile izibusiso nomusa abanye ababengakakutholi. Nakuba uNkulunkulu ayelokhu engabonakali kuye, ukholo lukaJobe aluzange luzanyazanyiswe. Ngakho wavuna into okwakungekho muntu onayo: Ukuvunywa uNkulunkulu nesibusiso sikaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 55)**

### **UJobe Ubusisa Igama LikaNkulunkulu Futhi Akacabangi Ngezibusiso Noma Inhlekelele**

Kuneqiniso okungakhulunywa ngalo emiBhalweni ngendaba kaJobe, esizogxila kulo namuhla. Nakuba uJobe ayengazange ambone uNkulunkulu noma amuzwe ngezindlebe zakhe, uNkulunkulu wayenendawo enhliziyweni kaJobe. Wawuyini umbono kaJobe ngoNkulunkulu? Wawunjengoba kwashiwo, “malibongwe igama likaJehova.” Ukubusisa Kwakhe igama likaNkulunkulu kwakungenamibandela, kungaqondene nesimo, futhi kungenasizathu. Siyabona ukuthi uJobe wayenike uNkulunkulu inhliziyi yakhe, wayivumela ukuba ilawulwe uNkulunkulu; konke ayekucabanga, konke akunquma, nakho konke ayekuhlelile enhliziyweni yakhe kwakwembuliwe kuNkulunkulu kusobala. Inhliziyi yakhe ayikaze imelane noNkulunkulu, futhi akakaze acele uNkulunkulu ukuthi amenzele noma yini noma amnike okuthile, futhi akazange abe nezifiso zobugovu zokuthi angathola noma yini uma ekhonza uNkulunkulu. UJobe akazange akhulume ngezentengiselwano noNkulunkulu, futhi akenzanga sicelo noma afune okuthile kuNkulunkulu. Ukudumisa kwakhe igama likaNkulunkulu kwakungenxa yamandla negunya likaNkulunkulu ekubuseni zonke izinto, futhi kwakungancikile ekutheni uyazithola izibusiso noma wehlelwa inhlekelele. Wayekholwa ukuthi kungakhathaleki ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyababusisa abantu noma wehlisela inhlekelele kubo, amandla negunya likaNkulunkulu ngeke

---

kuguquke, ngakho kungakhathaleki ukuthi izimo zomuntu ziyini, igama likaNkulunkulu kufanele lidunyiswe. Ukuthi umuntu ubusiswe uNkulunkulu kungenxa yobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, futhi nalapho ehlelwa inhlekelele kusuke kungenxa yobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu. Amandla kaNkulunkulu negunya lokubusa nokuhlelela umuntu yonke into; izimo ezingenakuguquka engcebweni yomuntu iwukuboniswa kwamandla negunya likaNkulunkulu, kungakhathaleki ukuthi umbono womuntu uyini, igama likaNkulunkulu kufanele lidunyiswe. Yilokhu uJobe abhekana nakho futhi wakwazi ekuphileni kwakhe. Yonke imicabango nezenzo zikaJobe kwafinyelela ezindlebeni zikaNkulunkulu, naphambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi uNkulunkulu wakubona njengokubalulekile. UNkulunkulu walwazisa ulwazi lukaJobe, futhi wambheka njengoyigugu uJobe ngenxa yenhliziyi yakhe. Le nhliziyi yayihlale ilinda umyalo kaNkulunkulu, futhi kungakhathaleki ukuthi kukuyiphi inkathi noma indawo yayenza noma yini eyalwa ngayo. Akukho uJobe akufuna. Ayekudinga kwakuwukulinda, ukwamukela, ukubhekana, nokulalela wonke amalungiselelo avela kuNkulunkulu; uJobe wayekholwa ukuthi lokhu umsebenzi wakhe, futhi kwakuyilokho okwakufunwa uNkulunkulu. UJobe wayengakaze ambone uNkulunkulu, noma amuzwe ekhuluma, ekhipha imiyalo, enikeza imfundiso, noma emqondisa kunoma yini. Ngamanye amazwi anamuhla, ukuze abe nolwazi nombono onjalo ngoNkulunkulu lapho uNkulunkulu engakaze amnike ukukhanya, isiqondiso, noma ilungiselelo mayelana neqiniso—lokhu kwakuyigugu, futhi ukuveza izinto ezinjalo kwabonisa ukuthi izinto ezinjalo zazingenele kuNkulunkulu, futhi ubufakazi bakhe babuyalwe uNkulunkulu, futhi ebazisa. UJobe wayengakaze ambone uNkulunkulu noma amuzwe ekhipha izimfundiso kuye, kodwa kuNkulunkulu inhliziyi yakhe naye Uqobo yayiyigugu kakhulu kuneyabantu bakhuluma imfundiso phambi kukaNkulunkulu, abakwazi kuphela ukuqhosha, nokunikela imihlatshelo, kodwa abangakaze babe nolwazi ngoNkulunkulu, futhi abangakaze bamesabe ngempela uNkulunkulu. Ngoba inhliziyi kaJobe yayihlanzekile, ingafihlekile kuNkulunkulu, futhi ubuntu bakhe babethembekile bunenhliziyi enhle, futhi ethanda ubulungiswa futhi lokho kwakukuhle. Umuntu ofana nalona kuphela owayenenhliziyi nobuntu obabuhamba endleleni kaNkulunkulu, futhi ekwazi ukwesaba uNkulunkulu, agweme okubi. Umuntu onjalo wayengabubona ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, wayengalibona igunya namandla Akhe, wayekwazi ukulalela ubukhosi namalungiselelo Akhe. Umuntu ofana nalo kuphela owayengadumisa igama likaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi wayengalindeli ukuthi uNkulunkulu ambusise noma amehlisele inhlekelele, kodwa wayazi ukuthi yonke into ilawulwa isandla sikaNkulunkulu, nokuthi ukuze umuntu akhathazeke kuwuphawu lobuphukuphuku, lokunganaki nokungahluzeki, ukungabaza ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto, nokungamesabi uNkulunkulu. Ulwazi lukaJobe lwaluyilokho kanye uNkulunkulu ayekufuna. Ngakho, ingabe uJobe wayenolwazi oludlula olwenu ngoNkulunkulu? Ngenxa yokuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu nezinto ngaleso sikhathi kwakumbalwa, kwakungeyona into elula

---

ukuba nolwazi ngoNkulunkulu. Ngakho kukhulu okwaqongelelwa uJobe. Wayengakaze awubone umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, engakaze ezwe uNkulunkulu ekhuluma, noma abone ubuso bukaNkulunkulu. Ukuthi wakwazi ukuba nombono onjalo ngoNkulunkulu kwakuwumphumela wobuntu bakhe nezinto ayezifuna, okuyizinto abantu namuhla abangenazo. Ngakho kule nkathi, uNkulunkulu wathi, “Akekho onjengaye emhlabeni, umuntu ongasoleki nolungile.” Kuleyo nkathi, uNkulunkulu wayesekuqonda kakade lokho ngaye, futhi wayefinyelele kuleso siphetho. Kuyoba iqiniso kangakanani lokho namuhla?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 56)**

### **Nakuba UNkulunkulu Efihlekile Kumuntu, Izenzo Zakhe Kuzo Zonke Izinto Zanele Ukuze Abantu Bamazi**

UJobe wayengakaze abone ubuso bukaNkulunkulu, noma amuzwe ekhuluma, ingasaphathwa eyokuthi abone mathupha umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kodwa lokhu kwesaba uNkulunkulu nobufakazi baphakathi nezilingo zakhe kwabonwa yibo bonke, buyathandwa, buyajabulisa, futhi butuswa uNkulunkulu, kanti abantu bayabuhlonipha futhi bayabazisa, futhi babuhubela izingoma zokudumisa. Ayikho into eyayiyinkulu noma ingavamile ngokuphila kwakhe: Njenganoma imuphi umuntu ojwayelekile, waphila kamnandi, uma kuphuma ilanga eya emsebenzi abuye ekhaya uma seliyozilahla kunina. Umehluko ukuthi kula mashumi amaningi eminyaka, wayiqonda indlela kaNkulunkulu, wawabona futhi wawaqonda amandla amakhulu nobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, ngendlela ongekho umuntu owake wakubona ngayo. Wayengahlakaniphile ukwedlula abanye abantu, ukuphila kwakhe kwakungakhethekile, ngaphezu kwalokho, wayengenawo amakhono akhethekile angabonakali. Kodwa ayenakho, kwakuwukwethemba, inhliziyi enhle, ubuqotho, ubuntu obunothando nokulunga futhi enothando ngezinto ezinhle—okuyinto abantu abanengi abavamile ababengenazo. Wayehlukanisa phakathi kothando nenzondo, wayenobulungiswa, engahoxi, ebelesela futhi enakisisa imininingwane ekucabangeni kwakhe, futhi lapho esemhlabeni, wabona zonke izinto ezingavamile uNkulunkulu ayezenzile, wabona ubukhulu, ubungcwele, nokulunga kukaNkulunkulu, wabona ukukhathazeka kukaNkulunkulu, umusa, nokuvikela Kwakhe umuntu, futhi wabona ukuhlonipheka negunya likaNkulunkulu ophakeme. Into yokuqala eyenza uJobe wathola lezi zinto ezazingatholwa abantu abajwayelekile ukuthi wayenenhliziyi ehlanzekile, futhi inhliziyi yakhe yayingekaNkulunkulu, yayiholwa uMdali. Isizathu sesibili kwakuyizinto ayezifuna: wayefuna izinto ezinhle kakhulu, nezipehelele, nomuntu ozohambisana nentando yeZulu, owayethandwa uNkulunkulu, egwema okubi. UJobe wayenazo lezi zinto ngesikhathi



---

engakawazi ukubona uNkulunkulu noma ukuzwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu; nakuba ayengakaze ambone uNkulunkulu, wayazi indlela uNkulunkulu apha ngayo zonke izinto, futhi waqonda nokuhlakanipha uNkulunkulu akusebenzisayo. Nakuba ayengakaze ezwe uNkulunkulu ekhuluma, uJobe wayazi ukuthi izenzo zokuvuza umuntu nokuthatha okomuntu konke kuvela kuNkulunkulu. Nakuba iminyaka yokuphila kwakhe ingahlukile kweyomuntu ojwayelekile, akazange avumele izinto ezingakhokakali ekuphileni kwakhe zithinte ulwazi lwakhe ngobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto, noma ukulandela kwakhe indlela yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi. Emehlweni akhe, imithetho yazo zonke izinto yayigcwele izenzo zikaNkulunkulu, futhi ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu babungabonakala kunoma iyiphi ingxenye yokuphila komuntu. Wayengakaze ambone uNkulunkulu, kodwa wayekwazi ukubona izenzo zikaNkulunkulu kuyo yonke indawo phakathi naso sonke isikhathi sakhe emhlabeni, kukho konke ukuphila kwakhe, wayekwazi ukubona izinto nezenzo ezingavamile zikaNkulunkulu, namalungiselelo amangalisayo kaNkulunkulu. Ukuzifihla nokuthula kukaNkulunkulu akuzange kumthikameze uJobe ekutheni abone izenzo zikaNkulunkulu, futhi akuzange kuthikameze ulwazi lwakhe ngobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto. Ukuphila kwakhe kwakumayelana nokuqaphela ubukhosi namalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu, owayengabonakali, ekuphileni kwakhe kwansuku zonke. Ekuphileni kwakhe kwansuku zonke wezwa futhi waqonda izwi lenhliziyo namazwi, okwavezwa uNkulunkulu buthule, phakathi nokuqondisa imithetho yazo zonke izinto. Ngakho uyabona ukuthi uma abantu benobuntu obufana nobukaJobe, bengabona futhi babe nolwazi olufana nolukaJobe, bengabuqonda ngendlela efanayo ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu ngaphezu kwazo zonke izinto. UNkulunkulu akazange avele kuJobe noma akhulume naye, kodwa uJobe wakwazi ukulunga, nokuba qotho, nokwesaba uNkulunkulu azonde okubi. Ngamanye amazwi, ngaphandle kokubela nokukhuluma nomuntu, izenzo zikaNkulunkulu phakathi nazo zonke izinto nobukhosi Bakhe kuzo zonke izinto kwanele ukuze umuntu azi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona, unamandla, kanye negunya, futhi amandla negunya likaNkulunkulu kwanele ukuze kwenze lo muntu alandele indlela yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema ukwenza okubi. Kusukela umuntu ojwayelekile ofana noJobe akwazi ukwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi, wonke umuntu ojwayelekile kufanele akwazi ukwenza kanjalo. Nakuba la mazwi engase azwakale ejwayelekile, lokhu akungqubuzani nemithetho yezinto. Kodwa akukhona lokho ebesikulindlele: Ukwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi, kungase kubonakale njengento engagcinwa uJobe kuphela. Uma kukhulunywa “ngokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi,” abantu bacabanga ukuthi lokho kufanele kwenziwe uJobe kuphela, njengokungathi kufakwe igama likaJobe ekwesabeni uNkulunkulu nasekugwemeni okubi. Isizathu salokho sicacile: Ngoba uJobe kuphela owayenobuntu obuthembekile, owayenehliziyo enhle, eqotho, futhi owayenothando nokulunga futhi ethanda izinto ezinhle, ngakho uJobe kuphela owayengalandela indlela yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi.

---

Nonke kumele niliqonde iphuzu lapha—okuwukuthi akekho onobuntu obuthembekile, onenhliziyi enhle, futhi oqotho, othanda ubulungiswa nokulunga kanye nezinto ezinhle, akekho ongesaba uNkulunkulu agweme okubi, futhi ngeke bekwazi ukuphinde bathole injabulo kaNkulunkulu noma bame baqine ezilingweni. Okusho ukuthi, ngombono kaJobe, bonke abantu bayamesaba uSathane, bonke bayamangalelwa, bayahlaselwa, futhi bahlukunyezwa nguye, futhi labo uSathane azama ukubagwinya, bonke abakhululekile, bayiziboshwa ezithunjwe nguSathane.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 57)**

### **Uma Inhliziyo Yomuntu Inobutha NoNkulunkulu, Angamesaba Kanjani UNkulunkulu Futhi Agweme Okubi?**

Njengoba abantu namuhla bengenabo ubuntu obufana nobukaJobe, iyini ingqikithi yabo nombono wabo ngoNkulunkulu? Ingabe bayamesaba uNkulunkulu? Ingabe bayakugwema okubi? Labo abangamesabi uNkulunkulu noma abangakugwemi okubi bangafingqwa ngamagama amabili kuphela: izitha zikaNkulunkulu. Nivame ukuwasho la magama amabili, kodwa anikaze nazi incazelo yangempela yawo. Amazwi athi “izitha zikaNkulunkulu” anesiqu: Awayona inkulumo esho ukuthi uNkulunkulu ubheka abantu njengezitha, kodwa ukuthi abantu babheka uNkulunkulu njengesitha. Okokuqala, lapho abantu beqala ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu, ubani ongenazo izinhloso zakhe, nezisusa kanye nezifiso? Nakuba olunye uhlangothi lwabo lukholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona, futhi lukubonile ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu, inkolelo yabo kuNkulunkulu isenazo lezo zisusa, futhi ekugcineni inhloso yabo ukuthola izibusiso Zakhe nezinto abazifunayo. Ezintweni abantu abadlule kuzo, bavamise ukucabanga, ngidele umndeni nekusasa lami ngenxa kaNkulunkulu, Yena unginikeni? Kumele ngenezele okunye—zikhona izibusiso engizitholile muva nje? Nginikele ngokuningi ngalesi sikhathi, ngigijimile futhi ngahlupheka kakhulu—ingabe kukhona uNkulunkulu athembise ukungibuyisela khona? Ingabe uzikhumbulile izenzo zami ezinhle? Siyoba yini isiphetho sami? Ngingazithola izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu? ... Wonke umuntu uhlale enza lezo zibalo enhliziyweni yakhe, futhi efuna izinto ngoNkulunkulu ngezisusa zakhe, nezifiso kanye nemibono yakhe. Okusho ukuthi, enhliziyweni yakhe, umuntu uhlale evivinya uNkulunkulu, uhlale akha amacebo ngoNkulunkulu, futhi uhlale ephikisana ngesiphetho sakhe noNkulunkulu, ezama ukuthola uvo lukaNkulunkulu, ukubona ukuthi uNkulunkulu angamnika yini akufunayo. Ngesikhathi esifanayo nalandela ngaso uNkulunkulu, umuntu akamphathi uNkulunkulu njengoNkulunkulu. Uhlale ezama ukwenza amacebo noNkulunkulu, efuna izinto ezingapheli Kuye, emcindezela kuzo zonke izinyathelo, ezama ukuthola okuthile ngaphambi kokuthatha elinye igxathu. Ngesikhathi esifanayo nazama

---

ngaso ukwenza amacebo noNkulunkulu, umuntu uyaphikisana Naye, futhi kukhona ngisho nabantu okuthi lapho behlelwa izilingo noma bezithola besezimweni ezithile, bavame ukuba buthaka, bathanda ukukhangeza futhi bahudula izinyawo emsebenzi wabo, bahlale bekhononda ngoNkulunkulu. Kusukela ngesikhathi aqala ngaso ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu, umuntu ubebheka uNkulunkulu njengonenala yezinto, bese yena umuntu azibheke njengombolekisi wemali omkhulu, njengokungathi ukuzama ukuthola izibusiso nezithembiso zikaNkulunkulu yinto eyifa nesibopho sakhe, kuyilapho isibopho sikaNkulunkulu kuwukuvikela umuntu nokuthi amnakekele futhi amondle. Lokho ukuqonda okuyisisekelo “ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu” kwalabo abakholwa kuNkulunkulu, nombono wabo ojulile ngokukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Kusukela esiqwini sokwakheka komuntu kuye ezintweni azifunayo, akunalutho oluhlobana nokwesaba uNkulunkulu. Inhloso yomuntu ekukholweni kuNkulunkulu ayikwazi ukungahlanganisi lutho nokukhonza uNkulunkulu. Lokho kusho ukuthi, umuntu akakaze acabange noma aqonde ukuthi ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kudinga ukwesaba uNkulunkulu, nokumkhonza. Mayelana nezimo ezinjalo, ingqikithi yomuntu sisobala. Iyini ingqikithi yakhe? Ukuthi inhliziyo yomuntu iyakhohlisa, ifukamela inzondo, ayibuthandi ubulungiswa nokulunga, nalokho okuhle, futhi inomhobholo. Inhliziyo yomuntu ingasondelana kakhudlwana noNkulunkulu; akazange nhlobo ayinike uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu akakaze abone inhliziyo yangempela yomuntu, futhi akakaze akhonzwe umuntu. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi likhulu kangakanani inani uNkulunkulu alikhokhayo, noma ukuthi ungakanani umsebenzi awenzayo, noma ukuthi umnakekela kangakanani umuntu, umuntu akakuboni konke, akaboni mehluko. Umuntu akakaze amnike uNkulunkulu inhliziyo yakhe, ufuna kube nguye olawula inhliziyo yakhe, enze izinqumo zakhe—amazwi asesihlokwaneni abonisa ukuthi umuntu ongafuni ukulandela indlela yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi, noma ukulalela ubukhosi namalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu, futhi akafuni ukukhonza uNkulunkulu njengoNkulunkulu. Lezo izimo zabantu namuhla. Manje ake siphinde sihlale indaba kaJobe. Okokuqala, ingabe wenza isivumelwano noNkulunkulu? Ingabe wayenazo izizathu ezicashile zokubambelela endleni yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi? Ngaleso sikhathi, ingabe ukhona uNkulunkulu akhuluma naye ngesiphelo esizokuza? Ngaleso sikhathi, akekho umuntu uNkulunkulu ayenze isithembiso naye ngesiphelo, futhi uJobe wakwazi ukwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi ngenxa yalezi zimo. Ingabe abantu banamuhla bangaqhathaniseka noJobe? Kunomehluko omkhulu, basemazingeni angafani. Nakuba uJobe ayengenalo ulwazi oluningi ngoNkulunkulu, inhliziyo yakhe wayinika uNkulunkulu futhi yayingekaNkulunkulu. Akazange enze isivumelwano noNkulunkulu, futhi wayengenazo izifiso eziyinqaba noma izinto ayezifuna kuNkulunkulu; kunalokho, wayekholwa ukuthi “UJehova uphile, futhi uJehova uthathile.” Yilokhu ayekubonile futhi ekuthole ekubambeleleni endleleni yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi phakathi neminyaka eminingi ekuphileni. Ngokufanayo, wayethole nomphumela othi “Simukela okuhle okuvela esandleni sikaNkulunkulu,

---

singekwamukele nokubi na?” Le misho emibili yayiyilokho ayekubonile futhi wakwazi njengomphumela wombono wakhe ngokulalela uNkulunkulu phakathi nokuphila kwakhe, futhi yabe iyizikhali ezinamandla ezazinqobe izilingo zikaSathane, nesisekelo sokuma kwakhe aqine ekufakazeni ngoNkulunkulu. Kulokhu, ingabe uJobe nimcabanga ewumuntu onothando? Ingabe niyafisa ukuba umuntu onjalo? Ingabe nesaba ukudlula ezilingweni zikaSathane? Ingabe ninqume ukuthandazela ukuthi uNkulunkulu anihlelele izilingo ezifana nezikaJobe? Ngaphandle kokungabaza, abantu abaningi ngeke balokotho bathandazele izinto ezinjalo. Ngakho kusobala ukuthi ukholo lwenu luncane; uma luqhathaniswa nolukaJobe, ukholo lwenu akufanele nokuthi sikhulume ngalo. Niyizitha zikaNkulunkulu, animesabi uNkulunkulu, anikwazi ukuma niqine ekufakazeni ngoNkulunkulu, futhi anikwazi ukunqoba ukuhlaselwa, ukumangalelwa, nokulingwa uSathane. Yini enenza nifaneleke ukuthola izithembiso zikaNkulunkulu? Ngemva kokuzwa indaba kaJobe nokuqonda izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu ekusindiseni umuntu nasencazelweni yensindiso yomuntu, ingabe manje ninalo ukholo lokwamukela izilingo ezifana nezikaJobe? Ingabe akufanele nenze izinqumo zokulandela ukwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 58)**

### **Ungabi Nokusola Ovivinyweni LukaNkulunkulu**

Ngemva kokwamukela ubufakazi bukaJobe emva kokuphela kwezilingo zakhe, uNkulunkulu wanquma ukuthi wayezozuza iqembu—noma abangaphezu kweqembu—labantu abafana noJobe, kodwa wanquma ukuthi ngeke aphinde avumele uSathane ahlasele noma ahlukumeze omunye umuntu esebenzisa izindlela amlinga ngazo, wamhlasele futhi wamhlukumeza ngazo uJobe, ngokuqophisana noNkulunkulu; uNkulunkulu akaphindanga wavumela uSathane ukuba enze into enjalo kumuntu, obuthakathaka, ongahlakaniphile, futhi onganaki—kwakwanele ukuthi uSathane walingwa uJobe! Ukungavunyelwa kukaSathane ukuba enze noma yini ehlobene nokuhlukumeza abantu, imenza afise ukuthola umusa kaNkulunkulu. Ngoba uNkulunkulu, kwakwanele ngoJobe ukuhlupheka ngenxa yezilingo nokuhlukunyezwa uSathane. UNkulunkulu akazange amvumele uSathane ukuthi aphinde enze into enjalo, ngoba ukuphila kwabo bonke abantu abalandela uNkulunkulu kubuswa futhi kuqondiswe uNkulunkulu, futhi uSathane akanalo igunya lokonakalisa abakhethwe uNkulunkulu—kufanele linicacele leli phuzu! UNkulunkulu uyakhathazeka ngokukhohlakala kwabantu, uyabuqonda ubuwula nokunganaki kwabo. Nakuba, ukuze umuntu asindiswe ngokuphelele, uNkulunkulu kudingeka ukuthi amnikele kuSathane, uNkulunkulu akazimisele ukubona umuntu enziwa isilima futhi

---

ehlukunyezwa uSathane, futhi akafuni ukubona umuntu ehlupheka. Umuntu wadalwa uNkulunkulu, futhi kusobala ukuthi uNkulunkulu uhlela futhi alawule konke ngomuntu; lesi isibopho sikaNkulunkulu, igunya uNkulunkulu abusa ngalo zonke izinto! UNkulunkulu akamvumeli uSathane ukuba ahlukumeze abantu, akamvumeli uSathane ukuthi aphambukise abantu ngezindlela ehlukahlukene, ngaphezu kwalokho, akamvumeli uSathane ukuba agxambukele ebukhosini bukaNkulunkulu ngomuntu, futhi akamvumeli ukuba ephule imithetho uNkulunkulu aqondisa ngayo izinto, ukuze angasho lutho ngomsebenzi omkhulu kaNkulunkulu wokuqondisa nokusindisa isintu! Labo uNkulunkulu afuna ukubasindisa, nalabo abakwazi ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu, bayisizathu nembangela yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wecebo lokuqondisa leminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, kanye nenani lezimiso Yakhe emsebenzini weminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha. UNkulunkulu angabanikela kanjani kuSathane kalula laba bantu?

Abantu bavame ukukhathazeka futhi besabe uvivinyo lukaNkulunkulu, kodwa ngazo zonke izikhathi baphila ongibeni lukaSathane, nasendaweni abahlaselwa kuyo uSathane—kodwa abesabi, futhi abethukile. Kuqhubekani? Ukhohlo lomuntu kuNkulunkulu luphelela ezintweni azibonayo kuphela. Akalwazisi nakancane uthando lukaNkulunkulu nokukhathazeka Kwakhe ngomuntu, noma umusa Wakhe nokucabanga Kwakhe ngomuntu. Kodwa ngokwesaba okuncane ngovivinyo lukaNkulunkulu, izahlulelo nokusolwa, namandla amakhulu nolaka, umuntu akanakho ngisho nokuncane ukuqonda kukaNkulunkulu nezinhloso ezinhle. Ekukhulumeni ngezilingo, abantu bacabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu unezinhloso ezicashile, futhi abanye baze bakholwe ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyayizonda imiklamo ekhohlakele, abanakile ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyokwenzani kubo; ngakho, ngesikhathi esifanayo nakhalela ngaso ukulalela ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu namalungiselelo Akhe, benza konke abangakwenza ukuze baphikisane futhi bamelane nobukhosi namalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu phezu komuntu, ngoba bakholwa ukuthi uma bengaqapheli bazokhohliswa uNkulunkulu, ukuthi uma bengawazi umphumela wabo khona-ke konke abanakho kungathathwa uNkulunkulu, bese kuyaphela ngokuphila kwabo. Umuntu uyidlelo likaSathane, kodwa akakaze akhathazeke ngokuhlukunyezwa uSathane, futhi uhlukunyezwa uSathane kodwa akesabi ukuthunjwa uSathane. Ulokhu ethi uyayemukela insindiso kaNkulunkulu, kodwa akamethembi uNkulunkulu noma akholwe ukuthi intando kaNkulunkulu iyomsindisa ngempela umuntu ezidladleni zikaSathane. Uma, njengoJobe, umuntu ekwazi ukwemukela ukuqondisa namalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu, futhi enganikela ngaye ezandleni zikaNkulunkulu, khona-ke ingabe isiphetho ngeke sifane nesikaJobe—isiqinisekiso sezibusiso zikaNkulunkulu? Uma umuntu ekwazi ukwamukela nokuthobela ukubusa kukaNkulunkulu, yini engamlahlekela? Ngakho ngisikisela ukuthi niqaphe izenzo zenu, niqaphe zonke izinto ezizonehlela. Ungaxhamazeli, futhi ungaphathi uNkulunkulu nabantu, nezinto

---

akuhlelele zona kuye nokushisa kwegazi lakho noma ngemvelo yakho noma ngokwemicabango nemibono yakho; kufanele niqaphe izenzo zenu, kufanele nithandaze futhi nifune okuningi, nigweme ukuthukuthelisa uNkulunkulu. Kukhumbuleni lokhu!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 59)**

UJobe Ngemva Kwezilingo Zakhe

UJobe 42:7-9 Futhi kwaba kanjalo, ngemva kokuba uJehova eskhulume lawo mazwi kuJobe, uJehova yathi ku-Elifazi umThemani, Intukuthelo yami ibaselwe wena, nabangani bakho ababili: ngokuba anikhulumanga okuhle Ngami, njengoba inceku Yami uJobe yenzile. Ngalokho thathani manje izinkunzi eziyisikhombisa nezinqama eziyisikhombisa, futhi niye encekwini Yami uJobe, futhi nizinikelele ngazo zibe ngumnikelo wokushiswa; uJobe inceku Yami uyonithandazela: ngokuba ngaye ngizovuma: angiyukwenza kini njengobuwula benu, njengoba ningakhulumanga okulungileyo Ngami, njengenceku Yami uJobe. Ngakho u-Elifazi umThemani noBhilidadi umShuhi noSofari umNahama, futhi benza njengokuyalwa uJehova: uJehova wamamukela noJobe.

UJobe 42:10 Futhi uJehova wambuyisa uJobe ekuhluphekeni, ngesikhathi ekhulekela abangani bakhe: noJehova wanikeza uJobe ngokuphindwe kabili kunalokho ayenakho ngaphambilini.

UJobe 42:12 Ngakho uJehova wabusisa isiphetho sikaJobe ngokwengeziwe kunesiqalo sakhe: ngokuba wayenezimvu eziyizinkulungwane eziyishumi nane, namakamela ayizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, namabagqa ayizinkulungwane ezinkabi, nezimbongolo zezinsikazi eziyinkulungwane.

UJobe 42:17 Ngakho wafa uJobe, esemdala futhi esenelisiwe izinsuku.

## **Labo Abesaba UNkulunkulu Futhi Abagwema Okubi UNkulunkulu Uyabazisa Kuyilapho Labo Abayiziwula UNkulunkulu Ebabukela Phansi**

KuJobe 42:7-9, uNkulunkulu uthi uJobe uyinceku Yakhe. Ukusebenzisa Kwakhe igama elithi “inceku” kuJobe kubonisa ukubaluleka kukaJobe enhliziyweni Yakhe; nakuba uNkulunkulu engabizanga uJobe ngento ehlonipheke kakhudlwana, lokho kwakungasho lutho ngokubaluleka kukaJobe enhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu. “Inceku” lapho elinye igama uNkulunkulu abiza ngalo uJobe. Ukusho kaningi kukaNkulunkulu ukuthi “Inceku Yami uJobe” kubonisa

---

ukuthi wayejabula ngoJobe, futhi nakuba engakhulumanga ngencazelo yegama elithi “inceku,” incazelo kaNkulunkulu ngegama elithi “inceku” ingabonakala emazwini Akhe kulo mbhalo. UNkulunkulu waqale wathi ku-Elifazi umThemani: “Intukuthelo Yami ibaselwe wena, nabangani bakho ababili: ngokuba anikhulumanga okuhle Ngami, njengoba inceku Yami uJobe yenzile.” La mazwi angawokuqala lapho uNkulunkulu etshela khona abantu ngokukhululekile ukuthi ukwamukele konke okwashiwo nokwenziwa uJobe ngemva kokuvinjanywa kwakhe uNkulunkulu, futhi kungokokuqala eqinisekisa ukunemba kwakho konke uJobe akwenza nakusho. UNkulunkulu wamthukuthela u-Elifazi nabanye ngenxa yamaphutha abo, ngoba njengoJobe abakwazanga ukubona ukubonakala kukaNkulunkulu noma ukuzwa amazwi awakhuluma ezimpilweni zabo, kodwa uJobe wayenolwazi olunembile ngoNkulunkulu, kuyilapho bona begcina ngokuqagela ngoNkulunkulu, behlukumeza intando kaNkulunkulu futhi bevivinya ukubekezela kwakhe kukho konke abakwenza. Ngemva kwalokho, ngesikhathi esifanayo nemukela ngaso konke okwenziwa futhi kwashiwo uJobe, uNkulunkulu waba nolaka kulaba abanye, ngoba kubo wayengakwazi nje kuphela ukubona ukwesaba uNkulunkulu okungokoqobo, kodwa wayengezwa lutho ngokwesaba uNkulunkulu kwababekusho. Ngakho uNkulunkulu wabe esefuna izinto ezilandelayo kubo: “Ngalokho thathani manje izinkunzi eziyisikhombisa nezinqama eziyisikhombisa, futhi niye encekwini Yami uJobe, futhi nizinikelele ngazo zibe ngumnikelo wokushiswa; uJobe inceku Yami uyonithandazela: ngokuba ngaye ngizovuma: angiyukwenza kini njengobuwula benu.” Kulesi siqephu uNkulunkulu utshela u-Elifazi nabanye ukuba bahlenge izono zabo, ngoba ubuwula babo babuyisono ngokumelene noJehova uNkulunkulu, ngakho kwakufanele benze iminikelo yokushiswa ukuze bahlenge amaphutha abo. Iminikelo yokushiswa yayivame ukunikelwa kuNkulunkulu kodwa yini eyayingavamile ngalena ukuthi yayinikelwa kuJobe. UJobe wamukelwa uNkulunkulu ngoba wafakaza ngoNkulunkulu lapho elingwa. Kodwa laba bangani bakaJobe, bembuleka ngesikhathi elingwa; ngenxa yobuwula babo, uNkulunkulu wabalahla, futhi bazibizela ulaka Lwakhe, kwafanele ukuthi uNkulunkulu abajezise—bajeziswe ngokunikela iminikelo yokushiswa phambi kukaJobe—ngemva kwalokho uJobe wabathandazela ukuze uNkulunkulu engabe esabajezisa futhi engabe esabathukuthela. Inhloso kaNkulunkulu kwakuwukubathela ngehlozo, ngoba babengesibo abantu abesaba uNkulunkulu begwema okubi, futhi babuchitha ubuqotho bukaJobe. Kokunye, uNkulunkulu wayebatshela ukuthi akakwemukelanga abakwenza kodwa wakwamukela ngezanga elikhulu futhi wajabula ngokwakwenziwa uJobe; kokunye, uNkulunkulu wabatshela ukuthi ukwamukelwa uNkulunkulu kuphakamisa umuntu phambi kukaNkulunkulu, ukuthi umuntu umzondwa uNkulunkulu ngenxa yobulima bakhe, futhi ucasula uNkulunkulu ngabo, futhi uphansi emehlweni kaNkulunkulu. Lezi izincazelo ezakhishwa uNkulunkulu mayelana nezinhlalo ezimbili zabantu, ziyimibono kaNkulunkulu ngalezi zinhlobo ezimbili zabantu, futhi ziyimibono kaNkulunkulu ngokuma kwalezi zinhlobo ezimbili zabantu. Ngisho

---

noma uNkulunkulu abiza uJobe ngenceku Yakhe, emehlweni kaNkulunkulu le nceku yayithandeka, futhi yamiswa ngegunya lokuthandazela abanye futhi ithethelele amaphutha abo. Le nceku yayikwazi ukukhuluma ngokuqondile noNkulunkulu nokuza ngokuqondile phambi kukaNkulunkulu, yayiphakeme futhi ihloniphekile kunabanye. Lena incazelo yangempela ngegama elithi “inceku” elakhulunywa uNkulunkulu. UJobe wanikwa lolu dumo olukhethekile ngenxa yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi. Le mibono emibili ehluke kakhulu ngoNkulunkulu iyimibono Yakhe ngalezi zinhlobo ezimbili zabantu: Labo abesaba uNkulunkulu bagweme okubi bemukelwa uNkulunkulu, njengoba kubonakala emehlweni Akhe njengegugu, kuyilapho labo abayiziwula bengamesabi uNkulunkulu, futhi abakugwemi okubi, futhi abakwazi ukuthola umusa kaNkulunkulu; uNkulunkulu uvame ukungabafuni nokubachitha, futhi baphansi emehlweni Akhe.

### **UNkulunkulu Unika UJobe Igunya**

UJobe wathandazela abangani bakhe, futhi ngenxa yemithandazo kaJobe, uNkulunkulu akasebenzelananga nabo ngendlela efanele iziwula—akabajezisanga noma abathathele ezinye izinyathelo. Kungani kwaba njalo? Ngenxa yokuthi imithandazo yabo yenceku kaNkulunkulu uJobe, yafinyelela ezindlebeni Zakhe; uNkulunkulu wabathethelela ngoba wemukela imithandazo kaJobe. Sifundani kulokhu? Lapho uNkulunkulu ebusisa umuntu, umnika imivuzo eminingi, hhayi nje eyenyama kuphela: UNkulunkulu uphinde amnike igunya, nelungelo lokuthandazela abanye, futhi uNkulunkulu uyakhohlwa, engabe esazinaka iziphambeko zalabo bantu ngenxa yale mithandazo. Leli yilo kanye igunya uNkulunkulu alinika uJobe. Ngenxa yemithandazo kaJobe yokukhalela usizo, uJehova wabathela ngehlazo laba bantu abayiziwula—okwakuwukujezisa Kwakhe ngokukhethekile u-Elifazi nabanye.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 60)**

#### **UJobe Uphinde Uyabusiwa UNkulunkulu, Futhi Akasoze Amangalelwa USathane**

Phakathi kwamazwi kaJehova uNkulunkulu kunamazwi athi “anikhulumanga okuhle Ngami, njengoba inceku Yami uJobe yenzile.” Yini eyayikhulunywe uJobe? Kwakuyilokho esikhulume ngakho ekuqaleni, kanye namanye amakhasi amazwi eNcwadi kaJobe, uJobe ayebhale njengayilandisayo. Kuwo wonke la makhasi amazwi, uJobe akazange nakanye akhononde, noma enze iphutha ngoNkulunkulu. Umane alinde umphumela. Yilokhu kulinda okuwumbono wakhe ngokulalela, ngenxa yalokho amazwi awakhuluma kuNkulunkulu, uJobe wemukelwa uNkulunkulu. Lapho ebekezelela izilingo nobunzima, uNkulunkulu wayesohlangothini lwakhe,



---

futhi nakuba ubunzima bakhe bunganciphiswanga ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu wabona lokho ayefisa ukukubona, wezwa lokho ayefisa ukukuzwa. Zonke izenzo namazwi kaJobe kwafinyelela emehlweni nasezindlebeni zikaNkulunkulu; uNkulunkulu wezwa, wabona—futhi lokhu kuyiqiniso. Ulwazi lukaJobe ngoNkulunkulu, nemicabango yakhe ngoNkulunkulu ngaleso sikhathi, phakathi naleyo nkathi, kwakungacacile njengokwalabo bantu, kodwa ngokombono wesikhathi, uNkulunkulu esakuqaphela konke ayekusho, ngoba ukuziphatha kukaJobe nemicabango yakhe enhliziyweni yakhe, nalokho akuvezile nakwembulile, kwakwanele ezimfunweni Zakhe. Phakathi nesikhathi uJobe alingwa ngaso, lapho ayecabanga khona enhliziyweni yakhe futhi wanquma ukubonisa uNkulunkulu umphumela, owawugculisa kuNkulunkulu, ngemva kwalokho uNkulunkulu waqeda ukulingwa kukaJobe, uJobe waphumula ezinkingeni zakhe, futhi izilingo zakhe zanyamalala futhi aziphindanga zamehlela. Ngoba kakade uJobe wayesebhekene nezilingo, futhi wama waqina ezilingweni, futhi wamnqoba ngokuphelele uSathane, uNkulunkulu wamnika izibusiso ezimfanele. Njengoba kulotshiwe kuJobe 42:10, 12, uJobe waphinde wabusiwa, wabusiwa kakhulu kunakuqala. Ngalesi sikhathi uSathane wayesebalekile, wayengasasho noma enze lutho, futhi kusukela lapho kuye phambili uSathane akabange esagxambukela noma ahlasele uJobe, futhi uSathane akabange esammangalela uJobe ukuze angabusiwa uNkulunkulu.

### **UJobe Uchitha Ingxenye Yokugcina Yokuphila phakathi Kwezibusiso ZikaNkulunkulu**

Nakuba izibusiso Zakhe zangaleso sikhathi kwakuyizimvu, izinkomo, amakamela, nezinto zenyama, njalo njalo, izibusiso uNkulunkulu ayefuna ukuzinika uJobe enhliziyweni Yakhe zazikudlula kude lokhu. Ngaleso sikhathi, ingabe zazikhona izinhlobo eziqoshiwe zezithembiso zaphakade uNkulunkulu ayefisa ukuzinika uJobe? Ezibusisweni Zakhe ngoJobe, uNkulunkulu akazange athinte isiphetho sakhe, kungakhathaleki ukuthi uJobe wayenakuphi ukubaluleka noma isikhundla enhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu, ngamafuphi uNkulunkulu wayecophelela ezibusisweni Zakhe. UNkulunkulu akazange amemezele isiphetho sikaJobe. Kusho ukuthini lokhu? Ngaleso sikhathi, lapho icebo likaNkulunkulu lisazofinyelela eqophelweni lokumenyezelwa kwesiphelo somuntu, icebo lalisazofika esigabeni sokugcina somsebenzi Wakhe, uNkulunkulu akakhulumanga ngesiphetho, wamane wabusiwa umuntu. Lokhu kusho ukuthi ingxenye yokugcina yokuphila kukaJobe yayigcwele izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu, okuyisizathu esenza uNkulunkulu wamenza wehluka kwabanye—kodwa njengoba waguga, futhi njenganoma yimuphi umuntu kwafika usuku avalelisa ngalo ezweni. Ngakho kulotshiwe ukuthi “Ngakho wafa uJobe, esemdala futhi esenelisiwe izinsuku” (UJobe 42:17). Isho ukuthini inkulumo ethi “wafa esenelisiwe izinsuku” lapha? Enkathini yangaphambi kokuba uNkulunkulu amemezele ukuphela, uNkulunkulu washo okwakulindelekile ekuphileni kukaJobe, futhi lapho inkathi isifikile, wavumela uJobe ukuba ahambe ngokwemvelo emhlabeni. Kusukela esibusisweni

---

sesibili sikaJobe kuze kube sekufeni kwakhe, uNkulunkulu akazange anezele ubunzima. KuNkulunkulu, ukufa kukaJobe kwakuvamile, futhi kwakudingekile, kwakuyinto evame kakhulu, kwakungekho ngenxa yesahlulelo noma ukulahlwa. Ngesikhathi esaphila, uJobe wakhonza wesaba uNkulunkulu; mayelana nokuthi wayezoba nanhloboni yesiphelo ngemva kokufa, uNkulunkulu akashongo lutho. UNkulunkulu unobulungiswa obukhulu kulokho akushoyo nakwenzayo, futhi umongo nomyalo wamazwi Akhe nezenzo kuvumelana nesigaba somsebenzi Wakhe nenkathi asebenza Ngayo. Hlobo luni lwesiphelo umuntu ofana noJobe abanalo enhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe uNkulunkulu sikhona isinqumo ayefinyelele kuso enhliziyweni Yakhe? Nakanjani kunjalo! Kumane kuwukuthi lena kwakuyindoda engaziwa; uNkulunkulu wayengafuni ukumtshela, futhi wayengenazo izinhloso zokutshela umuntu. Ngakho ukukhuluma iqiniso, uJobe wafa enezinsuku eziphelele, lokho kwakuwukuphila kukaJobe.

### **Inani Elaphilwa UJobe Phakathi Nesikhathi Sakhe**

Ingabe uJobe waphila ukuphila okubalulekile? Kwakubaluleke kangakanani? Kungani kuthiwa waphila ukuphila okubalulekile? Kumuntu lalithini inani lakhe? Ngokombono womuntu, walethela isintu uNkulunkulu eyefuna ukusisindisa, ekunikezeni ubufakazi obuqand' ikhanda ngoNkulunkulu phambi kukaSathane nabantu bomhlaba. Wawufeza umsebenzi ayefuna ukuwufeza njengesidalwa sikaNkulunkulu, wabeka esinye isibonelo, waba isibonelo sabo bonke uNkulunkulu afisa ukubasindisa, wenza wonke umuntu wabona ukuthi kungenzeka ukunqoba uSathane nokuncika kuNkulunkulu. Lalithini inani lakhe kuNkulunkulu? KuNkulunkulu, inani lokuphila kukaJobe lalincike ekhonweni lakhe lokwesaba uNkulunkulu, ukukhonza uNkulunkulu, ukufakaza ngezenzo zikaNkulunkulu, nokudumisa izenzo zikaNkulunkulu, ukulethela uNkulunkulu induduzo nokuthi azokujabulela; kuNkulunkulu, inani lokuphila kukaJobe laliphinde libe mayelana nendlela, ngaphambi kokufa kwakhe, uJobe adlula ngayo ezilingweni, wanqoba uSathane, wafakaza ngoNkulunkulu phambi kukaSathane nakubantu bezwe, wakhazimulisa uNkulunkulu phakathi kwesintu, waduduza inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu, wabambelela emphumeleni wenhliziyo kaNkulunkulu enogqozi, waba nethemba. Ubufakazi bakhe bakha isisekelo sokukwazi ukuma uqine lapho ufakaza ngoNkulunkulu, nokukwazi ukuthela uSathane ngehlazo ngenxa kaNkulunkulu, nasemsebenzini kaNkulunkulu wokuqondisa isintu. Ingabe leli akulona inani lokuphila kukaJobe? UJobe walethela inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu induduzo, wanambithisa uNkulunkulu injabulo yokudunyiswa, wanikeza isiqalo esihle umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuqondisa. Kusukela kuleli qophelo kuya phambili, igama likaJobe laba uphawu lokudunyiswa kukaNkulunkulu, nophawu lokunqoba kwesintu uSathane. Into uJobe ayiphilela okuwukunqoba uSathane iyohlale yaziswa uNkulunkulu, futhi ukulunga,

---

ubuqotho kanye nokwesaba uNkulunkulu kuyolingiswa izizukulwane ezilandelayo. Uyohlale aziswa uNkulunkulu futhi embheka njengoyigugu!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 61)**

### **Imithetho YeNkathi Yomthetho**

Imiyalelo Eyishumi

Izimiso Zokwakha Ama-Altare

Imithetho Yokuphatha Izinceku

Imithetho Ngokweba Nesinxephezelo

Ukugcina Unyaka Wesabatha Nemikhosi Emithathu

Imithetho Yosuku Lwesabatha

Imithetho Yeminikelo

Iminikelo Yokushiswa

Iminikelo Esanhlamvu

Iminikelo Yokuthula

Iminikelo Yesono

Iminikelo Yecala

Imithetho Yeminikelo YabaPristi (U-Aroni Namadodana Akhe Abayalwa Ukuba Bayigcine)

Iminikelo Yokushiswa YabaPristi

Iminikelo Yokusanhlamvu YabaPristi

Iminikelo Yesono YabaPristi

Iminikelo Yecala YabaPristi

Iminikelo Yokuthula YabaPristi

Imithetho Yokudla Iminikelo YabaPristi

---

Izilwane Ezihlambulukileyo Nezingcolileyo (Lezo Ezingadliwa Nezingenakudliwa)

Imithetho Yokuhlanjululwa Kwabesifazane Emva Kokubeletha

Izindinganiso Zokuhlola Uchoko

Imithetho Yalabo Abelashwe Ochokweni

Imithetho Yokuhlanza Izindlu Ezingcoliswe Isifo

Imithetho Yalabo Abahlushwa Izifo Ezingavamile

Usuku Olukhulu Lokubuyisana Okufanele Luginwe Kanye Ngonyaka

Imithetho Yokuhlaba Inkomo Nemvu

Umthetho Owenqabela Ukulandela Imikhuba Enyanyekayo Yabezizwe (Ukungayi Ocansini Nesihlobo, njalo njalo)

Imithetho Okumele Ilandelwe Abantu (“Kufanele nibe ngcwele: ngoba mina Jehova uNkulunkulu wenu ngingcwele.”)

Ukubulawa Kwalabo Abanikela Ngezingane Zabo KuMoloki

Imiyalelo Yokujezisa Iziphingi

Imithetho Okufanele Igcinwe AbaPristi (Imithetho Yokuziphatha Kwabo Kwamihla Yonke, Imithetho Yokudla Izinto Ezingcwele, Imithetho Yokunikela, njalo njalo)

Imikhosi Okufanele Igcinwe (Usuku Lwesabatha, IPhasika, IPentekoste, Usuku Lokubuyisana, njalo njalo)

Eminye Imiyalelo (Ukukhanyisa Izibani, Unyaka WeJubili, Yokubuyiselwa Komhlaba, Ukwenza Izifungo, Okweshumi, njalo njalo)

## **Imithetho YeNkathi Yomthetho Iwubufakazi Bangempela Bokuqondisa KukaNkulunkulu Isintu**

Ngakho seniyifundile le mithetho yeNkathi Yomthetho, akunjalo? Ingabe imithetho inomqondo osabalele? Okokuqala, ihlanganisa iMiyalelo Eyishumi, ilandelwe imiyalelo yokwakhiwa kwama-altare, njalo njalo. Ilandelwe imithetho yokugcina iSabatha nemikhosi emithathu, bese ilandelwa yimithetho yeminikelo. Ingabe nibonile ukuthi zingaki izinhlobo zeminikelo ezikhona? Kuneminikelo yokushiswa, iminikelo yokuthula, iminikelo yesono, njalo njalo. Ilandelwa yimithetho yeminikelo yabapristi, ehlanganisa iminikelo yokushiswa neminikelo

---

yokusanhlamvu yabapristi, nezinye izinhlobo zeminikelo. Imiyalelo eyisishiyagalombili eyezabelo zeminikelo yabapristi. Futhi kunemithetho yalokho abantu okufanele bakugcine ekuphileni kwabo. Kunemibono ngezici eziningi zokuphila kwabantu, njengemithetho yalokho okufanele nokungafanele bakudle, yokuhlanjululwa kwababelethayo, neyalabo abelashwe ochokweni. Kule mithetho, uNkulunkulu uze akhulume nangezifo, futhi kunemithetho yokuhlatsywa kwezimvu nezinkomo, njalo njalo. Izimvu nezinkomo kwadalwa uNkulunkulu, futhi kufanele nikuhlabe nganoma iyiphi indlela eyalwa uNkulunkulu; ngokungangabazeki kunesizathu ezwini likaNkulunkulu, nakanjani kulungile ukuyalwa uNkulunkulu, futhi kuyabazuzisa abantu! Kwakuphinde kube namadili nemithetho okufanele kugcinwe, njengosuku lweSabatha, iPhasika, kanye nokuningi—uNkulunkulu wakhuluma ngakho konke lokhu. Ake sibheke okokugcina: eminye imithetho—ukukhanyiswa kwezibani, uNyaka WeJubili, ukuhlengwa kwezwe, ukwenza izifungo, okweshumi, njalo njalo. Ingabe lokhu kunomqondo obanzi? Into yokuqala okufanele kukhulunywe ngayo iminikelo yabantu, bese kuba nemiyalelo emayelana nokweba nesinxephezelo, nokugcinwa kosuku lweSabatha...; okubandakanya neminingwane yokuphila kwawo wonke umuntu. Okusho ukuthi, lapho uNkulunkulu enza umsebenzi osemthethweni wecebo Lakhe lokuqondisa, wabeka imithetho eminingi eyayilandelwa umuntu. Le mithetho yayenzelwa ukuthi umuntu aphile ngendlela ejwayelekile emhlabeni, ukuphila komuntu okungenakuhlukaniswa noNkulunkulu kanye nesiqondiso Sakhe. UNkulunkulu waqale watshela umuntu indlela yokwakha ama-altare, nokuwamisa. Ngemva kwalokho, watshela umuntu ngendlela yokunikela, washo indlela okwakufanele umuntu aphile ngayo—nokwakufanele akunake ekuphileni, okwakufanele anamathele kukho, okwakufanele nokwakungafanele agxile kukho. Konke uNkulunkulu akuhlelela umuntu kwakumangalisa, futhi ngala masiko, imithetho amisa ngayo izinga lokuziphatha kwabantu, waqonda ukuphila nezisusa zabo emithethweni kaNkulunkulu, wabaqondisa ukuthi beze phambi kwe-altare likaNkulunkulu, nokuthi baphile phakathi kwazo zonke izinto zikaNkulunkulu ayezidalele umuntu ngokuhleleka, ukuvama, nangokusesilinganisweni. UNkulunkulu waqala ukusebenzisa le miyalo elula ukuze abekele umuntu imingcele, ukuze umuntu emhlabeni abe nokuphila okujwayelekile akhonze uNkulunkulu, abe nokuphila okujwayelekile komuntu; leyo indlela ekhethekile yesiqalo seminyaka Yakhe eziyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha yecebo lokuqondisa. Imiyalo nemithetho kunencazelo ebanzi, iyiziqondiso eziqondile zikaNkulunkulu esintwini phakathi neNkathi Yomthetho, kufanele yamukelwe futhi ihlonishwe abantu abangaphambi kweNkathi Yomthetho, iyirekhodi lomsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu phakathi neNkathi Yomthetho, futhi iwubufakazi obuqand' ikhanda bobuholi nesiqondiso sikaNkulunkulu ngaso sonke isintu.

**Isintu Asisoze Sahlukaniswa Nezimfundiso Namalungiselelo KaNkulunkulu**

---

Kule mithetho, sibona ukuthi umbono kaNkulunkulu ngomsebenzi Wakhe, ngokuqondisa Kwakhe, nangesintu ubalulekile, unonembeza, uyacophelela, futhi unokwethenjwa. Wenza umsebenzi okufanele awenze phakathi kwesintu ngokwezinyathelo Zakhe, ngaphandle kwamaphutha, futhi ukhuluma amazwi okufanele awakhulume esintwini ngaphandle kwamaphutha noma kokulibala, avumele umuntu ukuba angakwazi ukuzehlukhanisa nobuholi bukaNkulunkulu, ambonise indlela okubaluleke ngayo konke uNkulunkulu akusho nakwenza esintwini. Ngamafuphi, kungakhathaleki ukuthi umuntu uyobe enjani enkathini elandelayo, ngaleso siqalo—phakathi neNkathi Yomthetho—uNkulunkulu wenza lezi zinto ezilula. KuNkulunkulu, imibono yabantu ngoNkulunkulu, ngezwe, nangesintu kuleyo nkathi, yayinzima futhi ifiphele, futhi nakuba babenezinhloso nemibono ethile, bonke babengacacelwe, ngakho isintu sasingenakwehlukhaniswa nezimfundiso namalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu ngaso. Abantu basendulo babengazi lutho, ngakho kwadingeka ukuthi uNkulunkulu aqale ngokubafundisa izinto eziyisisekelo ukuze baphile, nemithetho eyisidingo ukuze umuntu aphile, wagcwala lezi zinto enhliziyweni kancane kancane, futhi wanika umuntu ukuqonda ngoNkulunkulu kancane kancane nokwazisa kanye nokuqonda ubuholi bukaNkulunkulu, futhi umbono oyisisekelo wobudlelwane obuphakathi komuntu noNkulunkulu, kule miyalelo, nakule mithetho, kwakungamazwi. Ngemva kokufinyelela lokhu, uNkulunkulu wakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi ayezowenza kamuva, ngakho le mithetho nomsebenzi eyenziwa uNkulunkulu phakathi neNkathi Yomthetho kuyidwala lomsebenzi wokusindisa umuntu, kuyisigaba sokuqala secebo likaNkulunkulu lokuqondisa. Nakuba, ngaphambi komsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho, uNkulunkulu awukhuluma ku-Adamu, u-Eva, nasenzalweni yabo, leyo mithetho nezimfundiso ngokungacacile njengokungakhishwa umuntu oyedwa, futhi kwakungabaliwe phansi ngakho akubanga yimithetho. Lokho kungenxa yokuthi, ngaleso sikhathi, icebo likaNkulunkulu lase lihambile; kulapho uNkulunkulu eholela umuntu kulesi sinyathelo kuphela lapho engaqala khona ukukhuluma le mithetho yeNkathi Yomthetho, futhi aqala ukusebenzisa umuntu. Kwakuyinqubo eyisidingo, futhi umphumela wawungenakugwemeka. Lezo zindlela nemithetho kubonisa umuntu izigaba zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuqondisa nokuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu okwembulwe ecebweni Lakhe lokuqondisa. UNkulunkulu uyakwazi elikuqokuthe nendlela yokulisebenzisa, nokuqhubeka nalo, nokuliqeda ukuze azuze iqembu labantu abafakaza Ngaye, angathola iqembu labantu abanomqondo owodwa Naye. Wazi okungaphakathi kumuntu, wazi okufanele akukhiphe, nendlela okufanele ahole ngayo umuntu, wazi nalokho umuntu okufanele akwenze nokungafanele akwenze. Umuntu ufana nonodoli: Ngisho noma engayiqondi intando kaNkulunkulu, nakanjani uzoqondiswa umsebenzisi kaNkulunkulu wokuqondisa, kancane kancane, kuze kube namuhla. Kwakungekho ukuxhamazela enhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu mayelana nalokho okwakufanele akwenze; enhliziyweni Yakhe kwakunecebo elicacile, wawufeza umsebenzi ayefisa ukuwenza ngokwezigaba namacebo Akhe, wakhula kancane

---

kancane wagcina uyinto enkulu. Ngisho noma engakaze awubonise umsebenzi ayezowenza ekugcineni, umsebenzi Wakhe wokugcina usaqhubeka wenziwa ngokuvumelana necebo Lakhe, eliwukuvezwa kwalokho uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho, futhi uyigunya likaNkulunkulu. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi icebo Lakhe lokuqondisa likusiphi isigaba, isimo Sakhe nesiqu Sakhe kumela Yena Uqobo. Lokhu kuyiqiniso ngempela. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi kukuyiphi inkathi, noma isigaba somsebenzi, nhloboni yabantu abathandayo nabazondayo, isimo Sakhe nakho konke anakho nayikho akusoze kwaguquka. Ngisho noma le mithetho emiswe uNkulunkulu phakathi nomsebenzi weNkathi Yomthetho ibonakala ilula futhi ingeyona into etheni kubantu namuhla, futhi nakuba kulula ukuyiqonda nokufinyelela kuyo, kusenokuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu, futhi kusenesisimo sikaNkulunkulu nalokho anakho nayikho. Ngoba kule miyalo elula kuvezwe isibopho sikaNkulunkulu esintwini, nesiqu semicabango Yakhe, okuvumela umuntu ukuba alibone ngokuqondile iqiniso lokuthi uNkulunkulu ubusa phezu kwazo zonke izinto futhi konke kulawulwa isandla Sakhe. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi isintu sinolwazi olungakanani, noma izimfundiso noma izinganekwane esiziqondayo, kuNkulunkulu akukho kulokhu okungangena esikhundleni samalungiselelo Akhe, nobuholi bakhe ngesintu; isintu asisoze sahlukaniswa nesiqondiso sikaNkulunkulu nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Lobo ubuhlobo obungenakuhlukaniswa obuphakathi komuntu noNkulunkulu. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukunika umthetho noma ukunika amaqiniso okuqonda intando Yakhe, kungakhathaleki ukuthi wenzani, injongo kaNkulunkulu ukuqondisa umuntu ekusaseni eliqhakazile. Amazwi ashiwo uNkulunkulu nomsebenzi awenzayo kwambula esinye seziqu Zakhe, futhi kuyisambulo sesimo nokuhlakanipha Kwakhe, kuyisinyathelo esibalulekile secebo Lakhe lokuqondisa. Lokhu akumele kushaywe indiva! Intando kaNkulunkulu iyinoma yini ayenzayo; uNkulunkulu akesabi lutho, futhi akayesabi imibono noma imicabango yomuntu Ngaye. Uma wenza umsebenzi Wakhe, futhi aqhubeke nokuqondisa Kwakhe, ngokuhambisana necebo Lakhe lokuqondisa, ungaphoqwe muntu, noma into.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 62)**

Namuhla sizobeka ngokufingqiwe imicabango, imibono, kanye nakho konke ukusebenza kukaNkulunkulu kusukela ekudaleni abantu, nokuthi sibheke ukuthi imuphi umsebenzi awenza kusukela ekudalweni kwezwe kuze kufike ekuqaleni kweNkathi Yomusa ngokusemthethweni. Ngakho sizokwazi ukuthola ukuthi imiphi imicabango kanye nemibono kaNkulunkulu engaziwa muntu, kusukela lapho-ke sesingachaza ukuhleleka kwecebo likaNkulunkulu lokuphatha, futhi siqonde ngokuphelele isimo uNkulunkulu adalela kuso umsebenzi Wakhe wokuphatha, umsuka

---

wawo kanye nendlela yokuwuthuthukisa, futhi siqonde ngokuphelele ukuthi imiphi imiphumela ayifunayo emsebenzi Wakhe wokuphatha—okusho, umnyombo kanye nenhloso yomsebenzi Wakhe wokuphatha. Ukuze siqonde lezi zinto kumele sibuyele emuva, esikhathini esikude futhi esithule lapho kwakungekho bantu ...

Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu evuka embhedeni Wakhe, umcabango aba nawo kuqala kwakuyilo: ukudala umuntu ophilayo, umuntu ophilayo wangempela—umuntu ozophila Naye futhi abe umhlobo Wakhe njalo. Lo muntu owayezokwazi ukumlalela, futhi uNkulunkulu wayezokwazi ukukhipha isifuba Sakhe kuyena futhi akhulume naye. Kwase kuthi, ngokokuqala ngqa, uNkulunkulu wathatha umhlabathi ogcwele isandla, futhi wawusebenzisa ukudala umuntu wokuqala ngqa ophilayo ayekade emcabanga, wabe esenika lesi sidalwa esiphilayo igama—Adamu. Lapho uNkulunkulu esezuze lo muntu ophilayo futhi ophefumulayo, ingabe Wazizwa kanjani? Ngokokuqala ngqa, wazizwela injabulo yokuba nothandekayo, umhlobo. Ngokokuqala ngqa, waphinde wazizwela umthwalo wokuba ubaba, kanye nokukhathazeka okufika nakho. Lo muntu ophilayo futhi ophefumulayo walethela uNkulunkulu intokozo kanye nenjabulo; wazizwela eduduzekile ngokokuqala ngqa. Lokhu kwakuyinto yokuqala uNkulunkulu ayeyenzile ayengayenzanga ngemicabango noma nangamazwi Akhe, kodwa kwenziwa ngezandla Zakhe zombili. Ngesikhathi lolu hlobo lwesidalwa—umuntu ophilayo futhi ophefumulayo—sima phambi kukaNkulunkulu, senziwe ngenyama negazi, sinomzimba futhi nesimo, futhi sikwazi ukukhuluma noNkulunkulu, Wazizwela uhlobo lwenjabulo ayengakaze aluzwe ngaphambili. Wazizwela ngempela umthwalo futhi lomphfumulo ophilayo akusikho nje ukuthi wawumenza azizwe enozwelo enhliziyweni Yakhe, kodwa konke ngisho nokuncinyane okwakukwenza nakho kwamthinta futhi kwafudumeza inhliziyi Yakhe. Ngakho ngesikhathi lo mphefumulo ophilayo uma phambi kukaNkulunkulu, kwakungokokuqaka efikelwa umcabango wokuba nabantu abaningi abazofana nalo. Lokhu kwakuwuchungechunge lwezehlakalo ezaqala ngomcabango wokuqala uNkulunkulu abe nawo, zonke lezi zehlakalo zazenzeke ngokokuqala, kodwa ngalezi zehlakalo, noma ngabe yini lena abe eyizwa ngaleso sikhathi—injabulo, umthwalo, ukukhathalela—kwakungekho muntu ayengakhuluma naye ngalokhu. Kusukela ngalowo mzuzu, uNkulunkulu waba nomzwangedwa ngempela kanye nosizi ayengakaze aluzwe ngaphambili. Yena wezwa ukuthi abantu babengakwazi ukwamukela noma ukuqonda uthando kanye nokukhathalela Kwakhe, noma izinjongo Zakhe ngesintu, ngalokho Yena waba nokudabuka kanye nobuhlungu enhliziyweni Yakhe. Noma ngabe umuntu wayemenzele le nto, umuntu wayengazi ngayo futhi engaqondi. Ngaphandle nje kwentokozo, ukujabula kanye nenduduzo eyalethwa umuntu Kuye, masinyane yaletha futhi imizwa Yakhe yokuqala yosizi kanye nomzwangedwa. Lena kwakuyimicabango kanye nemizwa kaNkulunkulu ngezikhathi zonke. Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu ekwenza konke lokhu, enhliziyweni Yakhe wasuka enjabulweni waya



---

osizini, waphinda wasuka osizini waya ezinhlungwini, konke kuxubene nokukhathazeka. Konke ayefuna ukukwenza kwakungukushesha ukuba enze lo muntu, lolu hlanga lwesintu ukuba lwazi ukuthi kwakukhonani enhliziyweni Yakhe futhi luqonde izinjongo Zakhe ngokushesha. Ngalokho, babengakwazi ukuphenduka abalandeli Bakhe futhi babe nhliziyonye Naye. Babengeke besalalele uNkulunkulu ekhuluma kodwa bahlale bengenamazwi; babengeke besahlale bengazi ukuthi bangahlanganyela kanjani noNkulunkulu emsebenzini Wakhe; ngaphezu kwakho konke, babengeke besaba ngabantu abangenandaba nokuthi ziyini izidingo zikaNkulunkulu. Lezi zinto zokuqala uNkulunkulu aziqeda zinenjongo enkulu futhi zibaluleke kakhulu ecebeni Lakhe lokuphatha nakubantu namuhla.

Emva kokudala izinto zonke kanye nabantu, uNkulunkulu akaphumulanga. Wayengasakwazi ukulinda ukuba afeze ukuphatha Kwakhe, noma ukulinda ukuzuza abantu abathandayo phakathi kwesintu.

Okulandelayo, akuphelanga sikhathi emva kokuthi uNkulunkulu edale abantu, siyabona eBhayibhelini ukuthi kwaba nozamcolo emhlabeni wonke. UNowa kukhulunywa ngaye kokulotshiwe ngozamcolo, futhi kungashiwo ukuthi uNowa waba umuntu wokuqala ukwamukela ubizo lukaNkulunkulu lokusebenza Naye ukufeza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Nembala, lokhu kwakungo kokuqala ukuthi uNkulunkulu abize umuntu emhlabeni ukuba enze utho ngomyalo Wakhe. Ngesikhathi uNowa eqeda ukwakha umkhumbi, uNkulunkulu waletha uzamcolo emhlabeni ngokokuqala ngqa. Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu ebhubhisa umhlaba ngozamcolo, kwakungokokuqala kusukela abadala ukuba azizwe enqotshwa ukunyanya abantu; yilokhu okwaphoqa ukuthi uNkulunkulu athathe isinqumo esibuhlungu sokubhubhisa uhlanga lwesintu ngozamcolo. Emva kokuba uzamcolo usubhubhise izwe, uNkulunkulu wenza isivumelwano Sakhe sokuqala kanye nabantu ukuthi ngeke aphinde akwenze futhi. Uphawu lwesivumelwano kwaba uthingo lwenkosazana. Lokhu kwakuwuphawu lokuqala lukaNkulunkulu lwesivumelwano esintwini; ngakho kwakuyisivumelwano sokuqala esanikwa uNkulunkulu; lesi sivumelwano siyinto ekhona, eyiqiniso futhi ephathekayo. Ubukhona bothingo lwenkosazana obenza ukuba uNkulunkulu abe nosizi ngohlanga lwesintu olwamlahlekela, luhlala luyisikhumbuzo kuYena ngalokhu okwenzeka kubo.... UNkulunkulu ngeke ehlise isivinini ahamba ngaso—akakwazanga ukulinda ukuthatha isinyathelo esilandelayo ekuphatheni Kwakhe. Okwalandela, uNkulunkulu wamqoka u-Abrahama njengokhethiweyo Wakhe wokuqala emkhethela umsebenzi Wakhe ku-Israyeli wonke. Lokhu kwaku ngokokuqala lapho uNkulunkulu eqoka uhlobo olunje lwekhandidethi. UNkulunkulu waphetha ngokuthi aqale ukwenza umsebenzi Wakhe wokuhlenga isintu ngalo muntu, nokuthi aqhubeke nalo msebenzi ezizukulwaneni zalo muntu. Siyabona eBhayibhelini ukuthi yilokhu uNkulunkulu akwenza ku-Abrahama. UNkulunkulu wabe esenza kwa-Israyeli kwaba izwe lokuqala elikhethiweyo, wabe

---

eseqala umsebenzi Wakhe weNkathi Yomthetho ngabantu Bakhe abakhethiweyo, ama-Israyeli. Kwenzeka futhi ngokokuqala, uNkulunkulu wanika ama-Israyeli incwadi yezimiso nemithetho okumele isintu siyilandele, futhi bese iyachazwa kabanzi. Lokhu kwakungokokuqala uNkulunkulu enikeza abantu izimiso eziqondile, futhi ezimile zokuthi kumele bayinikele kanjani imihlatshelo, kumele baphile kanjani, yini okumele bayenze kanye nokumele bangayenzi, imiphi imikhosi nezinsuku okumele bazigcine, kanye nezimiso okumele bazilandele ezintweni zonke ababezenza. Lokhu kwakungokokuqala lapho uNkulunkulu wayenike isintu imigomo nezimiso ezicacile futhi ezimile zezimpilo zabo.

Uma ngithi “okokuqala,” kusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayengakaze afeze umsebenzi ofana nalona ngaphambilini. Into eyayingakaze ibe khona ngaphambili, noma ngabe uNkulunkulu wayedale isintu futhi wayedale zonke izinhlobo zezidalwa kanye nezinto eziphilayo, wayengakaze afeze umsebenzi onjalo. Wonke lo msebenzi wawufaka ukuphathwa kwabantu nguNkulunkulu; konke kwakumayelana nabantu kanye nensindiso Yakhe kanye nokuphatha abantu. Emva kuka-Abrahama, uNkulunkulu waphinde wakhetha futhi okokuqala—Yena wakhetha uJobe ukuthi kube nguyeye ngaphansi komthetho owayengamelana nezilingo zikaSathane ngesikhathi esaqhubeka nokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokubalekela okubi futhi ame amfakazele Yena. Lokhu futhi kwakungokokuqala lapho uNkulunkulu evumela uSathane ukuba alinge umuntu, futhi kwakungokokuqala lapho uNkulunkulu abheje noSathane. Ekugcineni, ngokokuqala, uNkulunkulu wazuza umuntu owayekwazi ukuma engufakazi Wakhe ngesikhathi ebhekene noSathane—umuntu owayezokwazi ukuba ufakazi Wakhe futhi athele ngokupheleleyo uSathane ngehlazo. Selokhu uNkulunkulu wadala isintu, lona wayengumuntu wokuqala ayemzuzile ukuba akwazi ukufakazela Yena. Emva kokuzuzwa lo muntu, uNkulunkulu wabanogqozi lokuqhubeka nokuphatha Kwakhe nokuthi athathe isigaba esilandelayo emsebenzini Wakhe, elungiselela ukukhetha Kwakhe okulandelayo kanye nendawo Yakhe yokusebenzela.

Emva kokuhlanganyela ngakho konke lokhu, ingabe niyiqonda ngeqiniso intando kaNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu uthatha lesi sibonelo sokuphatha Kwakhe isintu, sokusindisa kwakhe isintu, njengesibaluleke kakhulu kunoma yini enye. Akakwenzi konke lokhu ngomqondo Wakhe kuphela, noma ngamazwi Akhe kuphela, futhi Yena ikakhulukazi akakwenzi ngokunganaki—ukwenza konke lokhu ngokohlelo, ngenjongo, ngezinga, kanye nentando Yakhe. Kuyacaca ukuthi lo msebenzi wokusindisa isintu ubaluleke kakhulu kuNkulunkulu nakumuntu. Noma ngabe unzima kanjani umsebenzi, noma ngabe zizinkulu kangakanani iziphazamiso, noma ngabe babuthakathaka kanjani abantu, noma ngabe kujule kangakanani ukuhlubuka kwesintu, akukho kulokhu okunzima kuNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu uzenza matasatasa, efaka amandla Akhe acophelelayo futhi ephatha umsebenzi afuna ukuwenza Yena uqobo Lwakhe. Futhi Yena

---

uhlela konke, futhi ebusa abantu bonke kanye nomsebenzi afuna ukuwuqeda—akukho okwalokhu okwake kwenziwa ngaphambili. Kungokokuqala uNkulunkulu asebenzisa lezi zindlela futhi akhokha nenani elikhulu ngalo msebenzi omkhulu wokuphatha nokusindisa isintu. Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu esenza lo msebenzi, kancane kancane uveza futhi akhiphe esintwini, ngaphandle kokugodla umsebenzi Wakhe onzima, lokhu anakho nayikho, ukuhlakanipha kanye namandla Akhe, nayo yonke ingxenye yesimo Sakhe. Ukhipha futhi aveze lezi zinto ngendlela angakaze enze ngayo ngaphambili. Ngakho-ke, emhlabeni wonke, ngaphandle kwabantu uNkulunkulu aqonde ukubaphatha nokubasindisa, ayikaze ibe khona noma iyiphi indalo esondelene noNkulunkulu, enobudlelwano obusondelene Naye ngalo luhlobo. Enhliziyweni Yakhe, isintu afuna ukusiphatha nokusisindisa sibalulekile kakhulu, futhi siyigugu Kuye ngaphezu kwakho konke; noma ngabe ekhokhe inani elikhulu ngabo, futhi noma ngabe bemzisa ubuhlungu futhi bengalaleli, Yena akabadeli futhi uqhubeka ngokungakhathali emsebenzini Wakhe, engenakukhononda futhi engazisoli. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi uyazi ukuthi masinyane noma kungekudala, isintu ngelinye ilanga siyovumela ubizo Lwakhe, futhi sinyakaziswe amazwi Akhe, sibone ukuthi Yena uyiNkosi yendalo, bese sibuyela ngasohlangothini Lwakhe ...

Emva kokuzwa konke lokhu namhlanje, ningezwa sengathi konke uNkulunkulu akwenzayo kujwayelekile. Kusengathi abantu bebelokhu beyizwa intando kaNkulunkulu ngabo emazwini Akhe kanye nasemsebenzini Wakhe, kodwa kuhlala njalo kuyibanga elithile phakathi kwemizwa yabo noma ulwazi lwabo kanye nalokhu uNkulunkulu akucabangayo. Ngakho-ke, ngicabanga ukuthi kubalulekile ukukhuluma nabantu bonke ngokuthi kungani uNkulunkulu wadala uhlanga lwesintu, kanye nesendlalelo mayelana nesifiso Sakhe sokuzusa abantu Yena abenethemba ngabo. Kubalulekile ukuhlephulela abantu bonke ngalento, ukuze bonke abantu bacacelwe ezinhliziyweni zabo. Ngoba wonke umcabango kanye nombono, kanye naso sonke isigaba kanye nenkathi yomsebenzi Wakhe ebopheke kuso, kanye nexhumene naso eduze, umsebenzi Wakhe wonke wokuphatha, uma uqonda imicabango kaNkulunkulu, imibono, kanye nentando Yakhe kulo lonke igxathu lo msebenzi Wakhe, kuyafana nokuqonda umthombo womsebenzi wecebo lokuphatha Kwakhe. Kukulesi sisekelo lapho ukuqonda kwakho uNkulunkulu kujula khona. Noma yonke into uNkulunkulu ayenza ngesikhathi eqala ukudala izwe ebengikhulume ngayo ngaphambili kuwumbiko nje kubantu manje, futhi kubukeka sengathi ayinamsebenzi ekufuneni iqiniso, emva kwesikhathi solwazi lwakho kuyoba nosuku lapho ungeke ucabanga ukuthi kuyinto elula njengezicucwana zemininingwane, noma ukuthi into elula njengezimfihlakalo. Ngesikhathi impilo yakho iqhubeka futhi kunokuncane kwesimo sikaNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakho, noma ngesikhathi usuqonda ngokugcwele nangokujula intando Yakhe, uyakuqonda ngokweqiniso ukubaluleka kanye nesidingo salokhu engikhuluma ngakho namuhla. Akusho

---

lutho ukuthi lento niyamukele ngokungakanani; kubalulekile ukuba niqonde futhi nizazi lezi zinto. Uma uNkulunkulu enza into, uma enza umsebenzi Wakhe, noma ngabe kuyimibono Yakhe noma izandla Zakhe uqobo, noma ngabe kungokokuqala noma uma kungokokugcina—ekugcineni, uNkulunkulu unohlelo, futhi izinjongo Zakhe kanye nemicabango Yakhe kumele isimo sikaNkulunkulu, futhi kuveza lokhu anakho nayikho. Lezi zinto ezimbili—isimo sikaNkulunkulu kanye nalokhu anakho nayikho—kumele ziqondwe yiyo bonke. Uma abantu bengaqonda isimo Sakhe kanye nalokhu anakho nayikho, bengaqonda kancane kancane ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukwenzelani lokhu akwenzayo futhi kungani esho lokhu Akushoyo. Kusukela lapho-ke, sebengaba nokukholwa okuthe xaxa ekulandeleni uNkulunkulu, bafune iqiniso, futhi bafuna uguquko esimweni sabo. Lokho kusho ukuthi, ukuqonda komuntu uNkulunkulu kanye nokukholwa kwakhe kuNkulunkulu ngeke ukwehlukanise.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 63)**

Uma lokhu abantu abathola ukukwazi nokukuqonda kuyisimo sikaNkulunkulu nalokho anakho nayikho, khona-ke lokhu abakuzuzayo kuyoba ukuphila okuvela kuNkulunkulu. Uma le mpilo isisebenzile kuwe, ukwesaba kwakho uNkulunkulu kuyokhula njalo njalo, futhi ukuvuna lesi sivuno kuyazenzekela ngokwemvelo. Uma ungafuni ukuqonda, noma ukwazi ngesimo sikaNkulunkulu noma ingqikithi Yakhe, uma kungukuthi awufuni nokucabanga noma ugxile kulezi zinto, ngingakutshela ngesiqiniseko ukuthi indlela ofuna ngayo ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu njengamanje ngeke ikuvumele ukuba ugculise intando Yakhe noma uzuze indumiso Yakhe. Nangaphezu kwalokho, ngeke uze ukwazi ukufinyelela ensindisweni ngeqiniso—lena imiphumela yokugcina. Uma abantu bengamqondi uNkulunkulu futhi bengasazi isimo Sakhe, izinhliziyi zabo azisoze zavuleleka Kuye. Uma sebemqonda uNkulunkulu, bayoqala bazise futhi bathokozele lokho okusenhliziyweni Yakhe ngokulangazelela kanye nokukholwa. Uma wazisa futhi uthokozela lokho okusenhliziyweni Yakhe, inhliziyi yakho iyovuleleka Kuye ngokuqhubeka, kancane kancane. Ngesikhathi inhliziyi ivuleleka Kuye, uyoziwela ukuthi ukuxoxa kwakho noNkulunkulu kuyihlazo futhi kuyadeleleka, izimfuno zakho kuNkulunkulu, kanye nezifiso zakho ezivile. Ngesikhathi inhliziyi yakho ivuleleka ngeqiniso kuNkulunkulu, uzobona ukuthi inhliziyi yakho ifana nezwe elingenamkhawulo, futhi uzobe usungena endaweni ongakaze ungene kuyo ngaphambili. Kule ndawo akukho ubuqili, ayikho inkohliso, abukho ubumnyama, kanye nobubi. Kukhona kuphela ubuqotho kanye nokwethembeka; ukukhanya nokuqonda ngqo kuphela; ukulunga nomusa kuphela. Igcelele uthando nokunakekela, igcelele uzwele nokubekezelelana, futhi ngayo uyazizwela intokozo nenjabulo yokuphila. Lezi zinto

---

yilezo azozembula kuwe Yena uma uvulela uNkulunkulu inhliziyo yakho. Leli zwe elingenamkhawulo ligcwele ukuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu, ligcwele amandla onke Akhe; ligcwele uthando Lwakhe kanye negunya Lakhe. Lapho ungabona zonke izingxenye zokuthi uNkulunkulu unani futhi ungubani, yini emlethela injabulo, kungani ekhathazeka futhi kungani eba lusizi, kungani ethukuthela.... Yilokhu okungabonwa yiwo wonke umuntu ovula inhliziyo yakhe bese evumela uNkulunkulu ukuba angene. UNkulunkulu angangena kuphela enhliziyweni yakho uma uyivulela Yena. Ungabona kuphela ukuthi uNkulunkulu unani futhi ungubani, futhi ungabona kuphela intando Yakhe ngawe, uma esengenile enhliziyweni yakho. Ngaleso sikhathi, uyothola ukuthi yonke into ngoNkulunkulu iyigugu, lokho anakho nayikho kufanele kube yigugu. Uma uqhathanisa nalokho, abantu abakuzungezile, izinto nezigameko empilweni yakho, kanye nabathandiweyo bakho, umlingani wakho, kanye nezinye izinto ozithandayo, azifanele nokuphathwa. Zincane kakhulu, futhi ziphansi kakhulu; uyoza ukuthi ayikho into ephathekayo eyoke ikwazi ukuphinde ikudonse, futhi ngeke ziphinde zikwazi ukukukhokhisa noma yiliphi inani. Ekuthobekeni kukaNkulunkulu uyobona ubukhulu Bakhe nobukhosi Bakhe; nangaphezu kwalokho, entweni ayenzile, okholwa ukuthi incane impela, uyobona ukuhlakanipha Kwakhe okungenamkhawulo kanye nokubekezelela Kwakhe, uyobona isineke Sakhe, ukuzithiba kwakhe, kanye nokuqonda wena Kwakhe. Lokhu kuyodala uthando Lwakhe kuwe. Ngalolo suku, uzozizwela ukuthi isintu siphila ezweni elingcolile kakhulu, ukuthi abantu abangakuwe kanye nezinto ezenzeka empilweni yakho, kanye nalabo obathandayo, uthando lwabo kuwe, kanye nokuvikela-mbumbulu kwabo noma ukukhathalela kwabo wena akufanele nokuphathwa—uNkulunkulu kuphela ongothandiweyo wakho, futhi uNkulunkulu kuphela oyigugu kakhulu. Ngesikhathi lufika lolo suku, ngiyakholwa kuyoba khona abantu abathi: Uthando lukaNkulunkulu lukhulu, futhi ingqikithi Yakhe ingcwele—kuNkulunkulu ayikho inkohliso, abukho ububi, awukho umhobholo, futhi akukho ukuxabana, kodwa ukulunga neqiniso, futhi yonke into uNkulunkulu Anayo Nayiyo kumele ilangazelelwe ngabantu. Abantu kumele bakulwele futhi bakuphokophelele. Iziphi izisekelo ezizokwenza ukuba isintu sikwazi ukufeza lesi sakhiwo? Sakhiwe esisekelweni esiwukuqonda isimo sikaNkulunkulu, kanye nokuqonda ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho ukuqonda isimo sikaNkulunkulu kanye nalokho anakho nayikho, kuyisifundo sempilo yonke yawo wonke umuntu, futhi kuyinjongo yempilo yonke efunwa umuntu wonke olwela ukuguqula isimo sakhe, futhi olwela ukumazi uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 64)**

---

Uma sifuna ukuqonda ngokwengeziwe lokhu uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho, angeke sikwazi ukumisa iTestamente Elidala noma iNkathi Yomthetho, kodwa kuzomele siqhubekele phambili ngokuhambisana nezinyathelo ezathathwa uNkulunkulu emsebenzini Wakhe. Ngakho, njengoba uNkulunkulu eqede iNkathi Yomthetho wabe eseqala iNkathi Yomusa, izinyathelo zethu sezifike eNkathini Yomusa—inkathi egcwele umusa nokuhlengwa. Kule nkathi, uNkulunkulu waphinde wenza into ebaluleke kakhulu ngokokuqala. Umsebenzi kule nkathi entsha wawuyisiqalo esisha kubo bobabili, uNkulunkulu nesintu. Isiqalo esisha sasingewona futhi umsebenzi omusha uNkulunkulu awenzile ngokokuqala. Lo msebenzi omusha kwakuyinto eyayingakaze ibe khona, uNkulunkulu ayenza futhi eyayingakaze icatshangwe ngabantu noma izidalwa zonke. Sekuyinto eyaziwa kakhulu kubantu bonke—lokhu kwakungokokuqala uNkulunkulu aphenduka umuntu, kwakungokokuqala eqala ukusebenza enesimo somuntu, futhi efana nomuntu. Lo msebenzi omusha ufanekisa ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayeqede umsebenzi Wakhe ngeNkathi Yomthetho, ukuze Yena angabe esenza noma esasho lutho ngaphansi komthetho. Angabe esakhuluma noma asho noma yini ngokwesimo somthetho noma ngokwezimiso noma imigomo Yomthetho. Okungukuthi, wonke umsebenzi Wakhe osekulwe umthetho wamiswa ingunaphakade futhi ngeke usaqhutshezwa, ngoba uNkulunkulu wayefuna ukuqala umsebenzi omusha kanye nokwenza izinto ezintsha, icebo Lakhe labuye laba nesiqalo esisha futhi. Ngakho, uNkulunkulu wayehlele isintu enkathini elandelayo.

Noma ngabe lokhu kwakuyizindaba ezithokozisayo noma ezesabekayo kubantu kuncike ekutheni yayinjani ingqikithi yabo. Kungashiwo ukuthi lokhu kwakungesizo izindaba ezithokozisayo, kodwa kwakuyizindaba ezesabekayo kwabanye abantu, ngoba ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu eqala umsebenzi Wakhe omusha, labo bantu ababelandela imithetho nezimiso, ababelandela izifundiso kodwa bengamesabi uNkulunkulu bevame ukusebenzisa umsebenzi omdala kaNkulunkulu ukuze bahlulele umsebenzi Wakhe omusha. Ngokuba kulaba bantu, lezi kwakuyizindaba ezesabekayo, kodwa kuwo wonke umuntu owayemsulwa futhi evulelekile, eqotho kuNkulunkulu futhi ezimisele ukwamukela ukuhlenga Kwakhe, ngokokuqala uNkulunkulu ethatha isimo somuntu kwaba izindaba ezithokozisayo. Ngenxa yokuthi kwakunabantu, lokhu kwakungokokuqala uNkulunkulu ebonakala futhi ehlala phakathi kwesintu enesimo esingewona uMoya; kunalokho, wazalwa umuntu futhi waphila phakathi kwabantu njengeNdodana yomuntu, futhi wasebenza phakathi kwabo. Lokhu “ngokokuqala” kwadilizwa imibono yabantu futhi kwakungaphezu kokucabanga konke. Ngaphezu kwalokho, bonke abalandeli baNkulunkulu bathola inzuzo ephathekayo. UNkulunkulu akagcinanga kuphela ngokuqeda inkathi endala, kodwa waqeda kanye nezindlela Zakhe ezindala zokusebenza. Wayengasazivumeli izithunywa Zakhe ukuba zidlulise intando Yakhe, futhi Yena wayengasacashile emafini, futhi wayengasaveli noma akhulume ngokuphoqa kubantu

---

ngokuduma kwezulu. Ngokungafani nanoma yini ngaphambili, ngendlela engacabangeki kubantu futhi eyayinzima ukuba bayiqonde noma bayamukele—ukuba athathe isimo senyama—waba iNdodana yomuntu ukuze azothuthukisa umsebenzi waleyo nkathi. Lesi senzo sikaNkulunkulu sasizuma kakhulu isintu; futhi sasidumaza, ngokuba uNkulunkulu wayesephinde waqala umsebenzi omusha ayengakaze awenze ngaphambili.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 65)**

UMathewu 12:1 Ngaleso sikhathi uJesu wahamba phakathi kwamasimu ommbila ngesabatha; futhi abafundi Bakhe babelambile, base beqala ukukha izikhwebu ukuze badle.

UMathewu 12:6-8 Kepha ngithi kini, Lapha kukhona omkhulu kunethempeli. Kepha ukuba benazi ukuthi lokhu kusho ukuthini, ngizoba nesihawu, futhi hhayi umhlatshele, ngabe ningabalahlanga laba abangenacala. Ngokuba iNdodana yomuntu iyiNkosi ngisho yosuku lwesabatha.

Ake sibheke lesi siqephu kuqala: “Ngaleso sikhathi uJesu wahamba phakathi kwamasimu ommbila ngesabatha; futhi abafundi Bakhe babelambile, base beqala ukukha izikhwebu ukuze badle.”

Kungani sikhetha lesi siqephu? Sihlangana kanjani nesimo sikaNkulunkulu? Kulo mbhalo, okokuqala esikwaziyo ukuthi kwakulusuku lweSabatha, kodwa iNkosi uJesu waphumela ngaphandle futhi waholela abafundi Bakhe emasimini. “Okubi” nakakhulu ukuthi baze “baqala ukukha izikhwebu ukuze badle.” NgeNkathi Yomthetho, imithetho kaJehova uNkulunkulu yayithi abantu akumele nje baphume phandle noma bazibandakanye nezinto ezenziwa ngeSabatha—zaziziningi izinto okwakungamele ukuba zenziwe ngeSabatha. Lesi senzo seNkosi uJesu sasidida kulabo ababephile ngaphansi komthetho isikhathi eside, futhi savusa ukugxekwa. Mayelana nokudideka kwabo kanye nangendlela abakhuluma ngayo ngalokhu uJesu akwenza, sizokubuyisela eceleni okwamanje bese siqala ngokugxila ekutheni kungani wakhetha ukukwenza ngeSabatha, phakathi kwazo zonke izinsuku, nanokuthi yini lena ayefuna ukuyikhuluma kubantu ababehlala phansi komthetho ngalesi senzo. Lokhu ukuxhumana phakathi kwalesi siqephu kanye nesimo sikaNkulunkulu engifuna ukukhuluma ngaso.

Ngesikhathi ifika iNkosi uJesu, yasebenzisa izenzo ezibonakalayo ukuze ikhulume nabantu: UNkulunkulu wayesesukile eNkathini Yomthetho futhi eseqale umsebenzi omusha, kanti lo msebenzi omusha wawungadingi ukugcinwa kweSabatha; ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu ephuma

---

emikhawulweni yosuku lweSabatha, lokhu kwakungamazwibela omsebenzi Wakhe omusha, umsebenzi wangempela futhi omkhulu wawuseza. Ngesikhathi iNkosi uJesu iqala umsebenzi Wayo, yayisishiye ngemuva izintambo zeNkathi Yomthetho, futhi yayisidlubulundele emigomeni nezimiso zangaleyo nkathi. Kuyena, kwakungekho nokuncane oluhambisana nomthetho; Wayesewulahla ngokuphelele futhi engasawugcini, futhi wayengasadingi ukuba isintu siwugcine. Ngakho lapha uyabona ukuthi iNkosi uJesu yadabula emasimini ngeSabatha; iNkosi ayiphumulanga, kodwa yayingaphandle isebenza. Lesi senzo Sakhe sethusa indlela abantu ababecabanga ngayo futhi Wabatshela ukuthi Yena akasaphili ngaphansi komthetho, nanokuthi useyishiyile imikhawulo yeSabatha wabe esevela phambi kwesintu futhi phakathi kwabo ngomfanekiso omusha, nange ndlela entsha yokusebenza. Lesi senzo Sakhe satshengisa abantu ukuthi Yena ufike nomsebenzi omusha owaqala ngokuthi uphume emthethweni futhi uphume naseSabatheni. Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu enza umsebenzi Wakhe omusha, akabuyanga esanamathela kokudala, futhi wayengasakhathazekile ngezinqubo zeNkathi Yomthetho. Futhi wayengaphazamiswa umsebenzi Wakhe wangenkathi engaphambilini, kodwa Wasebenza ngokujwayelekile ngeSabatha futhi ngesikhathi abafundi Bakhe sebelambile, bakha izikhwebu badla. Konke lokhu kwakujwayelekile emehlweni kaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu wayengaba nesiqalo esisha somsebenzi Wakhe omningi afuna ukuwenza kanye nezinto afuna ukuzisho. Uma eke waba nesiqalo esisha, Yena akabe esakhuluma ngomsebenzi Wakhe omdala noma aqhubeke nawo. Ngokuba uNkulunkulu unezimiso Zakhe emsebenzini Wakhe. Ngesikhathi Yena efuna ukwenza umsebenzi omusha, kunesikhathi lapho efuna ukuletha isintu esigabeni esisha somsebenzi Wakhe, futhi lapho umsebenzi Wakhe usungene esigabeni esiphezulu ngokuthe xaxa. Uma abantu beqhubeka nokwenza ngendlela yokushiwo kudala noma imigomo noma beqhubeka nokubambelela kukho, Yena ngeke akukhumbule noma akutuse lokho. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi Yena uselethe umsebenzi omusha, futhi usungene esigabeni esisha somsebenzi Wakhe. Uma eqala umsebenzi omusha, Uvela kubantu enomfanekiso omusha, ngasohlangothini olusha sha, futhi nangendlela entsha sha ukuze abantu babone izingxenye ezahlukene zesimo Sakhe kanye nalokhu anakho nayikho. Lena enye yezinjongo Zakhe emsebenzini Wakhe omusha. UNkulunkulu akabambeleli kokudala noma athathe indlela eyaziwayo; uma Yena esebenza futhi ekhuluma, akukho nzima ngale ndlela abantu abacabanga ngayo. KuNkulunkulu, konke kumahhala futhi kukhululiwe, futhi akukho ukuthikanyezwa, akukho izithiyo—lokhu akuletha esintwini inkululeko nokukhululwa kodwa. UnguNkulunkulu ophilayo, uNkulunkulu okhona ngobuqotho nangeqiniso. Yena akasiwo unodoli noma isithombe sobumba, futhi uhluke kakhulu ezithixweni abantu abazingcwelisayo futhi bazidumise. Yena uyaphila futhi unomdlandla, futhi lokho okulethwa amazwi nomsebenzi Wakhe kubantu kungukuphila kanye nokukhanya kuphela, inkululeko nokukhululwa kuphela, ngokuba uphethe iqiniso, ukuphila, kanye nendlela—Akakhinyabezwa yilutho kunoma imuphi umsebenzi Wakhe. Noma ngabe abantu bathini futhi



---

noma ngabe babona kanjani noma bawuhlola kanjani umsebenzi Wakhe omusha, Uzokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe ngaphandle kokukhononda. Akakhathazeki ngemicabanga yanoma ubani noma ngeminwe ekhomba ngokusola emsebenzini nasemazwini Akhe, ngisho noma ukumelana nokuphikisana kwabo Naye okunamandla, emsebenzini Wakhe omusha. Akukho noyedwa phakathi kwendalo ongasebenzisa ukucabanga komuntu, noma ukubona ngamehlo engqondo komuntu, ulwazi, noma ubuqotho bomuntu ukukala noma ukuchaza lokhu okwenziwa uNkulunkulu, ukujivaza noma ukuketula umsebenzi Wakhe. Akukho ukuthikanyezwa emsebenzini Wakhe nakulokho kwenzayo, futhi ngeke kwavinjwa yinoma imuphi umuntu, into, noma okuthile, futhi ngeke aphazanyiswa imimoya yobutha. Ngokomsebenzi Wakhe omusha, uhlala njalo eyiNkosi enqobayo, kanti noma iyiphi imimoya yobutha kanye nawo wonke amahlabuka kanye nabakhohlisi esintwini, bonke bacindezelekile ngaphansi kwezinyawo Zakhe. Noma ngabe umsebenzi Wakhe awenzayo ukusiphi isigaba esisha, nakanjani uzothuthukiswa futhi ukhuliswe phakathi kwesintu, futhi nakanjani uzokwenziwa ngaphandle kokuthikanyezwa emhlabeni wonke kuze kube sekuphethweni komsebenzi Wakhe omkhulu. Lona uNkulunkulu onamandla onke nokuhlakanipha, kanye negunya namandla. Ngakho, iNkosi uJesu yayingaphumela phandle ngokusobala futhi isebenze ngosuku lweSabatha ngokuba enhliziyweni Yayo yayingekho imigomo, futhi lwalungekho ulwazi noma isifundiso esavela esintwini. Lokhu ayenakho kwakungumsebenzi kaNkulunkulu omusha kanye nendlela Yakhe, futhi umsebenzi Wakhe wawuyindlela yokukhulula abantu, ukubadedela, ukubavumela ukuba babekhona ekukhanyeni, nokubavumela ukuba baphile. Kanti labo abakhonza izithixo noma onkulunkulu bamanga baphila nsuku zonke beboshiwe uSathane, bebanjwe yilo lonke uhlobo lwemigomo namahlazo—namhlanje into eyodwa ayivumelekile, kusasa enye—ayikho inkululeko ezimpilweni zabo. Bafana neziboshwa zifakwe ozankosi, ayisaphathwa eyenjabulo. Ingabe “ukuthiywa” kumele ini? Kumele izingqinamba, izibopho, kanye nobubi. Ngesikhathi umuntu eseqala ukukhonza izithixo, bakhonza unkulunkulu wamanga, bakhonza umoya omubi. Izithiyo ziza kanye nalokhu. Angeke udle lokhu nalokhuya, namhlanje awukwazi ukuphuma phandle, kusasa awukwazi ukulayitha isitofu, ngosuku olulandelayo awukwazi ukungena endlini entsha, kumele kukhethwe izinsuku ezithile zemishado nemingcwabo, kubandakanya nokuzalwa kwabantwana. Kubizwa ngokuthini lokhu? Lokhu kubizwa ngokuthi yisithiyo; kungukuboshwa kwesintu, izintambo zikaSathane kanye nemimoya emibi ebalawulayo, ebamba izinhliziyiyo kanye nemizimba yabo. Ingabe lezi zithiyo zikhona kuNkulunkulu? Uma ukhuluma ngobungcwele bukaNkulunkulu, kumele ucabange lokhu kuqala: KuNkulunkulu azikho izivimbelo. UNkulunkulu unezimiso emazwini nasemsebenzini Wakhe, kodwa azikho izithiyo, ngokuba uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe uyiqiniso, indlela, nokuphila.

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 66)**

“Kepha ngithi kini, Lapha kukhona omkhulu kunethempeli. Kepha ukuba benazi ukuthi lokhu kusho ukuthini, ngizoba nesihawu, futhi hhayi umhlatshele, ngabe ningabalahlanga laba abangenacala. Ngokuba iNdodana yomuntu iyiNkosi ngisho yosuku lwesabatha” (UMathewu 12:6-8). Ingabe “ithempeli” lichazani la? Ukukubeka ngendlela elula, “ithempeli” isakhiwo esimangalisayo, eside, futhi eNkathini Yomthetho, ithempeli kwakuyindawo yabapristi yokukhonza uNkulunkulu. Ngesikhathi iNkosi uJesu ithi “lapha kukhona omkhulu kunethempeli,” ingabe kwakumele bani ukuthi “kukhona”? Ngokucacile, ukuthi “kukhona” kumele iNkosi uJesu enyameni, ngoba uYena kuphela owabe emkhulu kunethempeli. Lawo mazwi ayebatshelani abantu? Ayetshela abantu ukuba baphume ethempelini—uNkulunkulu wayesephumile futhi engasasebenzi kulo, ngakho kumele abantu bafune izinyathelo zikaNkulunkulu ngaphandle kwethempeli bese belandela izinyathelo Zakhe emsebenzini Wakhe omusha. Isendlalelo seNkosi uJesu lapho isho lokhu, ukuthi ngaphansi komthetho, abantu kwasekufike lapho babebona ithempeli njengento enkulu kunoNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. Okungukuthi, abantu babekhonza ithempeli ngaphezu kukaNkulunkulu, ngakho iNkosi uJesu yabexwayisa ngokuthi akumele bakhonze izithixo, kodwa kufanele bakhonze uNkulunkulu ngokuba Yena uphakeme kunakho konke. Yingakho, Yena wathi: “Ngizoba nesihawu, futhi hhayi umhlatshele.” Kusobala ukuthi emehlweni eNkosi uJesu, abantu abaningi ngaphansi komthetho babengasamkhonzi uJehova, kodwa babenza inqubo yomhlatshele, futhi iNkosi uJesu yanquma ukuthi le nqubo yayi wukukhonza izithixo. Laba bakhonzi bezithixo babebona ithempeli kuyinto enkulu, futhi ephakeme kunoNkulunkulu. Ezinhliziyweni zabo kwakukhona ithempeli kuphela, hhayi uNkulunkulu, futhi uma belahlekelwe ithempeli, balahlekelwe indawo yokuhlala. Ngaphandle kwethempeli babengenayo indawo yokukhonza futhi bengakwazi nokwenza imihlatshelo yabo. Le ndawo yabo ebizwa ngokuthi indawo yokuhlala lapho abasebenzela khona egameni lokuthi bakhazimulisa uJehova uNkulunkulu, yayibavumela ukuba bahlale ethempelini kodwa bezenzela izinto zabo. Nalokhu okubizwa ngokuthi ukwenza imihlatshelo kwabo, kwakuwukwenza izinto zabo zehlazo ngaphansi kwesisithezo sokwenza inkonzo yabo ethempelini. Lesi kwakuyisizathu sokuba abantu ngaleso sikhathi babone ithempeli lilikhulu kunoNkulunkulu. Ngokuba babesebenzisa ithempeli njengesimbozo, nomhlatshele njengesi sithezo sokukhohlisa abantu kanye nokukhohlisa uNkulunkulu, iNkosi uJesu yakusho lokhu ukwexwayisa abantu. Uma nisebenzisa la mazwi esikhathini samanje, avumelekile ngokulingana futhi afanelekile ngokulingana. Noma-ke abantu namhlanje sebone imisebenzi eyahlukene kaNkulunkulu kuneyabonwa abantu beNkathi Yomthetho, isimo semvelo yabo siyafana. Engqikithini yomsebenzi wanamuhla, abantu bayoqhubeka nokwenza izinto ezifanayo nalezi ngoba “ithempeli likhulu kunoNkulunkulu.” Isibonelo, abantu babona ukufeza

---

izimfanelo zabo njengomsebenzi wabo; babona ukufakazela uNkulunkulu nokulwa nodrako obomvu njengenhlangano yezepolitiki ivikela amalungelo abantu, intando yeningi kanye nenkululeko; baphendula izimfanelo zabo ukuze basebenzise amakhono abo abe njengemisebenzi yabo, kodwa ukwesaba uNkulunkulu noma ukuyeka okubi bakwenza ize, kodwa bakwenza ingxenyanana yesifundiso senkolo okumele sigcinwe; kanye nokunye. Lokhu abantu abakuvezayo akuve kungokufanayo njengalokhu “ithempeli likhulu kunoNkulunkulu”? Ngaphandle ngokuthi eminyakeni eyizinkulungwane ezimbili eyedlule, abantu babenza izinto eziqondene nabo ethempelini eliphathekayo, kodwa namhlanje, abantu benza imisebenzi yabo ethempelini elingaphatheki. Labo bantu abayithatha njengegugu imigomo, babona imigomo imikhulu kunoNkulunkulu, labo bantu abathanda ukugqama babona ukugqama kukukhulu kunoNkulunkulu, labo abathanda imisebenzi yabo bayibona imikhulu ngaphezu kukaNkulunkulu, njalo njalo—konke lokhu abakuvezayo Mina kungiholela ekutheni ngithi: “Abantu badumisa uNkulunkulu njengomkhulu kakhulu ngamazwi abo, kodwa ngokwamehlo abo konke kukhulu kunoNkulunkulu.” Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi abantu bazitholela amathuba abo endleleni yabo yokulandela uNkulunkulu ukuveza amakhono abo, noma ukwenza amabhizinisi abo noma imisebenzi yabo yokuziphilisa, bayaziqhelelanisa noNkulunkulu bese bezinikela emisebenzini yokuziphilisa abayithandayo. Kepha lokhu uNkulunkulu abanike khona ngokubathembe, nentando Yakhe, lezo zinto kade zalahlwa. Kulesi sithombe, yini ehlukile ngalaba bantu kunalabo abazenzela imisebenzi yabo ethempelini eminyakeni eyizinkulungwane ezimbili eyedlule?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 67)**

Umusho othi “iNdodana yomuntu iyiNkosi ngisho yosuku lwesabatha.” utshela abantu ukuthi zonke izinto zikaNkulunkulu aziphatheki, futhi-ke noma uNkulunkulu angafeza izidingo zakho eziphathekayo, emva kokuba zonke izidingo zakho eziphathekayo sezifeziwe, ukwaneliseka kwakho ngalezi zinto kungayithatha yini indawo yokufuna iqiniso? Lokhu ngokucacileyo akunakwenzeka! Isimo sikaNkulunkulu kanye nalokhu ayikho nayikho esesixoxe ngakho, kokubili kuyiqiniso. Ngeke kwalinganiswa nenani elisindayo lezinto eziphathekayo noma isigqi sakho sikalwe ngemali, ngoba akusiyona into ephathekayo, futhi kufeza izidingo zenhliziyo yomuntu ngamunye. Kuwona wonke umuntu, inani leqiniso elingaphatheki kumele libe likhulu kunenani lanoma yiziphi izinto ocabanga ukuthi zinhle, zilungile. La mazwi ayinto okumele nihlale kuyo. Iphuzu elisemqoka kulokhu engikushilo ukuthi ilokhu uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho kanye nakho konke OkukaNkulunkulu kuyizinto ezibaluleke kakhulu kuwona

---

wonke umuntu futhi azikwazi ukumelwa yinoma iyiphi into ephathekayo. Ngizokunika isibonelo: Uma ulambile, udinga ukudla. Lokhu kudla kungaba nempilo noma kube kweswele impilo, kodwa inqobo nje uma usuthile, lowo muzwa ongemnandi wokulamba angeke usaba khona— usuhambile. Ungahlala lapho ngokuthula, nomzimba wakho uyophumula. Ukulamba kwabantu kungaxazululeka ngokudla, kodwa uma ulandela uNkulunkulu futhi uzwa ukuthi awunakho ukumqonda, ungakuxazulula kanjani ukulamba enhliziyweni yakho? Kungaxazululeka ngokudla na? Noma uma ulandela uNkulunkulu futhi ungayiqondi intando Yakhe, ungasebenzisani ukuze uvale lokhu kulamba enhliziyweni yakho? Ekuqhubekeni kohambo lwakho lwensindiso noNkulunkulu, ngesikhathi ufuna uguquko esimweni sakho, uma ungayiqondi intando Yakhe noma ungazi ukuthi liyini iqiniso, uma ungasiqondi isimo sikaNkulunkulu, akukwenzi yini uzizwe ungakhululekile? Awuzizwa yini usulambile futhi womile kakhulu enhliziyweni yakho? Akwenzeki yini ukuthi le mizwa ikuvimbele ekutheni uzwe uphumule enhliziyweni yakho? Ngalokho, yini ongayenza ukuvala lokhu kulamba okusenzelisiyweni yakho—ingabe ikhona indlela yokukuxazulula? Abanye abantu baya ezitolo, abanye bathola abangani babo ukuba bavule isifuba sabo kubo, balala besuthi, abanye bafunda kakhulu amazwi kaNkulunkulu, noma basebenze kanzima futhi bazikhandla ukugcwalisa izimfanelo zabo. Ingabe lezi zinto zingaxazulula izingqinamba zakho zangempela? Nonke niziqonda ngokugcwele izinhlobo zale mikhuba. Uma uzizwa ungenamandla, uma uzwa ukulangazelela okunamandla kokuba uzuze ukukhanyiselwa nguNkulunkulu ukuba akuvumele ukuba wazi iqiniso uqobo kanye nentando Yakhe, ingabe yini oyidinga kakhulu? Okudingayo akusikhona ukudla okugcwele, futhi akusiwo amazwi ambalwa. Ngaphezu kwalokho, akusikho ukunethezeka okwadlulayo kanye nokwaneliseka kwenyama—okudingayo ukuthi uNkulunkulu akutshele wena ngqo, ngokucacile ukuthi kumele wenzeni futhi ukwenze kanjani, futhi akutshele ngokucacile ukuthi liyini iqiniso. Emva kokuqonda lokhu, noma ngabe into encane kakhulu, awuzizweli yini wanelisekile enhliziyweni yakho kunokuba ubuzidlele ukudla? Uma inhliziyweni yakho yanelisekile, akwenzeki yini ukuba inhliziyweni yakho, ubuwena bonke, buzuze ukuphumula kwangempela? Ngalesi sifaniso kanye nokuhlaziya, ingabe niyaqonda manje ukuthi kungani bengifuna ukwabelana nani lo musho, “iNdodana yomuntu iyiNkosi ngisho yosuku lwesabatha”? Incazelo yawo ukuthi lokho okuvela kuNkulunkulu, lokhu anakho nayikho, nakho konke Okwakhe kukhulu kunezinto zonke, kubandakanya nento, noma umuntu owake wakholwa ukuthi uyigugu kakhulu kuwe. Lokho kusho ukuthi, uma umuntu engenakho ukuba namazwi avela emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu noma engaqondi intando Yakhe, ngeke azuze ukuphumula. Kulokhu enisazodlula kukho, niyoqonda ukuthi kungani bengifuna ukuba nibone lesi siqephu namuhla—lokhu kubaluleke kakhulu. Yonke into uNkulunkulu ayenzayo iyiqiniso nokuphila. Iqiniso le sintu kuyinto abangeke bayiswele ezimpilweni zabo, ngeke baphile ngaphandle kwayo; ungasho futhi ukuthi

---

iyonanto enkulu kakhulu. Noma ungeke wakwazi ukuyibona, noma ukuyithinta, ukubaluleka kwayo kuwe ngeke ukuzibe; iyonanto kuphela engaletha ukuphumula enhliziyweni yakho.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 68)**

Ingabe ukuqonda kwenu iqiniso kuyahambisana nezimo zenu? Empilweni yangempela, kumele kuqala ucabange ukuthi iliphi iqiniso elihambisana nabantu, izinto nje, kanye nezinto ezibonakalayo ohlangabezane nazo; kuphakathi kwala maqiniso lapho ongakwazi khona ukuthola intando kaNkulunkulu bese uyaxhumana nentando Yakhe. Uma ungazi ukuthi iziphi izingxenye zeqiniso ezihambisana nezinto ohlangabezane nazo, kodwa uqonde ekufuneni intando kaNkulunkulu, le ndlela inobumpumputhe futhi angeke ilethe imiphumela. Uma ufuna ukuthola intando kaNkulunkulu, kumele kuqala ubheke uhlobo lwe zinto ezizile kuwe, iziphi izingxenye zeqiniso ezihambisana nazo, futhi bese ubheka iqiniso ezwini likaNkulunkulu elihambisana nezinto ohlangabezane nazo. Bese ubheka indlela yokwenza okuhle okukulelo qiniso; ngale ndlela ungazuza intando kaNkulunkulu ngokuqonda okungekho sobala. Ukufuna kanye nokwenza iqiniso akusikho ukwenza isifundiso ngomshini noma ukulandela ifomula. Iqiniso alina ndlela, noma umthetho wokulenza. Alifile—liwukuphila, liyinto ephilayo, futhi kuwumgomo ukuthi isidalwa kumele sililandele futhi umgomo abantu okumele babe nawo empilweni yabo. Lokhu yinto okumele uyiqonde kakhulu ngokwenzekile. Noma ngabe ufike kuliphi izinga ngokwesipiliyoni sakho, awuhlukaniseki nezwi likaNkulunkulu noma iqiniso, futhi nalokhu ukuqonda ngesimo sikaNkulunkulu kanye nalokhu okwaziyo ngalokho uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho, konke kubonakala emazwini kaNkulunkulu; kuxhumene ngendlela engenakuhlukaniswa neqiniso. Isimo sikaNkulunkulu kanye nalokho anakho nayikho, ngokwakho kuyiqiniso; iqiniso liwukubonakaliswa kwesimo sikaNkulunkulu kanye nalokho anakho nayikho. Lenza lokhu uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho kuqine futhi ukusho ngokugcizelela; likutshela ngqo ukuthi uNkulunkulu uthandani, yini angayithandi, yini Afuna ukuba uyenze futhi yini angayivumeli ukuba uyenze, ibaphi abantu abenyanyayo futhi ibaphi abantu athokoza ngabo. Emva kweqiniso uNkulunkulu alishoyo, abantu bangabona ukwenama, intukuthelo, usizi, nentokozo, kanye nengqikithi Yakhe—lokhu ukwambulwa kwesimo Sakhe. Ngaphandle nje kokwazi lokho uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho, nokuqonda isimo Sakhe ezwini Lakhe, okubaluleke kakhulu isidingo sokufinyelela kulokhu ukuqonda ngokuzwa okuphathekayo. Uma abantu beziqhelelanisa nokuphila kweqiniso ukuze bamazi uNkulunkulu, angeke bakwazi ukuphumelela kulokho. Noma ngabe abantu bengakwazi ukuzuza ukuqonda ezwini

---

likaNkulunkulu, kuzoba nesilinganiso salokhu okubhalwe phansi kanye namazwi, futhi kukhona ukungafani nalokhu uNkulunkulu afana nakho ngempela.

Lokhu esikhuluma ngakho manje konke kungaphakathi kwezindaba ezibhalwe eBhayibhelini. Ngalezi zindaba, kanye nokuhlaziya lezi zinto esezenzakele, abantu bangaqonda isimo Sakhe kanye nalokhu anakho nayikho, Akukhulumile, ebavumela ukuba bazi zonke izingxenywe zikaNkulunkulu kabanzi kakhulu, ngokujulile kakhulu, ngokuqondakalayo kakhulu, nangokuphelele kakhulu. Ngakho, ingabe iyona yodwa yini le ndlela yalezi zindaba yokwazi ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu? Qha, akunjalo! Ngokuba lokhu uNkulunkulu akushoyo kanye nomsebenzi awenzile Yena ngeNkathi yoMbuso kungasiza abantu bazi isimo Sakhe kangcono, futhi basazi ngokugcwele. Nokho-ke, ngicabanga ukuthi kulula ukwazi isimo sikaNkulunkulu kanye nokuqonda lokho anakho nayikho futhi ngezibonelo noma izindaba ezibhalwe eBhayibhelini futhi abantu abazijwayele. Kubiza amazwi okwahlulelwa kanye nawokuqondisa kanye neqiniso leli uNkulunkulu akhuluma ngalo namuhla ukuze umazi izwi ngezwi, uzozwa sengathi kuwubulima futhi kuyisicefe, futhi abanye abantu bangezwa nokuthi amazwi kaNkulunkulu ayifomula. Kodwa uma ngithatha lezi zindaba zeBhayibheli njengezibonelo zokusiza abantu ukuba bazi isimo sikaNkulunkulu, ngeke bakuthole kuyisidina. Ungasho ukuthi ngesikhathi kusachazwa lezi zibonelo, imininingwane yalokhu okwakusenhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu ngaleso sikhathi—umuzwa nesihawu Sakhe, noma imicabango nemibono Yakhe—kwashiwo kubantu, ngolimi lwabantu, futhi injongo yakho konke lokhu kwabe kuwukubavumela ukuba batuse, futhi bezwe ukuthi lokhu uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho akusiyona umthetho wokwenza. Akusiyo inganekwane, noma into abantu abangeke bayibone noma bayithinte. Into ekhona ngempela abantu abangakwazi ukuyithinta, futhi bayituse. Lena iyona njongo enkulu. Ungasho ukuthi abantu abaphila kule nkathi babusisekile. Bangathatha ezindabeni zeBhayibheli ukuze bathole ukuqonda okubanzi komsebenzi odlule kaNkulunkulu; bangabona isimo Sakhe emsebenzini asewenzile Yena. Futhi bangaqonda intando kaNkulunkulu ngesintu ngalezi zimo azibonakalisile, baqonde nokwambulwa okuqinileyo kobungcwele Bakhe kanye nokunakekela Kwakhe abantu ukuze bafinyelele ekwazini isimo sikaNkulunkulu ngendlela eyenabile futhi ejulile. Ngiyakholwa ukuthi nonke niyakuzwa lokhu!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 69)**

Ngaphakathi komkhawulo womsebenzi owaphethwa iNkosi uJesu ngeNkathi Yomusa, ungabona enye ingxenywe yalokhu uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho. Kwabonakaliswa ngenyama Yakhe, futhi kwenziwa ukuba kwenzeke ukuze abantu babone futhi batuse ngobuntu bakhe.

---

ENdodaneni yomuntu, abantu babone indlela uNkulunkulu osenyameni aphile ngayo ubuntu Bakhe, base bebona ubunkulunkulu bukaNkulunkulu bubonakalisiwe enyameni. Lezi zibonakaliso ezimbili zavumela abantu ukuba babone uNkulunkulu wangempela weqiniso, futhi zabavumela ukuba bazibumbele umfanekiso ohlukile kaNkulunkulu. Nokho, ngenkathi yesikhathi esiphakathi kokudalwa komhlaba kanye nokuphela kweNkathi Yomthetho, okusho ukuthi, ngaphambi kweNkathi Yomusa, lokho okwabonwa, abakuzwa, futhi nabadlule kukho abantu kwakuyingxenye yobunkulunkulu bukaNkulunkulu kuphela. Kwakuyilokho uNkulunkulu akwenzile nakushilo embusweni ongaphatheki ngezandla, nezinto azivezayo ebuntwini Bakhe wangempela ezingeke zabonakala noma zathintwa. Ngokuvamile, lezi zinto zenza ukuba abantu bezwe ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayemkhulu, futhi babengeke bakwazi ukusondela Kuye. Isithombe uNkulunkulu avamise ukusinika kubantu ukuthi wayekhazimula njalo njalo, abantu baze bacabanga ukuthi yonke imicabango kanye nemibono Yakhe ngayinye yayiyimfihlakalo futhi iyindida ngale ndlela yokuthi yayingekho indlela yokufinyelela kuyo, ayisaphathwa eyokuzama ukuyiqonda kanye nokuyitusa. Kubantu, yonke into ngoNkulunkulu yayiqhelile—iqhele ngale ndlela yokuthi abantu abakwazanga ukuyibona, abakwazanga ukuyithinta. Kwakusengathi uphezulu esibhakabhakeni, futhi kwakungathi akekho nhlobo. Ngakho kubantu, ukuqonda inhliziyu nomqondo kaNkulunkulu noma yini ayicabangayo yayingenakwenzeka, futhi ingafinyeleleki. Noma ngabe uNkulunkulu wenza eminye imisebenzi eqinile ngeNkathi Yomthetho, wakhipha namazwi athile futhi wabonakalisa izimo ezithile ukuze avumele abantu ukuba batuse futhi babone ulwazi lweqiniso Ngaye, kodwa ekugcineni, lokho kwabe kuwukuziveza kukaNkulunkulu kulokhu anakho nayikho. Isintu asiwutholanga umqondo onzulu kulokhu kuziveza ngokuthi lokho anakho nayikho, futhi ukucabanga kwabo ngoNkulunkulu kwakusabambeke phakathi kwendawo yokuthi “uMoya okunzima ukuba seduze nawo, lona ofiyoza njalo” Ngokuba uNkulunkulu akasebenzisanga into ethile noma isithombe sendawo ephathekayo ukuze abonakale kubantu, baqhubeka nokwehluleka ukumchaza ngolimi lwabantu. Ezinhliziyweni nasezingqondweni zabantu, babehlala befuna ukusebenzisa ulimi lwabo ukumisa izinga likaNkulunkulu, ukumenza aphatheke futhi abe umuntu, njengokuthi mude kangakanani, mkhulu kangakanani, ubukeka kanjani, uthandani futhi ungumuntu onjani. Eqinisweni, enhliziyweni Yakhe uNkulunkulu wabe azi ukuthi abantu babecabanga ngale ndlela. Wayeqonda kahle izidingo zabantu, kanjalo, Yena wabe azi ukuthi kumele enzeni, ngakho Yena Wawenza umsebenzi Wakhe ngendlela ehluke ngeNkathi Yomusa. Le ndlela yayinobunkulunkulu kanye nobuntu. Ngesikhathi iNkosi uJesu isebenza, abantu babona ukuthi uNkulunkulu uziveza ngezimo zabantu abahlukene. Isibonelo, Yena wayekwazi ukudansa, eya emishadweni, ehlanganyela nabantu, ekhuluma nabo, exoxisana ngezinto nabo. Nangaphezu kwalokho, iNkosi uJesu yafeza umsebenzi omningi owawumele ubunkulunkulu Bakhe, futhi kunjalo, wonke lo msebenzi wawuyisiboniso futhi wambula isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Ngalesi

---

sikhathi, lapho ubunkulunkulu bukaNkulunkulu babonakala enyameni eyejwayelekile, abantu abebengayibona futhi bayithinte, ababuyanga besezwa ukuthi uyakhazimula ngaphakathi nangaphandle, babengakwazi ukusondela Kuye. Kunalokho, babezama ukuqonda intando kaNkulunkulu noma umsebenzi weNdodana yomuntu. Indodana yomuntu esesimweni somuntu yaveza ubunkulunkulu bukaNkulunkulu ngokobuntu Bakhe futhi yadlulisa intando kaNkulunkulu esintwini. Futhi ngokubonakaliswa kwentando kanye nesimo sikaNkulunkulu, Yena waphinda waveza kubantu uNkulunkulu ongabonakali noma ongathinteki emhlabeni wakwamoya. Lokhu okwabonwa ngabantu kwakunguNkulunkulu uqolo Lwakhe, ethinteka futhi enenyama namathambo. Ngakho iNdodana yomuntu esesimweni somuntu yenza izinto ezifana nobuyena Bakhe, ukuma Kwakhe, isithombe Sakhe, isimo Sakhe kanye nalokho Yena anakho nayikho, yaqina futhi yenziwa isimo somuntu. Noma ngabe ukubonakala kwengaphandle kweNdodana yomuntu kwaba nemikhawulo mayelana nomfanekiso kaNkulunkulu, ingqikithi Yakhe kanye nalokho anakho nayikho kwakwazi ngokupheleleyo ukumela ubunjalo nokuma—kwakunokwahlukana ngokwesimo sokubonakaliswa. Noma ngabe ubuntu beNdodana yomuntu noma ubunkulunkulu Bayo, ngeke siphike ukuthi Yona yamela ubunjalo nokuma kukaNkulunkulu. Ngalesi sikhathi, nokho, uNkulunkulu wasebenza ngenyama, wakhuluma njengokwenyama, futhi wama phambi kwesintu ngobunjalo nangokuma kweNdodana yomuntu, futhi lokhu kwanika abantu ithuba lokuhlangana nokuzizwela amazwi eqiniso kaNkulunkulu phakathi kwesintu. Yaphinda yavumela abantu ukuba babe nokuqonda ubunkulunkulu Bakhe kanye nobukhulu Bakhe phakathi kokuzithoba, kanye nokuzuza ukuqonda kwangaphambili kanye nencazelo yangaphambili yeqiniso kanye noqobo lukaNkulunkulu. Nakuba umsebenzi owafezwa iNkosi uJesu, izindlela Zakhe zokusebenza, nange ndlela ayekhuluma ngayo eyabe yahlukile kuleyo yomuntu woqobo kaNkulunkulu emhlabeni wakwamoya, yonke into Ngaye yamela uNkulunkulu uqobo ngokweqiniso abantu ababengakaze bayibone ngaphambili—lokhu ngeke kuphikwe! Okusho ukuthi, noma ngabe uNkulunkulu uvela ngasiphi isimo, noma ukhuluma ngayiphi indlela Yena akhuluma ngayo, noma ngamuphi umfanekiso abhekana ngawo nesintu, uNkulunkulu akameli lutho kodwa Yena uqobo Lwakhe. Yena angeke amele umuntu—angeke amele noma imuphi umuntu okhohlakele. UNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, futhi lokhu akusoze kwaphikwa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 70)**

Umfanekiso Wemvu Elahlekile



---

UMathewu 18:12-14 Nicabangani? uma umuntu enezimvu eziyikhulu, bese eyodwa ilahleka, akazishiya ezingamashumi ayisishiyagalolunye nesishiyagalolunye, futhi aye ezintabeni, ayofuna elahlekile na? Bese uma eyithola, ngiqinisile ngithi kini, uthokoza ngayo kakhulu kunalezi zimvu, ezingamashumi ayisishiyagalolunye nesishiyagalolunye ezingalahlekanga. Kanjalo akusiyo intando kaYihlo osezulwini, ukuba kubhubhe noyedwa kulaba abancane.

Lesi siqephu siwumzekeliso—sibanika luphi uhlobo lomuzwa abantu? Indlela yokubeka—umzekeliso—esetshenziswe lapha, iyisimo sokukhuluma olimini lo muntu, futhi kanjalo isesilinganisweni solwazi lomuntu. Uma uNkulunkulu wayesho into efanayo ngeNkathi Yomthetho, abantu babebona ukuthi lokhu uNkulunkulu ayikho kuyaguquka, kodwa ngesikhathi iNdodana yomuntu yethula lesi siqephu ngeNkathi Yomusa yezwakala inenduduzo, ifudumele, futhi iseduze nabantu. Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu ethatha isimo senyama, ngesikhathi evela ngesimo somuntu, wasebenzisa umfanekiso ofanele kakhulu ukuveza iphimbo lenhliziyo Yakhe ebuntwini. Leli phimbo lalimele elikaNkulunkulu uqobo kanye nomsebenzi ayefuna ukuwenza ngaleyo nkathi. Futhi lalimele isimo sengqondo kaNkulunkulu ngabantu ngeNkathi Yomusa. Uma sibheka indlela yesimo sengqondo kaNkulunkulu ngabantu, Yena uqhathanisa umuntu ngamunye njengemvu. Uma imvu ilahlekile, uyokwenza konke okusemandleni akhe ukuyithola. Lokhu kumele isimiso somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu phakathi kwesintu kulesi sikhathi esenyameni. UNkulunkulu wasebenzisa lo mfanekiso ukuchaza isisombululo kanye nesimo sengqondo Yakhe kulowo msebenzi Wakhe. Lokhu kwakuyinzuzo kaNkulunkulu ngokuthatha isimo senyama: Wayengathatha ithuba lo lwazi lwesintu bese esebenzisa ulimi lo buntu ukuze akhulume kubantu, ukuveza intando Yakhe. Wachaza noma “wahumusha” kubantu injula Yakhe, ulimi lo bunkulunkulu abantu ababehluleka ukuluqonda ngokolimi lwabantu, ngendlela yobuntu. Lokhu kwasiza abantu ukuba baqonde intando Yakhe futhi bazi ukuthi wayefunani. Yena wayeba nezinkulumo nabantu ngendlela yobuntu, esebenzisa ulimi lo buntu, futhi ekhuluma nabantu ngendlela ababeqonda ngayo. Wayekwazi nokukhuluma futhi asebenze, asebenzisa ulimi nolwazi lo buntu ukuze abantu bezwe umusa nokusondela kukaNkulunkulu, ukuze babone inhliziyo Yakhe. Ingabe nibonani kulokhu? Ukuthi azikho izithiyo emazwini nasekwenzeni kukaNkulunkulu. Indlela abantu ababona ngayo, ayikho indlela yokuthi uNkulunkulu wayengasebenzisa ulwazi, nolimi lwabantu, noma izindlela zokukhuluma ukuze akhulume ngalokho uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe ayefuna ukukusho, umsebenzi ayefuna ukuwenza, noma ukuveza intando Yakhe; lokhu ukucabanga okuyiphutha. UNkulunkulu wasebenzisa lolu hlobo lomfanekiso ukuze abantu bezwe ubukhona nobuqotho bukaNkulunkulu, futhi babone isimo sengqondo Yakhe kubantu ngesikhathi saleyonkathi. Lo mfanekiso wavusa abantu ephusheni ababekade bephila phansi komthetho isikhathi eside, futhi wagqugquzela isizukulwane ngesizukulwane esasiphila phansi kweNkathi Yomusa. Ngokufunda isiqephu salo mfanekiso,

---

abantu bayazi ngobuqotho bukaNkulunkulu ekusindiseni isintu kanye nokuqonda ukubaluleka kwesintu enhliziyweni Yakhe.

Ake sibheke futhi umusho wokugcina kulesi siqephu: “Kanjalo akusiyo intando kaYihlo osezulwini, ukuba kubhubhe noyedwa kulaba abancane.” Ingabe lawa kwakungamazwi eNkosi uJesu uqobo, noma amazwi kaYise osezulwini? Ngokukha phezulu, kusengathi yiNkosi uJesu ekhulumayo, kodwa intando Yakhe imele intando kaNkulunkulu oqobo Lwakhe, yingakho Wathi: “Kanjalo akusiyo intando kaYihlo osezulwini, ukuba kubhubhe noyedwa kulaba abancane.” Abantu ngaleso sikhathi babazisa uBaba osezulwini njengoNkulunkulu, kanti lo muntu abambona phambi kwamehlo abo wayethunyelwe Nguye, futhi akakwazanga ukumela uBaba osezulwini. Ingakho iNkosi uJesu kwakumele akusho Naye lokho futhi, ukuze bazizwele intando kaNkulunkulu ngesintu, futhi bezwe iqiniso kanye nokuqonda ngqo kwalokho akushilo. Noma lokhu kwakuyinto elula ukuyisho, yayino kunakekela futhi yaveza ukuzithoba nokuzifihla kweNkosi uJesu. Noma ngabe uNkulunkulu waphenduka inyama noma Yena wasebenza emhlabeni womoya, wayazi kahle inhliziyu yomuntu, futhi wayeqonda kahle ukuthi abantu badingani, wabe azi kahle ukuthi abantu bakhathazeke ngani, futhi yini ebadidayo, ngakho wafaka lo musho. Lo musho waveza inkinga efihlakele esintwini: abantu babenokungabaza ngalokhu ekushilo iNdodana yomuntu, okusho ukuthi, ngesikhathi iNkosi uJesu ikhuluma kwakumele igcwalisele: “Kanjalo akusiyo intando kaYihlo osezulwini, ukuba kubhubhe noyedwa kulaba abancane.” Ingale ndlela kuphela lapho amazwi Akhe ayengathela khona izithelo, enze abantu bakholwe ukuqonda kwawo ngqo kanye nokuwenza akholeke kangcono. Lokhu kukhombisa ukuthi ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu ephenduka iNdodana yomuntu ejwayelekile, uNkulunkulu nesintu baba nobuhlobo obunzima kakhulu, kanye nokuthi isimo seNdodana yomuntu sasithela ngamahloni kabi. Siyabonisa nokuthi isimo seNkosi uJesu sasideleleke kanjani phakathi kwabantu ngaleso sikhathi. Ngesikhathi esho lokhu, kwakuyindlela yokutshela abantu: Ningaba nesiqiniseko—lokhu akumele lokho okusenhliziyweni Yami, kodwa kuyintando kaNkulunkulu osezinhliziyweni zenu. Esintwini, lokhu kwakungeyona into ehlekisayo? Noma ngabe uNkulunkulu esebenza enyameni wabe enokusizayo okuningi abe engenakho esiqwini sobuyena, kwadingeka ukuba amelane nokungabaza kwabo nokudelwa yibo kanye nokuba ndikindiki nokuba buthuntu kwabo. Kungashiwo ukuthi inqubo yomsebenzi weNdodana yomuntu yayiyinqubo yokuzizwela ukudelwa isintu, kanye nenqubo yokuzizwela isintu siqhudelana Naye. Ngaphezu kwalokho, kwakuyinqubo yokusebenza ukuze azuze ukwethenjwa isintu ngokungaphezi, nokunqoba isintu ngalokhu anakho nayikho, nangobunjalo Bakhe. Kwakungesikho ukuthi uNkulunkulu esemzimbeni wenyama wayephake impi emhlabeni ebhekene noSathane; kwakungukuthi uNkulunkulu waphenduka umuntu ojwayelekile futhi waqala umzabalazo nalabo Ababemlandela, futhi kulo mzabalazo iNdodana yomuntu yafeza

---

umsebenzi Wayo ngokuthobeka Kwayo, ngalokho anakho nayikho, ngothando nangokuhlakanipha Kwakhe. Wathola abantu ayekade ebafuna, wazuza ubunjalo kanye nesikhundla esimfanele, wabe esebuyela esihlalweni Sakhe sobukhosi.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 71)**

Thethelela Kamashumi Ayisikhombisa Aphindwe Kasikhombisa

UMathewu 18:21-22 Khona-ke kwasondela uPetru Kuye, wayesethi, Nkosi, umfowethu angone kangaki, futhi ngimthethelela na? kuze kube kasikhombisa na? UJesu wathi kuye, angisho kuwe, Kuze kube kasikhombisa: kodwa, Kuze kube kamashumi ayisikhombisa aphindwe kasikhombisa.

Uthando LweNkosi

UMathewu 22:37-39 UJesu wathi kuye, Wothanda iNkosi uNkulunkulu wakho ngenhliziyo yakho yonke, nangomphefumulo wakho wonke, nangengqondo yakho yonke. Lo umyalelo wokuqala futhi omkhulu. Nowesibili uyafana nawo, Wothanda umakhelwane wakho njengoba uzithanda wena ngokwakho.

Kulezi ziqephu ezimbili, enye ikhuluma ngokuthethelela kanti enye ikhuluma ngothando. Lezi zihloko ezimbili zicacisa ngomsebenzi weNkosi uJesu ayefuna ukuwenza ngeNkathi Yomusa.

Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu ethatha isimo senyama, Wasilethela lokho kanye nesigaba somsebenzi Wakhe—waletha umsebenzi othile wale nkathi kanye nesimo ayefuna ukusiveza kule nkathi. Ngaleyo nkathi, konke okwenziwa yiNdodana yomuntu kwakuzungeza emsebenzini uNkulunkulu ayefuna ukuwenza ngalenkathi. Wayengeke enze okuningi noma okuncane. Yonke into ayisho kanye nalo lonke uhlobo lo msebenzi awenza, kwakumayelana nalenkathi. akukhathaleki ukuthi wakuveza ngendlela yobuntu nangolimi lo buntu noma ngolimi lo bunkulunkulu—noma ngayiphi indlela, noma ngakuliphi uhlangothi—injongo Yakhe kwakuwukusiza abantu ukuze baqonde ukuthi wayefuna ukwenzani, kwakuyini intando Yakhe, yini imibandela ayeyidinga kubantu. Wayengasebenzisa izindlela ezahlukene, ekubukeni ngezindlela ezahlukeni ukuze asize abantu ukuba baqonde futhi bayazi intando Yakhe, baqonde umsebenzi Wakhe wokuhlenga isintu. Ngakho ngeNkathi Yomusa sibona iNkosi uJesu isebenzisa ulimi lomuntu izikhathi eziningi ukuze iveze lokho eyayifuna ukukukhuluma nesintu. Nangaphezulu, simbona ngasohlangothini lo mqondisi ojwayelekile ekhuluma nabantu, efeza

---

izidingo zabo, ebasiza ngalokho abakucelile. Le ndlela yokusebenza ayibonakalanga ngeNkathi Yomthetho eyayikhona ngampambi kweNkathi Yomusa. Wasondela kakhulu futhi waba nesihe esintwini, kanye nokukwazi ukuthola imiphumela ebonakalayo kukho kokubili, isimo nendlela yokwenza. Isingathekiso esimayelana nokuthethelela abantu izikhathi ezingamashumi ayisikhombisa silicacisa kahle leli phuzu. Injongo ezuzwe yinombolo kulesi singathekiso ukuthi ivumele abantu baqonde inhloso yeNkosi uJesu ngesikhathi ekusho lokhu. Injongo Yakhe kwakungukuthi abantu kumele baxolele abanye—hhayi kanye noma kabili, futhi hhayi ngokuphindwe kasikhombisa, kodwa amashumi ayisikhombisa aphindwe kasikhombisa. Uhlobo luni lombono lolu “amashumi ayisikhombisa aphindwe kasikhombisa”? Olokuthi abantu benze ukuthethelela kube umthwalo wabo, into okumele bayifunde, futhi kube indlela okumele bayigcine, noma ngabe lokhu bekuyisingathekiso nje, kusebenze njengephuzu elibalulekile. Sasiza ukuba abantu bakuzwe ngokujulile ayeqonde ukukusho nokuthi bathole izindlela zokwenza kanye nezimiso nemigomo efanele yokwenza. Lesi singathekiso sasiza abantu ukuba baqonde ngokucacile futhi sabanika umqondo ofanele—ukuthi kufanele bafunde intethelelo futhi bathethelele noma kangaki ngaphandle kwemibandela, kodwa ngokwesimo sengqondo yokubekezelelana kanye nokuqonda abanye. Ngesikhathi iNkosi uJesu ikusho lokhu, yini eyabe isenhliziyweni Yakhe? Ingabe wayecabanga ngempela okungamashumi ayisikhombisa aphindwe kasikhombisa? Wayengacabangi ngalokho. Ingabe ikhona yini inombolo uNkulunkulu anayo yokuthethelela umuntu? Bangingi abantu abafuna ukusazi “isibalo sezikhathi” ezishiwo, abafuna ukuqonda ngempela umsuka kanye nencazelo yalesi sibalo. Bafuna ukuqonda ukuthi kungani kwaphuma le nombolo emlonyeni weNkosi uJesu; bayakholwa ukuthi kukhona umthelela ojulile ngale nombolo. Empeleni, lokhu kwakungukukhuluma kukaNkulunkulu ebuntwini. Noma imuphi umthelela noma incazelo kumele ithathwe kanye nalokho iNkosi uJesu ekudingayo esintwini. Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu engakathathi isimo senyama, abantu babengaqondi okuningi kwalokho ayekusho ngoba kwaphuma ebunkulunkulwini obuphelele. Indlela yokubuka kanye nengqikithi yalokho Akusho, kwakungabonakali futhi kungafinyeleleki esintwini; kwakhulunywa kususelwa emhlabeni wakwamoya abantu ababengawuboni. Ngokuba abantu ababephila enyameni, babengakwazi ukudlulela emhlabeni wakwamoya. Kodwa emva kokuba uNkulunkulu ethathe isimo senyama, wakhuluma nesintu ngendlela yobuntu futhi waphuma futhi wedlula ububanzi bomhlaba womoya. Wayengakhuluma ngesimo Sakhe sobunkulunkulu, intando Yakhe, kanye nesimo sengqondo Yakhe ngezinto abantu ababengazicabanga kanye nezinto abazibonayo futhi abahlangabezana nazo ezimpilweni zabo. Futhi wayesebenzisa izindlela abantu ababekwazi ukuzamukela, ngolimi abaluqondayo, nolwazi ababekwazi ukulubamba, ukuvumela isintu ukuba siqonde futhi simazi uNkulunkulu, ukuqonda inhloso Yakhe kanye nezinga alidingayo ngaphakathi kobubanzi bomthamo wabo, kuze kufike ezingeni lapho bekwazi khona. Lena kwakuyindlela kanye nesimiso somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ebuntwini.

---

Noma-ke izindlela zikaNkulunkulu kanye nezimiso Zakhe zokusebenza enyameni zaphumelela ngokusebenza ngobuntu, zathola imiphumela ayayingeke itholakale ngokusebenza ngobunkulunkulu ngqo. Ukusebenza kukaNkulunkulu ebuntwini kwakubambeka, kuneqiniso, futhi kunenhloso, izindlela zazikhululekile, futhi zedlula iNkathi Yomthetho ngokwesimo.

Ngezansi, ake sikhulume ngokuthanda iNkosi kanye nokuthanda umakhelwane wakho njengalokhu uzithanda wena. Ingabe lokhu kukhulunywe ebunkulunkulwini ngqo? Akunjalo, Lezi izinto iNdodana yomuntu eyazisho isesimweni sobuntu; abantu kuphela abangasho into efana nokuthi “Wothanda umakhelwane wakho njengoba uzithanda wena. Ukuthanda abanye kuyafana nokwazisa impilo yakho,” futhi abantu kuphela ababengakhuluma ngale ndlela. UNkulunkulu akakaze akhulume ngale ndlela. Okungenani, uNkulunkulu akanalo lolu hlobo lo limi ebunkulunkulwini Bakhe ngoba akanalo lolu hlobo lwemfundiso, “Wothanda umakhelwane wakho njengoba uzithanda wena.” ukuze alawule uthando Lwakhe ngesintu, ngokuba uthando lukaNkulunkulu lwesintu luveza ngokwemvelo lokhu Yena anakho nayikho. Nake nezwa nini ukuthi uNkulunkulu washo into efana nalokhu “Ngiyasithanda isintu njengalokhu ngizithanda Mina”? Ngokuba uthando lusebunjalweni bukaNkulunkulu, kanye nalokhu Yena ayikho nayikho. Uthando lukaNkulunkulu lwesintu kanye nendlela Yena aphatha ngayo abantu kanye nesimo sengqondo Yakhe kuyinkulumo yemvelo futhi eveza isimo Sakhe. Akadingi ukukwenza lokhu ngendlela ethile ayihlosile, noma ahlose ukulandela indlela ethile noma indlela ethile yokuphatha ukuze azuze ukuthanda umakhelwane Wakhe njengalokhu ezithanda Yena—Yena usenalo lolu hlobo lobunjalo. Ubonani kulokhu? Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu esebenza ebuntwini, izindlela Zakhe eziningi, amazwi Akhe kanye neqiniso Lakhe konke kwakhulunywa ngendlela yabantu. Kodwa ngesikhathi esifanayo isimo sikaNkulunkulu, lokho anakho nayikho, kanye nentando Yakhe kwakhulunywa ukuze abantu bakwazi futhi bakuqonde. Lokhu ababekwazi nababekuqonda kwakuyingqikithi Yakhe ngqo kanye nalokhu anakho nayikho, okumele ubunjalo bemvelo kanye nokuma kukaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. Lokhu kusho ukuthi, iNdodana yomuntu enyameni yakhuluma ngesimo semvelo kanye nengqikithi kaNkulunkulu ngezinga elikhulu kakhulu elalingenzeka kanye ngokunemba okukhulu okungenzeka. Akukhona kuphela ukuthi ubuntu beNdodana yomuntu baba isikhubekiso noma isithiyo ekuxoxeni komuntu kanye nokuxhumana noNkulunkulu osezulwini, kodwa kwakuyiyona yodwa indlela kanye nebholo lokuxhumana neNkosi yendalo. Kuleli phuzu, aniboni yini sengathi kuningi ukufana phakathi kwemvelo kanye nezindlela zomsebenzi owenziwa iNkosi uJesu ngeNkathi Yomusa kanye nesigaba samanje somsebenzi? Lesi sigaba samanje somsebenzi sisebenzisa kakhulu ulimi lwabantu ukukhuluma ngesimo sikaNkulunkulu, futhi sisebenzisa kakhulu ulimi kanye nezindlela zokuphila kwesintu nsuku zonke kanye nolwazi lwabantu ukukhuluma ngentando kaNkulunkulu. Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu ethatha eba yinyama, noma ngabe ukhuluma

---

ohlangothini lwabantu noma lobunkulunkulu, ubuningi bolimi Lwakhe, kanye nezindlela zokukhuluma, zonke zenzeka ngolimi kanye nohlangothi lwabantu. Okungukuthi, uma uNkulunkulu ebe yinyama, kuyithuba lakho elihle kakhulu lokuba ubone ubuninimandla onke bukaNkulunkulu nokuhlakanipha Kwakhe, futhi nokwazi zonke izingxenye zangempela zikaNkulunkulu. Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu ethatha isimo senyama, ngesikhathi ekhula, Wafika ukuze aqonde, afunde, abambe ulwazi oluthile lwesintu, umqondo ophusile, ulimi, kanye nezindlela zokukhuluma esebuntwini. Isimo sesintu sikaNkulunkulu sinalezi zinto ezivela kubantu abadlalile. Zaphenduka izinsiza zikaNkulunkulu enyameni ukuze zibonakalise isimo Sakhe kanye nobunkulunkulu Bakhe, futhi zamvumela ukuba enze umsebenzi Wakhe ngokufaneleka okukhulu, ubuqiniso obukhulu, ukucophelela okukhulu ngesikhathi Esebenza phakathi kwesintu, ngokubuka ngendlela yabantu futhi esebenzisa ulimi lwabantu. Kwenza ukuba kufinyeleleke futhi nabantu baqonde kalula, ngalokho kwazuzeka imiphumela eyayifunwa uNkulunkulu. Ingabe akusilona yini usizo olukhulu ukuthi uNkulunkulu asebenze enyameni ngalolu hlobo? Ingabe akusikho yini ukuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu? Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu ethatha isimo senyama, ngesikhathi inyama kaNkulunkulu ikwazi ukuthatha umsebenzi ayefuna ukuwenza, kungesikhathi lapho ebonakalisa isimo Sakhe kanye nomsebenzi Wakhe phansi, futhi leso kwakuyisikhathi lapho aqala khona inkonzo Yakhe ngokusemthethweni njengeNdodana yomuntu. Lokhu kwakusho ukuthi lalingasekho “igebe lesizukulwane” phakathi kukaNkulunkulu nomuntu, lokho kwakusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayezowuyeka umsebenzi Wakhe wokukhuluma ngezithunywa, kanye nokuthi uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe wayezokhuluma onke amazwi kanye nomsebenzi enyameni, ayefuna ukuwenza. Futhi kwakusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu abasindisayo babesondelene Naye, futhi umsebenzi Wakhe wokuphatha wawusungene esigabeni esisha, kanye nokuthi sonke isintu sasizobhekana nenkathi entsha.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 72)**

Wonke umuntu oke wafunda iBhayibheli uyazi ukuthi izinto eziningi zenzeka ngesikhathi kuzalwa iNkosi uJesu. Okukhulu kakhulu phakathi kwazo ukuthi wazingelwa ngamakhosi nodeveli, kwaze kwafika eqophelweni lapho bonke abantwana abaneminyaka emibili kuya phansi kuleyo ndawo babulawa. Kuyabonakala ukuthi uNkulunkulu wazifaka engozini enkulu ngokuthatha isimo senyama phakathi kwabantu; inani elikhulu Alikhokha ukufeza ukuphatha Kwakhe ukusindisa isintu, nakho kuyabonakala. Amathemba amakhulu uNkulunkulu ayenawo ngomsebenzi Wakhe phakathi kwesintu, nawo ayabonakala. Lapho inyama kaNkulunkulu yabe ikwazi ukwenza umsebenzi phakathi kwesintu, wayezizwa enjani? Abantu kumele baqonde

---

lokho kancane, akunjalo? Okungenani, uNkulunkulu wayethokozile ngoba wayezoqala ukuthuthukisa umsebenzi Wakhe omusha phakathi kwesintu. Ngesikhathi iNkosi uJesu ibhabhadiswa futhi iqala umsebenzi Wayo ngokusemthethweni ukuze igcwalise inkonzo Yayo, inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu yayigcwele injabulo ngoba emva kweminyaka eminingi yokulinda nokulungisa, ekugcineni wayesezogqoka inyama yomuntukazana futhi aqala umsebenzi Wakhe omusha esesimweni somuntu wenyama negazi abantu ababezokwazi ukumbona futhi bamthinte. Ekugcineni, wayezokwazi kukhuluma ubuso nobuso futhi inhliziyo nenhliziyo nabantu ngomfanekiso womuntu. Ekugcineni, uNkulunkulu wayezokwazi ukubhekana ubuso nobuso nesintu ngolimi lwabantu, ngendlela yabantu; wayezohlinzekela isintu, asikhanyisele futhi asisize esebenzisa ulimi lwabantu; wayezokwazi ukudla etafuleni elifanayo futhi aphile endaweni efanayo nabo. Futhi wayezobona abantu, abone izinto, aphinde abone yonke into njengoba abantu babenza futhi ngisho nangamehlo abo. NgokukaNkulunkulu, lokhu kwakungukunqoba Kwakhe kokuqala komsebenzi Wakhe esenyameni. Kungashiwo futhi ukuthi kwakuwukufezwa komsebenzi omkhulu—Lokhu impela, kwabe kuyikho uNkulunkulu ayekuthokozela kakhulu. Kusukela lapho kwakungokokuqala lapho uNkulunkulu wezwa induduzo ngomsebenzini Wakhe phakathi kwesintu. Zonke lezi zigameko zaziphatheka futhi ziyimvelo, induduzo ayizwa uNkulunkulu kwakungeyeyeqiniso. Esintwini, ngaso sonke isikhathi kufezeka isigaba esisha somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ngaso sonke isikhathi uNkulunkulu ezizwa enelisekile, kungesikhathi lapho isintu singasondela eduze noNkulunkulu, futhi ngesikhathi abantu bengasondela ensindisweni. KuNkulunkulu, lokhu ukwethulwa komsebenzi Wakhe omusha, ngesikhathi icebo Lakhe lokuphatha liqhubekele esigabeni esilandelayo, futhi, ikakhulukazi, lapho intando Yakhe ifinyelele ekuphuthulweni. Esintwini, ukufika kwethuba elinjengaleli kuwukhlomula, futhi kuhle kakhulu; kubo bonke abalinde insindiso kaNkulunkulu, kuyindaba eziyinqophamlando nethokozisayo. Lapho uNkulunkulu ephezu kokwenza isigaba esisha somsebenzi, Unesiqalo esisha, futhi uma lo msebenzi omusha nesiqalo esisha sethulwa futhi simemezelwa esintwini, kulapho imiphumela yaleso sigaba somsebenzi seyihleliwe futhi seyifezekile futhi uNkulunkulu esebonile imiphumela kanye nezithelo zaso zokugcina. Lokhu futhi kungesikhathi lapho imiphumela yenza ukuba uNkulunkulu aneliseke, futhi inhliziyo Yakhe, ijabule impela. Ngoba, emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, Usebonile futhi wanquma abantu abafunayo, futhi uselitholile leli qembu, iqembu elikwazi ukwenza umsebenzi Wakhe ngendlela enempumelelo futhi Limlethele ukweneliseka, uNkulunkulu uzizwa enesiqiniseko, Ukubeka eceleni ukukhathazeka, bese ezizwa ethokozile. Ngamanye amazwi, ngesikhathi inyama kaNkulunkulu Iqala umsebenzi omusha phakathi kwabantu, futhi eqala ukwenza umsebenzi okumele awenze ngaphandle kwesithikamezo, futhi uma ezwa ukuthi konke kufezekile, usuka esesibonile isiphetho. Futhi ngenxa yalesi siphetho, uyaneliseka, futhi Abe nenhliziyo ethokozile. Ingabe intokozo kaNkulunkulu izezwa kanjani? Ningacabanga ukuthi ingathini impendulo?

---

Angakhala yini uNkulunkulu? Uyakwazi ukukhala uNkulunkulu? Uyakwazi ukushaya izandla Zakhe uNkulunkulu? Uyakwazi ukusina uNkulunkulu? Uyakwazi ukucula uNkulunkulu? Iliphi iculo angalacula? Nembala, uNkulunkulu angacula iculo elimnandi, elinesigqi, iculo elingabonakalisa injabulo nentokozo enhliziyweni Yakhe. Yena angaculela isintu, futhi aziculele Yena, futhi angaculela izinto zonke. Intokozo kaNkulunkulu ingabonakaliswa noma ngayiphi indlela—konke lokhu kujwayelekile ngoba uNkulunkulu unezinto ezimjabulisayo nezimenzela usizi, kanye nemizwa Yakhe eyahlukene ingavezwa ngezindlela ezahlukene. Leli ilungelo Lakhe futhi ayikho into ejwayelekile nefaneleke ukwedlula lokhu. Abantu akumele bacabange okunye ngayo. Akumele nizame ukusebenzisa “isibekelo sokuqinisa ibhande”<sup>[a]</sup> kuNkulunkulu, nimtshele ukuthi akumele enze lokhu noma lokhuya, akumele enze ngale ndlela noma ngaleya ndlela, ukukhawula intokozo Yakhe noma imuphi umuzwa anawo. Ezinhliziyweni zabantu uNkulunkulu akakwazi ukujabula, Yena akakhali, akabi nesibibithwane—Yena akakwazi ukubonakalisa imizwa Yakhe. Kulokhu esesikhulume ngakho izikhathi ezimbili, ngiyakholwa ukuthi ngeke nisambuka uNkulunkulu ngale ndlela, kodwa niyomvumela uNkulunkulu ukuba abe nenkululeko kanye nokudedelwa. Lena yinto enhle kakhulu. Esikhathini esizayo, uma ningezwa ngeqiniso usizi lukaNkulunkulu uma nizwa ukuthi unosizi, futhi uma nikwazi ukuzwa injabulo Yakhe ngokweqiniso uma nizwa ukuthi ujabulile—nokho, niyakwazi ngokucacile ukwazi nokuqonda lokho okwenza uNkulunkulu ajabule kanye nalokho okumenza abe nosizi—uma ukwazi ukuzwa usizi ngoba uNkulunkulu enosizi, kanye nokuzwa ukujabula uma uNkulunkulu ejabulile, kuyoba ngenxa yokuthi useyizuzile inhliziyu yakho ngokugcwele futhi ngeke kusaba khona imingcele Kuye. Angeke usazama ukumcindezela uNkulunkulu ngemicabango, imibono, kanye nolwazi lwabantu. Ngaleso sikhathi, uNkulunkulu uyophila futhi abaluleke enhliziyweni yakho. Uyoba uNkulunkulu wokuphila kwakho kanye neNkosi yakho konke okwakho. Ninalo yini lolu hlobo lwesifiso? Ninalo yini iqholo lokuthi ningakufeza lokhu?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lwela Lisenyamani

Imibhalo yaphansi:

a. “Isibekelo sokuqinisa ibhande” yiqhinga lomlingo elisetshenziswa umfundisi uTang Sanzang enovelini ethi Uhambo Oluya Entshonalanga. Usebenzisa lesi sibekelo ukulawula uSun Wukong ngokuqinisa ibhande lensimbi elizungeze ikhanda likaSun Wukong, emdalela ukuphathwa yikhanda elibuhlungu, ngalokho emlawula. Sesiphenduke isingathekiso sokuchaza into ebopha umuntu.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 73)**

Imifanekiso YeNkosi Ujesu

Umfanekiso Womlimi (UMathewu 13:1-9)



---

Umfanekiso Wokhula (UMathewu 13:24-30)

Umfanekiso Wenhlamvu Yesinaphi (UMathewu 13:31-32)

Umfanekiso Wemvubelo (UMathewu 13:33)

Umfanekiso Wokhula Uyachazwa (UMathewu 13:36-43)

Umfanekiso Wengcebo (UMathewu 13:44)

Umfanekiso Wamaparele (UMathewu 13:45-46)

Umfanekiso Wamanethi (UMathewu 13:47-50)

Owokuqala ngumfanekiso womlimi. Lo mfanekiso uyathokozisa; ukutshala imbewu kuyinto ejwayelekile ezimpilweni zabantu. Owesibili umfanekiso wokhula. Ngokuthi luyini ukhula, noma ubani owake watshala izitshalo kanye nabantu abadala bazokwazi. Owesithathu umfanekiso wenhlamvu yesinapi. Nonke niyazi ukuthi yini isinapi, akunjalo? Uma ningazi, ningabheka eBhayibhelini. Owesine, umfanekiso wemvubelo, abantu abaningi bayazi ukuthi imvubelo isetshenziselwa ukuvubela; kuyinto abantu abayisebenzisa njalo ezimpilweni zabo. Yonke le mifanekiso engezansi, ibandakanya neyisithupha, umfanekiso wengcebo, owesikhombisa, umfanekiso wamaparele, owesishiyagalombili, umfanekiso wamanethi, yonke ithathwe ezimpilweni zabantu, yonke ibuya ezimpilweni zabantu zangempela. Kungabe uhlobo luni lwesithombe esakhiwa yile mifanekiso? Lesi isithombe sikaNkulunkulu ethathe isimo somuntu ojwayelekile futhi ephila kanye nesintu, esebenzisa ulimi lwempilo olujwayelekile, esebenzisa ulimi lwabantu ukukhulumisana nabantu kanye nokuhlinzekela lokhu abakudingayo. Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu ethatha isimo senyama futhi ephila phakathi kwabantu isikhathi eside, emuva kokuba esezibonile futhi wazifakazela izindlela zokuphila ezahlukeni zabantu, lezi zinto azibonile zaphenduka incwadi Yakhe yokuguqula ulimi Lwakhe lobunkulunkulu lube ulimi lwabantu. Kunjalo, lezi zinto azibonile nazizwile empilweni zanothisa iNdodana yomuntu ngokuzwa kobuntu. Uma efuna abantu baqonde amanye amaqiniso, ukubenza baqonde intando kaNkulunkulu, wayengasebenzisa imifanekiso efana nalena engaphezulu ukutshela abantu ngentando kaNkulunkulu kanye nalokho akudingayo esintwini. Le mifanekiso yayihlobene nalokhu okwenzekayo ezimpilweni zabantu; akukho nowodwa owawungazithinti izimpilo zabantu. Ngesikhathi iNkosi uJesu iphila nesintu, wabona abalimi behlakula amasimu abo, wabe azi ukuthi lwaluyini ukhula futhi yayiyini imvubelo; wayeqonda ukuthi abantu bayayithanda ingcebo, ngakho wasebenzisa izingathekiso zakho kokubili ingcebo namaparele; Yena wayejwayele ukubona abadobi bephonsa amanethi, kanye nokunye. INkosi uJesu yabona le misebenzi ezimpilweni zesintu, Nayo futhi yadlula kulolu hlobo lwempilo. Yayifana nawo

---

wonke umuntu ojwayelekile, Yadlula nasekudleni izidlo zabantu ezintathu ngosuku kanye nezinjwayelo zansuku zonke. Yena uqobo wadlula empilweni yomuntu osemdebini, futhi wabona izimpilo zabanye. Ngesikhathi ebona futhi Yena uqobo edlula kukho konke lokhu, akucabanga akubanga ukuthi wayengaba kanjani nempilo enhle, noma wayengaphila kanjani ngokukhululeka okukhulu nangokunethezeka. Ngesikhathi ebhekene nokuphila impilo yomuntu yeqiniso, iNkosi uJesu yabona ubunzima ezimpilweni zabantu, yabona ubunzima, nosizi, kanye nokudabuka kwabantu ngaphansi kwenkohlakalo kaSathane, bephila ngaphansi kombuso kaSathane, futhi bephila phansi kwesono. Ngesikhathi Yena uqobo edlula empilweni yomuntu, waphinda wabona ukuthi babeswele usizo kangakanani labo ababephila ngaphansi kwenkohlakalo, futhi wabona futhi wadlula ezimweni eziwusizi zabantu ababephila ngaphansi kwesono, ababelahlekile behlukunyezwa uSathane, ngobubi. Ngesikhathi iNkosi uJesu ibona lezi zinto, kungabe yazibona ngobunkulunkulu Bayo noma ngobuntu Bayo? Ubuntu Bayo babukhona ngempela—babuphila ngempela—wayengadlula kukho futhi akubone konke lokhu, futhi nembala naye wabubona engqikithini Yakhe, ebunkulunkulwini Bakhe. Okungukuthi, uKristu uqobo Lwakhe, iNkosi uJesu umuntu yakubona lokhu, futhi yonke into ayibona yenza ukuba Abone ukubaluleka kanye nesidingo somsebenzi ayewuqalile enyameni ngaleso sikhathi. Nakuba Yena uqobo Lwakhe wabe azi umthwalo okwakumele Awuthathe enyameni wabe umkhulu kakhulu, futhi nokuthi babunesihluku esikhulu kangakanani ubuhlungu ayezobhekana nabo, ngesikhathi Ibona isintu siswele usizo esonweni, ngesikhathi Ibona usizi ezimpilweni zabo kanye nomizabalazo yabo ebuthakathaka ngaphansi komthetho, Yezwa Inokudabuka okukhulu, yaqhubeka yakhathazeka kakhulu ngokusindisa isintu ezonweni. Kwakungakhathalekile ukuthi uhlobo luni lobunzima ayezobhekana nabo noma uhlobo luni lobuhlungu eyayizobuzwa, yakhethe kakhulu ukuhlenga isintu esasiphila esonweni. Ngesikhathi kwenzeka lokhu, wawungasho ukuthi iNkosi uJesu yaqala ukuqonda kakhulu nakakhulu ngokucacileyo umsebenzi okwakumele Iwenze kanye nalokho eyayithenjwe ngakho. Yaba magange ngokukhulayo ukuqeda umsebenzi eyayizowenza—ukuthatha zonke izono zesintu, ukuba ihlawulele abantu ukuze bangabe besaphila esonweni futhi uNkulunkulu wayezokwazi ukukhohlwa izono zomuntu ngenxa yomnikelo wesono, okwakuzomvumela ukuba aqhubeke nomsebenzi Wakhe wokusindisa isintu. Kungashiwo ukuthi enhliziyweni yeNkosi uJesu, Yayifisa ukuzinikela Yona uqobo ngenxa yesintu, ukuzinikela Yona. Yayizimisele futhi ukuba umnikelo wesono, ukuba ibethelwe esiphambanweni, futhi yayimagange ukuwufeza lo msebenzi. Ngesikhathi ibona izimo sosizi ezimpilweni zabantu, yafuna kakhulu ukugcwalisa umsebenzi Wayo ngokushesha okukhulu, ngaphandle kokulibazisa umzuzu noma umzuzwana. Ngesikhathi inomuzwa wokuphuthuma, yayingacabangi ngobukhulu bobuhlungu Bayo futhi ayibange isacabanga ngobukhulu behlazo eyayizolibekezelela—yabamba isiqiniseko esisodwa enhliziyweni Yayo: Inqobo nje uma izinikelile, inqobo nje uma ibethelwe esiphambanweni njengomnikelo wesono, intando

---

kaNkulunkulu iyokwenziwa futhi Yena uyokwazi ukuqala umsebenzi omusha. Isintu siphila esonweni, isimo sabo sokuphila esonweni sasiyoguquka ngokupheleleyo. Isiqiniseko Sayo kanye nalokhu eyayikunqumile ukukwenza kwakuphathelene nokusindisa umuntu, futhi yayinenjongo eyodwa: ukwenza intando kaNkulunkulu, ukuze akwazi ukuqala isigaba esilandelayo emsebenzini Wakhe ngempumelelo. Yilokhu okwakusemqondweni weNkosi uJesu ngaleso sikhathi.

Ephila enyameni, uNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, wayenobuntu obujwayelekile; Yena wayenemizwa kanye nokucabanga komuntu ojwayelekile, wayazi ukuthi iyini intokozo, buyini ubuhlungu, kodwa ngesikhathi ebona isintu sikulolu hlobo lwempilo, wezwa ngokujulile ukuthi ukumane enika abantu izifundiso, ukubanikeza utho noma ukubafundisa okuthile, kwakungeke kubaholele ekutheni baphume esonweni. Nokuthi balalele imiyalelo kwakungeke kubahlenge esonweni nakho—kungesikhathi lapho ebhekana khona nesono sesintu kuphela futhi ethatha umfanekiso wenyama enesono lapho wayengasishintshanisa nenkululeko yesintu. Ngakho emva kokuba iNkosi uJesu isibonile futhi yakufakazela ukuphila kwabantu esonweni, kwaba khona ukulangazelela okukhulu okwabonakaliswa enhliziyweni Yayo—ukuvumela abantu balahle ngokwabo izimpilo zabo zokuzabalaza esonweni. Lokhu kulangazelela kwayenza ukuba izwe kakhulu ukuthi kumele iye esiphambanweni futhi ithathe izono zesintu ngokuphuthuma. Lena kwakuyimicabango yeNkosi uJesu ngaleso sikhathi, emva kokuba isiphilile nabantu futhi ibonile, izwile, futhi izwile usizi lwezimpilo zabo esonweni. Ukuthi uNkulunkulu osemzimbeni wayenalolu hlobo lokulangazelela ngesintu, ukuthi wayengaveza lolu hlobo lwesimo—ngabe lokhu yinto umuntu ojwayelekile angaba nayo? Wayengabonani umuntu ojwayelekile kulesi simo? Wayezocabangani? Uma umuntu ojwayelekile wayengabhekana nakho konke lokhu, ingabe wayezobuka izinkinga ngendlela ephezulu? Akunjalo! Nakuba uNkulunkulu osemzimbeni uyafana ncamashi nabantu, wafunda ulwazi lwabantu futhi wakhuluma ulimi lwabantu, futhi kwesinye isikhathi uveza imibono Yakhe ngezindlela zesintu nangemisho, ngendlela abona ngayo abantu, ingqikithi yezinto, nange ndlela abantu abakhohlakele ababona ngayo isintu kanye nobunjalo bezinto akufani. Indlela abuka ngayo kanye nokuphakama kwalapho emi khona kuyinto angenakufinyelela kuyo umuntu okhohlakele. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu uyiqiniso, inyama ayigqokile inobunjalo bukaNkulunkulu, futhi imicabango Yakhe kanye nalokho okuvezwa ubuntu Bakhe, nakho kuyiqiniso. Kubantu abakhohlakele, lokhu akukhuluma esenyameni kuwukuhlinzekwa kweqiniso kanye nokuphila. Lokhu kuhlinzekwa akusikhona okomuntu oyedwa, kodwa okwesintu sonke. Ngokuba noma imuphi umuntu okhohlakele, enhliziyweni yakhe kukhona kuphela labo bantu abambalwa abahambisana naye. Yilabo bantu kuphela abakhathalelayo, akhathazekile ngabo. Uma kuvela inhlekelele ucabanga kuqala ngezingane zakhe, lowo ashade naye, noma abazali kanti umuntu

---

othanda ukusiza, angacabanga ngesihlobo noma umngani olungile; uyacabanga ngabanye? Ngeke! Ngoba abantu, emva kwakho konke, bangabantu, futhi bangakwazi ukubheka izinto zonke kuphela ngasohlangothini nokuphakama komuntu. Nokho, uNkulunkulu osemzimbeni uhluke kakhulu kumuntu okhohlakele. Noma ngabe ujoywayeleke kangakanani, noma uvame kangakanani, noma uphansi kangakanani uNkulunkulu osemzimbeni, ngisho noma bambukela phansi kangakanani abantu, imicabango Yakhe, nesimo sengqondo Yakhe ngesintu, kuyizinto umuntu angeke aze abe nazo, futhi akekho umuntu ongakulingisa. Uyohlala njalo ebheka isintu ngobukhona kanye nomqondo kaNkulunkulu, akasoze abona umuntu ngokubuka kwezinga lomuntu ojoywayelekile nje, futhi nange ndlela yomuntu okhohlakele. Uma abantu bebheka isintu, babuka ngokubona kwabantu, futhi basebenzisa izinto ezifana nolwazi lwabantu kanye nemigomo yabantu kanye nabakufundile njengesilinganiso. Lokhu kungaphakathi kwesilinganiso salokho abantu abangakubona ngamehlo abo; kungaphakathi kwesilinganiso esingafezwa umuntu okhohlakeleyo. Uma uNkulunkulu ebheka isintu, ubuka ngokubona kobunkulunkulu, futhi usebenzisa ingqikithi yakhe kanye nalokhu anakho nayikho njengesilinganiso. Lesi silinganiso simbandakanya izinto ezingabonwa ngabantu, yilapho uNkulunkulu osemzimbeni kanye nabantu abakhohlakele bephambana kakhulu. Lo mehluko wenziwa ubunjalo babantu nobunjalo bukaNkulunkulu, yilobu bunjalo obenza ukubona kwabo nokuma kwabo kanye nangendlela nokuphakama ababona ngakho izinto. Ingabe niyakubona ukukhuluma nokubonakaliswa kukaNkulunkulu uqobo lwakhe eNkosini uJesu? Ningasho nithi lokho okwenziwa nokwashiwo iNkosi uJesu kwakuhlobene nenkonzo Yakhe kanye nomsebenzi nokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu, yilokho ukubonakaliswa nokwembulwa kobunjalo bukaNkulunkulu. Noma wayenakho ukubonakaliswa komuntu, ingqikithi yobunkulunkulu Bakhe kanye nokwembulwa kobunkulunkulu Bakhe angeke kuphikwe. Ingabe lokhu kubonakaliswa komuntu kwakuwukubonakaliswa kobuntu? Ukubonakaliswa kobuntu Bakhe, ngobunjalo Bakhe, kwakuhlukile kakhulu ekubonakalisweni komuntu okhohlakele. INkosi uJesu yayingubuntu bukaNkulunkulu, futhi uma engaba omunye wabajwayelekile, abantu abakhohlakele, yayingazibona yini izimpilo zesintu zisezonweni ngendlela yobunkulunkulu? Akunjalo! Lona ngumehluko phakathi kweNdodana yomuntu kanye nabantu abajwayelekile. Bonke abantu abakhohlakele baphila esonweni, kanti noma ubani uma ebona isono, abanawo umuzwa othile ngaso; bonke bayafana, njengengulube ehlala odakeni engazizwa ingakhululekile, noma ingcolile—idla kahle, ilale kamnandi. Uma umuntu engahlanza isibaya sezingulube, ingulube ngeke isanethezeka, futhi ngeke ihlale ihlanzekile. Kungakapheli isikhathi, iyophindela futhi iyozizingqa odakeni, inethezeke ngokupheleleyo, ngokuba iyisidalwa esingcolile. Uma abantu bebona izingulube, babona ukuthi zingcolile, uma uyigeza, ingulube ayizizwa ingcono—yingakho engekho umuntu ogcina ingulube endlini yakhe. Indlela abantu ababona ngayo izingulube iyohlala njalo ihlukile kune ndlela izingulube ezizibona ngayo, ngoba abantu

---

nezingulube abasibo abohlobo olufanayo. Futhi ngenxa yokuthi ubuntu beNdodana yomuntu abufani nobabantu abakhohlakele, ubuntu bukaNkulunkulu kuphela obungamela ukubona ngendlela kaNkulunkulu, futhi kume endaweni yokuphakama kukaNkulunkulu ukubona isintu, ukubona zonke izinto.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 74)**

Lapho uNkulunkulu eba yinyama futhi ehlala phakathi kwesintu, yikuphi lokhu kuhlupheka akuzwayo enyameni? Ingabe ukhona oqonda ngempela? Abanye abantu bathi uNkulunkulu uhlupheka kakhulu, noma enguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, abantu abaqondi ingqikithi Yakhe futhi bamthathisa okomuntu njalo, lokhu okumezwa azizwe ecasukile futhi oniwe—bathi ukuhlupheka kukaNkulunkulu kukhulu. Abanye abantu bathi uNkulunkulu umsulwa futhi akanasono, kodwa Yena uhlupheka ngokufana kanye nesintu futhi uhlupheka ngokukhashelwa, ukuhletshwa, ukujivazwa kanye nesintu; bathi futhi wabekezelela ukungaqondwa kanye nokungalalelwa abalandeli Bakhe—ukuhlupheka kukaNkulunkulu kungelinganiswe. Kubonakala sengathi animqondi ngempela uNkulunkulu. Eqinisweni, lokhu kuhlupheka enikhuluma ngakho akukubali ukuhlupheka kwangempela kukaNkulunkulu, ngokuba kukhona ukuhlupheka okudlula lokhu. Pho-ke, ikuphi ukuhlupheka kweqiniso kukaNkulunkulu? Ikuphi ukuhlupheka ngokweqiniso kobuntu bukaNkulunkulu enyameni? KuNkulunkulu, ukungamqondi kwesintu nokungamboni njengoNkulunkulu akakubali njengenhlopheko. Nokho, abantu bajwayele ukuzwa sengathi kungenzeka uNkulunkulu wahlupheka ukungabi nobulungiswa obukhulu, ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu esenyameni angeke abonise ubuyena Bakhe esintwini futhi ngeke ababonise ubukhulu Bakhe, futhi uNkulunkulu usitheza ngokuthobekileyo inyama engabalulekile, lokho kwakuhlukumeza kuYena. Abantu bakuthathela enhliziyweni lokhu abakuqondayo nalokho abakubonayo okokuhlupheka kukaNkulunkulu, bese bephoqelela zonke izinhlobo zokudabuka kuNkulunkulu futhi isikhathi esiningi baze balethe nendumiso encanyana yakho. Eqinisweni, ukhona umehluko, kukhona igebe phakathi kwalokhu abantu abakuqonda njengokuhlupheka kukaNkulunkulu kanye nalokhu akuzwa ngempela. Nginitshela iqiniso—kuNkulunkulu, noma ngabe uMoya kaNkulunkulu noma ubuntu bukaNkulunkulu enyameni, lokho kuhlupheka akusikho ukuhlupheka kweqiniso. Kanti yini lena uNkulunkulu ayihlupheka ngempela? Ake sikhulume ngokuhlupheka kukaNkulunkulu kuphela sikususela ekubukeni ngendlela kaNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu.

Lapho uNkulunkulu eba yinyama, ephenduka umuntu ophakathi nendawo, ojwayelekile, ohlala nabantu phakathi kwesintu, akaziboni futhi akazizwa yini izindlela zabantu, imithetho

---

kanye nefilosofi yokuphila? Ingabe Yena uzizwa kanjani ngalezi zindlela nemithetho yokuphila? Ingabe uyenyanya enhliziyweni Yakhe? Iziphi izindlela nemithetho yesintu yokuphila? Iziphi izimiso abagxile kuzo? Imuphi umsuka wazo? Izindlela, imithetho kanye nokunye kwesintu kokuphila—konke lokhu kwenziwe kususelwa emqondweni, olwazini kanye nomgomo wokuphila kaSathane. Abantu abaphila ngaphansi kwalezi zinhlobo zemithetho abanabo ubuntu, abanalo iqiniso—bonke behlula iqiniso, futhi banobutha kuNkulunkulu. Uma sibheka ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu kuphambene nalokhu okungukucabanga, ulwazi kanye nomgomo wokuphila kaSathane. Ingqikithi Yakhe igcwele ukulunga, iqiniso, ubungcwele, kanye nobukhona bezinto ezinhle. UNkulunkulu, enale ngqikithi futhi ephila phakathi kwesintu—ingabe uzwani enhliziyweni Yakhe? Ingabe akugcwele yini ubuhlungu? Inhliziyo Yakhe isebuhlungwini, futhi lokhu ubuhlungu obungeke baqondwa noma babonwa ngumuntu. Ngoba yonke into abhekana, ahlangebazane, ayizwayo, ayibonayo kanye nadlula kuyo Yena, inkohlakalo yomuntu kuphela, ububi, kanye nokuhlubuka kwabo abamelene neqiniso. Konke lokhu okuvela kubantu kungumsuka wokuhlupheka Kwakhe. Lokho kusho ukuthi, ngokuba ingqikithi Yakhe ayifani neyabantu abakhohlakele, ukukhohlakala kwabantu kuba umsuka wokuhlupheka Kwakhe okukhulu. Uma uNkulunkulu ethatha isimo senyama, ingabe Yena uyakwazi yini ukuthola umuntu onolimi olufana noLwakhe? Lokhu angeke kutholakale phakathi kwesintu. Akekho ongatholakala ongakhuluma, ongaxoxisana noNkulunkulu—ungathi uhlobo luni lo muzwa uNkulunkulu analo? Izinto abantu abakhuluma ngazo, ukuthi bayazithanda, abazifunayo, nabazilangazelelayo, kuyisono, nokujwayela ububi. Uma uNkulunkulu ebhekana nakho konke lokhu, akufani yini nomsebenzi enhliziyweni Yakhe? Ebhekene nazo zonke lezi zinto, angaba nayo yini injabulo enhliziyweni Yakhe? Angakuthola yini ukududuzeka? Labo abaphila Naye ngabantu abagcwele ukuhlubuka kanye nobubi—kungenzeka kanjani ukuthi inhliziyo Yakhe ingahlupheki? Ingabe kungakanani lokhu kuhlupheka, futhi ubani onendaba nakho? Ubani oqaphelayo? Ubani ongakubonga? Abantu abangenandlela yokuqonda inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu. Ukuhlupheka Kwakhe into abantu abangakwazi ukuyazisa, futhi ukubanda nokungabi namizwa kwabantu kwenza ukuhlupheka Kwakhe kujule kakhulu.

Kukhona abanye abantu abangazwelana nosizi lukaKristu ngoba kukhona ivesi eBhayibhelini elithi: “Izimpungushe zinemigodi, nezinyoni zinezidleke; kodwa iNdodana yomuntu ayinayo indawo yokubeka ikhanda Layo.” Ngesikhathi abantu bekuzwa lokhu, bakufaka ezinhliziyweni zabo futhi base beyakholwa ukuthi lokhu ukuhlupheka okukhulu uNkulunkulu akubekezelela, futhi ukuhlupheka okukhulu uKristu akubekezelela. Manje, uma sikubheka ngokwamaqiniso, ileso simo yini? UNkulunkulu akakholwa ukuthi lobu bunzima ukuhlupheka. Yena akakaze akhale ngokungabikho bokulungiswa ngenxa yobunzima benyama, Yena akakaze enze ukuba abantu bamkhokhele noma bamvuze noma ngani. Nokho, ngesikhathi

---

ebona zonke izinto zesintu, izimpilo ezikhohlakele kanye nobubi babantu abakhohlakele, uma ebona ukuthi isintu sibanjwe uSathane futhi saboshwa uSathane futhi angeke siphunyuke, ukuthi abantu abaphila esonweni abazi ukuthi liyini iqiniso—Yena akakwazi ukumela zonke lezi zono. Ukwenyanya Kwakhe abantu kwenyukela usuku ngosuku, kodwa kwakumele akubekezelele konke lokhu. Lokhu ukuhlupheka kukaNkulunkulu okukhulu. UNkulunkulu akakwazi ukubonisa ngisho izwi lenhliziyo Yakhe noma imizwa Yakhe phakathi kwabalandeli Bakhe, futhi akekho phakathi kwabalandeli Bakhe ongaqonda ngeqiniso ukuhlupheka Kwakhe. Akekho nozamayo ukuqonda noma ukududuza inhliziyi Yakhe—inhliziyi Yakhe ibekezelela lobu buhlungu nsuku zonke, minyaka yonke, ngezikhathi zonke. Nibonani kukho konke lokhu? UNkulunkulu akadingi lutho kubantu ukushintshanisa nalokhu akunikelile, kodwa kungenxa yobunjalo Bakhe, angeke akwazi ukumela ububi besintu, inkohlakalo, kanye nesono, kodwa uzwa ukunyanya nenzondo enkulu, okuholela inhliziyi nenyama kaNkulunkulu ekubekezeleleni ukuhlupheka okungapheli. Niyakubona konke lokhu na? Kungenzeka, akukho namunye wenu ongabona lokhu, ngokuba akukho namunye wenu ongaqonda uNkulunkulu. Ngokuhamba kwesikhathi ningazizwela khona nina kancane kancane.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 75)**

UJesu Usuthisa Izinkulungwane Eziyisihlanu

UJohane 6:8-13 Omunye wabafundi Bakhe, u-Andreya, umfowabo kaSimoni Petru, wathi Kuye, Kukhona insizwa lapha, enezinkwa zebhali eziyisihlanu, kanye nezinhlanzi ezincane ezimbili: kodwa ziyini lezi kwabaningi kangaka na? UJesu waye sethi, Bahlaliseni phansi abantu. Manje kwakunotshani obuningi kuleyo ndawo. Ngakho abantu bahlala phansi, ngokwenani cishe izinkulungwaneni eziyisihlanu. UJesu wase ethatha izinkwa; esebongile, wazabela abafundi bakhe, nabafundi bazabela labo ababehlezi phansi; kanjalo futhi nezinhlanzi njengokufisa kwabo. Kuthe ngenkathi sebesuthi, wathi kubafundi Bakhe, Buthani imvuthuluka esele, kuze kungachitheki lutho. Ngakho bazibuthela ndawonye, futhi zagcwala obhasikidi abayishumi nambili ngemvuthuluka yezinkwa eziyisihlanu zebhali, eyayisele phezu kwalokho ababekudlile.

Inhloboni yomcabango othi “izinkwa eziyisihlanu nezinhlanzi ezimbili”? Bangaki abantu abangasuthiswa izinkwa eziyisihlanu nezinhlanzi ezimbili? Uma nilinganisa ngokulangazelela ukudla komuntu oyedwa ngokujwayelekile, kungalingana abantu ababili. Nokho, kulotshiwe kulesi siqephu ukuthi izinkwa eziyisihlanu nezinhlanzi ezimbili zasuthisa abantu abangaki? Kulotshiwe kulo mbhalo ngale ndlela: “Manje kwakunotshani obuningi kuleyo ndawo. Ngakho

---

abantu bahlala phansi, ngokwenani cishe elisezinkulungwaneni eziyisihlanu.” Uma kuqhathaniswa nezinkwa eziyisihlanu nezinhlanzi ezimbili, ingabe izinkulungwane eziyisihlanu ziyisibalo esikhulu? Ngokomcabango womuntu, ukwahlukanisa izinkwa eziyisihlanu nezinhlanzi ezimbili phakathi kwabantu abayizinkulungwane eziyisihlanu akunakwenzeka, ngoba umehluko phakathi kwakho mukhulu kakhulu. Noma bekungathiwa wonke umuntu wayeluma kanye kancane, kwakungeke kwabanela abantu abayizinkulungwane eziyisihlanu. Kodwa lapha, iNkosi uJesu yenza isimangaliso—Yona ayibavumelanga kuphela abantu abayizinkulungwane eziyisihlanu ukuba badle basuthe, kodwa kwaba nangaphezulu. Umbhalo uthi: “Kuthe ngenkathi sebesuthi, wathi kubafundi Bakhe, Buthani imvuthuluka esele, kuze kungachitheki lutho. Ngakho bayibuthela ndawonye, futhi yagcwala obhasikidi abayishumi nambili ngemvuthuluka yezinkwa eziyisihlanu zebhali, eyayisele phezu kwalokho abebakudlile.” Lesi simangaliso savumela abantu ukuba babone ubunjalo kanye nezinga leNkosi uJesu, sabavumela futhi ukuba babone ukuthi akukho okungenzeki kuNkulunkulu—babona iqiniso nokuba namandla onke kukaNkulunkulu. Izinkwa eziyisihlanu nezinhlanzi ezimbili zanela ukusuthisa izinkulungwane eziyisihlanu. Kodwa uma kwakungekho kudla ngabe uNkulunkulu wayezokwazi yini ukusuthisa izinkulungwane eziyisihlanu? Kunjalo, Yena wayezokwazi! Lesi kwakuyisimangaliso, ngakho ngokungagwemeki, abantu bezwa ukuthi lokhu akuqondisiseki futhi bezwa ukuthi akukholakali futhi kuyimfihlakalo, kodwa kuNkulunkulu, ukwenza lokhu kwakuyinto engelutho. Njengoba lokhu kwakuyinto ejwayelekile kuNkulunkulu, kungani lokhu kutonyuliwe ngenxa yokuhumusha? Ngoba lokhu okufihleke ngemuva kwalesi simangaliso kuqukethe intando yeNkosi uJesu, engakaze itholwe isintu.

Okokuqala, ake sizame ukuqonda ukuthi uhlobo luni lwabantu laba abayizinkulungwane eziyisihlanu. Ingabe babengabalandeli beNkosi uJesu? Emibhalweni, siyazi ukuthi kwakungesibo abalandeli Bayo. Ingabe babazi ukuthi iNkosi uJesu ingubani? Babengazi ngempela! Okungenani, babengazi ukuthi umuntu omi phambi kwabo kwakunguKristu, noma kungenzeka ukuthi abanye abantu bebazi igama Lakhe kuphela, futhi ukwazi into noma babezwile ngezinto owayezenzile. Babanelukuluku nje ngeNkosi uJesu ngenxa yezindaba, kodwa wawungeke uthi babemlandela, ingasaphathwa eyokumqonda. Ngesikhathi iNkosi uJesu ibona laba bantu abayizinkulungwane eziyisihlanu, babelambile, becabanga kuphela ukuba basuthiswe, ngakho kwakuyile ngqikithi eyenza ukuba iNkosi uJesu yanelise ukufisa kwabo. Ngesikhathi yenelisa izifiso zabo, kwakunani enhliziyweni Yayo? Yona yayibabheka kanjani laba bantu ababefuna ukusuthiswa kuphela? Ngalesi sikhathi imicabango yeNkosi uJesu kanye nendlela eyayibabheka ngayo yayihambisana nesimo kanye nobunjalo Bayo. Ibhekane nalaba bantu abayizinkulungwane eziyisihlanu abalambile futhi abafuna kuphela ukusuthiswa, Yona ibhekene nalaba bantu abanelukuluku kanye nethemba Ngayo, iNkosi uJesu yacabanga



---

ukusebenzisa lesi simangaliso ukunikeza umusa phezu kwabo. Nokho, ayibanga namathemba aphezulu okuthi bazophenduka abalandeli Bayo, ngoba yayazi ukuthi babezifunela ukungena ebumnandini nokuthi badle basuthe, ngakho yenza okwedlulele ngalokho eyayinakho lapho, yasebenzisa izinkwa eziyisihlanu nezinhlanzi ezimbili ukusuthisa abantu abayizinkulungwane eziyisihlanu. Yavula amehlo alaba bantu ababejabulela ubumnandi, ababefuna ukubona izimangaliso, futhi bazibonela ngamehlo abo izinto ezazingafezwa ubuntu bukaNkulunkulu. Noma-ke iNkosi uJesu yasebenzisa into ephathekayo ukwanelisa ilukuluku labo, yabe yazi enhliziyweni Yayo ukuthi laba bantu abayizinkulungwane eziyisihlanu babezifunela ukuba nesidlo esimnandi, ngakho ayishongo lutho futhi ayibashumayezanga—yavele yabavumela ukuba babone isimangaliso senzeka. Yayingeke ikwazi neze ukubaphatha ngendlela efanayo nalena eyayiphatha ngayo abafundi Bayo ababemlandela ngeqiniso, kodwa enhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu, zonke izidalwa zazingaphansi kokubusa Kwakhe, futhi Yayizovumela zonke izidalwa ezisemehlweni Ayo ukuba zithokozele umusa kaNkulunkulu uma kunesidingo. Noma-ke laba bantu babengamazi ukuthi Ungubani noma Bayiqonde noma babe nendlela Abayibuka ngayo, noma babe nokubonga Kuyo emva kokudla izinkwa nezinhlanzi, lokhu akusiyo into uNkulunkulu owayengayenza udaba—Wanikeza laba bantu ithuba elimangalisayo ukuba bathokozele umusa kaNkulunkulu. Abanye bathi uNkulunkulu unezimiso kulokhu akwenzayo, Yena akabi umlindi noma avikele abangakhulwa, futhi Yena akabavumeli ukuba bathokozele umusa Wakhe. Ingabe kunjalo ngempela? Emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, inqobo nje beyizidalwa eziphilayo ezidalwe Nguye; uzobelapha, abahlelele, futhi ababuse ngezindlela ezahlukeni. Lena yimicabango kanye nendlela uNkulunkulu abuka ngayo izinto zonke.

Nakuba abantu abayizinkulungwane eziyisihlanu abadla izinkwa nezinhlanzi abahlelanga ukulandela iNkosi uJesu, akaqinisanga isandla kubo; emva kokuba sebedle basutha, ingabe niyazi ukuthi yenzani iNkosi uJesu? Ingabe yabashumayeza? Yaya kuphi emva kokwenza lokhu? Umbhalo awukubhalanga ukuthi iNkosi uJesu kukhona eyakusho kubo; emva kokuba isiqedile isimangaliso Sayo, Yahamba ngokunyomuka. Ingabe kukhona yini akudinga kulaba bantu? Ingabe yaba khona yini inzondo? Kwakungekho lutho kwalokhu—Ayibange isafuna ukucabanga ngalaba bantu abangayilandelanga, futhi ngalesi sikhathi inhliziyo Yayo yayisebuhlungwini. Ngokuba Yayisibonile ukonakala kwesintu futhi yayisikuzwile ukudelwa ngabantu, futhi ngesikhathi ibabona laba bantu noma yayinabo, ukungaboni kwabantu kanye nokungazi kwenza yaba nosizi kakhulu futhi kwashiya inhliziyo Yakhe isezinhlungwini, ngakho Yafuna ukubashiya laba bantu masinyane. Inkosi ayibanga nalutho eludinga kubo enhliziyweni Yayo, ayifunanga ukucabanga ngabo, ayifunanga ukusebenzisa amandla Ayo ngabo, futhi yabe yazi ukuthi ngeke bayilandele—ngaphezu kwakho konke lokhu, indlela Yona eyayibabuka ngayo yayicacile. Yayifuna ukubaphatha kahle, ukubahlinzekela, ukubondla. Ngalesi sizathu sokuthi iNkosi uJesu

---

yayingubuntu bukaNkulunkulu, Yena waveza ngokwemvelo ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu futhi yabaphatha ngomusa laba bantu. Yabaphatha ngomusa ngenhliziyo enesihawu nokubekezelelana. Noma ngabe laba bantu bayibona kanjani iNkosi uJesu, noma ngabe uhlobo luni lwemiphumela olwaluzoba khona, Yavele yaphatha zonke izidalwa ngokwesimo Sayo njengeNkosi yendalo yonke. Lokhu eyakwembula kwakungenakho okwahlukile, isimo sikaNkulunkulu, kanye nalokhu anakho nayikho. Ngakho iNkosi uJesu yenza into ngokuthula, emva kwalokhu yahamba ngokuthula—iyiphi ingxenye yesimo sikaNkulunkulu lena? Ningasho yini ukuthi lona umusa nothando kaNkulunkulu? Ningasho yini ukuthi uNkulunkulu uzifunela okwakhe? Ingabe umuntu ojwayelekile angakwenza lokhu? Angeke ngempela! Empeleni, kwakungobani laba bantu abayizinkulungwane eziyisihlanu abasuthiswa iNkosi uJesu ngezinkwa eziyisihlanu nezinhlanzi ezimbili? Ningasho yini ukuthi laba bantu babehambisana Naye? Ningasho yini ukuthi bonke babenobutha kuNkulunkulu? Kungashiwo ngesiqiniseko ukuthi babengenabutha neNkosi, kodwa ingqikithi yabo yayinobutha noNkulunkulu. Kodwa wabaphatha kanjani uNkulunkulu laba bantu? Yena wasebenzisa indlela ukuze adambise ubutha babantu kuNkulunkulu—le ndlela ibizwa ngokuthi “umusa.” Okungukuthi, noma ngabe iNkosi yababona njengezoni, nokho emehlweni kaNkulunkulu bayindalo, ngakho yaziphatha ngomusa lezi zoni. Lokhu kungukubekezelela kukaNkulunkulu, futhi lokhu kubekezelela kunqunywa ubunguye nobunjalo bukaNkulunkulu. Ngakho, lokhu into engeke yenziwe umuntu odalwe nguNkulunkulu—uNkulunkulu kuphela ongenza lokhu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 76)**

Uma usukwazi ngempela ukwazisa imicabango kaNkulunkulu kanye nendlela uNkulunkulu abheka ngayo isintu, uma ungaqonda ngempela imizwa nokukhathalela kukaNkulunkulu isidalwa ngasinye, uyokwazi ukuqonda ukuzinikela kanye nothando aluchitha ngomunntu ngamunye wabantu abadlwe uMdali. Uma lokhu kwenzeka, uzosebenzisa amagama amabili ukuchaza uthando lukaNkulunkulu—imaphi lawomagama? Abanye bathi “ongenabugovu,” abanye abantu bathi “unobuntu.” Kulamagama amabili, “unobuntu” igama elingafanele ukuchaza uthando lukaNkulunkulu. Leli igama elisetshenziswa ngabantu ukuchaza umuntu onemicabango nemizwa evulelekile. Ngiyalinyanya leli gama, ngoba libhekise ekukhipheni incazelo ngokungahleleki, ngokubandlulula, ngokunganaki izimiso. Kuyinkulumo eqhutshwa imizwa yabantu abayiziwula futhi abadidekile. Uma leli gama lisetshenziswa ukuchaza uthando lukaNkulunkulu, ngokungegwemeke kukhona umqondo onokuhlambalaza. Nginamagama amabili achaza uthando lukaNkulunkulu ngeqiniso—imaphi lamagama? Elokuqala elithi

---

“mkhulukazi.” Kungabe leli gama liyakhumbuzana kakhulu? Elesibili elithi “ubanzi.” Kukhona incazelo yangempela kulamagama amabili engiwasebenzisayo ukuchaza uthando lukaNkulunkulu. Athathwe ngokoqobo, “mkhulukazi” lichaza umthamo noma amandla okuqukethe into, kodwa akusho lutho ukuthi into ingakanani—into abantu abangakwazi ukuyithinta nokuyibona. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi ikhona, akusiyona into esuselwayo, futhi inika abantu umuzwa wokuthi icophelele futhi iyaphatheka. Akusho lutho ukuthi uyibuka ngasohlangothini oluyisicaba noma olunxantathu; awudingi ukucabanga ngobukhona bayo, ngokuba kuyinto ekhona ngempela. Noma-ke usebenzisa “umkhulukazi” ukuchaza uthando lukaNkulunkulu uyezwa ukuthi linikeza uthando Lwakhe inani, nokho, linikeza umuzwa wokungalinganiseki futhi. Ngithi uthando lukaNkulunkulu lunganikwa inani ngoba uthando Lwakhe akusilo uhlobo olungenanhlango, futhi aluphethuki kunoma iyiphi into yakudala. Okunalokho, luyinto okuhlephulelwana ngayo ezintweni zonke ezibuswa nguNkulunkulu, futhi luyinto ethokozelwa indalo yonke ngokwamazinga ahlukeni kanye nangezindlela ezahlukeni. Noma-ke abantu bengaluboni noma baluthinte, lolu thando luletha ukugcinwa kanye nempilo ezintweni zonke njengokuba lwembulwa kancane kancane ezimpilweni zabo, futhi babala futhi bafakazele uthando lukaNkulunkulu abaluthokozela yonke imizuzu. Ngithi uthando lukaNkulunkulu alulinganiseki ngoba imfihlakalo kaNkulunkulu ihlinzeka futhi yondla zonke izinto, lokho kunzima kubantu ukuba bakuqonde, kanjalo nemicabango kaNkulunkulu yezinto zonke, ikakhulukazi lezo zesintu. Lokhu kusho ukuthi, akekho owazi igazi nezinyembezi zoMdali azichithele isintu. Akekho ongabamba, akekho ongaqonda ukujula noma ukuphakama kothando loMdali analo ngesintu, esidalwe izandla Zakhe. Ukuchaza uthando lukaNkulunkulu njengolukhulukazi ukusiza abantu ukuba bazise futhi baqonde ububanzi neqiniso lobukhona Bakhe. Ukuze futhi abantu baqonde ngokujulile incazelo yeqiniso yegama elithi “Mdali,” futhi ukuze abantu bazuze ukuqonda okujulile kwencazelo yeqiniso yesidlaliso esithi “indalo.” Lichaza ukuthini igama elithi “ububanzi”? Lisetshenziselwa ulwandle noma umkhathi, njengokuthi umkhathi obanzi, noma ulwandle olubanzi. Ububanzi kanye nokujula kakhulu komkhathi kungaphezu kokuqonda komuntu, futhi into ethumba imicabango yomuntu, ngendlela yokuthi igcwale ukuncoma. Imfihlakalo nenjula yalo kuyabonakala kodwa akuthinteki. Uma ucabanga ngolwandle, ucabanga ngobubanzi balo—lubonakala lungenamkhawulo, futhi uyayizwa imfihlakalo yalo kanye nokusingatha kwalo. Yingakho ngisebenzise igama “ububanzi” ukuchaza uthando lukaNkulunkulu. Ukusiza abantu ukuba bezwe ukuthi kuyigugu kangakanani, ukuzwa injula yobuhle bothando Lwakhe, kanye nokuthi amandla othando Lwakhe awanamkhawulo futhi lunzulu. Ukubasiza bezwe ubungcwele bothando Lwakhe, kanye nesithunzi nokungakhubekisani kukaNkulunkulu okuvezwa ngothando Lwakhe. Manje niyacabanga ukuthi “ububanzi” buyigama elifanele ukuchaza uthando lukaNkulunkulu? Ingabe uthando lukaNkulunkulu lungavumelana nala magama amabili, “ubukhulukazi” kanye

---

“nobubanzi”? Nakanjani! Ngokolimi lwabantu, yila magama amabili kuphela afanele, futhi asondelene nokuchaza uthando lukaNkulunkulu. Anicabangi kanjalo? Uma bengingathi chazani uthando lukaNkulunkulu, ningawasebenzisa la magama amabili? Cishe angeke, ngoba ukuqonda nokwazisa kwenu uthando lukaNkulunkulu kunomkhawulo ngendlela yokubuka eyisicaba, futhi alukanyukeli ebudeni bendawo enhlangothi—ntathu. Ngakho uma bengingathi chazani uthando lukaNkulunkulu, benizozwa ukuthi neswele amazwi; futhi nize nehleke ukukhuluma. Amagama amabili engikhulume ngawo namuhla angabanzima kini ukuba niwaqonde, noma nje nivele ningavumi, lokhu kungasho ukuthi ukwazisa nokuqonda kwenu uthando lukaNkulunkulu kunokuzenzisa futhi kuphakathi komngcingo. Ngishilo ngaphambili ukuthi uNkulunkulu akanamhobholo—uyalikhumbula igama ukungabi namhobholo. Kungashiwo yini ukuthi uthando lukaNkulunkulu lungachazwa kuphela ngokungabi namhobholo? Lokhu akumngcingo kakhulu? Kumele nicabange ngalolu daba kakhulu kube khona enikuzuzayo kulo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 77)**

Ukuvuka KukaLazaru Kukhazimulisa UNkulunkulu

UJohane 11:43-44 Futhi lapho esekhulumile, wamemeza ngelizwi elikhulu, Lazaru, phuma. Futhi loyo owayefile waphuma, eboshwe izandla nezinyawo ngezindwangu zasethuneni: futhi ubuso bakhe buboshwe ngendwangu. UJesu wathi kubo, Mthukululeni, bese nimyeka ahambe.

Nicabangani emva kokufunda lesi siqephu? Ukubaluleka kwalesi simangaliso esenziwa iNkosi uJesu kwabe kukukhulu kakhulu kunaleso esidlule ngoba asikho isimanga esimangazayo ngaphezu kokubuyisa indoda efile ethuneni. Ukwenza kweNkosi uJesu into enje kwakubalulekile kakhulu ngaleyo nkathi. Ngokuba uNkulunkulu wayeseqhenduke inyama, abantu babengaboni kuphela ukuvela kwakhe enyameni, uhlangothi Lwakhe oluphathekayo, kanye nohlangothi Lwakhe olunganakiwe. Noma abantu babona baqonda ubunjalo Bakhe noma amandla eyayibonakala inawo Yona, akekho owabe azi ukuthi iNkosi uJesu ivelaphi, kwakungubani ingqikithi Yayo yeqiniso, nokuthi yikuphi futhi okunye eyayingakwenza. Konke lokhu kwakungaziwa isintu. Abantu abaningi bafuna ubufakazi balokhu, nokwazi iqiniso. Kukhona yini uNkulunkulu owayengakwenza ukuveza ubufakazi ngobuyena Bakhe? KuNkulunkulu, lokhu kwakungumoya ohelezayo—kwakuwubala. Yena wayengenza into noma kuphi, noma ngasiphi isikhathi ukufakaza ngobuyena nangobunjalo Bakhe, kodwa uNkulunkulu wakwenza konke lokhu ngohlelo, futhi ngokulandelana. Akazenzanga izinto ngokokucwasa; wabheka isikhathi esifanele, kanye nethuba elilungile ukwenza into ebalulekile ukuba ibonwe

---

isintu. Lokhu kufakazela igunya Lakhe kanye nobunjalo Bakhe. Ngakho-ke, ingabe ukuvuka kukaLazaru kufakazela ubunjalo beNkosi uJesu? Ake sibheke lesi siqephu sombhalo: “Futhi lapho esekhulumile, wamemeza ngelizwi elikhulu, Lazaru, phuma. Futhi lowo owayefile waphuma.” Ngesikhathi iNkosi uJesu ikwenza lokhu, Yona yasho into eyodwa: “Lazaru, phuma.” ULazaru wabe esephuma ethuneni lakhe—lokhu kwafezeka ngenxa yomusho owodwa owashiwo iNkosi. Ngalesi sikhathi, iNkosi ayibekanga i-altare, futhi ayenzanga ezinye izenzo, Yona yavele yasho into eyodwa. Lokhu kungabizwa ngesimangaliso noma ngomyalelo? Noma kwakuwuhlobo lo buthakathi? Uma ukukha ngaphezulu, kubukeka sengathi kumele kubizwe ngesimangaliso, futhi uma ukubheka ngendlela ephucuzekile, kunjalo, ungakubiza ngesimangaliso. Nokho, angeke ngempela kubizwe ngomlingo wokubuyisa umphefumulo kwabafileyo, futhi angeke ngempela ukubize ngobuthakathi. Kulungile ukusho ukuthi, lokhu kwakuyisimangaliso segunya loMdali. Leli igunya, kanye nekhono likaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu unegunya lokuthi umuntu afe, umphefumulo wakhe ushiye umzimba wakhe bese ubuyela eHayidesi, noma kuphi lapho okumele uye khona. Uma umuntu efa, nalapho abaya khona emva kokufa—lokhu kunqunywa nguNkulunkulu. Angakwenza lokhu noma ngasiphi isikhathi noma kuphi. Yena akacindezelwa ngabantu, izehlakalo, izinto, isikhala, noma indawo. Uma Yena efuna ukukwenza, uzokwenza, ngoba zonke izinto nokuphilayo kungaphansi kokubusa Kwakhe, futhi zonke izinto ziyanda, ziphile futhi zife ngezwi Lakhe negunya Lakhe. Angavusa umuntu ofile—lokhu futhi yinto angayenza noma nini, noma kuphi. Lokhu yigunya okunguMdali kuphela analo.

Uma iNkosi uJesu kukhona ekwenzayo okufana nokubuyisa uLazaru ekufeni, injongo Yayo kwabe kuwukunika ubufakazi kubantu nakuSathane ukuze babone, futhi yenze abantu noSathane bazi ukuthi izinto zonke zesintu, ukuphila nokufa kwesintu kunqunywa nguNkulunkulu, nokuthi noma yayikade ithathe isimo senyama, njengokwemihla, ihlala ibusa izwe lenyama elibonakalayo kanye nezwe lakwamoya abantu abangeke balibone. Lokhu kwabe kungokokubonisa abantu noSathane ukuthi izinto zonke zesintu azikho phansi kombuso kaSathane. Lokhu kwakungukwembulwa nokubonakaliswa kwegunya likaNkulunkulu, futhi kwakuyindlela kaNkulunkulu yokuthumela umyalezo kuzo zonke izinto ukuthi ukufa nokuphila kusezandleni zikaNkulunkulu. Ukuvusa kweNkosi uJesu uLazaru—le ndlela yokwenza izinto kwakungenye yendlela yoMdali yokufundisa nokuqondisa isintu. Kwakuyisenzo esiqinile asebenzisa ngayo ikhono kanye negunya Lakhe ukuqondisa isintu, kanye nokuhlinzeka abantu. Kwakuyindlela ngaphandle kwamazwi ukuba uMdali avumele isintu sibone iqiniso Lakhe libusa ezintweni zonke. Kwakuyindlela Yakhe yokutshela isintu ngezenzo eziphathekayo, ukuthi ayikho insindiso ngaphandle Kwakhe. Loluhlobo lokuthula lusho ukuthi ukuqondisa Kwakhe isintu kumi kuze kube phakade—akunakusuka, futhi kwaletsa enhliziyweni yomuntu ukwethuka

---

kanye nokukhanyiseleka okungayikuphela. Ukuvuka kukaLazaru kwakhazimulisa uNkulunkulu—lokhu kunomthelela ojulile kubo bonke abangabalandeli bakaNkulunkulu. Igxilisa wonke umuntu oqonda ngokujulile lesi sehlakako ukuqonda, umbono othi nguNkulunkulu kuphela ongayala ukuphila nokufa. Noma uNkulunkulu enalolu hlobo lwegunya, futhi noma wathumela umlayezo ngobukhosi Bakhe phezu kokuphila nokufa kwesintu ngokuvuka kukaLazaru, lokhu kwakungesiwo umsebenzi Wakhe oyiwona wona. UNkulunkulu akayenzi into engenancazelo. Yonke into ayenzayo ibaluleke kakhulu futhi iyitshe eliyigugu elihle ngokwedlulele enqolobaneni yamagugu. Wayengeke enze “ukuphuma komuntu ethuneni” kube yinhloso ephambili noma umgomo noma into okuyiyona yodwa yomsebenzi Wakhe. UNkulunkulu akukho akwenzayo ngaphandle kwencazelo. Okukodwa ukuvuka kukaLazaru kwanele ukubonisa igunya likaNkulunkulu. Kwanele ukufakaza ngobunjalo kweNkosi uJesu. Yingakho iNkosi uJesu ingaluphindanga lolu hlobo lwesimangaliso. UNkulunkulu wenza izinto ngokwezimiso Zakhe. Ngokolimi lwabantu, bekuzothiwa uNkulunkulu uyawuqikelela ngomsebenzi Wakhe obalulekile. Okungukuthi, uma uNkulunkulu enza izinto akaduki enjongweni Yakhe. Yena uyazi ukuthi imuphi umsebenzi afuna ukuwenza kulesi isigaba, lokho afuna ukukufeza, futhi uzosebenza angaphambuki ecebeni Lakhe. Uma umuntu okhohlakele ebe nalolu hlobo lwekhono, ebezocabanga ngezindlela zokuveza ikhono lakhe ukuze abanye bazi ukuthi yena uyingozi kangakanani, ngakho bebezomkhothamela, ukuze abalawule futhi abashwabadele. Lobu ububi obuvela kuSathane—lokhu kubizwa ngenkohlakalo. UNkulunkulu akanaso isimo esinje, futhi akanayo ingqikithi enje. Injongo Yakhe ngokwenza izinto akusikho ukuthi abukwe Yena, kodwa ukuhlinzeka isintu ngesambulo esikhulu kanye nesiqondiso, ngakho abantu babona izibonelo ezimbalwa eBhayibhelini ezifana nalezi. Lokhu akusho ukuthi amakhono eNkosi uJesu ayenomkhawulo, noma akakwazanga ukwenza lolu hlobo lwento. Kusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayengafuni ukukwenza, ngoba ukuvuswa kukaLazaru iNkosi uJesu kwaba nomthelela ophathekayo, futhi ngenxa yokuthi umsebenzi obalulekile kaNkulunkulu ethathe isimo senyama kwakungesikho ukwenza izimangaliso, kwakungesikho ukuvusa abantu abafuleyo, kodwa kwakungumsebenzi wokuhlelwa kwesintu. Ngakho, umsebenzi omningi owafezwa iNkosi uJesu kwakuwukufundisa abantu, ukubahlinzeka, ukubasiza, kanye nezinto ezinjengokuvusa uLazaru ezingezincane enkonzweni eyenziwa iNkosi uJesu. Nangaphezulu, naningasho ukuthi “ukubukisa” akusiyo ingxenye yobunjalo bukaNkulunkulu, ngakho ukungabonakalisi izimangaliso eziningi kwakungekhona ukuvimbeka ngenhloso, noma kwakungeyiso isizathu semikhawulo yendawo, futhi kwakungesikho ukwesweleka kwekhono.

Ngesikhathi iNkosi uJesu ibuyisa uLazaru kwabafuleyo, yasebenzisa umusho owodwa: “Lazaru, phuma.” Ayishongo lutho ngaphandle kwalokhu—kungabe amele ini la mazwi? Amele ukuthi uNkulunkulu angafeza noma yini ngokukhuluma, lokhu kubandakanya nokuvusa umuntu

---

ofile. Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu edala izinto zonke, ngesikhathi Yena edala izwe, wakwenza ngamazwi—amazwi akhulunywayo, amazwi anegunya, futhi kanjalo zonke izinto zadalwa. Kwafezwa kanjalo. Lo musho owodwa owakhulunywa iNkosi uJesu wawufana namazwi akhulunywa nguNkulunkulu ngesikhathi edala izulu nomhlaba kanye nazo zonke izinto; uphethe igunya likaNkulunkulu ngokulingana, ikhono lo Mdali. Zonke izinto zabunjwa futhi zama ngenxa yamazwi omlomo kaNkulunkulu, futhi ngokufanayo, uLazaru waphuma ethuneni ngenxa yamazwi aphuma emlonyeni weNkosi uJesu. Lokhu kwakuyigunya likaNkulunkulu, libonakalisiwe futhi labonwa ebunkulunkulwini Bakhe basenyameni. Lolu hlobo lwegunya nekhono olukaMdali, neNdodaneni yomuntu okuyiyona eyabonakalisa uMdali. Lokhu ukuqonda okufundiswe isintu nguNkulunkulu ngokuvusa uLazaru kwabafileyo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 78)**

Ukwahlulela KwabaFarisi UJesu

UMarku 3:21-22 Futhi lapho abangani Bakhe bezwa ngakho, baphumela ngaphandle ukuba bambambe: ngokuba bathi, uyahlanya. Nababhali abehla bevela eJerusalema bathi, unoBelzebule, futhi ukhipha amadimoni ngenkosana yodeveli.

Ukukhuza KukaJesu AbaFarisi

UMathewu 12:31-32 Ngalokho ngithi kini, abantu bayakuthethelelwa zonke izono nokuhlambalaza: kodwa ukuhlambalaza uMoya oNgcwele akuyikuthethelelwa. Futhi yiloyo nalowo okhuluma izwi elimelene neNdodana yomuntu, uyakuthethelelwa, kepha loyo okhuluma izwi elimelene noMoya oNgcwele, akayikuthethelelwa, kuleli zwe, ngisho nakwelizayo.

UMathewu 23:13-15 Kodwa maye kinina, babhali nabaFarisi, bazenzisi! ngokuba nivalela abantu umbuso wezulu: ngokuba aningeni nina, nabangenayo niyabahlupha. Maye kinina, babhali nabaFarisi, bazenzisi! ngokuba nidla izindlu zabafelokazi, nangokuzenzisa nenza imikhuleko emide: Ngalokho niyakwamukeliswa ukulahlwa okukhulu. Maye kinina, babhali nabaFarisi, bazenzisi! Ngokuba nihamba ulwandle nomhlaba ukuba nenze iphroselithe elilodwa, futhi lapho senimenzile nimenza abee umntwana wesihogo ngokuphindwe kabili kunani ngokwenu.

Lezi yiziqephu ezimbili ezahlukeni ezingaphezulu—ake sibheke eyokuqala: Ukwahlulela KwabaFarisi UJesu.

---

EBhayibhelini, ukuhlolwa kukaJesu uqobo Lwakhe kanye nemisebenzi Yakhe ngabaFarisi kwakunje: “Bathi, uyahlanya. ... UnoBelzebule, futhi ukhipha amadimoni ngenkosana yodeveli wamadimoni” (UMarku 3:21-22). Ukwahlulelwa kweNkosi uJesu ngaBabhali nabaFarisi kwakungesikho ukulingisa noma ukususela emoyeni—kwakuwukuphetha kwabo ngeNkosi uJesu ngalokho abakuzwa nabakubona ngezenzo Zakhe. Noma isiphetho sabo sasibukeka njengeqiniso, esenziwa egameni lobulungiswa futhi savela kubantu njengento ehlolisiwe, ukuzikhukhumeza abahlulela ngakho iNkosi uJesu kwakunzima nakubo ukuba bakugcine. Umdlandla wokuhlanya kwenzondo yabo ngeNkosi uJesu kwaveza izifiso zabo ezinobudlwembe kanye nobuso babo obubi obunobusathane, kanye nemvelo yabo yokwenqaba uNkulunkulu, enenzondo. Lezi izinto abazisho ekwahluleleni kwabo iNkosi uJesu zaziqhutshwa izifiso zabo ezinobudlwembe, umona, kanye nemvelo yabo yobutha, embi futhi enenzondo ngeqiniso likaNkulunkulu. Abacwaninganga ngomsuka wezenzo zeNkosi uJesu, futhi abacwaninganga ngobunjalo balokhu akushoyo noma akwenza. Kodwa ngobumpumpithe, ukungabekezeli, ukuhlanya kanye nobubi benhloso bamhlasela futhi bajivaza nalokhu Yena owayesekwenzile. Lokhu kwafika ezingeni lapho baze bajivaza uMoya Wakhe ngokungakhethi, okunguMoya Ongcwele, uMoya kaNkulunkulu. Yilokhu ababekusho uma bethi “uyahlanya,” “unoBelzebule” nokuthi “inkosana yodeveli”. Lokhu kusho ukuthi, bathi uMoya kaNkulunkulu unguBelzebule kanye nenkosi yodeveli, bachaza umsebenzi wenyama ngokuthi uMoya kaNkulunkulu ogqoke okomsangano. Abahlambalazanga kuphela uMoya kaNkulunkulu njengoBelzebule kanye nenkosi yamademoni, kodwa bahlulela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Bahlulela futhi bahlambalaza iNkosi uJesu Kristu. Ingqikithi yokunqaba kwabo kanye nokuhlambalaza uNkulunkulu kwawufana ncamashi nobunjalo bukaSathane kanye nenkani kaSathane nokuhlambalaza uNkulunkulu. Abamelanga inkohlakalo kuphela, kodwa nangaphezulu baba umzimba kaSathane. Baba umgudu kaSathane phakathi kwesintu, babehambisana futhi beyizinceku zikaSathane. Ingqikithi yokuhlambalaza kwabo kanye nokululaza iNkosi uJesu Kristu kwakungumzabalazo wabo noNkulunkulu benzela ukuma kwabo, ukuqhudelana kwabo noNkulunkulu, nokulinga kwabo uNkulunkulu okungapheli. Ingqikithi yokumelana kwabo noNkulunkulu kanye nendlela yobutha kuYe, kanye namazwi abo kanye nemicabango yabo ehlambalaza futhi ithukuthelise uMoya kaNkulunkulu. Ngaleyo ndlela, uNkulunkulu wanquma isigwebo esifanele salokhu abakushilo nabakwenzile, futhi wanquma ukuthi izenzo zabo ziyisono sokuhlambalaza kuMoya Ongcwele. Lesi sono asithethelelwa kulo mhlaba nasemhlabeni ozayo, njengalokhu lesi siqephu sombhalo sisho: “Ukuhlambalaza uMoya oNgcwele akuyikuthethelelwa” nokuthi “Lowo okhuluma izwi elimelene noMoya oNgcwele, akayikuthethelelwa, kulo mhlaba nasemhlabeni ozayo.” Namuhla, ake sikhulume ngencazelo yeqiniso ngalamagama avela kuNkulunkulu “akayikuthethelelwa, kulo mhlaba nasemhlabeni ozayo.” Lokhu kusho ukuthi, masikhanyise



---

ngendlela uNkulunkulu afeza ngayo amazwi athi “akayikuthethelelwa, kulo mhlaba nasemhlabeni ozayo.”

Konke esikhulume ngako kuhambisana nesimo sikaNkulunkulu, indlela Yena abheka ngayo abantu, izindaba, kanye nezinto. Ngokwemvelo, iziqephu ezimbili ezingenhla azihlukile. Kukhona yini enikubonile kulezi ziqephu zombhalo? Abanye abantu bathi babona intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu. Abanye abantu bathi babona icala lesi simo sikaNkulunkulu elingakubekezeleli ukona kwesintu kanye nokuthi uma abantu benza into ehlambalazayo kuNkulunkulu, angeke bazuze intethelelo Yakhe. Ngaphandle nje kokuthi abantu babona intukuthelo nokungabekezelelani kukaNkulunkulu iziphambeko zabantu kulezi ziqephu ezimbili, abakayiqondi indlela abuka ngayo isintu. Lezi ziqephu ezimbili ziqukethe inkomba yomqondo kaNkulunkulu weqiniso kanye nendlela enza ngayo kulabo abamhlambalaza futhi abamthukuthelisayo Yena. Lesi siqephu emiBhalweni siphethe incazelo yangempela yomqondo nendlela Yakhe: “Lowo okhuluma izwi elimelene noMoya oNgcwele, akayikuthethelelwa, kulo mhlaba nasemhlabeni ozayo.” Lapho abantu behlambalaza uNkulunkulu, lapho bemthukuthelisa, ukhipha isinqumo, futhi lesi sinqumo siwumphumela okhishwa Nguye. Sichazwa kanje eBhayibhelini: “Ngalokho ngithi kini, abantu bayakuthethelelwa zonke izono nokuhlambalaza: kodwa abantu abahlambalaza uMoya oNgcwele abayikuthethelelwa” (UMathewu 12:31), nokuthi “Kodwa maye kinina, babhali nabaFarisi, bazenzisi!” (UMathewu 23:13) Nokho, kungabe kubhaliwe yini eBhayibhelini ukuthi imiphi imiphumela kuBabhali nabaFarisi, kanye nalabo bantu abathi uyahlanya emva kokuba iNkosi uJesu isho lezi zinto? Kubhaliwe yini ukuthi sikhona isijeziso abasithola? Kunesiqiniseko sokuthi asibanga bikho. Ukuthi lapha “sasengekho” akusho ukuthi asibhalwanga, kodwa empeleni kwakungekho mphumela owawungabonakala ngamehlo enyama. Lokhu “sasengekho” kuchaza udaba oluthile, okungukuthi, isimo sengqondo nezimiso zikaNkulunkulu ekwenzeni izinto ezithile. Impatho kaNkulunkulu kubantu abamhlambalazayo noma abamphikisayo, noma nalabo abakhuluma kabi ngaye—abantu abamhlasela ngenhloso, abamhlebayo, kanye nabamqalekisayo Yena—Yena akabazibi noma angabalaleli. Unomqondo ocacile ngabo. Uyabenyanya laba bantu, futhi uyabehlulela enhliziyweni Yakhe. Uphinde amemezele isiphetho sabo, ukuze abantu bazi ukuthi unesimo sengqondo esicacile ngalabo abamhlambalazayo, ukuze bazi ukuthi azonqumani ngesiphetho sabo. Nokho, emva kokuba uNkulunkulu esesho lezi zinto, abantu abalibonanga iqiniso lokuthi uNkulunkulu engabhekana kanjani nalabo bantu, futhi abaqondanga izimiso ezihambisana nemiphumela kaNkulunkulu, isinqumo Sakhe ngabo. Lokho kusho ukuthi, abantu angeke babone umqondo othile kanye nezindlela zikaNkulunkulu zokubhekana nabo. Lokhu kumayelana nezimiso zikaNkulunkulu zokwenza izinto, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa amaqiniso abonakalayo ukuze abhekane nokuziphatha kabi kwabanye abantu. Okungukuthi akasimemezeli isono sabo

---

futhi anqume ngomphumela wabo, kodwa usebenzisa amaqiniso abonakalayo ukubavumela ukuba bajeziswe, ukuze bathole isijeziso sabo esibafaneleyo, uma la maqiniso enzeka, inyama yabantu ezwa ubuhlungu besijeziso; kuyikho konke abantu abangakwazi ukukubona ngamehlo abo enyama. Uma kubhekanwa nokuziphatha okubi kwabanye abantu, uNkulunkulu uvele abaqalekise ngamazwi, kodwa futhi ngesikhathi esifanayo, intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu yehlela phezu kwabo, futhi isijeziso abasitholayo kungaba into abantu abangayiboni, kodwa lolu hlobo lo mphumela ungabanzima kakhulu kunomphumela abantu abangawubona wokuthi bajeziswe noma babulawe. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi esimweni lapho uNkulunkulu unquma ukungalusindisi lolu hlobo lo muntu, ukungabi nesihawu noma ukubabekezelela, ukungabahlinzekeli ngamathuba, umqondo awuthathayo yena ngabo ukubabuyisela eceleni. Kusho ukuthini uku “beka eceleni”? Incazelo yaleli gama ngokwalo ukubeka into kwelinye icala, ukungayinaki. Lapha, uma uNkulunkulu “ebeka umuntu eceleni,” kukhona izincazelo ezimbili ezahlukeni: Incazelo yokuqala ukuthi unikezile kulowo muntu ukuphila, lowo muntu yonke into ngaphezu kukaSathane ukubhekana naye. UNkulunkulu akasezokuba nomthwalo futhi ngeke esayiphatha. Noma ngabe lowo muntu uyahlanya, noma uyisilima, futhi noma ngabe usekuphileni noma ekufeni, noma behlela esihogweni ngenxa yokujeziswa kwabo, akunanto okunokuyenza noNkulunkulu. Lokho kuyobe kusho ukuthi isidalwa angeke sibe nobudlelwano noMdali. Incazelo yesibili ukuthi uNkulunkulu unqumile ukuthi Yena qobo Lwakhe ufuna ukwenza okuthile ngalo muntu, ngezandla Zakhe, kungenzeka ukuba uzowusebenzisa umsebenzi walolu hlobo lomuntu, noma uzolusebenzisa lolu hlobo lomuntu njengesiqhathaniso. Kungenzeka ukuba uzoba nendlela ekhethekile ukubhekana nalolu hlobo lomuntu, indlela ekhethekile yokubaphatha—njengoPawuli. Lokhu kuyisimiso kanye nomqondo enhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu ukuthi unquma kanjani ukubhekana nalolu hlobo lo muntu. Ngakho uma abantu benqaba uNkulunkulu, bemhleba futhi bemhlambalaza Yena, futhi bebhebhethekisa ngesimo Sakhe, noma befika emgqeni wokugcina ophansi, imiphumela ayicabangeki. Umphumela onzima ukuthi uNkulunkulu unikela izimpilo zabo kanye nakho konke okwabo kuSathane, kube kanye. Angeke bethethelelwe ingunaphakade. Lokhu kusho ukuthi lo muntu usephenduke ukudla emlonyeni kaSathane, ithoyizi esandleni sakhe, kusukela lapho uNkulunkulu akasenandaba nabo. Ningacabanga nje ukuthi kwakuluhlobo luni losizi ngesikhathi uSathane elinga uJobe? Ngaphansi kwesimo sokuthi uSathane wayengavumelekile ukuthinta impilo kaJobe, uJobe waqhubeka wahlupheka kakhulu. Futhi akunzima kakhulu yini ukucabanga ngokuphanga kukaSathane, umuntu uyakuba ngaphansi kwalowo anikelwe kuye uSathane, ongaphakathi kokubanjwa nguSathane, oselahlekelwe ukunakekelwa nesihawu sikaNkulunkulu, ongasekho ngaphansi kokubuswa uNkulunkulu, osephuciwe ilungelo lokumkhazimulisa Yena, kanye nelungelo lokuba isidalwa ngaphansi kokubusa kukaNkulunkulu, obudlelwano bakhe neNkosi sebunqanyuliwe ngokupheleleyo? Ukuzingelwa kukaJobe nguSathane kwakuyinto

---

eyayingabonwa ngamehlo, kodwa uma uNkulunkulu enikela impilo yomuntu kuSathane, umphumela wakho kuyoba into engeke yacatshangwa muntu. Kufana nomuntu osezaliwe futhi waba njengenkomo, noma imbongolo, noma abanye bethathwa, bangenwe ukungcola, imimoya emibi kanye nokunye. Lokhu kungumphumela, isiphetho sabanye abantu abanikelwe nguNkulunkulu kuSathane. Uma ubuka ngaphandle, kungathi laba bantu abahleka, bahleba, bahlulela, futhi bahlambalaza iNkosi uJesu ababanga nemiphumela ebuhlungu. Nokho, iqiniso ukuthi wayenomqondo wokubhekana nayo yonke into. Angase angalusebenzisi ulimi olucacile ukutshela abantu umphumela wokuthi Yena ubhekana kanjani nalo lonke uhlobo lo muntu. Kwesinye isikhathi akakhulumi kuqonde, kodwa izinto Yena uzenza ngqo. Ukuthi akakhulumi ngakho akusho ukuthi akunumphumela—kungenzeka ukuthi umphumela unzima kakhulu. Ngokubuka, kusengathi uNkulunkulu akakhulumi kubantu abathile ukwambula umqondo Wakhe, eqinisweni, uNkulunkulu akafunanga ukubanaka isikhathi eside. Akasafuni ukuphinda ababone. Ngenxa yezinto abazenzile, inkambo yabo, ngenxa yemvelo yabo nobunjalo babo, uNkulunkulu ufuna banyamalale phambi kwamehlo Akhe, Yena ufuna ukubanikela ngqo kuSathane, ukunikela umoya, umphefumulo kanye nomzimba wabo kuSathane, ukuvumela uSathane ukwenza noma yini ayifunayo. Kuyacaca ukuthi uNkulunkulu ubazonda kangakanani, ubanyanya kangakanani. Uma umuntu ethukuthelisa uNkulunkulu kuze kufike ephuzwini lapho uNkulunkulu engasafuni ukuphinda ababone futhi, ukuthi uyakubadela ngokupheleleyo, kuze kufike ephuzwini lapho uNkulunkulu engasafuni ukubhekana nabo Yena ngqo—uma kufika kulelo phuzu Yena uyakubanikela kuSathane ukuze enze ngokufisa kwakhe, ukuvumela uSathane alawule, aqede, abaphathe noma ngayiphi indlela—lo muntu usephelile ngokupheleleyo. Ilungelo labo lokuba abantu selihoxisiwe unomphela, nelungelo labo njengesidalwa selifike ekugcineni. Akusona yini isijezi esinzima kakhulu lesi?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 79)**

Amazwi kaJesu Kubafundi Bakhe Emva Kokuvuka Kwakhe

UJohane 20:26-29 Futhi emva futhi kwezinsuku eziyisishiyagalombili, abafundi Bakhe babesendlini, noTomase enabo: uJesu wayesefika, iminyango ivaliwe, futhi wema phakathi kwabo, wabe esethi, Ukuthula makube kini. Khona-ke wathi kuTomase, Letha lapha umunwe wakho, futhi ubone izandla Zami; futhi lethla isandla sakho, bese usifaka ohlangothini Lwami: ungabi ongenalo ukholo, kodwa onokholo. UTomase wabe esephendula wathi kuye, NKOSI Yami noNkulunkulu Wami. UJesu wathi kuye, Tomase, ngenxa yokuthi usungibonile, usuyakholwa: Babusisiwe abakholwayo, kodwa bengabonanga.

---

UJohane 21:16-17 Wabuye wathi kuyena ngokwesibili, Simoni, ndodana kaJona, uyangithanda? Wathi Kuye, Yebo, Nkosi; uyazi ukuthi ngiyakuthana. Wathi kuye, Yondla izimvu Zami. Wathi kuye ngokwesithathu, Simoni, ndodana kaJona, uyangithanda na? UPetru wadabuka ngokuba wayesembuza okwesithathu ukuthi, Uyangithanda na? Futhi wathi Kuye, Nkosi, wazi konke Wena; uyazi ukuthi ngiyakuthanda. uJesu wathi kuye, Yondla izimvu Zami.

Lokhu lezi ziqephu ezikhuluma ngakho ezinye zezinto ezenziwa iNkosi uJesu futhi wazisho kubafundi Bakhe emva kokuvuka. Okokuqala, ake sibheke umehluko phakathi kweNkosi uJesu ngaphambi nangemva kokuvuka. Ingabe wayesewuJesu ofanayo wezinsuku ezidlule? Umbhalo uqukethe lo musho olandelayo ochaza ngeNkosi uJesu emva kokuvuka “Khona-ke uJesu wayesefika, iminyango ivaliwe, futhi wema phakathi kwabo, wabe esethi, Ukuthula makube kini.” Kuyacaca ukuthi iNkosi uJesu ngaleso sikhathi wayengasekho enyameni, kodwa emzimbeni womoya. Lokhu kwakungenxa yokuthi wayesedlulile emkhawulweni wenyama, ngesikhathi umnyango uvuliwe Yena wabe esakwazi ukufika phakathi kwabo futhi abavumele bembone Yena. Lona ngumehluko omkhulu phakathi kweNkosi uJesu emva kokuvuka kanye neNkosi uJesu ngaphambi kokuvuka. Noma ngabe wawungekho umehluko ngengaphandle lo mzimba womoya wangaleso sikhathi kanye nengaphandle leNkosi uJesu ngaphambili, uJesu ngaleso sikhathi wayesephenduke uJesu owayefana nesihambi kubantu, ngokuba wayesephenduke umzimba womoya emva kokuvuswa kwabafileyo, uma kuqhathaniswa nenyama Yakhe yangaphambili, lo mzimba womoya wawuletha imibuzo futhi udida abantu. Futhi wavula igebe phakathi kukaJesu nabantu, abantu bezwa ezinhliziyweni zabo ukuthi iNkosi uJesu ngaleso sikhathi yayisiphenduke imfihlakalo kakhulu. Lokhu ukuqonda kanye nemizwa ngasohlangothini lwabantu, ngokungazelelwe kwababuyisela emuva enkathini yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu owayengabonakali futhi engathinteki. Ngakho, into yokuqala iNkosi uJesu eyayenza emva kokuvuka Kwayo kwaba ukuvumela wonke umuntu ukuba Bayibone, ukuqinisekisa ukuthi Yona ikhona, nokuqinisekisa ukuvuka Kwayo. Ngaphezu kwalokho, kwabuyisela ubudlelwano nabantu, ubudlelwano ayenabo ngesikhathi esebenza enyameni, futhi wayenguKristu ababengambona futhi bengamthinta. Ngale ndlela, umphumela owodwa ukuthi abantu ababanga nokungabaza ukuthi iNkosi uJesu yayivusiwe ekufeni emva kokubethelwa esiphambanweni, futhi kwakungekho ukungabaza ngomsebenzi weNkosi wokuhlenga isintu. Omunye umphumela ukuthi iqiniso lokuvela kweNkosi uJesu kubantu emva kokuvuka Kwakhe futhi ukuvumela abantu bambone futhi bamthinte kwaqinisekisa isintu ngeNkathi Yomusa. Kusukela ngalesi sikhathi, abantu ababuyelanga enkathini edlule, iNkathi Yomthetho, ngenxa “yokunyamalala” noma “ukuhlubuka,” kodwa baqhubekela phambili, belandela izimfundiso nomsebenzi owenziwa iNkosi uJesu. Ngakho, isigaba esisha emsebenzini ngeNkathi Yomusa yayisivuliwe ngokusemthethweni, abantu ababengaphansi komthetho baphuma emthethweni ngokomthetho

---

kusukela ngaleso sikhathi kuqhubeke, base bengena enkathini entsha, ngokuqala okusha. Kunezincazelo eziphindiwe ngokubonakala kweNkosi uJesu esintwini emva kokuvuka.

Njengoba wayesewumzimba womoya, kwakungenzeka kanjani ukuthi abantu bayithinte Yona futhi bayibone Yona? Lokhu kumayelana nokubaluleka kokubonakala kweNkosi uJesu esintwini. Kukhona yini enikuqaphele kulezi ziqephu zombhalo? Ngokujwayelekile, imizimba womoya ayikwazi ukubonakala noma ukuthinteka, futhi emva kokuvuka umsebenzi iNkosi uJesu eyayikade iwenza, wawuvele usufeziwe. Ngakho, ngokucabanga nje, sasingekho isidingo sokuthi Yona ibuyele phakathi kwabantu ngokwesithombe Sayo semvelo ukuzohlangana nabo, kodwa ukubonakala komzimba womoya weNkosi uJesu kubantu abafana noTomase, kwenza ukubaluleka kwawo kube nesigqi kakhulu, futhi kwangena kwagxila ezinhliziyweni zabantu. Uma efika kuTomase, Yena wavumela uTomase ongabazayo ukuba athinte izandla Zakhe, wayesemtshela: “Letha isandla sakho, bese usifaka ohlangothini Lwami: ungabi ongenalo ukholo, kodwa onokholo.” La mazwi, lokhu kwenza kwakungesizo izinto iNkosi uJesu eyayifuna ukuzenza emva kokuba esevulile kodwa kwakuyizinto owayefuna ukuzenza ngaphambi kokuba abethelwe esiphambanweni. Kunobufakazi bokuthi iNkosi uJesu eyayingakabethelwa esiphambanweni, kakade yayisinokuqonda abantu abanjengo Tomase. Ngakho, singabonani kulokhu? WayeseyiNkosi uJesu efanayo emva kokuvuka Kwakhe. Ingqikithi Yakhe yayingaguqukanga. Ukungabaza kuka Tomase kwakungeve kuqala nje kodwa kwakukade kukuye ngesikhathi sonke ebelandela ngaso iNkosi uJesu, kodwa wabe eyiNkosi uJesu eyayivusiwe ekufeni futhi wayebuyele ezweni laka moya nesiqu sakhe sasekuqaleni, nesimo Sakhe sasekuqaleni, Kanye nokuqonda Kwakhe isintu kusukela ngesikhathi Sakhe esenyameni, ngakho Wahamba ukuyofuna uTomase kuqala, ukuze ivumele uTomase ukuba ayithinte ubambo Lwayo, ukumvumela ukuthi angaboni kuphela umzimba Wayo womoya emva kokuvuka, kodwa ukumvumela ukuba athinte futhi ezwe ubukhona bomzimba Wayo womoya, futhi ahlukane phansi nokungabaza kwakhe. Ngaphambi kokuba iNkosi uJesu ibethelwe esiphambanweni, uTomase wayehlala engabaza ukuthi unguKristu, futhi wayengakukholwa lokhu. Ukukholwa kwakhe kuNkulunkulu kwakumiswe yilokhu akwazi ukukubona ngamehlo akhe, lokho ayekwazi ukukuthinta ngezandla zakhe. INkosi uJesu yayinokuqonda okuhle ngokukholwa kwalolu hlobo lomuntu. Babekholwa kuphela uNkulunkulu osezulwini, futhi babengakholwa nhlobo, futhi babengeke bamamukele Oyedwa othunyelwe uNkulunkulu noma uKristu enyameni. Ukuze imenze ukuba ayazise futhi akholwe ubukhona beNkosi uJesu nokuthi ngempela wayenguNkulunkulu enyameni, wavumela uTomase ukuba elule isandla sakhe bese ethinta ubambo Lwayo. Ingabe ukungabaza kukaTomase kwakuhlukene phakathi kwengaphambili nengemuva lokuvuka kweNkosi uJesu? Ebehlala engabaza, ngaphandle kokuthi umzimba womoya weNkosi uJesu uvele kuye mathupha, futhi uvumela uTomase ukuba athinte omaka

---

bezipikili emzimbeni Wayo, akekho owayengaguqula ukungabaza kwakhe, futhi akekho owayengamenza akudedele. Ngakho kusukela ngesikhathi iNkosi uJesu imvumela ukuba athinte ubambo Lwayo ukuze ezwe ubukhona bezimpawu zezipikili, ukungabaza kukaTomase kwanyamalala, wayesazi ukuthi iNkosi uJesu ivukile futhi wavuma, wakholwa ukuthi iNkosi uJesu inguKristu, ukuthi wayenguNkulunkulu enyameni. Noma ngaleso sikhathi uTomase wayengasangabazi, walahlekelwa ithuba lokuhlangana noKristu, ukumlandela, kanye nokumazi ingunaphakade. Walahlekelwa ithuba lokuthi uKristu amphelelise. Ukubonakala kweNkosi uJesu kanye namazwi Ayo kwaletsha isiphetho, kanye nobufakazi bokukholwa kwalabo ababegcwele ukungabaza, Yona yasebenzisa amagama Ayo angempela ukutshela labo ababekholwa kuphela kuNkulunkulu osezulwini kodwa bengakholwa kuKristu: uNkulunkulu akakuncomanga ukukholwa kwabo, kanye nokulandela kwabo okwakugcwele ukungabaza. Usuku abakholwa ngalo kuNkulunkulu noKristu ngokugcwele kungaba ilona suku lapho uNkulunkulu aqeda umsebenzi Wakhe omkhulu. Impela, lolo suku kwaku lusuku futhi lapho ukungabaza kwabo kwathola isinqumo. Isimo sengqondo yabo ngoNkulunkulu sanquma isiphetho sabo, nokungabaza kwabo okunenkani kwasho ukuthi ukukholwa kwabo akubanikanga miphumela, futhi ubulukhuni babo kwasho ukuthi amathemba abo ayeyize. Ngenxa yokuthi ukukholwa kwabo kuNkulunkulu osezulwini, kwakondliwe ngenkohliso, futhi ukungabaza kwabo uKristu kwakuyisimo sengqondo sabo sangempela ngoNkulunkulu, noma bathinta omaka bezipikili emzimbeni weNkosi uJesu, ukukholwa kwabo kwakungenamsebenzi futhi umphumela wabo wawungachazwa ngokuthi ukukha amanzi ngesitsha soqalo—konke kuyize. Lokhu iNkosi uJesu eyakusho kuTomase kwakucacile kakhulu kuwona wonke umuntu. INkosi uJesu evukile yiNkosi uJesu ekuqaleni eyachitha iminyaka engamashumi aMathathu nantathu nesigamu isebenza phakathi kwesintu. Noma wayebethelwe esiphambanweni futhi wabhekana nesigodini sethunzi lokufa, futhi wabhekana nokuvuka, ubuyena Bayo bonke abuguqukanga. Noma-ke manje inophawu lwezipikili emzimbeni Wayo, noma-ke ivusiwe futhi yaphuma ethuneni, isimo Sayo, ukuqonda Kwayo isintu, injongo Yayo ngesintu akuguqukanga nakancane. Okunye, Yona yabatshele abantu ukuthi yehla esiphambanweni, futhi yanqoba phezu kwesono, yanqoba phezu kobunzima, futhi yanqoba phezu kokufa. Izimpawu zezipikili kwakungubufakazi wokuba umnikelo wesono ukuze kuhlengwe isintu ngempumelelo. Yona yayitshela abantu ukuthi Yayisizithathile izono zesintu futhi Yayisiqedile umsebenzi Wayo wokuhlanga. Ngesikhathi ibuyela ukuyoba nabafundi Bayo, yabatshele ngokubonakala Kwayo: “Mina ngiyaphila, ngisekhona; namuhla Mina ngimile phambi kwenu ukuze ningibone futhi ningithinte. Ngiyohlala nginani.” INkosi uJesu yayifuna ukusebenzisa indaba kaTomase njengesixwayiso kubantu abalandelayo: Nakuba ukholwa iNkosi uJesu, angeke uyibone noma uyithinte, nokho ungabusiseka ngokholo lwakho lwangempela, futhi ungayibona iNkosi uJesu ngokholo lwakho lweangempela; lolu hlobo lo muntu lubusisekile.

---

La mazwi alotshiwe eBhayibhelini ukuthi iNkosi uJesu yakhuluma kuTomase awusizo olukhulu kubantu beNkathi Yomusa. Ukubonakala Kwayo namazwi Ayo kuTomase kwaba nomthelela obalulekile esizukulwaneni esizayo, futhi anokubaluleka okuphakade. UTomase umele uhlobo lo muntu okholwa kuNkulunkulu futhi ebe emngabaza uNkulunkulu. Banemvelo esolayo, banezinhliziyo ezimbi, bayakhohlisa, futhi abakholwa ezintweni uNkulunkulu angazifeza. Abakholwa ekubeni namandla once kukaNkulunkulu, kanye nokubusa Kwakhe, futhi abakholwa ekubeni sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu. Nokho, ukuvuka kweNkosi uJesu kwaba ukushaywa ngempama ebusweni kubo, kwaba nika ithuba lokuba bathole ukungabaza kwabo, babone ukungabaza kwabo, bavume inkohliso yabo, ukuze bakholwe ebukhoneni nasekuvukeni kweNkosi uJesu. Lokhu okwenzeka ngoTomase kwakuyisixwayiso nesiyalo sezizukulwane ukuze abantu abaningi bazibheke ukuze bangangabazi njengoTomase, futhi uma kungukuthi bebengabaza, bayoshona ebumyameni. Uma ulandela uNkulunkulu, kodwa njengoTomase, uhlale ufuna ukuthinta ubambo lweNkosi futhi uthinte nezimpawu zesipikili ukuqinisekisa, ukufakazela, ukucabangela ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona noma akekho, UNkulunkulu uzokudela. Ngakho, iNkosi uJesu ifuna abantu ukuthi bangabi njengoTomase, bekhola kuphela yilokhu abakubonayo ngamehlo abo, kodwa ukuthi ube ngumuntu omsulwa, othembekile, ongagcini ukungabaza maqondana noNkulunkulu, kodwa ukholwe Kuye futhi umlandele kuphela Yena. Lolu hlobo lo muntu lubusisekile. Lokhu iNkosi uJesu ekufuna kubantu kuncane kakhulu, futhi kuyisixwayisa kubalandeli Bayo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 80)**

UJohane 21:16-17 Wabuye wathi kuyena ngokwesibili, Simoni, ndodana kaJona, uyangithanda? Wathi Kuye, Yebo, Nkosi; uyazi ukuthi ngiyakuthana. Wathi kuye, Yondla izimvu Zami. Wathi kuye ngokwesithathu, Simoni, ndodana kaJona, uyangithanda na? UPetru wadabuka ngokuba wayesembuza okwesithathu ukuthi, Uyangithanda na? Futhi wathi Kuye, Nkosi, wazi konke Wena; uyazi ukuthi ngiyakuthanda. uJesu wathi kuye, Yondla izimvu Zami.

Kule nkulumo, iNkosi uJesu yabuza uPetru ngokuphindelela into eyodwa: “Simoni, ndodana kaJona, uyangithanda na?” Leli izinga eliphezulu iNkosi uJesu elidingayo kubantu abafana noPetru emva kokuvuka Kwayo, abakholwa kuKristu ngeqiniso futhi abalwela ukuthanda iNkosi. Lo mbuzo wawufana nophenyo, kungathi ukuhlonywa ngemibuzo, okungaphezulu, kwakuyisidingo kanye nokulindelwe kubantu abafana noPetru. Yena wasebenzisa le ndlela ukuze abantu bazindle futhi bazibheke: Udingani uNkulunkulu kubantu? Ngiyayithanda yini iNkosi? Ngingamthanda kanjani uNkulunkulu? Nakuba iNkosi uJesu yabuza

---

lo mbuzo kuPetru kuphela, iqiniso ukuthi enhliziyweni Yayo, Yona yayifuna ukusebenzisa leli thuba lokubuza uPetru lolu hlobo lo mbuzo wabantu abaningi abafuna ukuthanda uNkulunkulu. Ukuthi nje uPetru wayebusisekile ukusetshenziswa njengomele lolu hlobo lo muntu, ukuthola ukubuzwa okuvela emlonyeni weNkosi uJesu.

Uma uqhathanisa ukuthi “letha isandla sakho, bese usifaka ohlangothini Lwami: ungabi ongenalo ukholo, kodwa onokholo,” okwashiwo iNkosi uJesu kuTomase emva kokuvuka Kwayo, nombuzo Wayo ophindwe kathathu wokubuza uPetru: “Simoni, ndodana kaJona, uyangithanda na?” uvumela abantu ukuba bezwe ubunzima be simo sengqondo yeNkosi uJesu, kanye nokuphuthuma eyayikuzwa ngesikhathi imbuza. UTomase ongabazayo yena nemvelo yakhe enenkohliso, iNkosi uJesu yamvumela ukuba elule isandla sakhe, wathinta izimpawu zesipikili, okwamenza wakholwa ukuthi iNkosi uJesu iyiNdodana yomuntu evukile futhi wabazisa ubunjalo beNkosi uJesu njengoKrisu. Nakuba iNkosi uJesu ingamkhuzanga ngesankahlu uTomase, noma futhi ingavezanga ngamazwi ukumehlulela okucacile, Yamazisa ukuthi yabe imqonda ngezenzo zoqobo, kulapho yabe ikhombisa futhi isimo sengqondo kanye nokuqonda Kwakhe loluya hlobo lo muntu. Okudingwayo futhi okulindelwe yiNkosi uJesu kulolu hlobo lo muntu angeke kubonakale kulokhu eyakusho Yona. Ngokuba abantu abafana noTomase abanayo nentanjana nje okukholwa kweqiniso. Okudingwa yiNkosi uJesu kubona kukulokhu kuphela, kodwa isimo sengqondo eyasiveza kubantu abafana noPetru sihlukile kakhulu. Ayidinganga ukuba uPetru alule isandla sakhe athinte izimpawu zesipikili, futhi ayishongo ukuthi kuPetru: “Ungabi ongenalo ukholo, kodwa onokholo.” Kunalokho, yabuza uPetru ngokuphindaphinda umbuzo ofanayo. Lona kwakuwumbuzo owawuphonsa inselelo unenjongo nakanjani eyenza ukuthi bonke abalandeli bakaKristu bezwe benokuzisola, nokwesaba, kodwa futhi bezwe umuzwa oshisekile onosizi weNkosi uJesu. Futhi lapho besezihlungwini nasekuhluphekeni okukhulu, bangakwazi kakhulu ukuqonda ukukhathazeka kweNkosi uJesu ngokunakekela Kwayo; bayazibona izimfundiso Zayo eziqotho kanye nemibandela Yayo yabantu abamsulwa abathembekile. Umbuzo weNkosi uJesu uvumela abantu ukuba bezwe okulindelwe iNkosi uJesu kubantu okuboniswa, kula mazwi alula akusikho ukumane ukholwe Kuyo futhi uyilandele kuphela, kodwa ukuphumelela ukuba nothando, ukuthanda iNkosi yakho, ukuthanda uNkulunkulu wakho. Loluhlobo lo thando luyanakekela futhi luyalalela. Lungabantu bephilela uNkulunkulu, befela uNkulunkulu, benikela konke kuNkulunkulu, besebenzisa futhi benika konke kuNkulunkulu. Loluhlobo lo thando lunika uNkulunkulu induduzo, lumvumela ukuba athokozele ubufakazi, futhi lumvumela ukuba aphumule. Luyinkokhelo yesintu kuNkulunkulu, umthwalo wabo, ukuzibophezela kanye nomsebenzi wabo, futhi kuyindlela okumele abantu bayilandela izimpilo zabo zonke. Le mibuzo emithathu yayiyisidingo kanye nenkuthazo iNkosi uJesu eyayenzela uPetru nabo bonke abantu ababeyopheleliswa. Kwakuyile mibuzo emithathu



---

eyahola futhi yakhuthaza uPetru ukufeza indlela yakhe empilweni, futhi kwakuyimibuzo lapho iNkosi uJesu isihamba eyaholela uPetru ukuqala indlela yakhe yokupheleliswa, eyamhola, ngenxa yothando lwakhe lweNkosi, ukunakekela inhliziyi yeNkosi, ukulalela iNkosi, ukunika induduzo eNkosini, kanye nokunikela impilo yakhe yonke kanye nobuyena bonke ngenxa yalolu thando.

Ngesikhathi seNkathi Yomusa, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu okokuqala wabe ungowezinhlobo ezimbili zabantu. Olokuqala kwakuwuhlobo lo muntu owayekholwa Kuye futhi emlandele Yena, owayekwazi ukugcina imiyalelo Yakhe, owayekwazi ukuthwala isiphambano futhi abambelele endleleni yeNkathi Yomusa. Lolu hlobo lo muntu lwaluzothola isibusiso sikaNkulunkulu futhi athokozele umusa kaNkulunkulu. Uhlobo lwesibili lomuntu lwalufana noPetru, umuntu owayengapheleliswa. Ngakho, emva kokuba iNkosi uJesu ivusiwe, Yona yenza lezi zinto ezimbili zokuqala ezibaluleke kakhulu. Eyokuqala yayikuTomase, enye yayikuPetru. Ingabe zimeleni lezi zinto ezimbili? Ingabe zimele izinjongo zikaNkulunkulu zeqiniso zokusindisa isintu? Ingabe zimele ukubaqotho kukaNkulunkulu kubantu? Umsebenzi eyawenza noTomase, kwabe kuwukwexwayisa abantu ukuba bangangabazi, kodwa bakholwe nje. Umsebenzi Eyawenza noPetru kwakuwukuqinisa ukukholwa kwabantu abafana noPetru, kanye nokusho kucace lokho akudingayo kulolu hlobo lo muntu, ukubonisa ukuthi iziphi izinjongo okumele bazifune.

Emva kokuba iNkosi uJesu isivukile, Yona yaziveza kubantu eyayicabanga ukuthi babalulekile, yakhuluma nabo, yasho eyayikudinga kubona, yabashiya nezinjongo Zayo, kanye nalokho ekulindele kubantu. Okungukuthi, njengoNkulunkulu othathe isimo sesintu, akusho lutho ukuthi kwakungesikhathi Sayo enyameni, noma emzimbeni womoya emva kokubethelwa esiphambanweni kanye nokuvuswa—Ukukhathalela Kwayo isintu kanye nalokho ekudingayo kubantu akuguqukanga, Yona yayikhathazekile ngalaba bafundi Bayo ngaphambi kokuba ibe phezulu esiphambanweni; enhliziyweni Yayo, yayicacelwe ngesimo somuntu ngamunye, Yayiqonda ngokushodayo kumuntu ngamunye, futhi ngempela, ukuqonda Kwayo wonke umuntu emva kokufa, ukuvuswa, kanye nokuba umzimba womoya kwakufana njengoba kwakunjalo ngesikhathi isenyameni. Yona yabe yazi ukuthi abantu babengenasiqiniseko ngobunjalo Bayo njengoKristu, kodwa ngesikhathi Sayo enyameni ayenzanga izimfuno ezinzima kubantu. Kodwa emva kokuba isivusiwe, yaya kubo, yabenza baba nesiqiniseko sokuthi iNkosi uJesu yayivele kuNkulunkulu, ukuthi yabe inguNkulunkulu osesimweni somuntu, futhi yasebenzisa ukubonakala Kwayo nokuvuka Kwayo njengombono omkhulu kanye nenkuthazo ekufuneni kwempilo yonke yesintu. Ukuvuka Kwayo ekufeni akuqinisekanga kuphela labo abayilandelayo, kodwa yabeka umsebenzi Wayo weNkathi Yomusa ngokupheleleyo ukuze usebenze phakathi kwesintu, kungakho ivangeli lensindiso yeNkosi uJesu ngeNkathi Yomusa lisabalale kuso sonke isintu, kancane kancane. Ungasho yini ukuthi ukubonakala kweNkosi

---

uJesu kwakubalulekile? Uma ubunguTomase noma uPetru ngalesiya sikhathi, futhi uhlangabezane nalento eyodwa empilweni yakho eyayibalulekile kakhulu, ingabe yayingaba namuphi umthelela kuwe? Wawungakubona lokhu njengombono omuhle futhi omkhulu kakhulu empilweni yakho yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu? Wawungakubona lokhu njengesikhuthazo sokulandela kwakho uNkulunkulu, sokulwela kwakho ukumenelisa Yena, kanye nokufuna uthando lukaNkulunkulu empilweni yakho? Wawunganikela umzamo wempilo yakho yonke ukusabalalisa lo mbono omkhulukazi? Ubungenza ukusabalalisa insindiso yeNkosi uJesu kube umyalo owamukelayo kuNkulunkulu? Nakuba ningakahlangabezani nalokhu, udaba lukaTomase nolukaPetru lwanele kubantu bamanje ukuba babenokuqonda okucacile ngentando kaNkulunkulu kanye noNkulunkulu. Kungashiwo ukuthi emva kokuba uNkulunkulu ethathe isimo senyama, emva kokuba Yena uqobo ebhekane nempilo phakathi kwesintu kanye nempilo yobuntu, emva kokubona ukonakala kwesintu kanye nesimo sempilo yabantu, uNkulunkulu enyameni wakuzwa ngokujulile ukuthi isintu asinamandla, silusizi futhi sidabukisa kangakanani. UNkulunkulu waba nesihawu kakhulu ngesimo sesintu ngenxa yobuntu Bakhe ngesikhathi Yena ephila enyameni, ngenxa yesazela Sakhe enyameni. Lokhu kwamholela ekubeni nokukhathalela okukhulu abalandeli Bakhe. Lezi izinto cishe ongeke niziqonde, kodwa ngingachaza ukukhathalela nokunakekela kukaNkulunkulu enyameni ngabalandeli Bakhe ngamunye ngalesi sisho: ukukhathalela okunzulu. Nakuba leli gama livela olimini lwabantu, futhi nakuba kuyisisho sabantu, sikhombisa futhi sichaza imizwa kaNkulunkulu ngabalandeli Bakhe. Ngokukhathazeka okukhulu kukaNkulunkulu ngabantu, ngokuhamba kwesikhathi sokubhekana nalezi zinto, niyokuzwa lokhu futhi nikunambithe kancane kancane. Nokho, lokhu kungazuzwa ngokuqonda isimo sikaNkulunkulu kancane kancane ngokufuna uguquko ezimweni zenu. Ukubonakala kweNkosi uJesu kwakhombisa ukukhathalela Kwakhe okukhulu abalandeli Bakhe kubantu futhi kwakudlulisela emzimbeni Wakhe womoya, noma ningathi ubunkulunkulu Bakhe. Ukubonakala Kwakhe kwenza ukuba abantu babone okunye futhi babe nomuzwa wokukhathalela nokunakekela kukaNkulunkulu ngesikhathi futhi ibonisa ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyena ovula inkathi, othuthukisa inkathi, uYena futhi ovala inkathi. Ngokubonakala Kwakhe waqinisa ukukholwa kwabantu bonke, futhi ngokubonakala Kwakhe wafakazela umhlaba ngokuthi unguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. Lokhu kwanika abalandeli Bakhe isiqinisekiso esiphakade, futhi ngokubanakekela Kwakhe wavula isigaba somsebenzi Wakhe ngenkathi entsha.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 81)**

UJesu Udla Isinkwa Futhi Uchaza Imibhalo Emva Kokuvuka Kwakhe

---

ULuka 24:30-32 Futhi kwathi ehleli nabo esidlweni, wathatha isinkwa, wathandaza wasibonga, wase esihlephula, wabanika. Futhi amehlo abo avuleka, base bemazi; wayesenyamalala kubona. Base bethi omunye komunye, Izinhliziyi zethu bezingavuthi yini phakathi kwethu, ngenkathi ekhuluma kithi endleleni, nalapho esicacisela imibhalo na?

Abafundi Banika UJesu Inhlanzi Eyosiwe Ukuba Adle

ULuka 24:36-43 Futhi besakhuluma lokho, uJesu uqobo Lwakhe wema phakathi kwabo, wathi kubo, Ukuthula makube kini. Kepha bashaywa uvalo futhi besaba, bethi babona isipoki. Wayesethi kubo, Kungani nikhathazeka na? futhi kungani kuvela imicabango ezinhliziyweni zenu na? Bhokani izandla nezinyawo Zami, ukuthi Yimina uqobo: ngithinteni, nibone, ngokuba isipoki asinayo inyama namathambo, njengoba ningibona Mina nginakho. Futhi lapho esekushilo lokho, wababonisa izandla kanye nezinyawo Zakhe. Futhi bengakakholwa ngenxa yentokozo, kanye nokumangala, wathi kubo, Ninakho okudliwayo lapha na? Bamnika iqatha lenhlanzi ethosiwe nekhekheba lezinyosi. Wakuthatha, futhi wakudla phambi kwabo.

Okulandelayo, sizobheka eziqeshini zombhalo ezingenhla. Isiqephu sokuqala sikhuluma ngeNkosi uJesu idla isinkwa futhi ichaza imibhalo emva ngokuvuka Kwayo, bese isiqephu sesibili sikhuluma ngeNkosi uJesu idla inhlanzi eyosiwe. Ziletha luphi usizo ngokwazi ngesimo sikaNkulunkulu lezi ziqephu ezimbili? Ningacabanga ngohlobo lwesithombe enisitholayo kulezi zincazelo zeNkosi uJesu idla isinkwa kanye nenhlanzi eyosiwe? Ningacabanga, uma iNkosi uJesu emi phambi kwenu idla isinkwa, ningazizwa kanjani? Noma uma ingadla nani etafuleni elilodwa, idla inhlanzi nesinkwa nabantu, wawuzoba nomuzwa onjani ngaleso sikhathi? Uma uzwa ukuthi ubuzoba seduze kakhulu neNkosi, ukuthi isondelene kakhulu nawe, ngakho lo muzwa uyiqiniso. Lokhu kuwumphumela kanye iNkosi uJesu eyayifuna ukuwuletha ngokudla isinkwa nenhlanzi phambi kwabantu ababuthene emva kokuvuka Kwakhe. Ukuba iNkosi uJesu yayikhulume nabantu kuphela emva kokuvuka Kwayo, uma bebengeke bayithinte inyama naMathambo Ayo, kodwa bezwe ukuthi inguMoya ongafinyeleleki, bebezozizwa kanjani? Bebezojabha? Ngesikhathi abantu bejabhile, bebezozizwa belahliwe? Bebengeke yini bezwe igebe neNkosi uJesu Kristu? Yiluphi uhlobo lomthelela omubi obuzodalwa igebe phakathi kobudlelwano babantu noNkulunkulu? Abantu bebezozizwa benokwesaba, bebengeke basondele Kuye, bebezoba nomqondo wokumgcina ebangeni elihloniphekile. Kusukela lapho, bebezozonda ubudlelwano babo obusondelene neNkosi uJesu Kristu, bese bebuyela ebudlelwani phakathi kwesintu noNkulunkulu osezulwini, njengoba kwakunjalo ngaphambi kweNkathi Yomusa. Umzimba womoya abantu ababengeke bawuthinte noma bawuzwe uholela ekuqedeni ukusondelana noNkulunkulu—owasimamiswa ngesikhathi senkathi yeNkosi uJesu esenyameni, igebe lingekho phakathi Kwakhe nabantu—lime ukuba khona. Imizwa yabantu mayelana

---

nomzimba womoya kuwukwesaba kuphela, ukugwema, kanye nokugqolozela okungenamazwi. Abacabangi ukusondela eduze, ukuzoxoxisa Naye, ukumethemba, noma ukuba nethemba Kuye. UNkulunkulu wayengabaza ukubona lolu hlobo lo muzwa ababenawo abantu Ngaye. Wayengathandi ukubona abantu bemziba noma bezisusa Kuye, Yena wayefuna abantu bamqonde, basondele Kuye futhi babe umndeni Wakhe. Uma umndeni wakho, abantwana bakho bekubona kodwa bengakukhumbuli, futhi bengezi eduze kwakho kodwa behlala bekuziba, uma ungazuzanga ukuqonda kwabo ngazo zonke izinto obenzele zona, lokhu kungakwenza uzizwe kanjani? Ngeke yini kube buhlungu? Angeke yini wephuke inhliziyo? Ilokhu impela uNkulunkulu akuzwayo uma abantu bemziba. Ngakho, emva kokuvuka Kwayo, iNkosi uJesu yabonakala kubantu eyisimo senyama negazi, wadla futhi waphuza nabo. UNkulunkulu ubona abantu njengomndeni futhi ufuna isintu simbone ngale ndlela, kukule ndlela kuphela lapho uNkulunkulu engathola khona abantu, futhi lapho abantu bengakwazi ukuthanda nokukhonza uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso. Manje usuyaqonda yini injongo yami ngokunyomula lezi ziqephu ezimbili zombhalo lapho iNkosi uJesu idla isinkwa futhi ichaza imibhalo emva kokuvuka Kwakhe, futhi abafundi bayinika inhlanzi eyosiwe necwecwe lezinyosi ukuba idle?

Kungashiwo ukuthi lezi zinto eziluchungechunge ezashiwo futhi zenziwa yiNkosi uJesu emva kokuvuka Kwayo zazinomqondo, futhi zazenziwe ngezinjongo ezinomusa. Babegcwele umusa nothando uNkulunkulu ayenalo ngabantu, futhi babegcwele ukuthanda nokunakekela okunokucophelela eyayinakho ngobudlelwano obusondele eyayibumisile nesintu ngesikhathi Sayo isenyameni. Ikakhulukazi, babegcwele inkumbulo ngokwasekudlule kanye nokulangazelela eyayikuzwa ngempilo Yayo yokudla nokuphila ndawonye nabalandeli Bayo ngesikhathi Sayo isenyameni. Ngakho, uNkulunkulu wayengafuni abantu bezwe igebe phakathi kukaNkulunkulu nabantu, futhi wayengafuni isintu siziqhelelanise noNkulunkulu. Ikakhulukazi, wayengafuni isintu sizwe ukuthi iNkosi uJesu emva kokuvuka yayingaseyona iNkosi esondelene kakhulu nabantu, ukuthi yayingasekho kanye nesintu ngoba yabuyela emhlabeni wakwamoya, Yabuyela kuBaba owayengabonwa futhi engafinyelelwa ngabantu. Yayingafuni abantu bezwe ukuthi kwakunomehluko ngokwezikhundla phakathi Kwayo nesintu. Uma uNkulunkulu ebona abantu abafuna ukuyilandela kodwa bayigcine kude ngenxa yenhlonipho, inhliziyo Yakhe iba nobuhlungu ngoba kusho ukuthi izinhliziyo zabo zikude kakhulu Nayo, kusho ukuthi kuyoba nzima kakhulu Kuyo ukuzuza izinhliziyo zabo. Ngakho uma ibibonakale kubantu ngomzimba womoya abangawuboni futhi abangawuthinti, nalokhu futhi kwakuzomqhelelanisa umuntu noNkulunkulu, futhi kwakuzoholela isintu ukubona uKristu ngephutha emva kokuvuka Kwakhe ngokuthi wayesephenduke waba nempakamo, yohlobo oluhlukile kunabantu, futhi umuntu owayengeke esakwazi ukuhlala etafuleni adle nomuntu ngoba abantu bagcwele izono, bangcolile, futhi abasoze bakwazi ukusondelana noNkulunkulu. Ukuze kususwe lokhu kungaqondisisi

---

kwesintu, INkosi uJesu yenza izinto eziningi eyayivamise ukuzenza enyameni, njengoba kulotshiwe eBhayibhelini, “wathatha isinkwa, wathandaza wasibonga, wase esihlephula, wabanika.” Yachaza futhi imibhalo kubo, njengoba yayikade ijwayele ukwenza. Konke lokhu iNkosi uJesu eyakwenza, kwenza ukuba wonke umuntu owayibona ezwe ukuthi iNkosi uJesu ayikaguquki, ukuthi iseyiNkosi uJesu efanayo. Nakuba yayikade ibethelwe esiphambanweni futhi yayidlulile ekufeni, Yona yayivusiwe, futhi yayingakasishiyi isintu. Yayibuyile ukuba phakathi kwabantu, futhi konke okwayo kwakungakaguquki. INdodana yomuntu emi phambi kwabantu yayiseyiNkosi uJesu efanayo. Ukuziphatha Kwayo nokukhuluma Kwayo nabantu kwezwakala kufana. Yayasagcwele uthando, umusa, kanye nokubekezela—Yena wayeseyileyo Nkosi uJesu ethanda abanye njengalokhu izithanda Yona, ingathethelela isintu kamashumi ayisikhombisa aphindwe kasikhombisa. Njengemihla, yadla nabantu, Yaxoxisana nabo ngemibhalo, okubalukekile, ngendlela efana neyasekuqaleni, Yayenziwe ngenyama negazi, ithinteka futhi ibonakala. INdodana yomuntu ngale ndlela yavumela abantu ukuba bazizwele besondelene Nayo, bakhululeke, bezwe intokozo yokuzuzwa okuthile obekulahlekile, bezwa futhi kulula ukuba bangancika ngesibindi nangokuze themba futhi babheke eNdodaneni yomuntu eyayingathethelela izono zesintu. Baqala futhi ukukhuleka egameni leNkosi uJesu ngaphandle kokungabaza, bakhulekela ukuthola umusa, izibusiso Zayo, ukuthola ukuthula nenjabulo evela Kuyo, ukuzuzwa ukunakekelwa nokuvikelwa Yiyo, futhi baqala ukuphilisa nokuxosha amademoni egameni leNkosi uJesu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 82)**

Ngesikhathi iNkosi uJesu isebenza isenyameni, abalandeli Bayo abaningi babengakwazi ukufakazela ubunjalo Bayo kanye nezinto izishilo. Ngesikhathi inyukela esiphambanweni, umqondo wabalandeli Bayo wawulindele okunye; ngesikhathi ibethelwa esiphambanweni indlela yonke kuze kufike lapho ingena ethuneni, umqondo wabantu Ngayo wawuphoxekile. Ngesikhathi iNdodana yomuntu isebenza isenyameni, ngalesi sikhathi abantu base beqalile ezinhliziyweni zabo ukusuka ekungabazeni baya ekuphikeni izinto ezishiwo iNkosi uJesu ngesikhathi Sayo isenyameni. Ngesikhathi iphuma ethuneni, futhi ibonakala kubantu ngabanye ngabanye, iningi labantu Ababeyibonile ngamehlo abo noma bezwa izindaba zokuvuka Kwayo, baqala futhi kancane ukusuka ekuyiphikeni baya ekungabazeni. Ngalesi sikhathi iNkosi uJesu ithi kuTomase makafake isandla sakhe ohlangothini, ngesikhathi iNkosi uJesu ihlephula isinkwa idla phambi kwesixuku emva kokuvuka Kwayo, futhi emva kwalokho yadla inhlanzi eyosiwe necwecwe lezinyosi phambi kwabo, kungalesi sikhathi kuphela lapho baqala ukwamukela ukuthi

---

iNkosi uJesu inguKristu enyameni. Ningasho nithi kwakungathi lo mzimba womoya onenyama negazi omi phambi kwalabo bantu, wawuvusa ngamunye wabo ephusheni: INdodana yomuntu emi phambi kwabo kwakuyileyo eyayikade ikhona kusukela ngesikhathi sakudala. Yona yayinesimo, inenyama negazi, futhi yayisiphilile futhi idlile kanye nesintu isikhathi eside.... Ngalesi sikhathi, abantu bazizwela ukuthi ubukhona Bayo babungobempela, bumangalisa kakhulu; futhi babe nentokozo kanye nenjabulo, ngesikhathi esifanayo, futhi begcwele uzwelo. Ukubonakala Kwayo futhi kwenza ukuba abantu babone ngokweqiniso ukuthobeka Kwayo, bezwe ukuba seduze Kwayo, nokulangazelela Kwayo, ukunamathela Kwayo esintwini. Lokhu kuhlanguka futhi okufushane kwenza abantu ababona iNkosi uJesu bezwe sengathi isikhathi sonke sokuphila sasidlulile. Ukulahleka, ukudideka, ukwesaba, ukukhathazeka, ukulangazelela kanye nezinhliziyi ezingasenamuzwa zathola induduzo. Babengasangabazi noma babengasa dumele ngoba bezwa ukuthi manje kwase kunethemba kanye nento ababengathembela kuyo. INdodana yomuntu emi phambi kwabo, izohlala ima nabo ingunaphakade, uzoba umbhoshongo wabo onamandla, umpheme wabo wempilo yabo yonke.

Nakuba iNkosi uJesu yavuswa, inhliziyi nomsebenzi Wayo awusukanga esintwini. Yona yatshela abantu ngokubonakala Kwayo ukuthi noma ngabe isiphi isimo ekuso, izohlala nabantu, ihambe nabo, futhi ibe nabo ngaso sonke isikhathi futhi kuzo zonke izindawo. Futhi ngezikhathi zonke nasezindaweni zonke, Yona izohlinzeka isintu futhi ibeluse, ibavumele ukuba bayibone futhi bayithinte, futhi Yona yenze isiqiniseko sokuthi ngeke baphinde bazizwe bengenakuzisiza. INkosi uJesu yafuna ukuba abantu bakwazi lokhu: Izimpilo zabo kulo mhlaba azizodwa. Isintu sinokunakekela kukaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu unabo; abantu bangancika kuNkulunkulu njalo; Yona ingumndeni wawo wonke umuntu kubalandeli Bayo. Uma unoNkulunkulu ongancika Kuye, isizwe ngeke siphinde sibe nomzwangedwa noma siswele usizo, futhi labo abamemukelayo njengomnikelo wezono zabo ngeke besabopheka ezonweni. Emehlweni abantu, lezi zingxenye zomsebenzi Wayo, iNkosi uJesu eyawenza emva kokuvuka Kwayo kwakuyizinto ezincane kakhulu, kodwa indlela engibona ngayo, yonke into ngayinye yayinenjongo, inenani elikhulu, futhi yonke yayibalulekile kakhulu futhi inesisindo.

Nakuba isikhathi seNkosi uJesu sokusebenza enyameni sasigcwele ubunzima nokuhlupheka, ngokubonakala Kwayo emzimbeni Wayo womoya wenyama negazi, ngokugcwele nangokuphelele, Yona yafeza umsebenzi Wayo wangaleso sikhathi enyameni ukuze ihlenge isintu. Yaqala inkonzo Yayo ngokuba senyameni, kodwa yabe isiphetha inkonzo Yayo ngokubonakala esintwini ngesimo Sayo senyama. Yamemezela iNkathi Yomusa, yaqala iNkathi Yomusa ngobunjalo Bayo njengoKristu. Ngobunjalo Bayo njengoKristu, yenza umsebenzi ngeNkathi Yomusa futhi yakhuthaza yaphinde yahola bonke abalandeli Bayo ngeNkathi Yomusa. Kungashiwo ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ukuthi Yena uyakuqeda akuqalile. Kukhona

---

izinyathelo nohlelo, futhi kugcwele inhlakanipho kaNkulunkulu, ukuba namandla onke Kwayo, kanye nezenzo Zayo ezimangalisayo. Igcwele uthando nomusa kaNkulunkulu. Impela, intambo enkulu egijima ngomsebenzi Wayo wonke kungukunakekela Kwayo isintu; umsebenzi Wayo ugcwalise ukukhathazeka Kwayo ngeke ikwazi ukukubeka eceleni. Kulezi ziqephu zeBhayibheli, kukho konke ngakunye okwenziwa iNkosi uJesu emva kokuvuka, lokho okwembulwa kwakungamathemba nokukhathazeka kukaNkulunkulu ngesintu, okungaguquki. Nokunakekela ngokucophelela nokwazisa kukaNkulunkulu abantu. Kuze kube manje, akukho kwalokhu osekuguqukile—ingabe niyakubona? Uma nikubona lokhu, ingabe izinhliziyi yenu aziveli yini zizixhumanele noNkulunkulu? Uma beniphila ngaleya nkathi bese iNkosi uJesu iyabonakala kini emva kokuvuka Kwayo, ngesimo esiphathekayo kini, futhi uma ibingahlala phambi kwenu, idle isinkwa nenhlanzi bese ichaza imibhalo kini, ikhulume nawe, benizozizwa kanjani? Benizozizwa nijabulile yini? Nithini ngokuba necala? Ukungaqondi okudlule kanye nokuziba uNkulunkulu, ukuxabana nokungabaza uNkulunkulu—bekungeke yini kunyamalale konke? Bebungeke yini ubudlelwano bukaNkulunkulu nomuntu bulunge?

Ngokuhumusha lezi zahluko ezimbalwa zeBhayibheli, kungabe akhona yini amaphutha eniwotholile esimweni sikaNkulunkulu? Kungabe kukhona yini ukudideka enikutholile othandweni lukaNkulunkulu. Ikhona yini inkohliso eniyibonile noma ububi enibubonile ekubeni namandla onke kukaNkulunkulu noma ekuhlakanipheni kukaNkulunkulu. Akunjalo! Ningasho yini manje ngesiqiniseko ukuthi uNkulunkulu ungacwele? Ningasho yini ngesiqiniseko ukuthi imizwa kaNkulunkulu yonke ingukwembulwa kwengqikithi Yakhe kanye nesimo Sakhe? Ngiyethemba ukuthi emva kokuba senifunde la mazwi, lokhu enikuqondile kuwo kuzonisiza futhi kunilethele inzuzo ekufuneni kwenu uguquko esimweni kanye nokwesaba uNkulunkulu. Ngiyethemba futhi ukuthi la mazwi azothela izithelo kini ezikhula ngosuku, ngalokho ekuqhubekeni kwalokhu kufuna ukuzisondeza eduze noNkulunkulu, kunisondeze ezingeni elidingwa nguNkulunkulu, ukuze ningabi nokukhathala ukufuna iqiniso futhi ningezwa ukuthi ukufuna iqiniso lokuguquka esimweni kuyinto eyinkathazo noma engadingeki. Okunalokho, ukubonakala kwesimo sikaNkulunkulu kanye nobunjalo bukaNkulunkulu obungcwele obukhuthazayo ukuze nilangazelele ukukhanya, ukulangazelela ubulungiswa, kanye nokukhuthaza ukuthi nifune iqiniso, ukufuna intando kaNkulunkulu, ukuze nibe ngabantu bangempela.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “Umsebenzi KaNkulunkulu, Isimo SikaNkulunkulu, NoNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe III”  
encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyamani

---

## **Ukwazi UNkulunkulu 3**

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 83)**

#### **UNkulunkulu Usebenzisa Amazwi Ukudala Zonke Izinto**

UGenesise 1:3-5 Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Makube khona ukukhanya: kwase kuba khona ukukhanya. Futhi uNkulunkulu wakubona ukukhanya ukuthi kuhle: Wase uNkulunkulu ehlukanisa ukukhanya nobumnyama. UNkulunkulu wabe esebiza ukukhanya ngokuthi iMini, kanti ubumnyama wakubiza ngokuthi uBusuku. Kwase kuba ukuhlwa nokusa usuku lokuqala.

UGenesise 1:6-7 Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Makube khona umkhathi phakathi kwamanzi, futhi awuhlukanise amanzi kwamanye amanzi. Futhi uNkulunkulu wabe esenza umkhathi, futhi wahlukanisa amanzi ayengaphansi komkhathi emanzini ayengaphezu komkhathi: futhi kwaba njalo.

UGenesise 1:9-11 Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi: Amanzi angaphansi kwezulu mawaqoqeke ndawonye, bese kubonakala umhlabathi owomileyo: futhi kwaba njalo. UNkulunkulu wase ebiza umhlabathi owomileyo ngokuthi uMhlaba, nokuqoqekeka kwamanzi ndawonye wawabiza ngokuthi uLwandle: futhi uNkulunkulu wabona ukuthi kuhle. UNkulunkulu wabe esethi, Umhlaba mawuveze utshani, imifino ethela imbewu, kanye nemithi yezithelo ethela izithelo zohlobo lwayo, embewu yayo ikuyo, emhlabeni: futhi kwaba njalo.

UGenesise 1:14-15 Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Makube khona emkhathini wezulu izinkanyiso ukwahlukanisa imini kubusuku; futhi azibe yizibonakaliso, zezinkathi zonyaka, zezinsuku, nezeminyaka: Zibe futhi yizinkanyiso emkhathini wezulu zokukhanyisa emhlabeni: futhi kwase kuba njalo.

UGenesise 1:20-21 Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Amanzi mawagcwale uswebezane lwezilwane eziphilayo, kanye nezinyoni ezizondiza phezu komhlaba emkhathini wezulu. UNkulunkulu wase edala imikhomo emikhulu, nazo zonke izilwane eziphilayo ezihambayo, ezavezwa amanzi ngokugcwala kwazo, ngokwezinhlobo zazo, nezinyoni zonke ezinamaphiko ngohlobo lwazo: futhi uNkulunkulu wabona ukuthi kuhle.

UGenesise 1:24-25 Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Umhlaba mawuveze izilwane eziphilayo ngokwezinhlobo zazo, izinkomo, nokunwabuzelayo, nezilo zomhlaba ngokwezinhlobo zazo: futhi kwaba njalo. Futhi uNkulunkulu wenza izilo zomhlaba ngokwezinhlobo zazo. nezinkomo ngokwezinhlobo zazo, nakho konke okunwabuzelayo emhlabeni ngokwezinhlobo zazo: futhi uNkulunkulu wabona ukuthi kuhle.



---

## **Ngosuku Lokuqala, Usuku Nobusuku Besintu Buyazalwa Futhi Buma Buqine Ngenxa Yegunya LikaNkulunkulu**

Ake sibheke lesi siqephu sokuqala: “Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Makube khona ukukhanya: kwase kuba khona ukukhanya. Futhi uNkulunkulu wakubona ukukhanya ukuthi kuhle: Wase uNkulunkulu ehlukanisa ukukhanya nobumnyama. UNkulunkulu wabe esebiza ukukhanya ngokuthi iMini, kanti ubumnyama wakubiza ngokuthi uBusuku. Kwase kuba ukuhlwa nokusa usuku lokuqala” (UGenesise 1:3-5). Lesi siqephu sichaza isenzo sokuqala sikaNkulunkulu ekuqaleni kwendalo, nosuku lokuqala uNkulunkulu adlula kulo, okwakukhona kulo ukuhlwa nokusa. Kodwa kwakuwusuku olumangalisayo: uNkulunkulu waqala ukulungisela ukukhanya kwezinto zonke, futhi, phezu kwalokho, wahlukanisa ukukhanya ebumnyameni. Kulolu suku, uNkulunkulu waqala wakhuluma, futhi amazwi Akhe negunya kwakukhona kuncikene. Igunya Lakhe laqala lavela ezintweni zonke, kanti namandla Akhe asabalala phakathi kwezinto zonke ngenxa yamazwi Akhe. Kusukela ngalolo suku kuqhubeka, zonke izinto zadalwa futhi zama zaqina ngenxa yamazwi kaNkulunkulu, igunya likaNkulunkulu, kanye namandla kaNkulunkulu, futhi zaqala zasebenza ngenxa yamazwi kaNkulunkulu, igunya likaNkulunkulu, namandla kaNkulunkulu. Lapho uNkulunkulu esho la mazwi “Makube khona ukukhanya,” kwaba khona ukukhanya. UNkulunkulu akenzanga lutho; ukukhanya kwakuvele ngenxa yamazwi Akhe. Yilokhu kukhanya uNkulunkulu akubiza ngosuku, futhi umuntu asathembele kukho nanamhlanje ukuze aphile. Ngenxa yomyalo kaNkulunkulu, ingqikithi nokubaluleka kwakho akukaze kuguquke, futhi akukaze kunyamalale. Ukuba khona kwakho kukhombisa igunya namandla kaNkulunkulu, futhi kwazisa ingqikithi yoMdali, futhi kuqinisekisa ngokuphindelela ubunjalo nesikhundla soMdali. Akuyona into engathinteki, noma ekhohlisayo, kodwa kungukukhanya okubonwa ngumuntu. Kusukela ngaleso sikhathi kuqhubeka, kulo mhlaba ongenalutho lapho “umhlaba wawungenasimo, futhi ungenalutho; futhi kunobumnyama ebusweni botwa,” kwakhiqizwa into yokuqala ephathekayo. Le nto yavela emazwini omlomo kaNkulunkulu, futhi yavela esenzweni sokuqala sokudalwa kwezinto zonke ngenxa yegunya namazwi kaNkulunkulu. Ngokushesha emuva kwalokho uNkulunkulu wayala ukukhanya nobumnyama ukuthi kuhlukane... Yonke into yaguquka futhi yaphelela ngenxa yamazwi kaNkulunkulu... UNkulunkulu wakubiza lokhu kukhanya ngokuthi “Imini,” nobumnyama wabubiza ngokuthi “Ubusuku.” Kusukela ngaleso sikhathi, ubusuku bokuqala nemini yokuqala yakhiwa emhlabeni uNkulunkulu ayeqonde ukuwudala, futhi uNkulunkulu wathi lolu usuku lokuqala. Lolu suku kwabe kungusuku lokuqala lokudalwa kwezinto zonke nguMdali, futhi kwakungokuqala kokudalwa kwezinto zonke, futhi kwaba okungokokuqala lapho igunya namandla oMdali ayebonakalisiwe kulo mhlaba ayewudalile.

---

Ngala mazwi, umuntu uyakwazi ukubona igunya likaNkulunkulu, kanye negunya lamazwi kaNkulunkulu kanye namandla kaNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yokuthi nguNkulunkulu yedwa onamandla angaka, ngakho nguNkulunkulu yedwa onegunya elikhulu, futhi ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu unegunya elingaka, ngakho nguNkulunkulu yedwa onamandla angaka. Kungaba khona umuntu noma into enegunya namandla angaka? Ikhona impendulo ezinhliziyweni zenu? Ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu sikhona isidalwa esidaliwe noma esingadalwanga esinegunya elingaka? Nike nasibona isibonelo sento enje kunoma iziphi ezinye izincwadi noma okushicilelwe? Ukhona noma yimuphi umlando othi umuntu othile wadala amazulu nomhlaba kanye nezinto zonke? Akuveli kunoma iziphi ezinye izincwadi noma emlandweni; lawa, ngempela, iwona wodwa amazwi agunyaziwe futhi anamandla ngendalo emangalisayo kaNkulunkulu, abhalwe eBhayibhelini, futhi la mazwi akhuluma ngegunya eliyinqayizele likaNkulunkulu, nobunjalo obuyinqayizele bukaNkulunkulu. Kungashiwo ukuthi igunya namandla angaka kuwuphawu lobunjalo obungqayizele bukaNkulunkulu? Kungashiwo ukuthi ngakaNkulunkulu, futhi uNkulunkulu yedwa? Ngaphandle kokungabaza, uNkulunkulu kuphela onegunya namandla angaka! Leli gunya namandla angeke kube ngawanoma ikuphi okudaliwe noma okungadalwanga noma athathelwe indawo inoma ikuphi okudaliwe noma okungadalwanga! Ngabe ngesinye sezici zikaNkulunkulu oyingqayizele uqobo Lwakhe? Ingabe senikubonile? La mazwi avumela abantu ukuthi ngokushesha nangokucacile baqonde iqiniso lokuthi uNkulunkulu unegunya eliyinqayizele namandla ayinqayizele futhi unobunjalo nesikhundla esiphakeme. Kule hlanganyelo engaphezulu, ningasho ukuthi uNkulunkulu enikholwa kuye nguNkulunkulu oyingqayizele uqobo Lwakhe?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 84)**

### **Ngosuku Lwesibili, Igunya likaNkulunkulu Lihlela Amanzi, Futhi Lenza Utwa, Bese Kuvela Indawo Yokuphila Kwabantu Okuyisisekelo Kakhulu**

“Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Makube khona umkhathi phakathi kwamanzi, futhi awuhlukanise amanzi kwamanye amanzi. Futhi uNkulunkulu wabe esenza umkhathi, futhi wahlukanisa amanzi ayengaphansi komkhathi emanzini ayengaphezu komkhathi: futhi kwaba njalo” (UGenesise 1:6-7). Iziphi izinguquko ezenzeka emuva kokuthi uNkulunkulu ethe “Makube khona umkhathi phakathi kwamanzi, futhi awuhlukanise amanzi kwamanye amanzi.”? Emibhalweni kuthi: “Futhi uNkulunkulu wabe esenza umkhathi, futhi wahlukanisa amanzi ayengaphansi komkhathi emanzini ayengaphezu komkhathi.” Kwaba yini umphumela emuva kokuthi uNkulunkulu esekhulumile futhi wenza lokhu? Impendulo ilele engxenyeni yokugcina yesiqephu: “futhi kwaba njalo.”

---

Le misho emibili emifushane iqopha isigameko esimangalisayo, futhi ichaza inkundla emangalisayo—umsebenzi omkhulu kakhulu lapho uNkulunkulu walawula amanzi, futhi wadala indawo umuntu ayengaphila kuyo ...

Kulo mfanekiso, amanzi nomkhathi kuvela phambi kwamehlo kaNkulunkulu ngokuphazima kweso, aphinde ahlukaniwa yigunya lamazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi ahlukaniwa kokungaphezulu nokungaphansi ngendlela ehlelwe nguNkulunkulu. Okungukuthi, umkhathi odalwe nguNkulunkulu awuzange wemboze amanzi angaphansi kuphela, kodwa futhi wasekela amanzi angaphezulu.... Kulokhu, umuntu akakwazi kwenza lutho ngaphandle kokuthi agqolozele, adideke, futhi ababaze ngokuncoma ngenxa yobuhle obukhulu benkundla lapho uMdali adlulisa khona amanzi, waphinde wawayala amanzi, futhi wadala umkhathi, futhi ngamandla egunya Lakhe. Ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, ngamandla kaNkulunkulu, kanye negunya likaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu waphumelela ukwenza esinye isenzo esibalulekile. Akuwona lawa amandla egunya loMdali? Masisebenzise imibhalo ukuchaza izenzo zikaNkulunkulu: uNkulunkulu wakhuluma amazwi Akhe, futhi ngenxa yala mazwi kwaba khona umkhathi phakathi kwamanzi. Khona manjalo, uguquko olukhulu kakhulu lwenzeka kule ndawo ngenxa yala mazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi kwakungelona uguquko olujwayelekile, kodwa kwabakhona ukuthathelana isikhundla lapho into engelutho yaphenduka utho. Lwazalwa yimicabango yoMdali, kwabakhona utho kukade kungekho lutho ngenxa yamazwi akhulunywa1 nguMdali, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho kusukela ngaleso sikhathi kuqhubeka, kwakuzoba khona futhi kume, ngenxa yoMdali, futhi kwakuzonyakaza, kuguquke, kwenziwe kabusha ngokuhambisana nemicabango yoMdali. Lesi siqephu sichaza isenzo sesibili soMdali ekudaleni Kwakhe umhlaba wonke. Kwabe kungokunye ukuvezwa kwegunya namandla oMdali, futhi kungesinye isenzo soMdali esicaba indlela. Lolu suku kwakungusuku lwesibili uMdali aba nalo kusukela ekudalweni komhlaba, futhi kwakube usuku olumangalisayo Kuye: Wahamba phakathi kokukhanya, waletha umkhathi, wahlela futhi walawula amanzi, kanti izenzo Zakhe, igunya Lakhe, kanye namandla Akhe kwasetshenziswa kulolu suku olusha ....

Wawukhona umkhathi phakathi kwamanzi ngaphambi kokuthi uNkulunkulu akhulume amazwi Akhe? Impela akunjalo! Kanti emuva kokuthi uNkulunkulu ethe “Makube khona umkhathi phakathi kwamanzi?” Izinto ezazihloswe uNkulunkulu zavela; kwabakhona umkhathi phakathi kwamanzi, namanzi ahlukana ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu ethe “Awuhlukanise amanzi kwamanye amanzi.” Ngale ndlela kulandela amazwi kaNkulunkulu izinto ezimbili ezintsha, izinto ezimbili ezisanda kuzalwa zavela phakathi kwezinto zonke ngenxa yegunya namandla kaNkulunkulu. Futhi nizizwa kanjani ngokubela kwalezi zinto ezimbili ezintsha? Niyabuzwa ubukhulu bamandla oMdali? Niyawuzwa umfutho oyingqayizivele futhi ongavamile woMdali? Ubukhulu bomfutho namandla angaka kungenxa yegunya likaNkulunkulu kanti leli

---

gunya limele uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, futhi liyisici esiyinqayizivele sikaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe.

Lesi iqephu ingabe sininike okunye ukuqonda okujulile ngobungqayizivele bukaNkulunkulu? Kodwa lokhu akwanele neze; igunya namandla oMdali kukhulu kakhulu kunalokhu. Ubungqayizivele Bakhe akungenxa kuphela yokuthi unokuthile okungafani nokwesinye isidalwa, kodwa kungenxa yokuthi futhi igunya namandla Akhe angavamile, angenamkhawulo, ayababazeka kunawo wonke, futhi amile ngaphezu kwawo wonke, futhi okudlula lokho, ngenxa yokuthi igunya Lakhe nalokho Anakho nayikho kungadala ukuphila, futhi kwenze izimangaliso, kuphinde kudale umzuzu nomzuzwana ngamunye ngamunye omangalisayo futhi ongavamisile. Ngaleso sikhathi Uyakwazi ukulawula ukuphila akudalayo, futhi aphanthe ubukhosi phezu kwezimangaliso kanye nomzuzu nomzuzwana ngamunye awudalayo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 85)**

### **Ngosuku Lwesithathu, Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Adala Umhlaba Nezilwandle, Negunya LikaNkulunkulu Lenza Umhlaba Uchichime Ngokuphila**

Umusho wokuqala kuGenesis 1:9-11: “Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Amanzi angaphansi kwezulu mawaqoqeke ndawonye, bese kubonakala umhlabathi owomileyo.” Iziphi izinguquko ezenzeka emuva kokuthi uNkulunkulu evele wathi, “Amanzi aphansi kwezulu mawaqoqeke ndawonye, bese kubonakala umhlabathi owomileyo”? Futhi yini eyabe ikhona kule ndawo ngaphandle kokukhanya nomkhathi? Emibhalweni, kubhalwe ukuthi: “UNkulunkulu wase ebiza umhlabathi owomileyo ngokuthi uMhlaba, nokuqoqekeleka kwamanzi ndawonye wawabiza ngokuthi uLwandle: futhi uNkulunkulu wabona ukuthi kule.” Okungukuthi, kwase kukhona umhlaba nezilwandle kule ndawo, umhlaba nezilwandle kwehlukani swa. Ukuvela kwalezi zinto ezintsha kwalandela umyalelo womlomo kaNkulunkulu, “futhi kwaba njalo.” Ingabe umBhalo uchaza uNkulunkulu ephansi phezulu ngesikhathi enza lokhu? Ingabe imchaza ngokuthi wayenza umsebenzi wezikhwepha? Ngakho-ke konke lokhu kwenziwa kanjani nguNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu wazenza kanjani ukuthi zonke lezi zinto zakheke. Ngokusobala, uNkulunkulu wasebenzisa amazwi ukwenza konke lokhu, ukudala lokhu konke.

.....

Asiqhubekele emshweni wokugcina walesi siqephu: “Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Umhlaba mawuveze utshani, imifino ethela imbewu, kanye nemithi yezithelo ethela izithelo zohlobo

---

lwayo, embewu yayo ikuyo, emhlabeni: futhi kwaba njalo.” Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu ekhuluma zonke lezi zinto zenzeka zabakhona kulandela imicabango kaNkulunkulu, ngokuphazima kweso, izinhlobonhlobo zezinto eziphilayo ezincanyana zaqala ngokuntengantenga ukuveza amakhanjana azo enhlabathini, futhi nangaphambi kokuthi zizithintithe izinhlayiya zenhlabathi emizimbeni yazo, zase zivayizelana ngentokozo zibingelelana, zinqekuza, zimamathekela umhlaba. Zabonga uMdali ngokuphila ayeziphe kona, zamemezela emhlabeni ukuthi zaziyingxenye yezinto zonke, nokuthi zaziyonikela izimpilo zazo ukubonakalisa igunya loMdali. Lapho amazwi kaNkulunkulu ekhulunywa, izwe laklabusa futhi laba luhlaza, yonke inhlobo yemifino eyayingathandwa umuntu yaqhibuka yavela enhlabathini, kanti izintaba namathafa kwagcwala kwachichima izihlahla namahlathi... Lo mhlaba owawungatheli lutho, lapho okwakukade kungekho ngisho okuncane okukhomba impilo, wembozwa ngokushesha ngobuningi botshani, izithombo kanye nezihlahla futhi wachichima izinto eziluhlazana.... Amakha otshani nephunga elimnandi lenhlabathi kwasabalala emoyeni, nezinhlobonhlobo zezitshalo zaphefumula zihambisana nokuzungeza komoya, futhi kwaqala inqubo yokukhula. Khona manjalo, ngenxa yamazwi kaNkulunkulu futhi kulandela imicabango kaNkulunkulu, zonke izihlahla zaqala imijikelezo yokuphila engapheli lapho zikhula khona, ziqhakaze, zithele izithelo futhi zande. Zaqala zalandela ngokungaphazami izinkambo zazo zempilo, futhi zaqala zabamba iqhaza lazo phakathi kwazo zonke izinto.... Zonke zazalwa, futhi zaphila, ngenxa yamazwi oMdali. Zazizothola ukuhlinzekwa nokondliwa okungapheli nguMdali, futhi zisimame ziphile noma kunzima emagumbini wonke ezwe ukuze zikhombise igunya namandla oMdali, futhi zazizokhombisa amandla okuphila ezaphiwa wona uMdali ...

Impilo yoMdali iyamangalisa, imicabango Yakhe iyamangalisa, kanti negunya Lakhe liyamangalisa, ngakho, kwathi lapho amazwi Akhe ephimiswa, umphumela ekugcineni kwaba ukuthi, “futhi kwaba njalo.” Ngokusobala, uNkulunkulu akadingi ukusebenza ngezandla Zakhe uma enza; umane asebenzise imicabango Yakhe ukuyala, kanye namazwi Akhe ukuyala, futhi ngale ndlela izinto ziyenzeka. Ngalolu suku, uNkulunkulu waqoqela amanzi ndawonye endaweni eyodwa, wenza umhlaba owomile ukuthi uvele, emuva kwalokho wabe esedala ukuthi utshani buhlume emhlabeni, kwase kukhula imifino ethela imbewu, nemithi ethela izithelo, futhi uNkulunkulu wayihlela ngayinye ngohlobo lwayo, futhi wadala ukuthi ngayinye iqukathe imbewu yayo. Konke lokho kwenzeka ngemicabango kaNkulunkulu nemiyalo yamazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi ngakunye kwavela, okunye emuva kokunye, kulo mhlaba omusha.

Ngenkathi engagawuqali umsebenzi Wakhe, uNkulunkulu wayenomfanekiso walokho ayefuna ukukwenza engqondweni Yakhe, futhi lapho uNkulunkulu eqala ezenza lezi zinto, okwenzeka ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu evula umlomo Wakhe ukukhuluma ngokuqukethwe yilo mfanekiso, izinguquko ezintweni zonke zaqala ukwenzeka ngenxa yegunya namandla

---

kaNkulunkulu. Ngaphandle kokubheka ukuthi uNkulunkulu wenza kanjani noma walisebenzisa kanjani igunya lakhe, konke kwenzeka isinyathelo ngesinyathelo ngokohlelo lukaNkulunkulu futhi ngenxa yamazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi izinguquko ezenzeka isinyathelo ngesinyathelo zenzeka phakathi kwezulu nomhlaba ngenxa yamazwi negunya likaNkulunkulu. Zonke lezi zinguquko nezehlakalo zakhombisa igunya loMdali, nokuba yisimangalisano nobukhulu bamandla empilo yoMdali. Imicabango Yakhe akuyona elula nje, noma umfanekiso ongenalutho, kodwa igunya elinempilo nomdlandla omangalisayo, futhi zingamandla okudala zonke izinto ziguquke, zivuseleleke, zenziwe kabusha, futhi zibhubhe. Futhi ngenxa yalokhu zonke izinto zenzeka ngenxa yemicabango Yakhe, kanti futhi ngaso lesi sikhathi, ziyafezeka ngenxa yamazwi omlomo Wakhe ...

Ngaphambi kokuba zonke izinto zivele, emicabangweni kaNkulunkulu uhlelo oluphelele lwase lwenziwa kudala, futhi umhlaba omusha kwase kukudala wenziwa. Nakuba ngosuku lwesithathu kwavela zonke izinhlobo zezihlahla emhlabeni, uNkulunkulu wayengenaso isizathu sokumisa izinyathelo zokudala lo mhlaba; Wayehlose ukuqhubeka akhulume amazwi Akhe, ukuqhubeka ukufeza ukudalwa kwayo yonke into entsha. Wayekhuluma, wayekhipha imiyalo Yakhe, futhi asebenzise igunya Lakhe futhi abonakalise amandla Akhe, futhi walungiselela yonke into ayekade ehlele ukuyilungiselela zonke izinto nesintu ayehlose ukusidala ...

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 86)**

### **Ngosuku Lwesine, Izinkathi, Izinsuku, Kanye Neminyaka Yesintu Iyavela Lapho UNkulunkulu Esebenzisa Igunya Lakhe Futhi**

UMdali wasebenzisa amazwi Akhe ukufeza uhlelo Lwakhe, futhi ngale ndlela wedlulisa izinsuku ezintathu zohlelo Lwakhe. Kulezi zinsuku ezintathu, uNkulunkulu akazange abonakale ezikhandla, noma ezikhathaza; esikhundleni salokho, wachitha izinsuku ezintathu ezinhle kakhulu zohlelo Lwakhe, futhi wenza umsebenzi omkhulu kakhulu wokuguqulwa komhlaba kakhulu impela. Umhlaba omusha sha wavela ngaphambi kwamehlo Akhe, futhi isiqeshana ngesiqeshana, umfanekiso omuhle owawukade uvaleleke emicabangweni Yakhe wembulwa ekugcineni emazwini kaNkulunkulu. Ukuvela kwento entsha ngayinye kwakungathi ukuzalwa komntwana, futhi uMdali wathokozela umfanekiso owawukade usemicabangweni Yakhe, kodwa owawusuphiwe ukuphila. Ngalesi sikhathi inhliziyi Yakhe yathola ukwaneliseka okukhulu, kodwa uhlelo Lwakhe lwalusanda kuqala nje. Ngokuphazima kweso usuku olusha lwabe selufikile—futhi labe liyini ikhasi elilandelayo ohlelweni loMdali? Wathini? Futhi walisebenzisa kanjani igunya Lakhe? Futhi, ngasoleso sikhathi yiziphi izinto ezintsha ezafika kulo mhlaba

---

omusha? Silandela ukuqondisa koMdali, amehlo ethu awela osukwini lwesine lokudala koMdali izinto zonke, usuku olwabe lungesinye isiqalo esisha. Vele, kuMdali, kwabe ngokungangabazeki kungolunye usuku olumangalisayo, nolunye usuku olubaluleke ngendlela emangalisayo esintwini sanamuhla. Kwabe, phela, kungusuku olunesigqi esingenakulinganiswa nalutho. Lwalumangalisa kanjani, lwalubaluleke kanjani, futhi lwalunokubaluleka okungenakulinganiswa kanjani? Asiqale silalele amazwi akhulunywa nguMdali ...

“Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Makube khona emkhathini wezulu izinkanyiso ukwahlukanisa imini kubusuku; futhi azibe yizibonakaliso, zezinkathi zonyaka, zezinsuku, nezeminyaka: Zibe futhi yizinkanyiso emkhathini wezulu zokukhanyisa emhlabeni: futhi kwase kuba njalo” (UGenesise 1:14-15). Lokhu kwabe kungokunye ukusebenza kwegunya likaNkulunkulu okwabonakaliswa yizidalwa kulandela ukudala Kwakhe umhlaba owomile nezihlahla kuwona. KuNkulunkulu, isenzo esinjengalesi sasilula ngokufanayo, ngoba uNkulunkulu unamandla amakhulu; uNkulunkulu wethembekile, futhi izwi Lakhe lizofezeka. UNkulunkulu wayala izinkanyiso ukuthi zivele ezulwini, futhi lezi zinkanyiso azikhanyi nje esibhakabhakeni nase mhlabeni kodwa futhi zasebenza njengezimpawu zemini nobusuku, izikhathi zonyaka, izinsuku, kanye neminyaka. Ngale ndlela, lapho uNkulunkulu ekhuluma amazwi Akhe, zonke izenzo uNkulunkulu ayefisa zenzeke, zagcwaliseka ngendlela uNkulunkulu aziqonda ngayo futhi ngendlela uNkulunkulu amise ngayo.

Izinkanyiso ezulwini yizinto esibhakabhakeni ezikhipha ukukhanya; zingasikhanyisa isibhakabhaka, futhi zingakhanyisa izwe nezilwandle. Kuzungeza ngesigqi nokuphindaphinda okuyalwe nguNkulunkulu, kukhanyisa izinkathi ezehlukene ezweni, ngale ndlela ukujikeleza okuphindaphindiwe kokukhanya kudala imini nobusuku ukuthi kuvele empumalanga nasentshonalanga nezwe, futhi akulona uphawu lobusuku nemini kuphela, kodwa ngokujikeleza okuhlukahlukene kubonisa imikhosi kanye nezinsuku ezikhethekile ezehlukahlukene zesintu. Kuhambisana ngokuphelele futhi nezikhathi zonyaka—intwasahlobo, ihlobo, ikwindla, nobusika—okukhishwe nguNkulunkulu, futhi okuthi sekuhlanganiswe nokukhanya kusebenze ngokuvumelana njengeziboniso ezenzeka njalo futhi ezinembayo zezinkathi zenyanga, izinsuku kanye neminyaka yesintu. Nakuba kwaba ngemuva kokuqalwa kokulima lapho isintu saqala ukuqonda nokuhlangabezana nokuhlukana kwezinkathi zenyanga, izinsuku kanye neminyaka okwenziwa ukukhanya okudalwe nguNkulunkulu, empeleni izinkathi zenyanga, izinsuku kanye neminyaka eqondwa ngumuntu namhlanje, kwaqala kudala ukucela ngosuku lwesine lokudalwa kwezinto zonke nguNkulunkulu, kanti futhi nokujikeleza okudedelanayo kwentwasahlobo, ihlobo, ikwindla, kanye nobusika okwenzeka kumuntu kwaqala kudala ngosuku lwesine lokudalwa kwezinto zonke nguNkulunkulu. Ukukhanya okwadalwa nguNkulunkulu kwenza umuntu akwazi ukuhlukanisa njalo, ngokunemba, nangokucacile phakathi kobusuku nemini,

---

aphinde abale izinsuku, futhi akwazi ukugcina ukulandelana kwezinkathi zenyanga, neminyaka. (Usuku lwenyanga egcwele kwabe kungukuphelela kwenyanga eyodwa, kusuka kulokho umuntu wayazi ukuthi ukukhanyisa kokukhanya kwakungukuqala kokujikeleza okusha; usuku lwenyanga egamenxe kwabe kungukuphelela kwengxenywe eyodwa yenyanga, okwakutshela umuntu ukuthi inkathi yenyanga entsha yayiqala, kusukela kulokho kwakungaqondakala ukuthi zabe zizingaki izinsuku nobusuku enkathini yenyanga, nokuthi zazingaki izigaba zenyanga enkathini yonyaka, nokuthi zazingaki izinkathi zonyaka onyakeni, futhi konke kwakubonakaliswa njalo.) Ngakho umuntu wayekwazi ukugcina ukulandelana kwezigaba zenyanga, izinsuku, kanye neminyaka okwakukhonjiswa ukujikajika kokukhanya. Kusukela kuleso sikhathi kuqhubeka, isintu nezinto zonke zaphila ngokungazi phakathi kokudedelana okuhlelekile kobusuku nemini nokushitshana kwezinkathi zonyaka okwakudalwa ukujikajika kokukhanya. Yilokhu ukubaluleka kokudalwa kokukhanya ngosuku lwesine nguMdali. Ngokufanayo, izinhloso nokubaluleka kwalesi senzo soMdali kwakungenakuhlukaniswa negunya namandla Akhe. Ngakho-ke, ukukhanya okudalwe nguMdali, nokubaluleka okwakuzokuletha ngokushesha kumuntu kwakungobunye ubuciko ekusebenziseni igunya loMdali.

Kulo mhlaba omusha, lapho isintu sasingakaveli, uMdali wayeselungise ubusuku nemini, isibhakabhaka, izwe nezilwandle, utshani, imifino kanye nezinhlobonhlobo zemithi, kanye nezinkanyiso, izinkathi, izinsuku neminyaka kwempilo entsha ayezoyidala maduzane. Igunya namandla oMdali avezwa ngento ngayinye entsha ayidalayo futhi amazwi Akhe nokuphumelela kwakhe kwenzeka ngesikhathi esisodwa, ngaphandle ngisho kwephutha elincane futhi nangaphandle ngisho kwesikhawu esincane. Ukuvela nokuzalwa kwazo zonke lezi zinto ezintsha kwakungubufakazi begunya namandla oMdali: wethembekile, futhi izwi Lakhe lizofezeka, kanti futhi lokho okufezekile kuhlala kuze kube phakade. Leli qiniso alikaze liguquke: lalinjalo kudala, lisenjalo namanje, futhi liyobanjalo naphakade. Uma uphinda ubheka la mazwi ombhalo, ezwakala emasha kinina? Nikutholile okuqukethwe yiwo okusha, futhi nathola izinto ezintsha? Yingoba izenzo zoMdali zizinyakazisile izinhliziyi zenu, futhi zaqondisa indlela yokwazi kwenu igunya namandla Akhe, futhi zavula umnyango wokuqonda kwenu uMdali, futhi izenzo negunya Lakhe kunike ukuphila phezu kwala mazwi. Ngakho kula mazwi umuntu usebone ukuvezwa kwegunya lomdali okungokoqobo nokucacile, waphinde wafakazela ubukhulu boMdali, futhi wabona nokumangalisa kwegunya namandla oMdali.

Igunya namandla oMdali adala isimanga emva kwesimanga, futhi udonsa amehlo omuntu, bese umuntu angabinakho angakwenza ngaphandle kokunkema ekhungathekile yizenzo ezikhaxisa umlomo eziphuma ekusetshenzisweni kwegunya Lakhe. Amandla Akhe angavamile aletha intokozo emva kwentokozo, bese umuntu esala emangele futhi egcwele intokozo, aphinde



---

akhexe ukumazisa nokumthanda, ashaqeke, futhi ahalalise; okudlula lokho, umuntu uthinteka ngokusobala, futhi kwakheka kuye inhlonipho, ukumhlonipha okukhulu kanye nokuzwana. Igunya nezenzo zoMdali zinomthelela omkhulu kumoya womuntu, futhi ziyawuhlanza umoya womuntu, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, ziwenelise umoya womuntu. Yonke imicabango Yakhe, wonke amazwi Akhe, kanye nakho konke ukwembulwa kwegunya Lakhe kungubuciko phakathi kwezinto zonke, futhi kungumsebenzi omkhulu okufanele kakhulu ukuqonda nolwazi lwesintu esidaliwe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 87)**

### **Ngosuku Lwesihlanu, Ukuphila Okuyizimo Eziningi Nezahlukehlukene Kuveza Igunya LoMdali Ngezindlela Ezehlukene**

UmBhalo uthi, “Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Amanzi mawagcwale uswebezane lwezilwane eziphilayo, kanye nezinyoni ezizondiza phezu komhlaba emkhathini wezulu. UNkulunkulu wase edala imikhomo emikhulu, nazo zonke izilwane eziphilayo ezihambayo, ezavezwa amanzi ngokugcwala kwazo, ngokwezinhlobo zazo, nezinyoni zonke ezinamaphiko ngohlobo lwazo: futhi uNkulunkulu wabona ukuthi kuhle” (UGenesise. 1:20-21). UmBhalo uyasitshela ngokucacile ukuthi, ngalolu suku, uNkulunkulu wadala izilwane emanzini kanye nezinyoni zasemkhathini, okungukuthi wadala izinhlobonhlobo zezinhlanzi nezinyoni, wazihlela ngezinhlobo zazo. Ngale ndlela, umhlaba, izibhakabhaka, kanye namanzi kwanothiswa ngendalo kaNkulunkulu ...

Ngesikhathi amazwi kaNkulunkulu ekhulunywa, ukuphila okusha nokuncwaba, ngakunye kunesakhiwo esihlukile, ngokuphazima kweso, kwavela kuphila phakathi kwamazwi oMdali. Kwaqhamuka emhlabeni kududulana kufuna indawo, kugxuma, kutshakadula yinjabulo.... Izinhlanzi zanhlobo zonke zahlamba emanzini, izikhuphashe zakhula zaphuma ezihlabathini, izilwane ezinamazenga, ezinamagobongo, kanye nezingenamgogodla zakhula ngokuphuthuma zinezakhiwo ezechukene, noma zinkulu noma zincane, zizinde noma zimfushane. Ngokunjalo izinhlobonhlobo zemithi ekhula emanzini olwandle zaqala ukukhula ngamandla, zintengantenga ihambisana nokunyakaza kwezidalwa ezinhlobonhlobo zasemanzini, ishona phansi ishona phezulu, igqugquzela amanzi ami ndawonye, kungathi zithi, Phaphama! Letha abangane bakho! Ngoba awusoze uphinde ube wedwa! Kusukela ngomzuzu lapho izilwane eziphilayo nezinhlobonhlobo zavela emanzini, isidalwa esisha ngasinye saletha umdlandla namandla emanzini ayekade ethule isikhathi eside kakhulu futhi sangenisisa inkathi entsha.... Kusukela ngaleso sikhathi kuqhubeka, zasondela ndawonye ngokukhosela, zachithisana isizungu, futhi azizange

---

ziqhelelane. Amanzi ayekhona ngenxa yezidalwa ezikuwo, ondra isidalwa ngasinye esihlala kuwo, futhi nesidalwa ngasinye sasiphila ngenxa yamanzi ngoba amanzi ayesondla. Sonke isidalwa sasinika ukuphila kwesinye, ngasinye, futhi ngesikhathi esifanayo, sasifakazela ukumangalisa nobukhulu bendalo yoMdali, kanye namandla angedlulwa yilutho egunya loMdali ...

Njengoba ulwandle lwalungasathule, ngokunjalo ukuphila kwaqala kwagcwala izibhakabhaka. Ngayinye ngayinye, izinyoni, ezinkulu nezincance, zandizela phezu emkhathini zisuka phansi. Kungafani nezidalwa zasolwandle, zazinamaphiko nezimpaphe kumboze imizimba yazo emincanyana nemihle. Zabhakuzisa amaphiko, ngokuziqhenya nokuzidla zikhombisa izimpaphe zazo ezinhle kanye nomsebenzi namakhono azo akhethekile ezazikade ziwanike uMdali. Zakhuphuka ngokukhululeka, futhi ngobuciko zishona le nale phakathi kwezulu nomhlaba, zinqamula izimfunda ezinotshani namahlathi.... Zaziyizithandwa zasemoyeni, ziyizithandwa zazo zonke izinto. Ngokushesha zazizokuba ukuxhumana phakathi kwezulu nomhlaba, futhi zidlulise imiyalezo ezintweni zonke.... Zahlabelela, zashona le nale ngentokozo, zaletha ukuhalalisa, uhleko, nempilo kulo mhlaba owawuke wangaba nalutho.... Zasebenzisa ukuhlabelela kwazo okucacile nokumnandi, zasebenzisa amazwi asezinhliziyweni zazo ukudumisa uMdali ngempilo ayezinike yona. Zadansa ngokwenama ukukhombisa ukupheleliswa nokumangalisa kwendalo yoMdali, futhi zazinikele zonke izimpilo zazo ukufakazela igunya lomdali ngempilo ekhethekile ayeziphe yona ...

Kungakhathaleki ukuthi zazisemanzini, noma emkhathini, ngomyalo woMdali, le ngxubevange yezinto eziphilayo yabe ikhona ezimisweni ezehlukene zempilo, futhi ngomyalo woMdali, zaqoqana ndawonye ngezinhlobo zazo ezehlukene—futhi lo mthetho, lo mgomo, wawungenakuguqulwa yinoma iziphi izidalwa. Azizange zilokotho zeze ngaphesheya kwemingcele ezazibekelwe yona nguMdali, kanti futhi zazingakwazi ukukwenza lokho. Njengoba kwakumiswe nguMdali, zaphila zaphinde zanda, futhi zalandela ngokuqikelela umzila wempilo nemithetho ebekelwe zona nguMdali, futhi zagcina ngokuqaphela imiyalo Yakhe kanye nezimemezelo nemiyalo yasezulwini azinika yona, kusukela ngaleso sikhathi kuze kube yinamhlanje. Zaxoxa noMdali ngendlela yazo ekhethekile, futhi zaze zayazisa inhloso yoMdali futhi zayilalela imiyalo Yakhe. Akukho nasinye esake sona igunya loMdali, futhi nobukhosi Bakhe nokuphatha phezu kwazo kwenzeka emicabangweni Yakhe; awekho amazwi akhishwa, kodwa igunya okwakungeloMdali Yena Yedwa lalawula zonke izinto ngokuthula okwakungenaso isidingo sokusebenzisa ulimi, lokhu futhi okwakhukile esintwini. Ukusebenzisa igunya Lakhe ngale ndlela ekhethekile kwaphoqa umuntu ukuthi athole ulwazi olusha, futhi enze ukuhumusha okusha ngegunya eliyinqayizivele loMdali. Lapha, kufanele

---

nginitshele ukuthi ngalolu suku olusha, ukusebenza kwegunya loMdali kwaphinde kwakhombisa ukuba yingqayizivele koMdali.

Okulandelayo, asibheke umusho wokugcina walesi siqephu sombhalo: “uNkulunkulu wabona ukuthi kuhle.” Ingabe nicabanga ukuthi lokhu kusho ukuthini? Imizwa kaNkulunkulu iqukethwe phakathi kwala mazwi. uNkulunkulu wabuka zonke izinto ayezidalile zivela futhi zisimama ngenxa yamazwi Akhe, futhi ziqala ukuguquka kancane kancane. Kulesi sikhathi, wayenelisekile uNkulunkulu ngezinto ezinhlobonhlobo ayezenzile ngamazwi Akhe, kanye nezenzo ezehlukahlukene ayephumelele ukuzenza? Impendulo ukuthi “uNkulunkulu wabona ukuthi kuhle.” Nibonani lapha? Kumele ukuthini ukuthi “uNkulunkulu wabona ukuthi kuhle”? Kuwuphawu lwani? Kusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu waba namandla nobuhlakani bokufeza lokho ayekade ekuhlosile futhi wakumisa, ukufeza izinjongo ayehlele ukuzifeza. Lapho uNkulunkulu eseqedile umsebenzi ngamunye, wezwa ezisola? Impendulo isewukuthi “uNkulunkulu wabona ukuthi kuhle.” Ngamanye amazwi, akukhona nje ukuthi akazange azizwe ezisola, kodwa esikhundleni salokho, wayenelisekile. Kuchaza ukuthini ukuthi, akazange azisole? Kuchaza ukuthi isu likaNkulunkulu liphelele, ukuthi amandla nobuhlakani Bakhe buphelele, nokuthi ukuphelela okungaka kungenzeka ngenxa yegunya Lakhe kuphela. Uma umuntu enza umsebenzi othile, angakwazi, njengoNkulunkulu ukubona ukuthi kuhle? Kungenzeka ukuthi konke okwenziwa umuntu kufeze ukuphelela? Umuntu angayenza into kanye futhi ime phakade? Njengoba umuntu esho, “ayikho into ephelile, ingcono kuphela,” ayikho into umuntu ayezayo engathola ukuphelela. Kwathi lapho uNkulunkulu ebona ukuthi konke akwenzile nakufezile kwakukuhle, konke okwenziwe uNkulunkulu kwamiswa ngamazwi Akhe, okungukuthi, lapho “uNkulunkulu ebona ukuthi kuhle,” konke lokhu ayekwenzile kwathatha isimo esingenakuguqulwa, kwahlelwa ngokohlobo lwakho, kwanikwa isikhundla, inhloso, nomsebenzi ongaguquki, ngaleso sikhathi kuze kube phakade. Ngaphezu kwalokho, iqhaza lazo phakathi kwezinto zonke, nohambo okwakufanele ziluthathe ngesikhathi sokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu izinto zonke, kwasekumisiwe uNkulunkulu, futhi kungenakuguqulwa. Lona kwakungigunya wasezulwini owanikwa nguMdali kuzo zonke izinto.

“uNkulunkulu wabona ukuthi kuhle,” la mazwi alula futhi angaziswa ngokwanele, avame ukuzitshwa, ngamazwi omthetho wasezulwini nesimemezero sasezulwini esinikwe zonke izidalwa nguNkulunkulu. Angokunye ukubonakaliswa kwegunya loMdali, okungokoqobo, futhi okujulile. Ngamazwi Akhe, uMdali akazange kuphela akwazi ukuzuza konke ayezimisele ukukuzuza, nokufeza konke lokho ayezimisele ukukufeza, kodwa wayelawula ezandleni Zakhe konke ayekudalile, futhi abuse zonke izinto ayekade ezenze ngegunya Lakhe, futhi, ukudlula lokho, konke kwakuhlelekile futhi kwenzeka njalo. Zonke izinto zanda, zaphila futhi zashabalala ngezwi Lakhe, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, ngokwegunya Lakhe zaphila phakathi kwegunya

---

ayewubekile, futhi akukho okwakungaphethwe yiwo! Lo mthetho waqala ngomzuzu nje “UNkulunkulu ebona ukuthi kuhle,” futhi uzoba khona, uqhubeke, futhi usebenze ngenxa yohlelo lokuphatha lukaNkulunkulu kuze kube sosukwini lapho uyoqedwa khona nguMdali! Igunya eliyinqayizivele loMdali alibonakalanga kuphela ekhonweni Lakhe lokudala zonke izinto nokuyala zonke izinto kuthi zibe khona, kodwa futhi ekwazini Kwakhe ukubusa nokuphatha ubukhosi phezu kwazo zonke izinto, nokunika ukuphila nempilo kuzo zonke izinto futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, ekwazini Kwakhe ukwenza, kanye naphakade, zonke izinto ayezozidala ohlelweni Lwakhe ukuthi zivele futhi zibe khona emhlabeni owenziwe nguye ngesakhiwo esiphelele, nesimo sokuphila esiphelele, kanye nendima ephilele. Ngakho-ke futhi kwabonakaliswa ngendlela yokuthi imicabango yoMdali yayingancikile kunoma yiziphi izingqinamba, yayingavinjelwa isikhathi, isikhala, noma indawo. Njengegunya Lakhe, ubunjalo boMdali buyohlala bungaguquki naphakade. Igunya Lakhe liyohlala limele futhi liwuphawu lobunjalo obuyinqayizivele, futhi igunya Lakhe liyohlala likhona eceleni kobunjalo Bakhe unomphelo!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Lvela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 88)**

### **Ngosuku Lwesithupha, UMdali Uyakhuluma Futhi Uhlobo Ngalunye Lwezidalwa Eziphilayo Engqondweni Yakhe Luyavela, Olunye Emva Kolunye**

Ngokungabonakali, umsebenzi woMdali wokwenza zonke izinto wawukade uqhubeke izinsuku eziyisihlanu, okwathi ngokushesha emuva kwazo, uMdali wemukela usuku lwesithupha lokudala zonke izinto. Lolusuku lwabe lungesinye isiqalo esisha, nolunye usuku olumangalisayo. Labe liyini-ke icebo lomdali ngalobu busuku obandulela usuku olusha? Ingabe yiziphi izidalwa ezintsha ayezozidala, wabe ezodala? Lalela, lelo yiphimbo loMdali ...

“Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Umhlaba mawuveze izilwane eziphilayo ngokwezinhlobo zazo, izinkomo, nokunwabuzelayo, nezilo zomhlaba ngokwezinhlobo zazo: futhi kwaba njalo. Futhi uNkulunkulu wenza izilo zomhlaba ngokwezinhlobo zazo. nezinkomo ngokwezinhlobo zazo, nakho konke okunwabuzelayo emhlabeni ngokwezinhlobo zazo: futhi uNkulunkulu wabona ukuthi kuhle” (uGenesise 1:24-25). Lokhu, kufaka ziphi izidalwa eziphilayo? ImiBhalo ithi: izinkomo, kanye nezilwanyana ezinwabuzelayo, nezilo zomhlaba ngezinhlobo zazo. Okungukuthi, ngalolu suku kwakungeve kukhona zonke izinhlobo zezidalwa eziphilayo phezu komhlaba, kodwa zonke zazihlelwe ngohlobo, ngokunjalo, futhi, “uNkulunkulu wabona ukuthi kuhle.”

---

Njengasezinsukwini ezinhlanu ezedlule, ngephimbo elifanayo, ngosuku lwesithupha uMdali wayaleza ukuzalwa kwezidalwa eziphilayo ayezifisa, nokuthi zivele emhlabeni, ngasinye ngohlobo lwaso. Uma uMdali esebenzisa igunya Lakhe awekho amazwi awakhulumela ize, ngakho-ke, ngosuku lwesithupha, isidalwa esiphilayo ngasinye ayehlose ukusidala savela ngesikhathi esifanele. Njengoba uMdali wathi “Umhlaba mawuveze izilwane eziphilayo ngokwezinhlobo zazo,” ngokuphazima kweso, umhlaba wagcwala ukuphila, futhi phezu komhlaba kwavela masishane umphefumulo wezinhlobo ngezinhlobo zezidalwa eziphilayo.... Ehlane elinotshani obuluhlaza, izinkomo ezikhuluphele, zitshikizisa imisila ngapha nangapha, zavela ngokulandelana, izimvu ezikhalayo zaqoqana zaba imihlambi, namahhashi ayiyizelayo aqala ukugabavula.... Ngokuphazima kweso, odedangendlale bezimfunda ezinotshani baqhuma bachichima ngokuphilayo.... Ukuvela kwale mfuyo enhlobonhlobo kwakubukeka kahle ezindaweni zotshani ezinokuthula, futhi kwaletha impilo engenamkhawulo.... Zaziyoaba abangane bezindawo ezinotshani, nobabusi bezindawo ezinotshani, enye incike ngokusizana nenye; ngakho futhi zaziyoaba abaqaphi nabagcini balezi zindawo, okwakuzoba indawo yazo yokuhlala unomphela, futhi eyayizozihlinzeka ngakho konke ezikudingayo, umthombo wokondleka kwaphakade kokuphila kwazo ...

Ngalolo suku okwavela ngalo lezi nhlobonhlobo zemfuyo, ngezwi loMdali, inqwaba yezinambuzane yavela nayo, esinye emva kwesinye. Nakuba zabe ziyizidalwa eziphilayo ezincane kunazo zonke izidalwa, amandla azo okuphila ayeselokhu eyindalo emangalisayo yoMdali, futhi aziphuzanga kakhulu ukufika. Ezinye zabhakuzisa amaphiko azo amancanyana, kwathi ezinye zakhasa kancane; ezinye zagcogcoma zagxuma, ezinye zazidiyazela; ezinye zathuthleka ziya phambili, kwathi ezinye zashesha ukuhlelela emuva; ezinye zakekela, ezinye zagxumagxuma ziya phansi naphezulu.... Zonke zaziphansi phezulu zizama ukuthola amakhaya azo: Ezinye zadudula zayongena otshanini, ezinye zaqala ukumba imigodi emhlabathini, ezinye zandizela phezulu emithini, zacasha emahlathini.... Nakuba zazizincane, zazingazimisele ukumela ukuhlushwa indlala futhi emuva kokuthola amakhaya azo, zaphuthuma ukuyofuna ukudla ukuze zidle. Ezinye zakhwela otshanini ukudla imicu yabo ethambile, ezinye zafuqela imithamo yomhlabathi zayifaka eziswini zazo, zidla ngomkhulu umfutho nentokozo (kuzona, ngisho umhlabathi uyisibiliboco esihlwabusile); ezinye zazicashe emahlathini, kodwa azizange zime ukuze ziphumule, njengoba okusamanzi phakathi kwamaqabunga asulekile aluhlaza ngokufiphele, azinika isidlo esimnandi.... Emuva kokuthi sezisuthi, izinambuzane azizange ziyeke ezazikwenza; nakuba zazizincane ngomzimba, zazinomdlandla omangalisayo nokugxumagxuma okungenamkhawu, ngakho ezidalweni zonke, zikhwishiza kunazo zonke, futhi zikhuthle kunazo zonke. Azizange zivilaphe, futhi azizange zizitike ngokuphumula. Lapho sezisuthi, zaziqhubeka zisebenze imisebenzi yazo ngenxa yekusasa lazo, zimatasatasa

---

ziphuthuma lapha nalaphaya ngenxa yekusasa lazo, ukuze ziphile.... Zazivungazela kancane amaculo aneminkenenezo nezigqi ezehlukene ukuzigqugquzela nokuzikhuthaza ukuthi ziqhubeke. Zengeza intokozo otshanini, emithini, kanye nomhlabathi uwonke, zenza usuku ngalunye, unyaka ngamunye, ube yingqayizivele... Ngezilimi zazo futhi ngezindlela zazo, zadlulisa imibiko kuzo zonke izinto eziphilayo emhlabeni. Futhi zisebenzisa amandla okuphila kwazo, zabeka izimpawu kuzona zonke izinto, lapho zazishiya imisizilo khona... Zabe zazana kakhulu nomhlabathi, notshani, kanye namahlathi, futhi zaletha umdlandla nempilo emhlabathini, otshanini, emahlathini, zaphinde zaletha imiyalo nezilokotho zoMdali ezintweni zonke eziphilayo ...

Ihlo loMdali labuka zonke izinto ayezidalile, futhi kulo mzuzu, amehlo Akhe ama kancane emahlathini nezintaba, umqondo Wakhe uphenduka. Lapho amazwi Akhe ekhishwa, emahlathini acinene, nasezintabeni, kwavela uhlobo lwesidalwa esasingafani nezake zavela ngaphambili: Kwakuyizilwane zasendle ezazishiwo ngumlomo kaNkulunkulu. Nakuba zaziphuzile kakhulu ukufika, zanikina amakhanda azo, zatshikizisa imisila yazo, ngasinye sinobuso baso obuhlukile. Ezinye zazinesikhumba esinoboya, ezinye kungathi zinezembatho zempi, ezinye zaziveza amazinyo azo acijile, ezinye kwakungathi ziyamamatheka, ezinye zazinemiqala emide, ezinye zazinemisila emifushane, ezinye zazinolaka zingenakwesaba, ezinye zazibuka sengathi ziyesaba, ezinye zazigoba ukuze zidle utshani, ezinye zigcwele igazi ngasemilonyeni, ezinye zigxumagxuma ngemilenze emibili, ezinye zihambahamba ngezinselo ezine, ezinye zibuka le kude ngaphezu kwemithi, ezinye zasilinda emahlathini ukuze zihlasele ngokuzumisa, ezinye zazifuna imihume ukuze ziphumule, ezinye zazigijima zitshakadula emathafeni, ezinye zizingela emahlathini...; ezinye zazizimbi, ezinye zihlaba umkhulungwane, ezinye zikhonkotha, ezinye zikhala...: ezinye zazisho ngephimbo lokuqala, ezinye zibhodla, ezinye zinamaphimbo ahhadlazelayo, ezinye zanamaphimbo acacile amnandi...; ezinye zabe zibukeka kabi, ezinye zizinhle, ezinye zazinyanyisa, ezinye zithandeka, ezinye zazisabisa, ezinye zikhohliseka ngendlela ethandekayo.... Zilandelana zeza ngaphambili. Ziboneni zihfefuzela, zikhululekile, zingenandaba nakancane nezinye, zingabukani ngisho nangeso .... Leso naleso sinempilo ethile uMdali ayesinike yona, nobudlwembe bazo, nobubheva, zavela emahlathini nasezintabeni. Zazidelela uwonke wonke, ziqholosha ngokuphelele—ubani owazenza ababusi bangempela basezintabeni nasemahlathini? Kusukela ngesikhathi ukuvela kwazo kumiswa uMdali, “zathatha ngokubanga” amahlathi, futhi “zathatha ngokubanga” izintaba, ngoba uMdali wayeseyibekile wayivala imingcele futhi wanquma umkhawulo wokuphila kwazo. Yizo zodwa ezabe zingamakhosi angempela ezintaba namahlathi, futhi yingakho zazinobudlwembe kangaka, zidelela kakhulu. Zabizwa ngokuthi “izilwane zasendle” ngenxa nje yokuthi, ezilwaneni zonke, kwakuyizona ezazinobudlwembe, ziyizibheva futhi zingathambiseki. Wawungeke uzifuye,

---

ngakho wawungeke uzigcine, uzikhulise, zazingenakuphila ngokuzwana nesintu noma zisebenzele isintu. Kwakungenxa yokuthi wawungeke uzigcine, zazingeke zisisebenzele isintu, ingakho kwadingeka ukuthi ziphile ngokuqhelelana nesintu, futhi umuntu wayengeke aze asondele kuzo. Futhi kungoba zaziphila kude ngokuqhelelana nesintu, futhi umuntu engenakusondela kuzo, okwenza zakwazi ukufeza umsebenzi ezaziwunikwe uMdali: ukuqapha izintaba namahlathi. Ubudlwembe bazo bavikela izintaba namahlathi, futhi kwakungukuvikeleka nesiqinisekiso esihle kakhulu sokuphila nokwanda kwazo. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, ubudlwembe bazo kwagcina futhi baqinisekisa ibhalansi phakathi kwezinto zonke. Ukufika kwazo kwaletsa usizo nokusimama ezintabeni namahlathi; ukufika kwazo kwafaka umdlandla nempilo engenamkhawu ezintabeni namahlathi athule futhi angenalutho. Kusukela kulesi sikhathi kuqhubeka, izintaba namahlathi aba indawo yazo yokuhlala unomphela, futhi zazingasoze zize zilahlekelwe amakhaya azo, ngoba izintaba namahlathi avela futhi abakhona ngenxa yazo, nezilwane zasendle zazizokwenza umsebenzi wazo, ziphinde zenze konke ezazingakwenza ukuwalondoloza. Ngokunjalo, izilwane zasendle zazizogcina ngokuqikelela imiyalo yoMdali ukuthi zibambelele zigcine indawo yazo, futhi ziqhubeke zisebenzise le mvelo yazo yobulwane ukugcina ukulingana phakathi kwazo zonke izinto ezibekwe nguMdali, nokukhombisa igunya namandla oMdali!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 89)**

### **Ngaphansi Kwegunya LoMdali, Zonke Izinto Ziphelele**

Zonke izinto ezidalwe nguNkulunkulu, kuhlenganiswe lezo ezazikwazi ukunyakaza nalezo ezazingakwazi ukunyakaza, njengezinyoni nezinhlanzi, njengemithi nezimbali, futhi kuhlenganiswe nemfuyo, izinambuzane, kanye nezilwane zasendle ezenziwa ngosuku lwesithupha—zonke zazizinhle kuNkulunkulu, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, zonke lezi zinto, ngokuhambisana nohlelo Lwakhe, zazifinyelele esicholweni sokupheleliswa, futhi zazifinyelele emazingeni uNkulunkulu ayefisa ukuwafeza. Isinyathelo ngesinyathelo, uMdali wenza umsebenzi ayehlose ukuwenza ngokuhambisana nohlelo Lwakhe. Ngokulandelana, izinto ayehlose ukuzidala zavela, kanti ukuvela kwazo ngayinye, kwakukhombisa igunya loMdali, nokucaca kwegunya Lakhe, futhi ngenxa yalokucaciseka, zonke izilwane zazingenakwenza lutho ngaphandle kokubonga umusa woMdali, nokuhlinzeka koMdali. Njengoba izenzo ezimangalisayo zikaNkulunkulu zazibonakaliswa, lo mhlaba wakhukhumala, kancane kancane, ngazo zonke izinto uNkulunkulu ayezidalile, futhi waguquka ekubeni isiphithiphithi nobumnyama waba nokucaca nokukhanya, wasuka ekubeni nokuthula okuthe cwaka, waba nokuphila okukhwishizayo nempilo engenamkhawulo. Phakathi kwazo

---

zonke izinto zendalo, kusukela kwezinkulu kuya kwezincane, kusukela kwezincane kuya kwezincinyane, akukho okungadalwanga ngegunya namandla oMdali, futhi kwakunesidingo nokubaluleka okuyingqayizivele futhi okusemvelweni yaso, ukubakhona kwesilwane ngasinye. Ngale komehluko ngokubunjwa nesakhiwo sazo, zazifanele ukuba zazenziwe uMdali ukuze zibekhona ngaphansi kwegunya loMdali. Ngesinye isikhathi abantu babona isinambuzane, esibukeka kabi kakhulu, bese bethi, “Lesi sinambuzane sibi kakhulu, ngendlela yokuthi, ayikho indlela yokuthi into embi kanje yayingadalwa nguNkulunkulu—ayikho indlela yokuthi wayengadala into embi kangaka.” Waze wanobuphukuphuku lowo mbono! Okufanele bakusho ukuthi, “Nakuba lesi sinambuzane sisibi kangaka, senziwa nguNkulunkulu, ngakho kufanele ukuthi sinenhloso yaso ehlukile.” Emicabangweni kaNkulunkulu, wayehlose ukunika ukubukela ngakunye, nemsebenzi eyehlukahlukene, ezilwaneni eziphilayo ezinhlobonhlobo azidalile. Ngakho ayikho into uNkulunkulu ayidala, ayenza ngobumba olufanayo. Kusukela ekubukekeni kwangaphandle kuya ekubunjweni ngaphakathi, kusuka emikhubeni yaso yokuphila kuya endaweni lapho sihlala khona—isilwane ngasinye sihlukile. Izinkomo zibukeka njengezinkomo, izimbongolo zibukeka njengezimbongolo, izinyamazane zibukeka njengezinyamazane, nezindlovu zibukeka njengezindlovu. Ungasho ukuthi isiphi esihle kunazo zonke, nesimbi kunazo zonke? Ningasho ukuthi isiphi esiwusizo kakhulu, nokuthi iyiphi ingqikithi yaso engenasidingo kakhulu? Abanye abantu bayayithanda indlela izindlovu ezibukeka ngayo, kodwa akekho osebenzisa izindlovu ukulima amasimu; abanye abantu bayayithanda indlela amabhubesi nezingwe ezibukeka ngayo, ngoba ukubukeka kwazo, kuhlaba umxhwele kunazo zonke izinto, kodwa ungakwazi ukuzigcina njengezilwane ezifuyiwe ezithandwayo? Ngamafushane, mayelana nezinto zonke, umuntu kufanele athobele igunya woMdali, okungukuthi, athobele uhlelo olubekwe nguMdali ezintweni zonke; lesi isimo sengqondo esihlakaniphe kunazo zonke. Isimo sengqondo sokufuna, nokulalela izinhloso zasekuqaleni zoMdali, singukwemukela ngeqiniso nokuqiniseka igunya loMdali. Kuhle kuNkulunkulu, ngakho isiphi isizathu umuntu anaso sokuthi asole?

Ngakho, zonke izinto ezingaphansi kwegunya loMdali zizodlala umculo omnandi nomusha ngenxa yobukhosi boMdali, zizoqala isandulelo esimangalisayo ngenxa yomsebenzi Wakhe wosuku olusha, kanti kulo mzuzu uMdali Naye uzovula ikhasi elisha emsebenzini Wakhe wokuphatha! Ngokwegunya wamahlumela asentwasahlobo, ukuvuthwa kwasehlobo, isivuno sasekwindla kanye nokukhweza izinto kwasebusika okumiswe nguMdali, zonke izinto zizozwakala ngohlelo lomdali lokuphatha, futhi zizokwemukela usuku lwazo olusha, isiqalo esisha, nomzila wempilo omusha, futhi maduzane nje zizozala ngokulandelana unomphela ukuze zemukele usuku ngalunye ngaphansi kobukhosi begunya lomdali ...



---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 90)**

### **Akukho Kokudaliwe Nokungadalwanga Okungathatha Indawo Yobunjalo BoMdali**

Kusukela lapho eqala ukudala izinto zonke, amandla kaNkulunkulu aqala ukuvezwa, futhi aqala ukwembulwa, ngoba uNkulunkulu wasebenzisa amazwi ukudala zonke izinto. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi iyiphi indlela azidala ngayo, kungakhathaleki ukuthi kungani azidala, zonke izinto zavela, zaphinde zasimama futhi zaba khona ngenxa yamazwi kaNkulunkulu, futhi lokhu yigunya eliyinqayizivele lomdali. Ngesikhathi isintu singakaveli emhlabeni, uMdali wasebenzisa amandla negunya Lakhe ukudala zonke izinto, ezidalela isintu, futhi wasebenzisa izindlela zakhe eziyinqayizivele ukulungisela isintu indawo yokuhlala efanelekile. Konke akwenza kwabe kuwukulungisela isintu, esase sizothola umphefumulo Wakhe. Okungukuthi, ngesikhathi esingaphambili kokudalwa kwesintu, igunya likaNkulunkulu lakhonjiswa ezilwaneni zonke ezihlukile esintwini, ezintweni ezinkulu njengamazulu, izinkanyiso, izilwandle, kanye nomhlaba, nakulezo ezincane njengezilwane nezinyoni, kanye nakuzona zonke izinhlobo zezinambuzane nezilwanyane, okubandakanya namagciwane anhlobonhlobo angabonakali ngeso lenyama. Isilwane ngasinye sanikezwa ukuphila ngamazwi oMdali, zaphinde zasabalala ngasinye ngenxa yamazwi oMdali. Futhi ngasinye saphila ngaphansi kobukhosi boMdali ngenxa yamazwi oMdali. Noma zingawutholanga umphefumulo woMdali, zakhombisa ukuphila kanye nempilo ezakunikwa uMdali ngezinhlobo ezihlukene zokuma nezakhiwo zazo; noma zingalitholanga ikhono lokukhuluma elaphiwa isintu nguMdali, ngasinye zanikwa indlela yokukhombisa ukuphila kwazo ezayinikwa nguMdali, futhi eyabe ihlukile olimini lomuntu. Igunya loMdali aliniki nje kuphela amandla okuphila izinto eziphathekayo ezibonakala sengathi azinyakazi, ukuze zingaphinde zinyamalale, kodwa, ngaphezu kwalokho, linika umuzwa wokuzalana nokwanda kuzo zonke izilwane eziphilayo, ukuze zize zinganyamalali, futhi nokuthi, isizukulwane emuva kwesizukulwane, sidlulise imithetho nemigomo yokuphila esiyiphiwe uMdali. Indlela uMdali asebenzisa ngayo igunya Lakhe ayibambelele ngokuqina, embonweni ophathelene nobukhulu noma nobuncane, futhi ayiphoqelekile ukuba ibe noma yisiphi isimo. Uyakwazi ukulawula ukusebenza komhlaba jikelele, futhi apha ubukhosi phezu kokuphila nokufa kwezinto zonke, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, uyakwazi ukuguqula zonke izinto ukuthi zisebenzele Yena. Uyakwazi ukuphatha konke ukusebenza kwezintaba, imifula, kanye namachibi, futhi abuse zonke izinto ezingaphakathi kuwo. Ngaphezu kwalokho, Uyakwazi ukuhlinzeka lokho okudingwa izinto zonke. Lokhu ukubonakaliswa kwegunya eliyinqayizivele lomdali phakathi kwezinto zonke ngaphandle kwesintu. Ukubonakaliswa okungaka akusikhona nje okwesikhathi sonke sempilo, kodwa akusoze kwanqamuka, noma kuphumule, futhi akunakuguqulwa noma koniwe ngumuntu noma into noma kwengezwe noma kuncishiswe inoma

---

ngumuphi umuntu noma into—ngoba akekho okungathatha indawo yobunjalo boMdali, ngakho-ke igunya loMdali ngeke lithathelwe isikhundla yinoma yisiphi isidalwa esiphilayo, futhi ngeke litholwe inoma isiphi isidalwa esingadalwanga. Thatha izithunywa zikaNkulunkulu nezingelosi njengesibonelo. Azinawo amandla kaNkulunkulu, kungasaphathwa igunya loMdali, futhi isizathu sokuthi kungani zingenawo amandla negunya likaNkulunkulu, ukuthi azinayo ingqikithi yoMdali. Izinto ezingadalwanga, njengezithunywa zikaNkulunkulu nezingelosi, noma zikwazi ukwenza izinto ezithile zenzela uNkulunkulu, azikwazi ukumela uNkulunkulu. Noma zinawo amandla athile, umuntu angenawo, azinalo igunya likaNkulunkulu, azinalo igunya likaNkulunkulu ukudala zonke izinto, nokuyala zonke izinto, nokuphatha ubukhosi phezu kwezinto zonke. Futhi ubungqayizivele bukaNkulunkulu abunakuthathelwa indawo yinoma isiphi isidalwa esingadalwanga, futhi ngokufanayo, igunya namandla kaNkulunkulu ngeke kuthathelwe indawo yinoma yisiphi isidalwa esidaliwe. EBhayibhelini, uke wafunda nganoma isiphi isithunywa sikaNkulunkulu esidala zonke izinto? Futhi kungani uNkulunkulu engazange athume noma isiphi sezithunywa noma izingelosi Zakhe ukuthi sidale zonke izinto? Yingoba bezingenalo igunya likaNkulunkulu, ngakho bezingenalo ikhono lokusebenzisa igunya likaNkulunkulu. Njengezidalwa zonke, zonke zingaphansi kobukhosi boMdali, futhi ngaphansi kwegunya lomdali, ngakho ngendlela efanayo, uMdali nguNkulunkulu wazo, futhi unguMbusi wazo. Phakathi kwazo zonke—noma eziphakeme noma ezisezingeni eliphansi, ezinamandla amakhulu noma amancane—akukho neyodwa engadlula igunya loMdali, ngakho, phakathi kwazo, akukho nesisodwa esingathatha ubunjalo boMdali. Azisoze zabizwa ngokuthi uNkulunkulu, futhi azisoze zakwazi ukuba nguMdali. Lawa amaqiniso namaphuzu angeguqulwe!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 91)**

### **UNkulunkulu Usebenzisa Amazwi Akhe Ukumisa Isivumelwano Nomuntu**

UGenesise 9:11-13 Futhi ngizomisa isivumelwano Sami nawe, ayisekho inyama eyophinda ibhujiswe ngamanzi kazamcolo; akasayikuza uzamcolo ukubhubhisa umhlaba. Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Lokhu kuwuphawu lwesivumelwano engisenza phakathi Kwami nani nazo zonke izilwane eziphilayo ezinani, izizukulwane ngezizukulwane zaphakade: Ngiyamisa uthingo Lwami emafwini, futhi luyakuba uphawu lwesivumelwano phakathi Kwami nomhlaba.

### **Emuva Kokudala Zonke Izinto, Igunya LoMdali Liyafakazelwa Liphinde Libonakaliswe Futhi Ngesivumelwano Sothingo**

Igunya loMdali lihlale libonakaliswa futhi lisebenza phakathi kwazo zonke izidalwa, futhi akabusi nje isimiselo sezinto zonke, kodwa futhi ubusa isintu, isidalwa esikhethekile asidala

---

ngezandla Zakhe uqobo, futhi esinesakhiwo sokuphila esihlukile futhi esiphila ngohlobo lokuphila oluhlukile. Emuva kokwenza zonke izinto, uMdali akazange ayeke ukuveza igunya namandla Akhe; Kuye, igunya ayephethe ngalo ubukhosi phezu kwezinto zonke nesimiselo sesintu sisonke, laqala ngokusemthethweni kuphela lapho isintu sasesizelwe ngokwempela esandleni Sakhe. Wayehlose ukuphatha isintu, futhi alawule isintu, wayehlose ukusindisa isintu, wayehlose ukusizuza ngokweqiniso isintu, ukuzuza isintu esasingaphatha zonke izinto, futhi wayehlose ukuthi isintu esinjalo siphile phansi kwegunya Lakhe, futhi sazi igunya Lakhe, futhi silalele igunya Lakhe. Ngakho, uNkulunkulu waqala waveza igunya Lakhe ngokusemthethweni, phakathi kwabantu, esebenzisa amazwi Akhe, futhi waqala ukusebenzisa igunya Lakhe ukufeza amazwi Akhe. Impela, igunya likaNkulunkulu lakhonjiswa ezindaweni zonke ngalesi sikhathi sale nqubo; Ngikhethe nje izibonelo ezithile, ezaziwa kakhulu, eningakwazi ukuqonda ngazo futhi nazi ubungqayizivele bukaNkulunkulu, futhi niqonde ngegunya eliyinqayizivele likaNkulunkulu.

Kunokufana phakathi kwesiqephu esikuGenesis 9:11-13 kanye neziqephu ezingaphezulu eziphathelene nokuqoshwa kokudalwa komhlaba nguMdali, kodwa futhi kunomahluko. Yini efanayo? Ukufana kulele ekusebenziseni kukaNkulunkulu amazwi ukwenza lokho ayehlose ukukwenza, futhi umehluko ukuthi lesi siqephu iyingxoxo phakathi kukaNkulunkulu nomuntu, lapho amisa khona isivumelwano nomuntu, futhi watshela umuntu lokho okwakutholakala kulesi sivumelwano. Lokhu kusetshenziswa kwegunya likaNkulunkulu kwafezwa ngesikhathi exoxa nomuntu, okungukuthi, ngaphambili kokudalwa kwesintu, amazwi kaNkulunkulu ayeyimiyalelo nokuthuma ngemilayezo, ayayikhishelwe izidalwa lezo ayehlose ukuzidala. Kodwa manje kwase kukhona umuntu ozozwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ngakho amazwi Akhe ayeyikho kokubili, ayeyingxoxo nomuntu kanye futhi nemiyalo nezexwayiso kumuntu, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, aye yimiyalelo elethwe kozo zonke izinto eziphethwe yigunya Lakhe.

Isiphi isenzo sikaNkulunkulu esibhalwe kulesi siqephu? Kubhalwe ngesivumelwano uNkulunkulu asimisa nomuntu emuva kokubhubhisa Kwakhe umhlaba ngozamcolo, sitshela umuntu ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayengeke aphinde adale imbubhiso enjalo phezu komhlaba, nokuthi, ukuze afeze lokho, uNkulunkulu wadala uphawu—ingabe lwabe luyini uphawu? EmiBhalweni kuthiwa “Ngiyamisa uthingo Lwami emafwini, futhi luyakuba uphawu lwesivumelwano phakathi Kwami nomhlaba.” Lawa amazwi asekuqaleni akhulunywa uMdali esintwini. Lapho esho la mazwi, uthingo lwavela phambi kwamehlo omuntu, lapho olulokhu lukhona kuze kube namhlanje. Wonke umuntu wake walubona uthingo olunjalo, futhi uma ulubona, uyazi ukuthi luvela kanjani? Isayensi ayikwazi ukukufakazela lokhu, noma ukuthola isisusa salo noma ukubona ukuthi lukuphi. Ingenxa yokuthi uthingo uphawu lwesivumelwano phakathi koMdali nomuntu; aludingi isisekelo sesayensi, alwenziwanga umuntu, futhi umuntu

---

angeke akwazi ukuluguqula. Lokhu kungukuqhubeka kwegunya loMdali emuva kokuthi esekhulumile amazwi Akhe. UMdali wasebenzisa indlela Yakhe ekhethekile ukugcina isivumelwano Sakhe nomuntu nesithembiso Sakhe, ngakho ukusebenzisa Kwakhe uthingo njengophawu lwesivumelwano ayesimisile, kuyisimemezelo nomthetho wasezulwini oyohlala phakade ungaguquki, noma kumayelana noMdali noma isintu esidaliwe. Kepha, lo mthetho ongenakuguqulwa, kufanele kushiwo ukuthi ungokunye ukubonakaliswa kwangempela kwegunya loMdali, kulandela ukudala Kwakhe zonke izinto, kufanele kushiwo ukuthi, igunya namandla oMdali akunamkhawulo; Ukusebenzisa Kwakhe uthingo njengophawu ngukuqhubeka nokwelulwa kwegunya loMdali. Lokhu kwakungesinye isenzo esenziwa nguNkulunkulu esebenzisa amazwi Akhe, futhi kwabe kuwuphawu lwesivumelwano uNkulunkulu ayelumisile nomuntu esebenzisa amazwi. Watshela umuntu ngalokhu ayehlele ukukwenza, nangendlela okwakuzogcwaliseka ngayo futhi kufezekile, futhi ngaleyo ndlela udaba lwagcwaliseka njengokwamazwi aphuma emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu kuphela onamandla angaka, futhi namhlanje, iminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziningi emuva kokuthi ewakhulumile lawa mazwi, umuntu usakwazi ukubuka uthingo olwakhulunywa ngumlomo kaNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yalawo mazwi ashiwo nguNkulunkulu, le nto ilokhu imile ingaguquliwe futhi ingaguqukile. Akekho ongalususa uthingo, akekho ongaguqula imithetho yalo, futhi lukhona ngenxa yamazwi kaNkulunkulu kuphela. Lokhu kuyilo impela igunya likaNkulunkulu. “UNkulunkulu wethembekile, futhi izwi Lakhe lizofezeka, futhi loko okufezekile kuhlala kuze kube phakade.” Lawa mazwi abonakalisiwe lapha ngokusobala, futhi kuwuphawu nesici esicacile segunya namandla kaNkulunkulu. Uphawu noma isici esinje asitholakali noma asibonakali kunoma isiphi isidalwa, hhayi futhi ukuthi siyabonakala kunoma yikuphi okungadalwanga. Sitholakala kuphela kuNkulunkulu oyingqayizivele futhi sihlukanisa ubunjalo nengqikithi yoMdali kuleyo yezidalwa. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, kuwuphawu nesici esisho ukuthi, ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, ngeke kwedlulwa yinoma yikuphi okudaliwe noma okungadalwanga.

Ukumisa kukaNkulunkulu isivumelwano Sakhe nomuntu kwakuyisenzo esibaluleke kakhulu, futhi wayehlase ukusisebenzisa ukukhombisa iqiniso kumuntu nokutshela umuntu intando Yakhe, futhi ukwenza lokho, wasebenzisa indlela eyingqayizivele, wasebenzisa uphawu olukhethekile ukumisa isivumelwano nomuntu, uphawu olwabe luyisethembiso sesivumelwano ayekade esimise nomuntu. Ngakho-ke ukumiswa kwalesi sivumelwano kwabe kuwumcimbi omkhulu? Futhi wabe umkhulu kangakanani? Yilokhu kanye okukhethekile kakhulu ngesivumelwano: akusona isivumelwano esimiswe phakathi komuntu nomunye, noma iqembu kanye nelinye, noma izwe kanye nelinye, kodwa isivumelwano esimiswe phakathi koMdali nesintu sisonke, futhi sizohlala sisebenza kuze kufike usuku lapho uMdali eyoqeda zonke izinto. Ongamele lesi sivumelwano nguMdali, nozosigcina uMdali. Kafushane, ukuphelela

---

kwesivumelwano sothingo, esamiswa nesintu sagcwaliseka futhi safezeka ngengxoxo phakathi koMdali nesintu futhi sisalokhu simile kuze kube namuhla. Yini enye izidalwa ezingayenza ngaphandle kokuthobela, nokulalela, nokukholwa, kanye nokufakazela kanye nokudumisa igunya loMdali? Ngoba akekho omunye ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu oyingqayizivele onamandla okumisa isivumelwano esinjengalesi. Ukuvela kothingo, njalo njalo, kuyamemezela esintwini futhi kuyasibiza ukuthi siqaphele isivumelwano phakathi koMdali nesintu. Ukuvela njalo kwesivumelwano phakathi koMdali nesintu, okukhonjiswa esintwini akulona nje uthingo noma isivumelwano uqobo lwaso kodwa igunya elingaguquki loMdali. Ukuvela kothingo, njalo njalo kukhombisa izenzo ezinkulu nezimangalisayo ezenziwa uMdali ezindaweni ezifihlakele, kanti ngaleso sikhathi, isinika isithombe esisemqoka, segunya loMdali elingasozela lanyamalala futhi elingasozela laguquka. Akukhona lokhu okunye ukubonakaliswa kwenye ingxenye yegunya loMdali eliyinqayizivele?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 92)**

### **Izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu**

UGenesise 17:4-6 Ngokwami, bheka, isivumelwano Sami sikuwe, futhi uyakuba ngubaba wezizwe eziningi. Igama lakho akusayikuthiwa u-Abrama, kepha igama lakho lizoba ngu-Abrahama; ngokuba ngikwenze ubaba wezizwe eziningi. Futhi Ngiyokwandisa impela inzalo yakho, ngiyakwenza futhi izizwe ngawe, namakhosi ayovele kuwe.

UGenesise 18:18-19 U-Abrahama uzoba ngempela isizwe esikhulu, esinamandla, futhi zonke izizwe zomhlaba ziyobusiswa ngaye. Ngokuba ngiyamazi, uzoyala abantwana bakhe nendlu yakhe emva kwakhe, futhi bayakugcina indlela kaJehova, ukwenza ukulunga nokwahlulela; ukuze uJehova enzele u-Abrahama lokho akushilo ngaye.

UGenesise 22:16-18 Ngizifungile Mina uqobo, kusho uJehova, ngenxa yokuthi ukwenzile lokhu, futhi ungayigodlanga indodana yakho, indodana yakho okuwukuphela kwayo: Ngiyakukubusisa nokukubusisa, futhi ngandise nokwandisa inzalo yakho ibe njengezinkanyezi zezulu, nanjengesihlabathi sasogwini lolwandle; futhi inzalo yakho iyothatha isango lezitha zayo; Futhi ngenzalo yakho zonke izizwe zomhlaba zizobusiswa, ngokuba ulilalele izwi Lami.

UJobe 42:12 Ngakho uJehova wabusisa isiphetho sikaJobe kunesiqalo sakhe: ngokuba wayenezimvu eziyizinkulungwane eziyishumi nane, namakamela ayizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, namabhagqa ayizinkulungwane ezinkabi, nezimbongolo zezinsikazi eziyinkulungwane.

---

## **Indlela Nomumo Oyingqayizivele Wamazwi OMdali Kuwuphawu Lobunjalo kanye Negunya Eliyingqayizivele LoMdali**

Banengi abafisa ukufuna, futhi bazuze, izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu, kodwa akubona bonke abangazithola lezi zibusiso, ngoba uNkulunkulu unezimiso Zakhe futhi ubusisa umuntu ngendlela Yakhe. Izithembiso ezenziwa uNkulunkulu kumuntu, kanye nobungako bomusa awunika umuntu, kwabiwa kusukela emicabangweni nasezenzweni zomuntu. Ngakho, yini ekhonjiswa yizibusiso zikaNkulunkulu? Yini ebonwa abantu kuzo? Kuleli qophelo, akesibeke eceleni ingxoxo yokuthi abantu abanjani ababusiwa nguNkulunkulu, noma izimiso zesibusiso sikaNkulunkulu kumuntu. Kunalokho, masibuke ukubusiwa komuntu nguNkulunkulu ngenhloso yokwazi igunya likaNkulunkulu, sikubuka ngeso lokwazi igunya likaNkulunkulu.

Iziqephu ezine zombhalo ngaphezulu zonke zingokuqoshiwe ngokubusiwa komuntu nguNkulunkulu. Zisinika incazelo eneminingwane ngabantu abathola izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu, njengo Abrahama noJobe, kanye nezizathu ezenza uNkulunkulu abanike izibusiso Zakhe, nalokho okwakuqukethwe yilezi zibusiso. Iphimbo nendlela abekwa ngayo la mazwi, neso nesikhundla lapho ayekhulunyelwa kukho, kuvumela abantu ukuba bakwazise ukuthi Lowo onika izibusiso nowemukela izibusiso ezinje banobunjalo, isikhundla nengqikithi okwehlukene ngokusobala. Iphimbo nendlela yala mazwi, kanye nendawo akhulunywa kuyo, kuyingqayizivele kuNkulunkulu, onobunjalo boMdali. Unegunya namandla, kanye nokuhlonipheka koMdali, kanye nobukhosi obungavumeli ukungabaza komuntu.

Masiqale sibuke kuGenesise 17:4-6: “Ngokwami, bheka, isivumelwano sami sikuwe, futhi uyakuba ngubaba wezizwe eziningi. Igama lakho akusayikuthiwa u-Abrama, kepha igama lakho lizoba ngu-Abrahama; ngokuba ngikwenze ubaba wezizwe eziningi. Futhi Ngiyokwandisa impela inzalo yakho, ngiyakwenza futhi izizwe ngawe, namakhosi ayovele kuwe.” La mazwi ayeyisivumelwano uNkulunkulu asenza no-Abrahama, kanye nokubusisa kukaNkulunkulu u-Abrahama: uNkulunkulu wayezokwenza u-Abrahama uyise wezizwe, wayezokwandisa kakhulu inzalo yakhe, enze izizwe kuye, futhi amakhosi ayeyovela kuye. Uyalibona igunya likaNkulunkulu kula mazwi? Futhi ulibona kanjani igunya elingaka? Iyiphi ingxenye yengqikithi yegunya likaNkulunkulu oyibonayo? Uma ufundisisa lawa mazwi, akunzima ukuthola ukuthi igunya nobunjalo bukaNkulunkulu bembulwe basobala ngendlela abekwe ngayo amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Isibonelo, lapho uNkulunkulu ethi “isivumelwano Sami sikuwe, futhi uyakuba..., ngikwenzile... Ngiyokwandisa...,” imisho enjengokuthi “uyakuba” kanye “Ngiya-,” nendlela ebekwe ngayo, iphethe ukuqinisekisa ubunjalo negunya likaNkulunkulu, le misho ngenye indlela, iyinkomba yokuthembeka koMdali; ngakwenye indlela, ingamazwi akhethekile asetshenziswa nguNkulunkulu, onobunjalo boMdali—iphinde ibe yingxenye yenqolobane yamagama

---

ajwayelekile. Uma umuntu ethi uthemba ukuthi omunye umuntu uzokwanda ngokweqile, nokuthi izizwe ziyophuma kuyena, nokuthi amakhosi ayovela kuyena, lokho akungabazeki ukuthi kuwuhlobo lwesifiso, futhi akusona isithembiso noma isibusiso. Ngakho futhi, abantu abalinge bathi “ngizokwenza ube ilokhu nalokhu, uzokwenza lokhu nalokhu....,” ngoba bayazi ukuthi abanawo lawo mandla; akuncikile kubona, ngisho noma bangazisho izinto ezinjena, amazwi abo ayobe engasho lutho futhi ewumbhedo, oqhutshwa ukufisa nokulangazelela. Ukhona umuntu ongalinga akhulume ngendlela ephakeme kanje, uma ezwa ukuthi ngeke aphumelele ukufeza izifiso zakhe? Wonke umuntu ulufisela okuhle uzalo lwakhe futhi uthemba ukuthi bayohamba phambili bathakasele impumelelo enkulu. Bekungaba inhlanhla enkulu uma omunye wabo ubengaba inkosi enkulu ebusa amanye amakhosi! Uma omunye wabo engaba umbusi lokho kungaba kuhle futhi —inqobo nje uma engumuntu obalulekile! Zonke lezi yizifiso zabantu, kodwa abantu bangafisela izibusiso nje kuphela, phezu kozalo lwabo, futhi ngeke bazigcwalise noma benze izithembiso zabo ziphumelele. Ezinhliziyweni zabo, wonke umuntu niyazi ukuthi abanawo amandla okufeza izinto ezinjalo, ngoba kubo, zonke lezi zinto zingaphezu kwamandla abo, ngakho-ke bangalawula kanjani isimiselo sabanye abantu? Isizathu esingenza uNkulunkulu asho amazwi anjalo ingoba, uNkulunkulu unegunya elikhulu, futhi uyakwazi ukufeza nokugcina zonke izithembiso azenza kumuntu nokwenza zonke izibusiso azinika umuntu ukuthi zigcwaliseke. Umuntu wadalwa nguNkulunkulu, ngakho ukuthi uNkulunkulu enze umuntu ande achichime, kungalula kakhulu; ukwenza uzalo lomuntu ukuba luchume, kungadinga izwi nje Lakhe. Akasoze adinga ukuthi ajuluke ukwenza lokho, noma ahluphe umqondo Wakhe, noma axakeke ngalokho; lokhu ngamandla kaNkulunkulu uqobo, igunya likaNkulunkulu uqobo.

Emuva kokufunda ukuthi “U-Abrahama uzoba ngempela isizwe esikhulu, esinamandla, futhi zonke izizwe zomhlaba ziyobusiswa ngaye” kuGenesis 18:18, ingabe niyalizwa igunya likaNkulunkulu? Niyakuzwa ukungajwayeleki koMdali? Niyakwazi ukuzwa ubukhulu boMdali? Amazwi kaNkulunkulu aqinisile. UNkulunkulu akawasho lawa mazwi ukukhombisa ukuzethemba ukuthi uzophumelela, kodwa awubufakazi begunya elisemazwini kaNkulunkulu nomyalelo ogcwalisa amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Mabili amazwi okufanele niwaqaphele lapha. Uma uNkulunkulu ethi, “U-Abrahama uzoba ngempela isizwe esikhulu, esinamandla, futhi zonke izizwe zomhlaba ziyobusiswa ngaye,” kukhona ukudida okuthile kula mazwi? Kukhona ukukhathazeka okuthile? Kukhona ukwesaba okuthile? Ngenxa yamazwi athi, “uzoba ngempela” no “ziy0-” emazwini kaNkulunkulu, lezi zinto ezithile, eziphathelene ikakhulukazi nomuntu, futhi ezivame ukubonakala kuye, azikaze zihlanganise lutho noMdali. Akekho umuntu ongalokotha asebenzise amazwi anjalo, ukufisela abantu kahle, akekho umuntu ongalokotha ukubusisa omunye ngesizwe esikhulu nesinamandla, ngokuqiniseka okungaka, noma athembise ukuthi zonke izizwe ziyobusiseka kuye. Uma amazwi kaNkulunkulu eba nesiqiniseko esikhulu,

---

ilapho futhi efakaza okuthile—yini lokho okuthile? Afakazela ukuthi uNkulunkulu unegunya elikhulu, futhi igunya Lakhe lingazifeza lezi zinto, nokufezeka kwazo akunakuvinjwa. UNkulunkulu wayenesiqiniseko enhliziyweni Yakhe, engenakho nokuncane ukungabaza ngakho konke ayebusise u-Abrahama ngakho. Ngaphezu kwalokho, konke lokhu sekuphelele kwakuyofezeka ngangokusho kwamazwi Akhe, futhi awekho amandla ayengakwazi ukuguqula, ukuvimba, ukukhinyabeza, noma ukuthikameza ukugcwaliseka kwakho. Akukhathaleki ukuthi kwakuzokwenzekani, ayikho into eyayingasula noma ibe nomthelela ekugcwalisekeni nokufezeka kwamazwi kaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kungamandla uqobo amazwi aphume emlonyeni woMdali, kanye negunya loMdali ongavumi ukuphika komuntu! Njengoba sewuwafundile la mazwi, usenokungabaza? La mazwi aphuma emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu futhi kunamandla, nobukhosi, kanye negunya emazwini kaNkulunkulu. Amandla negunya elingaka, kanye nokungabi nokugwemeka kokugcwaliseka kwalokho okushiwo, lokhu ngeke kwenziwa inoma isiphi isidalwa esidaliwe noma esingadalwanga futhi angeke kwedlulwa inoma yikuphi okudaliwe noma okungadalwanga. UMdali kuphela ongaxoxa nesintu ngaleli phimbo nangale ndlela, futhi amaqiniso akufakazele ukuthi izithembiso Zakhe aziwona amazwi angenalutho, noma ukuqhosha okuyize, kodwa awukubonakaliswa kwegunya eliyinqayizivele elingenakwedlulwa inoma imuphi umuntu, into noma okuthile.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 93)**

UGenesise 17:4-6 Ngokwami, bheka, isivumelwano Sami sikuwe, futhi uyakuba ngubaba wezizwe eziningi. Igama lakho akusayikuthiwa u-Abrama, kepha igama lakho lizoba ngu-Abrahama; ngokuba ngikwenze ubaba wezizwe eziningi. Futhi Ngiyokwandisa impela inzalo yakho, ngiyakwenza futhi izizwe ngawe, namakhosi ayovele kuwe.

UGenesise 18:18-19 U-Abrahama uzoba ngempela isizwe esikhulu, esinamandla, futhi zonke izizwe zomhlaba ziyobusiswa ngaye. Ngokuba ngiyamazi, uzoyala abantwana bakhe nendlu yakhe emva kwakhe, futhi bayakugcina indlela kaJehova, ukwenza ukulunga nokwahlulela; ukuze uJehova enzele u-Abrahama lokho akushilo ngaye.

UGenesise 22:16-18 Ngizifungile Mina uqobo, kusho uJehova, ngenxa yokuthi ukwenzile lokhu, futhi ungayigodlanga indodana yakho, indodana yakho okuwukuphela kwayo: Ngiyakukubusisa nokukubusisa, futhi ngandise nokwandisa inzalo yakho ibe njengezinkanyezi zezulu, nanjengesihlabathi sasogwini lolwandle; futhi inzalo yakho iyothatha isango lezitha zayo; Futhi ngenzalo yakho zonke izizwe zomhlaba zizobusiswa, ngokuba ulilalele izwi Lami.



---

UJobe 42:12 Ngakho uJehova wabusisa isiphetho sikaJobe kunesiqalo sakhe: ngokuba wayenezimvu eziyizinkulungwane eziyishumi nane, namakamela ayizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, namabhaqqa ayizinkulungwane ezinkabi, nezimbongolo zezinsikazi eziyinkulungwane.

Yini umahluko phakathi kwamagama akhulunywe nguNkulunkulu namagama akhulunywe umuntu? Uma ufunda la mazwi akhulunywe nguNkulunkulu, uzwa amandla amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kanye negunya likaNkulunkulu. Uzwa kanjani lapho uzwa abantu besho amazwi anjalo? Ucabanga ukuthi bayaqhosha futhi bayagabisa ngokwedlulele, futhi bayabukisa? Ngoba abanawo la mandla, abanalo igunya elingaka, ngakho-ke ngeke bakwazi nakancane ukufeza izinto ezinjalo. Ukuqiniseka kwabo okukhulu ngalezi zithembiso zabo, kukhomba ukuba budedengu bokuphawula kwabo. Uma umuntu esho amazwi anjengalawa, akungabazeki ukuthi ngabe uyaqhosha, futhi uzethemba ngokweqile, futhi baziveza ukuthi bayisibonelo esaziwayo sesimo sengelosi enkulu. La mazwi avela emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu; uyayizwa inhlese yokuzithwala lapha? Uyezwa sengathi amazwi kaNkulunkulu ayihlaya nje? Amazwi kaNkulunkulu ayigunya, amazwi kaNkulunkulu ayiqiniso, futhi ngaphambi kokuthi aphume emlonyeni Wakhe, okungukuthi, uma ethatha isinqumo sokwenza okuthile, leyo nto seyifezekile. Kungashiwo ukuthi, konke uNkulunkulu akusho ku-Abrahama kwabe kuyisivumelwano uNkulunkulu asimisa no-Abrahama. Lesi sivumelwano sasiyiqiniso elimisiwe, futhi siyiqiniso elifezekile, futhi wonke la maqiniso ayagcwaliseka kancane kancane ngokohlelo lukaNkulunkulu. Ngakho-ke, ukuthi uNkulunkulu asho amazwi anjalo, akusho ukuthi unesimo sokuqhosha, ngoba uNkulunkulu uyakwazi ukwenza izinto ezinje. Unamandla negunya elikhulu, futhi uyakwazi ngokuphelele ukufeza lezi zenzo. Ukufezeka kwazo zonke kulula uma ubuka isilinganiso sekhono Lakhe. Uma amazwi anjengalawa ephuma emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu, ayisambulo nokuvezwa kwesimo sikaNkulunkulu; ukwambulwa okuphelele nokubonakaliswa kwengqikithi negunya likaNkulunkulu, futhi ayikho into elungele nefaneleke kangcono ukufakazela ubunjalo boMdali. Indlela abekwe ngayo, nokuzwakala kwawo, namagama asetshenzisiwe ukubeka la mazwi, awuphawu lobunjalo boMdali, futhi ahambisana ngokuphelele nokuvezwa kobunjalo bukaNkulunkulu uqobo, futhi kuwo akukho ukuzenzisa, noma ukungahlanzeki. Awukubonakaliswa okuphelele futhi okuphelele nokwempela, kwengqikithi negunya loMdali. Izidalwa-ke zona, azinalo leli gunya, noma ingqikithi, ingasaphathwa eyamandla anikezelwa nguNkulunkulu. Uma umuntu eveza lokhu kuziphatha, kuyobe kuwukudalulwa kwesimo sakhe esonakele, futhi kuyobe kudalwa umthelela ohluphayo wokuqhosha komuntu nokulangazelela okungalawuliwe nokudalulwa kwezinhloso ezimbi zomubi yena yedwa, uSathane, ofisa ukwedusa abantu futhi abayenge ukuze bahlubuke uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu ukubuka kanjani lokhu okwambulwa ulimi olunje? UNkulunkulu angathi ufisa ukuthatha indawo Yakhe nokuthi

---

ufisa ukuzenza Yena uthathe indawo Yakhe. Uma ulingisa ukuzwakala noma iphimbo lamazwi kaNkulunkulu, inhloso yakho ukuthatha indawo kaNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabantu, ukuthatha isintu okungesikaNkulunkulu ngokufanelekile. Lokhu kunguSathane, kwaphela nje; lezi yizenzo zozalo lwengelosi enkulu, okungenakubekezelelwa yiZulu! Phakathi kwenu, kukhona yini abake balingisa uNkulunkulu ngendlela ethile ngokukhuluma amazwi ambalwa, ngenhloso yokudukisa nokukhohlisa abantu, ukuze bezwe sengathi amazwi nezenzo zalo muntu zinegunya namandla kaNkulunkulu, sengathi ingqikithi yalo muntu nobunjalo iyingqayizivele, ngisho nokuthi iphimbo lamazwi alo muntu liyafana nelikaNkulunkulu? Nake nayenza into enjalo? Nake nalingisa iphimbo likaNkulunkulu ekukhulumeni kwenu, nangokunyakaza ngendlela okuthiwa imele isimo sikaNkulunkulu esinamandla negunya ngokubona kwenu? Iningi lenu ngabe likujwayele ukwenza lokhu noma nihlela ukukwenza lokhu? Uma senibona ngempela, niqonda futhi nazi igunya loMdali, bese nibheka emuva ezintweni enanizenza, nezinto enaniziveza nani, niyazizwa nicasukile? Niyakubona ukuzehlisa nokungahloniphi kwenu? Senisihlinzile nasibhekisisa isimo nomnyombo wabantu abanje, kungashiwo ukuthi bayinzalo eqalekisiwe yasesihogweni? Kungashiwo ukuthi bonke abantu abenza izinto ezifana nalezi, baletha ihlazo phezu kwabo uqobo? Niyabubona ubunzima balesi simo? Nokuthi sinzima kangakanani? Inhloso yabantu abenza kanje, ukulingisa uNkulunkulu. Bafuna ukuba nguNkulunkulu, futhi benze abantu ukuthi babadumise njengoNkulunkulu. Bafuna ukususa indawo kaNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabantu, bamlahle uNkulunkulu osebenza phakathi kwabantu, ukuze bakwazi ukulawula abantu, bashwabadele abantu, babenze ababo. Wonke umuntu unezifiso nokulangazelela okunjalo ekujuleni komqondo, futhi bonke abantu baphila endaweni eyoniwe kabi nguSathane futhi baphila esimweni esinobusathane laphe benobutha noNkulunkulu, futhi bekhaphela uNkulunkulu, futhi befisa ukuba nguNkulunkulu. Emuva kwehlanganyelo yami ngesihloko segunya likaNkulunkulu, nisafisa noma nisalangazelela ukuzenza uNkulunkulu noma ukulingisa uNkulunkulu? Nisafisa ukuba nguNkulunkulu? Igunya likaNkulunkulu alinakulingiswa ngumuntu, kanti ubunjalo nesikhundla sikaNkulunkulu ngeke kwalingiswa umuntu, futhi nobunjalo nesikhundla sikaNkulunkulu, ngeke buze bufanekiswe ngumuntu. Noma ngabe uyakwazi ukulingisa iphimbo uNkulunkulu akhuluma ngalo, ngeke ukwazi ukulingisa ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu. Noma ukwazi ukuma endaweni kaNkulunkulu futhi uzenze ongathi nguNkulunkulu, ngeke uze ukwazi ukwenza lokho uNkulunkulu ahlose ukukwenza, futhi awusoze wakwazi ukubusa nokulawula zonke izinto. Emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, uyohlala njalo uyisidalwa esincane, futhi akukhathaleki ukuthi ulwazi nekhono lwakho kukhulu kangakanani, akukhathaleki ukuthi unezipho ezingaki, ubuwena sebubonke bungaphansi kokubuswa nguMdali. Noma ukwazi ukusho amazwi alukhuni, akusoze kwakhombisa ukuthi unengqikithi yoMdali, noma kukhombise ukuthi unegunya loMdali. Igunya namandla kaNkulunkulu kuyingqikithi kaNkulunkulu uqobo. Akuzange kufundwe, noma

---

kwengezwe ngaphandle, kodwa kuyingqikithi yemvelo kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho ubudlelwano phakathi koMdali nezidalwa abusoze baguqulwa. Njengesinye sezidalwa, umuntu kufanele agcine indawo yakhe, aphinde aziphathe ngokuqikelela futhi aqaphe ngokuzimisela lokho akuphathiswe nguMdali. Umuntu akufuneki enze okungafanele, okuyiphutha, noma enze izinto ezingaphandle kwekhono kakhe noma enze izinto ezizondwayo nguNkulunkulu. Umuntu akufanele azame ukuba mkhulu, noma ukuba ngovelele, ongaphezu kwabanye, noma afune ukuba nguNkulunkulu. Ilokhu okufanele bangafisi ukuba yikho. Ukufuna ukuba mkhulu noma ukuba ngovelele kungubuwula. Ukufuna ukuba uNkulunkulu kuyichilo nakakhulu; kuyacasula, futhi kuyanyanyisa. Okuncomekayo, futhi okuyikhona izidalwa ekufanele zibambelele kukho ukuba zibe isidalwa soqobo; iwona mgomo bonke abantu ekufanele bawulandele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 94)**

### **Igunya LoMdali Alithiywa Yisikhathi, Isikhala Noma Umumo Wendawo, Futhi Igunya LoMdali Alilinganiseki**

Asibheke kuGenesis 22:17-18. Lesi ngesinye isiqephu esakhulunywa nguNkulunkulu uJehova, lapho athi ku-Abrahama, “Ngiyakukubusisa nokukubusisa, futhi ngandise nokwandisa inzalo yakho ibe njengezinkanyezi zezulu, nanjengesihlabathi sasogwini lolwandle; futhi inzalo yakho iyothatha isango lezitha zayo; Futhi ngenzalo yakho zonke izizwe zomhlaba zizobusiswa, ngokuba ulilalele izwi Lami.” UNkulunkulu uJehova wabusisa u-Abrahama izikhathi ziningi ukuthi uzalo lwakhe lwaluyokwanda—lwande kuze kufike kuliphi izinga? Eziningeni okukhulunywe ngalo emBhalweni: “njengezinkanyezi zezulu nanjengesihlabathi sasogwini lolwandle.” Okungukuthi uNkulunkulu wayefisa ukunika u-Abrahama inzalo eningi njengezinkanyezi zezulu, futhi eningi njengesihlabathi sasogwini lo lwandle. UNkulunkulu wakhuluma lo mfanekiso, futhi kulo mfanekiso akunzima ukubona ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayengeke amane anike u-Abrahama inkulungwane eyodwa, ezimbili noma ngisho izinkulungwane zezinkulungwane zenzalo, kodwa kwakuyinani elingabaleki, ezanele ukuthi zibe yizihlewe zezizwe, ngoba uNkulunkulu wayethembise u-Abrahama ukuthi wayezoba nguyise wezizwe eziningi. Futhi lelo nani lalinqunywe ngumuntu noma kwakunqume uNkulunkulu? Umuntu angalawula ukuthi uyoba nenzalo engakanani? Kuncike kuyena? Akuncikile ngisho kumuntu ukuthi unabazukulu abambalwa, ingasaphathwa eyabangingi “njengezinkanyezi zezulu nanjengesihlabathi sasogwini lolwandle.” Ubani ongafisi ukuthi uzalo lwakhe, lube luningi ngangezinkanyezi? Ngeshwa, izinto azenzeki njalo njengoba ufuna. Akukhathaleki ukuthi umuntu unekhono noma unolwazi olungakanani, akuncikile kinina: akekho ongama ngaphandle kwalokho okumiswe nguNkulunkulu. Noma ukuvumela kokungakanani, yilelo nani oyoba nalo;

---

Uma uNkulunkulu ekunika okuncane, ngeke uze ube nokuningi, futhi uma uNkulunkulu ekunika okuningi, akusizi ukudinwa yinani lalokho onako. Akunjalo? Konke lokhu kuncike kuNkulunkulu, hhayi kumuntu! Umuntu uphethwe nguNkulunkulu, futhi akekho osala ngaphandle!

Lapho uNkulunkulu ethi “ngandise nokwandisa inzalo yakho,” lesi kwakuyisivumelwano uNkulunkulu asimisa no-Abrahama, futhi njengesivumelwano sothingo, sasiyofezeka naphakade, futhi kwabe kuyisithembiso uNkulunkulu ayesenze ku-Abrahama. UNkulunkulu kuphela ofanelekile futhi onekhono lokufeza lesi sithembiso. Akukhathaleki noma umuntu uyakukholwa, akukhathaleki noma umuntu uyakwemukela noma cha, futhi akukhathaleki ukuthi umuntu uyibuka kanjani, nokuthi uyithatha kanjani, konke lokhu kuzofezeka, ncamashi, njengokusho kwamazwi akhulunywe nguNkulunkulu. Amazwi kaNkulunkulu ngeke aguquke ngenxa yezinguquko entandweni noma emibonweni yomuntu, futhi ngeke kuze kuguqulwe yizinguquko kunoma imuphi umuntu, into noma yini. Zonke izinto zinganyamalala, kodwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu ahlala phakade. Kunalokho, usuku lapho zonke izinto ziyoshabalala, yilo kanye usuku lapho amazwi kaNkulunkulu eyogcwaliseka khona ngokuphelele, ngoba unguMdali, futhi unegunya loMdali, namandla oMdali, futhi ulawula zonke izinto kanye nawo wonke amandla okuphila; Uyakwazi ukwenza utho luvele lapho kungekho lutho khona, noma utho luphenduke ize, futhi ulawula ukuguqulwa kwezinto zonke zisuke ekuphileni ziye ekufeni, ngakho kuNkulunkulu, ayikho into elula njengokwandisa uzalo lomuntu, njengenganekwane, kodwa kuNkulunkulu, lokho anquma ukukwenza, futhi athembisa ukukwenza, akukhona ukucabanga okungesikho, noma inganekwane. Kunalokho, kuyiqiniso uNkulunkulu ayeselibonile, futhi elalizofezeka ngokuqinisekile. Ingabe niyakubona lokhu? Ingabe amaqiniso ayafakazela ukuthi uzalo luka-Abrahama lwaluluningi? Ingabe lwaluluningi “njengezinkanyezi zezulu nanjengesihlabathi sasogwini lolwandle” ezazishiwo nguNkulunkulu? Ngabe basabalala ezizweni nasezindaweni zonke, kuyo yonke indawo emhlabeni? Futhi yini eyafeza leli qiniso? Lafezwa igunya lamazwi kaNkulunkulu? Emakhulwini noma ezinkulungwaneni zezinkulungwane zeminyaka, amazwi kaNkulunkulu akhulunywa, amazwi kaNkulunkulu aqhubeka ukufezeka, futhi ayephenduka amaqiniso njalo njalo; lokhu kungamandla amazwi kaNkulunkulu, nobufakazi begunya likaNkulunkulu. Lapho uNkulunkulu edala konke lokhu ekuqaleni, uNkulunkulu wathi makube khona ukukhanya, futhi kwaba khona ukukhanya. Lokhu kwenzeka ngokushesha okukhulu, kwagcwaliseka ngesikhashana nje; umphumela wamazwi kaNkulunkulu wabonakala masinyane. Kokubili kwakungukubonakaliswa kwegunya likaNkulunkulu, kodwa lapho uNkulunkulu ebusisa u-Abrahama, wavumela umuntu ukuthi abone enye ingxenye yengqikithi yegunya likaNkulunkulu, futhi wavumela umuntu ukuthi abone

---

ukuthi igunya likaNkulunkulu lalingelinganiswe nalutho. Nangaphezu kwalokho wavumela umuntu ukuthi abone enye ingxenye enhle futhi engeyoqobo yegunya lomdali.

Athi angakhulunywa amazwi kaNkulunkulu, igunya likaNkulunkulu liqale ukulawula lo msebenzi, neqiniso elithenjise ngumlomo kaNkulunkulu liyaqala libe ngokukhona kancane kancane. Phakathi kwezinto zonke, izinguquko ziyaqala zenzeke ezintweni zonke ngenxa yalokhu, njengokuthi, ekufikeni kwentwasahlobo, utshani buphenduka bube buhlaza, izimbali ziyaqhakaza, amahlumela ayavela ezihlahleni, izinyoni ziyaqala zihlabelele, amahansi ayabuya, futhi namasimu aphithizele abantu.... Ngokufika kwentwasahlobo zonke izinto ziyavuseleleka, futhi lokhu yisenzo esimangalisayo soMdali. Uma uNkulunkulu efeza izithembiso Zakhe, zonke izinto ezulwini nasemhlabeni ziyaguquka futhi ziguquke ngokuhambisana nemicabango kaNkulunkulu—akekho osala ngaphandle. Uma isibophezelo noma isithembiso sikhulunywa umlomo kaNkulunkulu, zonke izinto zisebenzelana ukuze sifezeke, futhi zonke izidalwa ziyahlelwa futhi zilungiswe ngaphansi kokubusa koMdali, futhi zibambe iqhaza lazo elahlukenene futhi zenze owazo umsebenzi. Lokhu ukubonakaliswa kwegunya likaNkulunkulu. Ubonani kulokhu? Ulazi kanjani igunya likaNkulunkulu? Kukhona umkhawulo wesikhathi? Kungashiwo ukuthi kuwubungako obuthile noma amandla athile? Kungalinganiswa ngezilinganisomuntu? Igunya likaNkulunkulu alilokhu licima likhanya, futhi alihambi libuye libuye futhi akekho ongalinganisa ukuthi likhulu kangakanani igunya Lakhe. Akukhathaleki ukuthi side kangakanani isikhathi esidlulayo, uma uNkulunkulu ebusisa umuntu, lesi sibusiso siyoqhubeka, futhi nokuqhubeka kwaso kufakazela igunya likaNkulunkulu elingelinganiswe nalutho, futhi lizovumela isintu ukuba sibone ukubuya kwamandla okuphila angenakucishwa oMdali, njalo njalo. Ukubonakaliswa kwegunya Lakhe, kungukuvuzwa okuphelele kwamazwi omlomo Wakhe, futhi kukhonjiswa kuzo zonke izinto, nasesintwini. Okudlula lokho, yonke into ezezwe yigunya Lakhe inhle ayinakuqhathaniswa nalutho, futhi ayinalo nelincane iphutha. Kungashiwo ukuthi imicabango Yakhe, amazwi Akhe, negunya Lakhe, kanye nawo wonke umsebenzi awufezayo, wonke uwumfanekiso omuhle futhi ongeke waqhathaniswa nalutho. Mayelana nezidalwa, ulimi lwesintu alukwazi ukuchaza ukubaluleka kwazo nesigqi sazo. Uma uNkulunkulu enza isithembiso kumuntu, noma kulapho ehlala khona, noma lokho akwenzayo, noma lapho evela khona ngaphambi noma emuva kokuthola isithembiso, noma ngabe zibe zinkulu kangakanani iziyaluyalu endaweni lapho ehlala khona, konke lokho kujwayelekile kuNkulunkulu njengemuva lesandla Sakhe. Noma ngabe side kangakanani isikhathi emuva kokuthi amazwi kaNkulunkulu ekhuluniwe, Kuye kufana nokuthi aqeda kushiwo. Okungukuthi uNkulunkulu unamandla, futhi unegunya elikhulu, ngendlela yokuthi uyakwazi ukulandela, alawule futhi afeze isithembiso ngasinye asinika isintu, akukhathaleki ukuthi yisiphi isithembiso, akukhathalekile ukuthi kuzothatha isikhathi esingakanani ukuthi sifezeke ngokuphelele, futhi nangaphezu kwalokho,

---

akukhathalekile ukuthi ibanzi kangakanani indima ezothinteka ukuze sifezeke—njengesibonelo, isikhathi, indawo, uhlanga, njalo njalo—lesi sethembiso sizofezeka, futhi sibonakale, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, ukufezeka nokubonakaliswa kwaso ngeke kumkhandle Yena nakancane. Futhi lokhu kufakazela ukuthini? Ukuthi ububanzi begunya namandla kaNkulunkulu kwanele ukulawula umhlaba wonke jikelele, nesintu sonke. UNkulunkulu wadala ukukhanya, kodwa lokho akusho ukuthi uphethe ukukhanya kuphela, noma ukuthi uphethe amanzi kuphela ngoba wadala amanzi, nokuthi konke okunye akuxhumene noNkulunkulu. Lokhu akukhona ukungaqondisisi? Noma ukubusisa kukaNkulunkulu u-Abrahama, kwase kusukile ezingqondweni zabantu emuva kwamakhulu eminyaka, kuNkulunkulu leso sithembiso sasisafana. Sasiselokhu siqhubeka ukufezeka, futhi sasingakaze sime. Umuntu wayengazi futhi wayengakaze ezwe ukuthi uNkulunkulu wasebenzisa kanjani igunya Lakhe, izinto zonke zalungiswa zahlelwa kanjani, nokuthi zingaki izindaba ezimangalisayo ezenzeka phakathi kwezinto zonke zendalo kaNkulunkulu ngalesi sikhathi, kodwa isiqephu esimangalisayo ngasinye sokubonakaliswa kwegunya likaNkulunkulu nokwembulwa kwezenzo Zakhe kwadluliswa futhi kwaphakanyiswa phakathi kwezinto zonke, zonke izinto zavezwa zakhuluma ngezenzo ezimangalisayo zoMdali, futhi zonke izindaba ezikade ziphindaphindwa zobukhosi boMdali phezu kwezinto zonke, zizomenyezelwa ezidalweni zonke kuze kube phakade. Igunya uNkulunkulu abusa ngalo zonke izinto, kanye namandla kaNkulunkulu, kukhombisa zonke izinto ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona yonke indawo futhi ngezikhathi zonke. Uma usubonile ukuba yonke indawo kwegunya namandla kaNkulunkulu, uzobona ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona yonke indawo futhi zonke izikhathi. Igunya namandla kaNkulunkulu akuphoqwa yisikhathi, indawo, isikhala, noma imuphi umuntu noma into. Ububanzi begunya namandla kaNkulunkulu budlula imicabango yenhliziyo yomuntu, futhi akusoze kwaziwa umuntu ngokuphelele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 95)**

Abanye abantu bathanda ukuqonda nokubuka izinto ngamehlo engqondo, kodwa ingabe amehlo engqondo omuntu angamfikisa kuphi? Ingabe kungafika ngale kwalo mhlaba? Ingabe umuntu uyakwazi ukuqonda nokucabanga ajule ngokuba khona kwangempela nesiqiniseko ngegunya likaNkulunkulu? Ukuqonda nokucabanga okujulile komuntu ingabe kuyakwazi ukumvumela ukuthi athole ulwazi ngegunya likaNkulunkulu? Kungamenza umuntu ukuthi azise futhi athobele igunya kaNkulunkulu? Amaqiniso ayafakaza ukuthi ukuqonda nokucabanga ujule kuvela engqondweni yomuntu, futhi akusizi nakancane futhi akunalo usizo olwazini lomuntu ngegunya likaNkulunkulu. Emuva kokufunda izincwadi zesayensi eziqanjiwe, abanye bangakwazi ukubona ngamehlo engqondo inyanga, nokuthi izinkanyezi kufanele ukuba zinjani.

---

Kepha lokhu akusho ukuthi umuntu unakho yini ukuqonda igunya likaNkulunkulu. Ukubona ngamehlo engqondo kuyilokho nje: ukubuka ngamehlo engqondo. Amaqiniso ngezinto, okungukuthi, ukuxhumana kwazo negunya likaNkulunkulu, akakwazi nakancane. Pho kusho ukuthini ukuthi uke wandizela enyangeni? Lokhu kuchaza ukuthi unokuqonda okunezingxenye eziningi ngegunya likaNkulunkulu? Kuyakhombisa ukuthi uyakwazi ukucabanga ububanzi begunya namandla kaNkulunkulu? Njengoba ukuqonda nokubuka ngamehlo engqondo komuntu kungakwazi ukumvumela ukuthi azi igunya likaNkulunkulu, kufanele umuntu enze njani? Indlela ehlakaniphe kakhulu ukuthi ungaqondi futhi ungabuki ngamehlo engqondo, okungukuthi umuntu akufanele ancike ekubukeni ngamehlo engqondo futhi athembeke ekuqondeni, uma sekuza ekwazini igunya likaNkulunkulu. Yini engifisa ukuyisho kinina lapha? Ulwazi ngegunya likaNkulunkulu, amandla kaNkulunkulu, ubunjalo bukaNkulunkulu, kanye nengqikithi kaNkulunkulu angeke kufezuke ngokuthembela ekubukeni ngamehlo akho engqondo. Njengoba ungeke uthembeke ekubukeni ngamehlo engqondo ukuze wazi igunya likaNkulunkulu, iyiphi indlela ongathola ngayo ulwazi lweqiniso ngegunya likaNkulunkulu? Ngokudla nokuphuza amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ngobudlelwano nokuhlanganyela ndawonye, nangokuzwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu, uzoya ngokuya uba nokulizwa kanye nesiqiniseko ngegunya likaNkulunkulu, ngaleyo ndlela uyozuza ukuqonda okuza kancane kancane kanye nolwazi olwandayo njalo ngalo. Lena yiyo yodwa indlela yokuthola ulwazi ngegunya likaNkulunkulu; azikho izindlela ezinqamulelayo. Ukunicela ukuthi ningabuki ngamehlo engqondo akufani nokuthi ngithi hlalani nje niyethile nilinde ukubhujiswa, noma ukunivimba ukuthi nenze noma yini. Ukungasebenzisi ingqondo yakho ukucabanga nokubuka ngamehlo engqondo, kusho ukuthi ungasebenzisi ukucabanga ukuqonda, ukungasebenzisi ulwazi ukucwaninga, ukungasebenzisi isayensi njengesisekelo, kodwa kunalokho, ukunanela, ukuthola iqiniso, nokufakazela ukuthi uphethe ubukhosi phezulu kwesimiselo sakho, nokuthi amandla Akhe ngaso sonke isikhathi ayamfakazela ukuthi unguNkulunkulu weqiniso uqobo Lwakhe, ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu, ngeqiniso, ngakho konke ohlangabezana nakho empilweni. Yiyo kuphela indlela umuntu angathola ngayo ukuqonda uNkulunkulu. Abanye bathi bafisa ukuthola indlela elula yokufeza le nhloso, kodwa niyakwazi ukuyicabanga indlela enjalo? Ngiyakutshela, asikho isidingo sokucabanga: Azikho ezinye izindlela! Indlela ukuthi uqikelele futhi ubekezelele ukwazi nokuthola iqiniso ngokuthi uNkulunkulu unani futhi ungubani ngamazwi wonke awavezayo nangazo zonke izinto azenzayo. Yiyo kuphela indlela yokwazi uNkulunkulu. Ngoba konke uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho, nazo zonke izinto zikaNkulunkulu, akulona nje igobongo futhi akunalutho—kodwa kuyaphila.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 96)**

---

## **Iqiniso Lokulawula KoMdali Nokubusa Phezu Kwazo Zonke Izinto Nezidalwa Eziphilayo Likhuluma Ngobukhona Bangempela Begunya LoMdali**

Ukubusiswa kukaJobe nguJehova kubhaliwe eNcwadini kaJobe. Ingabe uNkulunkulu wamnikani uJobe? “Ngakho uJehova wabusisa isiphetho sikaJobe kunesiqalo sakhe: ngokuba wayenezimvu eziyizinkulungwane eziyishumi nane, namakamela ayizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, namabhaqqa ayizinkulungwane ezinkabi, nezimbongolo zezinsikazi eziyinkulungwane” (UJobe 42:12) Ngokubuka komuntu, zabe ziyini lezi zinto ezanikwa uJobe? Kwabe kuyimfuyo nokuyinzuzo kumuntu? Ngalezi zimpahla ingabe uJobe wayezobe ecebile kakhulu, ngaleyo nkathi? Futhi, wazithola kanjani lezi zimpahla? Yini eyadala umcebo wakhe? Nakanjani kwakungenxa yesibusiso, ukuthi uJobe waba nale mpahla. Ukuthi uJobe wayeyibuka kanjani le mpahla, nokuthi wayezibuka kanjani izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu, yinto esingeki singene kuyo. Uma sekuza ezibusisweni zikaNkulunkulu, abantu bonke bayalangazelela, imini nobusuku, ukubusiswa nguNkulunkulu, kepha umuntu akanakho ukulawula ukuthi impahla engakanani azoyizuza ngesikhathi sokuphila kwakhe, noma uzoithola yini izibusiso kuNkulunkulu—futhi leli qiniso lingephikiswe! UNkulunkulu unegunya, futhi unamandla okunika noma iyiphi impahla kumuntu, ukuvumela umuntu ukuthola noma isiphi isibusiso, kodwa kunesimiso ezibusisweni zikaNkulunkulu. Abantu abanjani ababusiswa nguNkulunkulu? Abantu abathandayo, ngokusobala! U-Abrahama noJobe bobabili babusiswa nguNkulunkulu, kodwa izibusiso abazitholayo zazingafani. UNkulunkulu wabusisa u-Abrahama ngenzalo eningi kunezihlabathi nezinkanyezi. Lapho uNkulunkulu ebusisa u-Abrahama, wadala uzalo lwendoda eyodwa, isizwe esisodwa, ukuthi sibe namandla futhi sinothe. Kulokhu, igunya likaNkulunkulu labusa isintu, esabe siphefumula umphefumulo kaNkulunkulu phakathi kwezinto zonke nezidalwa eziphilayo. Ngaphansi kobukhosi begunya likaNkulunkulu, isintu sanda, futhi saba khona ngesivinini, futhi nangohlelo olwalunqunywe nguNkulunkulu. Ikakhulukazi, ukusebenza kwalesi sizwe, izinga lokwanda kwaso, kanye nobude bempilo konke kwakuyingxenye yezinhlelo zikaNkulunkulu, futhi nesimiso sakho konke lokhu kwakunesisekelo sesithembiso uNkulunkulu asenza ku-Abrahama. Okungukuthi, ngale kwezimo, izethembiso zikaNkulunkulu zaziyoqhubeka ngaphandle kwezingqinamba nezihle, zifezeke ngaphansi kwesiqondiso segunya likaNkulunkulu. Kulesi sithembiso uNkulunkulu asenza ku-Abrahama, ngale kobuyaluyalu emhlabeni, inkathi, nezinhlekelele abantu ababhekana nazo, inzalo ka-Abrahama yayingeke ibhekane nengozi yokuthi ibhubhe, futhi isizwe sabo sasingeke sishabalale. Isibusiso sikaNkulunkulu kuJobe samenza waceba ngokwedlulele. Amnika khona uNkulunkulu, kwabe kuyizinhlobonhlobo zezilwane eziphilayo, eziphefumulayo, imininingwane ngazo—isibalo, ukwanda kwazo zizalana, ukuphila kwazo, isamba samafutha kuzo, njalo njalo—konke kwakulawulwa nguNkulunkulu. Nakuba lezi zilwane eziphilayo zazingakwazi ukukhuluma, nazo



---

zaziyingxenywe yezinhlelo zoMdali, futhi isimiso sezinhlalelo zikaNkulunkulu kwakuhambisana nesibusiso uNkulunkulu ayesithembise uJobe. Ezibusisweni lezo uNkulunkulu azinika u-Abrahama noJobe, noma lokho okwakukade kuthenjisiwe kwakuhlukene, igunya lomdali ayebusa ngalo zonke izinto nezidalwa eziphilayo, lalifana. Yonke imininingwane yegunya namandla kaNkulunkulu ibonakala ezethembisweni nasezibusisweni Zakhe ezihlukene ku-Abrahama noJobe, futhi iphinde ikhombise isintu ukuthi igunya likaNkulunkulu liqhelelene kakhulu nokubuka ngamehlo engqondo komuntu. Le mininingwane iphinda itshele isintu ukuthi uma sifisa ukwazi igunya likaNkulunkulu, lokhu kungatholakala kuphela ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu nangokuzwa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu.

Igunya likaNkulunkulu lobukhosi phezu kwezinto zonke livumela umuntu ukubona iqiniso: igunya likaNkulunkulu alibonakali nje kula mazwi “Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Makube khona ukukhanya, kwaba khona ukukhanya, futhi, Makube khona umkhathi, kwaba khona umkhathi kanye nokuthi Makube khona umhlaba, kwase kuba khona umhlaba,” kodwa ngaphezu kwalokho, indlela enza ngayo ukuthi ukukhanya kuqhubeka, yavimba ukuthi isibhakabhaka sishabalale, futhi kwagcina nomhlaba uhlukene unomphelo namanzi, kanye nemininingwane yokuthi wabusa phezu kwezilwane waziphatha: ukukhanya, isibhakabhaka, kanye nomhlaba. Nibonani futhi esibusisweni sikaNkulunkulu esintwini? Ngokusobala, emuva kokuthi uNkulunkulu esebusise u-Abrahama noJobe, izinyathelo zikaNkulunkulu azizange zikhawuke, ngoba wayesanda kuqala nje ukusebenzisa igunya Lakhe, futhi wayehlose ukwenza wonke amazwi Akhe ukuthi afezeke, futhi ukuze yonke imininingwane ayeyishilo ifezeke, nangeminyaka elandelayo, waqhubeka wenza yonke into ayeyihlosile. Ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu unegunya, mhlawumbe kumuntu kubukeka sengathi uNkulunkulu uyakhuluma kuphela, futhi akadingi nokuthi enze lutho ukuze zonke izindaba nezinto zifezeke. Ukucabanga kanjalo ngandlela thize akunangqondo! Uma uthatha kuphela umbono wokubuka ecaleni elilodwa ukumisa kukaNkulunkulu isivumelwano nomuntu esebenzisa amazwi, kanye nokufeza zonke izinto esebenzisa amazwi, futhi ungakwazi ukubona izimpawu namaqinso anhlolobonhlobo okuthi igunya likaNkulunkulu liyabusa phezu kokuba khona kwezinto zonke, ngakho ukuqonda kwakho ngegunya likaNkulunkulu akunalutho kakhulu futhi akunawo umqondo! Uma umuntu ecabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu unjalo, ngakho, kufanele kushiwo ukuthi, ulwazi lomuntu ngoNkulunkulu seluze lwaphoseka emseleni, futhi kwaze kwafika ekugcineni, ngoba uNkulunkulu lo muntu amcabangayo, ucishe abe ngumshini nje okhipha imiyalezo, hhayi uNkulunkulu onegunya. Uboneni ngezibonelo zika-Abrahama noJobe? Ulubonile uhlangothi okuyilona lona lwegunya namandla kaNkulunkulu? Emuva kokuthi uNkulunkulu wayesebusise u-Abrahama noJobe, uNkulunkulu akazange ahlale lapho ayekhona; futhi akazange athumele izithunywa Zakhe ukuthi zisebenze lapho yena elindile ukubona ukuthi umphumela kwakuzoba

---

yini. Kunalokho, kwathi angaqeda ukukhuluma amazwi akhe, uNkulunkulu, igunya likaNkulunkulu laqala lasebenza emhlabeni wonke, futhi lahlela umzila ukuze kufezeke futhi kugcwaliseke izithembiso ayezenze ku-Abrahama noJobe, ngaleso sikhathi futhi wenza izinhlelo ezifanele namalungiselelo akho konke okwakudingeka esinyathelweni ngasinye kanye nasezigabeni ezisemqoka ayehlose ukuzenza. Ngalesi sikhathi, uNkulunkulu wahlela izithunywa Zakhe, kodwa futhi nazo zonke izinto ayezidalile. Okungukuthi, indlela igunya likaNkulunkulu elalisebenza ngayo, lalifake izithunywa, kodwa ngaphezu kwalokho lalifake zonke izinto, ezazibekwe ezikhundleni ezehlukene ukuze zisebenze ukufeza umsebenzi ayewuhlelile; lezi yizindlela ezithize, igunya likaNkulunkulu elasebenza ngazo. Emicabangweni yenu, abanye mhlawumbe banalokhu kuqonda ngegunya likaNkulunkulu: uNkulunkulu unegunya, futhi uNkulunkulu unamandla, ngakho uNkulunkulu udinga ukuthi ahlale ezulwini lesithathu, futhi ahlale endaweni eyodwa, futhi akadingi ukwenza umsebenzi othile, futhi wonke umsebenzi wakhe uwenza ngokuphelele ngemicabango Yakhe. Abanye kungenzeka bakholwe ukuthi, noma uNkulunkulu wabusisa u-Abrahama, akadinganga ukuthi enze lutho, futhi kwakwanele nje ukuthi amane akhulume amazwi Akhe. Ilokhu ngempela okwenzeka? Ngokusobala, cha! Noma uNkulunkulu enegunya namandla, igunya namandla Akhe kuliqiniso futhi okwangempela, akuyona into engenalutho. Ubuqiniso nengqikithi yegunya namandla kaNkulunkulu kwembulwa kancane kancane futhi kubonakala ekudaleni Kwakhe zonke izinto nokulawula phezu kwezinto zonke, kanye nangenqubo aholo futhi aphatha ngayo isintu. Zonke izindlela, yonke imibono, kanye nayo yonke imininingwane yobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu phezu kwesintu nezinto zonke, nawo wonke umsebenzi asewufezile, kanye nokuqonda Kwakhe zonke izinto—ngokusobala zonke zifakazela ukuthi igunya namandla kaNkulunkulu akuwona amazwi angasho lutho. Igunya namandla akhe kukhonjiswa futhi kwembulwe njalo njalo futhi ezintweni zonke. Lokhu kubonakaliswa nezambulo kukhuluma ngobukhona boqobo begunya likaNkulunkulu, ngoba usebenzisa igunya namandla Akhe ukuqhubeka nomsebenzi Wakhe, kanye nokulawula zonke izinto, nokubusa phezu kwezinto zonke umzuzu ngomzuzu, futhi amandla negunya Lakhe ngeke kuthathelwe indawo izingelosi, noma izithunywa zikaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu wanquma ukuthi yiziphi izibusiso ayezozinika u-Abrahama noJobe—kwakuncike kuNkulunkulu. Noma izithunywa zikaNkulunkulu zamvakashela mathupha u-Abrahama noJobe, izenzo zazo zazihambisa ngokwemiyalo kaNkulunkulu, futhi ngaphansi kwegunya likaNkulunkulu, futhi zazingaphansi kobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu. Noma umuntu ebona izithunywa zivakashela u-Abrahama, futhi engamboni uNkulunkulu enza okuthile ngokwakhe, emibhalweni yeBhayibheli, empeleni, okunguyena osebenzisa amandla negunya nguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, futhi lokhu akuvumeli ukungabaza kwanoma umuphi umuntu! Noma ubonile ukuthi izingelosi nezithunywa zinamandla amakhulu, futhi zenza izimangaliso, noma zenze izinto ezithile zithunywe nguNkulunkulu, izenzo zazo kuphela zingenxa yokwenza lokho uNkulunkulu azithume khona,

---

futhi azenzi lutho ngenhloso yokubonakalisa igunya likaNkulunkulu—ngoba akukho muntu noma into enegunya loMdali lokudala zonke izinto nokuphatha zonke izinto. Ngakho akukho muntu noma into engasebenzisa noma ikhombise igunya loMdali.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 97)**

### **Igunya LoMdali Aliguquki Futhi Alinakucasulwa**

#### **1. UNkulunkulu Usebenzisa Amazwi Ukudala Zonke Izinto**

UGenesise 1:3-5 Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Makube khona ukukhanya: kwase kuba khona ukukhanya. Futhi uNkulunkulu wakubona ukukhanya ukuthi kuhle: Wase uNkulunkulu ehlukanisa ukukhanya nobumnyama. UNkulunkulu wabe esebiza ukukhanya ngokuthi iMini, kanti ubumnyama wakubiza ngokuthi uBusuku. Kwase kuba ukuhlwa nokusa usuku lokuqala.

UGenesise 1:6-7 Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Makube khona umkhathi phakathi kwamanzi, futhi awuhlukanise amanzi kwamanye amanzi. Futhi uNkulunkulu wabe esenza umkhathi, futhi wahlukanisa amanzi ayengaphansi komkhathi emanzini ayengaphezu komkhathi: futhi kwaba njalo.

UGenesise 1:9-11 Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi: Amanzi angaphansi kwezulu mawaqoqeke ndawonye, bese kubonakala umhlabathi owomileyo: futhi kwaba njalo. UNkulunkulu wase ebiza umhlabathi owomileyo ngokuthi uMhlaba, nokuqoqeleka kwamanzi ndawonye wawabiza ngokuthi uLwandle: futhi uNkulunkulu wabona ukuthi kuhle. UNkulunkulu wabe esethi, Umhlaba mawuveze utshani, imifino ethela imbewu, kanye nemithi yezithelo ethela izithelo zohlobo lwayo, embewu yayo ikuyo, emhlabeni: futhi kwaba njalo.

UGenesise 1:14-15 Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Makube khona emkhathini wezulu izinkanyiso ukwahlukanisa imini kubusuku; futhi azibe yizibonakaliso, zezinkathi zonyaka, zezinsuku, nezeminyaka: Zibe futhi yizinkanyiso emkhathini wezulu zokukhanyisa emhlabeni: futhi kwase kuba njalo.

UGenesise 1:20-21 Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Amanzi mawagcwale uswebezane lwezilwane eziphilayo, kanye nezinyoni ezizondiza phezu komhlaba emkhathini wezulu. UNkulunkulu wase edala imikhomo emikhulu, nazo zonke izilwane eziphilayo ezihambayo, ezavezwa amanzi ngokugcwala kwazo, ngokwezinhlobo zazo, nezinyoni zonke ezinamaphiko ngohlobo lwazo: futhi uNkulunkulu wabona ukuthi kuhle.

---

UGenesis 1:24-25 Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Umhlaba mawuveze izilwane eziphilayo ngokwezinhlobo zazo, izinkomo, nokunwabuzelayo, nezilo zomhlaba ngokwezinhlobo zazo: futhi kwaba njalo. Futhi uNkulunkulu wenza izilo zomhlaba ngokwezinhlobo zazo. nezinkomo ngokwezinhlobo zazo, nakho konke okunwabuzelayo emhlabeni ngokwezinhlobo zazo: futhi uNkulunkulu wabona ukuthi kuhle.

## **2. UNkulunkulu Usebenzisa Amazwi Akhe Ukumisa Isivumelwano Nomuntu**

UGenesis 9:11-13 Futhi ngizomisa isivumelwano Sami nawe, ayisekho inyama eyophinda ibhujiswe ngamanzi kazamcolo; akasayikuza uzamcolo ukubhubhisa umhlaba. Futhi uNkulunkulu wathi, Lokhu kuwuphawu lwesivumelwano engisenza phakathi Kwami nani nazo zonke izilwane eziphilayo ezinani, izizukulwane ngezizukulwane zaphakade: Ngiyamisa uthingo Lwami emafwini, futhi luyakuba uphawu lwesivumelwano phakathi Kwami nomhlaba.

## **3. Izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu**

UGenesis 17:4-6 Ngokwami, bheka, isivumelwano Sami sikuwe, futhi uyakuba ngubaba wezizwe eziningi. Igama lakho akusayikuthiwa u-Abrama, kepha igama lakho lizoba ngu-Abrahama; ngokuba ngikwenze ubaba wezizwe eziningi. Futhi Ngiyokwandisa impela inzalo yakho, ngiyakwenza futhi izizwe ngawe, namakhosi ayovele kuwe.

UGenesis 18:18-19 U-Abrahama uzoba ngempela isizwe esikhulu, esinamandla, futhi zonke izizwe zomhlaba ziyobusiswa ngaye. Ngokuba ngiyamazi, uzoyala abantwana bakhe nendlu yakhe emva kwakhe, futhi bayakugcina indlela kaJehova, ukwenza ukulunga nokwahlulela; ukuze uJehova enzele u-Abrahama lokho akushilo ngaye.

UGenesis 22:16-18 Ngizifungile Mina uqobo, kusho uJehova, ngenxa yokuthi ukwenzile lokhu, futhi ungayigodlanga indodana yakho, indodana yakho okuwukuphela kwayo: Ngiyakukubusisa nokukubusisa, futhi ngandise nokwandisa inzalo yakho ibe njengezinkanyezi zezulu, nanjengesihlabathi sasogwini lolwandle; futhi inzalo yakho iyothatha isango lezitha zayo; Futhi ngenzalo yakho zonke izizwe zomhlaba zizobusiswa, ngokuba ulilalele izwi Lami.

UJobe 42:12 Ngakho uJehova wabusisa isiphetho sikaJobe kunesiqalo sakhe: ngokuba wayenezimvu eziyizinkulungwane eziyishumi nane, namakamela ayizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, namabagqo ayizinkulungwane ezinkabi, nezimbongolo zezinsikazi eziyinkulungwane.

Niboneni kulezi zingxenye ezintathu zombhalo? Nibonile ukuthi kunesimiso uNkulunkulu asebenzisa ngaso igunya Lakhe? Ngokwesibonelo, uNkulunkulu wasebenzisa uthingo ukumisa isivumelwano nomuntu, lapho abeka uthingo emafwini ukuze atshele umuntu ukuthi

---

wayengasoze aphinde asebenzise uzamcolo ukubhubhisa umhlaba. Uthingo esilubona namuhla, kuseyilolo thingo olwakhulunywa ngumlomo kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe imvelo yalo nencazelo yalo sekuguqukile? Ngaphandle kokungabaza, akuzange. UNkulunkulu wasebenzisa igunya Lakhe ukwenza lesi senzo, kanti nesivumelwano asenza nomuntu siyaqhubeka kuze kube namhlanje, futhi isikhathi lapho lesi sivumelwano singaguqulwa sincike kuNkulunkulu. Emva kokuthi uNkulunkulu ethe, “Ngiyamisa uthingo Lwami emafwini,” uNkulunkulu wasigcina njalo isivumelwano, kuze kube inamuhla. Ubonani kulokhu? Noma uNkulunkulu ayenegunya namandla, ubukhali kakhulu futhi unezimiso asebenza ngazo, futhi uyali gcina izwi Lakhe. Ubunzima bakhe nezimiso zezenzo zakhe kukhomba ukuthi uMdali akasoze acasulwa futhi igunya Lakhe akekho ongalidlula. Noma enegunya elikhulu futhi konke kuphansi koMbuso Wakhe, futhi nakuba enamandla okubusa phezu kwezinto zonke, uNkulunkulu akakaze akhinyabeze uhlelo Lwakhe, futhi nanini lapho esebenzisa igunya Lakhe, uyaqinisekisa ukukwenza ngokuhambisana nezimiso Zakhe, futhi ulandela ngokucophelela lokho akukhuluma ngomlomo Wakhe, futhi alandele izinyathelo nezinhloso zohlelo Lwakhe. Asidingi ukusho ukuthi, zonke izinto eziphethwe uNkulunkulu nazo zilalela izimiso igunya likaNkulunkulu elisebenza ngazo, futhi akukho muntu noma into, ekhishelwe ngaphandle kwezinhlelo zegunya Lakhe, futhi ngeke zikwazi ukuguqula izimiso igunya Lakhe elisebenza ngazo. Emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, labo ababusiwe bathola umcebo o lethwa yigunya Lakhe, futhi labo abaqalekisiwe bathola ukujeziswa kwabo ngenxa yegunya likaNkulunkulu. Ngaphansi kobukhosi begunya likaNkulunkulu, akukho muntu noma into esala ngaphandle ekusebenzeni kwegunya Lakhe, futhi ngeke bakwazi ukuguqula izimiso zegunya Lakhe. Igunya loMdali aliguqulwa izinguquko kunoma yini, futhi ngokufanayo, izimiso igunya Lakhe elisetshenziswa ngazo aziguquki nangenxa yasiphi isizathu. Izulu nomhlaba kungabhekana nanoma yiziphi izigemege, kodwa igunya loMdali aliguquki; zonke izinto zinganyamalala, kodwa igunya loMdali alisoze lanyamalala. Lokhu kuyingqikithi yegunya loMdali elingaguquki nelingacasuleki, futhi lokhu ubungqayizivele boqobo boMdali!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 98)**

### **Umyalo kaNkulunkulu kuSathane**

(UJobe 2:6) Futhi uJehova wayesethi kuSathane, Bheka, usesandleni sakho; kodwa ungakuthinti ukuphila kwakhe.

### **USathane Akakaze Alokothe Ege Igunya LoMdali, futhi Ngenxa Yalokhu, Zonke Izinto Ziphila Ngokuhleleka**

---

Lokhu kuyisiqephu esisuka eNcwadini kaJobe, futhi u “u” kula mazwi uqondise kuJobe. Noma umfushane, lo musho ucacisa izinto eziningi. Uchaza ingxoxo ethize phakathi kukaNkulunkulu noSathane ezweni lomoya, futhi usitshela ukuthi lowo uNkulunkulu ayekhuluma naye, kwabe kunguSathane. Usitshela ngokuthile okwashiwo nguNkulunkulu. Amazwi kaNkulunkulu ayewumyalo nomyalelo kuSathane. Imininingwane ethize ngalo myalelo imayelana nokusindisa impilo kaJobe futhi lapho uNkulunkulu adweba umugqa khona ngempatho kaJobe nguSathane—uSathane kwakumele agcine ukuphila kukaJobe. Into yokuqala esiyifundayo kulo musho ukuthi lawa ngamazwi akhulunywa nguNkulunkulu kuSathane. NgokweNcwadi kaJobe yokuqala, isitshela isindlalelo sala mazwi: uSathane wayefisa ukubeka icala uJobe, ngakho kwakufanele athole imvume kaNkulunkulu ngaphambi kokuthi amlinge. Lapho evuma, isicelo sikaSathane sokuthi alinge uJobe, uNkulunkulu ubeka lo mbandela kuSathane: “Bheka, uJobe usesandleni sakho; kodwa ungakuthinti ukuphila kwakhe.” Ingabe aluhlobo luni la mazwi? Kucacile ukuthi awumyalo, umyalelo. Uma usuluqondile uhlobo lwala mazwi, kufanele, empeleni, uqonde ukuthi Lo owakhipha lo myalelo nguNkulunkulu, nokuthi lowo owathola umyalelo, wawulalela, nguSathane. Akudingi ukushiwo, kulo myalelo, ubudlelwano phakathi kukaNkulunkulu noSathane bucacile kunoma ubani ofunda la mazwi. Kunjalo ukuthi lobu futhi ubudlelwano phakathi kukaNkulunkulu noSathane ezweni lomoya, nomehluko phakathi kobunjalo nesikhundla sikaNkulunkulu noSathane, okutholakala kokuqoshwa kwengxoxo phakathi kukaNkulunkulu noSathane emiBhalweni, futhi kuze kube namhlanje, lokhu kuyisibonelo esithize nerekhodi ebhalwe phansi lapho umuntu engafunda umahluko osemqoka phakathi kobunjalo nesikhundla sikaNkulunkulu noSathane. Kulesi sikhathi, kufanele ngisho ukuthi ukuqoshwa kwala mazwi kuwuMbhalo obalulekile olwazini lwesintu ngobunjalo nesikhundla sikaNkulunkulu. Ngale ngxoxo phakathi koMdali noSathane ezweni lomoya, umuntu uyakwazi ukuqonda ingxenye ethile ngegunya loMdali. La mazwi awobunye ubufakazi begunya eliyinqayizivele loMdali.

Uma ubuka ngaphandle, ayingxoxo phakathi kukaNkulunkulu uJehova noSathane. Ingqikithi yawo ukuthi indlela uJehova uNkulunkulu akhuluma ngayo, nesikhundla akhuluma ekusona, kuphakeme kunoSathane. Okungukuthi uNkulunkulu uJehova uyala uSathane ngephimbo lokuyala futhi utshela uSathane ukuthi uJobe uvele usesezandleni zakhe futhi ukhululekile ukumphatha noma kanjani uJobe—kodwa akakwazi ukuthatha impilo kaJobe. Okubhalwe kwalokho kuthi noma uJobe ebekwe ezandleni zikaSathane, kodwa impilo yakhe ayinikelwe kuSathane; akekho ongathatha impilo kaJobe ezandleni zikaNkulunkulu ngaphandle kokuthi evunyelwe nguNkulunkulu. Isimo somqondo kaNkulunkulu sikhonjiswe kwacaca kulo myalo awunika uSathane, futhi lo myalo ubonakalisa futhi wembule isikhundla uNkulunkulu akhuluma ekusona noSathane. Kulokhu, uNkulunkulu uphethe isikhundla sikaNkulunkulu

---

owadala ukukhanya, nomoya, nezinto zonke nezidalwa eziphilayo, uNkulunkulu ophethe ubukhosi phezu kwezinto zonke nezidalwa eziphilayo, futhi olawula iHayidesi, uNkulunkulu olawula ukuphila nokufa kwezinto zonke eziphilayo. Ezweni lomoya, ubani ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu ongalokotha anike umyalo onjena kuSathane? Futhi kungani uNkulunkulu uqobo wakhipha lo myalo Wakhe kuSathane? Ingoba impilo yomuntu, kuhlangukise nekaJobe ilawulwa nguNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu akavumanga ukuthi uSathane alimaze noma athathe ukuphila kukaJobe, okungukuthi, ngaphambi kokuvumela uSathane ukuba alinge uJobe, uNkulunkulu wakhumbula ukuqikelela ukukhipha lo myalelo, futhi waphinda wamyala uSathane ukuthi angayithathi impilo kaJobe. USathane akakaze ege igunya kaNkulunkulu, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, uhlala elalela ngokucophelela enze imiyalelo nemiyalo ethize kaNkulunkulu, engalokothi ukuyishaya indiva, futhi engalingi ukuguqula noma ikanjani inoma imiphi imiyalo kaNkulunkulu. Injalo ke imigomo uNkulunkulu ayibekele uSathane, ngakho futhi uSathane akakaze alokothe ege le migomo. Ingabe akuwona amandla egunya likaNkulunkulu lawa? Ingabe akubona ubufakazi begunya likaNkulunkulu? Ngokuthi kufanele siziphathe kanjani kuNkulunkulu nokuthi simthathe kanjani uNkulunkulu, uSathane unokuqonda okucacile kunesintu, ngakho ezweni lomoya, uSathane ubona isikhundla negunya likaNkulunkulu ngokusobala, futhi unokwazisa okujulile amandla negunya likaNkulunkulu nezimiso ezimise ukusebenza kwegunya Lakhe. Akalokothi neze, nakanye, angazinaki noma azephule izimiso noma ikanjani futhi akalokothi achukuluze intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu nganoma iyiphi indlela. Noma emubi futhi ezidla ngokwemvelo, uSathane akakaze alokothe ukweqa imigomo uNkulunkulu ambekele yona. Ezigidini zeminyaka ulandela ngokuqikelela le migomo, ugcine yonke imiyalo nemiyalelo ayinikwe nguNkulunkulu, futhi akakaze alokothe egele ngale komngcele. Noma enehliziyo embi, uSathane uhlakaniphile kunesintu esonakele; uyabazi ubunjalo boMdali, futhi uyayazi imingcele yakhe. Kusukela kulezi zenzo “zokuthobeka” zikaSathane kniyabonakala ukuthi igunya namandla kaNkulunkulu ayizimemezelo zasezulwini ezingenakweqiwa uSathane, nokuthi kungenxa yobungqayizivele begunya likaNkulunkulu ukuthi zonke izinto ziyaguquka futhi zizalane ngendlela ehlelekile, ukuthi isintu singaphila futhi sande emzileni omiswe nguNkulunkulu, kungekho muntu noma into engathikameza lolu hlelo, futhi kungekho muntu noma into engakwazi ukuguqula lo mthetho—ngoba yonke ivela ezandleni zoMdali, futhi ngokulawula negunya loMdali.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 99)**

Ubunjalo bukaSathane obungavamile benze abantu abaningi bakhombisa intshisekelo enkulu ukubona ukuziveza kwakhe ngezindlela eziningi. Kukhona abantu abayiziwula

---

abakholwa ukuthi uSathane, njengoNkulunkulu unegunya, ngoba uSathane uyakwazi ukwenza izimangaliso, futhi uyakwazi ukwenza lokho isintu esingenakukwenza. Ngakho ngaphezu kokukhonza uNkulunkulu, isintu sishiya indawo kaSathane enhliziyweni yaso, futhi size sikhonze uSathane njengoNkulunkulu. Laba bantu bayadabukisa futhi bayanyanyeka. Bayadabukisa ngoba baswele ulwazi, futhi bayanyanyeka ngenxa yokuhlubuka kwabo nengqikithi yabo embi ngokwemvelo. Okwamanje ngizwa ukuthi kuyadingeka nginazise ukuthi igunya liyini, liwuphawu lwani, futhi limele ini. Kabanzi nje, UNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe uligunya, igunya Lakhe liwuphawu lobukhosi nengqikithi kaNkulunkulu kanti igunya likaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe limele isikhundla nobunjalo bukaNkulunkulu. Ingakuyiphi ingxenye lapho uSathane engalokotha athi yena uqobo unguNkulunkulu? USathane uyalokotha athi wadala zonke izinto futhi uphethe ubukhosi phezu kwezinto zonke? Impela akasho! Ngoba akakwazi ukudala zonke izinto; kuze kube inamuhla akakaze adale lutho oludalwe nguNkulunkulu, futhi akakaze adale lutho olunokuphila. Ngoba akanalo igunya likaNkulunkulu akasoze aba nesikhundla nobunjalo bukaNkulunkulu futhi lokhu kuncike ebukhoneni bakhe. Unawo amandla afana nakaNkulunkulu? Impela, akanawo! Ingabe ungamandla? Ingabe angabizwa ngegunya? Ngeke ngempela! USathane ulawula ibuya lo bubi, futhi athikameze, one, aphazamise zonke izingxenye zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Ngalezi zinkulungwane zeminyaka eminingi edlule, ngaphandle kokona nokuhlukumeza isintu, nokuyenga futhi ekhohlisa umuntu emfaka ekonakaleni, nasekuhlubukeni uNkulunkulu, ngakho umuntu uhamba esigodini sethunzi lokufa, ikhona into uSathane ayenzile efanele ngisho okuncane ukugujwa, ukunconywa, nokuthandwa umuntu? Ukuba uSathane ubenalo igunya namandla, ngabe isintu soniwa yikho? Uma uSathane ubenegunya namandla ngabe isintu salinyazwa yikho? Uma uSathane ubenamandla negunya, ngabe isintu salahlala uNkulunkulu futhi saphendukela ekufeni? Njengoba uSathane engenagunya noma amandla, kufanele siphethe sithini ngengqikithi yakho konke akwenzayo? Kukhona laba abachaza konke uSathane akwenzayo ngokuthi bamane bathi ubuqili, kodwa ngikholwa ukuthi le ncazelo ayifanele. Izenzo zakhe ezimbi zokona isintu, zingubuqili nje? Amandla amabi uSathane ahlukumeza ngawo uJobe nesifiso sakhe esibi sokumhlukumeza nokumshwabadela kwakungeke kwenziwe ngobuqili kuphela. Uma sibheka emuva siyabona ukuthi, ngokuphazima kweso, imihlambi kaJobe eyayisakazeke emagqumeni nezintaba, yashabalala; ngomzuzwana umcebo omkhulu kaJobe wanyamalala. Konke kokhu ngabe kwenzeka ngobuqili nje kuphela? Uhlobo lwakho konke uSathane akwenzayo kuhambisana nezinto ezimbi njengokukhinyabeza, ukuphazamisa, ukubhubhisa, ukulimaza, ububi, unya, nobumnyama futhi ukwenzeka kwakho konke okungalungile nokubi kuxhumene ngendlela engeke yahlukaniswa nezenzo zikaSathane, futhi ihambisana nomthombo wobubi kaSathane. Akukhathaleki ukuthi uSathane “unamandla” kangakanani, akukhathaleki ukuthi unesibindi nokulangazelela okungakanani, akukhathaleki ukuthi likhulu kangakanani ikhono kakhe



---

lokulimaza, akukhathaleki ukuthi ziningi kangakanani izindlela ona futhi ayenge ngazo umuntu, akukhathaleki ukuthi ihlakaniphe kangakanani imikhuba namacebo ethusa ngawo umuntu, akukhathaleki ukuthi usiguquguqula kangakanani isimo sakhe ayiso, akakaze adale ngisho into eyodwa ephilayo, akakaze abeke imithetho nemigomo yokuphila kwezinto zonke, akakaze akwazi ukubusa noma ukulawula noma yini noma iyaphila noma ayiphili. Emhlabeni wonke nasemkhathini, akukho muntu noma into eyazalwa nguye noma ekhona ngenxa yakhe, akukho muntu noma into ephethwe noma elawulwa nguye. Kunalokho, kufanele aphile ngaphansi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, kufanele alalele imiyalo nemiyalelo kaNkulunkulu. Ngaphandle kwemvume kaNkulunkulu kunzima kuSathane ukuthi athinte iconsi lamanzi noma uhlamvu lwehlabathi emhlabeni; ngaphandle kwemvume kaNkulunkulu uSathane akakhululekile ngisho ukunyakazisa izintuthwane emhlabeni—ingasaphathwa eyomuntu, owadalwa nguNkulunkulu. Emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, uSathane usezingeni eliphansi kunezimbalizi ezintabeni, izinyoni ezindiza emoyeni, izinhlanzi olwandle, nezimpethu emhlabeni. Indima yakhe phakathi kwezinto zonke ukusebenzela izinto zonke nokusebenzela isintu, nokusiza uhlelo lukaNkulunkulu nohlelo lwakhe lokuphatha. Akukhathaleki ukuthi unonya kangakanani ngokwemvelo yakhe, nokuthi imbi kangakanani ingqikithi yakhe, into angayenza ukuthi enze lokho abekelwe ukuthi akwenze: ukuba wusizo kuNkulunkulu nokuba uhlangothi oluphikisa uNkulunkulu. Yilokho ubunjalo nesikhundla sikaSathane. Ingqikithi yakhe ayixhumene nempilo, ayixhumene namandla, ayixhumene negunya, uyinto yokudlala ezandleni zikaNkulunkulu, umshini nje osebenzela uNkulunkulu!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 100)**

Igunya qobo lwalo lingachazwa njengamandla kaNkulunkulu. Okokuqala, kungashiwo ngokuqiniseka ukuthi igunya namandla kokubili kuhle. Akuxhumene nalutho olubi futhi akuxhumene kunoma yisiphi isidalwa esidaliwe noma esingadalwanga. Amandla kaNkulunkulu ayakwazi ukudala izinto noma ezinjani ezinokuphila nempilo, futhi lokho kwenziwa ukuphila kukaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu ungukuphila, ngakho uwumthombo wazo zonke izidalwa eziphilayo. Ngaphezu kwalokho, igunya likaNkulunkulu lingenza zonke izidalwa eziphilayo, zilalele wonke amazwi kaNkulunkulu, okungukuthi ziqale ukubakhona ngenxa yamazwi asuka emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu, futhi ziphile futhi zizalane ngokomyalo kaNkulunkulu, emuva kwalokho uNkulunkulu uyaphatha futhi ayale zonke izidalwa eziphilayo, futhi ngeke kuze kubekhona ukujika kuze kube phakade. Akekho umuntu noma into enalezi zinto; uMdali yedwa onawo futhi ophethe amandla angaka, futhi kanjalo kubizwa ngegunya. Yilobu ubungqayizivele boMdali. Ngaleyo ndlela, akukhathaleki ukuthi yigama “igunya” uqobo lwalo noma yingqikithi

---

yaleli gunya, ngakunye kungahlanganiswa noMdali kuphela ngoba kuwuphawu lobunjalo nesikhundla soMdali futhi kumele ubunjalo nesikhundla soMdali; ngaphandle koMdali akekho umuntu noma into engahambisana negama “igunya.” Yilokhu ukuhunyushwa kwegunya eliyinqayizivele loMdali.

Noma uSathane wabuka uJobe ngamehlo anokuhaha, ngaphandle kwemvume kaNkulunkulu, wayengeke alokothe athinte ngisho unwele emzimbeni kaJobe. Noma emubi ngokwemvelo, futhi enonya, emuva kokuthi uNkulunkulu enike umyalelo Wakhe kuye, uSathane wayengenakwenza lutho ngaphandle kokugcina umyalo kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho noma uSathane wayemagange okwempisi phakathi kwezimvu mayelana noJobe, akazange alokothe akhohlwe imigomo ambekela yona uNkulunkulu, akazange alokothe ephule imiyalelo kaNkulunkulu, futhi kukho konke akwenza, uSathane akazange alokothe aphambuke ezimisweni nemigomo yamazwi kaNkulunkulu—akulona iqiniso leli? Kulokhu kuyabonakala ukuthi uSathane akalokothi ephule noma imaphi amazwi kaNkulunkulu uJehova. KuSathane wonke amazwi aphuma emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu angumyalelo, nomthetho wasezulwini, nokubonakaliswa kwegunya likaNkulunkulu—ngoba ngemuva kwezwi likaNkulunkulu kukhona ukujeziswa nguNkulunkulu kulabo abaphula imiyalelo kaNkulunkulu, nalabo abangalaleli futhi abamelene nemithetho yezulu. USathane uyazi ngokusobala ukuthi uma ephula imiyalelo kaNkulunkulu, kufanele emukele okulandelayo ukuphula igunya kaNkulunkulu nokumelana nemithetho yasezulwini. Yimiphi le miphumela? Akubuzwa, empeleni, ngukujeziswa kwakhe nguNkulunkulu. Izenzo zikaSathane kuJobe zabe ziwumfanekiso omncane wokonakalisa kwakhe umuntu, futhi ngesikhathi uSathane ezenza lezi zenzo, imigomo uNkulunkulu ayibeka nemiyalelo ayinika uSathane yabe ingumfanekiso omncane nje wezimiso ezingemuva kwakho konke akwenzayo. Ngaphezu kwalokho, indima nendawo kaSathane kulolu daba yabe ingumfanekiso omncane wendima nendawo yakhe emsebenzini wokuphatha kaNkulunkulu, futhi ukulalela okuphelele kukaSathane elalela uNkulunkulu ekulingweni kukaJobe kwabe kungumfanekiso omncane wendlela uSathane angazange alokothe ukumelana noNkulunkulu emsebenzi wokuphatha kaNkulunkulu. Isiphi isexwayiso le mifanekiso emincane eninika sona? Phakathi kwezinto zonke, okubandakanya noSathane, akukho muntu noma into engaphula imithetho nezimemezelo zasezulwini ezibekwe nguMdali, futhi akukho muntu noma into elokotha ukweqa le mithetho nezimemezelo, ngoba akukho muntu noma into engaguqula noma iphunyuke esijezisweni esilethwa nguMdali kulabo abangamlaleli. UMdali kuphela ongabeka imithetho nezimemezelo, uMdali kuphela onamandla okuwumisa usebenze, futhi amandla oMdali angeke oniwa ngumuntu noma into. Leli yigunya loMdali eliyinqayizivele, leli gunya liphakeme ezintweni zonke, ngakho kungenzeke ukuthi sithi, “uNkulunkulu mkhulu kunabo

---

bonke futhi uSathane ungowesibili.” Ngaphandle koMdali ongunya eliyinqayizivele, akekho umunye uNkulunkulu!

Ingabe seninalo ulwazi olusha ngegunya likaNkulunkulu? Okokuqala, ukhona umehluko phakathi kwegunya likaNkulunkulu esike saliphatha, kanye namandla omuntu? Futhi ingabe yini umahluko? Abanye abantu bathi ngeke uziqhathanise lezi zinto zombili. Kunjalo! Noma abantu bethi ngeke uziqhathanise lezi zinto zombili, emicabangweni nemiqondo yomuntu, amandla omuntu avame ukudidwa negunya, lezi zinto zombili ziqhathaniswa icala ngecala. Ingabe kwenzekani lapha? Abantu abenzi iphutha lokwenza enye ukuthi ibambeke enye bengaqondile? Lokhu kokubili akuxhumene, futhi akukho ukuqhathanisa ongakwenza phakathi kwakho, kepha abantu bayehluleka ukuthi bangakwenzi lokhu. Ingabe kufanele kulungiswe kanjani lokhu? Uma ufisa ngempela ukuthola isisombululo, indlela yinye kuphela—ukuthi uqonde futhi wazi igunya eliyinqayizivele likaNkulunkulu. Emuva kokuqonda nokwazi igunya loMdali, ngeke uze ukhulume ngamandla omuntu negunya likaNkulunkulu ngesikhathi esisodwa.

Amandla omuntu achaza ukuthini? Ukukubeka kalula, yikhono noma ubukhali obenza isimo esonakele somuntu, izifiso nokulangazelela komuntu ukuthi kwande noma kufezeke ngezinga elikhulu. Ingabe singakubuka lokhu njengegunya? Akukhathaleki ukuthi kukhukhumele noma kuthembisa kangakanani ukulangazelela nezifiso zomuntu, lowo muntu ngeke kuthiwe unegunya; singagcina ngokuthi lokhu kuzikhukhumeza nempumeleo kumane kuwukhombisa ukuba yinhlekisa kukaSathane phakathi kwabantu, futhi, singagcina ngokuthi kuwumdlalo ohlekisayo lapho uSathane edlala ukuba ngukhokho wakhe ukuze agcwalise ukulangazelela kwakhe ukuba uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi kaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 101)**

Igunya likaNkulunkulu liwuphawu lwani? Liwuphawu lwamandla kaNkulunkulu uqobo? Liwuphawu lwesikhundla esiyinqayizivele sikaNkulunkulu uqobo? Phakathi kwezinto zonke, ulibone kuphi igunya likaNkulunkulu? Ulibone kanjani? Mayelana nezinkathi ezine umuntu abhekana nazo, ukhona umuntu ongaguqula ukudedelana phakathi kwentwasahlobo, nehlobo, nekwindla kanye nobusika? Entwasahlobo imithi iveza imiqumbe iqhakaze; ehlobo yembozwa amaqabunga, ekwindla ithela izithelo, bese ebusika amaqabunga ayawa. Ingabe kukhona ongakwazi ukuguqula lo mthetho? Ingabe lokhu kukhombisa ingxenye eyodwa yegunya likaNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu wathi, “Makube khona ukukhanya,” futhi kwaba khona ukukhanya. Lokhu kukhanya ingabe kusekhona? Ingabe kusekhona ngenxa yani? Kukhona ngenxa yamazwi kaNkulunkulu, kusobala, nangenxa yegunya likaNkulunkulu. Ingabe umoya

---

odalwe nguNkulunkulu usekhona? Ingabe umoya ophefumulwa ngumuntu uvela kuNkulunkulu? Ingabe ukhona umuntu ongasusa izinto ezivela kuNkulunkulu? Ingabe ukhona umuntu ongaguqula ingqikithi yazo nomsebenzi wazo? Kukhona ongakwazi ukuvimbela ubusuku nemini okubekwe nguNkulunkulu, kanye nomthetho wobusuku nemini omiswe nguNkulunkulu? Ingabe uSathane angayenza leyo nto? Noma ungalali ebusuku, futhi uthathe ubusuku njengemini, kodwa kusewubusuku; ungaguqula uhlelo lwakho lwenjwayelo yansuku zonke, kodwa awukwazi ukuguqula igunya lokudedelana phakathi kobusuku nemini—futhi leli qiniso alinakuguqulwa inoma umuphi umuntu, akunjalo? Kukhona ongakwazi ukwenza ibhubesi lilime umhlaba njengenkunzi yenkomo? Ukhona okwazi ukuguqula indlovu ibe yimbongolo? Ukhona okwazi ukwenza inkukhu ibhabhe emoyeni njengokhozi? Ukhona okwazi ukwenza impisi idle utshani njengemvu? (Cha.) Ukhona okwazi ukwenza izinhlanzi emanzini ziphile emhlabeni owomile? Lokho akukwazi ukwenziwa ngabantu. Futhi kungani lokho? Ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu wayala izinhlanzi ukuthi zihlale emanzini, ngakho zihlala emanzini. Ezweni ngeke ziphile futhi ziyofa; azikwazi ukweqa imigomo yomyalo kaNkulunkulu. Zonke izinto zinomthetho nemigomo yokuphila kwazo, futhi ngasinye, zonke zinomuzwa wazo wemvelo. Lokhu kwamiswa nguMdali, futhi ngeke kuguqulwe noma kwedlulwe inoma ngubani. Isibonelo, ibhubesi liyophila njalo endle, buqamama nomphakathi wabantu, futhi ngeke lithobe futhi lethembeke kumuntu njengenkunzi ehlala nabantu, futhi esebenzela umuntu. Noma izindlovu nezimbongolo ziyizilwane zombili, futhi zombili zinemilenze emine, futhi ziyizilwane eziphefumula umoya, ziyizinhlobo zezilwane ezehlukene, ngoba zahlukaniswa zaba izinhlobo ezihlukehlukene nguNkulunkulu, zinomuzwa wazo owehlukene, ngakho ngeke zikwazi ukushintshana. Noma inkukhu inemilenze emibili, namaphiko njengokhozi, ayisoze yandiza emoyeni; okukhulu engakwenza ukuthi indizele esihlahleni—lokhu kulawulwa umuzwa wayo wemvelo. Akudingi kushiwo, konke lokhu kungenxa yemiyalo yegunya likaNkulunkulu.

Ekuthuthukeni kwesintu namhlanje, isayensi yesintu kungathiwa iyachuma, futhi, nempumelelo yomuntu ekuhloleni ngesayensi ingachazwa ngokuthi ihlaba umxhwele. Ikhono lomuntu, kufanele kushiwo, likhula kakhulu, kodwa kukhona impumelelo eyodwa yesayensi isintu esingakwazi ukuyithola: Isintu senze izindiza, izithwali zezindiza, nebhomu lama-athomu, isintu siye emkhathini, sahambahamba enyangeni, sakha i-inthanethi, futhi saphila ngendlela yokuphila eyisimanjemanje enobuchwepheshe, kepha isintu asikwazi ukudala into ephilayo, ephefumulayo. Imizwa yemvelo yazo zonke izidalwa eziphilayo kanye nemithetho eziphila ngayo, nomjikelezo wokuphila nokufa kwayo yonke into ephilayo—zonke lezi zinto azisoze zenzeka futhi azinakulawulwa isayensi yesintu. Njengamanje, singathi noma ngabe isayensi yomuntu ingafika kusiphi isicongo sempumelelo, ayinakuqhathaniswa noma namuphi umcabango woMdali, futhi ayikwazi ukuhlukanisa isimangaliso esiyindalo yoMdali, futhi

---

namandla egunya Lakhe. Ziningi izilwandle emhlabeni, kepha azikaze zeqe imigomo yazo futhi zize ezweni ngokuthanda kwazo, futhi lokho kungoba uNkulunkulu wabeka imingcele wolwandle ngalunye; zahlala lapho aziyale khona, futhi ngaphandle kwemvume kaNkulunkulu ngeke zikwazi ukuhambahamba ngokukhululeka. Ngaphandle kwemvume kaNkulunkulu, azifanele zifohle zingenelane, futhi zinganyakaza lapho kusho uNkulunkulu, futhi lapho ziya ziphinde zihlale khona kulawulwa nguNkulunkulu.

Ukukubeka ngokusobala, “igunya likaNkulunkulu” lichaza ukuthi kuncike kuNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu unelungelo lokunquma ukuthi uzoyenza kanjani into, futhi izokwenzeka ngendlela ayithandayo. Igunya lezinto zonke lincike kuNkulunkulu, futhi hhayi kumuntu. Ngeke liguqulwe ngentando yomuntu, kodwa kunalokho liguqulwa imicabango kaNkulunkulu, nobuhlakani bukaNkulunkulu, nemiyalelo kaNkulunkulu, futhi lokhu kuyiqiniso elingephikwe inoma imuphi umuntu. Amazulu nomhlaba nazo zonke izinto, umhlaba jikelele, ububenyebenye bezinkanyezi esibhakabhakeni, izinkathi ezine zonyaka, lokho okubonakalayo nalokho okungabonakali kumuntu—konke kukhona, kuyasebenza, futhi kuguquke, ngaphandle ngisho kwephutha elincane, ngaphansi kwegunya likaNkulunkulu, ngokuhambisana nemiyalelo kaNkulunkulu, ngokuhambisana nemiyalo kaNkulunkulu, futhi ngokuhambisana nemithetho yasekuqaleni kwendalo. Akekho noyedwa umuntu noma into engaguqula imithetho yakho, noma aguqule umzila wemvelo wendlela ezisebenza ngayo; kwaba khona ngenxa yegunya likaNkulunkulu, futhi kushabalala ngenxa yegunya likaNkulunkulu. Lokhu yigunya langoqobo likaNkulunkulu. Manje njengoba konke lokhu sekushiwo, uyezwa ukuthi igunya likaNkulunkulu liyisifanekiso sobunjalo nesikhundla sikaNkulunkulu? Okudaliwe noma okungadalwanga kungaba negunya likaNkulunkulu? Ingabe lingalingiswa, umuntu angazifanisa nalo, lingabanjelwa indawo ngumuntu, yinto noma okuthile?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 102)**

### **Ubunjalo BoMdali Buyingqayizivele, futhi Akufanele Ulandele Umqondo WoNkulunkulu Abaningi**

Noma amakhono nokwazi kukaSathane kukhulu kunokomuntu, noma engenza izinto umuntu angenakuzenza, akukhathaleki noma unomhawu noma ufisa ukwenza lokho uSathane akwenzayo, akukhathaleki noma uyakuzonda noma uyakunyanya lokho, akukhathaleki noma uyakwazi ukukubona lokho, futhi akukhathaleki ukuthi uSathane angaphumelela kangakanani noma bangaki abantu angabadukisela ekumkhonzeni nokumenza isithixo, akukhathaleki ukuthi umchaza kanjani, awusoze wakwazi ukuba negunya namandla kaNkulunkulu. Kufanele wazi

---

ukuthi uNkulunkulu nguNkulunkulu, munye kuphela uNkulunkulu, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, kufanele wazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu kuphela onegunya, futhi unamandla okulawula nokuphatha zonke izinto. Ngenxa nje yokuthi uSathane unekhono lokukhohlisa abantu, futhi azenze uNkulunkulu, angalingisa izimanga nezimangaliso ezenziwe nguNkulunkulu, futhi wenza izinto ezifanayo njengoNkulunkulu, ngephutha ukholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu akayona ingqayizivele, ukuthi baningi abanye oNkulunkulu, ukuthi banamakhono amakhulu noma amancane nje, nokuthi umahluko usebubanzini bamandla abanawo. Ulinganisa ubukhulu babo ngokulandelana kokufika kwabo, futhi ngokweminyaka yabo, futhi ngephutha ukholwa ukuthi kukhona abanye onkulunkulu ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu, futhi ucabanga ukuthi amandla negunya likaNkulunkulu akuhlukile. Uma unemicabango enjalo, uma ungabuboni ubungqayizivele bukaNkulunkulu, ungakholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu kuphela unegunya, futhi uma ukholwa konkulunkulu abaningi, ngakho ngithi ungamakhoba ezilwaneni zonke, ungukuvezwa kukaSathane, futhi ungumuntu omubi kakhulu! Uyakuqonda engizama ukukufundisa khona ngala mazwi? Noma ngabe isiphi isikhathi, iyiphi indawo noma yini umlando wakho, ungamphambanisi uNkulunkulu nomunye umuntu, into noma okuthile. Akukhathaleki ukuthi ubukeka ungenalo ulwazi noma ungenakho ukuthi usondele egunyeni likaNkulunkulu nengqikithi kaNkulunkulu uqobo, akukhathaleki ukuthi izenzo namazwi kaSathane avumelana nokubona nokubuka ngamehlo engqondo, akukhathaleki ukuthi akwenelisa kangakanani, ungabi yisiwula, ungaphambanisi le miqondo, ungakuphiki ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu, ungabuphiki ubunjalo nesikhundla sikaNkulunkulu, ungamduduleli uNkulunkulu ngaphandle emnyango futhi ulethe uSathane ukuze athathe indawo kaNkulunkulu osenhliziyweni yakho futhi abe uNkulunkulu wakho. Angingabazi niyakwazi ukucabanga imiphumela yokwenze njalo!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 103)**

### **Noma Isintu Sonakalisiwe, Sisaphila Ngaphansi Kobukhosi Begunya LoMdali**

USathane kade onakalisa isintu iminyaka eyizinkulungwane. Wenze ububi obungenakubalwa, ukhohlise izizukulwane ngokulandelana, futhi wenze amacala amabi emhlabeni. Uhlukumeze umuntu, ukhohlise umuntu, unxenxe umuntu ukuba aphikise uNkulunkulu, futhi wenze izenzo ezimbi eziphambanise futhi zakhubaza kaningi uhlelo lukaNkulunkulu lokuphatha. Nokho, ngaphansi kwegunya likaNkulunkulu, zonke izinto nezidalwa eziphilayo ziyaqhubeka ngokulandela imiyalo nemithetho ebekwe nguNkulunkulu. Lapho iqhathaniswa negunya likaNkulunkulu, imvelo kaSathane nokudlebeleka kwakhe kubi kakhulu, kucasula futhi kwenyanyisa kakhulu, futhi kuncane kuphinde kube buthakathaka kakhulu. Noma ngabe uSathane uhamba phakathi kwazo zonke izinto ezidalwe nguNkulunkulu,

---

akakwazi ukwenza noluncane uguquko kubantu, ezintweni, nasezimpahleni ezilawulwa nguNkulunkulu. Sekwedlule iminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziningi, kodwa umuntu usathokozela ukukhanya nomoya onikezwe nguNkulunkulu, usaphefumula umphefumulo okhishwe nguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, usathokozela izimbali, izinyoni, izinhlanzi nezinambuzane ezadalwa nguNkulunkulu, futhi uthokozela zonke izinto ezinikezwe nguNkulunkulu; imini nobusuku kusaqhubeka nokudedelana; izinkathi zonyaka ezine ziyadedelana njengokujwayelekile; amahansi andiza esibhakabhakeni ayahamba kulobu busika, futhi asabuya entwasahlobo elandelayo; izinhlanzi emanzini aziyishiyi imifula namachibi ikhaya lazo; izihlonono emhlabathini zicula ngokuzimisela ngezinsuku zehlobo; izinyendle otshanini zivungazela kamnandi zihambisana nomoya ekwindla; amahansi abuthana abe yimihlambi, lapho izinkozi zisala zodwa; imihlambi yamabhubesi izisimamisa ngokuzingela; amaphiva awasuki otshanini nasezimbalini.... lonke uhlobo lwesidalwa esiphilayo phakathi kwezinto zonke luyahamba lubuye lubuye, lubuye luhambe futhi, izinguquko eziyisigidi zenzeka ngokuphazima kweso—kodwa okungaguquki yimizwa yazo yemvelo nemithetho yokuphila. Ziphila ngaphansi kokuhlinzeka nokondla kukaNkulunkulu, futhi akekho ongaguqula imizwa yazo, futhi akukho muntu ongaphazamisa imithetho yazo yokuphila. Nakuba isintu, esiphila phakathi kwazo zonke izinto, sikhohlakaliswe futhi sakhohliswa nguSathane, umuntu akakwazi ukuphila ngaphandle kwamanzi enziwe nguNkulunkulu, nomoya owenziwe nguNkulunkulu, nazo zonke izinto ezenziwe nguNkulunkulu, futhi umuntu usaphila futhi ande kulesi sikhala esidalwe nguNkulunkulu. Imizwa yesintu ayiguqukile. Umuntu usathembele emehlweni akhe ukuze abone, ezindlebeni zakhe ukuze ezwe, engqondweni yakhe ukuze acabange, enhliziyweni yakhe ukuze aqonde, emilenzeni nezinyawo zakhe ukuze ahambe, ezandleni zakhe ukuze asebenze, njalo njalo; yonke imizwa uNkulunkulu ayinikeze umuntu ukuze akwazi ukwamukela ukuhlinzela Kwakhe yilokhu ingaguqukile, amandla umuntu asebenzisana ngawo noNkulunkulu awaguqukile, amandla omuntu okwenza umsebenzi womuntu odaliwe awaguqukile, izidingo zesintu zokomoya aziguqukile, isifiso sesintu sokuthola umsuka wakhe asiguqukile, ukulangazelela kwesintu ukusindiswa nguMdali akuguqukile. Sinjena isimo samanje sesintu, esiphila ngaphansi kwegunya likaNkulunkulu, futhi esibekezelele ukubhujiswa okunokuchitheka kwegazi okwenziwa nguSathane. Nakuba isintu sibekwe ngaphansi kwencindezelo kaSathane, futhi singaseyena u-Adamu no-Eva basekuqaleni kwendalo, esikhundleni sokugcwala izinto eziphikisana noNkulunkulu, njengolwazi, ukucabanga, imibono, njalo njalo, nokugcwala isimo sobusathane esikhohlakele, emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, isintu siseyisintu asidalayo. Isintu sisabuswa futhi sihlelwa nguNkulunkulu, futhi sisaphila emgudwini obekwe nguNkulunkulu, ngakho-ke emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, isintu, esikhohlakaliswe nguSathane, sembozwe yinkuciza nje, sinesisu esigwavumulayo, nokuphendula okuthatha kancane, nokukhumbula okungasebukhali njengakuqala, futhi sesikhule kancane ngeminyaka—kodwa konke ukwenza

---

nemizwa yomuntu akulimele neze. Lesi yisintu uNkulunkulu ahlose ukusisindisa. Lesi sintu kufanele kuphela silalele ukumemeza koMdali, futhi sizwe iphimbo loMdali, futhi siyosukuma bese siphuthuma ukuze sithole umsuka waleli phimbo. Lesi sintu kufanele kuphela sibone isiqu soMdali bese singanaki lutho olunye, futhi sishiye konke, ukuze sizinikele kuNkulunkulu, futhi siyoze sinikele ngokuphila kwaso ngenxa Yakhe. Lapho inhliziyi yesintu iqonda amazwi oMdali athinta inhliziyi, isintu siyolahla uSathane bese siza ngasohlangothini loMdali; lapho isintu sihlanze ngokuphelele ukungcola emzimbeni waso, futhi sesibuye samukela ukuhlinzeka nokondla koMdali, khona-ke ukukhumbula kwesintu kuyovuselelwa, futhi kulesi sikhathi isintu siyobe sesibuyela ngempela ekubuseni koMdali.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele I” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 104)**

UGenesise 19:1-11 Kwase kufika izingelosi ezimbili eSodoma sekuhwalele; uLoti yena wayehleli esangweni laseSodoma: wathi uLoti ezibona wasukuma ukuba azihlangabeze; wayesekhothama emhlabathini ubuso bakhe bubheke phansi; futhi wathi, bhekani manje, makhosi ami, ake nichezuke, ningene endlini yenceku yenu, nichithe ubusuku bonke, futhi nihlanze izinyawo zenu, bese nivuka ekuseni, nihambe izindlela zenu. Zase zithi, Cha; siyakuchitha ubusuku bonke emgwaqweni. Futhi wazincenga kakhulu, zaze zachezukela kuye, futhi zangena endlini yakhe, wase ezenzela idili, wazenzela isinkwa esingenayo imvubelo, zase zidla. Kodwa phambi kokuba zilale, amadoda edolobha, ngisho namadoda aseSodoma, azungeza indlu, amasha kanye namadala, abantu bonke abavela nxazonke: Base bembiza uLoti, bathi kuye, Aphi la madoda angene endlini yakho kusihlwa na? silethele wona, ukuze siwazi. ULoti waphumela ngaphandle kubona emnyango, wase evala umnyango emva kwakhe. Wase ethi, Ngiyanincenga, bafowethu, ningenzi okubi. Bhekani manje, nginamadodakazi amabili angayazi indoda, ngiyanincenga, ake nginikhiphele wona, futhi nenze kuwo okufanele emehlweni enu: kodwa ningenzi lutho kula madoda, ngokuba angene emthunzini wophahla lwami. Base bethi, Deda. Baphinda futhi bathi, lo muntu oyedwa ufike ezongenisa, futhi ufuna ukwahlulela: manje siyakukuhlupha kakhulu wena kunabo. Base bemcindezela kakhulu lo muntu, ngisho noLoti, basondela ukuba bafohloze umnyango. Kodwa amadoda alula izandla, futhi amdonzela endlini kuwo uLoti, ase evala umnyango. Zase zishaya amadoda ayesemnyango wendlu ngobumpumputhe, amadala kanye namancane: afuna umnyango aze akhathala.

UGenesise 19:24-25 Khona uJehova wanisa phezu kweSodoma neGomora isibabuli nomlilo futhi kuvela kuJehova ezulwini; futhi wachitha lawo madolobha, nalo lonke ithafa, nabo bonke abakhe emadolobheni, nalokho okuhluma emhlabathini.



---

Kulezi ziqephu, akunzima ukubona ukuthi ububi nokukhohlakala kweSodoma kwase kufike ezingeni elinengekayo kokubili kubantu nakuNkulunkulu, nokuthi emehlweni kaNkulunkulu lo muzi wawufanele ukubhujiswa. Kepha kwenzekani ngaphakathi kwalo muzi ngaphambi kokuthi ubhujiswe? Abantu bangakhuthazeka kanjani kulezi zigameko? Umbono kaNkulunkulu mayelana nalezo zigameko usitshelani ngesimo Sakhe? Ukuze siqonde yonke indaba, masifunde ngokucophelela okubhalwe emBhalweni ...

### **Inkohlakalo YeSodoma: Okuthukuthelisayo Kumuntu, Okuvusa Ulaka KuNkulunkulu**

Ngalobo busuku, uLoti wavakashelwa izithunywa ezimbili ezazivela kuNkulunkulu futhi wazilungiselela idili. Ngemva kokudla, ngaphambili kokuba zilale, abantu abasuka kuzo zonke izindawo zalo muzi, bazungeza indlu kaLoti bambiza uLoti. Ukulandisa komBhalo kuthi bathi, “Aphi la madoda angene endlini yakho kusihlwa na? Silethele wona, ukuze siwazi.” Obani abasho la mazwi? Ayeshiwo kubani? Lawa kwakungamazwi abantu baseSodoma, abawamemeza ngaphandle kwendlu kaLoti futhi ayeqondiswe kuLoti. Uzizwa kanjani uma uzwa la mazwi? Ingabe uyathukuthela? La mazwi ayakunenga? Uyabila ulaka? La mazwi awanuki uSathane? Ngawo uyabuzwa yini ububi nobumnyama kulo muzi? Uyaluzwa unya nesihluku sokuziphatha kwalaba bantu emazwini abo? Uyakuzwa ukujula kokukhohlakala kwabo ngokuziphatha kwabo? Ngokuqukethwe inkulumo yabo, akunzima ukubona imvelo yabo enobubi kanye nesimo sabo esinobulwane sase sifike ezingeni elase lingaphezu kwabo ukuthi bangalilawula. Ngaphandle kukaLoti, bonke abantu kulo muzi babengahlukile neze kuSathane; ukubona nje omunye umuntu kwabenza laba bantu bafuna ukubalimaza nokubashwabadela.... Lezi zinto azimniki nje umuntu umuzwa wokunyantisa nokusabeka kwesimo salo muzi, kanye nokuzungezwa ukufa; zinnika nomuzwa wokukhohlakala kwabo nokomela kwabo igazi.

Lapho ezithola ebhekene ubuso nobuso nequlu lezinswelaboya ezinonya, abantu ababegcwele ukuzimisela okushwabadela umphefumulo, waphendula kanjani uLoti? Ngokusho koMbhalo: “Ngiyanincenga, ningenzi okubi. Bhekani manje, nginamadodakazi amabili angayazi indoda; ngiyanincenga, ake nginikhiphele wona, futhi nenze kuwo okufanele emehlweni enu: kodwa ningenzi lutho kula madoda, ngokuba angene emthunzini wophahla lwami.” ULoti wayechaza lokhu ngamazwi akhe: Wayezimisele ukunikela ngamadodakazi akhe amabili ukuze avikele izithunywa. Kwakufanele ukuba laba bantu bavumelane nemibandela kaLoti futhi baziyeke izithunywa; Phela vele, izithunywa zabe ziyizihambi okwempela kubo, abantu ababengahlanganise lutho nabo; lezi zithunywa ezimbili zazingakaze zibahluphe ngalutho. Kodwa, bephushwa imvelo yabo embi, abazange balushiye kanjalo udaba. Kunalokho, baphikelela kakhulu kunakuqala. Lapha enye yezinto abazishoyo ngokungangabazeki inganika umuntu ukuqondisisa mayelana nemvelo enonya ngempela yalaba bantu; ngaso lesi sikhathi

---

iyasiza ukuthi umuntu azi futhi aqonde isizathu sokuthi uNkulunkulu afise ukuwubhubhisa lo muzi.

Baqhubeka bathini-ke? Njengoba sifunda eBhayibhelini: “Deda. Baphinda futhi bathi, lo muntu oyedwa ufike ezongenisa, futhi ufuna ukwahlulela: manje siyakukuhlupha kakhulu wena kunabo. Base bemcindezela kakhulu lo muntu, ngisho noLoti, basondela ukuba bafohloze umnyango.” Kungani babefuna ukuphula umnyango? Isizathu ukuthi babegaqele ukulimaza lezi zithunywa ezimbili. Zazenzani lezo zithunywa eSodoma? Inhloso yazo yokufika lapho kwabe kuwukuhlenga uLoti nomndeni wakhe; kodwa, abantu bomuzi ngephutha babecabanga ukuthi bazokuba izikhulu ezithile. Ngaphandle kokubuza inhloso yabo, kwabe kumane kuwumngathekiso owenza umuzi ufune ukulimaza ngonya lezi zithunywa; babefuna ukulimaza abantu ababili ababengahlanganise lutho nabo. Kusobala ukuthi abantu balo muzi base belahlekelwe ngokuphelele ubuntu nomqondo wabo. Izinga lokuhlanya nobudlova kwabo kwase kungasahlukile kunemvelo enesihluku kaSathane yokulimaza nokushwabadela abantu.

Kwathi lapho befuna laba bantu kuLoti, uLoti wenze njani? Ngokombhalo siyazi ukuthi uLoti akazange abanikele kubo. Wayezazi lezi zithunywa ezimbili zikaNkulunkulu uLoti? Ngokusobala Cha! Kungani pho wakwazi ukuhlenga laba bantu ababili? Noma wayengasazi isizathu sokuza kwabo, wayazi ukuthi izinceku zikaNkulunkulu, ngakho wabemukela. Ukuthi wayengabiza lezi zinceku zikaNkulunkulu ngamakhosi, kwakukhombisa ukuthi uLoti wayengumlandeli kaNkulunkulu ngokujwayelekile, hhayi njengabanye ngaphakathi eSodoma. Ngakho-ke, kwathi uma kufika izinceku zikaNkulunkulu kuyena, wafaka impilo yakhe engozini ngokwemukela lezi zinceku ezimbili; ngaphezu kwalokho, waphinde wanikela ngamadodakazi akhe amabili ukuze avikele lezi zinceku ezimbili. Isenzo sikaLoti lesi esilungileyo; futhi kungukubonakaliswa okuphathekayo kwemvelo nobunjalo bukaLoti. Lapho ebhekene nobungozi, uLoti wavikela lezi zinceku ezimbili ngaphandle kokubheka enye into; wazama ngisho ukunikela ngamadodakazi akhe amabili ukuze esikhundleni sawo, azuze ukuphepha kwezinceku. Ngaphandle kukaLoti, kukhona omunye phakathi komuzi owayengenza lokhu? Njengoba amaqiniso efakazela—Cha! Kuyacaca ukuthi bonke phakathi eSodoma, ngaphandle kukaLoti, kwakuhlosiwe ukuthi babhujiswa futhi ngabantu ababekufanele ukubhujiswa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 105)**

UGenesise 19:1-11 Kwase kufika izingelosi ezimbili eSodoma sekuhwalele; uLoti yena wayehleli esangweni laseSodoma: wathi uLoti ezibona wasukuma ukuba azihlangabeze; wayesekhothama emhlabathini ubuso bakhe bubheke phansi; futhi wathi, bhekani manje,

---

makhosi ami, ake nichezuke, ningene endlini yenceku yenu, nichithe ubusuku bonke, futhi nihlanze izinyawo zenu, bese nivuka ekuseni, nihambe izindlela zenu. Zase zithi, Cha; siyakuchitha ubusuku bonke emgwaqweni. Futhi wazincenga kakhulu, zaze zachezukela kuye, futhi zangena endlini yakhe, wase ezenzela idili, wazenzela isinkwa esingenayo imvubelo, zase zidla. Kodwa phambi kokuba zilale, amadoda edolobha, ngisho namadoda aseSodoma, azungeza indlu, amasha kanye namadala, abantu bonke abavela nxazonke: Base bembiza uLoti, bathi kuye, Aphi la madoda angene endlini yakho kusihlwa na? silethele wona, ukuze siwazi. ULoti waphumela ngaphandle kubona emnyango, wase evala umnyango emva kwakhe. Wase ethi, Ngiyanincenga, bafowethu, ningenzi okubi. Bhokani manje, nginamadodakazi amabili angayazi indoda, ngiyanincenga, ake nginikhiphele wona, futhi nenze kuwo okufanele emehlweni enu: kodwa ningenzi lutho kula madoda, ngokuba angene emthunzini wophahla lwami. Base bethi, Deda. Baphinda futhi bathi, lo muntu oyedwa ufike ezongenisa, futhi ufuna ukwahlulela: manje siyakukuhlupha kakhulu wena kunabo. Base bemcinezela kakhulu lo muntu, ngisho noLoti, basondela ukuba bafohloze umnyango. Kodwa amadoda alula izandla, futhi amdonzela endlini kuwo uLoti, ase evala umnyango. Zase zishaya amadoda ayesemnyango wendlu ngobumpumputhe, amadala kanye namancane: afuna umnyango aze akhathala.

UGenesise 19:24-25 Khona uJehova wanisa phezu kweSodoma neGomora isibabuli nomlilo futhi kuvela kuJehova ezulwini; futhi wachitha lawo madolobha, nalo lonke ithafa, nabo bonke abakhe emadolobheni, nalokho okuhluma emhlabathini.

### **ISodoma Iyaqothulwa Ngokuvusa Intukuthelo KaNkulunkulu**

Uma abantu baseSodoma bebona lezi zinceku ezimbili, abazange babuze isizathu sokufika kwazo, futhi akekho nowabuza ukuthi ingabe babefike ukuzosabalalisa intando kaNkulunkulu na? Kunalokho, benza iviyo, futhi, ngaphandle kokulinda incazelo, bafika ukuzobamba lezi zinceku njengezinja zasendle noma izimpisi ezinonya. Ingabe wazibuka uNkulunkulu lezi zinto ngesikhathi zenzeka? Wayecabangani uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni Yakhe ngalolu hlobo lokuziphatha kwabantu, ngale ndlela? UNkulunkulu wanquma ukuwubhubhisa lo muzi; akabange esanqikaza noma alinde, futhi wayengeke aqhubeke nokubekezela. Usuku Lwakhe lwase lufikile, futhi waqhubeka nomsebenzi ayefisa ukuwenza. Ngakho, UGenesise 19:24-25 uthi, “Khona uJehova wanisa phezu kweSodoma neGomora isibabuli nomlilo futhi kuvela kuJehova ezulwini; Futhi wachitha lawo madolobha, nalo lonke ithafa, nabo bonke abakhe emadolobheni, nalokho okuhluma emhlabathini.” La mavesi amabili atshela abantu indlela uNkulunkulu abhubhisa ngayo lo muzi: itshela abantu futhi ukuthi uNkulunkulu wabhubhisani. Okokuqala, iBhayibheli liyasilandisa ukuthi uNkulunkulu washisa umuzi ngomlilo, futhi nokuthi izinga lo mlilo lalilikhulu ngokuthi labhubhisa bonke abantu nalokho okumile emhlabathini.

---

Okungukuthi, umlilo owehla ezulwini awuzange nje ubhubhise umuzi; wabhubhisa kanye nabo bonke abantu nezinto eziphilayo kuwo, wabhubhisa konke ngaphandle kokushiya ngisho umucu. Emuva kokuthi umuzi sewubhujisiwe, izwe lalingenalutho oluphilayo kulo. Kwakungasekho mpilo, noma ngisho izimpawu zako. Umuzi wawusuphenduke ihlane, indawo engenalutho, okuthule kuyo kuthe du. Kwakungeke kusaba khona izenzo ezimbi ezimelene noNkulunkulu kule ndawo; kwakungeke kusaba khona ukubulala noma ukuchithwa kwegazi.

Kungani uNkulunkulu afuna ukuwushisa nya lo muzi? Nibonani lapha? Ingabe uNkulunkulu wayengakwazi ukubuka isintu kanye nemvelo, indalo Yakhe Uqobo, kubhujiswe ngalolu hlobo? Uma ukwazi ukubona intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu emlilweni owehliswa ezulwini, ngakho akukho nzima ukubona izinga lolaka Lwakhe kulokho Ayehlose ukukubhubhisa kanye nangezinga umuzi owabhujiswa ngalo. Uma uNkulunkulu enengwa umuzi, uletha isijeziso phezu kwawo. Kepha, lapho uNkulunkulu esenengekile ngomuzi, uletha izixwayiso eziningi azise abantu ngentukuthelo Yakhe. Kodwa lapho uNkulunkulu enquma ukuqeda nokubhubhisa umuzi—okungukuthi, lapho ulaka nobukhosi Bakhe sebucasuliwe—akabe esakhipha zijeziso noma izexwayiso. Esikhundleni salokho, uzowubhubhisa manjalo. Uzowuqotha ushabalale nya. Lokhu isimo sikaNkulunkulu esilungileyo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 106)**

UGenesise 19:1-11 Kwase kufika izingelosi ezimbili eSodoma sekuhwalele; uLoti yena wayehleli esangweni laseSodoma: wathi uLoti ezibona wasukuma ukuba azihlangabeze; wayesekhothama emhlabathini ubuso bakhe bubheke phansi; futhi wathi, bhekani manje, makhosi ami, ake nichezuke, ningene endlini yenceku yenu, nichithe ubusuku bonke, futhi nihlanze izinyawo zenu, bese nivuka ekuseni, nihambe izindlela zenu. Zase zithi, Cha; siyakuchitha ubusuku bonke emgwaqweni. Futhi wazincenga kakhulu, zaze zachezuka kuye, futhi zangena endlini yakhe, wase ezenzela idili, wazenzela isinkwa esingenayo imvubelo, zase zidla. Kodwa phambi kokuba zilale, amadoda edolobha, ngisho namadoda aseSodoma, azungeza indlu, amasha kanye namadala, abantu bonke abavela nxazonke: Base bembiza uLoti, bathi kuye, Aphi la madoda angene endlini yakho kusihlwa na? silethele wona, ukuze siwazi. ULoti waphumela ngaphandle kubona emnyango, wase evala umnyango emva kwakhe. Wase ethi, Nginyanincenga, bafowethu, ningenzi okubi. Bhekani manje, nginamadodakazi amabili angayazi indoda, nginyanincenga, ake nginikhiphele wona, futhi nenze kuwo okufanele emehlweni enu: kodwa ningenzi lutho kula madoda, ngokuba angene emthunzini wophahla lwami. Base bethi, Deda. Baphinda futhi bathi, lo muntu oyedwa ufike ezongenisa, futhi ufuna ukwahlulela: manje siyakukuhlupha kakhulu wena kunabo. Base bemcindezela kakhulu lo muntu, ngisho noLoti,

---

basondela ukuba bafohloze umnyango. Kodwa amadoda alula izandla, futhi amdonsele endlini kuwo uLoti, ase evala umnyango. Zase zishaya amadoda ayesemnyango wendlu ngobumpumputhe, amadala kanye namancane: afuna umnyango aze akhathala.

UGenesis 19:24-25 Khona uJehova wanisa phezu kweSodoma neGomora isibabuli nomlilo futhi kuvela kuJehova ezulwini; futhi wachitha lawo madolobha, nalo lonke ithafa, nabo bonke abakhe emadolobheni, nalokho okuhluma emhlabathini.

### **Emuva Kokuphindelela KweSodoma Limelana Naye Futhi Limzonda, UNkulunkulu Uyalibhubhisa Uliqeda Nya**

Uma sibuka ngamehlo obuntu, iSodoma kwakuwumuzi owawukwazi ukwanelisa izifiso zomuntu nobubi bomuntu. Wawuheha, uloya, ngomculo nombhiyozo wokudansa ubusuku ngobusuku, ukunethezeka kwawo kwaholela amadoda ukuba ahuheke futhi ahlanye. Ububi baso badla izinhliziyi zabantu kwabaloya bawela enkohlakalweni. Lona umuzi lapho imimoya engcolile nemimoya emibi yayichanasa khona; wawugcwele phama isono nokubulala futhi wembozwe iphunga elinuka ukubola negazi. Kwabe kungumuzi onyantisa igazi, umuzi umuntu ayewuhlehlela angafuni ukusondela. Akekho kulo muzi owesilisa noma owesifazane, omncane noma omdala—owafuna indlela yeqiniso; akekho owayelangazelele ukukhanya noma owayefisa ukushiya phansi isono. Babephila ngaphansi kokulawula, inkohlakalo nenkohliso. Base belahlekelwe ubuntu babo; babelahlekelwe imiqondo yabo, futhi base belahlekelwe inhloso yokuba khona komuntu, yokuqala. Benza izenzo ezimbi ezinganakubalwa zokumelana noNkulunkulu ezinganakubalwa; bakunqaba ukuqondisa Kwakhe futhi bamelana nentando Yakhe. Kwakuyizenzo zabo ezimbi ezafaka laba bantu, umuzi kanye nayo yonke into ephilayo kuwo, igxathu ngegxathu, endleleni eya ekubhujisweni.

Noma lezi ziqephu ezimbili zingasho imininingwane echaza izinga lokukhohlakala kwabantu baseSodoma, esikhundleni salokho zibhala ngokuziphatha kwabo ezithunyweni zikaNkulunkulu, emuva kokufika kwabo emzini, iqiniso elisobala lingakhombisa izinga abantu baseSodoma ababekhohlakele, bebabi futhi bemelene noNkulunkulu ngayo. Ngelokhu, ubuso nengqikithi yangempela yabantu balo muzi yadaluleka. Hhayi nje ukuthi abazange bemukele izexwayiso zikaNkulunkulu, babengakusabi futhi ukujezisa Kwakhe kunalokho, bayishaya indiva intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu. Bamelana noNkulunkulu ngenkani ongathi izimpumputhe. Akukhathaleki ukuthi wayenzani noma eyenza kanjani, imvelo yabo enonya yavele yanyukela kunakuqala futhi bamelana noNkulunkulu bephindelela. Abantu baseSodoma babenobutha nobukhona bukaNkulunkulu, ukuza Kwakhe, isijeziso Sakhe, kanye nakakhulukazi, izexwayiso Zakhe. Babengaboni lutho oluhle phakathi kwabo. Babeshwabadela futhi balimaza bonke abantu ababengabashwadela futhi babalimaze, futhi wawungekho umehluko endleleni ababephethe

---

ngayo izinceku zikaNkulunkulu. Mayelana nazo zonke izenzo ezimbi ezenziwa abantu baseSodoma, ukulimaza izinceku zikaNkulunkulu kwabe kuyisicongo nje sentaba yeqhwa, kanti nemvelo yabo ekhohlakele eyavezwa yilokhu, yayilingana cishe neconsi nje olwandle olubanzi. Ngakho-ke uNkulunkulu wakhetha ukubabhubhisa ngomlimo. UNkulunkulu akasebenzisanga uzamcolo, akasebenzisanga isiphepho, ukuzamazama komhlaba, itsunami noma inoma iyiphi enye indlela ukubhubhisa umuzi. Kwabe kuchaza ukuthini ukusebenzisa kukaNkulunkulu umlilo ukubhubhisa lo muzi? Kwakuchaza ukubhujiswa okuphelele kwalowo muzi; kwakuchaza ukuthi umuzi wanyamalala ngokuphelele emhlabeni nasekubeni khona. Lapha, “ukubhujiswa” akuchazi nje ukunyamalala kokuma, nesakhiwo noma ukubukeka kwangaphandle komuzi; kwakuchaza nokuthi imiphefumulo yabantu babengaphakathi komuzi yashabalala, ngenxa yokubhujiswa ngokuphelele. Ngamafuphi, bonke abantu, izigameko kanye nezinto eziphathelene nomuzi zabhujiswa. Kwakungeke kube khona ukuphila okulandelayo noma ukuzalwa ngokusha komunye umzimba kubona; uNkulunkulu wayekususe ngokuphelele kubantu, indalo Yakhe, ingunaphakade. “Ukusetshenziswa komlilo” kwakuchaza ukuma kwesono, futhi kwakusho isiphetho sesono; lesa sono sasingeke sisaba khona noma sisabalale. Kwakusho ukuthi ububi bukaSathane babulahlekelwe inhlabathi yabo ebondlayo kanye nasemathuneni lapho base buthole khona imvume yokuhlala nokuphila. Empini phakathi kukaNkulunkulu noSathane, ukusebenzisa kukaNkulunkulu umlilo uphawu lukaNkulunkulu lokunqoba, uSathane abekwa uphawu ngalo. Ukubhujiswa kweSodoma kuyimbuyiselamuva enkulu ekuzimiseleni kukaSathane ukumelana noNkulunkulu ngokonakalisa nokushwabadela abantu, futhi ngokufanayo kuwuphawu oludumazayo lwesikhathi ekuthuthukeni kwesintu, lapho umuntu enqaba ukuqondiswa uNkulunkulu wazinikela ekonakaleni. Ngokungaphezu kwalokho, kuwumbhalo wokwembuleka ngeqiniso lesimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu.

Lapho umlilo uNkulunkulu awuthumela usuka ezulwini usuqothule iSodoma kwangasala lutho nje ngaphandle komlotha, kwakusho ukuthi umuzi obizwa ngokuthi “Sodoma” wawuyoyeka ukuba khona, njengakho konke ngaphakathi komuzi uqobo. Wabhujiswa intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu; wanyamalala ngaphansi kolaka nobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yesimo sikaNkulunkulu esilungile, iSodoma yathola isijeziso sayo esiyilungele; ngenxa yesimo sikaNkulunkulu esilungile, yathola isiphetho esiyilungele. Ukushabalala kokuba khona kweSodoma kwakungenxa yobubi bayo, kwakungenxa yesifiso sikaNkulunkulu ukuthi angaphinde ayibone, noma abone inoma ibaphi abantu ababekade bekuyo noma iyiphi impahla eyayikade ikhulele kulo muzi. “Isifiso sikaNkulunkulu sokuthi angaphinde awubone lo muzi” wulaka Lakhe, kanye nobukhosi Bakhe. UNkulunkulu wawushisa umuzi ngenxa yokuthi ububi nesono sawo kwamenza Wezwa intukuthelo, ukunyanya kanye nokunengeka mayelana nawo futhi wafisa ukuthi angaphinde awubone wona noma nabantu nakho konke okuphilayo okuhlala

---

kuwo. Emuva kokuthi umuzi sewushe wangqongqa, kwasala umlotha nje, wase ungasekho ngempela emehlweni kaNkulunkulu; ngisho izinkumbulo Zakhe ngawo, zasulwa. Lokhu kusho ukuthi umlilo owawuthunyelwe usuka ezulwini awuzange nje uqothule kuphela wonke umuzi waseSodoma kanye nabantu bakhona abagcwele izono, futhi awuzange nje ubhubhise zonke izinto ngaphakathi komuzi ezazingcoliswe isono, ngaphezu kwalokho, lo mlilo wabhubhisa izinkumbulo zobubi besintu nokumelana noNkulunkulu. Lokhu kwabe kuyinhloso kaNkulunkulu ngokushisa umuzi.

Isintu sase sonakaliswe kwaze kweqa. Babengazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ngubani noma babevele kuphi. Uma uphatha uNkulunkulu laba bantu babegasela, banyunde futhi bahlambalaze. Ngisho noma izinceku zikaNkulunkulu zazifikile ukuzomemezela isexwayiso Sakhe, laba bantu abazange nje kuphela bangabonakalisi zimpawu zokuzisola; abazange bakulahle ukuziphatha ngendlela ekhohlakele. Esikhundleni salokho, balimaza izinceku zikaNkulunkulu ngokweyisa. Abakukhombisa nabakuveza kwabe kuyimvelo nobukhona babo obunobutha obudlulele noNkulunkulu. Siyabona ukuthi ukumelana noNkulunkulu kwalaba bantu abonakele, kwabe kukukhulu kunokwembulwa kwesimo sabo esonakele, njengoba kwabe kukukhulu kunesigameko esisodwa nje sokunyundela noma ukubhuqa okusuka ekusweleni ukuqonda ngeqiniso. Kwabe kungebona ubulima noma ukungabi nalwazi okwakudala ukuziphatha ngokukhohlakala kwabo; kwakungekhona ukuthi laba bantu babekhohlisiwe, futhi kwabe kungesikhona ukuthi babedukisiwe. Ukuziphatha kwabo kwase kufike ezingeni lokuphikisana, ukumelana kanye nobuyaluyalu noNkulunkulu, okwakunokweyisa okusobala. Ngaphandle kokungabaza, lolu hlobo lokuziphatha komuntu kwakuzovusa ulaka lukaNkulunkulu, futhi kuvuse ulaka lwesimo Sakhe—isimo okungafanele sicasulwe. Ngakho-ke, uNkulunkulu wadedela ngqo futhi nangokusobala ulaka Lwakhe nobukhosi Bakhe; lokhu ukwembulwa ngeqiniso kwesimo sakhe esilungile. Ebhekene nomuzi owabe uchichima yisono, uNkulunkulu wafisa ukuwubhubhisa ngendlela esheshayo kakhulu kunezinye; wayefisa ukuqothula abaqede abantu abakuwo kanye nazo zonke izono zabo ngendlela ephelele kakhulu, ukwenza abantu balo muzi ukuthi bangabi sabakhona kanye nokuvimba isono esabe singaphakathi ukuthi sichume sande. Indlela eyabe ishesha futhi iphelele yokwenza lokhu kwabe kuwukushisa ngomlilo. Umbono kaNkulunkulu ngabantu baseSodoma kwabe kungesona esokubashiya noma ukungabakhathaleli; kunalokho, wasebenzisa ulaka, nobukhosi negunya Lakhe ukujezisa, ukuvithiza nokubabhubhisa nya laba bantu. Umbono Wakhe ngabo kwakungesona kuphela esokubabhubhisa ngokomzimba kuphela, kodwa kwabe kungukubhubhiswa komphefumulo, ukushabalalisa okungunaphakade. Yilokhu empeleni obekuqondwe isifiso sikaNkulunkulu ngabo ukuthi “bangabe besaba khona.”

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 107)**

### **Nakuba Ulaka LukaNkulunkulu Lucashile Futhi Lungaziwa Umuntu, Alukumeli Ukoniwa**

Impatho kaNkulunkulu yesintu esinobuwula nokungabi nalwazi sisonke, isekelwe isihe nokubekezelela. Ulaka Lwakhe, ngakolunye uhlangothi, lufihlekile esikhathini nasezintweni eziningi; alwaziwa umuntu. Ngenxa yalokho, kunzima kumuntu ukubona uNkulunkulu ekhombisa ulaka Lwakhe, futhi kunzima ukuqonda ulaka Lwakhe. Kunje nje, umuntu uluthatha kalula ulaka lukaNkulunkulu. Uma umuntu esebhekana nomsebenzi nesinyathelo sokugcina sikaNkulunkulu sokubekezelela nokuxolela umuntu—okungukuthi, lapho uNkulunkulu enza isenzo sokugcina sesihe nesexwayiso Sakhe sokugcina sifika kubona—uma besasebenzisa izindlela ezifanayo ukumelana noNkulunkulu futhi bengenzi mizamo yokuphenduka, baguqule izindlela zabo noma bemukele umusa Wakhe, uNkulunkulu ngeke esabapha ukubekezelelana nesineke Sakhe. Kunalokho, kungaleso sikhathi lapho uNkulunkulu eyohoxisa umusa Wakhe. Ngemva kwalokhu, uyothumela kuphela ulaka Lwakhe. Angakhombisa ulaka Lwakhe ngendlela ezehlukene, njengoba engasebenzisa izindlela ezihlukene ukujezisa nokubhubhisa abantu.

Ukusebenzisa kukaNkulunkulu umlilo ukubhubhisa umuzi waseSodoma indlela Yakhe eshesha kakhulu yokushabalalisa isintu noma into. Ukushisa abantu baseSodoma kwabhubhisa okuningi kunemizimba yabo; kwabhubhisa imimoya yabo isiyonke, imiphefumulo kanye nemizimba, ukuqinisekisa ukuthi abantu abakulo muzi babengeke besaba khona ezweni elibonakalayo nasezweni elingabonakali kumuntu. Lena ngenye yezindlela uNkulunkulu aveza futhi akhombisa ngayo ulaka Lwakhe. Le ndlela yokuveza nokukhombisa ngenye yezingxenye zobukhona bolaka lukaNkulunkulu, njengoba ngokwemvelo futhi kuyisambulo sobukhona besimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu. Lapho uNkulunkulu ethumela ulaka Lwakhe, uyayeka ukuveza isihe noma uthando olunomusa futhi akabe esakhombisa ukubekezelelana noma isineke Sakhe; akukho muntu, into noma isizathu esingamenza ukuthi aqhubeke ukubekezela, ukupha umusa nokuphinda aphe ukubekezelelana Kwakhe futhi. Esikhundleni salezi zinto, ngaphandle kokungabaza, uNkulunkulu uzothumela ulaka nobukhosi Bakhe, enze lokho akufisayo, futhi uzozenza lezi zinto ngendlela esheshayo futhi ehlelekile ngokuhambisana nezifiso Zakhe. Lena yindlela uNkulunkulu athumela ngayo ulaka nobukhosi Bakhe, okungafanele umuntu ayinenge, futhi iyisibonakaliso sengxenye eyodwa yesimo esilungile Sakhe. Uma abantu bebona uNkulunkulu ekhathazekile futhi ekhombisa uthando kumuntu, abakwazi ukubona ulaka Lwakhe, babone ubukhosi Bakhe noma ukungabekezeleli Kwakhe isinengiso. Lezi zinto bezilokhu ziholela ukuthi abantu bakholwe ukuthi isimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu esomusa, nokubekezelelana kanye nothando nje kuphela. Kepha, lapho umuntu ebona uNkulunkulu ebhubhisa umuzi noma enyanya isintu, ulaka Lwakhe lapho ebhubhisa umuntu kanye nobukhosi



---

Bakhe, kuvumela abantu ukuthi babone lena enye ingxenye yesimo Sakhe esilungile. Lokhu ukungabekezelelani nesinengiso. Isimo sikaNkulunkulu esingabekezelelani nesinengiso sidlula ukucabanga ngamehlo engqondo anoma isiphi isidalwa esidaliwe, futhi phakathi kwezidalwa ezingadalwanga, asikho esikwazi ukusiphazamisa noma ukusithinta; ngaphezu kwalokho, akukho okungazenza sona noma kusilinganise. Ngakho, le ngxenye yesimo sikaNkulunkulu yileyo okufanele isintu siyazi kakhulu. UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe kuphela onesimo esinje, futhi uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe kuphela onalo lolu hlobo lwesimo. UNkulunkulu unalolu hlobo lwesimo sokulunga ngoba uzonda inkohlakalo, ubumnyama, ubumbuka kanye nezenzo ezimbi zikaSathane—ukonisa nokushwabadela isintu—ngoba uzonda zonke izenzo zesono ezimelene Naye futhi ngenxa yobukhona Bakhe obungcwele nobumsulwa. Kungenxa yalokhu, ukuthi angavumeli noma isiphi isidalwa esidaliwe noma esingadalwanga ukuthi simelane Naye ngembaba noma sibange Naye. Ngisho umuntu ake akhombisa umusa kuye, noma wamkhetha, udinga nje ukuthi achukuluze isimo Sakhe futhi aphambuke esimisweni Sakhe sesineke nokubekezelelana, futhi uzodedela futhi aveze isimo Sakhe esilungile ngaphandle kwesihe noma ukungabaza—isimo esingabekezelelani nesinengiso.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 108)**

### **Ulaka LukaNkulunkulu Lungokokulonda Wonke Amandla Okulunga Kanye Nezinto Ezinhle Zonke**

Ukungabekezelelani nesinengiso kukaNkulunkulu kungubukhona Bakhe obukhethekile; ulaka lukaNkulunkulu luyisimo Sakhe esikhethekile; ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu bungubukhona Bakhe obukhethekile. Isimiso ngemuva kwentukuthelo kaNkulunkulu sikhombisa ubunjalo nesikhundla okunguyena yedwa onaso. Akudingi ukuthi umuntu asho ukuthi kubuye kube nguphawu lobukhona bukaNkulunkulu oyingqayizivele Uqobo Lwakhe. Isimo sikaNkulunkulu singubukhona obusemvelweni Bakhe. Asiguquki nhlobo ngokuhamba kwesikhathi, futhi asiguquki ngokuguquka kwendawo. Isimo Sakhe ngokwemvelo umongo wobukhona Bakhe. Akukhathaleki ukuthi umsebenzi Wakhe uwenza kubani, ubukhona Bakhe abuguquki, futhi nesimo Sakhe esilungile asiguquki. Uma umuntu ethukuthelisa uNkulunkulu, lokho akuthumelayo kuyisimo Sakhe semvelo; ngalesi sikhathi isimiso emuva kwentukuthelo Yakhe asiguquki, futhi nobuyena nesikhundla Sakhe akuguquki. Akathukutheli ngenxa yoguquko ebukhoneni Bakhe noma ngenxa yokuthi isimo Sakhe sesikhiphe izinto ezihlukile, kodwa ngenxa yesimo somuntu esinengisa isimo Sakhe. Ukucasula ngamabomu komuntu ecasula uNkulunkulu, kuyinselelo enzima kubunjalo nesikhundla sikaNkulunkulu. Ngokubuka kukaNkulunkulu, uma umuntu emphonsela inselelo, umuntu uyambangisa futhi uvivinya

---

intukuthelo Yakhe. Uma umuntu emelana noNkulunkulu, uma umuntu ebanga noNkulunkulu, uma umuntu evivinya intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu ephindelela—okwenzeka futhi lapho abantu bephikelela benza isono umathanda—ulaka lukaNkulunkulu ngokwemvelo luyaziveza, lubonakale. Ngakho ukubonakalisa kukaNkulunkulu ulaka Lwakhe kuwuphawu lokuthi wonke amandla obumnyama ayoshabalala; kuwuphawu lokuthi wonke amandla obutha ayobhujiswa. Lokhu ubungqayizivele besimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu futhi ngubungqayizivele bolaka lukaNkulunkulu. Uma isizotha nobungcwele bukaNkulunkulu buvivinywa, lapho amandla okulunga evinjelwa futhi engabonwa ngumuntu, uNkulunkulu uthumela ulaka Lwakhe. Ngenxa yobukhona bukaNkulunkulu, wonke la mandla emhlabeni abanga noNkulunkulu, amelana Naye futhi alwe Naye mabi, onakele futhi akalungile; asuka futhi kuSathane. Ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu ulungile, ungowokukhanya futhi ungcwele ngokungenachashazi, konke okubi, okonakele futhi okukaSathane kuyonyamalala ngokudedelwa kolaka lukaNkulunkulu.

Noma ukuthululwa kolaka lukaNkulunkulu kuyingxenye eyodwa yokuvezwa yesimo Sakhe esilungile, intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu akuve kuwukuthi ayikhetshi lapho iphokophele khona noma ayinawo umgomo. Ngokuphambene kunalokho, uNkulunkulu akasheshi ukuthukuthela impela, futhi akaluvezi ulaka Lwakhe nobukhosi Bakhe ngamawala. Ukwengeza kulokho, ulaka lukaNkulunkulu lungaphansi kolawulo olukhulu futhi lukaliwe; angeke ulufanise nendlela umuntu angabhodla ngolaka ngayo noma akhiphele intukuthelo yakhe. Izingxoxo eziningi zibhaliwe eBhayibhelini. Amazwi abanye balaba bantu ayekha phezulu, ekhombisa ukungabi nalwazi, kanye nobungane, kodwa uNkulunkulu akazange abashaye phansi, futhi akazange abasole. Ikakhulukazi, ngesikhathi sokulingwa kukaJobe, uNkulunkulu uJehova wabaphatha kanjani abangani abathathu baJobe kanye nabanye emuva kokuthi esezwile amazwi ababewakhuluma kuJobe? Wabasola? Wababhokela ngolaka na? Akazange enze lutho olunjalo! Kunalokho, watshele uJobe ukuthi abanxusele, abathandazele; uNkulunkulu, ngakolunye uhlangothi, akazange abambelele emaphutheni abo. Lezi zibonelo zonke zikhombisa umbono osemqoka uNkulunkulu athatha ngawo isintu esoniwe nesingenalwazi. Ngakho, ukudedelwa kolaka lukaNkulunkulu akuyona neze indlela yokukhombisa noma ukuzwakalisa isimo senhliziyo. Ulaka lukaNkulunkulu alukona ukuqhuma phezulu kolaka olukhulu njengoba umuntu ekuqonda. UNkulunkulu akathululi ulaka Lwakhe ngoba engakwazi ukulawula isimo senhliziyo Yakhe noma intukuthelo Yakhe seyifike lapho isibila khona futhi seyidinga intuba yokukhululeka. Kunalokho, ulaka Lwakhe lukhombisa isimo Sakhe esilungile kanye nokuzwakaliswa kwangempela kwesimo sakhe esilungile; kuwuphawu lokwembulwa kobukhona Bakhe obungcwele. Ulaka lukaNkulunkulu, olungabekezelelani nesinengiso—lokhu akusho ukuthi intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu ayihlukanisi phakathi kwezizathu noma akunazimiyalo okumi phezulu kwayo; isintu esoniwe esinemvume ngokomthetho ekhethekile yokuba

---

nokudazuluka ngolaka okungenamqondo futhi okungena migomo, okungahlukanisi phakathi kwezizathu. Uma indoda isinesikhundla, ivama ukuthola kunzima ukulawula isimo senhliziyo sayo, ngakho iyaye ikuthokozele ukuthatha amathuba avelayo ukuzwakalisa ukunganeliseki kwayo nokuveza imizwa yayo; ivama ukuqhuma ngolaka ngaphandle kwesizathu esibonakalayo, ukuze iveze amandla ayo futhi yenze abanye bazi ukuthi isikhundla nobunjalo bayo buhlukile kunokwabantu abajwayelekile. Impela, abantu abakhohlakele abangenasikhundla bavamile ukuhluleka ukuzibamba. Ukuthukuthela kwabo kuvame ukudalwa ukonakala kwezinto abazizuzayo umuntu ngamunye. Ukuze bavikele isikhundla nesithunzi sabo, isintu esikhohlakele sivamile ukukhiphela obala imizwa yaso futhi baveze imvelo yabo eqhoshayo. Umuntu uzoqhuma ngolaka futhi akhiphele obala imizwa yakhe ukuze avikele ubukhona kwesono, futhi lezi zenzo izindlela umuntu akhombisa ngazo ukunganeliseki kwakhe; zichichima ukungcola, namaqhinga namacebo okuvumelana ngasese, nokukhohlakala nobubi bomuntu; Ngaphezu kwalokho, zigcwele ukuzimisela nezifiso zomuntu ezingalawuleki. Lapho ukulungiswa kubanga nenkohlakalo, umuntu ngeke avuke ngentukuthelo ukuvikela ukuba khona kobulungiswa; kunalokho uma amandla obulungiswa ephikiswa, ehlushwa futhi ehlaselwa, umbono wokushalaza nokuziba, ukugwema noma ukuhlasimula. Kepha, lapho ebhekene namandla obubi, umbono womuntu owokuhlinzeka okudingekayo, nokuzibhuqa othulini, nokuzincengela. Ngakho ukukhiphela obala komuntu kungukubalekela amandla obumnyama, ukubonakaliswa kokuziphatha kabi okunganqandeki nokudlangile komuntu ohamba ngokwenyama. Lapho uNkulunkulu ethumela intukuthelo Yakhe, kodwa, wonke amandla obubi ayophela; zonke izono zokulimaza umuntu ziyomiswa; wonke amandla anobutha avimbela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ayovezwa obala, ahlukane futhi aqalekise; bonke abalekeleli baSathane abanesandla ekuphikiseni uNkulunkulu bayojeziswa, bakhishelwe ngaphandle. Endaweni yabo, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyoghubeka ungenazo izingqinamba; uhlelo lukaNkulunkulu lokuphatha luyoghubeka lukhula isinyathelo ngesinyathelo ngokohlelo olubekiwe; abantu baNkulunkulu abakhethiweyo bayokhululeka ekuphazamiseni nenkohliso kaSathane; labo abalandela uNkulunkulu bayothokozela ukuholwa nokuhlinzekwa nguNkulunkulu ezindaweni ezinokuthula noxolo. Ulaka lukaNkulunkulu olokulonda nokuvimba wonke amandla obumnyama ukuba achume enze umathanda, futhi okokulonda okuvikela ubukhona nokwanda kwezinto zonke ezilungile nezinhle futhi kuzigade ingunaphakade ekucindezelweni nokuvukelwa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 109)**

Ingabe uyabubona ubukhona bolaka lukaNkulunkulu ekubhujisweni kweSodoma? Ikhona yini into ehlangene nolaka Lwakhe? Ulaka lukaNkulunkulu lumsulwa? Ukusebenzisa amazwi

---

omuntu, ulaka lukaNkulunkulu alonakalisiwe? Kukhona iqhinga entukuthelweni Yakhe? Likhona noma iluphi uzungu? Zikhona noma iziphi izimfihlo ezingekhulunywe? Ngingakutshela kanzima futhi ngesizotha ukuthi: Akukho ngxenye yolaka lukaNkulunkulu olungaholela umuntu ekungabazeni. Intukuthelo Yakhe intukuthelo emsulwa, engaxutshwe nalutho futhi ayifihli ezinye izinhloso noma imigomo. Isizathu sentukuthelo Yakhe simsulwa, asisoleki futhi singaphezu kokugxekwa. Kungukwembulwa kwemvelo nokukhonjiswa kobukhona Bakhe obungcwele; yinto engatholakali kunoma iziphi izidalwa. Lokhu ingxenye yesimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu, futhi kungumahluko omkhulu phakathi kobukhona obuhlukene boMdali nendalo Yakhe.

Akukhathaleki ukuthi umuntu uthukuthela phambi kwabantu noma emuva kwabo, wonke umuntu unenhloso nesizathu esihlukile. Mhlawumbe bakha isithunzi sabo, noma mhlawumbe bavikela okungokwabo, noma bagcina esimeni ububona noma bagwema ihlazo. Abanye bayazibamba ekuthukutheleni kwabo, kepha abanye bathatha ngamawala kakhulu futhi baqhume ngolaka noma inini uma bethanda ngaphandle kokuzibamba nakancane. Ngamafuphi, intukuthelo yomuntu isuka esimweni sakhe esonakele. Ngisho noma iyini inhloso yayo, ingeyenyama nemvelo; ayihlanganise lutho nokulunga nokungalungi ngoba ayikho into emvelweni nasebukhoneni bomuntu ehambisana neqiniso. Ngakho, ulaka lwesintu esikhohlakele nolaka lukaNkulunkulu ngeke kuphathwe ngesikhathi esisodwa. Ngaphandle kokukhetha, ukuziphatha komuntu owonakaliswe nguSathane kuqala ngesifiso sokulonda inkohlakalo, futhi kusekelwe inkohlakalo; ngakho intukuthelo yomuntu ngeke iphathwe ngesikhathi esisodwa nolaka lukaNkulunkulu, ngisho noma kubukeka kufanele kangakanani uma ucabanga. Uma uNkulunkulu ethumela ulaka Lwakhe, amandla obumnyama ayanqandwa, izinto ezimbi ziyabhujiswa, kuthi izinto ezilungile nezinhle zithole ukunakekelwa nokuvikelwa nguNkulunkulu, futhi kuyavunyelwa ukuthi kuqhubeke. UNkulunkulu uthumela ulaka Lwakhe ngoba izinto ezingalunganga, eziphikisayo futhi ezimbi ziyavimba, ziphazamise, noma zichithe ukwenzeka okujwayelekile nokukhula kwezinto ezilungile nezinhle. Inhloso yentukuthelo kaNkulunkulu akukhona ukulonda isikhundla nobuyena Bakhe, kodwa ukulonda ukuba khona kwezinto ezilungile, eziyiqiniso, ezinhle futhi ezilungile, ukulonda imithetho nemigomo yokuphila okujwayelekile kwesintu. Lokhu umsuka wolaka lukaNkulunkulu. Ulaka lukaNkulunkulu luyisambulo esifanele kakhulu, esiyimvelo, futhi esiyiqiniso sesimo Sakhe. Akukho zinhloso ezinye emuva kolaka Lwakhe, futhi akukho ukukhohlisa noma ukuqamba amacebo; futhi ikakhulukazi, ulaka Lwakhe alunako ukufisa, ubuqili, unya, udlame, ububi nanoma yini enye sonke isintu esikhohlakele esinayo. Ngaphambi kokuthi uNkulunkulu athumele intukuthelo Yakhe, kuba kade useyiqondile ingqikithi yalo lonke udaba futhi esakhile izincazelo neziphetho eziqondile futhi ezicacile. Ngakho, injongo kaNkulunkulu kulo lonke

---

udaba alwenzayo, icace bha, ngokunjalo umbono Wakhe. Akadidekile; akayona impumputhe; akenzi engacabanganga; akuve engenandaba; ngaphezu kwalokho, akuyena umuntu ongenamiyalo. Lokhu ingxenye ebonakalayo yolaka lukaNkulunkulu futhi kungenxa yale ngxenye ebonakalayo yolaka lukaNkulunkulu, ukuthi isintu sesithole ukuphila nokuba khona okujwayelekile. Ngaphandle kolaka lukaNkulunkulu, isintu singaphila ngaphansi kwesimo esingakulungelanga ukuphila; zonke izinto ezineqiniso, ezinhle nezilungile zingachithakala zingabe zisaba khona. Ngaphandle kolaka lukaNkulunkulu, imithetho nemiyalo elawula ukuphila kokudaliwe ingaphulwa noma iphendukezelwe ngokuphelele. Selokhu adala umuntu uNkulunkulu ubelokhu esebenzisa isimo Sakhe sokulunga ukulonda nokugcina ukuba khona okujwayelekile kwesintu. Ngenxa yokuthi isimo Sakhe esilungile sinolaka, nobukhosi, bonke abantu ababi, izinto, okuthile nazo zonke izinto eziphazamisa futhi zilimaze ubukhona obujwayelekile besintu, ziyajeziswa, zilawulwe futhi ziqothulwe ngenxa yolaka Lwakhe. Ezigidini zeminyaka eminingi edlule, uNkulunkulu ubelokhu eqhubeka ukusebenzisa isimo esilungile Sakhe ukushaya phansi futhi aqothule zonke izinhlobo zemimoya engcolile nemibi emelene noNkulunkulu futhi esebenza njengabalekeleli nezinceku zikaSathane emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu wokuphatha isintu. Ngakho, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokusindisa umuntu bewuhlala uhamba ngendlela yohlelo Lwakhe. Lokhu kungukuthi, ngenxa yokubakhona kolaka lukaNkulunkulu, imbangela elungile kakhulu kubantu ayikaze ichithakale.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 110)**

### **Nakuba USathane Ebukeka Enobuntu, Elungile, Emuhle, Ubukhona Bakhe Bunonya NoBubi**

USathane unqoba udumo ngokukhohlisa umphakathi. Uvame ukuzimisa njengemaphikankani nesibonelo sokulunga. Ezishaya njengomlondi wokulunga, ulimaza abantu, ashwabadele imiphefumulo yabo, asebenzise izinto eziningi ukwenza umuntu abe ndikindiki, amkhohlise futhi amhlohle amchukuluze. Umgomo wakhe ukwenza umuntu avumelane futhi alandele ukuziphatha kambi kwakhe, ukwenza umuntu amlandele ekumeleni igunya nobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu. Kepha, lapho umuntu esewahlakaniphela amaqhinga, amacebo kanye nokubukeka kabi kwakhe futhi engasafuni ukuqhubeka ukunyathelwa nokukhohliswa, noma ukuqhubeka abe yisigqila sakhe noma ajeziswe futhi abhubhiswe kanye naye, uSathane uyaguqula izici zakhe zobungcwelengcwele futhi adabule isembozo samanga, ukuveza ubuso bakhe bangempela obubi, obunonya, obumahlilikhliki nobunobudlova. Ayikho into angayithanda ukudlula ukuqothula bonke labo abanqabayayo ukumlandela futhi labo abamelene namandla obubi. Ngaleso sikhathi, uSathane akasakwazi ukuziveza enokubukeka okuthembekile

---

kwencwasimende; kunalokho, izici zakhe zangempela ezimahlikihliki nezimbi ziyavela ngaphansi kwezingubo zemvu. Lapho amaqhinga kaSathane esevele obala, lapho izici zakhe zangempela sezivele obala, uvuka umbhejazane, avuke ngolaka, aveze unya lwakhe; isifiso sakhe sokulimaza nokushwabadela abantu siyakhula siqonge kakhulu. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi kumvusa ulaka ukuphaphama komuntu; uba nesifiso esikhulu sokuziphindiselela kumuntu ngenxa yentshisekelo yabo ukulangazelela inkululeko kanye nokukhanya kanye nokukhululeka ejele lakhe. Ulaka lwakhe luhlose ukuvikela ububi bakhe, futhi luyisambulo sangempela semvelo yakhe enonya.

Kulo lonke udaba ngalunye, ukuziphatha kukaSathane kuveza obala imvelo yakhe embi. Ezenzweni zonke ezimbi uSathane ake wazenza kumuntu—kusukela emizamweni yakhe yasekuqaleni lapho ayezama ukudukisa umuntu ukuthi amlandele, ukuxhaphaza kwakhe umuntu, lapho edonsela umuntu ezenzweni zakhe ezimbi, kanye nokuziphindiselela kwaSathane kumuntu emuva kokuthi izici zakhe zangempela sezivele obala nomuntu esekubonile lokhu futhi wamshiya—asikho nesisodwa esihlulekayo ukudalula ingqikithi kaSathane embi; asikho nesisodwa esihlulekayo ukufakazela ukuthi uSathane akahlanganise lutho nezinto ezilungile; asikho nesisodwa esihlulekayo ukufakazela ukuthi uSathane umthombo wazo zonke izinto ezimbi. Zonke izenzo zakhe zilonda ububi bakhe, zigcina ukuqhubeka kwezenzo zakhe ezimbi, ziyaphambana kanye nezinto ezilungile nezinhle, zimosha imithetho nokuhleleka kwempilo ejwayelekile yesintu. Zinobutha noNkulunkulu, futhi ziyilokho ulaka lukaNkulunkulu oluzozibhubhisa. Nakuba uSathane enolwakhe ulaka, ulaka lwakhe luyindlela yokukhiphela ngaphandle imvelo yakhe embi. Isizathu sokuthi uSathane ecasukile futhi evuka indlobane yilokhu: amaqhinga akhe angakhulumekeki asedaluliwe; amacebo akhe awaphumeleli kalula; ukuzimisela nesifiso Sakhe esidlangile sokuthatha indawo kaNkulunkulu nokuzenza uNkulunkulu sishaywe phansi savinjwa; umgomo wakhe wokulawula sonke isintu uphenduke ize manje futhi ngeke usaphinde wenzeke. Ukubiza kukaNkulunkulu ulaka Lwakhe ngokuphindelela, okumise amacebo kaSathane ukuthi afezeke futhi kwanqamula ukusabalala nokudlanga kobubi bukaSathane; ngakho, uSathane uyalusaba futhi uyaluzonda, kokubili, ulaka lukaNkulunkulu. Njalo, ukusetshenziswa kolaka lukaNkulunkulu akususi nje isembozo sokubukeka kukaSathane kwangempela okunyanyekayo; kudalula izifiso zikaSathane ekukhanyeni. Ngaso lesi sikhathi ulaka lukaSathane analo ngesintu luvela obala ngokuphelele. Ukuqhuma kolaka lukaSathane kuyisambulo sangempela semvelo yakhe embi, kungukudalulwa kwamaqhinga akhe. Empeleni, sonke isikhathi lapho uSathane evuka ulaka, kubika ukuchithakala kwezinto ezimbi; kubika ukuvikeleka nokuqhubeka kwezinto ezilungile, futhi kubika imvelo yolaka lukaNkulunkulu—lolo olungeke lungengeke!

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 111)**

### **Umuntu Akufanele Athembele Ekuzizweleni Nasekuboneni Ngamehlo Engqondo Ukwazi Isimo sikaNkulunkulu Esilungile**

Uma uzithola ubhekene nokwahlulela nokusolwa uNkulunkulu, uzothi izwi likaNkulunkulu lingcolisiwe? Uzothi kunendaba ethile ngemuva kolaka lukaNkulunkulu, nokuthi ulaka lwakhe lungcolisiwe? Uzomhleba uNkulunkulu, uthi isimo Sakhe asilunganga ngokuphelele? Uma ubhekana nazo zonke izenzo zikaNkulunkulu, kufanele ube nesiqiniseko ukuthi isimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu sikhululekile kuzo zonke izakhi, ukuthi singcwele futhi asinasici; lezi zenzo zihlanganise ukushaya phansi kukaNkulunkulu, ukusola kanye nokubhubhisa isintu. Ngaphandle kokukhetha, zonke izenzo zikaNkulunkulu zenziwa ngokuhambisana nesimo Sakhe semvelo kanye nohlelo Lwakhe—lokhu akuhlangene nolwazi, amasiko nefilosofi yesintu—zonke izenzo zikaNkulunkulu ziwukuvezwa kwesimo nobukhona Bakhe, kungaxhumene nalutho lwesintu esikhohlakele. Emicabangweni yomuntu, kuphela uthando, nesihe, nokubekezelela isintu kukaNkulunkulu akunasici, akungcolisiwe futhi kungcwele. Kepha, akekho owaziyo ukuthi ulaka olusabisayo lukaNkulunkulu, kanye nolaka Lwakhe nalo ngokufana, alungcolisiwe; ngaphezu kwalokho, akekho oseke wacabanga ngemibuzo enjengokuthi kungani uNkulunkulu engabekezeleli isinengiso nhlobo, nokuthi kungani ulaka Lwakhe lulukhulu kangaka. Ngephutha, abanye bayaphambuka babone ulaka lukaNkulunkulu njengolaka lwesintu; baqonda intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu njengolaka lomuntu okhohlakele; ngephutha baze bacabangele ukuthi ulaka olukhulu lukaNkulunkulu, lufana ncamashi nokwembulwa kwemvelo kwesimo esikhohlakele somuntu. Ngephutha bakholwa ukuthi ukukhishwa kolaka lukaNkulunkulu kufana nse nentukuthelo yesintu okhohlakele, evela ekucasukeni; baze bakholwe ukuthi ukukhishwa kolaka lukaNkulunkulu kungukuvezwa kwesimo senhliziyo Yakhe. Emuva kwale ntshumayelo, ngethemba ukuthi nonke ngeke nisaba nemibono eyiphutha, imicabango yamehlo engqondo noma ukucabanga ngesimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu. Futhi ngethemba ukuthi emuva kokuzwa amazwi Ami, nizoba nokuqonda ngolaka lwesimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zenu, nokuthi ningabeka eceleni noma ikuphi ukuqonda okuyiphutha kwangaphambilini ngolaka lukaNkulunkulu, nokuthi ningaguqula izinkolelo nemibono yenu eyiphutha ngobukhona bolaka lukaNkulunkulu. Ngaphezu kwalokho, ngethemba ukuthi nizoba nencazelo eqondile yesimo sikaNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zenu, ukuthi ngeke nisaba nokungabaza ngesimo sikaNkulunkulu esilungile, nokuthi ngeke niphokelele nibeke ukucabangisisa nokubona ngamehlo engqondo komuntu, phezu kwesimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu. Isimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu ngobukhona bukaNkulunkulu bangempela. Akuyona into ebhalwe noma yakhiwa umuntu. Isimo esilungile Sakhe, yisimo esilungile Sakhe futhi asinabo ubudlelwano futhi asihlanganise lutho

---

nanoma iyiphi indalo. UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe nguNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe. Akasoze aba yingxenywe yendalo, futhi ngisho angaba yilunga phakathi kwezidalwa ezidaliwe, isimo nobukhona Bakhe bemvelo ngeke buguquke. Ngakho-ke, ukwazi uNkulunkulu akukona ukwazi into; akukona ukuhlinza into ethile, futhi akusikho ukuqonda umuntu. Uma umuntu esebenzisa umcabango noma indlela yakhe yokwazi into noma yokuqonda umuntu ukwazi uNkulunkulu, ngeke uze ukwazi ukuthola ulwazi ngoNkulunkulu. Ukwazi uNkulunkulu akuncikile esipiliyonini noma ukubona ngamehlo engqondo, futhi yingakho kungafanele uphoqe ukubeka isipiliyoni noma ukubona kwakho ngamehlo engqondo, kuNkulunkulu. Akukhathaleki ukuthi sinothe kangakanani isipiliyoni noma ukucabanga kwakho ngamehlo engqondo, kusenemigomo; okudlula lokho, ukubona kwakho ngamehlo engqondo akuhambisani nezehlakalo, ingasaphathwa eyokuthi akuhambisani neqiniso, futhi akusebenzisani nesimo nobukhona bukaNkulunkulu bangempela. Awusoze waphumelela uma uthembela ekucabangeni kwakho ngamehlo engqondo ukuze uqonde ubukhona bukaNkulunkulu. Indlela okuyiyonayona ihamba kanje: yemukela konke lokho okuvela kuNkulunkulu, bese kancane kancane uyazizwela futhi ukuqonda kona. Kuzofika ilanga lapho uNkulunkulu eyokukhanyisela ukuze umqonde futhi umazi ngempela ngenxa yokubambisana kwakho Naye nangenxa yokulambela nokomela kwakho iqiniso.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 112)**

### **Isexwayiso SikaNkulunkulu Sifinyelela KuBantu BaseNineve**

Masiqhubeke siye endimeni yesibili, isahluko sesithathu seNcwadi kaJona: “Futhi uJona waqala ukungena edolobheni ngohambo losuku, wamemeza wayesethi: Ezinsukwini ezingamashumi amane, liyakuchithwa iNineve.” Lawa ngamazwi uNkulunkulu awadlulisa kuJona ngqo ukuba awatshela abaseNineve. Futhi ngamazwi, ngokwemvelo, uJehova ayefisa ukuwatshela abantu baseNineve. La mazwi atshela abantu ukuthi uNkulunkulu waqala ukwenyanya nokuzonda abantu balo muzi ngenxa yokuthi ukukhohlakala kwabo kwase kufinyelele emehlweni Akhe, ngakho wayefisa ukuwubhubhisa lo muzi. Kepha, ngaphambili kokuthi uNkulunkulu abhubhise umuzi, wayezokwenza isimemezelo kubantu baseNineve, futhi ngesikhathi esisodwa, wayezobanika ithuba lokuphenduka ekukhohlakaleni kwabo futhi baqale kabusha. Leli thuba lalizoba khona izinsuku ezingamashumi amane. Ngamanye amazwi, uma abantu ngaphakathi kwalo muzi babengaphenduki, bavume izono zabo noma baziphonse phansi phambili kukaNkulunkulu uJehova zingakapheli izinsuku ezingamashumi amane, uNkulunkulu wayezowubhubhisa umuzi njengoba enza eSodoma. Yilokhu uNkulunkulu uJehova ayefisa ukukutshela abantu baseNineve. Ngokusobala, lokhu kwabe kungesona isimemezelo esilula.



---

Asikhombisanga kuphela intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu uJehova kodwa, sakhombisa umbono Wakhe ngabantu baseNineve; ngaleso sikhathi futhi lesi simemezelo esilula saba isexwayiso esinzima kubantu. Lesi sixwayiso sabatshela ukuthi izenzo zabo zokukhohlakala zase zibaholise ngokuzondwa uNkulunkulu uJehova, futhi kwabatshela ukuthi izenzo zabo zokukhohlakala zazizobaletsha engcupheni yokubhujiswa; ngakho-ke izimpilo zabo bonke eNineve zazizulelwa ngamanqe.

### **UMahluko Omkhulu Phakathi Kokuphendula Kwabantu BaseNineve NabaseSodoma Esixwayisweni SikaNkulunkulu UJehova**

Kuchaza ukuthini ukuchithwa? Ngamazwi alula, kuchaza ukunyamalala. Kodwa kanjani? Ubani owayengenza umuzi wonke unyamalale? Kungeke kwenzeke ukuba umuntu enze into enjalo, empeleni. Laba bantu babengezona iziwula; bathi bangasizwa lesi simemezelo, baqonda. Bazi ukuthi sasivele kuNkulunkulu; babazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu wabe ezokwenza umsebenzi Wakhe; bazi ukuthi ukukhohlakala kwabo kwase kuvuse ulaka lukaNkulunkulu uJehova futhi kwaletha intukuthelo Yakhe phezu kwabo, ngendlela yokuthi maduzane nje, base bezobhujiswa kanye nomuzi wabo. Baziphatha kanjani abantu balo muzi emuva kokulalela isexwayiso sikaNkulunkulu uJehova? IBhayibheli liyachaza ngemininingwane ethile ukuthi laba bantu baziphatha kanjani kusukela enkosini yabo kuya kumuntu ovamile. Njengoba kubhaliwe emiBhalweni: “Ngakho abantu baseNineve bakholwa uNkulunkulu, futhi bamemezela ukuzila, base bembatha indwangu yamasaka, kusukela kwabadala babo kuya kwabancane kunabo bonke. Ngokuba izwi lafika enkosini yaseNineve, futhi yasukuma esihlalweni sayo sobukhosi, yabeka ingubo yayo, futhi yazimboza ngendwangu yamasaka, yase ihlala emlotheni. Yaze yamemezela futhi yatshela iNinive ngomthetho wenkosi nabakhulu bayo, yathi, makungabi bikho muntu noma isilwane, umhlambi wezinkomo noma owezimvu onambitha utho, mabangadli lutho futhi bangaphuzi manzi: Kepha abantu nezilwane mabambozwe ngendwangu yamasaka, futhi kukhalwe kakhulu kuNkulunkulu: yebo, kuphenduke wonke umuntu endleleni yakhe embi, nasebudloveni obusezandleni zabo. ...”

Emuva kokuzwa isimemezelo sikaNkulunkulu uJehova, abantu baseNineve baba nombono ohlukile kunabantu baseSodoma—abantu baseSodoma baphikisana noNkulunkulu obala, baqhubekela phambili besuka ebubini beya ebubini, kodwa emuva kokuzwa la magama, abantu baseNineve abazange bayizibe indaba, noma baphike ngenkani; esikhundleni salokho bakholwa nguNkulunkulu bamemezela ukuzila. Kuchaza ukuthini ukuthi “bakholwa” lapha? Igama lilodwa lisho ukholo nokuzithoba. Uma sisebenzisa ukuziphatha kwabantu baseNineve uqobo ukuchaza leli gama, kuchaza ukuthi bakholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayengakwazi futhi wayezokwenza njengoba eshilo nokuthi babezimisele ukuphenduka. Abantu baseNineve bafikelwa ukwesaba

---

ebusweni benhlekelele enkulu eseduze kakhulu? Inkolelo yabo yafaka ukwesaba ezinhliziyweni zabo. Ngakho singasebenzisani ukufakazela inkolelo nokwesaba kwabantu baseNineve? Kunjengoba iBhayibheli lisho: “bamemezela ukuzila, base bembatha indwangu yamasaka, kusukela kwabadala babo kuya kwabancane kunabo bonke.” Lokhu kusho ukuthi abaseNineve bakholwa, nokuthi kusuka kuleyo nkolelo, kwafika ukwesaba, okwabaholela ekuzileni nokugqoka indwangu yamasaka. Bakukhombisa kanje ukuqala kokuphenduka kwabo. Ngendlela ehluke ngokuphelele kunabantu baseSodoma, abantu baseNineve abazange nje kuphela bangaphikisani noNkulunkulu, kodwa futhi bakhombisa ngokusobala ukuzisola kwabo nokuphenduka ngokuziphatha nangezenzo zabo. Empeleni lokhu akuzange kwenziwe ngabantu abajwayelekile baseNineve kuphela; nenkosi yabo yenza ngokufanayo.

### **Ukuphenduka KweNkosi YaseNineve Kunqoba Ukunconywa NguNkulunkulu**

Kwathi lapho inkosi yaseNineve izwa lezi zindaba, yasukuma esihlalweni sayo sobukhosi, yagqoka indwangu yamasaka futhi yahlala emlotheni. Yabe isimemezela ukuthi akukho muntu kulo muzi owayezovunyelwa ukuthi adle noma yini kanye nokuthi akukho mfuyo, izimvu kanye nezinkunzi azazivunyelwe ukudla noma ukuphuza amanzi. Abantu kanye nemfuyo bonke kwakufanele kumbathe indwangu yamasaka; abantu babezoncenga ngokukhuthazela uNkulunkulu. Inkosi yamemeza futhi ukuthi bonke babezozishiya izindlela zabo ezimbi bashiye nobudlova ezandleni zabo. Uma sahlulela ngokubuka ukulandelana kwezigameko, inkosi yaseNineve yakhombisa ukuphenduka okuvela enhliziyweni. Uchungechunge lwezenzo azithatha—ukusukuma esihlalweni sakhe sobukhosi, ukulahla izingubo zakhe zobukhosi, ukugqoka indwangu yamasaka nokuhlala emlotheni—kutshela abantu ukuthi inkosi yaseNineve yabeka eceleni isikhundla sayo sobukhosi yagqoka indwangu yamasaka kanye nabantu abajwayelekile. Lokhu kusho ukuthi inkosi yaseNineve ayizange ihlale esihlalweni sayo sobukhosi ukuqhubeka nezindlela zayo ezimbi noma ubudlova ezandleni zayo emuva kokuzwa isimemezelo esivela kuNkulunkulu uJehova; kunalokho, wabeka eceleni igunya abe enalo futhi waphenduka phambi kukaNkulunkulu uJehova. Ngalo mzuzu, inkosi yaseNineve yayingaphenduki njengenkosi; yayize phambi kukaNkulunkulu ukuzovuma nokuphenduka ezonweni zayo njengesikhonzi esijwayelekile sikaNkulunkulu. Ngaphezu kwalokho, yatshela umuzi wonke ukuthi uvume izono futhi uphenduke phambi kukaNkulunkulu uJehova ngendlela efana neyayo; Ukwengeza kulokho, yayinohlelo oluthize lokuthi kungenziwa kanjani lokhu, njengoba sibona eMbhalweni: “Makungabi bikho muntu noma isilwane, umhlambi wezinkomo noma owezimvu onambitha utho, mabangadli lutho futhi bangaphuzi manzi: ... futhi bakhale kakhulu kuNkulunkulu: yebo, kuphenduke wonke umuntu endleleni yakhe embi, nasebudloveni obusezandleni zabo.” Njengombusi womuzi, inkosi yaseNineve yabe inesikhundla esiphakeme namandla kunabo bonke futhi yayingenza noma yini eyithandayo. Lapho ibhekene

---

nesimemezero sikaNkulunkulu uJehova, yayengayiziba le ndaba noma iphenduke futhi ivume izono zayo iyodwa; noma abantu bakulo muzi babekhethe ukuphenduka, noma cha, wayengayiziba le ndaba ngokuphelele. Kepha, inkosi yaseNineve ayizange neze ikwenze lokho. Ayizange isukume esihlalweni sayo sobukhosi kuphela, imbathe indwangu yamasaka nomlotha, futhi ivume, iphenduke ezonweni zayo phambi kukaNkulunkulu uJehova, kodwa yayala bonke abantu nemfuyo kulo muzi ukuthi benze njalo. Yaze yayala abantu ukuthi “bakhale kakhulu kuNkulunkulu.” Ngalolu chungechunge lwezenzo, inkosi yaseNineve yafeza lokho umbusi ekufanele akwenze; uchungechunge lwezenzo zayo lwabe lunzima ukuthi inoma iyiphi inkosi emlandweni wesintu ilwenze futhi akekho owake walwenza. Lezi zenzo kungathiwa izenzo ezingakaze zibekhona emlandweni wesintu; zifanele ukuthi zikhunjulwe futhi zilingiswe yisintu. Selokhu kwaba khona umuntu, wonke amakhosi ayehle abantu bawo ukuba bamelane futhi baphikise uNkulunkulu. Ayikho eyake yahola abantu bayo ukuba bancenge uNkulunkulu ukufuna ukuhlengwa ngenxa yokukhohlakala kwabo, ukuthola ukuxolelwa nguNkulunkulu uJehova nokugwema ukujeziswa okwabe sekuseduze. Inkosi yaseNineve, kodwa, yakwazi ukuhola abantu bayo ukubuyela kuNkulunkulu, ukushiya izindlela zabo ezihlukene ezimbi kanye nokulahla ubudlova ezandleni zabo. Ngaphezu kwalokho, wakwazi ukubeka eceleni isihlalo sakhe sobukhosi, futhi, njengomvuzo, uNkulunkulu wajika futhi waphenduka futhi wahoxisa intukuthelo Yakhe, wabavumela abantu bakulo muzi ukuthi basinde futhi wabagcina ukuthi bangabhubhi. Izenzo zenkosi kungathiwa isimangaliso esingavamile emlandweni wesintu; zingabizwa nangokuthi ziyisibonelo sesintu esikhohlakele sivuma futhi siphenduka ezonweni zaso phambili kukaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele II” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 113)**

UJona 3 Futhi izwi likaJehova lafika kuJona okwesibili, lathi, Suka, uye eNineve, idolobha elikhulu, ushumaye kulo intshumayelo engiyethula kuwe. Ngakho uJona wayesesuka, futhi waya eNineve, njengokwezwi likaJehova. Manje iNineve yayiyidolobha elikhulu lohambo lwezinsuku ezintathu. Futhi uJona waqala ukungena edolobheni ngohambo losuku, wamemeza wayesethi: Ezinsukwini ezingamashumi amane, liyakuchithwa iNineve. Ngakho abantu baseNineve bakholwa uNkulunkulu, futhi bamemezela ukuzila, base bembatha indwangu yamasaka, kusukela kwabadala babo kuya kwabancane kunabo bonke. Ngokuba izwi lafika enkosini yaseNineve, futhi yasukuma esihlalweni sayo sobukhosi, yabeka ingubo yayo, futhi yazimboza ngendwangu yamasaka, yase ihlala emlotheni. Yaze yamemezela futhi yatshela iNineve ngomthetho wenkosi nabakhulu bayo, yathi, makungabi bikho muntu noma isilwane, umhlambi wezinkomo noma owezimvu onambitha utho, mabangadli lutho futhi bangaphuzi

---

manzi: Kepha abantu nezilwane mabambozwe ngendwangu yamasaka, futhi kukhalwe kakhulu kuNkulunkulu: yebo, kuphenduke wonke umuntu endleleni yakhe embi, nasebudloveni obusezandleni zabo. Ngubani owaziyo ukuthi uNkulunkulu engabuya futhi azisole, futhi adede ekufutheni kwentukuthelo Yakhe, ukuthi singabhubhi na? Lapho uNkulunkulu wase ebona izenzo zabo, ukuthi babuyile endleleni yabo embi; uNkulunkulu wase eguquka kokubi, ayesekushilo ukuthi uzokwenza kubo; futhi akabange esakwenza.

### **UNkulunkulu Uyakubona Ukuphenduka Kweqiniso Ekujuleni Kwezinhliziyi Zabantu BaseNineve**

Ngemva kokulalela isimemezelo sikaNkulunkulu, inkosi yaseNineve nabantu bayo benza izigameko eziwuchungechunge. Luyini uhlobo lokuziphatha nezenzo zabo? Ngamanye amazwi, yini ingqikithi yakho konke ukuziphatha kwabo? Kungani benza lokho abakwenza? Emehlweni kaNkulunkulu babephenduke ngokweqiniso, hhayi kuphela ngoba babekade bencenge ngeqiniso uNkulunkulu futhi bavuma izono zabo phambi Kwakhe, kodwa ngenxa yokuthi babeyishiye phansi imikhuba nezinto ababezenza. Benza njalo ngoba emuva kokuzwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu, baba nokwesaba okumangalisayo futhi bakholwa ukuthi wayezokwenza njengoba eshilo. Ngokuzila ukudla nokuphuzwayo, ukumbatha indwangu yamasaka kanye nokuhlala emlotheni, babefisa ukukhombisa ukuzimisela kwabo ukuguqula izindlela zabo, bayeke ukukhohlakala, ukuthandaza kuNkulunkulu uJehova ukuba ehlise ulaka Lwakhe, ukuncenga uNkulunkulu uJehova ukuba ahoxise isinqumo Sakhe kanye nenhlekelele eyayizobehlela. Ngokuhlola konke abakwenza siyabona ukuthi babeqonda ukuthi izenzo zabo zokukhohlakala zangaphambilini zazingeka kuNkulunkulu uJehova futhi babeqonda isizathu ayezobabhubhisela sona maduzane. Ngalezi zizathu, bafisa bonke ukuphenduka ngokuphelele, ukushiya izindlela zabo ezimbi nokulahla ubudlova ezandleni zabo. Ngamanye amazwi, bathi bangezwa ngesimemezelo sikaNkulunkulu, bonke, ngamunye ngamunye bafikelwa ukwesaba ezinhliziyweni zabo, ababange besaqhubeka nokuziphatha okukhohlakele futhi abaqhubekanga benza lezo zenzo ezazizondwa nguNkulunkulu uJehova. Ukwengeza, bancenga uNkulunkulu uJehova ukuba abaxolele izono zabo zangaphambilini futhi nokuthi angabaphathi ngendlela ebafanele ngenxa yezenzo zabo ezimbi. Babezimisele ukuthi bangaphinde benze ukukhohlakala futhi benze ngendlela eshiwo uNkulunkulu uJehova, ukuze nje bangaphinde bacasule uNkulunkulu uJehova. Ukuphenduka kwabo kwabe kusuka enhliziyweni futhi kuphelele. Kwakuvela ekujuleni kwezinhliziyi zabo futhi kwakungekhona okokuzenzisa futhi kwakungekona okwesikhashana.

Lapho abantu baseNineve, kusuka enkosini yabo ephakeme kuya kubantu bayo, sebezile ukuthi uNkulunkulu uJehova wayebathukuthеле, zonke izenzo zabo, nakho konke ukuziphatha kwabo, kanye nazo zonke izinqumo nekukhetha kwabo kwakucacile futhi kusobala emehlweni

---

kaNkulunkulu. Inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu yaguquka ngenxa yokuziphatha kwabo. Kwakunjani ukucabanga kwabo ngoNkulunkulu ngaleso sikhathi? IBhayibheli lingakuphendulela lowo mbuzo. Njengoba kubhaliwe kuMbhalo: “Futhi uNkulunkulu wayesebona izenzo zabo, ukuthi babuyile endleleni yabo embi; uNkulunkulu wase eguquka kokubi, ayesekushilo ukuthi uzokwenza kubo; futhi akabange esakwenza.” Nakuba uNkulunkulu waguqula umqondo Wakhe, yayingekho into enkimbinkimbi ngesimilo semqondo Wakhe. Wasuka ekuzwakaliseni intukuthelo Yakhe, waya ekudambiseni intukuthelo Yakhe, futhi wabe esenquma ukungasilethi isigemegegeme phezu komuzi waseNineve. Isizathu esabangela ukuthi isinqumo sikaNkulunkulu—ukuphephisa abantu baseNineve kulesi sigemegegeme—sisheshe kakhulu, ingoba uNkulunkulu wabona inhliziyo yomuntu ngamunye eNineve. Wabona ababenakho ekujuleni kwezinhliziyi zabo: ukuvuma ngeqiniso nokuphenduka ezonweni zabo, ukukholwa kwabo ngeqiniso Kuye, nomuzwa ojulile ababenawo ngokuthi izenzo zabo zokukhohlakala zazivuse ulaka esimweni Sakhe, kanye nokwesaba okwalandela besaba isijeziso esase siseduze. Ngaleso sikhathi uNkulunkulu wezwa imithandazo ephuma ekujuleni kwezinhliziyi zabo bemncenga ukuthi asuse ulaka Lwakhe kubo, ukuze bakwazi ukugwema isigemegegeme. Lapho uNkulunkulu ebuka zonke lezi zehlakalo, kancane kancane intukuthelo yakhe yaphela. Akukhathaleki ukuthi ulaka Lwakhe lwalulukhulu kangakanani ngaphambilini, kwathi lapho ebona ukuphenduka ngeqiniso ekujuleni kwezinhliziyi zalaba bantu, inhliziyo Yakhe yathinteka, ngakho kwaba nzima Kuye ukuletha isigemegegeme kubo, futhi wayeka ukubathukuthelela. Esikhundleni salokho waqhubeka wabakhombisa isihe nokubekezelela Kwakhe futhi waqhubeka wabaqondisa futhi wabapha.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 114)**

UJona 3 Futhi izwi likaJehova lafika kuJona okwesibili, lathi, Suka, uye eNineve, idolobha elikhulu, ushumaye kulo intshumayelo engiyethula kuwe. Ngakho uJona wayesesuka, futhi waya eNineve, njengokwezwi likaJehova. Manje iNineve yayiyidolobha elikhulu lohambo lwezinsuku ezintathu. Futhi uJona waqala ukungena edolobheni ngohambo losuku, wamemeza wayesethi: Ezinsukwini ezingamashumi amane, liyakuchithwa iNineve. Ngakho abantu baseNineve bakholwa uNkulunkulu, futhi bamemezela ukuzila, base bembatha indwangu yamasaka, kusukela kwabadala babo kuya kwabancane kunabo bonke. Ngokuba izwi lafika enkosini yaseNineve, futhi yasukuma esihlalweni sayo sobukhosi, yabeka ingubo yayo, futhi yazimboza ngendwangu yamasaka, yase ihlala emlotheni. Yaze yamemezela futhi yatshela iNinive ngomthetho wenkosi nabakhulu bayo, yathi, makungabi bikho muntu noma isilwane, umhlambi wezinkomo noma owezimvu onambitha utho, mabangadli lutho futhi bangaphuzi

---

manzi: Kepha abantu nezilwane mabambozwe ngendwangu yamasaka, futhi kukhalwe kakhulu kuNkulunkulu: yebo, kuphenduke wonke umuntu endleleni yakhe embi, nasebudloveni obusezandleni zabo. Ngubani owaziyo ukuthi uNkulunkulu engabuya futhi azisole, futhi adede ekufutheni kwentukuthelo Yakhe, ukuthi singabhubhi na? Lapho uNkulunkulu wase ebona izenzo zabo, ukuthi babuyile endleleni yabo embi; uNkulunkulu wase eguquka kokubi, ayesekushilo ukuthi uzokwenza kubo; futhi akabange esakwenza.

### **Uma Ukukholwa Kwakho KuNkulunkulu Kuyiqiniso, Uzovama Ukuthola Ukunakekelwa Nguye**

Ukuguqula kukaNkulunkulu izinhloso ayenazo ngabantu baseNineve, akubanga nakunqikaza noma ukudideka. Kepha, kwakungukuguquka kusuka entukuthelweni emsulwa kuya ekubekezeleleni okumsulwa. Lokhu ukwembulwa kwangempela kobukhona bukaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu akabi manqikanqika noma angabaze ezenzweni Zakhe; izimiso kanye nezinhloso ezingemuva kwezenzo Zakhe zicacile futhi zisobala, zimsulwa futhi azinasici, azinamaqhinga noma amacebo ahlangele phakathi. Ngamanye amazwi, ubukhona bukaNkulunkulu abunabumnyama noma ububi. UNkulunkulu waba nentukuthelo nabantu baseNineve ngoba izenzo zabo zokukhohlakala zazifinyelele emehlweni Akhe; ngaleso sikhathi intukuthelo yakhe yayiveza ubukhona Bakhe. Kepha, lapho intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu inyamalala, waphinda waletha ukubekezelela phezu kwabantu baseNineve, konke akuveza kwabe kusewubukhona Bakhe. Lolu guquko selulonke lwalungenxa yokuguquka kokucabanga komuntu ngoNkulunkulu. Ngalesi sikhathi sisonke, isimo sikaNkulunkulu esinganengeki asizange siguquke; ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu ebekezelelayo ayizange iguquke; ubukhona bukaNkulunkulu obunothando nesihe abuzange buguquke. Uma abantu benza izenzo ezingukukhohlakala futhi benenga uNkulunkulu, uzoletsa intukuthelo Yakhe phezu kwabo. Uma abantu bephenduka ngeqiniso, inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu iyaguquka futhi intukuthelo Yakhe iyaphela. Uma abantu beqhubeka bephikisana noNkulunkulu, ulaka Lwakhe olukhulu ngeke luphele; ulaka Lwakhe luzoya lubacindezela kancane kancane baze babhubhe. Lokhu ubukhona besimo sikaNkulunkulu. Akukhathaleki ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhombisa ulaka noma isihe nomusa, inkambo yomuntu, ukuziphatha kanye nesimo sengqondo ngoNkulunkulu ekujuleni kwenhliziyo yakhe yikho okulawula lokho okuvezwayo ngokwembuleka kwesimo sikaNkulunkulu. Uma uNkulunkulu ebeka umuntu ngaphansi kolaka Lwakhe njalo, inhliziyo yalowo muntu akungabazeki, iphikisana noNkulunkulu. Ngoba akakaze aphenduke ngeqiniso, agobe ikhanda ngaphambi kukaNkulunkulu noma abe nokholo lwangempela kuNkulunkulu, akakaze athole isihe nokubekezelelwa uNkulunkulu. Uma umuntu evamise ukuthola ukunakekelwa nguNkulunkulu futhi evamise ukuthola isihe nokubekezelela kukaNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi lo muntu ngokungangabazeki unokukholwa okuyiqiniso kuNkulunkulu

---

enhliziyweni yakhe, futhi inhliziyi yakhe ayimelene noNkulunkulu. Uvama ukuphenduka ngeqiniso phambili kukaNkulunkulu; ngakho noma ngabe ukuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu kuvame ukwehlela kulo muntu, kodwa ulaka Lwakhe aluzi.

Le ndaba emfushane ivumela abantu ukuthi babone inhliziyi kaNkulunkulu, ukubona ukuba khona kwangempela kobukhona Bakhe, ukubona ukuthi intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu nokuguquka kwenhliziyi Yakhe akwenzeki ngaphandle kwesizathu. Naphezu komahluko omkhulu uNkulunkulu awukhombisa ngesikhathi ethukuthele nangesikhathi eguqula inhliziyi Yakhe, okwenza abantu bakholwe ongathi kunesikhala esikhulu noma umahluko omkhulu phakathi kwalezi zingxenye ezimbili zengqikithi kaNkulunkulu—ulaka Lwakhe nokubekezelela Kwakhe—indlela yokucabanga kaNkulunkulu mayelana nokuphenduka kwabantu baseNineve, kuyaphinda futhi kuvumela abantu ukuthi babone lena enye ingxenye yesimo sikaNkulunkulu sangempela. Ukuguquka kwenhliziyi kaNkulunkulu ngempela kuvumela isintu ukuthi siphinde sibone iqiniso le sihe nomusa kaNkulunkulu kanye nokubona isambulo sangempela sobukhona bukaNkulunkulu. Isintu kufanele sivume nje ukuthi isihe nomusa kaNkulunkulu awuyona inganekwane noma amanga. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi umuzwa kaNkulunkulu wabe uyiqiniso ngaleso sikhathi; ukuguquka kwenhliziyi kukaNkulunkulu kwabe kuyiqiniso; uNkulunkulu impela waphinda futhi waletha isihe nokubekezela Kwakhe esintwini.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 115)**

UJona 3 Futhi izwi likaJehova lafika kuJona okwesibili, lathi, Suka, uye eNineve, idolobha elikhulu, ushumaye kulo intshumayelo engiyethula kuwe. Ngakho uJona wayesesuka, futhi waya eNineve, njengokwezwi likaJehova. Manje iNineve yayiyidolobha elikhulu lohambo lwezinsuku ezintathu. Futhi uJona waqala ukungena edolobheni ngohambo losuku, wamemeza wayesethi: Ezinsukwini ezingamashumi amane, liyakuchithwa iNineve. Ngakho abantu baseNineve bakholwa uNkulunkulu, futhi bamemezela ukuzila, base bembatha indwangu yamasaka, kusukela kwabadala babo kuya kwabancane kunabo bonke. Ngokuba izwi lafika enkosini yaseNineve, futhi yasukuma esihlalweni sayo sobukhosi, yabeka ingubo yayo, futhi yazimboza ngendwangu yamasaka, yase ihlala emlotheni. Yaze yamemezela futhi yatshela iNinive ngomthetho wenkosi nabakhulu bayo, yathi, makungabi bikho muntu noma isilwane, umhlambi wezinkomo noma owezimvu onambitha utho, mabangadli lutho futhi bangaphuzi manzi: Kepha abantu nezilwane mabambozwe ngendwangu yamasaka, futhi kukhalwe kakhulu kuNkulunkulu: yebo, kuphenduke wonke umuntu endleleni yakhe embi, nasebudloveni obusezandleni zabo. Ngubani owaziyo ukuthi uNkulunkulu engabuya futhi azisole, futhi adede ekufutheni kwentukuthelo Yakhe, ukuthi singabhubhi na? Lapho uNkulunkulu wase ebona

---

izenzo zabo, ukuthi babuyile endleleni yabo embi; uNkulunkulu wase eguquka kokubi, ayesekushilo ukuthi uzokwenza kubo; futhi akabange esakwenza.

### **Ukuphenduka Kweqiniso Ezinhliziyweni Zabantu BaseNineve Kubazuzela Umusa KaNkulunkulu Futhi Kuguqula Iziphetho Zabo**

Ingabe kwakukhona ukuphikisana phakathi kokuguquka kwenhliziyo kaNkulunkulu kanye nentukuthelo Yakhe? Lutho neze! Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi ukubekezelela kukaNkulunkulu kwabe kunesizathu ngaleso sikhathi. Ingabe kwakuyisiphi lesi sizathu? Yilesi esinikwe eBhayibhelini: “Kuphenduke wonke umuntu endleleni yakhe embi” “nasebudloveni obusezandleni zabo.”

“Le ndlela embi” ayisho imisebenzi yezenzo ezimbi, kodwa umthombo omubi ongemuva kokuziphatha kwabantu. “Ukuphenduka endleleni yakhe embi” kuchaza ukuthi labo abathintekile ngeke baphinde bazenze lezi zinto futhi. Ngamanye amazwi, ngeke baphinde baziphathe ngale ndlela embi; indlela, umthombo, inhloso, okuqondiwe kanye nesimiso sezenzo zabo, kwabe konke kuguqukile; ngeke baphinde basebenzise lezo zindlela nezimiso ukuletha injabulo nentokozo ezinhliziyweni zabo. Ukuthi “kubuyiswe ubudlova obusezandleni zakhe” kusho ukushiya noma ukulaxaza, ukuhlukanisa phakathi kwakho nesikhathi esidlule futhi ukungabuyeli emuva. Ngesikhathi abantu baseNineve beshiya ubudlova obusezandleni zabo, lokhu kwafakazela futhi kwamela ukuphenduka kwabo kweqiniso. UNkulunkulu uyabuka ingaphandle laba bantu kanye nezinhliziyi zabo. Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu ebona ukuphenduka kwangempela ezinhliziyweni zabantu baseNineve ngaphandle kombuzo futhi wabona ukuthi babezishiyile izindlela zabo ezimbi baphinde balahla phansi ubudlova ezandleni zabo, Waguqula inhliziyi Yakhe. Lokhu kungukuthi inkambo nokuziphatha kwalaba bantu nezindlela ezehlukahlukene zokwenza izinto, kanye nokuvuma nokuphenduka ngeqiniso, ezonweni ezinhliziyweni zabo, kwenza uNkulunkulu ukuba aguqule inhliziyi Yakhe, aguqule izinhloso Zakhe, ahoxise isinqumo Sakhe futhi angabajezisi noma ababhubhise. Ngakho, abantu baseNineve baphumelela ukuthola isiphetho esihlukile. Bahlenga izimpilo zabo futhi ngesikhathi esifanayo, banqoba isihe nokubekezelela kukaNkulunkulu, okuyilapho futhi uNkulunkulu wahoxisa ulaka Lwakhe.

### **Isihe Nokubekezelela KukaNkulunkulu Akuyona Imvelakancane—Ukuphenduka Kweqiniso Komuntu Kuyimvelakancane**

Akukhathaleki ukuthi uNkulunkulu ubebathukuthelele kangakanani abantu baseNineve, kwathi bangamemezela ukuzila futhi bembatha indwangu yamasaka nomlotha, inhliziyi Yakhe yathamba kancane kancane, futhi waqala ukuguqula inhliziyi Yakhe. Ngesikhathi ememezela



---

kubo ukuthi Wayezowubhubhisa umuzi wabo—umzuzwana ngaphambi kokuvuma nokuphenduka kwabo ezonweni zabo—uNkulunkulu wayesabathukuthelele. Kwathi sebedlule ochungechungeni lwezenzo zokuphenduka, intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu ngabantu baseNineve, yaguquka kancane kancane yaba isihe nokubabekezelela. Ayikho into ephikisanayo ngokuqondana kwalesi sambulo mayelana nalezi zingxenye ezimbili zesimo sikaNkulunkulu esehlweni esisodwa. Umuntu angakuqonda futhi akwazi kanjani lokhu kungabikhona kokuphikisana? UNkulunkulu ngokulandelana waveza futhi wabonakalisa lobu bukhona Bakhe obubili obuphikisana kakhulu, ngesikhathi abantu baseNineve bephenduka, wavumela abantu ukuthi babone ubuqobo nokunganengeki kobukhona bukaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu wasebenzisa umbono Wakhe ukutshela abantu lokhu: Akukhona ukuthi uNkulunkulu akababekezeleli abantu, noma Akafuni ukubonisa isihe kubo; ukuthi abavamile ukuphenduka kweqiniso kuNkulunkulu, futhi kuyimvelakancane ukuthi abantu ngokweqiniso bashiye izindlela zabo ezimbi futhi balahle ubudlova obusezandleni zabo. Ngamanye amazwi, uma uNkulunkulu ethukuthelele umuntu, Uthemba ukuthi umuntu uzokwazi ukuphenduka ngokweqiniso, futhi Uthemba ukubona ukuphenduka kweqiniso komuntu, okulapho uyobe eseqhubeka ukunikeza ngokupha isihe nokubekezelela Kwakhe kumuntu. Lokhu kungukuthi inkambo embi yomuntu izehlisela ulaka lukaNkulunkulu, kanti isihe nokubekezelela kukaNkulunkulu kunikezwa labo abalalela uNkulunkulu futhi baphenduke ngokweqiniso phambi kwakhe, nalabo abakwazi ukushiya izindlela zabo ezimbi futhi balahle ubudlova obusezandleni zabo. umbono kaNkulunkulu wabonakaliswa ngokusobala bha ngempatho Yakhe yabantu baseNineve: isihe nokubekezelela kukaNkulunkulu akukho nzima neze ukukuthola; ufuna ukuphenduka kweqiniso komuntu. Inqobo nje uma abantu beshiya izindlela zabo ezimbi futhi balahle ubudlova ezandleni zabo, uNkulunkulu uzoguqula inhliziyu Yakhe futhi aguqule isimo sengqondo Yakhe ngabo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 116)**

### **Isimo Esilungile SoMdali Singokoqobo Futhi Sicacile**

Ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu eguqula inhliziyu Yakhe ngabantu baseNineve, ingabe isihe nokubekezelela Kwakhe kwabe kuyisithombe esinamanga? Lutho neze! Ngakho inguquko phakathi kwalezi zingxenye ezimbili zesimo sikaNkulunkulu ngesikhathi sodaba olulodwa ikusiza ukuthi uboneni? Isimo sikaNkulunkulu siyinto ephelele; asiqhekekanga neze. Akukhathaleki ukuthi Uveza intukuthelo noma isihe nokubekezelela abantu, konke lokhu kungukuvezwa kwesimo Sakhe esilungile. Isimo sikaNkulunkulu singokoqobo futhi sicacile. Uguqula imicabango nombono Wakhe ngendlela izinto eziqhubeka ngayo. Ukuguquka kombono Wakhe ngabantu baseNineve kutshela isintu ukuthi unemicabango nemibono Yakhe ngokwakhe;

---

akayona into esebenzisa okomshini noma isithombe sobumba, kodwa unNkulunkulu ophilayo Uqobo Lwakhe. Wayengabathukuthelela abantu baseNineve, njengoba wayengabaxolela izizi zabo ezidlulile ngokuhambisana nezimo zengqondo zabo; wayenganquma ukuletha umehlo kubantu baseNineve, futhi wayengaguqula isinqumo Sakhe ngenxa yokuphenduka kwabo. Abantu baqoka ukusebenzisa imigomo njengemishini, nokusebenzisa imigomo ukuhlaziya nokuchaza uNkulunkulu, njengoba bethanda ukusebenzisa izindlela ezibekiwe zokwenza okuthile (amafomula) ukwazi isimo sikaNkulunkulu. Ngakho-ke, ngangokucabanga kwesintu kukonke, uNkulunkulu akacabangi, futhi akanayo imibono enohlonze. Eqinisweni, imicabango kaNkulunkulu iyaguquguquka njalo ngangokuguquka kwezinto nesimo sezindawo; ngesikhathi le micabango iguquka, izingxenywe ezihlukene zobukhona bukaNkulunkulu zizovela. Ngalesi sikhathi senguquko, ngomzuzu lapho uNkulunkulu eguqula inhliziyo Yakhe, uveza esintwini, iqiniso lokuba khona kwempilo Yakhe, futhi uveza ukuthi isimo Sakhe esilungile singokoqobo futhi sicacile. Ngaphezu kwalokho, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa ezakhe izambulo eziyiqiniso ukufakazela esintwini iqiniso kokuba khona kolaka Lwakhe, isihe Sakhe, umusa Wakhe kanye nokubekezelela Kwakhe. Ingqikithi Yakhe izovezwa noma ingasiphi isikhathi noma kuyiphi indawo ngokuhambisana nokuqhubeka kwezinto. Unentukuthelo yebhubesi nesihe nokubekezelela kukamama. Isimo Sakhe esilungile akuvumelekile ukuba singabazwe, siphulwe, siguqulwe noma sihlanekezelwe noma imuphi umuntu. Phakathi kwazo zonke izindaba nezinto zonke, isimo sikaNkulunkulu esilungile, okungukuthi, intukuthelo kaNkulunkulu nesihe sikaNkulunkulu, singavezwa noma kunini noma kukuphi. Uveza ngokucacile lezi zingxenywe kuzo zonke izindawo ongazicabanga emvelweni futhi uzenza ngokucacile ngazo zonke izikhathi. Isimo sikaNkulunkulu esilungile asikhawuliswa isikhathi noma indawo, noma, ngamanye amazwi, isimo sikaNkulunkulu esilungile asivezwa noma asibonakaliswe njengomshini ngokuphoqwa imingcele yesikhathi noma indawo. Kunalokho, isimo sikaNkulunkulu esilungile sibonakaliswa siphinde sivezwe ngokukhululeka noma ingasiphi isikhathi noma ikuyiphi indawo. Uma ubona uNkulunkulu eguqula inhliziyo Yakhe futhi eyeka ukubonakalisa ulaka Lwakhe futhi egwema ukubhubhisa umuzi waseNineve, ungathi uNkulunkulu unesihe nothando kuphela? Ungasho ukuthi ulaka lukaNkulunkulu luqukethe amazwi ayize? Lapho uNkulunkulu ebonakalisa ulaka olwesabekayo futhi ehoxisa isihe Sakhe, ungathi akezwa uthando lweqiniso ngesintu? UNkulunkulu ubonakalisa ulaka olwesabekayo ngenxa yezenzo ezimbi zabantu; ulaka Lwakhe alunasici. Inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu ithintwa ukuphenduka kwabantu, futhi ilokhu kuphenduka okuguqula inhliziyo Yakhe kanjalo. Ukuthinteka Kwakhe, ukuguquka kwenhliziyo Yakhe kanye nesihe nokubekezelela Kwakhe maqondana nomuntu akunasici nhlobo; kuhlanzekile, kumsulwa, akunasici futhi akungcolisiwe. Ukubekezelela kukaNkulunkulu ukubekezelela okumsulwa; isihe Sakhe isihe esimsulwa. Isimo Sakhe sizoveza ulaka kanye nesihe nokubekezelela, ngokuhambisana nokuphenduka komuntu kanye nenkambo yakhe

---

ehlukile. Akunandaba ukuthi uvezani noma ubonakalisani, kumsulwa; kuqondile; ingqikithi yakho ihluke kakhulu kunanoma yini endalweni. Imiyalo zezenzo uNkulunkulu azibonakalisayo, imicabango nemibono Yakhe noma isiphi isinqumo esithile, kanye nanoma isiphi isinqumo esisodwa, akunazo nanoma iziphi izici noma amabala. Njengoba uNkulunkulu enqumile, uthatha isinyathelo ngokunjalo futhi ngale ndlela ufeza konke akwenzayo. Lezi zinhlobo zemiphumela ziqondile ngqo futhi azinaphutha ngoba umthombo wazo awunasici futhi awunabala. Ulaka lukaNkulunkulu alunasici. Ngokunjalo, isihe nokubekezelela kukaNkulunkulu, okungatholakali kunanoma isiphi isidalwa, kungcwele futhi akunasici, futhi kungama lapho kuzindlwa futhi kudingidwa odlule kukho.

Emuva kokuqonda indaba yeNineve, niyayibona enye ingxenye yengqikithi yesimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu? Ingabe ulubonile olunye uhlangothi lwesimo sikaNkulunkulu sokulunga esiyinqayizivele? Kukhona phakathi kwesintu onalolu hlobo lwesimo na? Ukhona onalolu hlobo lolaka njengolukaNkulunkulu? Ukhona onesihe nokubekezelela njengoNkulunkulu? Ubani phakathi kwendalo ongavusa ulaka olukhulu futhi anqume ukubhubhisa noma ukuletha isigemegegeme esintwini? Futhi ngubani ofanelekile ukunika isihe, ukubekezelela futhi axolele umuntu, ngalokho kwenza aguqule isinqumo sakhe sokubhubhisa umuntu? UMdali ubonakalisa isimo Sakhe esilungile ngezindlela nezimiso zakhe eziyinqayizivele; akekho ngaphansi kokulawulwa noma ukujinjelwa inoma abaphi abantu, izigameko noma izinto. Ngenxa yesimo Sakhe esiyinqayizivele, akekho okwazi ukuguqula imicabango nemibono Yakhe, futhi akekho ongambonisa futhi aguqule noma isiphi isinqumo Sakhe. Ukuziphatha nemicabango yendalo isiyonke, ikhona ngaphansi kokwahlulela kwesimo Sakhe esilungile. Akekho ongalawula noma uveza ulaka noma isihe; ingqikithi yoMdali kuphela—noma ngamanye amazwi, isimo esilungile soMdali—esinganquma lokhu. Lena imvelo eyinqayizivele yesimo esilungile soMdali!

Uma sesihlaziye futhi saqonda inguquko yombono kaNkulunkulu kubantu baseNineve, niyakwazi ukusebenzisa igama “inqayizivele” ukuchaza isihe esitholakala esimweni esilungile sikaNkulunkulu? Besithe phambilini ulaka lukaNkulunkulu luyi ngxenye eyodwa yengqikithi yesimo Sakhe esilungile futhi esiyinqayizivele. Manje, sengizochaza izingxenye ezimbili, ulaka lukaNkulunkulu nesihe sikaNkulunkulu, njengesimo Sakhe esilungile. Isimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu singcwele; asinakunengwa futhi asinakubuzwa; kuyinto engekho kunoma yisiphi isidalwa esidaliwe noma esingadalwanga. Kuyinqayizivele futhi kukhethekile kuNkulunkulu. Lokhu ngukuthi ulaka lukaNkulunkulu lungcwele futhi alunakho ukunengeka. Ngendlela efanayo, enye ingxenye yesimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu—isihe sikaNkulunkulu—singcwele futhi asinakucasulwa. Asikho nesisodwa isidalwa esidaliwe noma esingadalwanga esingathatha indawo noma simele uNkulunkulu ezenzweni Zakhe, futhi akekho ongathatha

---

indawo noma amele Yena ekubhujisweni kweSodoma noma ukusindiswa kweNineve. Lokhu ukubonakaliswa kweqiniso kwesimo sikaNkulunkulu esilungile futhi esiyinqayizivele.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 117)**

### **Imizwa YoMdali Eqotho Ngesintu**

Abantu bavame ukuthi akuyona into elula ukwazi uNkulunkulu. Kepha, ngithi ukwazi uNkulunkulu akuyona into enzima neze, ngoba uNkulunkulu, njalo uyavumela umuntu ukuthi azibone izenzo Zakhe. UNkulunkulu akakaze ayeke ingxoxo Yakhe nesintu; akakaze azifihle kumuntu, futhi akakaze acashe. Imicabango Yakhe, imibono Yakhe, amazwi Akhe kanye nezenzo Zakhe ziveziwe zonke esintwini. Ngakho, inqobo nje uma umuntu efisa ukwazi uNkulunkulu, angakwazi ukumqonda nokumazi ngezindlela eziningi futhi ezinhlobonhlobo. Isizathu esibanga umuntu ngokungaqondi, acabange ukuthi uNkulunkulu umxwaya ngamabomu, nokuthi uNkulunkulu usicashele ngamabomu isintu, ukuthi uNkulunkulu akananhloso yokuvumela umuntu ukuthi amqonde futhi amazi, ukuthi akazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ungubani, futhi akafisi ukuqonda uNkulunkulu; nangaphezu kwalokho, akazihluphi ngemicabango, amazwi noma izenzo zoMdali.... Uma sikhuluma iqiniso, uma umuntu esebenzisa isikhathi esingatheni, ukubhekisisa futhi aqonde amazwi noma izenzo zoMdali futhi athi ukulalela imicabango nephimbo le nhliziyi yoMdali, ngeke kube nzima ukubona ukuthi imicabango, amazwi kanye nezenzo zoMdali ziyabonakala futhi zisobala. Ngokunjalo, kuzothatha ukuzikhandla okuncane ukubona ukuthi uMdali uphakathi kwabantu ngaso sonke isikhathi, nokuthi uhlala exoxisana nomuntu kanye nendalo iyonkana, nokuthi wenza izenzo ezintsha zonke izinsuku. Inqikithi nesimo Sakhe kubonakaliswa engxoxweni Yakhe nomuntu; imicabango nemibono Yakhe iyavezwa ngokuphelele ezenzweni Zakhe; uyaphelekezela futhi abuke isintu ngaso sonke isikhathi. Ukhuluma buthule nesintu nayo yonke indalo ngamazwi Akhe athulile: Ngisemazulwini, ngiphakathi kwendalo Yami. Ngigadile; ngilindile; ngisohlangothini lwakho.... Izandla Zakhe zifudumele futhi zinamandla; izinyathelo Zakhe zilula; iphimbo Lakhe liphansi futhi lihle; isiqu Sakhe siyadlula futhi sijike, samukela sonke isintu; ubuso Bakhe buhle futhi bumnene. Akakaze ahambe, futhi akakaze anyamalale. Imini nobusuku, ungumngane wesintu olokhu ekhona njalo, akasuki nhlobo eduze kwabo. Ukunakekela ngokuzinikela Kwakhe nothando olukhethekile analo ngesintu, kanye nokunaka nothando lweqiniso analo ngomuntu, kwabonakala kancane kancane lapho esindisa umuzi waseNineve. Ikakhulu, ingxoxo phakathi kwaNkulunkulu uJehova noJona yadalula kakhulu uzwelo loMdali ngesintu ayesidalile Yena Uqobo. Ngala mazwi ungathola ukuqonda ukujulile kwemizwa kaNkulunkulu eqotho ngesintu ...

---

Okulandelayo kubhalwe eNcwadini kaJona 4:10-11: “Wayesethi uJehova, Wena uhawukela umhlakuva, ongawusebenzelanga, futhi wawukhulisa; omile nje ngobusuku bunye, futhi ubhubhe ebusuku: Mina-ke bengingayikulihawukela yini iNinive, idolobha elikhulu, lapho kukhona kulo abantu abangaphezu kwezinkulungwane eziyikhulu namashumi amabili abangakwazi ukwahlukanisa isandla sokunene nesandla sokunxele; kanye nezinkomo eziningi na?” Lawa ngamazwi angoqobo kaNkulunkulu uJehova, ingxoxo phakathi Kwakhe noJona. Noma le ngxoxo imfushane, igcwele iyachichima ngokunakekela koMdali ekhathalele isintu kanye nokuba madolonzima Kwakhe ukusiyekelela. La mazwi abonakalisa umbono nemizwa yeqiniso uNkulunkulu ayigcina enhliziyweni Yakhe ngendalo Yakhe, futhi ngala mazwi acacile, amazwi angavamile neze ukuzwiwa umuntu, uNkulunkulu ubeka obala izinhloso Zakhe zeqiniso ngesintu. Le ngxoxo ikhombisa umbono uNkulunkulu abenawo ngabantu baseNineve-kodwa umbono onjani lona? Kwakuwumbono ayenawo ngabantu baseNineve ngaphambili nangemuva kokuphenduka kwabo. UNkulunkulu uphatha isintu ngendlela efanayo. Kula mazwi umuntu angayithola imicabango Yakhe, kanye nesimo Sakhe.

Imiphi imicabango kaNkulunkulu evezwa kula mazwi? Ukufunda ngokucophelela kuveza ngokushesha ukuthi usebenzisa igama “isihawu”; ukusebenzisa leli gama kukhombisa umbono weqiniso kaNkulunkulu ngomuntu.

Ezingeni lomqondo osobala, abantu bangahumusha igama elithi “isihawu” ngezindlela ezihlukene: Okokuqala, lisho “ukuthanda nokuvikela, ukuba nozwelo ngento ethile;” okwesibili, “ukuthanda kakhulu”; okukugcina, “ukungafuni ukulimaza leyonto futhi ukungakwazi ukumela ukukwenza lokho.” Ngamafuphi, lichaza uthando olunobubele, nolungafuni ukuyeka umuntu noma into; lichaza isihe nokubekezelela kukaNkulunkulu kumuntu. Nakuba uNkulunkulu asebenzisa igama elivamile ukushiwo phakathi kwabantu, ukusebenzisa leli gama kweneka iphimbo lenhliziyo kaNkulunkulu kanye nesimo sengqondo Yakhe ngomuntu.

Nakuba umuzi waseNineve wawugcwele abantu ababekhohlakele, bebabi futhi benodlame njengabaseSodoma, ukuphenduka kwabo kwadala ukuthi uNkulunkulu aguqule inhliziyi Yakhe futhi anqume ukungababhubhisi. Ngoba ukuphendula kwabo emazwini nemiyalo kaNkulunkulu kwakhombisa isimo sengqondo esihluke kude le kuleso sezakhamizi zaseSodoma, futhi ngenxa yokuzithobela kwabo kweqiniso uNkulunkulu nokuphenduka kwabo kweqiniso ezonweni zabo, kanye nokuziphatha okusuka enhliziyweni nokungeqiniso ngazo zonke izindlela, uNkulunkulu waphinda wakhombisa isihawu esisuka enhliziyweni Yakhe futhi wabanika sona. Umvuzo kaNkulunkulu kanye nesihawu Sakhe ngesintu, akekho angakwazi ukukulingisa; akekho umuntu ongaba nesihe nokubekezelela kukaNkulunkulu noma imizwa Yakhe eqotho ngesintu. Ukhona umuntu ombona njengendoda noma owesifazane omkhulu, noma indoda enamandla amakhulu,

---

ongakhulumela endaweni ephakeme kakhulu, ekhuluma njengendoda noma owesifazane omkhulu, noma esicongweni, ongasho la mazwi esintwini noma endalweni? Ubani phakathi kwesintu ongazi isimo sokuphila sesintu njengentende yesandla sakhe? Ubani ongathwala inkathazo nomthwalo wokubhekela ukuba khona kwesintu? Ubani ofanele ukumemezela ukubhujiswa komuzi? Futhi ubani ofanele ukuxolela umuzi? Ubani ongathi uyayazisa kakhulu indalo yakhe? UMdali kuphela! UMdali kuphela onesihawu ngesintu. UMdali kuphela okhombisa isintu ububele nothando. UMdali kuphela onothando lweqiniso olungenakuphela ngalesi sintu. Ngokunjalo, uMdali kuphela onganika isintu isihe futhi azise indalo Yakhe. Inhliziyo Yakhe iyagxuma futhi iqaqambe ngazo zonke izenzo zomuntu: Uyathukuthela, ahlupheke futhi adabuke ngenxa yobubi bomuntu nenkohlakalo; uyajabula, aname, athethelele futhi asase ngenxa yokuphenduka nokukholwa komuntu; yonke imicabango nemibono Yakheiphathelene nesintu; lokho Ayikho nalokho anakho kubonakaliselwa isintu seku konke; imizwelo Yakhe isiyonke ithandelene nokuba khona kwesintu. Ngenxa yesintu, uyahamba, abephansi phezu; unikela konke ukuphila Kwakhe buthule; unikela yonke imizuzu nemizuzwana yempilo Yakhe.... Akakaze akwazi ukuba nesihawu ngempilo Yakhe Uqobo, kepha kade ayenesihawu futhi azisa isintu asidala Yena Uqobo Lwakhe.... Unika konke anakho kulesi sintu.... Unika isihe nokubekezelela okungenamigomo futhi ngaphandle kokulindela ukukhokhelwa. Ukwenza lokhu kuphela ukuze isintu siqhubeke siphile phambi kwamehlo Akhe, samukela ukuhlinzeka Kwakhe; ukwenza lokhu kuphela ukuze isintu ngelinye ilanga sizithobe phambi Kwakhe futhi sibone ukuthi Nguye owondla ukubukhona komuntu futhi anike impilo yoyo yonke indalo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 118)**

UJona 4 Kodwa kwaba kubi kakhulu kuJona, wase ethukuthela kakhulu. Wabe esethandaza kuJehova, futhi wathi, ngiyakhuleka, O Jehova, kwakungesikho yini engangikukhulumile, ngenkathi ngisezweni lami na? Ngalokho ngabalekela eTharishishi phambilini: ngokuba ngazi ukuthi unguNkulunkulu onomusa, nonesihe, owephuza ukuthukuthela, nomnene impela, futhi oguqukayo kokubi. Ngalokho manje, O Jehova, ngiyacula, ususe, ukuphila kwami kimi; ngokuba kungcono kimi ukuba ngife kunokuphila. Wayesethi uJehova, ingabe wenza kahle ukuba uthukuthele na? Ngakho uJona wayesephuma edolobheni, wahlala ngasempumalanga kwedolobha, wase ezenzela idokodo khona, futhi wahlala phansi kwalo emthunzini, ukuze abone isiphetho ngedolobha. UJehova uNkulunkulu wamlungisela umhlakuva, futhi yawukhulisa phezu kukaJona ukuba ube ngumthunzi phezu kwekhanda lakhe, ukumephula ekudabukeni kwakhe. Ngakho uJona wajabula kakhulu ngomhlakuva. Kepha ngakusasa ekuseni uNkulunkulu

---

walungiselela isibungu, sase siwuphehla umhlakuva wase ubuna. Kwathi lapho, kuphuma ilanga, uNkulunkulu wase elungisa umoya onamandla wasempumalanga; ilanga lashaya ngqo ekhanda likaJona, wawa, futhi wazifisela yena uqobo ukufa, futhi wathi, kungcono ngife kunokuphila. Wayesethi uNkulunkulu kuJona, ingabe wenza kahle yini ukuba uthukuthela ngenxa yomhlakuva na? Wayesethi, ngenza kahle ngokuthukuthela, kuze kube ngisho nasekufeni. Wayesethi uJehova, Wena uhawukela umhlakuva, ongawusebenzelanga, futhi wawukhulisa; omile nje ngobusuku bunye, futhi ubhubhe ebusuku: Mina-ke bengingayikulihawukela yini iNinive, idolobha elikhulu, lapho kukhona kulo abantu abangaphezu kwezinkulungwane eziyikhulu namashumi amabili abangakwazi ukwahlukanisa isandla sokunene nesandla sokunxele; kanye nezinkomo eziningi na?

### **UMdali Uveza Imizwa Yakhe Yeqiniso Ngesintu**

Le ngxoxo phakathi kukaNkulunkulu uJehova noJona ngaphandle kokungabaza, ingukubonakaliswa kwemizwa yeqiniso yoMdali ngesintu. Ngakolunye uhlangothi, yazisa abantu ngokuqonda koMdali kwayo yonke indalo engaphansi komyalo Wakhe; njengoba uNkulunkulu uJehova wathi, “Futhi bengingayikulihawukela yini iNinive, idolobha elikhulu, lapho kukhona kulo abantu abangaphezu kwezinkulungwane eziyikhulu namashumi amabili abangakwazi ukwahlukanisa isandla sokunene nesandla sokunxele; kanye nezinkomo eziningi na?” Ngamanye amazwi, ukuqonda kwaNkulunkulu ngeNineve kwakungakhi phezulu. Wabe azi isibalo sezidalwa eziphilayo kulo muzi (kuhlanganise abantu nemfuyo), Wabe azi futhi ukuthi bangaki abangakwazi ukwahlukanisa isandla sabo sokunene nesokhohlo—okungukuthi, zabe zingaki izingane nentsha eyabe ikhona. Lokhu ubufakazi obuqanda ikhanda ngokuqonda isintu kukaNkulunkulu okuhlaba umxhwele. Ngakolunye uhlangothi le ngxoxo yazisa abantu ngesimo sengqondo yoMdali ngesintu, okungukuthi isisindo sesintu enhliziyweni yoMdali. Kunjengoba uNkulunkulu uJehova eshilo: “Uhawukele umhlakuva, ongawusebenzelanga, futhi wawukhulisa; omile nje ngobusuku bunye, futhi ubhubhe ebusuku: Mina-ke bengingayikulihawukela yini iNinive, idolobha elikhulu...” Lawa ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu uJehova okusola uJona, kodwa wonke aliqiniso.

Nakuba uJona wayephathisiwe umsebenzi wokumemezela amazwi kaNkulunkulu uJehova kubantu baseNineve, akazange aziqonde izinhloso zikaNkulunkulu uJehova, futhi akazange aqonde ukukhathazeka nalokho ayekulindele ngabantu bomuzi. Ngalesi sixwayiso uNkulunkulu wayeqonde ukumtshela ukuthi isintu sabe siyizidalwa zezandla Zakhe, futhi uNkulunkulu wayezikhandlile kanzima ngomuntu ngamunye; umuntu ngamunye wayethwele amathemba kaNkulunkulu kuye; wonke umuntu wabe ejabulela ukupha kwaNkulunkulu ngempilo; ngamuntu ngamunye uNkulunkulu wayekhokhe inani elinzima. Lesi sixwayiso satshela uJona

---

ukuthi uNkulunkulu wayesazisa isintu, umsebenzi wezandla Zakhe, njengoba uJobe wayewazisa umhlakuva. UNkulunkulu wayengeke abalahle kalula ngaphambi komzuzu wokugcina ngci; Ngaphezu kwalokho, zabe ziziningi izingane nemfuyo engenacala phakathi komuzi. Lapho ebhekene nalaba abancane nabangenalwazi bendalo kaNkulunkulu, ababengakwazi ngisho ukuhlukanisa phakathi kwezandla zabo zakwesokudla nesokunxele, uNkulunkulu wahluleka kakhulu ukuqeda ukuphila kwabo futhi anqume ngeziphetho zabo ngendlela enokujaha. UNkulunkulu wayefisa ukubabona bekhula; Wayethemba ukuthi ngeke bahambe ezindleleni ezifanayo njengalabo abadala, ukuthi babengeke badinge ukuphinda bezwe isexwayiso sikaNkulunkulu uJehova futhi, nokuthi babezoba ngofakazi ngomlando weNineve. Nangaphezu kwalokho, uNkulunkulu wayenethemba lokubona iNineve emuva kokuthi seyiphendukile, futhi esikakhulu, ukubona uNineve iphinda iphila ngaphansi kwesihe sikaNkulunkulu futhi. Ngakho, emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, lezo zinto ezidaliwe ezazingakwazi ukuhlukanisa phakathi kwesandla sokudla nesinxele kwabe kuyikusasa le Nineve. Babezothwala izici ezinyanyeka zeNineve ezedlule, njengoba babezothwala umsebenzi omkhulu wokufakazela umlando nekusasa le Nineve ngaphansi kokuqondiwa nguNkulunkulu uJehova. Kulesi simemezelo semizwa Yakhe yeqiniso, uNkulunkulu uJehova wethula isihe soMdali ngesintu sisonkana. Siyakhombisa ukuthi “isihe soMdali” akuyona inkulumo eyize nje noma isithembiso esiyize; sinemiyalo nezindlela nezinjongo okuqotho. Uliqiniso futhi ukhona ngempela, futhi akasebenzisi amanga noma izinto zokusitheza, futhi ngendlela efanayo isihe Sakhe siyabonakaliswa phezu kwesintu ngaso sonke isikhathi nenkathi. Kepha, kuze kube namhlanje, ingxoxo yoMdali noJona iyona kuphela inkulumo ekhethekile yoMdali esho isizathu esenza akhombise isihe esintwini, ukuthi usikhombisa kanjani isihe esintwini, ukuthi usibekezelela kangakanani isintu kanye nemizwa Yakhe yangempela ngesintu. Ingxoxo kaNkulunkulu uJehova emfushane kodwa enohlonze ikhombisa imicabango Yakhe ephеле ngesintu, kuwubufakazi obuqinile bokunika Kwakhe isihe esichichimayo esintwini. Isihe Sakhe asinikwa kuphela izizukulwane ezindala zesintu; siphinda sinikwe kanye namalunga asemancane esintu, njengoba kuhlale kwenzeka, kusukela esizukulwaneni esinye kuya kwesinye. Nakuba ulaka lukaNkulunkulu luvame ukwehlela emagumbini athile nasezikhathini ezithile zesintu, isihe sikaNkulunkulu asikaze siphēle. Ngesihe Sakhe, uyaqondisa futhi ahole izizukulwane esisodwa sendalo Yakhe emuva kwesinye, upha futhi ondle izizukulwane esisodwa sendalo emuva kwesinye, ngoba imizwa yakhe yeqiniso ngesintu ayisoze yaguquka. Njengoba uNkulunkulu uJehova eshilo: “Futhi-ke bengingayikulihawukela yini iNinive...?” Uhlale eyazisa indalo Yakhe uqobo. Lokhu isihe sesimo esilungile soMdali, futhi singubungqayizivele obumsulwa boMdali!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 119)**



---

## **Izinhlobo Zabantu Ezinhlanu**

Ngizohlela abalandeli bakaNkulunkulu ezigabeni eziningi, ngokuhambisana nokuqonda kwabo uNkulunkulu kanye nokuqonda kwabo kanye nabadlule kukhona kwesimo esilungile Sakhe, khona nizokwazi isigaba okusona njengamanje kanye nesiqu senu samanje. Mayelana nolwazi lwabo ngoNkulunkulu kanye nokuqonda kwabo ngesimo Sakhe esilungile, izigaba ezihlukene kanye neziqu abantu abakuzo zingahlukaniswa ngokujwayelekile kube izinhlobo ezinhlanu. Lesi sihloko sidingidwa ngesisekelo sokwazi uNkulunkulu oyingqayizivele kanye nesimo Sakhe esilungile; ngakho, uma nifunda lokhu okuqukethwe lapha okulandelayo, kufanele nizame ngokucophelela ukubona ukuthi empeleni ninokuqonda nolwazi olungakanani mayelana nobungqayizivele bukaNkulunkulu kanye nesimo Sakhe esilungile, bese nisebenzisa lokhu ukulinganisa ukuthi isiphi isigaba enikusona ngempela, nokuthiningabantu abanjani ngempela.

### **Uhlobo lokuqala: Isigaba Somntwana Ombesiwe**

Yini umntwana ombesiwe? Umntwana ombesiwe umntwana osanda kuzalwa, usana. Yilapho abantu bebancane khona kakhulu futhi bengavuthiwe.

Abantu abakulesi sigaba ikakhulu abanakho ukuqonda noma ukuqaphela ngezindaba zokukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Badidekile futhi abanalwazi ngayo yonke into. Laba bantu kungenzeka ukuthi sebekholwe kuNkulunkulu isikhathi eside noma hhayi isikhathi eside neze, kodwa isimo sabo esididekile nesingenalwazi kanye nesiqu sabo sangempela sibabeka esigabeni sokuba umntwana ombesiwe. Incazelo eqondile yezimo zokuba umntwana ecashile imi kanje: akukhathaleki ukuthi sekuyisikhathi eside kangakanani lo muntu ekholelwa kuNkulunkulu, uyohlala ephithiza, edidekile futhi enjengengane; akazi kungani ekholelwa kuNkulunkulu, futhi akazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ngubani. Nakuba elandela uNkulunkulu ayikho incazelo eqondile ngoNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakhe, futhi akakwazi ukunquma noma lo amlandelayo nguNkulunkulu, kungasaphathwa ukuthi kufanele yini akholelwe kuNkulunkulu okwempela futhi amlandele. Lezi izimo zangempela aphila kuzona lolu hlobo lo muntu. Imicabango yalaba bantu ayicacile, isibekelwe amafu, makubekwa kalula, ukukholwa kwabo ngokokudideka. Bahlala besesimweni sokudideka nokungazi lutho; bayaphithizela, badidekile futhi banjengezingane uma sifinyezwa isimo sabo. Abakaze babone noma bezwe ubukhona bukaNkulunkulu, ngakho ukukhuluma nabo mayelana nokwazi uNkulunkulu, kusiza njengokuthi uthi mabafunde incwadi ebhalwe ngezimpawu zaseGibhithe; ngeke bayiqonde noma bayenamele. Kubona ukwazi uNkulunkulu kufana nokulalela indaba eyinganekwane. Nakuba imicabango yabo inenkungu, bakholelwa ukuthi ukwazi uNkulunkulu kuwukuchitha isikhathi nokuzikhandla. Lokhu uhlobo lomuntu wokuqala: umntwana ombesiwe.

---

## **Uhlobo lwesibili: Isigaba Somntwana Oncelayo**

Uma uqhathanisa nomntwana ombesiwe, lolu hlobo lomuntu selibe nayo intuthuko. Ngeshwa, abakabi nokuqonda nokuqondisisa ngoNkulunkulu, futhi akukabacaceli ukuthi kungani kufanele bakholwe kuNkulunkulu, kodwa ezinhliziyweni zabo banenhloso yabo nemibono ecacile. Abazihluphi ngokuthi kulungile yini ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Injongo nenhloso bayifunayo ngokukholwa kuNkulunkulu ukujabulela umusa Wakhe, ukuba nontokozo nokuthula, ukuphila izimpilo ezinethezekile, ukuba nokunakekelwa nokuvikelwa kukaNkulunkulu nokuphila ngaphansi kwezibusiso zikaNkulunkulu. Abanandaba nezinga abamazi ngalo uNkulunkulu; abanawo umdlandla wokufuna ukuqonda uNkulunkulu, futhi abanandaba nokuthi wenzani uNkulunkulu noma ufisa ukwenzani. Ngaphandle kokuqonda, bafuna nje ukujabulela umusa Wakhe futhi bathole ezinye zezibusiso Zakhe; bafisa ukuthi bathole ikhulu ngesikhathi samanje, nokuphila okuphakade enkathini ezayo. Imicabango, ukusebenzisa imali nokuzinikela kwabo, kanye nokuhlupheka kwabo, konke kunenjongo efanayo: ukuthola umusa nezibusiso zikaNkulunkulu. Abanandaba nokunye. Lolu hlobo lomuntu lunesiqiniseko sokuthi uNkulunkulu angabagcina bephephile futhi athele umusa Wakhe phezu kwabo kuphela. Umuntu angathi abanandaba futhi akucacile kubo ukuthi kungani uNkulunkulu efisa ukusindisa umuntu noma umphumela uNkulunkulu afisa ukuwuthola ngamazwi nomsebenzi Wakhe. Abakaze benze umzamo wokwazi ingqikithi nesimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu, futhi abakwazi ukuqunga amandla okwenze njalo. Abafisi ukunaka lezi zinto futhi abafisi ukuzazi. Abafisi ukubuza ngomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, izimfanelo uNkulunkulu azidingayo kumuntu, intando kaNkulunkulu noma yini ephathelene noNkulunkulu; futhi abazihluphi ngokubuza ngalezi zinto. Yingoba bakholelwa ukuthi lezi zindaba azihlanganise lutho nokujabulela kwabo umusa kaNkulunkulu; banendaba kuphela noNkulunkulu ongathela umusa futhi ophathelene nezindaba zabo. Abanandaba nhlobo kunoma yini enye, ngakho ngeke bangene ebukhoneni beqiniso, akukhathaleki ukuthi mingaki iminyaka bekhola kuNkulunkulu. Uma bengenaye umuntu ozobondla futhi abaphe amanzi njalo, kunzima kubo ukuqhubeka endleleni yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Uma bengajabuleli leya njabulo yabo yasekuqaleni noma bajabulele umusa kaNkulunkulu, kungenzeka bahlehlele emuva. Uhlobo lwesibili lomuntu lolu: umuntu ophila esigabeni lokuba umntwana oncelayo.

## **Uhlobo lwesithathu: Isigaba Somntwana Olunyulwayo, noma Isigaba Sengane Esencane**

Leli qembu labantu banokuqapha okuthile futhi okucacile. Laba bantu bayazi ukuthi ukujabulela umusa kaNkulunkulu akusho ukuthi bona qobo lwabo banakho ukuzizwela kweqiniso; bayazi ukuthi uma bengakhathali ukufuna injabulo nokuthula, ukufuna umusa, noma uma bangafakaza ngokuxoxa ngalokhu abadlule kukhona bejabulela umusa kaNkulunkulu noma

---

bedumisa uNkulunkulu ngezibusiso abanike zona, lezi zinto azisho ukuthi banempilo, futhi azisho ukuthi banobukhona beqiniso. Kuqala ekuqondeni kwabo, bayayeka ukucabanga ukuthi bazophelekezelwa umusa kaNkulunkulu kuphela; kodwa, njengoba bejabulela umusa kaNkulunkulu, ngaleso sikhathi bafisa ukwenzela uNkulunkulu okuthile; bazimisele ukwenza umsebenzi wabo, ukumela ubunzima nokukhathala okuncane, ukuba nokubambisana okuthile noNkulunkulu. Kepha, ngenxa yokuthi ukulandela kwabo ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu kungcolisiwe, ngoba izinhloso nezifiso abanazo njengabantu, zinamandla kakhulu, ngoba isimo sabo siqhosha ngobudlova obukhulu. Kunzima kubo ukwenelisa isifiso sikaNkulunkulu noma ukuthembeka Kuye; ngakho, bavamile ukuba bangazifezi izifiso zabo qobo noma bangazifezi izithembiso zabo kuNkulunkulu. Bajwayele ukuzithola besezimweni eziphambanayo: bayafisa kakhulu ukwenelisa uNkulunkulu kuze kufike ezingeni eliphakeme kakhulu, kepha basebenzisa wonke amandla abo ukumelana noNkulunkulu; bavame ukwenza ezethembiso kuNkulunkulu kodwa basheshe ukudembesela izifungo zabo. Nangaphezu kwalokhu bavamile ukuzithola besezimweni eziphambene: bayakholelwa kuNkulunkulu ngokuzimisela kodwa bayamphika uNkulunkulu nakho konke okuvela Kuye; banethemba elikhulu lokuthi uNkulunkulu uzobakhanyisela, abahole, abanike abakudingayo futhi abasize, kepha basafuna indlela yabo yokuphuma. Bafisa ukumqonda nokumazi uNkulunkulu, kodwa abazimisele ukusondela Kuye. Kunalokho, bahlale bemgwema uNkulunkulu; izinhliziyi zabo zivalekile Kuye. Noma benokuqonda okukha phezulu kanye nalokho abadlule kukho, ngezincazelo zamazwikaNkulunkulu neqiniso, uma ulandela wona nje amagama, nokuqonda okukha phezulu ngoNkulunkulu nangeqiniso, emoyeni wabo abakaqiniseki noma baqonde ukuthi uNkulunkulu uliqiniso; abakwazi ukuthola isiqiniseko sokuthi uNkulunkulu ulungile ngokweqiniso; futhi abakwazi ukuthola ubuqobo besimo nengqikithi kaNkulunkulu, kungasaphathwa ukubakhona Kwakhe ngempela. Ukholo lwabo kuNkulunkulu luhlale lunokungabaza nokungezwani, futhi kunokucabanga ngamehlo engqondo nemibono. Lapho bejabulela umusa kaNkulunkulu, ngokuzindela, bayazizwela noma benze lokho abathi amaqiniso angenzeka, ukuze bakhulise ukholo lwabo, ukwandisa lokho abadlule kukho ekukholweni nguNkulunkulu, ukuzoqinisekisa ngokuqonda kwabo ngokukholwa kuNkulunkulu, ukwenelisa isifiso-ze sabo sokuhamba endleleni yempilo abazimisele bona yona nokufeza umgomo olungile wesintu. Ngaleso sikhathi, bayazenza lezi zinto ukuze banelise isifiso sabo sokuthola izibusiso, ukuze babheje ikhona bezothola izibusiso ezinkulu esintwini, ukuze bafeze isifiso abazimisele ngaso nesifiso ekade benaso impilo yonke, sokungaphumuli baze bamthole uNkulunkulu. Laba bantu abavamile ukuthola ukukhanyiseleka kukaNkulunkulu, ngoba isifiso sabo nenhloso yabo ukuthola izibusiso kubaluleke kakhulu kubo. Abanasifiso sokuyeka futhi ngeke bakwazi ukukuyeka lokhu. Besaba ukuthi ngaphandle kwesifiso sokuthola izibusiso, ngaphandle kwalesifiso seminyaka sokungaphumuli baze bazuze uNkulunkulu, bazolahlekelwa umdlandla wokukholelwa

---

kuNkulunkulu. Ngakho abafisi ukubhekana nesimo soqobo. Abafisi ukubhekana namazwi kaNkulunkulu nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Abafisi ukubhekana nesimo sikaNkulunkulu noma ingqikithi Yakhe, kungasaphathwa ukuthi kukhulunywe ngesihloko sokwazi uNkulunkulu. Isizathu salokhu ingoba uma uNkulunkulu, ingqikithi Yakhe kanye nesimo Sakhe esilungilekuthatha indawo yemicabango yamehlo abo engqondo, amaphupho abo ayonyamalala; ukukholwa kwabo okumsulwa mbumbulu “namaphuzu” abawaqokelele eminyakeni eminingi yokusebenza ngokucophelela, konke kuyonyamalala kuphenduke ize; “indawo” yabo abayinqobe ngokuzikhandla iminyaka eminingi, izobe isengcupheni yokudilika. Lokhu kuyosho ukuthi iminyaka yabo eminingi yokusebenza nokuzikhandla bekuyize futhi kufanele baqale futhi bengenalutho. Lokhu ubuhlungu obunzima kakhulu ukuthi babuthwale ezinhliziyweni zabo, futhi umphumela abangafuni ukuwubona ngempela; ngakho bahlale ngezithola kulesi simo sokungahlulani, benqaba ukubuyela emuva. Lona uhlobo lwesithathu lo muntu: umuntu otholakala esigabeni somntwana olunyulwayo.

Izinhlobo ezintathu zabantu abachazwe ngaphezulu—ngamanye amazwi, abantu abakhona kulezi zigaba ezintathu—abanakho ukukholwa kweqiniso ngobunjalo nesikhundla sikaNkulunkulu noma isimo Sakhe esilungile, futhi abanakho ukuzibona nokuqiniseka ngalezi zinto. Ngakho, kunzima kakhulu kulezi zinhlobo ezintathu zabantu, ukungena ekubeni ngokoqobo kweqiniso, futhi kunzima kubo ukwemukela isihe sikaNkulunkulu, ukukhanyiselwa noma ukukhanya ngoba indlela abakholwa ngayo kuNkulunkulu kanye nesimo sengqondo esiyiphutha abanaso ngoNkulunkulu yenza kubenzima kakhulu kuNkulunkulu ukuthi enze umsebenzi ezinhliziyweni zabo. Ukungabaza, ukungaqondi kahle nokubuka ngamehlo engqondo mayelana noNkulunkulu, sekudlule ukholo nolwazi lwabo ngoNkulunkulu. Lezi yizinhlobo ezintathu zabantu abasengozini kakhulu, futhi ziyizigaba ezintathu eziyingozi kakhulu. Uma umuntu egcina umbono wokumngabaza uNkulunkulu, ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu, ubunjalo bukaNkulunkulu, nodaba lokuthi uNkulunkulu Ingabe uliqiniso kanye nobuqobo bokubakhona Kwakhe futhi angabi nesiqiniseko ngalezi zinto, angayemukela kanjani yonke into evela kuNkulunkulu? Umuntu angalemukela kanjani iqiniso lokuthi uNkulunkulu uliqiniso, indlela nokuphila? Umuntu angakwemukela kanjani ukujeziswa nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu? Umuntu angayemukela kanjani insindiso? Umuntu onje angemukela kanjani ukuqondisa kweqiniso nokuphana kukaNkulunkulu? Labo abalapha kulezi zigaba ezintathu bangaphikisana noNkulunkulu, bamhlulele uNkulunkulu, bamhlambalaze uNkulunkulu noma bamkhaphele uNkulunkulu noma kunini. Bangalahla indlela yeqiniso bashiye uNkulunkulu noma kunini. Umuntu angathi abantu abakulezi zigaba ezintathu basesikhathini esibucayi, ngoba abakangeni emgudwini olungile wokukholwa kuNkulunkulu.

**Uhlobo Lwesine: Isigaba Sengane Esikhula, noma Isikhathi Sobungane**

---

Umuntu uma eselunyuliwe—okungukuthi, emuva kokuba ejabulele isikhathi esanele somusa, umuntu uyaqala ahlole ukuthi kuchaza ukuthini ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu, ukufisa ukuqonda imibuzo ehlukeneyo, njengokuthi kungani umuntu ephila, kufanele umuntu aphile kanjani nokuthi kungani uNkulunkulu enza umsebenzi Wakhe kumuntu. Uma le micabango engacacile nezindlela zokucabanga ezididekile kuvuka kubona futhi iba khona kubo, bathola ukuchelwa njalo futhi bakwazi ukwenza umsebenzi wabo. Ngalesi sikhathi, abasenakho ukungabaza ngeqiniso lokuba khona kukaNkulunkulu, futhi banokuqonda okuyikho ngokuthi kusho ukuthini ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Phezu kwale sisekelo baba nolwazi ngoNkulunkulu kancane kancane, futhi kancane kancane, bathola izimpendulo ngemicabango engacacile nezindlela zokucabanga ezididekile kwabo ngesimo nengqikithi kaNkulunkulu. Mayelana nokuguquka kwabo esimweni kanye nolwazi lwabo ngoNkulunkulu, abantu abakulesi sigaba baqala ukungena emgudwini olungile futhi bangena esikhathini sokuguquka. Ikulesi sigaba lapho abantu beqala ukuba baphile. Izimpawu ezicacile zokuba nempilo ukuxazululeka kancane kancane kwemibuzo ephathelene nokwazi uNkulunkulu, abantu abanayo ezinhliziyweni zabo—ukungaqondi kahle, ukubuka ngamehlo engqondo, imicabango nezincacelo ezingaqondakali ngoNkulunkulu—ukuthi bakholwe ngempela futhi bazi iqiniso lobukhona bukaNkulunkulu, kodwa futhi baba nencacelo enemibuzo ngoNkulunkulu futhi banendawo kaNkulunkulu efanele ezinhliziyweni zabo, futhi ukulandela uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso kuthatha indawo yokholo lwabo olungaqondakali. Kulesi sigaba, abantu, kancane kancane, baqala ukwazi ukungaqondi kahle kwabo ngoNkulunkulu kanye nalokho abakufunayo okungamaphutha nezindlela zokukholwa ezingamaphutha. Baqala ukulangazelela iqiniso, balangazelele ukuzwa ukwahlulela, ukusola nokuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu, balangazelele uguquko esimweni sabo. Kancane kancane balahla izinhlobonhlobo zemicabango, nokubuka ngamehlo engqondo ngoNkulunkulu kulesi sigaba; khona ngaleso sikhathi bayaguquka balungise ulwazi lwabo oluyiphutha ngoNkulunkulu futhi bathole ulwazi oluthile oluqavile futhi olulungile ngoNkulunkulu. Nakuba ingxenye yolwazi abantu abanalo kulesi sigaba aluqondile noma alulunganga, kodwa, nakuba kukuncane, bayaqala kancane kancane ukulahla ukungaqondi kahle, ulwazi oluyiphutha, ukungaboni ngasolinye kwabo noNkulunkulu; ababe besagcina ukucabanga nokubuka ngamehlo engqondo kwabo ngoNkulunkulu. Baqala bafunde ukuthi kulahlwa kanjani—ukulahla izinto ezitholakala emicabangweni, esuka olwazini futhi esuka kuSathane; baqala ukuzimisela ukuthobela izinto ezilungile futhi ezinhle, ngisho izinto eziqhamuka ezwini likaNkulunkulu balandele iqiniso. Bayaqala ukuzama ukuzizwela amazwi kaNkulunkulu, ukuwazi amazwi Akhe ngokwabo nokuwenza, ukwemukela amazwi Akhe njengemiyalo yezenzo zabo futhi njengesisekelo sokuguqula izimo zabo. Ngalesi sikhathi, abantu ngokungazi bayemukela ukwahlulela kanye nokusola kukaNkulunkulu, ngokungazi bayemukela amazwi kaNkulunkulu njengokuphila kwabo. Lapho bemukela ukwahlulela, ukusola kukaNkulunkulu futhi bamukele amazwi

---

kaNkulunkulu, bayakhula ngokuqonda futhi bakwazi ukuzwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu abakholwa kuye ezinhliziyweni zabo, ukhona ngempela. Emazwini kaNkulunkulu, kulokho abadlule kukhona kanye nezimpilo zabo, kuyakhula ukuzwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ubelokhu engamele phezu kwesimiselo somuntu, ubehola umuntu, epha umuntu. Ngokuhlanganyela kwabo noNkulunkulu, kancane kancane bayafakazela ukuba khona kwaNkulunkulu. Ngakho, ngaphambi kokuba babone, sebevele ngokungazi bavuma futhi bakholelwa ngokuqinile, emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu futhi bawavuma amazwi kaNkulunkulu. Uma nje abantu sebevume amazwi kaNkulunkulu nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, bayazidela bangaphezi, badela imicabango yabo, badela ulwazi lwabo, badela ukubona kwabo ngamehlo engqondo, futhi ngesikhathi esifanayo, bayafuna bengaliphonsi ithawula ukuthi yini iqiniso nokuthi yini intando kaNkulunkulu. Ulwazi lwabantu ngoNkulunkulu lukha phezulu, alujulanga ngalesi sikhathi sokukhula—abakwazi ngisho ukucubungula ngokucacile lolwazi besebenzisa amagama, futhi abakwazi ukucubungula ngendlela ethile—futhi banokuqonda abakuzwayo nje; kodwa uma kuqhathaniswa nalezi zigaba ezintathu ezingaphambili, izimpilo ezingakakhuli ngokwanele zabantu abakulesi sigaba sezike zathola ukuchelwa nokuphiwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu futhi seziqalile ukuhluma. Kufana nembewu egqitshwe emhlabathini; emuva kokuthola ubumanzi nezakhi zomzimba, izoqhuma ivele emhlabathini; ukuqhuma kwayo kusho ukuzalwa kwempilo entsha. Ukuzalwa kwempilo entsha kuvumela umuntu ukuthi abone izimpawu zempilo. Ngempilo, abantu bazokhula ngayo. Ngakho, ngalezi zisekelo—kancane kancane bayangena endleleni elungile yokukholwa nguNkulunkulu, balahla ukucabanga kwabo, bathole ukuqondiswa nguNkulunkulu—izimpilo zabantu zizokhula noma ikanjani isinyathelo ngesinyathelo. Lokhu kukhula kukalwa kususelwa kwesiphi isisekelo? Kukalwa ngasebekuzwile ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu nangokuqonda kwabo kweqiniso isimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu. Nakuba bekuthola kunzima kakhulu ukusebenzisa amagama abo ukuchaza ngokuqondile ulwazi lwabo lukaNkulunkulu nengqikithi Yakhe ngalesi sikhathi sokukhula, leli qembu laba bantu alisazimisele ukuthi ngokuzicabangela nje bafune intokozo ngokujabulela umusa kaNkulunkulu, noma ukuphokophela ukufoza izinhloso zabo ezingemuva komusa Wakhe. Esikhundleni salokho bazimisele ukufuna impilo ngezwi likaNkulunkulu, ukuba ngumenziwa wensindiso kaNkulunkulu. Ngokwengeziwe, banethemba futhi bakulungele ukwemukela ukwahlulela nokusola kukaNkulunkulu. Lokhu uphawu lomuntu osesigabeni sokukhula.

Nakuba abantu abakulesi sigaba benalo ulwazi oluthile ngesimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu, lolu lwazi lulufifi futhi luyafikizela. Noma bengakwazi ukukucubungula lokhu ngokucacile, bayezwa ukuthi kukhona asebekuzuzile ngaphakathi, ngoba sebethole isilinganiso esithile solwazi nokuqonda ngesimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu ngokusola nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu; nokho, konke kunokukha phezulu, futhi kusesezingeni eliphansi. Leli qembu

---

laba bantu linomqondo woqobo eliphatha ngawo umusa kaNkulunkulu. Lo mqondo ubonakaliswa ezinguqukwini zezinjongo abazifunayo kanye nendlela abazifuna ngayo. Sebebonile—emazwini nasemsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, emibandeleni Yakhe enhlobonhlobo kumuntu kanye nezambulo Zakhe ngomuntu—ukuthi uma belokhu bengaphokopheli ukufuna iqiniso, uma belokhu bengaphokopheli ukungena ubukhona obungoboqobo, uma bengafuni ukwenelisa nokwazi uNkulunkulu lapho bezwa amazwi Akhe, bazolahlekelwa ukubaluleka kokukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Bayabona ukuthi akukhathaleki ukuthi bawujabulela kangakanani umusa kaNkulunkulu, abakwazi ukuguqula isimo sabo, banelise uNkulunkulu noma bazi uNkulunkulu, nokuthi uma abantu beqhubeka bephila njalo phakathi komusa kaNkulunkulu, abasoze baphumelela ukukhula, ukuthola impilo noma ukwamukela insindiso. Ngokufingqiwe, uma umuntu engakwazi ukuzizwela amazwi kaNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso, futhi engakwazi ukwazi uNkulunkulu ngamazwi Akhe, umuntu uyosale esigabeni sobusane futhi angathathi ngisho isinyathelo esisodwa ukuyaphambili ekukhuleni kwempilo yakhe. Uma ulokhu uphila esigabeni sokuba usana, uma ungangeni nhlobo ebukhoneni bezwi likaNkulunkulu, uma amazwi kaNkulunkulu engakaze alokothe abe ngawakho ekuphileni kwakho, uma ungakaze ube nenkolelo nolwazi oluyiqiniso ngoNkulunkulu, ikhona indlela yokuthi ungenziwa uphelele nguNkulunkulu? Ngakho noma ubani ongenayo ebukhoneni bezwi likaNkulunkulu, noma ubani owemukela izwi likaNkulunkulu njengokuphila kwakhe, noma ubani oqalayo ukwemukela ukujeziswa nokwahlulela kukaNkulunkulu, noma ubani isimo sakhe esikhohlakele esiqala ukuguquka, futhi noma ubani onenhliziyi elangazelela iqiniso, onesifiso sokwazi uNkulunkulu, onesifiso sokwemukela insindiso kaNkulunkulu—laba bantu yibo abanokuphila kwangempela. Lolu, nguhlobo lwesine lomuntu, lowo oyingane ekhulayo, umuntu osesigabeni sobungane.

### **Uhlobo Lwesihlanu: Isigaba Sempilo Evuthiwe, noma Isigaba Sobudala**

Emuva kokudlula esigabeni sobungane sokuba ujahidada, lesi sigaba sokukhula esigcwele ukuhlela nyova kuphindelela, izimpilo zabantu sezize zazinza, izinyathelo zabo eziya phambili azisakhawuki, futhi akasekho okwazi ukubavimba. Nakuba indlela engaphambili imagebhugebhu futhi imigoxigoxi, abasekho buthakathaka noma abasesabi; abasahambi bephumputha noma balahlekelwe amabombo abo. Lezisekelo zigxilile ekujuleni kokuzizwela izwi likaNkulunkulu. Izinhliziyi zabo zidonswe yisithunzi nobukhulu bukaNkulunkulu. Balangazelela ukulandela ezinyathelweni zikaNkulunkulu, ukwazi ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu, ukwazi konke ngoNkulunkulu.

Abantu abakulesi sigaba sebeyazi ngokusobala ukuthi bakholwa kubani, futhi bazi ngokusobala nokuthi kungani kufanele bakholwe kuNkulunkulu kanye nencazelo ngezimpilo zabo zihlukene; bazi kahle ukuthi konke uNkulunkulu akuvezayo kuyiqiniso. Eminyakeni yabo

---

eminingi yalokho abadlule kukho, bayazi ukuthi ngaphandle kokwahlulela nokujezisa kukaNkulunkulu, umuntu akasoze akwazi ukwenelisa noma ukwazi uNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke umuntu akwazi ukuza phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Ezinhliziyweni zalaba bantu ngokuhlukana, kunesifiso esikhulu sokuvivinywa nguNkulunkulu, ukuze babone isimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu ngesikhathi bevivinywa, ukuba nothando olumsulwa kakhulu, nokuthi ngalesoikhathi bakwazi ukuqonda nokwazi ngeqiniso uNkulunkulu. Abalapha kulesi sigaba sebesishiye kude isigaba sobuntwana, isigaba sokujabulela umusa kaNkulunkulu nokudla isinkwa nokusutha. Abasabeki amathemba amakhulu ekwenzeni uNkulunkulu ababekezelele futhi abakhombise isihe; kunalokho, banethemba lokuthola futhi bathembe ukujeziswa nokwahlulela okungapheli, ukuze bazihlukanise esimweni sabo esikhohlakele futhi benelise uNkulunkulu. Ulwazi lwabo ngoNkulunkulu, izinto abazifunayo noma izinhloso zabo zokugcina kulokho abakufunayo: konke lokhu kucace bha ezinhliziyweni zabo. Ngakho, abantu esigabeni sobudala sebevalelisile baqeda esigabeni sokholo olungaqondakali, esigabeni lapho bethembele emuseni ukuze basindiswe, esigabeni sempilo engavuthiwe engakwazi ukumela ukulingwa, esigabeni sokubona lufifi, esigabeni sokuphumputha, esigabeni sokungabi nandlela ozoyithatha, esikhathini sokungazinzi lapho kudedelana ukushisa okuzumayo kanye namakhaza, kanye nesigaba lapho umuntu elandela uNkulunkulu namehlo emboziwe. Lolu hlobo lomuntu luvamile ukuthola ukukhanyiselwa nokukhanya kukaNkulunkulu, futhi uvamile ukuba nokuhambisana nokuxhumana kweqiniso noNkulunkulu. Umuntu angathi abantu abaphila kulesi sigaba sebeyibambile ingxenye yentando kaNkulunkulu; bayakwazi ukuthola imiyalo yeqiniso kukho konke abakwenzayo; bayakwazi ukwenelisa isifiso sikaNkulunkulu. Ngaphezu kwalokho, bayitholile indlela yokwazi uNkulunkulu futhi sebeqalile ukufakazela ulwazi lwabo ngoNkulunkulu. Ngesikhathi sesikhathi sokukhula kancane kancane, kancane kancane baba nokuqonda nolwazi lwentando kaNkulunkulu, intando kaNkulunkulu ekudaleni isintu, intando kaNkulunkulu ekuphatheni isintu; ngaphezu kwalokho, kancane kancane baba nokuqonda nolwazi lwesimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu mayelana nengqikithi. Akukho mcabango womuntu noma ukubona ngamehlo engqondo okungathatha indawo yalolu lwazi. Noma umuntu engeke asho ukuthi esigabeni sesihlanu, impilo yomuntu isivuthiwe isiphelelisiwe ngokuphelele noma ubize lowo muntu ngokuthi ulungile noma uphelele, lo muntu usethathe isinyathelo sokuya esigabeni sokupheleliswa empilweni; lo muntu useyakwazi ukuza phambi kukaNkulunkulu, ukuma ubuso nobuso nezwi likaNkulunkulu futhi ubuso nobuso noNkulunkulu. Ngenxa yokuthi lo muntu usezizwele kakhulu izwi likaNkulunkulu, wadlula ezilingweni eziningi futhi wadlula eziwombeni eziningi zokuqondiswa, ukwahlulelwa kanye nokujeziswa nguNkulunkulu, ukuthobela kwakhe uNkulunkulu akuqhathanisi kodwa kuphelele. Ulwazi lwabo ngoNkulunkulu luguqukile lwayeka ukuba olusithekile oluzwakala kancane lwaba ulwazi olucacile futhi oluqondile, lwasuka ekukheni phezulu lwajula, lwasuka ekubeni lufifi nokufiphala lwaba



---

olusobala futhi oluzwakalayo, futhi baguqukile basuka ebumpumputheni obukhandlayo nobufuna nokuyetha baya olwazini ngaphandle kokuzikhandla, nokufakaza okubuka kude. Kungathiwa abantu abakulesi sigaba banabo ubuqobo beqiniso bezwi likaNkulunkulu, ukuthi sebengenile endleleni yokupheleliswa njengoPetru. Loluhlobo lwesihlanu lomuntu, umuntu ophila esimweni sokupheleliswa—isigaba sokuba mdala.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele II” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

---

## Ukwazi UNkulunkulu 4

### Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 120)

#### Ukuqonda Igunya LikaNkulunkulu Ngemibono Ebanzi Nemincane

Igunya likaNkulunkulu liyingqayizivele. Liwukuvezwa okubalulekile, nengqikithi ekhethekile, yobunjalo bukaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. Azikho izinto ezidaliwe nezingadaliwe ezichazwa ngale ndlela nanjengesimo esikhethekile; uMdali kuphela onalolu hlobo lwegunya. Okusho ukuthi, nguMdali kuphela—uNkulunkulu Oyingqayizivele—ochazwa ngale ndlela nonalesi simo. Kungani sikhuluma ngegunya likaNkulunkulu? Igunya likaNkulunkulu Ngokwakhe lihluke kanjani egunyeni elisengqondweni yomuntu? Yini ekhethekile ngalo? Kungani kubalulekile ukukhuluma ngalo lapha? Ngamunye wenu kufanele acabangisise ngale ndaba. Ngoba kubantu abaningi, “igunya likaNkulunkulu” liyinto edidayo, futhi lokho kunzima ukukugxilisa ekhanda lomuntu, futhi maningi amathuba okuthi izingxoxo ezikhuluma ngalo nazo zidide. Ngakho kuzoba negebe phakathi kolwazi ngegunya likaNkulunkulu umuntu alicabangayo, negunya likaNkulunkulu ngokwalo. Ukuvala leli gebe, umuntu kumele alazi kancane kancane igunya likaNkulunkulu ngosizo lwabantu bangempela, izehlakalo, izinto noma imicabango engaphakathi kumuntu, abantu abakwazi ukuyiqonda. Nakuba inkulumo ethi “igunya likaNkulunkulu” ingase ibonakale ingaqondakali, igunya likaNkulunkulu aliyona neze into engachazeki. Uhlale enomuntu ngaso sonke isikhathi ekuphileni kwakhe, emhola zonke izinsuku. Ngakho, ekuphileni kwansuku zonke kwawo wonke umuntu, uzobona izinto ezinokwethenjelwa zegunya likaNkulunkulu. Lezo zinto ziwubufakazi obanele bokuthi igunya likaNkulunkulu likhona ngempela, futhi libavumela ngokugcwele abantu ukuba babone futhi baqonde iqiniso lokuthi uNkulunkulu unalo leli gunya.

UNkulunkulu wadala konke, futhi ekudalile, ubusa yonke into. Ngaphezu kokubusa zonke izinto, ulawula konke. Lokhu kusho ukuthini, umbono wokuthi “uNkulunkulu ulawula yonke into”? Ungachazwa kanjani? Kusebenza kanjani ekuphileni kwangempela? Ungalazi kanjani igunya likaNkulunkulu ngokuqonda iqiniso lokuthi “uNkulunkulu ulawula yonke into”? Kusukela enkulumweni ethi “uNkulunkulu ulawula yonke into” singabona ukuthi lokho uNkulunkulu akulawulayo akusiyo ingxenye yamaplanethi, ingxenye yendalo, ingxenye encane kakhulu yesintu, kodwa konke: kusukela ezintweni ezinkulu kakhulu kuye kwezincane kakhulu, kusukela kokubonakalayo kuye kokungabonakali, kusukela ezinkanyezini ezisendaweni yonke kuye ezintweni eziphilayo ezisemhlabeni, kanye nezilwanyana ezincane ezingeke zibonakale ngeso lenyama noma izinto eziphila ngezinye izindlela. Lena incazelo enembile “yakho konke”

---

uNkulunkulu “akulawulayo,” nomthamo wezinto uNkulunkulu anegunya kuzo, izinga lobukhosi nokubusa Kwakhe.

Ngaphambi kokuba khona kwesintu, indawo yonke—wonke amaplanethi, zonke izinkanyezi ezisemazulwini—kwase kukhona. Ngezinga elibanzi, lezi zindikimba ezisemkhathini zase zizungeza njalo, ngaphansi kokulawula kukaNkulunkulu, ngoba konke ukuba khona kwazo, yonke iminyaka lokho okwaba yiyo. Ukuthi yimuphi umhlaba oya kuphi futhi ngasiphi isikhathi; yimuphi ophenduka kumuphi umgudu wokuzungeza, futhi unyamalala nini noma kungena nini okuthile esikhundleni sawo—zonke lezi zinto zaziqhubeka ngaphandle kokuphazamiseka ngisho kancane. Izindawo okume kuzo imihlaba namabanga aphakathi kwawo konke kulandela inqubo eqondile, konke kungachazwa njengomniningwane onembile; imizila okuhamba ngayo, ijubane nezindlela okuzungeza ngakho, izikhathi ezisezindaweni ezihlukahlukene ngazo zingabaleka ngokunembile futhi zichazwe ngemithetho ekhethekile. Izigidigidi zeminyaka imihlaba ibilokhu ilandela le mithetho, ingalokothi iphambuke nakancane. Awekho amandla angaguqula noma aphazamise ukuzungeza kwayo noma indlela eyilandelayo. Ngenxa yokuthi imithetho ekhethekile eqondisa ukuhamba kwawo neminingwane enembile ewachazayo kunqunye kusengaphambili igunya loMdali, alalela le mithetho ngokwawo, ngaphansi kobukhosi nokulawulwa uMdali. Ngomqondo obanzi, akukho nzima ngomuntu ukuthola izindlela ezithile, iminingwane ethile, kanye nemithetho engavamile futhi engachazeki. Nakuba isintu singakwemukeli ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona, singalamukeli iqiniso lokuthi uMdali wenza futhi ubusa yonke into, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho singakuqapheli ukuba khona kwegunya likaMdali, ososayensi, izazi zezinkanyezi, nodokotela bemvelo balokhu bethola ukuthi ukuba khona kwazo zonke izinto ezisendaweni yonke, nezimiso nezindlela zokulawula ukuhamba kwazo, konke kuqondiswa futhi kulawulwa amandla amakhulu amnyama angabonakali. Leli qiniso liphoqa umuntu ukuba abhekane futhi avume ukuthi kunoSomandla kulezi zindlela, oqondisa yonke into. Amandla Akhe awavamile, futhi nakuba kungenamuntu ongabona ubuso Bakhe bangempela, uqondisa futhi alawule yonke into. Akekho umuntu noma amandla angedlula ubukhosi Bakhe. Ebhekene naleli qiniso, umuntu kumele aqaphele ukuthi imithetho eqondisa ukuba khona kwazo zonke izinto ngeke ilawulwe abantu, ngeke iguqulwe muntu; futhi ngesikhathi esifanayo umuntu kumele avume ukuthi abantu ngeke bayiqonde ngokugcwele le mithetho. Futhi ayizenzakaleli ngokwemvelo, kodwa iqondiswa uNkulunkulu iNkosi. Konke lokhu kuwukubonakaliswa kwegunya likaNkulunkulu umuntu angalifuna ngezinga elibanzi.

Ngokwezinga eliphansi, zonke izintaba, imifula, amachibi, ulwandle, namazwekazi anabantu emhlabeni, zonke izinkathi zonyaka adlula kuzo, zonke izinto ezihlala emhlabeni, okubandakanya izihlahla, izilwane, izilwanyana ezincane, nabantu, kungumsebenzi wobukhosi

---

bukaNkulunkulu, futhi kulawulwa uNkulunkulu. Ngaphansi kobukhosi nokulawula kukaNkulunkulu, konke kuba khona noma kunyamalale ngokuvumelana nemicabango Yakhe, ukuphila kwakho kuqondiswa imithetho ethile, kuyakhula futhi kwande. Akekho umuntu noma into engaphezu kwale mithetho. Kungani kunjalo? Okuwukuphela kwempendulo ukuthi, kungenxa yegunya likaNkulunkulu. Noma, ukukubeka ngenye indlela, kungenxa yemicabango kaNkulunkulu namazwi kaNkulunkulu; uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe ukwenza konke. Lokho kusho ukuthi, yigunya likaNkulunkulu nomqondo kaNkulunkulu okumisa le mithetho; iyogudluka futhi iguquke ngokuvumelana nemicabango Yakhe, futhi konke lokhu kugudluka nokuguquka kwenzeka noma kunyamalale ngenxa yecebo Lakhe. Cabanga ngezifo eziwubhubhane ngokwesibonelo. Ziqubuka ngaphandle kwesexwayiso, akekho owazi imisuka yazo noma izizathu zangempela zokwenzeka kwazo, futhi noma isiphi isifo esiwubhubhane esifinyelela endaweni ethile, labo abaneshwa bayehluleka ukuphunyuka enhlekeleleni. Ososayensi bacabanga ukuthi izifo eziwubhubhane zibangelwa ukusabalala kwezilwanyana ezincane eziyingozi nezilimazayo, futhi ijubane nendlela eziyisebenzisayo ukuze zithelele isifo kwabanye ayinakuqagelwa noma ilawulwe yinoma imuphi usosayensi ongumuntu. Nakuba isintu senza konke esingakwenza ukumelana nazo, abakwazi ukulawula ukuthi yibaphi abantu noma izilwane ezithelelekayo lapho kuqubuka lezi zifo eziwubhubhane. Okuwukuphela kwento umuntu angayenza ukuzama ukuzigwema, ngokucwaninga ngazo. Kodwa akekho owazi umnyombo wangempela ochaza ukusuka nokuhlala kwanoma isiphi isifo esiwubhubhane, futhi akekho ongasilawula. Bebhene nokuqubuka nokusabalala kwesifo esiwubhubhane, into yokuqala abantu abayicabangayo ukusungula umuthi wokusigomela, kodwa ngokuvamile isifo esiwubhubhane size siziphelele sona ungakalungi nomuthi wokusigomela. Yini eyenza izifo eziwubhubhane ziphele? Abanye bathi amagciwane asuke eselawuleka, kanti abanye bathi siphela ngenxa yokuguquka kwezinkathi zonyaka.... Ukuthi lokhu kuqagela kuyiqiniso yini, ososayensi abaphawuli lutho ngalokho, ayikho impendulo eqondile abayinikezayo. Lokho isintu esibhekene nakho akukona nje ukuqagela, kodwa ukuntula kwesintu ukuqonda nokwesaba izifo eziwubhubhane. Ekugcineni, akekho owaziyo, ukuthi izifo ziqalwa futhi ziqedwe yini. Ngenxa yokuthi isintu sinokholo kuphela kusayensi, sincika ngokuphelele kuyo, kodwa asiliqapheli igunya loMdali noma samukele ubukhosi Bakhe, asisoze sayithola impendulo.

Ngaphansi kobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, zonke izinto ziyanda, ziba khona futhi zinyamalale ngenxa yegunya Lakhe nokuphatha Kwakhe. Ezinye izinto zifika zidlule ngokushesha, futhi umuntu ngeke asho ukuthi zivele kuphi noma aqonde imithetho eziyilandelayo, ingasaphathwa eyokuqonda isizathu sokufika kanye nokwedlula kwazo. Nakuba umuntu engabona noma ezwe konke okuzodlula kuzo zonke izinto; nakuba konke kumthinta umuntu, futhi nakuba umuntu angase abambe okuvamile nokungavamile ezintweni ezehlukahlukene, akakazi lutho ngentando

---

yoMdali nengqondo Yakhe engemva kwakho konke lokho asuke ekubona. Kunamaqiniso amaningi afihlekile ngemva kwalezo zinto. Ngoba umuntu uqhelelene kakhulu noMdali, ngoba akemukeli ukuthi igunya loMdali liqondisa zonke izinto, akasoze azazi futhi aziqonde zonke izinto ezenzeka ebukhosini Bakhe. Ngokwengxenywe enkulu, ukulawula kukaNkulunkulu nobukhosi Bakhe kwedlula imingcele yemicabango yomuntu, yolwazi lomuntu, nokuqonda komuntu, nalokho isayensi yabantu engakufeza; amakhono esintu esidaliwe ngeke akwehlule. Abanye bathi, “Njengoba ungakaze ububone ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu ngokwakho, ukukholwa kanjani ukuthi yonke into ithobela igunya Lakhe?” Ukubona akukhona ukukholwa ngaso sonke isikhathi; ukubona akukhona ukuqaphela noma ukuqonda ngaso sonke isikhathi. Ngakho elithi “ukukholwa” livelaphi? Ngingasho ngokuqiniseka, “Ukukholwa kuza ngamazinga nangokujula kokuqonda kwabantu, nokubona izinto ezingokoqobo neziyizimbangela zezinto.” Uma ukholelwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona, kodwa ungakuqapheli, ngokuluthela okuncane, ukulawula kukaNkulunkulu nobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto, khona-ke enhliziyweni yakho, awusoze wavuma ukuthi uNkulunkulu unalolu hlobo lwegunya nokuthi igunya likaNkulunkulu lihlukile. Awusoze wamukela uMdali njengeNkosi yakho, uNkulunkulu wakho.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele III” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 121)**

### **Ukudalelwa Kwesintu Nokudalelwa Kwendawo Yonke Akunakuhlukaniswa Ebukhosini BoMdali**

Nonke nibadala. Abanye benu basebasha; abanye sebeqale ukuguga. Kusukela kongakholwa kuya kokholwayo, kusukela kosanda kukholwa kuNkulunkulu kuye kosalamukele izwi likaNkulunkulu nosebone umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, lungakanani ulwazi onalo ngobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu? Ikuphi ukuqonda obe nakho ngokudalelwa kwabantu? Ingabe umuntu angakuthola konke akufunayo ekuphileni? Zingaki izinto kula mashumi ambalwa eminyaka edlule oye wakwazi ukuzenza njengoba ubufisa? Zingaki izinto ezingenzekanga njengoba bekulindelekile? Zingaki izinto ezikwehlele njengenjabulo engalindelekile? Zingaki izinto abantu abasalinde ukubona izithelo zazo—ulinde ngesineke umzuzu wakho ofanele, ulinde intando yeZulu? Zingaki izinto ezenza abantu bazizwe bengelusizo lwalutho futhi bayizehluleki? Wonke umuntu ugcwele amathemba ngokudalelwa kwakhe, futhi ulindele ukuthi yonke into ekuphileni kwakhe izoba njengoba efisa, ukuthi ngeke adinge ukudla noma okokwembatha, ukuthi ingcebo yakhe izokwanda ngokumangalisayo. Akekho ofuna ukuphila okunokuhlupheka, okugcwele ubunzima, nokukhungethwe izinhlekelele. Kodwa abantu ngeke bazibone ngaphambi kwesikhathi noma bazilawule lezi zinto. Mhlawumbe kwabanye, isikhathi esidlule simane

---

sinokuningi kakhulu; abayazi injongo yeZulu, futhi abanandaba nayo. Ukuphila kwabo bakuphila ngokungacabangi, njengezilwane, nsuku zonke, abanandaba nokuthi kuyini ukudalelwa kwesintu, nokuthi kungani abantu bephila futhi kufanele baphile kanjani. Laba bantu baze baguge bengakuqondi ukudalelwa komuntu, futhi kuze kube yisikhathi sokufa kwabo bengenalolo ulwazi ngokuthi ukuphila kumayelana nani. Abantu abanjalo bafike; abanawo umoya; bayizilwane. Nakuba bephila phakathi kwazo zonke izinto, abantu bajabule ngenxa yezindlela eziningi izwe elanelisa ngazo izidingo zabo ezingokwenyama, nakuba bebona leli lizwe elibonakalayo lilokhu lithuthuka, izinto abazibonayo—okuzwiwa izinhliziyi nomoya wabo—akunalutho lokukwenza ngezinto ezibonakalayo, futhi ayikho into ebonakalayo engathatha indawo yakho. Kuwukuqaphela okujule enhliziyweni yomuntu, okungeke kubonwe ngeso lenyama. Lokhu kuqaphela kuncike ekuqondeni komuntu, emizweni yomuntu, ekuphileni komuntu kanye nasekudalelweni komuntu. Futhi kuvame ukuholela ekutheni umuntu aqonde ukuthi iNkosi engabonakali ihlela konke, iqondisela umuntu izinto. Phakathi nazo zonke izinto, umuntu ngeke amukele amalungiselelo okudalelwa nokuqondisa; ngesikhathi esifanayo umuntu uzokwamukela indlela ayibekelwe uMdali, ubukhosi boMdali ekudalelweni komuntu. Leli iqiniso elingenakuphikwa. Akunandaba ukuthi umuntu unakuphi ukuqonda nombono ngokudalelwa, akekho ongaguqula leli qiniso.

Lapho uyoya khona usuku nosuku, lokho oyokwenza, ubani futhi yini oyohlangana nayo, yini oyoyisho, yini eyokwenzeka kuwe—ingabe kukhona noma yikuphi kulokhu okungaqagelwa? Abantu abakwazi ukubona zonke lezi zinto ngaphambi kwesikhathi, ingasaphathwa eyokuzilawula. Ekuphileni, lezi zinto ezingabonakali zenzeka njalo ngazo zonke izinsuku. Lezi zinguquko eziba khona njalo nendlela ezenzeka ngayo, zikhumbuza abantu ukuthi ayikho into evele izenzakalele nje, ukuthi umgudu wokukhula lezi zinto eziwuthathayo, nokungavimbeki kwazo, azikwazi ukuvele ziguqulwe nje abantu ngokuthanda kwabo. Yonke into eyenzekayo iyisixwayiso esintwini esivela kuMdali, futhi idlulisa umyalezo wokuthi abantu abakwazi ukulawula ukudalelwa kwabo; ngesikhathi esifanayo sonke isehlakalo simelene nomuntu, nesifiso sakhe sokubeka ukudalelwa kwakhe ezandleni zakhe. Zifana nembibizane enkulu eshaya ezindlebeni zomuntu, ziphoqe abantu ukuba baphinde bacabange ukuthi ubani ekugcineni oqondisa futhi alawule ukudalelwa kwabo. Futhi njengoba izifiso zabo zilokhu zingaphumeleli, ngokuzenzakalelayo abantu bayasemukela isimo esingokoqobo ngokudalelwa kwabo, ngentando yeZulu nobukhosi boMdali. Kusukela kulolu guquko lwansuku zonke kuya ekudalelweni kokuphila kwawo wonke umuntu, ayikho into engazembuli izinhlelo zoMdali nobukhosi Bakhe; ayikho into engawuthumeli umyalezo wokuthi “igunya loMdali ngeke liphele,” lokho akulidlulisi iqiniso laphakade lokuthi “igunya loMdali liphakeme.”

---

Ukudalelwa kwesintu nokwendawo yonke kusondelene nobukhosi boMdali, kuboshwe kwaqina nokuqondisa koMdali; ekugcineni ngeke kuhlukaniswe negunya loMdali. Ngemithetho yazo zonke izinto umuntu aqonda ngazo ukuqondisa koMdali nobukhosi Bakhe; ngemithetho yokuphila uthola ukulawula uMdali; kusukela ekudalelweni kwazo zonke izinto umuntu aziphothulayo ngezindlela uMdali asebenzisa ngazo ubukhosi Bakhe futhi abalawula ngazo; nasemijikelezweni yokuphila yabantu kanye nazo zonke izinto umuntu abona kukho ukuqondisa koMdali namalungiselelo azo zonke izinto nabantu abaphilayo futhi abone indlela lokhu kuqondiswa okuyidlula kude ngayo yonke imithetho yasemhlabeni, imithetho, nezinqubo, nawo wonke amanye amandla. Mayelana nalokhu, isintu siphophelelekile ukuba sibone ukuthi ubukhosi boMdali ngeke buhlukunyezwe yinoma isiphi isidalwa, okungekho mandla angathinta noma aguqule izehlakalo nezinto ezinqunywe kusengaphambili uMdali. Kungaphansi kwale mithetho yaphezulu umuntu nazo zonke izinto kuphila futhi kuzalana, izizukulwane emva kwezizukulwane. Ingabe lokhu akulimeleli ngeqiniso igunya loMdali? Nakuba umuntu ebona, emthethweni ubukhosi boMdali nokuqondisa Kwakhe zonke izehlakalo nazo zonke izinto, bangakanani abantu abakwazi ukubamba isimiso sobukhosi boMdali endaweni yonke? Bangakanani abantu abangazi ngempela, baqaphele, bamukele, futhi bazithobe ebukhosini naselungiselelweni loMdali ngokudalelwa kwabo? Ubani kwabakholelwa ebukhosini boMdali ngazo zonke izinto, uyokholelwa ngempela futhi aqaphele ukuthi uMdali uphinde anqume ukudalelwa kokuphila komuntu? Ubani ongaqonda ngempela ukuthi ukudalelwa komuntu kusentendeni yesandla soMdali? Ukuthi luhlobo luni lombono isintu okufanele sibe nalo ngobukhosi boMdali, lapho sibhekene neqiniso lokuthi uqondisa futhi ulawula ukudalelwa kwesintu, lesi isinqumo wonke umuntu manje obhekene naleli qiniso okufanele azenzele sona.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele III” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 122)**

### **Izehlakalo Eziyisithupha Ekuphileni Komuntu**

Enkambweni yokuphila komuntu, wonke umuntu ugcina efika ochungechungeni lwezehlakalo ezibalulekile. Lezi izinyathelo ezibaluleke kakhulu, ezinquma ukudalelwa komuntu ekuphileni. Okulandelayo incazelo emfishane yalezi zigaba wonke umuntu okumele adlule kuzo enkambweni yokuphila kwakhe.

### **Ukuzalwa: Isehlakalo Sokuqala**

Lapho umuntu ezalwa, ukuthi uzalwa kumuphi umndeni, ubulili bakhe, ukubukeka, nesikhathi sokuzalwa: le imininingwane yesehlakalo sokuqala sokuphila komuntu.

---

Akekho ongakhetha kulezi zingxenye zesehlakalo; zonke zinqunywe kusengaphambili uMdali. Azithonyiwe nangayiphi indlela yizimo zangaphandle, futhi ayikho into umuntu angayenza ukuze aguqule la maqiniso ahlelwe uMdali ngaphambi kwesikhathi. Ukuzalwa komuntu kusho ukuthi uMdali usesifezile kakade isigaba sokuqala sokudalelwa akuhlelele lowo muntu. Ngenxa yokuthi kusuke sekuyisikhathi eside vele enqume le miningwane, akekho onamandla okushiya noma yimuphi kuyo. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi ukudalelwa komuntu kuyoba yini, izimo umuntu azalwa kuzo zinqunywe kusengaphambili, futhi zihlala ziyilokho; azithonywa nangayiphi indlela ukudalelwa kokuphila komuntu, futhi azibuthinti nangayiphi indlela ubukhosi boMdali ngaphezu kwaso.

## **1. Kuzalwa Ukuphila Okusha Ngecebo LoMdali**

Yimiphi imininingwane yesehlakalo sokuqala—indawo umuntu azalelwa kuyo, umndeni wakhe, ubulili bakhe, ukubukeka komzimba wakhe, nesikhathi umuntu azalwa ngaso—umuntu angakwazi ukuyikhetha? Ngokusobala, ukuzalwa komuntu ishlakalo esizenzakalelayo: Umuntu uzalwa engazikhethelanga, endaweni ethile, ngesikhathi esithile, emndenini othile, enokubukeka okuthile komzimba; uba ilungu lomndeni othile engazikhethelanga, uba sohlwini lozalo lomndeni wothile. Akukho umuntu angakhetha kukho kulesi sehlakalo sokuqala, kodwa uzalwa endaweni engeke ingavumelani namacebo oMdali, emndenini othile, enobulili obuthile nokubukeka, nangesikhathi esithile esihlobene eduze nenkambo yomuntu yokuphila. Yini umuntu angayenza kulesi sehlakalo esibalulekile? Ngamafuthi nje, umuntu angeke azikhethele ngisho nokukodwa kule mininingwane emayelana nokuzalwa kwakhe. Ukube kwakungekho ngenxa yezinto uMdali ayezihlele ngaphambi kwesikhathi nangesiqondiso Sakhe, ukuphila okusha kuleli zwe kwakungeke kwazi ukuthi kuzoyaphi noma kuzohlala kuphi, kwakungeke kube nabuhlobo, kube nendawo noma ikhaya langempela. Kodwa ngenxa yamalungiselelo anokucophelela oMdali, kuqala inkambo yokuphila enendawo yokuhlala, abazali, indawo yakho, nezihlobo. Kuyo yonke le nqubo, ukufika kwalokhu kuphila okusha kunqunywa izinhlelo zoMdali, futhi konke okuzoba nakho kuzobe kukunikwa uMdali. Kuqala kuwumzimba ongenagama bese kancane kancane kuba nenyama negazi, kubonakale, umuntu obonakalayo, esinye sezidalwa zikaNkulunkulu, esicabangayo, esiphefumulayo, esizwa ukushisa namakhaza, esingenza yonke imisebenzi evamile yesidalwa esidaliwe esisezweni elibonakalayo, futhi esiyodlula kuzo zonke izinto umuntu odaliwe adlule kuzo empilweni. Ukunqunywelwa kusengaphambi kwesikhathi sokuzalwa komuntu, kunqunywa uMdali okusho ukuthi uyonika lowo muntu konke okudingekayo ukuze apha; futhi ukuthi umuntu uyazalwa nakho kusho ukuthi uyothola kuMdali konke akudingayo ukuze apha, kusukela lapho ephila kuya kokunye, uyokunikwa uMdali futhi azithobe ebukhosini boMdali.



---

## 2. Kungani Kuzalwa Abantu Abehlukene Ngaphansi Kwezimo Ezehlukene

Abantu bavame ukucabanga ukuthi uma bengase bazalwe kabusha, bayoba semndeni ohlonishwayo; uma babengabesifazane, bayoba mhlophe bathandwe yiwo wonke umuntu, futhi uma bengabesilisa bayoba abakhangayo, abangantuli lutho, lonke izwe libheke bona. Kuvame ukuba nalabo abalutheke kakhulu ngokuzalwa kwabo futhi abangagculisekile kakhulu ngakho, bazonda umndeni wabo, indlela ababukeka ngayo, ubulili babo, ngisho nesikhathi abazalwa ngaso. Kodwa abantu abaqondi ukuthi kungani bazalelwa emndenini othile noma bebukeka ngaleyo ndlela. Abazi ukuthi kungakhathaleki ukuthi bazalelwaphi noma ukuthi babukeka kanjani, bazodlala izindima ezehlukene bafeze imisebenzi ehlukahlukene emsebenzini woMdali wokuqondisa—le njongo ngeke iguquke. Emehlweni oMdali, indawo umuntu azalelwa kuyo, ubulili bakhe, nendlela umuntu abukeka ngayo, konke kuyizinto zesikhashana. Kuwuchungechunge lwezinto ezincane ezizodlula ngokushesha, izimpawana ezincane zesigaba ngasinye sokuqondisa Kwakhe isintu sonke. Kanti indawo yangempela umuntu aphokophele kuyo nesiphelo sakhe akunqunywa indlela ethile yasekuzalweni kwakhe, kodwa kunqunywa umsebenzi awufezayo kukho konke ukuphila kwakhe, ngokwahlulela koMdali kuye lapho ukuqondisa Kwakhe sekuphelile.

Kuye kwashiwo ukuthi kunembangela yawo wonke umphumela, awukho umphumela ongenayo imbangela yawo. Ngakho ukuzalwa komuntu kuhlenganisa ukuphila kwamanje komuntu nokwesikhathi esedlule. Uma ukufa kuqeda inkambo yokuphila komuntu, khona-ke ukuzalwa komuntu kungukuqala komjikelezo omusha; uma umjikelezo omdala umelela ukuphila okwedlule komuntu, ngakho-ke umjikelezo omusha ngokwemvelo uwukuphila kwabo kwamanje. Njengoba ukuzalwa komuntu kuxhumene nokuphila kwakhe okudlule, indawo, umndeni, ubulili, ukubukeka, nokunye okunjalo, okuhlotshaniswa nokuzalwa komuntu, konke kuhlobene naye. Lokhu kusho ukuthi izinto ezimayelana nokuzalwa komuntu azithonywanga kuphela ukuphila kwakhe okwedlule, kodwa zinqunywa umgomo wakhe ekuphileni kwamanje. Yilesi isizathu kunezimo ezehlukahlukene abantu abazalwa ngaphansi kwazo: Abanye bazalelwa emindenini ehluphekayo, abanye bazalelwa emindenini ecebile. Abanye bavela emindenini evamile, abanye bavela emindenini ehlonishwayo. Abanye bazalelwa eningizimu, abanye bazalelwa enyakatho. Abanye bazalelwa ogwadule, abanye bazalelwa emazweni acaphuna kusale. Lapho kuzalwa abanye kuba nenjabulo, intokozo kanye nemigubho, kanti kwabanye kuba nezinyembezi, inhlekelele kanye nomunyu. Abanye bazalwa beyigugu, abanye balahlwa njengembewu. Abanye bazalwa benofuzo oluhle, abanye benolubi. Abanye bahle ukubabheka, abanye babi. Abanye bazalwa phakathi kwamabili, abanye bazalwa ilanga libalele likhipha umkhovu etsheni. ... Ukuzalwa kwabantu bazo zonke izinhlobo kunqunywa ukudalelwa uMdali ababekele khona; ukuzalwa kwabo kunquma ukudalelwa kwabo ekuphileni kwamanje kanye nezindima

---

abazozidlala nemisebenzi abazoyifeza. Konke lokhu kuthobela ubukhosi boMdali, okunqunywe kusengaphambili Nguye; akekho ongaphunyuka esimweni sakhe anqunyelwe sona kusengaphambili, akekho ongaguqula izimo azalelwe kuzo, futhi akekho ongazikhethela ukudalelwa kwakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele III” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 123)**

### **Ukukhula: Isehlakalo Sesibili**

Kuya ngokuthi bazalelwe ohlotsheni olunjani lomndeni, abantu bakhulela ezindaweni ezingafani bafunde nezifundo ezingafani kubazali babo. Lokhu kunquma izimo umuntu ayokhula abe yizo, futhi ukukhula kwakhe kumelela isehlakalo sesibili esibalulekile sokuphila komuntu. Akungabazeki ukuthi abantu abanalutho abangakukhetha ngalesi sehlakalo. Sinqunywe futhi sahlalelwa ngaphambi kwesikhathi.

### **1. Izimo Umuntu Akhula Ngaphansi Kwazo Zinqunywa UMdali**

Umuntu ngeke akwazi ukukhetha abantu, izigameko noma izinto ezimakhayo nezimthonyayo ngenkathi ekhula. Akakwazi ukukhetha ukuthi yiluphi ulwazi noma iziphiwo abanazo, yimiphi imikhuba abanayo. Akazikhetheli abazali nezihlobo zakhe, indawo azokhulela kuyo; futhi ubudlelwane bakhe nabantu, izehlakalo nezinto ezimzungezile, kanye nendlela ezithonya ngayo ukukhula kwakhe, zonke lezi kuyizinto ezingaphezu kwamandla akhe. Kanti ubani owenza izinqumo ngalezi zinto? Ubani ozihlelayo? Njengoba abantu kungebona abanqumayo, njengoba bengeke bazikhethale kulezi zinto, futhi njengoba bengakwazi ukuphoqa imizimba yabo ukuba izenze ngokwemvelo, kusobala ukuthi ukwakheka kwabo bonke laba bantu, izigameko, nezinto kusezandleni zoMdali. Njengoba nje uMdali ehlela izimo ezithile zokuzalwa kwawo wonke umuntu, uhlela futhi nezimo ezithile umuntu azokhula ngaphansi kwazo. Uma ukuzalwa komuntu kuletha uguquko kumuntu, ezehlakalweni, nasezintweni ezimzungezile, ukukhula kwalowo muntu kuyothinta nabanye ngendlela efanayo. Ngokwesibonelo, abanye abantu bazalelwe emindenini ehluphekayo, kodwa bakhula bezungezwe umcebo; abanye bakhulela emindenini echumayo kodwa kwenzeke ukuba lowo mcebo womndeni wabo uwe, ngezinga lokuthi baze bakhulela enhluphekweni. Akukho ukuzalwa komuntu okuqondiswa umthetho ongenakuguquka, akekho okhulela ezimweni ezingenakugwemeka, izimo ezihlelwe ngaphambi kwesikhathi. Lezi akuzona izinto umuntu angaba nazo noma angazilawula; zibangelwa ukudalelwa komuntu, futhi zinqunywe ukudalelwa komuntu. Yebo, okubalulekile ukuthi zinqunywe ngaphambi kwesikhathi uMdali ukuba zibe

---

ukudalelwa komuntu, zinqunyelwe kusengaphambili ubukhosi boMdali, nezinhlelo Zakhe, ukuba zibe ukudalelwa komuntu.

## **2. Izimo Ezehlukahlukene Abantu Abakhula Ngaphansi Kwazo Zibangela Izindima Ezehlukene**

Izimo zokuzalwa komuntu zakhiwa ngokuyisisekelo yizinga lendawo kanye nezimo akhula ngaphansi kwazo, futhi izimo umuntu akhula ngaphansi kwazo zibangelwa izimo azalwa ngaphansi kwazo. Ngesikhathi umuntu eqala ukufunda ulimi, ingqondo yomuntu iqala ukusebenza futhi ibambe izinto ezintsha, ngesikhathi umuntu elokhu ekhula. Izinto umuntu azizwa ngezindlebe zakhe, azibona ngamehlo akhe, nazifaka engqondweni yakhe, kancane kancane zikhulisa futhi zithuthukise umuntu ngaphakathi. Abantu, izehlakalo, nezinto umuntu ahlangebazana nazo, umqondo, ulwazi, namakhono awafundayo, nezindlela zokucabanga ezithonya lowo muntu, okugxiliswa kuye, noma akufundiswayo, konke kuzoqondisa futhi kuthonye ukudalelwa komuntu ekuphileni. Ulimi umuntu alufundayo njengoba ekhula nendlela acabanga ngayo kuhlobene kakhulu nendawo akhulela kuyo lapho esemusha, futhi leyo ndawo inabazali, alamana nabo, nabanye abantu, izehlakalo nezinto ezimzungezile. Ngakho inkambo yokukhula komuntu inqunywa indawo akhulela kuyo, futhi ixhomeke nakubantu, izenzakalo, nezinto asondelana nazo phakathi nale nkathi. Njengoba izimo umuntu akhula ngaphansi kwazo zinqunywa kusasele isikhathi eside, indawo umuntu akhulela kuyo ngesikhathi sale nqubo nayo futhi, ngokuvamile, inqunywa ngaphambi kwesikhathi. Akunqunywa izinto umuntu azikhethayo nazithandayo, kodwa kunqunywa izinhlelo zoMdali, kunqunywa amalungiselelo oMdali enziwe ngokucophelela, ubukhosi boMdali ngokudalelwa komuntu ekuphileni. Ngakho abantu noma yimuphi umuntu ahlanguana nabo ekukhuleni kwakhe, nezinto umuntu ahlangebazana nazo, konke nakanjani kuhlanguene nokuqondisa kanye nokuhlela koMdali. Abantu abakwazi ukubona ngaphambi kwesikhathi lezi zinhlobo zobudlelwane obuyinkimbinkimbi, futhi abakwazi ukubulawula noma babuqonde. Izinto eziningi ezingafani nabantu abaningi abangafani banomthelela endaweni umuntu akhula kuyo, futhi akekho umuntu okwazi ukuhlela nokuqondisa ukuxhumana okubanzi ngaleyo ndlela. Akekho umuntu noma into ngaphandle koMdali, okungalawula ukubukeka, ukuba khona nokungabi bikho kwabantu abaningi abehlukahlukene, izehlakalo, nezinto futhi yilokho kuwukuxhumana okuningi okulolonga ukukhula komuntu njengoba kunqunywe uMdali ngaphambi kwesikhathi, kwakha izizinda ezingafani umuntu akhulela kuzo, kwakhe nezindima ezingafani zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu wokuqondisa, kubekele abantu isisekelo esiqinile ukuze bayifeze ngempumelelo imisebenzi yabo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele III” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 124)**

---

## **Ukuzimela: Isehlakalo Sesithathu**

Ngemva kokudlula komuntu esigabeni sobuntwana nesokuthomba futhi kancane kancane ufinyelela ezingeni lokuvuthwa, isinyathelo esilandelayo kuba ukuvalelisa ubusha babo ngokuphelele, ukuvalelisa abazali babo, babhekane nendlela ebahlalele yokuba ngabantu abadala abazimele. Kuleli qophelo kumele babhekane nabo bonke abantu, izehlakalo, nezinto umuntu omdala okumele abhekane nazo, babhekane nazo zonke izingxenye zokudalelwa kwabo ezizoziveza maduze. Lesi isehlakalo sesithathu umuntu okumele adlule kuso.

### **1. Ngemva Kokuzimela, Umuntu Uqala Ukubona Ubukhosi BoMdali**

Uma ukuzalwa komuntu nokukhula kwakhe “kuyinkathi yokulungiselela” uhambo lomuntu empilweni, kubeka isisekelo sokudalelwa komuntu, khona-ke ukuzimela komuntu kulungiselela ukudalelwa komuntu ekuphileni. Uma ukuzalwa komuntu nokukhula kwakhe kuwumcebo abawuqongelele wesiphetho sabo ekuphileni, khona-ke ukuzimela komuntu kuyinkathi yokuqala ukuwusebenzisa noma ukwenezela kuleyo ngebo. Lapho othile eshiya abazali bakhe futhi ezimela, izimo zenhlalo abhekana nazo, nohlobo lomsebenzi nekusasa lakhe, kokubili kunqunywa ukudalelwa futhi akuhlangene nalutho nabazali bakhe. Abanye abantu bakhetha imfundo enhle emakolishi bagcine sebethole umsebenzi obagculisayo ngemva kokuthola iziqu, okuyinjabulo yokuqala abayithola ohambweni lwempilo yabo. Abanye abantu bafunda baze babe ngompetha bamakhono athile kodwa bengawutholi umsebenzi abawufunayo, bengatholi ikusasa abalifunayo; ekuqaleni kohambo lwabo empilweni yonke into ibonakala ingahlangani, kugcwele izinkinga, amathemba abo eshabalala nokuphila kwabo kungaqiniseki. Abanye abantu bayazinikela ezifundweni zabo, kodwa balahlekelwe amathuba okuthola imfundo ephakeme, kubonakala bedalelwe ukungayitholi impumelelo, amathemba okuqala empilweni yabo aphenyuka aphelele emoyeni. Bengazi noma umgwaqo ongaphambi kwabo muhle noma unamatshe, bakuzwa okokuqala ukungafani kwekusasa labantu, futhi baba nethemba nokwesaba ekuphileni. Abanye abantu, ngaphandle kokungafundi kakhulu, babhala izincwadi, bathole udumo oluthile; abanye nakuba cishe bengafundile ngokuphelele, benza imali emabhizinisini ukuze bakwazi ukuphila.... Mayelana nendlela yokuphila umuntu ayikethayo nendlela aphila ngayo: ingabe abantu bangakwazi ukulawula ukuthi benza isinqumo esihle noma esibi? Ingabe bayahambisana nesifiso kanye nezinqumo zabo? Abanye bafisa sengathi bangasebenza kancane bahole kakhulu, bengashiswa yilanga noma banethwe yimvula, bagqoke kahle, bacwebezele ngazo zonke izindlela, babe ngaphezu kwabanye, benze okhokho babo bahlonipheke. Izifiso zabantu zinhle kakhulu, kodwa lapho abantu bethatha isinyathelo sokuqala ekuphileni kwabo, bavame ukubona ukuthi asiphelele kangakanani isiphetho somuntu, futhi baqala lapho ukuqonda ngempela iqiniso lokuthi, nakuba umuntu angase ahlele izinto ezinkulu ngekusasa lakhe, nakuba

---

angase asebenzele ukufeza amaphupho amakhulu, akekho onekhono noma amandla okubona amaphupho akhe, akekho ongakwazi ukulawula ikusasa lakhe. Kuyohlale kunegebe elikhona phakathi kwephupho lomuntu nento engokoqobo umuntu okumele abhekane nayo; izinto azenzeki ngendlela umuntu abengafisa ngayo, abantu ababhekene nezinto ezinjalo ekuphileni abasoze bathola ukwaneliseka noma ukugculiseka. Abanye abantu bangaze benze ngisho nezinto ezingacabangeki, benze imizamo emikhulu futhi banikele ngezinto ezinkulu ngenxa yokuziphilisa nekusasa labo, ngomzamo wokuguqula ukudalelwa kwabo. Kodwa ekugcineni, ngisho noma bengawafinyelela amaphupho nezifiso zabo ngenxa yokusebenza kanzima, abasoze baguqula ukudalelwa kwabo, kungakhathaleki ukuthi bazama kangakanani ukuguqula lokho ikusasa elibabekele khona. Akunandaba ukuthi abantu bahlukene kangakanani ngokwamakhono, izinga lokuhlakanipha, namandla, bonke abantu bayalingana ekudalelweni, lokho okwenza ungabi bikho umehluko phakathi kokukhulu nokuncane, kokuphakeme nokuphansi, kophezulu nompofu. Ukuthi yimuphi umsebenzi wokuziphilisa umuntu awuphishekelayo, lokho umuntu akwenzayo ukuze aziphilise, kanye nomcebo umuntu awuqongelelayo ekuphileni akunqunywa abazali bakhe, amakhono akhe, umzamo wakhe noma izifiso zakhe, kodwa kunqunywa kusengaphambili uMdali.

## **2. Ukushiya Abazali Umuntu Aqale Ukudlala Indima Yakhe Empilweni**

Lapho umuntu evuthwa, uyakwazi ukushiya abazali bakhe azizabalazele, futhi kukuleli qophelo lapho umuntu aqala khona ngempela ukudlala indima yakhe, lapho umsebenzi wakhe ucaca khona nakakhulu. Ngokwegama umuntu usahlobene kakhulu nabazali bakhe, kodwa ngenxa yomsebenzi wakhe indima ayidlalayo ekuphileni, ayihlanganise lutho nonina noma uyise, eqinisweni ukusondelana kuya ngokuya kuphela njengoba umuntu ezimela kancane kancane. Ngokombono wemvelo, abantu ngeke bayeke ukuncika kubazali babo ngezindlela eziningi, kodwa eqinisweni, uma sebekhulile baphila ukuphila okuhluke kakhulu kokwabazali babo, futhi bayokwenza izinto ngendlela yabo. Ngaphandle kokuzala nokukhulisa ingane, isibopho sabazali ekuphileni kwengane ukuyinakekela ngendawo ekahle abazoyikhulisela kuyo, akukho lutho ngaphandle kokunquma kusengaphambili koMdali okungaba nomthelela ngokudalelwa komuntu. Akekho ongalawula ukuthi luhlobo luni lwekusasa umuntu ayoba nalo; kade lanqunywa ngaphambi kwesikhathi, akukho ngisho nomzali oyedwa ongaguqula ukudalelwa komuntu. Uma nje kukhulunywa ngokudalelwa, akekho oncike komunye, wonke umuntu unokudalelwa kwakhe. Ngakho abekho abazali abangavimba ukudalelwa komuntu ekuphileni noma babe nethonya elincane endimeni ingane eyidlalayo ekuphileni. Kungashiwo ukuthi umndeni umuntu azalwa kuwo, nendawo akhulela kuyo, kuyizimo ezihlelwe ngaphambili zokufeza umsebenzi womuntu ekuphileni. Azinqumi nangayiphi indlela ukudalelwa komuntu ekuphileni noma indawo aphokophele kuyo lapho umuntu efeza umsebenzi wakhe. Ngakho abekho abazali abangasiza

---

umuntu afeze umsebenzi wakhe, azikho izihlobo ezingadlalela umuntu indima yakhe ekuphileni. Indlela umuntu afeza ngayo umsebenzi wakhe nendawo umuntu enza umsebenzi wakhe kuyo konke kunqunywa ngokuphelele ukudalelwa komuntu empilweni. Ngamanye amazwi, azikho izimo ezingathonya umsebenzi womuntu, ezinqunywe uMdali ngaphambi kwesikhathi. Bonke abantu bavuthwa ezimweni abakhula kuzo, bese kancane kancane, beqala uhambo lwabo ekuphileni, bafeze iziphetho abahlelelwe zona uMdali, ngokuvamile, bazingenele ngokungazikhetheleli olwandle olukhulu lwesintu futhi benze okuqondene nabo ekuphileni, lapho beqala khona ukufeza izibopho zabo njengabantu abadaliwe, benza lokho ngenxa yalokho okunqunywe uMdali ngaphambi kwesikhathi, ngenxa yobukhosi Bakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele III” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 125)**

### **Umshado: Isehlakalo Sesine**

Njengoba umuntu ekhula futhi evuthwa, kuvuleka igebe elikhudlwana phakathi kwakhe nabazali bakhe nendawo azalwa futhi wakhulela kuyo, bese eqala ukufuna ukuthola ukuthi ukuphila kwakhe kuphokophele kuphi, enze imigomo yakhe ehlukile kweyabazali bakhe. Phakathi nalesi sikhathi, usuke engasabadingi abazali bakhe, kodwa usuke esedinga umlingani azophila naye: umuntu azohlala naye, ukudalelwa komuntu okusondele eduze naye. Ngale ndlela, isenzakalo esikhulu umuntu abhekana naso umshado, isehlakalo sesine okumele adlule kuso.

### **1. Akukho Umuntu Angakukhetha Ngokuphathelene Nomshado**

Umshado uyisehlakalo esiyisihluthulelo ekuphileni kwanoma imuphi umuntu; yisikhathi umuntu aqala ngaso ukuba nezibopho eziningi ekuphileni, aqale kancane kancane ukufeza izinhlobo ezahlukene zemisebenzi. Abantu baba nemicabango eminingi ngomshado ngaphambi kokuba bangene kuwo, futhi yonke le micabango mihle. Owesifazane wayecabanga ukuthi uyoshada neNkosana Ekhangayo, futhi owesilisa ecabanga ukuthi uyoshada neNkosazane Emhlophe Njengeqhwa. La maphupho abonisa ukuthi wonke umuntu unezimfuneko ezithile ngomshado, izinto azifunayo kanye namazinga azo. Nakuba kule nkathi enokukhohlakala abantu bevame ukukhohliswa ngemiyalezo eyihaba ngomshado, okwenza abaningi balindele okuningi, futhi kwenze abantu babe nayo yonke imibono engavamile, wonke umuntu oke washada uyazi ukuthi akunandaba ukuthi abantu bacabangani, akunandaba ukuthi abantu bawubheka kanjani, umshado owukho mayelana nemibono yabantu.

Umuntu uhlangana nabantu abaningi ekuphileni, kodwa akekho owaziyo ukuthi uyoshada nobani. Nakuba wonke umuntu enemibono yakhe mayelana nomshado, akekho ongabona

---

ngaphambi kwesikhathi ukuthi uyoshada nobani, futhi imibono yomuntu ayisho lutho. Ngemva kokuhlangana nomuntu omthandayo, ungamshela lowo muntu; kodwa ukuthi yena uyakuthanda, noma ukuthi uzokwazi ukuba umlingani wakho, akuyona into enganqunywa nguwe. Okufunayo othandweni lwakho akuyena nje umuntu ozophilisana naye; futhi empilweni yakho kungavumbuka umuntu obungamlindele abe umlingani wakho, abe into ebaluleke kakhulu ekudalelweni kwakho, abe yingxenye yakho, lowo ukudalelwa kwakho okuboshelwe kuye ngokungenakuhlukaniswa. Ngakho nakuba kunezigidi zemishado emhlabeni, wonke umuntu wehlukile: Mingaki imishado engagculisi, mingaki ejabulayo, mingaki eyiMpumalanga neNtshonalanga, mingaki eyiNyakatho neNingizimu; bangaki odalelwe bona, bangaki abasezingeni lakho; bangaki abajabulayo nabanokuzwana, bangaki abezwa ubuhlungu nabanosizi; bangaki abanomona ngabanye, bangaki abangaqondwa futhi abangathandwa; bangaki abachichima injabulo, bangaki abageleza izinyembezi nabangenathemba.... Kulezi zinqwaba zemishado, abantu bembula ubuqotho nokuzibophezela ukuphila kwabo konke emshadweni, noma uthando, ukusondelana, nokungahlukani, noma ukushiya, nokungaqondi, noma ukukhashelwa kuwo, ngisho nenzondo. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi umshado ngokwawo uletha injabulo noma ubuhlungu, umsebenzi wawo wonke umuntu ngomshado unqunywa uMdali futhi ngeke uguquke; wonke umuntu kumele awufeze. Futhi ukudalelwa komuntu ngamunye emshadweni akuguquki; kunqunywe uMdali esikhathini eside ngaphambili.

## **2. Umshado Uzalwe Ukudalelwa Kwabantu Ababili**

Umshado isehlakalo esikhulu ekuphileni komuntu. Uwumkhiqizo wokudalelwa komuntu, ihhuku elibalulekile ekudalelweni komuntu; awusekelwa ezintweni ezithandwa noma ezikhethwa yinoma imuphi umuntu, futhi awuthonywa izinto eziseceleni, kodwa unqunywa ngokuphelele ukudalelwa kwamaqembu amabili, ngamalungiselelo oMdali nokunqunyelwa kusengaphambili kokudalelwa kombhanqwana. Ngaphandle, injongo yomshado ibonakala iwukuqhubekisela phambili uhlanga lwesintu, kodwa iqiniso liwukuthi umshado usiko umuntu okufanele alwenze enqubweni yokufeza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Izindima ezidlalwa abantu emshadweni okukhona nje ukukhulisa isizukulwane esilandelayo; ziyizindima ezehlukahlukene umuntu azithathayo nemisebenzi okumele ayifeze enkambweni yokulondoloza umshado. Njengoba ukuzalwa komuntu kubangela abantu ukuba baguquke, izehlakalo nezinto ezibazungezile, umshado uyobathinta, futhi uzobaguqula ngezindlela eziningi ezingafani.

Lapho umuntu ezimela, uqala uhambo lwakhe empilweni, olumholela kancane kancane kubantu, ezehlukalweni, nasezintweni ezihlobene nomshado wakhe; futhi ngesikhathi esifanayo omunye umuntu ozoba ingxenye yalowo mshado uyasondela, kancane kancane kubantu abafanayo, ezehlukalweni, nasezintweni. Ngaphansi kobukhosi boMdali, abantu ababili

---

abangahlobene, abanokudalelwa okukodwa bangena kancane kancane emshadweni, ngokumangalisayo, babe umndeni, “izintethe ezimbili ezisentanjeni eyodwa.” Ngakho lapho umuntu engena emshadweni, uhambo lwakhe ekuphileni luyothinta lona omunye oyingxenywe yakhe, futhi nangendlela efanayo nohambo lomlingani womuntu luyothinta ukudalelwa kwempilo yakhe ngendlela efanayo. Ngamanye amazwi, ukudalelwa komuntu kunokuhlangana, futhi akekho ongafeza umsebenzi owodwa empilweni noma indima eyodwa ngokugcwele ngaphandle kwabanye. Ukuzalwa komuntu kuyiketango elide lobudlelwane; ukukhula nakho kuneketango elide lobudlelwane eliyinkimbinkimbi; ngendlela efanayo, ngeke kugwemeke ukuthi umshado ube khona futhi ulondolozwe ezindleleni eziningi eziyinkimbinkimbi, ezihlenganisa wonke amalungu, okuthonya ukudalelwa kwawo wonke umuntu onengxenywe kuwo. Umshado awuwona umkhiqizo wamalungu emindeni emibili, izimo akhule ngaphansi kwazo, ukubukeka kwawo, iminyaka yawo, ubuntu bawo, amakhono awo, noma ezinye izinto; kunalokho, usuka emsebenzini ofanayo nasekudalelweni okuhambisana nakho. Lona umsuka womshado, umkhiqizo wokudalelwa komuntu oqondiswa futhi uhlelwe uMdali.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele III” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 126)**

### **Ukuzala: Isehlakalo Sesihlanu**

Ngemva kokushada, umuntu uqala ukunakekela isizukulwane esilandelayo. Akukho ongakwenza ngobuningi nohlobo lwezingane aba nazo; nalokhu kunqunywa ukudalelwa komuntu, kunqunyelwe ngaphambili uMdali. Lesi isehlakalo sesihlanu umuntu okumele adlule kuso.

Uma umuntu ezalwe ngenjongo yokufeza indima yengane yomunye umuntu, khona-ke ubuka isizukulwane esilandelayo ukuze afeze indima yomunye umzali. Lokhu kushintshana ngezindima kwenza umuntu adlule ezigabeni ezehlukene ekuphileni ngombono owehlukile. Kwenza nomuntu abheke ukuphila ngendlela ehlukile, lapho azokwazi khona ubukhosi obubodwa boMdali, kanye neqiniso lokuthi akekho ongagxambukela noma aguqule izinto uMdali azinqume kusengaphambili.

### **1. Umuntu Akazikhetheli Ukuthi Uzoza Ingane Enjani**

Ukuzalwa, ukukhula, kanye nomshado konke kuletha izinhlobonhlobo namazinga angefani okudumazeka. Abanye abantu abanelisekile ngemindeni yabo noma ngendlela ababukeka ngayo; abanye ababathandi abazali babo; abanye bayayizonda indawo abakhulele kuyo. Futhi kwabaningi, ngaphandle kwakho konke ukudumazeka emshadweni kunokungagculiseki



---

okukhulu. Akunandaba ukuthi umuntu akagculisekile kangakanani ngokuzalwa kwakhe, ukukhula kwakhe, noma umshado wakhe, wonke umuntu odlule kukho uyazi ukuthi umuntu ngeke azikhethele indawo nesikhathi azalwa ngaso, indlela abukeka ngayo, ukuthi bangobani abazali bakhe, nokuthi ushada nobani, kodwa kumele amane amukele intando yeZulu. Kodwa lapho kufika isikhathi sokuthi abantu bakhulise isizukulwane esilandelayo, bazohlela zonke izifiso abangaziqapheli engxenyeni yokuqala yokuphila kwabo enzalweni yabo, ngethemba lokuthi izingane zabo zizolungisa ukuphoxeka abahlangabezane nakho engxenyeni yokuqala yokuphila kwabo. Ngakho baba nazo zonke izinhlobo zamaphupho ezinganeni zabo: ukuthi amadodakazi abo azokhula abe mahle ngokumangalisayo, amadodana abo abukeke kahle; amadodakazi abo ayoba aphucukile naneziphiwo namadodana abo abe abafundi abahlakaniphile nabadlali abangompetha; ukuthi amadodakazi abo ayoba nomusa, abe nesimilo, futhi ahluzeke emqondweni, namadodana abo ahlakaniphe, abe nolwazi, futhi akhaliphe. Banethemba lokuthi amadodakazi noma amadodana abo, ayobahlonipha abantu abadala, acabangele abazali bawo, athandwe futhi adunyiswe yiwo wonke umuntu.... Kuleli qophelo amathemba okuphila aqala phansi, namaphupho amasha ayavuseleleka ezinhliziyweni zabantu. Abantu bayazi ukuthi abanamandla futhi abanathemba empilweni, lokuthi ngeke bathole elinye ithuba, elinye ithemba, lokuvelela kwabanye, nokuthi akukho abangakwenza ngaphandle kokwamukela ukudalelwa kwabo. Ngakho baklama wonke amathemba abo, izifiso nemibono yabo engazange igcwaliseke, esizukulwaneni esilandelayo, ngethemba lokuthi inzalo yabo ingabasiza bafeze amaphupho abo kanye nezifiso zabo; ukuthi amadodakazi namadodana ayolethe inkazimulo egameni lomndeni, abaluleke, acebe, noma adume; ngamafuphi, bafuna ukubona ingcebo yezingane zabo. Izinhlelo namaphupho abantu kuphelele; abazi yini ukuthi inani lezingane abanazo, ukubukeka kwezingane zabo, amakhono, njalo njalo, akunqunywa yiyo, ukuthi ukudalelwa kwezingane zabo akukho nhlobo entendeni yesandla sabo? Abantu abakuqondisi ukudalelwa kwabo, kodwa bafuna ukuguqula ukudalelwa kwesizukulwane esincane; abanawo amandla okuphunyuka ekudalelweni kwabo, kodwa bazama ukulawula lokho kwamadodana namadodakazi abo. Abenzi yini ihaba? Ingabe lobu akubona ubuphukuphuku bomuntu nokunganaki? Abantu benza noma yini ngenxa yezingane zabo, kodwa ekugcineni, ukuthi umuntu unezingane ezingaki, nokuthi izingane ziyoba njani, akuyona impendulo yezinhlelo nezifiso zabo. Abanye abantu abanalutho, kodwa baba nezingane eziningi; abanye abantu bacebile kodwa abanangane. Abanye bafuna indodakazi, kodwa asifezeki isifiso sabo; abanye bafuna indodana kodwa abayitholi ingane yomfana. Kwabanye izingane ziyisibusiso; kwabanye ziyisiqalekiso. Abanye abazali bahlakaniphile, kodwa bazale izingane eziyiziwula; abanye abazali bakhuthele futhi bathembekile, kodwa izingane abazikhulisayo zingamavila. Abanye abazali banomusa futhi balungile kodwa banezingane ezinenzondo futhi eziyingozi. Abanye abazali bahluzekile engqondweni futhi baphile kahle kodwa bazala izingane ezingaphilile kahle. Abanye abazali

---

bangabantu abavamile futhi abaphumeleli kodwa banezingane ezenza izinto ezinkulu. Abanye abazali abaziwa kodwa izingane zabo zingosaziwayo. ...

## **2. Ngemva Kokukhulisa Isizukulwane Esilandelayo, Abantu Bathola Ukuqonda Okusha Ngokudalelwa**

Abantu abaningi abashadayo bashada beneminyaka engama-30, futhi kuleli qophelo ekuphileni umuntu akazi lutho ngendawo umuntu aphokophele kuyo. Kodwa lapho abantu beqala ukukhulisa izingane, njengoba izingane zabo zikhula, babheka isizukulwane esisha siphinda ukuphila nazo zonke izinto abadlule kuzo esizukulwaneni esidala, babona izinto abadlule kuzo ziphindeka kuzo, babone ukuthi indlela isizukulwane esincane esihamba kuyo, njengoba nje kwakunjalo nakubo, ngeke ihlelwe noma ikhethwe. Bebhene naleli qiniso, ayikho into abangayenza ngaphandle kokuvuma ukuthi ukudalelwa komuntu kunqunyelwe kusengaphambili; futhi uma bengakuboni lokho, kancane kancane baphambukela ezifisweni zabo, kuqubuke izinto ezisekujuleni kwenhliziyo yabo zibabulale.... Phakathi nale nkathi, ingxenye enkulu anayo idlula kuyingqophela-mlando ebalulekile empilweni futhi yenza kube nokuqonda okusha ekuphileni, umbono omusha. Kungakanani umuntu onale minyaka angakulindela esikhathini esizayo futhi yimaphi amathemba okufanele bawalangazelele? Imuphi umuntu oneminyaka engama-50 osaphupha ngeNkosana Ekhangayo? Yini indoda eneminyaka engama-50 esaphupha ngeNkosazane Emhlophe Njengeqhwa? Ingabe owesifazane osekhulakhulile ufisa ukuyeka ukuba yidada elincane elibi abe yidada elihle? Ingabe amadoda amaningi asekhulile anekusasa elifanana nelezinsizwa? Ngamafuphi, kungakhathaleki ukuthi uyindoda noma owesifazane, wonke umuntu okule minyaka maningi amathuba okuba ahluzeke emqondweni, abe nombono omuhle ngomshado, ngomndeni nangezingane. Umuntu onjalo akukho empeleni angakhetha kukho, akanasifiso sokubekela ukudalelwa inselele. Ngokwezinto umuntu adlule kuzo, uma umuntu esekule minyaka, kuyazenzakalela ukuthi athi “Umuntu kumele amukele ukudalelwa; izingane zakhe zibe nomcebo wazo; ukudalelwa komuntu kuhlelwe eZulwini.” Abantu abaningi abangaliqondi iqiniso, ngemva kokudlula kuzo zonke lezi zinguquko, ukukhathazeka, nobunzima kuleli zwe, indlela ababheka ngayo ukuphila komuntu bayokufingqa ngamazwi amabili: “Lokho ukudalelwa!” Nakuba lokhu kufingqa isiphetho sabantu bezwe nombono wabo ngokudalelwa komuntu, nakuba kuveza abantu njengabantula usizo futhi kungathiwa kuneqiniso, kukude kakhulu nokuqonda ubukhosi boMdali, futhi akukho okungangena olwazini lwegunya loMdali.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele III” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 127)**

---

## **Ukukholelwa Ekudalelweni Akungeni Esikhundleni Solwazi Ngobukhosi BoMdali**

Ngemva kokuba umlandeli kaNkulunkulu iminyaka eminingi kangaka, ingabe ukhona umehluko wangempela owubonile phakathi kolwazi ngokudalelwa kwakho nokwabantu bezwe? Ingabe ukuqonda ngempela ukunqunyelwa kusengaphambili uMdali, futhi ubazi ngempela ubukhosi boMdali? Abanye abantu bayiqonda ngokucacile inkulumo ethi “lokho ukudalelwa,” kodwa abakholelwa nakancane ebukhosini bukaNkulunkulu, abakholelwa ukuthi ukudalelwa komuntu kuhlelwe futhi kwaqondiswa uNkulunkulu, futhi abazimisele ukuthobela ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu. Abantu abanjalo bafana nabantanta olwandle, abashaywa amagagasi, okungekho lutho abangalwenza ngaphandle kokulinda ngesineke nokwamukela ukudalelwa kwabo. Kodwa abaqapheli ukuthi ukudalelwa komuntu kuthobela ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu; ngezisusa zabo ngeke babazi ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, futhi ngalokho bathole ulwazi ngegunya likaNkulunkulu, bazithobe ekuqondiseni nasemalungiselelweni kaNkulunkulu, bayeke ukumelana nokudalelwa, futhi baphile ngaphansi kokunakekelwa uNkulunkulu, kwesivikelo nesiqondiso Sakhe. Ngamanye amazwi ukwamukela ukudalelwa akufani nokuzithoba ebukhosini boMdali; ukukholelwa ekudalelweni akusho ukuthi umuntu uyakwamukela, uyakuqaphela, nokuthi uyabazi ubukhosi boMdali; ukukholelwa ekudalelweni kumane kuwukuqaphela leli qiniso nalesi senzakalo, okuyinto engafani nokwazi indlela uMdali aphatha ngayo ukudalelwa kwesintu, kusukela ekuboneni ukuthi uMdali ungumthombo obusa ukudalelwa kwazo zonke izinto, ngisho nokuzithoba ekuqondiseni koMdali nasemalungiselelweni Akhe ngokudalelwa komuntu. Uma umuntu ekholelwa kuphela ekudalelweni—ngisho enomuzwa ojulile ngakho—kodwa engabazi, engabuqapheli, engazithobi kubo futhi engabemukeli ubukhosi boMdali ngokudalelwa komuntu, khona-ke ukuphila kwakhe kuyoba inhlekelele, uyophilela ize; uyobe engakakwazi ukuzithoba ekubuseni koMdali, ukuba umuntu odaliwe ngomqondo weqiniso, ajabulele ukwamukelwa nguKristu. Umuntu obazi ngempela futhi ezwe ubukhosi boMdali kufanele abe umqemane, angabi sesimweni esidabukisayo noma sokunganaki. Ngesikhathi esifanayo akwamukele ukuthi konke kudalelwe, kufanele abe nencazelo enembile ngokuphila nokudalelwa: ukuthi konke ukuphila kuzithoba ebukhosini boMdali. Lapho umuntu ebheka uhambo aseluhambile, lapho eqoqa zonke izigaba zohambo lwakhe, ubona ukuthi kuzo zonke izinyathelo, kungakhathaleki ukuthi indlela umuntu ahamba kuyo yinhle noma inameva, uNkulunkulu ubeqondisa indlela yakhe, eyihlela. Kwakungamalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu, ukuhlela Kwakhe ngokucophelela, okwaholela umuntu la akhona namuhla. Ukuze akwazi ukwamukela ubukhosi boMdali, ukuze emukele insindiso Yakhe—yeka ukuthi lokho kuyinhlanhla enkulu kangakanani! Uma umbono womuntu ngokudalelwa ungakunaki, lokho kufakazela ukuthi umelene nayo yonke into uNkulunkulu amhlelele yona, ukuthi akazithobi. Uma umbono womuntu ngobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu ekudalelweni kwabantu uphile kahle,

---

khona-ke lapho umuntu ebheka uhambo aseluhambile, lapho esehambisana nobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, uba nesifiso sangempela sokuzithoba kuyo yonke into uNkulunkulu ayihlelile, uyozimisela ngempela ukuvumela uNkulunkulu aqondise ukudalelwa kwakhe, ayeke ukuhlubuka kuNkulunkulu. Ngoba uyobona ukuthi lapho umuntu engaqondi ukudalelwa, ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, futhi lapho engabambisani nakho ngokuphelele, kuyoba nenkungu uhambo lube nzima futhi lwephule inhliziyi. Ngakho lapho abantu beqaphela ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu ngokudalelwa komuntu, abahlakaniphile bakhetha ukubazi nokubemukela, bashiya izinsuku ezibuhlungu ababezama ngazo ukwenza ukuphila kube ngcono ngezandla zabo zombili, kunokuqhubeka bemelana nokudalelwa, benza lokho okungabizwa ngemigomo yokuphila ngendlela yabo. Lapho umuntu engenaye uNkulunkulu, lapho engakwazi ukumbona, lapho engabuboni ngokucacile ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, zonke izinsuku azisho lutho, azizuzisi futhi zibanga usizi. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi umuntu unjani, usebenzaphi, uphila kanjani, noma imigomo yakhe imenza aphukelwe inhliziyi futhi ahlupheke, lowo muntu ngeke akwazi ukubheka emuva. Kulapho kuphela emukela khona ubukhosi boMdali, lapho emukela ukuqondisa namalungiselelo Akhe, futhi efuna ukuphila kwangempela komuntu, lapho eyokhululeka khona kancane kancane ekuhluphekeni nasezinkathazweni zokuphila.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele III” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 128)**

### **Yilabo Abazithoba Ebukhosini BoMdali Kuphela Abangathola Inkululeko Yangempela**

Ngoba abantu abakuqapheli ukuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu nobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, bahlale bebhokana ngendlela engafanele nokudalelwa, ngombono wokuhlubuka, futhi bahlale befuna ukususa igunya likaNkulunkulu nobukhosi Bakhe nezinto ukudalelwa okubabekele zona, benethemba lokuguqula izimo zabo nokudalelwa kwabo. Kodwa ngeke baphumelele; konke la bajikela khona kuvaliwe. Lo mshikashika, owenzeka ekujuleni komphefumulo womuntu, ubuhlungu; ubuhlungu obungeke bukhohlakale; naso sonke isikhathi umuntu adlala ngokuphila kwakhe ngaso. Yini ebangela lobu buhlungu? Ingabe kungenxa yobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, noma kungenxa yokuthi umuntu wazalwa enamashwa? Ngokusobala akukho okuyiqiniso. Ekugcineni, kungenxa yezindlela abantu abazithathayo, izindlela abantu abakhetha ukuphila ngazo izimpilo zabo. Kungenzeka abanye abakaze baziqaphele lezi zinto. Kodwa lapho wazi ngempela, lapho uqaphela ngempela ukuthi uNkulunkulu unobukhosi ngaphezu kokudalelwa kwabantu, lapho uqaphela ngempela ukuthi yonke into uNkulunkulu akuhlelele nakunqumele yona izokuzuzisa, futhi iyisivikelo esikhulu, khona-ke uba nomuzwa wokuthi kancane kancane ubuhlungu bakho buba ngcono, uyakhululeka. Ukubuka ngeso labantu abaningi, nakuba bengafuni ukuphila njengasekuqaleni, nakuba befuna ukukhululeka ebuhlungwini babo, ngeke

---

bakubona ukuba yigugu nenjongo yobukhosi boMdali ngokudalelwa kwabantu; ngeke babubone ngempela futhi bazithobe ebukhosini boMdali, ingasaphathwa-ke eyokufuna nokwamukela ukuqondisa koMdali namalungiselelo Akhe. Ngakho uma abantu bengeke baliqaphele ngempela iqiniso lokuthi uMdali unobukhosi ekudalelweni komuntu nakuzo zonke izinto zomuntu, uma bengakwazi ukuzithoba ngeqiniso ekubuseni koMdali, khona-ke kuyoba nzima ukuthi baqondiswe, umbono wokuthi “ukudalelwa komuntu kusezandleni zakhe,” kuyoba nzima ngabo ukuba basuse ubuhlungu bokuzabalaza ngokumelene nokudalelwa negunya loMdali, futhi ngokungangabazeki kuyoba nzima ngabo ukuthi bakhululeke ngokuphelele, ukuthi babe abantu abakhonza uNkulunkulu. Kunendlela elula kakhulu yokuzikhulula kulesi simo: ukuvalelisa indlela yangaphambili yokuphila, nemigomo yokuphila okudala, ukufingqa nokuhlaziya ukuphila okudala, indlela yokubuka impilo, nezifiso, nemibono, bese ukuqhathanisa nentando kaNkulunkulu nakufunayo ngomuntu, ubone ukuthi kukhona yini okuvumelana nentando kanye nezimfuneko zikaNkulunkulu, ukuthi kukhona yini okunemithetho efanele empilweni, okuholela umuntu ekuqondeni okunzulu ngeqiniso, okumvumela ukuba aphile nobuntu nokufana nomuntu. Lapho uphenyisisa futhi uhlaziya ngokucophelela imigomo ehlukahlukene ekuphileni abantu abayifunayo nezindlela ehlukahlukene abaphila ngazo, uyothola ukuthi akekho kubo ovumelana nenjongo yasekuqaleni yoMdali lapho edala isintu. Bonke baqhelisa abantu ebukhosini nasekunakekelweni uMdali; bonke bayimigoga eyenza abantu bonakale, futhi ebaholela esihogweni. Ngemva kokubona lokhu, umsebenzi wakho ukubeka eceleni umbono wakho omdala ngokuphila, ubalekele izingibe eziningi, uvumele uNkulunkulu aqondise ukuphila kwakho akwenzele amalungiselelo, uzame kuphela ukuzithoba esiqondisweni sikaNkulunkulu, ukungakhethi ube umuntu okhonza uNkulunkulu. Lokhu kuzwakala kulula, kodwa kunzima ukukwenza. Abanye abantu bangabubekezelela ubuhlungu bakho, abanye ngeke bakwazi. Abanye bazimisele ukubambisana nakho, abanye abazimisele. Labo abangazimisele abanaso isifiso nesinqumo sokwenza kanjalo; babubona ngokucacile ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, bazi kahle kamhlophe ukuthi nguNkulunkulu owenza izinhlelo namalungiselelo okudalelwa komuntu, kodwa noma kunjalo basazabalaza, abakafuni ukubeka amathemba abo entendeni yesandla sikaNkulunkulu nokuzithoba ebukhosini bukaNkulunkulu, futhi abakuthandi ukuqondisa namalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho kuyohlale kunabantu abafuna ukuzibona ukuthi bakwazi ukwenzani; futhi ukuguqula ukudalelwa kwabo ngazo zombili izandla zabo, nokuthola injabulo ngamandla abo, ukubona ukuthi bangakwazi yini ukugqashula izibopho zegunya likaNkulunkulu baphakame ngaphezu kobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu. Ukudabuka komuntu akukhona ukuthi ufuna ukujabula empilweni, akukhona ukuthi umuntu ufuna udumo nengcebo noma ukuthi ulwa nokudalelwa kwakhe, kodwa ukuthi ngemva kokubona ukuthi uMdali ukhona, ngemva kokubona ukuthi uMdali unobukhosi ngaphezu kokudalelwa komuntu, akakazilungisi izindlela zakhe, akakwazi ukukhipha izinyawo zakhe odakeni, kodwa uqinisa inhliziyi yakhe

---

futhi aphikelele eziphambekweni zakhe. Uzolokhu ebhukuda odakeni, ephikisana ngenkani nobukhosi boMdali, emelana nabo kuze kufike isiphetho esibuhlungu, ngaphandle kwesenzo esincane sobuqotho, futhi kulapho elala ephukile futhi opha lapho enquma khona ukubuyela emuva. Lolu usizi lwangempela lomuntu. Ngakho ngithi labo abazithobayo bahlakaniphile, futhi labo abakhetha ukuphunyuka banamakhanda aqinile.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele III” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 129)**

### **Ukufa: Isehlakalo Sesithupha**

Ngemva komshikashika nenjabulo, ukukhungatheka nokuphoxeka, ngemva kwentokozo nosizi, ukwehla wenyuka, ngemva kweminyaka eminingi ongeke wayikhohlwa, ngemva kokubona izinkathi zonyaka zishintshana, umuntu udlula kuyingqophamlando ebalulekile ekuphileni enganakile, futhi ngokuzumayo umuntu uzithola esezokufa. Lezo zinkathi zigxivizwe kuwo wonke umzimba womuntu: Umuntu akabe esakwazi ukuma aqonde, izinwele ebezimnyama ziba mpunga ekhanda, amehlo abemhlophe ayafiphala agcwale inkungu, nesikhumba ebesibushелеlezi siyashwabana sibe namabala. Engabe esezwa kahle, aphume amazinyo, engabe esakwazi ukwenza izinto ngokushesha.... Kuleli qophelo, umuntu usuke esevalelisa eminyakeni ebe mihle yobusha bakhe, esengena kumvuthwandaba wokuphila kwakhe: ukuguga. Okulandelayo, kuzoba ukufa, isehlakalo sokugcina sokuphila komuntu.

### **1. UMdali Kuphela Onamandla Ekuphileni Nasekufeni Komuntu**

Uma ukuzalwa komuntu kwakunqunyelwe ukuphila komuntu okwedlule, khona-ke ukufa kwakhe kuqeda lokho kunqunyelwa. Uma ukuzalwa komuntu kuyisiqalo somsebenzi womuntu ekuphileni, khona-ke ukushona komuntu kuwukuphela komsebenzi wakhe. Njengoba uMdali ezinquma ngaphambi kwesikhathi izimo zokuzalwa komuntu, kunjalo nangokufa kwakhe. Ngamanye amazwi, akekho ozalwa ngephutha, akukho ukufa okungalindelekile, futhi kokubili ukuphila nokufa kuhlobene nokuphila komuntu kwangaphambili nokwamanje. Izimo zokuzalwa nokufa komuntu zinqunywa uMdali ngaphambi kwesikhathi; leli ikusasa lomuntu, ukudalelwa komuntu. Njengoba kukuningi okungase kushiwo ngokuzalwa komuntu, ukuzalwa kwawo wonke umuntu kuyokwenzeka ngaphansi kwezimo ezechukahlukene, ngakho buyehluka ubude bokuphila kwabantu, nezindlela nezikhathi abashona ngazo. Abanye abantu baqinile kodwa futhi basheshe bashone; abanye babuthaka kodwa bashona sebegugile, ngokuthula. Abanye bashona ngenxa yezinto ezingezona ezemvelo, abanye ngenxa yezinto zemvelo. Abanye bashonela kude nasemakhaya, abanye amehlo abo bawavala okokugcina benabathandekayo eduze kwabo. Abanye bashonela emkhathini, abanye bashonela phansi emhlabeni. Abanye bacwila emanzini,

---

abanye babulawa yizinhlekelele. Abanye bashona ekuseni, abanye ebusuku. ... Wonke umuntu ufuna ukuzalwa kamnandi, aphile kamnandi, futhi ashone kamnandi, kodwa akekho ongelula isikhathi sakhe sokuphila, akekho ongaphamba ubukhosi boMdali. Lokhu ukudalelwa komuntu. Umuntu angahlelela ikusasa lakhe zonke izinto, kodwa akekho ongahlela indlela nesikhathi sokuzalwa kwakhe nokuhamba kwakhe emhlabeni. Nakuba abantu benza okusemandleni abo ukuze bagweme futhi bamelane nokufika kokufa, kodwa ukufa kufika ngesinyelela kungaziwa. Akekho owazi ukuthi uyofa nini futhi kanjani, ingasaphathwa eyokuthi uyoshonela kuphi. Ngokusobala, akusona isintu esiphethe amandla okuphila nokufa, akukho ezweni kodwa kukuMdali, onegunya eliyinqayizivele. Ukuphila nokufa kwesintu akuwona umkhiqizo womthetho othile wezwe, kodwa kuwumphumela wobukhosi begunya loMdali.

## **2. Ongabazi Ubukhosi BoMdali Uyohlushwa Ukwesaba Ukufa**

Lapho umuntu eguga, izinselele abhekana nazo akukhona ukondla umndeneni wakhe noma ukuphila kamnandi ekugugeni kwakhe, kodwa indlela yokuvalelisa ukuphila kwakhe, indlela yokufika esiphethweni sokuphila kwakhe, indlela ukuba khona kwakhe okuzophela ngayo. Nakuba kubonakala sengathi abantu abanandaba nokufa, akekho ongagwema ukucabanga ngalesi sihloko, ngoba akekho owazi noma kunomunye umhlaba ngemva kokufa, izwe abantu abangazi lutho ngalo. Lokhu kwenza abantu besabe ukubhekana nokufa, besabe ukucabanga ngakho, kunalokho benza okusemandleni abo ukuze bagweme ukukhuluma ngalesi sihloko. Ngakho kubonakala sengathi wonke umuntu uyakwesaba ukufa, lokho okwenezela ekwenzeni bangakwazi ukubhekana neqiniso lokuphila elingenakugwemeka, elenza ithunzi elingesuki enhliziyweni yawo wonke umuntu.

Lapho umuntu ezwa umzimba wakhe uwohloka, lapho ezwa ukuthi usezoshona, uyethuka, abe nokwesaba okungachazeki. Ukwesaba ukufa kwenza umuntu abe nomzwangedwa azizwe entula usizo, futhi uyazibuza: Umuntu wavelaphi? Umuntu uyaphi? Ingabe yilena indlela umuntu azoshona ngayo, ukuphila kwakhe kushabalale phambi kwakhe? Ingabe lena inkathi ephawula ukuphela kokuphila komuntu? Ekugcineni kwakho konke, yini efunekayo ekuphileni? Kufanele kwenziweni ekuphileni? Ingabe kufanele sithole udumo nomcebo? Ingabe ukuphila kumayelana nokukhulisa izingane? ... Kungakhathaleki ukuthi umuntu uke wacabanga ngemibuzo enjalo noma cha, kungakhathaleki ukuthi ukwesaba kangakanani ukufa, ekujuleni kwenhliziyo yawo wonke umuntu kuhlale kunesifiso sokuhlaziya izimfihlakalo, isifiso sokuqonda ukuphila, okuhlanganisiwe kulokhu, isimo sezwe, nokungafuni ukuhamba. Mhlawumbe akekho ongabona ngokucacile ukuthi umuntu wesabani ngempela, yini umuntu afuna ngempela ukuyazi, yini lento emkhathazayo nangafuni ukuyishiya ngemuva ...

---

Ngenxa yokuthi besaba ukufa, abantu bakhathazeka ngokwedlulele; ngenxa yokuthi besaba ukufa, kuningi abangeke bakwazi ukukudedela. Lapho sebezoshona, abanye bakhathazeka ngalokhu noma ngalokhuya; bakhathazeka ngezingane zabo, ngabathandekayo babo, ngomcebo wabo, njengokungathi ngokukhathazeka bangasusa ubuhlungu nokwesaba ukufa okuza nakho kubo, njengokungathi ngokusondelana nabaphilayo bangaqoba ukuzizwa bengelutho nomzwangedwa ohambisana nokufa. Ekujuleni kwenhliziyo yakhe, umuntu unokwesaba, wesaba ukuthi uzohlukana nabathandekayo bakhe, ukuthi ngeke aphinde abone isibhakabhaka esiluhlaza, ukuthi ngeke aphinde abuke izwe elibonakalayo. Umphefumulo onomzwangedwa, ojwayelene nobungani babathandekayo babo, ongafuni ukuhamba wodwa, uye ezweni ongalazi.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele III” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 130)**

### **Ukuphila Okuchithwe Kufunwa Udumo Nengebo Kuyoshiya Umuntu Engenalutho Lokubhekana Nokufa**

Ngenxa yobukhosi boMdali nokunqunyelwa kusengaphambili, umphefumulo onomzwangedwa oqale ungelutho waba negama nabazali nomndeni, amathuba okuba yilungu lesintu, amathuba okuzwa ukuphila komuntu nokubona izwe; futhi uthola amathuba okubona ubukhosi boMdali, ukwazi ngendalo emangalisayo edalwe uMdali, futhi okubaluleke kakhulu ithuba lokuthobela igunya loMdali. Kodwa abantu abanengi abalibambi ngezandla zombili leli thuba eliyivelakancane. Bachitha wonke amandla okuphila kwabo belwa nokudalelwa, nesikhathi sabo bezama ukondla umndeni futhi beshikashikela udumo nesithunzi. Izinto abantu abazazisayo umndeni, imali nodumo; babheka lokhu njengezinto ezibaluleke kakhulu ekuphileni. Bonke bakhononda ngokudalelwa kwabo, kodwa abafuni ukucabanga ngemibuzo okubaluleke kakhulu futhi bayiqonde: kungani umuntu ephila, kufanele aphile kanjani umuntu, yini ebalulekile neyinjongo yokuphila. Konke ukuphila kwabo, kuyo yonke leyo minyaka eminingi, bajaha udumo nomcebo kuze kuphele ubusha babo, baze babe mpunga ekhanda; baze babone ukuthi imali ayisizi kangako ekugugeni kwabo, ukuthi imali ngeke ivale izikhala ezinhliziyweni zabo; baze babona ukuthi akekho okhululekile emthethweni wokuzalwa, wokuguga, wokugula, nowokufa, ukuthi akekho ongaphunyuka ekudalelweni kwakhe. Kuphela yilapho bephoqelekile khona ukubhekana nezehlakalo zokuphila lapho bebona ukuthi ngisho noma umuntu angaba nezigidi zempahla, ngisho noma engaphakama kubantu, akekho ongasinda ekufeni, wonke umuntu uyobuyela esimweni sakhe ayevele eyiso: umphefumulo ongenalutho egameni lawo. Lapho umuntu enabazali, ukholelwa ukuthi abazali bakhe bayikho konke; lapho enempahla ucabanga ukuthi imali iyikho konke, ukuthi iyona nto umuntu aphila ngayo; lapho umuntu enengama, usondelana kakhulu nalo futhi angenza noma yini ngenxa yalo. Kuphela yilapho



---

abantu sekumele bashiye izwe lapho bebona khona ukuthi izinto abachithe ukuphila kwabo kuzo azilutho zimane ziyintuthu yamafu nje, azikho abangabambelela kuzo, azikho abangahamba nazo, azikho ezingabasindisa ekufeni, azikho ezingaduduza imiphefumulo yabo kumzwangedwa; futhi okubi nakakhulu azikho ezingabasindisa, zibenze baphunyuke ekufeni. Udumo nokuthola ingcebo ezweni elibonakalayo kuyokwenza umuntu aneliseke okwesikhashana, kumnike injabulo edlulayo, umqondo ongamanga, kwenze umuntu aphambuke endleleni. Ngakho abantu, njengoba bezulazula olwandlekazini lwesintu, befuna ukuthula, induduzo, ukuthula kwenhliziyo, futhi bashaywa amagagasi ngokuphindelela. Lapho abantu kusadingeka bathole ngale mibuzo ukuthi kubalulekile ukuqonda—ukuthi bavelaphi, kungani bephila, bayaphi, njalo njalo—baluthwa udumo nengcebo, bayakhohliswa, balawulwe yikho, balahleke kakhulu. Isikhathi siyashesha; iminyaka idlula ngokuphazima kweso; uma engaboni usuke esevalelisile eminyakeni engcono yokuphila kwakhe. Lapho umuntu esezohamba emhlabeni, uyaqaphela ukuthi yonke into esemhlabeni iyahlehla, ukuthi ngeke esakwazi ukubambelela ezintweni abenazo; ngezinga lokuthi uzwa sengathi akasenalutho nhlobo, njengosana olusanda kuzalwa emhlabeni. Kuleli qophelo, uzizwa ephoqelelekile ukuzindla ngalokho akwenzile ekuphileni, ukuthi ukuphila kumayelana nani ngempela, kusho ukuthini, kungani umuntu ekhona emhlabeni; kuleli qophelo umuntu uyofuna ukwazi ukuthi ikhona ngempela yini impilo ngemva kokufa, ukuthi iZulu likhona ngempela yini, nokuthi sikhona ngempela yini isijeziso.... Njengoba esondela ekufeni, yilapho umuntu efuna khona nakakhulu ukuqonda ukuthi ukuphila kumayelana nani; yilapho ezizwa khona engazi lutho nakakhulu; futhi lapho ezizwa khona edinga usizo nakakhulu; ngakho ukwesaba ukufa kuyadlondlobala usuku nosuku. Zimbili izinto ezenza abantu baziphathe ngale ndlela lapho sebesondela egodini: Okokuqala, basuke sebezolahlekelwa udumo nomcebo abebelokhu bencike kuwo ukuphila kwabo konke, basuke sebezoshiya izinto ezibonakalayo zezwe; futhi okwesibili, basuke sebezobhekana bodwa nezwe abangaliwayele, eliyimfihlakalo, elingaziwa, indawo engaziwa abesaba nokubeka unyawo lwabo kuyo, lapho bengenabo abathandekayo khona kanye nendlela yokubasekela. Ngenxa yalezi zizathu ezimbili, wonke umuntu obhekana nokufa akakhululeki, uyesaba, azizwe engelutho ngendlela angakaze azizwe ngayo ngaphambili. Kulapho abantu befinyelela kuleli zinga kuphela lapho bebona khona ukuthi into yokuqala umuntu okufanele ayiqonde, lapho ebeka unyawo lwakhe kulo mhlaba, ukuthi abantu bavelaphi, kungani abantu bephila, ubani onquma ukudalelwa komuntu, ubani onakekelayo futhi onobukhosi ngaphezu kokuba khona komuntu. Lolu lwazi luyindlela yeqiniso umuntu aphila ngayo, isisekelo esibaluleke sokuphila komuntu, hhayi ukufunda indlela yokondla umndeni wakho noma indlela yokuthola udumo nengcebo, hhayi ukufunda indlela yokuvelela esixukwini noma yokuphila unenala yezinto, ingasaphathwa indlela yokuncintisana nabanye. Nakuba izindlela ezechlukahlukene zokuphila abantu abachitha konke ukuphila kwabo beziphishekela zingenza ukuphila komuntu kuthokomale ngokwenyama, azisoze zanikeza

---

inhliziyiyo ukuthula nenduduzo, kunalokho ziyohlale zenza abantu bachezuke endleleni, bangakwazi ukuzilawula, balahlekelwe yiwo wonke amathuba okufunda ngenjongo yokuphila; la makhono okuphila adala umsinga wokukhathazeka mayelana nendlela yokubhekana nokufa ngokufanele. Ukuphila kwabantu konakala ngale ndlela. UMdali uphatha wonke umuntu ngobulungisa, unika wonke umuntu ithuba lokubona nelokwazi ubukhosi Bakhe, kodwa umuntu ucabanga ngokufa kuphela lapho esebona ukuthi uselengela egodini, lapho umuntu ebona khona inhlansi yokukhanya—kodwa kusuke sekwephuze kakhulu.

Abantu bachitha ukuphila kwabo bejaha imali nodumo; babambelela kulezi zinto, becabanga ukuthi ziwukuphela kwendlela yokuziphilisa, njengokungathi uma benazo bazoqhubeka bephila, ziyobasindisa ekufeni. Kodwa kulapho sebezoshona khona kuphela lapho babona khona ukuthi lezi zinto ziqhelelene kangakanani nabo, babuthaka kangakanani ekufeni, batatazela kalula kangakanani, banomzwangedwa futhi badinga usizo kangakanani, bengenandawo abangaphendukela kuyo. Baqaphela ukuthi ukuphila ngeke kuthengwe ngemali noma ngodumo, ukuthi akunandaba ukuthi umuntu ucebe kangakanani, akunandaba ukuthi waziwa kangakanani noma ukuthi unasiphi isikhundla, bonke abantu bayahlupheka futhi abalutho ekufeni. Bayabona ukuthi imali ngeke ikuthenge ukuphila, ukuthi udumo ngeke lucime ukufa, ukuthi akukho lutho phakathi kwemali nodumo okungelula isikhathi sokuphila, ngisho ngomzuzwana nje. Njengoba abantu bezizwa ngale ndlela, yilapho befuna khona nakakhulu ukungafi; yilapho futhi bekwesaba khona nakakhulu ukufa. Yilapho bebona khona ngobuqotho ukuthi akukhona okwabo, akukhona futhi okwabo ukuthi bakulawule, nokuthi umuntu akunalutho angalusho ngokuphila noma ngokufa, konke lokho kungaphezu kwamandla omuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele III” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 131)**

### **Woza Ngaphansi Kombuso WoMdali Ubhekane Ngokuzotha Nokufa**

Kusukela ngesikhathi umuntu ezalwa, isidalwa esisodwa siqala ukuzwa ukuphila emhlabeni, sizwa igunya loMdali esilihlelelwe uMdali. Ngomuntu, umphefumulo, leli kusuke kuyithuba elihle kakhulu lokuthola ulwazi ngobukhosi boMdali, lokwazi igunya Lakhe, lokuzizwela lona mathupha. Abantu ukuphila kwabo bakuphila ngaphansi kwemithetho yokudalelwa abayibekelwe uMdali, futhi umuntu ocabangayo nononembeza, uvumelana nobukhosi boMdali azi igunya Lakhe enkambweni yamashumi amaningi eminyaka emhlabeni akuyona into okunzima ukuyenza. Ngakho kulula kakhulu kuwo wonke umuntu ukuba alibone, ngezinto adlula kuzo ekuphileni kula mashumi amaningi eminyaka, ukuthi konke ukudalelwa komuntu kunqunyelwe kusengaphambili, futhi akwazi ukubona ukuthi kusho ukuthini ukuphila.

---

Ngesikhathi esifanayo njengoba umuntu ebona lezi zifundo zokuphila, uyoqonda kancane kancane ukuthi ukuphila kuvelaphi, nokuthi inhliziyo idingani ngempela, ukuthi yini eyoholela umuntu endleleni yeqiniso lokuphila, yimuphi umsebenzi nomgomo womuntu ekuphileni; futhi kancane kancane uyobona ukuthi uma umuntu engamkhonzi uMdali, ukuthi uma umuntu engabi ngaphansi kokubusa Kwakhe, khona-ke lapho esebhekana nokufa—lapho umphefumulo usuzophinde ubhekane noMdali—inhliziyo yomuntu iyogcwala itwetwe elinenakulinganiswa lokwesaba nokungakhululeki. Uma umuntu ephile emhlabeni amashumi eminyaka bese azi ukuthi ukuphila komuntu kuvelaphi, kodwa engaqapheli ukuthi ukudalelwa kusesandleni sikabani, khona-ke akubuzwa ukuthi lowo ngeke abhekane ngokuthula nokufa. Umuntu onolwazi ngobukhosi boMdali ngemva kwamashumi amaningi okuphila, umuntu okwazisa ngezinga elifanele ukuphila; umuntu onolwazi olujulile ngenjongo yokuphila; umuntu onolwazi olujulile ngenjongo yokuphila komuntu, obuqonda ngempela ubukhosi boMdali; futhi ozithobayo egunyeni loMdali. Umuntu onjalo uyayiqonda injongo yendalo kaNkulunkulu ngesintu, uyazi ukuthi umuntu kufanele akhonze uMdali, ukuthi konke umuntu anakho kuvela kuMdali futhi kuyobuyela Kuye ngelinye ilanga elingekude; umuntu onjalo uyaqonda ukuthi uMdali uhlela ukuzalwa komuntu futhi unobukhosi obungaphezu kokushona komuntu, futhi kokubili ukufa nokuphila kungaphansi kwegunya loMdali. Ngakho lapho umuntu eziqonda ngempela lezi zinto, uyokwazi ukubhekana ngokuthula nokufa, abekele eceleni zonke izinto zezwe, amukele futhi azithobe ngenjabulo kwakulandelayo, amukele isehlakalo sokugcina sokuphila esihlelwe uMdali kunokuthi asesabe noma azame ukumelana naso. Uma umuntu ebheka ukuphila njengethuba lokwazi ubukhosi boMdali futhi azi igunya Lakhe, uma ebona ukuphila komuntu njengethuba elingavamile lokwenza umsebenzi njengomuntu odaliwe futhi afeze umsebenzi wakhe, khona-ke lowo uyoba nombono ofanele ngokuphila, uyophila ukuphila okubusisiwe futhi okuqondiswa uMdali, uyohamba ekukhanyeni kweqiniso loMdali, azi ubukhosi boMdali, abe ngaphansi kokubusa Kwakhe, abe ufakazi wezenzo Zakhe ezimangalisayo negunya Lakhe. Ngaphandle kokungabaza, umuntu onjalo, uyokwamukelwa uMdali, futhi umuntu onjalo kuphela ongabhekana ngokuthula nokufa, futhi ongasemukela ngenjabulo isehlakalo sokugcina ekuphileni. UJobe ngokusobala wayenombono ofanayo ngokufa; wayezimisele ukusamukela ngenjabulo isehlakalo sokugcina ekuphileni, waletha uhambo lwakhe lokuphila ekupheleni okuhle, wafeza umsebenzi wakhe ekuphileni, waba sohlangothini lukaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele III” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 132)**

---

## **Izinto Ezazifunwa Nezatholwa UJobe Ekuphileni Zamenza Wabhekana Nokufa Ngendlela Ezothile**

EmBhalweni, kulotshwe lokhu ngoJobe: “Ngakho wafa uJobe, esemdala futhi esenelisiwe izinsuku” (UJobe 42:17). Lokhu kusho ukuthi ngesikhathi uJobe eshona, wayengazisol ngalutho futhi bungekho ubuhlungu abuzwayo, kodwa wahamba ngendlela evamile kulo mhlaba. Njengoba wonke umuntu azi, uJobe wayeyindoda eyesaba uNkulunkulu egwema okubi ngesikhathi esaphila; uNkulunkulu wazincoma izenzo zakhe zokulunga, abantu bayazikhumbula, futhi ukuphila kwakhe, ngaphezu kokwabanye, kwakufanele udumo futhi kubalulekile. UJobe wajabulela izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu futhi wambiza ngokuthi ulungile emhlabeni, futhi wavivinywa uNkulunkulu walingwa nawuSathane; waba ufakazi kaNkulunkulu futhi wayefaneleka ukubizwa ngokuthi umuntu olungile. Phakathi namashumi amaningi eminyaka ngemva kokuba evivinywe uNkulunkulu, waphila ukuphila okuyigugu kakhulu, okunenjongo futhi okunesisekelo, okunokuthula kunanini ngaphambili. Ngenxa yezenzo zakhe zokulunga, uNkulunkulu wamvivinya; uNkulunkulu wavela kuye wakhuluma naye ngokuqondile. Ngakho, phakathi neminyaka alingwa ngayo, uJobe wakuqonda futhi wakwazisa ukuphila, wabuqonda ngokujulile ubukhosi boMdali, futhi wathola ulwazi olunembile kakhulu noluthile lwendlela uMdali apha futhi athathe ngayo izibusiso Zakhe. Incwadi kaJobe iloba ukuthi uJehova uNkulunkulu wabeka izibusiso ezinkulu kuJobe ukwedlula ayeke wamnika zona, okwabeka uJobe esekhundleni esingcono sokwazi ubukhosi boMdali nokubhekana ngokuthula nokufa. Ngakho uJobe, lapho eguga futhi ebhekana nokufa, nakanjani wayengakhathazekile ngempahla yakhe. Wayengakhathazekile, wayengazisol ngalutho, futhi nakanjani wayengakwesabi ukufa; ngoba wachitha konke ukuphila kwakhe esaba uNkulunkulu, egwema indlela yobubi, futhi engenasizathu sokukhathazeka ngesiphelo sakhe. Bangaki abantu namuhla abangenza ngendlela uJobe enza ngayo lapho ebhekene nokufa? Kungani ongekho okwazi ukugcina umbono olula njengalowo? Sisodwa kuphela isizathu: UJobe waphila ukuphila kwakhe efuna ukukholelwa, ukuqaphela nokuthobela ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, futhi yilokho okwenza waphumelela esehlakalweni esibalulekile sokuphila, waphila iminyaka yakhe, wabhekana nesahlakalo sokugcina ekuphileni kwakhe. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi uJobe wabhekana nani, izinto ayezifuna nemigomo yakhe ekuphileni kwakujabulisa, kungeyona into ebuhlungu. Wayengajabuliswa nje ukunconywa nezibusiso ayekunikwe uMdali, kodwa okubaluleke nakakhulu, izinto ayezibeka kuqala nemigomo ayenayo ekuphileni, ngenxa yolwazi lwakhe nokubuqonda ngeqiniso ubukhosi boMdali wakwazi ukwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema okubi, futhi ngenxa yezenzo zikaNkulunkulu ezimangalisayo, uJobe wakwazi ngesikhathi sakhe ukuzithoba ebukhosini boMdali, waba nezikhathi nezinkumbulo angasoze azikhohlwa zokuphila, ukwazana, nokuqondana komuntu noNkulunkulu; ngenxa yenduduzo nenjabulo ebangelwa ukwazi intando

---

yoMdali; ngenxa yenhlonipho ejulile aba nayo ngemva kokubona ubukhulu bakhe, ukumangalisa, uthando kanye nokholo. Into eyenza uJobe wabhekana nokufa ukuthi wayazi ukuthi ekufeni, wayezobuyela ohlangothini loMdali. Futhi izinto azithola ekuphileni ezamenza wabhekana ngokuthula nokufa, waba nethemba lokuthi uMdali wayezombuyisela ekuphileni kwakhe, wayezovuka, angakhathazeki ngalutho, enakekelwa nguMdali. Ingabe abantu namuhla, bangakwazi ukuba nohlobo lwenjabulo uJobe ayenalo? Ingabe nina ngokwenu ningakwazi ukwenza kanjalo? Njengoba abantu kulezi nsuku benjena, kungani bengakwazi ukujabula ekuphileni, njengoJobe? Kungani bengakwazi ukuphunyuka ekuhluphekeni nasekwesabeni ukufa? Lapho bebhakene nokufa, abanye bayajuluka; abanye bayaqhaqhazela, baquleke futhi bathuthumele ngeZulu nangomuntu, futhi baze bakhale. Lezi izindlela ezingalindelekile abantu abasabela ngazo lapho ukufa kusondela. Abantu baziphatha ngalezi zindlela ezihlazisayo ngenxa nje yokuthi, ekujuleni kwezinhliziyi zabo, besaba ukufa, abanalo ulwazi olucacile ngobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu namalungiselelo Akhe, ingasaphathwa eyokuzithoba kukho; ngoba abantu abafuni lutho ngaphandle kokuhlela nokuzilawulela bona zonke izinto, ukulawula ukudalelwa kwabo, ukuphila kwabo nokufa. Ngakho akumangazi ukuthi abantu abasoze bakwazi ukuphunyuka ekwesabeni ukufa.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele III” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 133)**

### **Kungokwemukela Ubukhosi BoMdali Kuphela Lapho Umuntu Engabuyela Khona Ohlangothini Lwakhe**

Lapho umuntu engenalo ulwazi olucacile ngobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu namalungiselelo Akhe, ulwazi ngokudalelwa nangokufa ngeke kube nawo umqondo. Abantu abakwazi ukubona ngokucacile ukuthi konke lokhu kusentendeni yesandla sikaNkulunkulu, ababoni ukuthi uNkulunkulu olawulayo futhi onegunya elikhulu phezu kwakho, abakwazi ukubona ukuthi umuntu ngeke alisuse igunya likaNkulunkulu; ngakho lapho bebhakene nokufa amazwi, ukukhathazeka kanye nokuzisola kwabo akupheli. Bacindezelwa umthwalo omkhulu, nokudideka nazo zonke izimbangela zokwesaba ukufa. Kunoma ubani umuntu ozelwe kulomhlaba, ukuzalwa kwakhe kudingekile futhi ukufa kwakhe akunakugwemeka, futhi akekho ongaguqula lokhu. Uma umuntu efisa ukuhamba ngaphandle kwezinhlungu kuleli zwe, uma umuntu ezimisele ukubhekana nezehlakalo zokugcina ekuphileni ngaphandle kovalo nokukhathazeka, okuwukuphela kwendlela ukungabi nalutho ozisola ngakho. Futhi okuwukuphela kwendlela ongagwema ngayo ukuzisola ukwazi ubukhosi boMdali, ukwazi igunya Lakhe, nokuzithoba kulo. Kungale ndlela kuphela umuntu angaqhelelana ngayo nezinkathazo zokuphila, nokukhohlakala kukaSathane; kungale ndlela kuphela esingaphila

---

ngayo njengoJobe, siqondiswa futhi sibusiswa uMdali, ukuphila ngokukhululeka futhi okungenankathazo, ukuphila okuyigugu futhi okunenjongo, okuphila okuthembekile futhi okungenabala; lena ukuphela kwendlela esingazithoba ngayo njengoJobe, sivivinywe futhi sithathelwe injabulo uMdali, sizithobe ekuqondiseni nasemalungiselelweni oMdali; kungale ndlela kuphela umuntu angakhonza ngayo uMdali ngakho konke ukuphila wakhe futhi anconywe Nguye, njengoba kwenza uJobe, ezwe izwi Lakhe, ambone evela; kungale ndlela kuphela esingaphila futhi sife sijabulile, njengoJobe, singezwa ubuhlungu, singakhathazekile, singazisoli; singaphila ngale ndlela kuphela ekukhanyeni, njengoJobe siphumelele kuzo zonke izehlakalo zokuphila ekukhanyeni, uhambo lwethu siluqede kahle ekukhanyeni, siwufeze ngempumelelo umsebenzi wethu—sazi, sifunde futhi siqonde ubukhosi boMdali njengabantu abadaliwe—futhi sihambe ngokukhanya, futhi sihlale sime ohlangothini loMdali njengabantu abadaliwe sinconywe Nguye.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele III” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 134)**

### **Ungaphuthelwa Ithuba Lokwazi Ubukhosi BoMdali**

Amashumi eminyaka umuntu awaphilayo, awamade futhi awamafushane. Iminyaka eyevile kwengama-20 ephakathi kokuzalwa nokuguga komuntu idlula ngokuphazima kweso, nakuba kuleli qophelo ekuphileni umuntu ebhekwa njengomdala, abantu abakule minyaka abazi lutho ngokuphila nangokudalelwa komuntu. Njengoba bedlula ezintweni eziningi, bangena kancane kancane eminyakeni ephakathi nendawo. Abantu abaneminyaka engama-30 nengama-40 basuke sebeqala ukuba nolwazi ngokuphila nangokudalelwa, kodwa imibono yabo ngalezi zinto isuke isagcwele inkungu kakhulu. Abanye abantu baqala ukusiqonda eminyakeni engama-40 isintu nendawo yonke, okwadalwa uNkulunkulu, baqonde ukuthi ukuphila komuntu kumayelana nani, ukuthi ukudalelwa komuntu kumayelana nani. Abanye abantu, nakuba sekuyisikhathi eside bengabalandeli bakaNkulunkulu futhi manje sebeseminyakeni ephakathi nendawo, abakabi nalo ulwazi olunembile nencazelo ngobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyokuzithoba ngeqiniso. Abanye abantu abanandaba nalutho ngaphandle kokufuna izibusiso, futhi nakuba bephile iminyaka eminingi, ababazi futhi ababuqondi ubukhosi boMdali ngokudalelwa komuntu, futhi abakasitholi nakancane isifundo esingokoqobo sokuzithoba ekuqondiseni nasemalungiselelweni kaNkulunkulu. Abantu abanjalo bayiziphukuphuku ngokuphindwe kabili; ukuphila kwabo bakuphilela ize.

Uma ukuphila komuntu kwehlukaniswe ngokwezinga lezinto asedlule kuzo ekuphileni nolwazi lwakhe ngokudalelwa komuntu, cishe kuyoba izigaba ezintathu. Isagaba sokuqala

---

ubusha, iminyaka ephakathi kokuzalwa kuya eminyakeni ephakathi nendawo, noma kusukela ekuzalweni kuya eminyakeni engama-30. Isigaba sesibili ukuvuthwa, kusukela eminyakeni ephakathi nendawo kuya ekugugeni, noma kusukela eminyakeni engama-30 kuya kwengama-60. Isigaba sesithathu inkathi yokuvuthwa komuntu, sisukela ekugugeni, ekuqaleni kweminyaka engama-60, kuya ekuhambeni komuntu emhlabeni. Ngamanye amazwi, kusukela ekuzalweni kuya eminyakeni ephakathi nendawo, ulwazi lwabantu ngokudalelwa lulinganiselwe ezintweni ozizwa ngabanye; cishe alukho ngokoqobo. Phakathi nale nkathi, umbono womuntu ngokuphila nendlela ahamba ngayo emhlabeni konke kuwubuwula. Lena inkathi yobungane. Kungemva kokuba umuntu esezwe lonke uhlobo lwenjabulo nosizi lokuphila lapho ekwazi khona ukuqonda ukudalelwa, umuntu—ekujuleni kwenhliziyo yakhe—kancane kancane uqala ukubona ukungaguquki kokudalelwa, futhi abone kancane kancane ukuthi ubukhosi boMdali kubantu bukhona ngempela. Lena inkathi yokuvuthwa. Lapho umuntu eseyekile ukulwa nokudalelwa, futhi engasafuni ukulwa nakho, kodwa azi okuningi, ezithoba entandweni yeZulu, eqonda akufezile neziphambeko zokuphila kwakhe, futhi elindele isahlulelo soMdali ngokuphila kwakhe—lena inkathi yomuntu yokuvuthwa. Cabanga ngezinto ezehlukahlukene abantu abazitholile nabadlule kuzo phakathi nezinkathi ezintathu, ngaphansi kwezimo ezivamile zethuba lomuntu lokwazi ubukhosi boMdali azizinkulu kakhulu. Uma umuntu ephilela ukuba neminyaka engama-60, umuntu uneminyaka engama-30 noma elapho uyokwazi ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu; uma umuntu efuna inkathi ende, lokho kungenzeka kuphela uma ukuphila komuntu kukude ngokwanele, uma ekwazi ukuphila amakhulu eminyaka. Ngakho ngithi, ngokuvumelana nemithetho evamile yokuba khona komuntu, nakuba lokho kuyinqubo ende kusukela ngesikhathi umuntu aqala ngaso ukwazi ngobukhosi boMdali kuya esikhathini abona iqiniso ngaso ngobukhosi boMdali, futhi kusukela lapho kuze kube yilapho ekwazi ukuzithoba khona kubo, uma umuntu engabala leyo minyaka, ayikho ngaphezu kwengama-30 noma engama-40 lapho umuntu ethola khona ithuba lokuthola imivuzo. Futhi ngokuvamile abantu baqhutshwa izifiso zabo zokuthola izibusiso; abaqondi ukuthi ingqikithi yokuphila komuntu ikuphi, abakwazi ukubaluleka kokwazi ubukhosi boMdali, futhi abalazisi ithuba eliyinqayizivele lokuphila emhlabeni lokuzwa ukuthi kunjani ukuphila njengomuntu nokwazi ubukhosi boMdali, nababona ukuthi kuyigugu kanjani ngomuntu odaliwe ukuqondiswa uMdali mathupha. Ngakho ngithi, labo abafuna umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uphele ngokushesha, abafisa sengathi bangahlela isiphetho somuntu ngokushesha okukhulu, abafisa sengathi uNkulunkulu angahlelela umuntu isiphetho ngokushesha, ukuze bakwazi ukuthola isiqu sangempela Sakhe bese bebusiswa, banecala lokungalaleli ngokwedlulele nokuba iziphukuphuku ngokwedlulele. Futhi labo abafisayo, phakathi nesikhathi sabo esilinganiselwe, ukubamba ithuba eliyinqayizivele lokwazi ubukhosi boMdali, bangabantu abahlakaniphile, bakhaliophile. Lezi zifiso ezimbili zembula imibono emibili: Labo abafuna izibusiso ngobugovu; abacabangi ngentando kaNkulunkulu, abafuni

---

ukwazi ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, abafuni ukuzithoba kubo, bafuna ukuphila ngendlela ebajabulisayo. Bayajabula; nakuba bezobhujiswa. Labo abafuna ukwazi uNkulunkulu bayakwazi ukubekela izifiso zabo eceleni, bazimisele ukuzithoba ebukhosini bukaNkulunkulu nasemalungiselweni kaNkulunkulu; bayazama ukuphatha ngomusa abantu abazithoba egunyeni likaNkulunkulu nabanelisa isifiso sikaNkulunkulu. Abantu abanjalo baphila ekukhanyeni, baphila phakathi kwezibusiso zikaNkulunkulu; nakanjani uNkulunkulu uyobancoma. Akukhathalekile ukuthi kuthiwani, izinqumo zabantu azinamsebenzi, akukho abantu abangakusho ekutheni umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uyothatha isikhathi esingakanani. Kungcono ukuba abantu bazibeke emseni kaNkulunkulu, bazithobe ebukhosini Bakhe. Uma ungazibeki emseni Wakhe, yini ongayenza? Ingabe uNkulunkulu uyolahlekelwa? Uma ungazibeki emseni Wakhe, uma uzama ukuphatha, wenza isinqumo esiwubulima, futhi uwena oyolahlekelwa ekugcineni. Kulapho abantu bebambisana khona noNkulunkulu ngezinga abangakwazi ngalo, kulapho bekwamukela ukuqondisa Kwakhe, belazi igunya Lakhe, futhi baqonde abenzele khona, lapho beyoba khona nethemba, yilapho bengeke baphilele khona ize, beyothola khona insindiso.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele III” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 135)**

### **Akekho Ongaguqula Iqiniso Lokuthi UNkulunkulu Uphethe Ubukhosi Phezu Kokudalelwa Komuntu**

Ngaphansi kwegunya likaNkulunkulu wonke umuntu ubemukela ngenjabulo ubukhosi Bakhe namalungiselelo Akhe, futhi akunandaba ukuthi umuntu uhlupheka kangakanani enkambweni yokuphila, kungakhathaleki ukuthi zingakanani izindlela zokukhohlakala ahamba kuzo, ekugcineni umuntu uyobuyela ekudalelweni uMdali amhlelele kona. Lobu ubukhulu obubabazekayo begunya loMdali, indlela igunya Lakhe elilawula neliqondisa ngayo indawo yonke. Yilobu bukhulu, lolu hlobo lokulawula nokuqondisa, olunesibopho futhi olunquma ukuphila kwazo zonke izinto, obenza abantu baguquguquke ngaphandle kokungenelela kothile, ukuze benze izwe liguquguquke futhi liye phambili usuku nosuku, unyaka nonyaka. Seniwazi wonke la maqiniso futhi niwaqonda ngokujulile; ukujula kokuqonda kwakho kuncike ezintweni odlule kuzo nasolwazini lwakho ngeqiniso, nolwazi onalo ngoNkulunkulu. Ulazi kahle kangakanani iqiniso, uwazi kahle kangakanani amazwi kaNkulunkulu, usazi kahle kangakanani isiqu nesimo sikaNkulunkulu—lokhu kumelela ukujula kokuqonda kwakho ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu namalungiselelo Akhe. Ingabe ukuba khona kobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu namalungiselelo Akhe kuyoncika ekutheni abantu bayawathobela yini? Ingabe iqiniso lokuthi uNkulunkulu unaleli gunya liya ngokuthi abantu bayalithobela? Igunya likaNkulunkulu likhona kungakhathaleki ukuthi izimo ziyini; kuzo zonke izimo, uNkulunkulu onquma futhi ahlele



---

ukudalelwa kwawo wonke umuntu, futhi zonke izinto zenzeka ngokuvumelana nemicabango Yakhe, nezifiso Zakhe. Lokhu ngeke kuguquke ngenxa yokuthi abantu bayaguquka, futhi akuncikile ezintweni ezithandwa umuntu, ngeke kuguqulwe yinoma yiziphi izinto ezenzeka esikhathini, emkhathini, nasendaweni, ngoba igunya likaNkulunkulu linguye uqobo Lwakhe. Ukuthi umuntu uyabazi futhi uyabemukela ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, nokuthi uyakwazi ukubuthobela, akubuguquli nakancane ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu phezu kokudalelwa komuntu. Lokho kusho ukuthi kungakhathalekile ukuthi umuntu unamuphi umbono ngobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, ngeke liguquke iqiniso lokuthi uNkulunkulu unobukhosi obungaphezu kokudalelwa komuntu ngaphezu kwazo zonke izinto. Ngisho noma ungabuthobeli ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, usakulawula ukudalelwa kwakho; ngisho noma ungabazi ubukhosi Bakhe, igunya Lakhe lisekhona. Igunya likaNkulunkulu neqiniso lokuthi ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu bungaphezu kokudalelwa komuntu akuncikile kulokho okuthandwa umuntu, akuguqulwa yizinto umuntu azithandayo nazikhethayo. Igunya likaNkulunkulu likuyo yonke indawo, ngawo wonke amahora, ngazo zonke izinkathi. Uma amazulu nomhlaba kuzodlula, igunya Lakhe ngeke lidlule, ngoba unguNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, unegunya eliyinqayizivele, igunya Lakhe alinamingcele noma alilinganiselwa abantu, izehlakalo, noma izinto, noma umkhathi noma indawo. Ngazo zonke izikhathi uNkulunkulu alawula ngazo igunya Lakhe, ubonisa amandla Akhe, uqhubeka nomsebenzi Wakhe wokuqondisa; ubusa zonke izinto ngazo zonke izikhathi, unakekela yonke into, uqondisa yonke into, njengoba ayehlale enza. Akekho ongaguqula lokhu. Kuyiqiniso; bekulokhu kuyilo selokhu kwathi nhló!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele III” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 136)**

### **Umbono Nomkhuba Ofanele Kulabo Abafisa Ukuzithoba Ebukhosini BukaNkulunkulu**

Manje umuntu kufanele abe namuphi umbono ngegunya likaNkulunkulu, iqiniso lobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu phezu kokudalelwa komuntu? Lena inkinga yangempela ephambi kwawo wonke umuntu. Lapho ubhekene nezinkinga zangempela ekuphileni, ungalazi futhi uliqonde kanjani igunya likaNkulunkulu nobukhosi Bakhe? Lapho ungazi ukuthi kufanele uziqonde kanjani, uzisingathe futhi ubhekane kanjani nalezi zinkinga, yimuphi umbono okufanele ube nawo ukuze uveze inhloso yakho, isifiso sakho, nokumisela kwakho ukuthobela ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu namalungiselelo Akhe? Okokuqala kufanele ufunde ukulinda; bese ufunda ukufuna; bese ufunda ukuthobeka. “Ukulinda” kusho ukulinda isikhathi sikaNkulunkulu, ukulinda abantu, izehlakalo, nezinto akuhlelele zona, ukulinda intando Yakhe ukuba izembule kancane kancane kuwe. “Ukufuna” kusho ukubheka nokuqonda imicabango nezinhloso zikaNkulunkulu ngawe esebenzisa abantu, izehlakalo, izinto akuhlelele zona, ukuqonda ngazo

---

iqiniso, ukuqonda lokho okumele kufezwe abantu nezindlela zokukugcina, nokuqonda imiphumela uNkulunkulu afuna ukuyifeza kubantu nezinto afuna ukuzifeza kubo. “Ukuthobeka,” kubhekisela ekwamukeleni abantu, izehlakalo, nezinto eziqondiswa uNkulunkulu, ukwamukela ubukhosi Bakhe nokwazi indlela uNkulunkulu amisa ngayo ukudalelwa komuntu, indlela anakekela ngayo umuntu ngokuphila Kwakhe, indlela afeza ngayo iqiniso kumuntu. Zonke izinto ezingaphansi kwamalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu nobukhosi Bakhe zilandela imithetho yemvelo, futhi uma unquma ukuvumela uNkulunkulu akuhlelele futhi akunqumele yonke into, kufanele ufunde ukulinda, ufunde ukufuna, ufunde nokuthobeka. Lona umbono wonke umuntu ofuna ukuthobela igunya likaNkulunkulu okumele abe nawo, into eyisisekelo wonke umuntu ofuna ukwamukela ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu namalungiselelo Akhe okufanele abe nayo. Ukuze nibe nombono onjalo, kumele nisebenze kanzima; futhi yileyo ndlela kuphela eningangena ngayo eqinisweni langempela.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele III” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 137)**

### **Ukwamukela UNkulunkulu NjengeNkosi Yakho Eyingqayizivele Kuyisinyathelo Sokuqala Sokuthola Insindiso**

Amaqiniso mayelana negunya likaNkulunkulu ngamaqiniso wonke umuntu okumele awaphathe ngokubaluleka, kumele awezwe futhi awaqonde ngenhliziyo yakhe; ngoba la maqiniso awumthwalo wakho konke ukuphila komuntu, imuva lomuntu, inkathi yamanje nenkathi ezayo, ayisehlakalo esibalulekile wonke umuntu okumele aphumelele kuso empilweni, olwazini lomuntu ngobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu nangendlela okufanele abheke ngayo igunya likaNkulunkulu, kuyo yonke indawo umuntu aphokophele kuyo. Ngakho kuthatha ukuphila kwakho konke ukuwaqonda. Uma ubheka igunya likaNkulunkulu njengelibalulekile, lapho wamukela ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, uyoqonda kancane kancane ukuthi igunya likaNkulunkulu likhona ngempela. Kodwa uma ungakaze uqaphele igunya likaNkulunkulu, ungakaze wamukele ubukhosi Bakhe, kusho ukuthi kungakhathaleki ukuthi uphila iminyaka emingaki, ngeke uthole noluncane ulwazi ngobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu. Uma ungalazi ngempela futhi ungaliqondi igunya likaNkulunkulu, khona-ke lapho ufika ekupheleni kwendlela, ngisho noma wake wakholelwa amashumi eminyaka kuNkulunkulu, ngeke ube nalutho ozokubonisa ekuphileni kwakho, ulwazi lwakho ngobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu ngaphezu kokudalelwa komuntu luyoba into engekho. Ingabe lokhu akuyona into edabukisa kakhulu? Ngakho kungakhathaleki ukuthi usuhambe ibanga elinganani ekuphileni, kungakhathaleki ukuthi usumdala kangakanani, kungakhathaleki ukuthi lingakanani ibanga elikuhlalele, kumele uqale uqaphele igunya likaNkulunkulu futhi ulibheke njengelibalulekile, wamukele ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyiNkosi

---

yakho eyingqayizivele. Uthole ulwazi olucacile, olunembile nokuqonda ngala maqiniso amayelana nobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu ngaphezu kokudalelwa komuntu kungaba isifundo esikhulu kuwo wonke umuntu, kuyisihluthulelo sokwazi ukuphila komuntu nokuthola iqiniso, kuyingxenye yokuphila nesisekelo solwazi ngoNkulunkulu wonke umuntu abhekene nalo usuku ngalunye, okungekho umuntu ongamelana nakho. Uma oyedwa kini efisa ukuthatha izindlela ezingamulelayo ukuze afinyelele kulo mgomo, khona-ke ngithi kini, lokho akunakwenzeka! Uma ufuna ukuphunyuka ebukhosini bukaNkulunkulu, lokho ngeke kwenzeke nangephutha! UNkulunkulu uwukuphela kweNkosi yomuntu, uNkulunkulu uwukuphela kweNkosi yokudalelwa komuntu, ngakho akunakwenzeka ngomuntu ukuba anqume ukudalelwa kwakhe, futhi awukwazi. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi umuntu unamakhono amakhulu kangakanani, ngeke akwazi ukuthonya, ingasaphathwa eyokuqondisa, ukuhlela, nokulawula noma ukuguqula imiphumela yabanye. UNkulunkulu oyingqayizivele uqobo Lwakhe kuphela onganquma konke ngomuntu, ngoba nguye onegunya eliyinqayizivele elinobukhosi phezu kokudalelwa komuntu; futhi uMdali kuphela oyiNkosi yomuntu eyingqayizivele. Igunya likaNkulunkulu linobukhosi hhayi nje phezu kwabantu abadaliwe kuphela, kodwa naphezu kwezinto ezingadaliwe umuntu angeke akwazi ukuzibona, ezisezinkanyezini, nasendaweni yonke. Leli iqiniso elingenakuphikwa, iqiniso elikhona ngempela, okungekho muntu ongaliguqula. Uma omunye wenu engakagculiseki ngendlela izinto ezimi ngayo, ukholelwa ukuthi unamakhono akhethekile, futhi usacabanga ukuthi ungaba nenhlanhla uguqule izimo zakho zamanje noma uphunyuke kuzo; uma uzama ukuguqula ukudalelwa kwakho, ngalokho uvelela kwabanye uthole udumo nengcebo; ngakho ngithi kuwe, wenza izinto zibe nzima kuwe, uzibizela inkinga, uzimbela ithuna! Kungekudala ngelinye ilanga, uyothola ukuthi wenze isinqumo esibi, ukuthi imizamo yakho ibe yize. Isifiso sakho sokulwa nokudalelwa, nokuziphatha kwakho okubi, kuyokuholela endleleni ongeke ukwazi ukubuyela emuva ngayo, futhi uyokhokha kabuhlungu. Nakuba okwamanje ungaboni ukuthi mkhulu kangakanani umphumela, njengoba uqhubeka ubona iqiniso elijulile lokuthi uNkulunkulu uyiNkosi yokudalelwa komuntu, uyokubona kancane kancane lokho engikusho kuwe namuhla nencazelo yangempela yakho. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi unenhliziyi noma umoya, noma uwumuntu othanda iqiniso, lokho kuncike embonweni onawo ngobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu nangeqiniso. Futhi lokhu kuncuma ukuthi ungakwazi yini ukuliqonda ngempela igunya likaNkulunkulu. Uma ungakaze ekuphileni kwakho uzwe ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu namalungiselelo Akhe, ingasaphathwa eyokubona nokwamukela igunya likaNkulunkulu, khona-ke uyoba into engenamsebenzi, ngaphandle kokungabaza uyoba into uNkulunkulu afuna ukuyiqothula, uyoindiswa indlela oyikhethile nesinqumo osenzile. Kodwa labo emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, abangemukela uvivinyo Lwakhe, abangemukela ubukhosi Bakhe, abangathobela igunya Lakhe, futhi kancane kancane baqonde amazwi Akhe, bayozitholela ulwazi lweqiniso ngegunya likaNkulunkulu, ukuqonda kwangempela ngobukhosi Bakhe, futhi ngempela bayoba

---

ngabantu boMdali. Abantu abanjalo kuphela abayosindiswa. Ngoba baye babazi ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu, ngenxa yokuthi babamukele, ukwazisa kwabo nokuvuma iqiniso lokuthi ubukhosi bukaNkulunkulu bungaphezu kokudalelwa komuntu kuyiqiniso futhi kunembile. Lapho bebhekene nokufa bayokwazi, njengoJobe, ukuba nomqondo ongethuswa ukufa, bazithobe ekuqondiseni nasemalungiselelweni kaNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto, ngaphandle kokukhetha nesifiso somuntu. Ngumuntu onjalo kuphela oyokwazi ukubuyela ohlangothini loMdali njengomuntu wangempela odaliwe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “uNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele III” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 138)**

Umyalo KaNkulunkulu UJehova Kumuntu

UGenesise 2:15-17 UJehova uNkulunkulu wayesemthatha umuntu, wayesembeka ensimini yase-Edene ukuba ayilime futhi ayinakekele. Futhi uJehova uNkulunkulu wamyala umuntu, wathi, Kuyo yonke imithi yensimu ungadla ngokuthanda kwakho: Kepha kuwo umuthi wokwazi okuhle nokubi, ungadli: ngoba ngosuku oyodla ngalo kuwo uyakufa nokufa.

Ukuyengwa Kowesifazane Yinyoka

UGenesise 3:1-5 Manje inyoka yayinobuqili kunazo zonke izilwane zasendle owayezenzile uJehova uNkulunkulu. Yase ithi kowesifazane, Yebo, uNkulunkulu ushilo yini, ukuthi ningadli kuyo yonke imithi yasensimini na? Owesifazane wayesethi enyokeni, Singadla izithelo zemithi yensimu: Kodwa isithelo somuthi ophakathi nensimu, uNkulunkulu uthe, Ningasidli, ningasithinti, ukuba ningafi. Futhi inyoka yabe isithi kowesifazane, aniyikufa nokufa: Ngoba uNkulunkulu uyazi ukuthi mhla nisdla, khona-ke kuyakuvuleka amehlo enu, bese niba njengoNkulunkulu, nikwazi okuhle nokubi.

Lezi ziqephu ezimbili zicashunwe encwadini kaGenesise eBhayibhelini. Ingabe nonke nizijwayele lezi ziqephu ezimbili? Lokhu yinto eyenzeka ekuqaleni ngesikhathi isintu sidalwa ekuqaleni; kuyisihlo esenzeka ngempela. Okokuqala make sibheke ukuthi uJehova uNkulunkulu wabanika umyalo onjani o-Adamu no-Eva, ngenxa yokuthi okuqokethwe yilo myalo kubaluleke kakhulu esihlokweni sethu namhlanje. “Futhi uJehova uNkulunkulu wamyala umuntu, wathi, Kuyo yonke imithi yensimu ungadla ngokuthanda kwakho: Kepha kuwo umuthi wokwazi okuhle nokubi, ungadli: ngoba ngosuku oyodla ngalo kuwo uyokufa nokufa.” Umyalo kaNkulunkulu kulesi ziqephu uquketheni? Okokuqala, uNkulunkulu utshela umuntu ukuthi yini angayidla, okwabe kuyizithelo zemithi ehlukehlukene. Akukho ngozi kanye noshevu, zonke zingadliwa futhi zidliwe ngangokufisa komuntu, ngaphandle kokungabaza. Le ingxenye eyodwa. Enye

---

ingxenye iyisexwayiso. Lesi sexwayiso sitshela umuntu umuthi okungafanele adle izithelo zawo—akufanele adle izithelo zomuthi wokwazi okuhle nokubi. Kuzokwenzekani uma ekwenza lokho? UNkulunkulu watshela umuntu: Uma usidla uyokufa nokufa. Ingabe la mazwi aqondile? (Yebo.) Uma uNkulunkulu ubekutshela lokhu kodwa ubungaqondi ukuthi kungani, ubuzokuthatha njengomgomo noma umyalelo okufanele ulandelwe? Kufanele ulandelwe, akunjalo? Kodwa noma ngabe umuntu uyakwazi ukuwulandela, noma cha, amazwi kaNkulunkulu asobala. UNkulunkulu watshela umuntu ngokucacile ukuthi yini angayidla nokuthi yini angenakuyidla, nokuthi kuzokwenzekani uma edla lokho okungafanele akudle. Ngabe kukhona isimo sikaNkulunkulu osibonile kula mazwi amafushane awakhuluma? Ingabe la mazwi kaNkulunkulu aliqiniso? Kungabe kukhona inkohliso? Ingabe kukhona amacebo amanga? (Cha.) Ingabe ikhona into ethusayo? (Cha.) UNkulunkulu ngokuthembeka, ngeqiniso nangobuqotho watshela umuntu lokho ayengakudla nalokho ayengenakukudla, kucacile futhi kusobala. Ingabe ikhona incazelo efihliwe kulawa mazwi? Ingabe lawa mazwi aqondile? Ngabe sikhona isidingo sokuhlawumbisela? (Cha) Akukho sidingo sokuqagela. Incazelo yawo iyabonakala ngokusobala, futhi uyayiqonda ngokushesha lapho uyibona. Kucace bha. Okungukuthi, lokho afuna ukukusho, lokho uNkulunkulu afisa ukukuveza, kusuka enhliziyweni Yakhe. Izinto uNkulunkulu azivezayo zihlanzekile, ziqondile futhi zicacile. Azikho izisusa ezifihlekile, noma izincazelo ezifihliwe. Wakhuluma kumuntu ngokuqondile, emtshela ukuthi yini angayidla nokuthi yini angenakuyidla. Okungukuthi, ngala mazwi kaNkulunkulu umuntu angabona ukuthi inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu isobala, ukuthi inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu ineqiniso. Awekho amacebo nakancane lapha, akukutsheli ukuthi ungadli okudlekayo noma akutshele ukuthi “Kwenze bese ubona ukuthi kuzokwenzekani” ngezinto ongenakuzidla. Akaqonde lokhu. Noma yini uNkulunkulu ayicabangayo enhliziyweni Yakhe yilokho akushoyo. Uma ngithi uNkulunkulu ungcewele ngoba uzibonakalisa futhi azembule kula mazwi ngale ndlela, ungezwa engathi ngenza lukhulu ngento encane noma ukuthi ngelule incazelo Yami kwaze kweqa kakhulu. Uma kunjalo, ungakhathazeki, asikaqedi.

Masikhulume “Ngokuyengwa Kowesifazane Yinyoka.” Ingabe ubani inyoka? (USathane.) USathane udlala indima yokuba isiqhathaniso ohlelweni lukaNkulunkulu lokuphatha lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha futhi indima esingeke sihluleke ukuyisho uma sixoxa ngobungcewele bukaNkulunkulu. Kungani ngisho njalo? Uma ungabazi ububi nokonakala kukaSathane noma imvelo kaSathane, kuzobe awunandlela yokuyibona, noma ukwazi ukuthi buyini ubungcewele ngempela. Ngokudideka, abantu bakholwa ukuthi lokho uSathane akwenzayo kulungile, ngoba baphila phakathi kwalesi simo esonakele. Ngaphandle kwesiqhathaniso, kungenalutho ongaqhathanisa nalo, awunakho ukwazi ukuthi buyini ubungcewele. Kungakho kufanele kukhulunywe ngoSathane lapha. Ukukhuluma okunjalo akukhona nje ukukhuluma

---

okunganalutho. Ngamazwi nezenzo zikaSathane, sizobona ukuthi uSathane wenza kanjani, ukuthi usonakalisa kanjani isintu, ukuthi unemvelo enjani nokuthi ubuso bakhe kunjani. Manje wathini owesifazane enyokeni? Owesifazane walandisa inyoka lokho uJehova uNkulunkulu abekade ekushilo kuye. Uma siya ngalokho akusho, wayeqinisekisile ngokufaneleka kwakho konke loko uNkulunkulu ayekushilo kuye? Akakwazanga ukuthola isiqiniseko ngalokhu, akunjalo? Njengomuntu owayesanda kudalwa, wabe engenalo ikhono lokuhlukanisa phakathi kokuhle nokubi, kanti futhi wayengenalo ikhono lokuqonda nanoma yini emzungezile. Ngokwamazwi awakhuluma enyokeni wayengakaqinisekisi ngamazwi kaNkulunkulu ngokuthi alungile enhliziyweni yakhe; wayenalesi simo sengqondo. Ngakho kwathi lapho inyoka ibona ukuthi owesifazane wayengenaso isimo sengqondo esicacile mayelana namazwi kaNkulunkulu, yathi: “Aniyikufa nokufa: Ngoba uNkulunkulu uyazi ukuthi mhla nisisidla, khona-ke kuyakuvuleka amehlo enu, bese niba njengoNkulunkulu, nikwazi okuhle nokubi.” Kukhona okungalungile ngala mazwi? Lapho niqeda ukufunda lo musho, nikwazile ukuthola umqondo ngezinhloso zenyoka? Kungabe yiziphi izinhloso inyoka enazo? (Ukulinga umuntu ukuthi enze isono.) Ifuna ukulinga lo owesifazane ukuthi angagcini amazwi kaNkulunkulu, kodwa ayikhulumanga ngokuqondile Ngakho singasho ukuthi inobuqili kakhulu. Iveza lokho ekushoyo ngendlela enobuqili futhi egwegwesayo ukuze ifinyelele enjongweni yayo eyihlosile, eyigcina ifihlekile kumuntu ngaphakathi kwayo—lokhu ubuqili benyoka. USathane selokhu ekhuluma futhi enza ngale ndlela. Uthi, “ngeke neze,” ngaphandle kokuqinisekisa ngale ndlela noma nangenye. Kodwa lapho ekuzwa lokhu, inhliziyo yalo owesifazane ongenalwazi yathinteka. Inyoka yajabula ngoba amazwi ayo ayebe nomphumela ewufisayo—lokhu kwabe kuyinhloso yenyoka enobuqili. Ngaphezu kwalokho, ngokuthembisa umphumela umuntu ayekholwa ukuthi ungomuhle, yamyenga, yathi, “mhla nisisidla, khona-ke kuyakuvuleka amehlo enu.” Ngakho, uyadlinza: “Ukuba amehlo ami avuleke yinto enhle!”. Yase isho okuthile okungcono, amazwi angaziwa umuntu, amazwi asebenzisa amandla amakhulu okulinga phezu kwalabo abawezwayo: “Nizoba njengoNkulunkulu, nikwazi okuhle nokubi.” Ingabe la mazwi awanakuyenga okukhulu kumuntu? Kunjengokuthi umuntu athi kuwe: “Ubuso bakho bunesimo esihle kakhulu. Bufushane nje kancane ngasembonjeni wekhala lakho, kodwa uma ungakulungisa lokho, uyoba unobuhle oseqophelweni eliphezulu emhlabeni! Kumuntu ongakaze afise ukuhlinzelwa ubuhle, inhliziyo yakhe ingathinteka lapho ezwa lawa mazwi? Ingabe la mazwi ayayenga? Ingabe lokhu kuyenga kuyalinga kuwena? Ingabe kuyakuvivinya? (Yebo.) Ingabe uNkulunkulu uyazisho izinto ezinjenga lezi? Ingabe bekukhona ngisho ukhasha lwalokhu emazwini kaNkulunkulu ekade siwabheka manje nje? (Cha.) Ingabe uNkulunkulu usho lokho akucabangayo enhliziyweni Yakhe? Ingabe umuntu angayibona inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu emazwini Akhe? (Yebo.) Kodwa emuva kokuthi inyoka isikhulumile lawo mazwi kowesifazane, ukwazile ukubona inhliziyo yayo? (Cha.) Futhi ngenxa yokungabi nolwazi komuntu, umuntu wayengeka kalula ngamazwi enyoka,

---

futhi walutheka kalula. Ngakho ingabe ukwazile ukubona izinhloso zikaSathane? Ingabe ukwazile ukubona inhloso ngasemuva kwalokho akusho? Ingabe ukwazile ukubona icebo lakhe kanye neqhinga lakhe elinobuqili? (Cha.) Ingabe isimo esinjani esikhonjiswa indlela akhuluma ngayo uSathane? Ingabe ubone ingqikithi enjani kuSathane ngala mazwi? Ingabe inomshoshaphansi? Mhlawumbe ngaphandle uyamamatheka noma akakhombisi lutho nhlobo. Kodwa enhliziyweni yakhe, ucabanga ukuthi uzofinyelela kanjani enjongweni yakhe, futhi yile njongo ongakwazi ukuyibona. Ube usuyengwa yizo zonke izithembiso akunika zona, zonke izinzuzo akhuluma ngazo. Uzibona zizinhle, futhi uzwa ukuthi lokho akushoyo kuwusizo kakhulu, kunohlonze kakhulu kunalokho okushiwo uNkulunkulu. Uma lokhu kwenzeka, ingabe umuntu akaphenduki isiboshwa esithobayo? Ingabe le ndlela esetshenziswa uSathane ayikhohlakele? Uvuma ukululazeka: Ngaphandle kokuphakamisa umunwe, ngale misho emibili uyakujabulela ukumlandela, ukuvumelana naye. Injongo yakhe seyifezekile. Ingabe le njongo yakhe ayiyimbi? Ingabe lobu akubona ubuso bukaSathane obuphansi kakhulu? Emazwini kaSathane, umuntu ubona izinhloso zakhe ezimbi, ubona ubuso bakhe obubi kakhulu futhi ubona ingqikithi yakhe. Akunjalo? Uma uqhathanisa le misho, ngaphandle kokuhlaziya, mhlawumbe ungezwa sengathi amazwi kaJehova uNkulunkulu abuthuntu, ajwayelekile futhi avamile, ukuthi asikho isidingo sokuwathakasela ukuncoma ukuthembeka kukaNkulunkulu. Uma sithatha amazwi kaSathane kanye nobuso bakhe obubi kakhulu futhi siwasebenzise njengesiqhathaniso, nokho, ngabe la mazwi kaNkulunkulu anesisindo esikhulu kubantu banamhlanje? (Yebo.) Ngalesi siqhathaniso, umuntu angezwa ukungabi nasici kukaNkulunkulu okumsulwa. Izwi ngalinye uSathane alishoyo kanye nezisusa zalo, izinhloso zalo kanye nendlela akhuluma ngayo konke konakalisiwe. Isiphi isici esisemqoka sendlela yakhe yokukhuluma? Usebenzisa ukugwegwesa ukukuyenga ungaboni, noma akakuvumeli ukuthi ubone ukuthi iyini injongo yakhe; ukuvumela ukuthi -uheheke, akwenze ukuthi umncome futhi umbabaze. Ingabe akulona leli icebo likaSathane elimiyo njalo? (Yebo.)

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele IV” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 139)**

Ingxoxo Phakathi KukaSathane NoNkulunkulu UJehova

UJobe 1:6-11 Kwathi ngelinye ilanga lapho kungena amadodana kaNkulunkulu ema phambi kukaJehova noSathane wangena naye kanye nawo. UJehova wabe esethi kuSathane, Uvelaphi na? Khona-ke uSathane waphendula uJehova, wathi, ekuzuleni emhlabeni, nasekwehleni ngenyuka kuwo. Wayesethi uJehova kuSathane, Ingabe uyiqaphele inceku Yami uJobe, ukuthi akekho ofana naye emhlabeni, indoda engasoleki, elungile futhi emesabayo uNkulunkulu, egwemayo okubi? Khona-ke uSathane wabe esemphendula uJehova, wayesethi,

---

uJobe uyamesaba uNkulunkulu ngeze na? Awumbiyelanga yini yena, nendlu yakhe, nakho konke okwakhe nxazonke? Wabusisa umsebenzi wezandla zakhe, futhi impahla yakhe yandile emhlabeni. Kepha ake welule isandla Sakho manje, bese uthinta konke anakho, futhi uyokuthuka ebusweni Bakho.

UJobe 2:1-5 Kwathi futhi ngelinye ilanga kwangena amadodana kaNkulunkulu ema phambi kukaJehova, noSathane wangena kanye nawo ukuma phambi kukaJehova wase ethi kuSathane, Uvelaphi na? USathane waphendula uJehova, futhi wathi, ekuzuleni emhlabeni, nasekwehleni ngenyuka kuwo. UJehova wayesethi kuSathane, Ingabe uyiqaphele inceku Yami uJobe, ukuthi akekho ofana naye emhlabeni, uyindoda engenasici, elungileyo, loyo osaba uNkulunkulu, nogwema okubi? Futhi usabambelela ekuthembekeni kwakhe, yize ungivusele ukumbhubhisa engenacala. USathane wabe esemphendula uJehova, wayesethi, Isikhumba ngesikhumba, yebo, konke lokho umuntu anakho uyakunika ngokuphila kwakhe. Kepha lula isandla Sakho manje, futhi uthinte amathambo akhe nenyama yakhe, futhi uyokukuthuka ebusweni Bakho.

Lezi ziqephu ezimbili ziyingxoxo phakathi kukaNkulunkulu noSathane, futhi zilandisa ukuthi uNkulunkulu wathini nokuthi uSathane wathini. Ingabe kuningi okwashiwo uNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu akazange akhulume kakhulu, futhi wakhuluma kalula kakhulu. Singabubona ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu emazwini alula kaNkulunkulu? Abanye bazothi lokhu akulula. Ngakho singabubona ububi obukhulu bukaSathane ezimpendulweni zakhe? (Yebo.) Asiqale ngokubheka ukuthi uhlobo luni lombuzo uJehova uNkulunkulu awubuza uSathane. (“Uvelaphi na?”) Ingabe umbuzo oqondile lona? Ingabe ikhona incazelo efihliwe? (Cha.) Umbuzo nje, kuphela, ongenayo enye inhloso. Uma benginganibuza: “Uvelaphi?” Beningaphendula kanjani? Ingabe umbuzo onzima ukuwuphendula? Ningathi: “Ekuzuleni emhlabeni nasekuhambahambeni kuwo?” (Cha.) Ngeke niphendule kanje, ngakho nizwa kanjani uma nibona uSathane ephendula ngale ndlela? (Sizwa ukuthi uSathane akanangqondo futhi unobuqili.) Ningasho ukuthi ngizizwa kanjani? Njalo uma ngibona lawa mazwi ngizizwa nginengiwe, ngenxa yokuthi ukhuluma ngaphandle kokusho okuthile. Ingabe wawuphendula umbuzo kaNkulunkulu? Amazwi akhe ayengeyona impendulo, kwakungenamphumela. Ayengeyona impendulo eqondiswe embuzweni kaNkulunkulu. “Ekuzuleni emhlabeni, nasekwehleni ngenyuka kuwo.” Ngabe uqondani ngala mazwi? Uvelaphi ngempela uSathane? Niyitholile impendulo? (Cha.) Lobu “ubuhlakani” bobuqili bukaSathane, ukungavumeli noma ubani ukuthi athole ukuthi uthini ngempela. Seniwezwile lawa mazwi, nilokhu ningenakuqonda ukuthi utheni, kepha useqedile ukuphendula. Ukholwa ukuthi uphendule ngokuphelele. Ingabe uzizwa unjani-ke? Unengekile? (Yebo). Manje uqala ukunengeka ngala mazwi. USathane akakhulumi ngendlela eqondile, ngalokho ekushiya unwaya ikhanda ungakwazi ukuqonda umthombo wamazwi akhe. Ngezinye izikhathi ukhuluma ngokoqondile, futhi ngezinye izikhathi ubuswa yingqikithi yakhe, imvelo yakhe uqobo. La



---

mazwi aphuma ngqo emlonyeni kaSathane. Awacatshangwanga isikhathi eside futhi ashiwo nguSathane, ecabanga ukuthi uhlakaniphile; wawasho kalula nje. Lapho umbuza ukuthi uvelaphi, usebenzisa la mazwi ukukuphendula. Uzizwa udidekile kakhulu, uhlale ungazi ukuthi uvelaphi ngempela. Ingabe kukhona abanye phakathi kwenu abakhuluma kanje? (Yebo.) Ingabe indlela enjani lena yokukhuluma? (Iyadida futhi ayinikezi impendulo eqinisekile.) Singasebenzisa amagama anjani ukuchaza le ndlela yokukhuluma? Iyaphambukisa futhi iyakhohlisa, akunjalo? Ake ucabange umuntu engafuni ukuba abanye bazi ukuthi ubekuphi izolo. Uyambuza: “Ngikubonile izolo. Ubuyaphi?” Akakuphenduli ngendlela eqondile ukusho ukuthi uye kuphi izolo. Uthi “Bekuwolunye usuku olumangalisayo izolo. Angive ngikhathele!” Uwuphendulile umbuzo wakho? Yebo, kodwa bekungeyona impendulo obukade uyifuna. Lobu “ubuhlakani” bobuqili bomuntu. Awusoze wathola ukuthi uchaza ukuthini noma uqonde umthombo noma inhloso esemuva kwamazwi akhe. Awuyazi azama ukuyigwema ngoba enhliziyweni yakhe unendaba yakhe uqobo—lokhu umshoshaphansi. Ingabe nani nivamile ukukhuluma ngale ndlela? (Yebo.) Ingabe yini-ke inhloso yenu? Ingabe kwesinye isikhathi ukuvikela lokho okubalulekile kuwena, kwesinye isikhathi ukugcina indawo yakho, isiqu sakho, ukugcina izimfihlo zempilo yakho yangasese, ukulondoloza udumo lwakho? Noma ngabe iyiphi inhloso, ayihlukani nalokho okubalulekile kuwe, ixhumene naloku okubalulekile kuwe. Ingabe akuyona imvelo yomuntu lena? Ngakho-ke ingabe wonke umuntu onalolu hlobo lobuntu akahlobene noSathane? Singakusho lokhu, akunjalo? Ngokujwayelekile, lokhu kubonakaliswa kuyanenga futhi kuyenyanyeka. Nawe manje nizizwa ninengekile, akunjalo? (Yebo.)

Uma siphinda sibheka isiqephu sokuqala, uSathane uyaphinda uphendula uJehova, ethi: “UJobe uyamesaba uNkulunkulu ngeze na?” Uqala ukuhlasela isinqumo sikaJehova mayelana noJobe, futhi loku kuhlasela kunobutha phakathi. “Awumbiyelanga yini yena, nendlu yakhe, nakho konke okwakhe nxazonke?” Lokhu ukuqonda nokuhlola kukaSathane umsebenzi kaJehova uNkulunkulu kuJobe. USathane uwuhlola kanje, ethi: “Ubusise umsebenzi wezandla zakhe, futhi impahla yakhe yandile emhlabeni. Kepha ake welule isandla Sakho manje, bese uthinta konke anakho, futhi uyokuthuka ebusweni Bakho.” USathane uhlala ekhuluma ngendlela edidayo, kodwa lapha ukhuluma ngokuqiniseka. Nokho, la mazwi akhulunywa ngokuqiniseka awukuhlasela, ukuhlambalaza nombango noJehova uNkulunkulu, noNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. Ingabe nizizwa kanjani uma niwezwa? Ingabe nizwa ukuzonda? Niyakwazi ukubona izinhloso zakhe? Okokuqala nje, uphikisa isinqumo sikaJehova uNkulunkulu ngoJobe—lowo omesabayo uNkulunkulu abalekela ububi. Uphinde aphikise konke uJobe akushoyo nakwenzayo, okungukuthi, uphikisa ukwesaba kwakhe uJehova. Ngabe kubeka icala? USathane uyasola, uyaphikisa futhi uyakungabaza konke uJehova akwenzayo nakushoyo. Akakholwa, uthi “Uma Wena uthi izinto zinje, kungani mina ngingazibonanga? Wena umnike izibusiso eziningi kakhulu,

---

angekwesabe kanjani?” Akukhona ukuphikisa konke uNkulunkulu akwenzayo lokhu? Ukusola, ukuphikisa, ukuhlambalaza—ingabe amazwi akhe akanalo uchuku? Ingabe awayikho ukuvezwa kwangempela kwalokho uSathane akucabangayo enhliziyweni yakhe? Ngokuqinisekile la mazwi awafani namazwi esiqeda ukuwafunda manje: “Ekuzuleni emhlabeni, nasekwehleni ngenyuka kuwo.” Ahluke ngokuphelele kulawo. Ngala mazwi, uSathane uveza ngokusobala isimo sengqondo ngoNkulunkulu kanye nokwenyanya ukwesaba uNkulunkulu kukaJobe okusenhliziyweni yakhe. Ngesikhathi lokhu kwenzeka, unya kanye nemvelo yakhe embi, kudalulwa ngokuphelele. Uyabenyanya labo abesaba uNkulunkulu, uyabenyanya labo ababalekela okubi, futhi ngisho nakakhulu wenyanya uJehova uNkulunkulu ngokunika abantu izibusiso. Ufuna ukusebenzisa leli thuba ukubhubhisa uJobe amphakamisa ngesandla Sakhe, ukumcekela phansi, ethi: “Wena uthi uJobe uyakwesaba futhi ubalekela okubi.” Mina ngibona ngenye indlela. Usebenzisa izindlela ezinhlobonhlobo ukuchukuluza kanye nokulinga uJehova, futhi usebenzisa izindlela ezinhlobonhlobo ukuze uJehova uNkulunkulu anikele uJobe kuSathane ukuba asetshenziswe, alinyazwe futhi alawulwe kungenamkhawulo. Ufuna ukusebenzisa leli thuba ukuqothula le ndoda elungile futhi ephelisiwe emehlweni kaNkulunkulu. Ingabe ukuba kwakhe nenhliziywo eyilolu hlobo isigubhugubhu sesikhashana? Cha, akusona. Kade kulokhu kwakheka. UNkulunkulu uyasebenza, uNkulunkulu unakekela umuntu, ubheka umuntu, kanti uSathane uyamlandelisisa. Noma ngubani uNkulunkulu amenzela umusa, uSathane naye uyamqapha, amlandele ngemuva. Uma uNkulunkulu efuna lo muntu, uSathane angenza konke okusemandleni akhe ukuvimba uNkulunkulu, ngokusebenzisa izindlela ezimbi ezininginingi ukulinga, ukuhlupha nokuphihliza umsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenzayo ukuze afeze injongo yakhe efihliwe. Ingabe yini injongo yakhe? Akafuni ukuba uNkulunkulu abe noma nobani; ufuna bonke labo uNkulunkulu abafunayo, ukuhlala kubona, ukubalawula, ukubaphatha ukuze bakhonze yena, ukuze benze izenzo ezimbi kanye naye. Ingabe akuyona inhloso kaSathane embi? Ngokujwayelekile, nivame ukuthi uSathane ukhohlakele, mubi kakhulu, kodwa nike nambona? Ningakwazi ukubona kuphela ukuthi umuntu mubi kangakanani kodwa anikaboni eqinisweni ukuthi uSathane ukhohlakele kangakanani ngempela. USathane usempini noNkulunkulu, elandela njalo ngemuva Kwakhe. Injongo yakhe ukudiliza wonke umsebenzi uNkulunkulu afuna ukuwenza, ukuthathela kuye nokulawula labo uNkulunkulu abafunayo, ukucima ngokuphelele labo uNkulunkulu abafunayo. Uma bengapheliswa nya, baba ngabakaSathane ukuze basetshenziswe nguye—lena injongo yakhe. Bese, uNkulunkulu wenzani? UNkulunkulu usho umusho olula nje kulesi siqephu; awukho umbhalo wanoma yini enye uNkulunkulu ayenzayo, kodwa siyabona kunemibhalo eminingi ngalokho uSathane akwenzayo nakushoyo. Esiqeshini sombhalo esingezansi, uJehova wabuza uSathane, “Uvelaphi na?” Ingabe ithini impendulo kaSathane? (Iselokhu iwukuthi “Ekuzuleni emhlabeni, nasekwehleni ngenyuka kuwo.”) Iselokhu iyilowo musho. Ingabe sewube kanjani isiqubulo sikaSathane, ubuciko bukaSathane? Ingabe

---

uSathane akanayo inzondo? Ukusho lo musho onengayo kanye kwenele. Kungani uSathane ebuyela kulo musho njalo? Lokhu kubonisa into eyodwa: imvelo kaSathane ayiguquki. Ubuso bakhe obubi kakhulu akuyona into angayigcina ifihliwe isikhathi eside. UNkulunkulu umbuza umbuzo futhi uphendula ngale ndlela embi, akusaphathwa ukuthi ubaphatha kanjani abantu! Akesabi uNkulunkulu, Akamesabi uNkulunkulu, futhi akamlaleli uNkulunkulu. Ngakho unesibindi sokuchachaza phambi kukaNkulunkulu ngokungabi namahloni, ukusebenzisa la mazwi afanayo ukuziba umbuzo kaNkulunkulu, ukusebenzisa le mpendulo efanayo ukuphendula umbuzo kaNkulunkulu, ukuzama ukusebenzisa le mpendulo ukujabhisa uNkulunkulu—lobu ubuso obubi bukaSathane. Akakholelwa ekubeni ngumninimandla onke kukaNkulunkulu, akakholelwa egunyeni likaNkulunkulu, futhi ngokuqinisekile akazimisele ukulalela ngaphansi kokubuswa nguNkulunkulu. Uhlala ephikisana noNkulunkulu njalo, uhlala ehlasela konke uNkulunkulu akwenzayo, ezama ukuphihliza konke uNkulunkulu akwenzayo—lokhu injongo yakhe embi.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele IV” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 140)**

Ingxoxo Phakathi KukaSathane NoNkulunkulu UJehova

UJobe 1:6-11 Kwathi ngelinye ilanga lapho kungena amadodana kaNkulunkulu ema phambi kukaJehova noSathane wangena naye kanye nawo. UJehova wabe esethi kuSathane, Uvelaphi na? Khona-ke uSathane waphendula uJehova, wathi, ekuzuleni emhlabeni, nasekwehleni ngenyuka kuwo. Wayesethi uJehova kuSathane, Ingabe uyiqaphele inceku Yami uJobe, ukuthi akekho ofana naye emhlabeni, indoda engasoleki, elungile futhi emesabayo uNkulunkulu, egwemayo okubi? Khona-ke uSathane wabe esemphendula uJehova, wayesethi, uJobe uyamesaba uNkulunkulu ngeze na? Awumbiyelanga yini yena, nendlu yakhe, nakho konke okwakhe nxazonke? Wabusisa umsebenzi wezandla zakhe, futhi impahla yakhe yandile emhlabeni. Kepha ake welule isandla Sakho manje, bese uthinta konke anakho, futhi uyokuthuka ebusweni Bakho.

UJobe 2:1-5 Kwathi futhi ngelinye ilanga kwangena amadodana kaNkulunkulu ema phambi kukaJehova, noSathane wangena kanye nawo ukuma phambi kukaJehova wase ethi kuSathane, Uvelaphi na? USathane waphendula uJehova, futhi wathi, ekuzuleni emhlabeni, nasekwehleni ngenyuka kuwo. UJehova wayesethi kuSathane, Ingabe uyiqaphele inceku Yami uJobe, ukuthi akekho ofana naye emhlabeni, uyindoda engenasici, elungileyo, loyo osaba uNkulunkulu, nogwema okubi? Futhi usabambelela ekuthembekeni kwakhe, yize ungivusele ukumbhubhisa engenacala. USathane wabe esemphendula uJehova, wayesethi, Isikhumba ngesikhumba, yebo,

---

konke lokho umuntu anakho uyakunika ngokuphila kwakhe. Kepha lula isandla Sakho manje, futhi uthinte amathambo akhe nenyama yakhe, futhi uyokukuthuka ebusweni Bakho.

Ohlelweni lokuphatha lukaNkulunkulu lweminyaka eyizinkulungwane eziyisithupha, lezi ziqephu ezimbili ezishiwo uSathane kanye nezinto uSathane azenzayo eNcwadini kaJobe zimele ukumelana kwakhe noNkulunkulu, futhi lokhu uSathane ekhombisa ubuyena boqobo. Uwabonile amazwi nezenzo zikaSathane empilweni yangempela? Uma ukubona, kungenzeka ungacabangi ukuthi yizinto ezikhulunywe nguSathane, kodwa esikhundleni salokho ucabange ukuthi izinto ezikhulunywe ngumuntu. Ingabe yini eboniswayo, uma izinto ezinjalo zikhulunywa ngumuntu? USathane oboniswayo. Ngisho noma umbona, ulokhu ungaqondi ukuthi zikhulunywa nguSathane ngempela. Kodwa lapha namanje ubonile ngokusobala lokho uSathane uqobo lwakhe akushilo. Usunokuqonda okusobala, okucace bha ngobuso obubi kakhulu nokukhohlakala kukaSathane. Ngakho ingabe lezi ziqephu ezimbili ezikhulunywa nguSathane zibalulekile kubantu banamhlanje ukuze bakwazi ukwazi imvelo kaSathane? Ingabe lezi ziqephu ezimbili zifanelekile ukuthi ziqoqwe ukuze isintu namhlanje sikwazi ukubona ubuso obubi kakhulu bukaSathane, ukubona ubuso bukaSathane bangempela basekuqaleni. Nakuba ukusho lokho kungabonakala kungafanelekile kahle, ukukubeka ngale ndlela kusengathathwa ngokuthi kuqondile. Ngingakubeka ngale ndlela kuphela futhi uma ningakuqonda, ngakho kwenele. Kaninginingi, uSathane uhlasela izinto uJehova uNkulunkulu azenzayo, ephonsa izinsolo ngokwesaba uJehova kukaJobe. Uzama ukuchukuluza uJehova ngezindlela ezinhlobonhlobo, enza uJehova ukuthi amvumele ukuthi alinge uJobe. Amazwi akhe ngakho-ke avusa ulaka kakhulu. Ngakho ngitshele, lapho uSathane esewakhulumile la mazwi, uNkulunkulu angabona ngokucacile ukuthi uSathane ufuna ukwenzani? (Yebo.) Enhliziyweni kaNkulunkulu, le ndoda uJobe uNkulunkulu ayibukayo—le nceku kaNkulunkulu, le uNkulunkulu ayithatha njengomuntu olungile, umuntu ophelilesiwe—ingabe angalumela lolu hlobo lokulingwa? (Yebo.) Kungani uNkulunkulu eqiniseke kangaka ngalokho? Ingabe uNkulunkulu uhlale ehlola inhliziyi yomuntu? (Yebo.) Ngakho ingabe uSathane uyakwazi ukuhlola inhliziyi yomuntu? USathane akakwazi. Nakuba uSathane ekwazi ukubona inhliziyi yomuntu, imvelo yakhe embi ayisoze yakholwa ukuthi ubungcwele wubungcwele, noma ukuthi ukungcola wukungcola. USathane omubi akasoze azisa noma yini engcwele, elungile noma egqamile. USathane akukho angakwenza ngaphandle kokwenza konke okusemandleni ukwenza ngokuhambisana nemvelo yakhe, ububi bakhe, kanye nangalezi ndlela azisebenzisayo. Ngisho noma kubiza ukuthi ajeziswe noma abhujiswe nguNkulunkulu, akanqikazi ukuphikisana noNkulunkulu ngenkani—lokhu ukukhohlakala, lena imvelo kaSathane. Ngakho kulesi siqephu, uSathane uthi: “Isikhumba ngesikhumba, yebo, konke lokho umuntu anakho uyakunika ngokuphila kwakhe. Kepha lula isandla Sakho manje, futhi uthinte amathambo akhe nenyama yakhe, futhi uyokukuthuka

---

ebusweni Bakho.” USathane ucabanga ukuthi ukwesaba uNkulunkulu komuntu kungenxa yokuthi umuntu ekade ethole izinzuzo eziningi kakhulu kuNkulunkulu. Umuntu uthola izinzuzo kuNkulunkulu, ngakho uthi uNkulunkulu ulungile. Kodwa akukhona ukuthi uNkulunkulu ulungile, kungenxa nje yokuthi umuntu uthola izinzuzo eziningi kakhulu yingakho engesaba uNkulunkulu ngale ndlela: Uma nje uNkulunkulu emephuca lezi zinzuzo, uzobe eselahla uNkulunkulu. Emvelweni yakhe embi, uSathane akakholelwa ukuthi inhliziyi yomuntu ingamesaba uNkulunkulu ngempela. Ngenxa yemvelo yakhe embi akazi ukuthi buyini ubungcwele, akusaphathwa ukuthi ukuhlonipha okukhulu okunokwesaba kuyini. Akazi ukuthi kuyini ukulalela uNkulunkulu, kuyini ukwesaba uNkulunkulu. Ngoba yena akamazi umuntu, ucabanga ukuthi, umuntu naye ngeke amesabe uNkulunkulu. Ngitshele, uSathane akamubi na? Ngaphandle kwebandla lethu, kuzo zonke izinhlobonhlobo zezinkolo namahlelo, noma amaqembu ezenkolo noma ezokuhlalisana kwabantu, abekho abakholelwa ebukhoneni bukaNkulunkulu, ingasaphathwa eyakukholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ube yinyama futhi wenza umsebenzi wokwahlulela, ngakho bacabanga ukuthi lokho okholelwa kukho nakho akusiyena uNkulunkulu. Umuntu ofebayo ubuka futhi abone wonke omunye umuntu efeba, njengaye. Umuntu oqamba amanga sonke isikhathi ubuka futhi abone ukuthi akekho umuntu othembekile, ubabona bonke beqamba amanga. Umuntu omubi ubona bonke abantu bebabi futhi ufuna ukulwa nabo bonke ababonayo. Kanti labo bantu abanokwethembeka okuqhathanisekayo babona wonke umuntu ethembekile, ngakho bahlala bekhohliswa njalo, bayaphangwa njalo, futhi ayikho into abangayenza. Ngisho lezi zibonelo ezimbalwa ukuze nibe nesiqiniseko kakhulu: imvelo embi kaSathane akuyona into eyimpoqo okwesikhashana noma into edalwa indawo akuyo, noma akusona isibonakaliso sesikhashana esidalwa yinoma isiphi isizathu noma isendlalelo. Akunjalo neze! Akakwazi ukuba okunye ngaphandle kwale ndlela! Akakwazi ukwenza noma yini elungile. Ngisho noma esho into okumnandi ukuyizwa, umane ekuyenga nje. Lapho amazwi akhe anda ngokuthandeka, ukungacasuli, ukuba mnene, yilapho zinonya kakhulu izinhloso zakhe ezimbi ngemuva kwalawo mazwi. Ingabe ubuso obunjani, imvelo enjani uSathane ayikhombisayo kulezi ziqephu ezimbili? (Enomshoshaphansi, enonya futhi embi.) Isimilo sakhe sokuqala sibi, sibi kakhulu futhi sinonya.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele IV” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 141)**

UNkulunkulu wadala umuntu futhi kusukela lapho wayelokhu eholi impilo yesintu. Noma ngokunika isintu izibusiso, ukubanika imithetho, ukubeka imigomo enhlobonhlobo yempilo, ingabe niyazi ukuthi yini inhloso kaNkulunkulu ngokwenza lezi zinto? Okokuqala, ungasho ngokuqinisekile ukuthi konke uNkulunkulu akwenzayo, ukwenzela ukusiza isintu?

---

Ningacabanga ukuthi lo musho ubanzi futhi awusho lutho, kodwa uma sikhuluma ngempela, akukhona konke yini uNkulunkulu akwenzayo okokuhola nokuqondisa umuntu ekuphileni impilo ejwayelekile? Noma ngabe okokuthi umuntu agcine imigomo Yakhe noma agcine imithetho Yakhe, inhloso kaNkulunkulu ukuthi umuntu angakhonzi uSathane, angalinyazwa uSathane; lokhu kuyisisekelo, futhi lokhu kwenziwa ekuqaleni ngqa. Ekuqaleni ngqa, lapho umuntu engayiqondi intando kaNkulunkulu wathatha imithetho nemigomo elula futhi wenza imibandela eyayiphethe zonke izibonakaliso ongazicabanga. Le mibandela ilula, kepha phakathi kwayo iqukethe intando kaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu uyasilondoloza, uyasazisa futhi usithanda kakhulu isintu. Ingabe akunjalo? (Yebo.) Ngakho singasho ukuthi inhliziyo yakhe ingcwele? Singathi inhliziyo yakhe ihlanzekile? (Yebo.) Ingabe uNkulunkulu unazo noma iziphi izimbangela ezingezinhle. (Cha.) Ngakho le nhloso Yakhe yinhle futhi ilungile? (Yebo.) Akukhathaleki ukuthi yimiphi imibandela uNkulunkulu ayenza, ngokuhamba komsebenzi Wakhe yonke inomphumela omuhle kumuntu, futhi iyahola endleleni. Manje ngabe kukhona nanoma yimiphi imicabango yobugovu emqondweni kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe uNkulunkulu unezinye izinhloso ezengeziwe, mayelana nomuntu, noma ingabe ufuna ukusebenzisa umuntu ngendlela ethile? (Cha.) Akunjalo neze. UNkulunkulu wenza njengoba esho, futhi ucabanga kanjalo enhliziyweni Yakhe. Akanayo inhloso exubile, akanayo imicabango enobunqonqela. Akazenzeli lutho Yena, kodwa umuntu umenzela yonke into ngokuphelele, ngaphandle kwezinhloso Zakhe siqu. Nakuba enezinhlelo kanye nezinhloso ngomuntu, akenzi lutho ezenzela Yena uqobo. Yonke into ayenzayo, uyenzela isintu, ukuvikela isintu, ukuvimbela isintu ukuba singaduswa. Ngakho ingabe le nhliziyu ayilona igugu? Ingabe uyalubona ngisho uphawu oluncinyane lwale nhliziyu eyigugu kuSathane? Awuboni ngisho uphawu olulodwa lwalokhu kuSathane. Yonke into uNkulunkulu ayenzayo ibonakala kalula. Ngokubuka indlela uNkulunkulu asebenza ngayo, usebenza kanjani? Ingabe uNkulunkulu uthatha le mithetho nala mazwi Akhe awabophe awaqinise ekhanda lomuntu ngamunye, njengesibekelo sokuqinisa ibhande ekhanda lomuntu,<sup>[a]</sup> ewaphoqelela phezu komuntu ngamunye. Ingabe Usebenza ngale ndlela? (Cha.) Ngakho uNkulunkulu uwenza ngayiphi indlela umsebenzi Wakhe? (Uyasihola. Uyaseluleka futhi asikhuthaze.) Ingabe uyanisongela? Ingabe ukhuluma nani agwegwese? (Cha.) Uma ungaliqondi iqiniso, uNkulunkulu ukuhola kanjani? (Uletha ukukhanya.) Uletha ukukhanya kuwe, ekutshela ngokucacile ukuthi lokhu akuhambisani neqiniso, nokuthi kufanele wenzeni. Kulezi zindlela uNkulunkulu asebenza ngazo, uzwa ukuthi unaluphi uhlobo lobudlelwano noNkulunkulu? Ngabe zikwenza uzwe ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukude nokuthintwa nguwe? (Cha) Ngakho zikwenza uzizwe unjani? UNkulunkulu useduze nawe ngokukhethekile, alikho ibanga phakathi kwenu. Uma uNkulunkulu ekuhola, uma Yena ekuhlinzekela, ekusiza futhi ekweseka, uzwa umusa kaNkulunkulu, ukuhlonipheka Kwakhe, uyezwa ukuthi uthandeka kakhulu, ukufudumala. Kodwa uma uNkulunkulu ekuthethisa ngenxa yokonakala kwakho, noma lapho

---

ekwahlulela futhi ekuqondisa ngenxa yokuhlubuka Kuye, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa yiphi indlela? Ingabe ukukhuza ngamazwi? Ingabe ukuqondisa ngendawo okuyo nangabantu, ngezindaba nangezinto? (Yebo.) Ingabe lokho kuqondiswa kufinyelela kuliphi izinga? Ingabe lifinyelela lifinyelela kulelo qophelo lapho uSathane elimaza khona umuntu? (Cha, lifinyelela ezingeni umuntu angalibekezelela.) UNkulunkulu usebenza ngendlela emnene, ethambileyo, enothando futhi enakekelayo, indlela elinganisiwe futhi efanelekile ngempela. Indlela Yakhe ayikwenzi uzwe imizwa enamandla kakhulu, njengokuthi, “UNkulunkulu kufanele angivumele ukuthi ngenze lokhu” noma “UNkulunkulu kufanele angivumele ngenze lokhuya.” UNkulunkulu akakuniki neze uhlobo lwesimo sengqondo olunamandla kakhulu noma imizwa enamandla kakhulu eyenza izinto zingabekezeleki. Akunjalo? Ngisho noma uwemukela amazwi kaNkulunkulu esahlulelo nokusola, uzizwa kanjani-ke? Lapho uzwa igunya namandla kaNkulunkulu, uzizwa kanjani-ke? Uyezwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu unobunkulunkulu futhi akoniwa? (Yebo.) Ingabe uzizwa ukude noNkulunkulu ngalezi zikhathi? Ingabe uzizwa unokwesaba uNkulunkulu? Cha, kunalokho uzwa ukuhlonipha okwesabekayo uNkulunkulu. Ngabe abantu abazizwa zonke lezi zinto ngenxa yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu? Ngabe bebengaba nale mizwa uma ngabe uSathane esebenzile kumuntu? (Cha). UNkulunkulu usebenzisa amazwi Akhe, iqiniso Lakhe kanye nempilo Yakhe ukuhlinzekela umuntu njalo, ukweseka umuntu. Lapho umuntu ebuthakathaka, lapho umoya womuntu uphansi, uNkulunkulu ngokuqinisekileyo akakhulumi ngesankahlu, ethi: “Ungaphatheki kabi. Yini ekuphethe kabi? Kungani ubuthakathaka? Yini ozoze ube buthakathaka ngenxa yayo? Kungani ubuthakathaka? Siphi isizathu sokuba buthakathaka? Uhlala ubuthakathaka kakhulu, futhi uhlala unombono ongemuhle! Yini oyiphilelayo? Vele ufe! Ingabe usebenza ngale ndlela uNkulunkulu? (Cha.) Ingabe uNkulunkulu unalo igunya lokwenza ngale ndlela? (Yebo.) Kepha uNkulunkulu akasebenzi ngale ndlela. Isizathu sokuthi uNkulunkulu angenzi ngale ndlela yingenxa yengqikithi Yakhe, ingqikithi yobungcwele bukaNkulunkulu. Uthando Lwakhe ngomuntu, ukulondoloza nokwazisa Kwakhe umuntu ngeke kuvezwe ngokucacile ngomusho owodwa noma emibili. Akuyona into elethwa ukuziqhayisa komuntu kodwa into uNkulunkulu ayiletha ngokuyenza uqobo; kuyisambulo sengqikithi kaNkulunkulu. Ingabe zonke lezi zindlela uNkulunkulu asebenza ngazo, zingamvumela umuntu ukuthi abone ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu? Kuzo zonke lezi zindlela uNkulunkulu asebenza ngazo, kuhlangene nezinhloso ezinhle zikaNkulunkulu, kuhlangene nemiphumela uNkulunkulu afisa ukuyifeza kumuntu, kuhlangene ngezindlela ezehlukene uNkulunkulu azisebenzisayo ukusebenza kumuntu, umsebenzi awenzayo, lokho afuna ukuthi umuntu akuqonde—ingabe usuke wabona noma ibuphi ububi noma ubuqili ezinhlosweni ezinhle zikaNkulunkulu? (Cha.) Ngakho kukho konke uNkulunkulu akwenzayo, konke uNkulunkulu akushoyo, konke akucabangayo enhliziyweni Yakhe, kanye nayo yonke ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu ayambulayo—singambiza uNkulunkulu ngokuthi ungawazi? (Yebo.) Ingabe ukhona noma

---

imuphi umuntu owake wabona lobu bungcwele emhlabeni, noma kuye uqobo? Ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu, ingabe uke wabubona kunoma imuphi umuntu noma kuSathane? (Cha.) Kulokho esesikhulume ngako kuze kube manje, singambiza uNkulunkulu njengoNkulunkulu oyingqayizivele, ongwele uqobo Lwakhe? (Yebo.) Konke lokho uNkulunkulu akunika umuntu kuhlangene namazwi kaNkulunkulu, izindlela ezahlukene uNkulunkulu asebenza ngazo kumuntu, lokho uNkulunkulu akutshela umuntu, lokho uNkulunkulu akukhumbuza umuntu, konke lokho akwelulekayo futhi akukhuthazayo, kuvela engqikithini eyodwa: Kuvela ebungcweleni bukaNkulunkulu. Uma bekungekho uNkulunkulu ongwele kakhulu kangaka, akekho umuntu obengathatha indawo Yakhe ukwenza umsebenzi awenzayo. Uma uNkulunkulu ubethatha laba bantu futhi abanikezele kuSathane ngokuphelele, nike nacabanga ukuthi ningabe nisesimweni esinjani namhlanje? Ingabe nihlezi lapha niphela futhi ninjengoba ninjalo? Ingabe nani ningathi: “Ekuzuleni emhlabeni, nasekwehleni ngenyuka kuwo”? Ingabe ningachachaza kakhulu, neyise kakhulu futhi niziqhayise ngaphandle kwamahloni phambi kukaNkulunkulu, futhi nikhulume ngale ndlela? (Yebo.) Ningakwenza ngamaphesenti ayikhulu! Ningakwenza nakanjani! Isimo sengqondo kaSathane ngomuntu sibavumela ukuthi babone ukuthi imvelo kaSathane nengqikithi yakhe kuhlukile ngokuphelele kokukaNkulunkulu. Iyiphi ingqikithi kaSathane ephambene nobungcwele bukaNkulunkulu? (Ububi bakhe.) Imvelo embi kaSathane iphambene nobungcwele bukaNkulunkulu. Isizathu sokuthi kungani iningi labantu lingakuboni ukuthi lokhu kuvezwa nale ngqikithi yobungcwele bukaNkulunkulu kungenxa yokuthi baphila ngaphansi kwamandla kaSathane naphakathi egcekeni lapho kuhlala khona uSathane. Abazi ukuthi buyini ubungcwele noma bazi ukuthi bangabuchaza kanjani ubungcwele. Ngisho noma uqonda ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu, ulokhu ungakwazi ukubuchaza njengobungcwele bukaNkulunkulu nganoma isiphi isiqiniseko. Lokhu ukungafani ekwazini komuntu ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele IV” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

Imibhalo yaphansi:

a. “Isibekelo sokuqinisa ibhande” yiqhinga lomlingo elisetshenziswa umfundisi uTang Sanzang enovelini ethi Uhambo Oluya Entshonalanga. Usebenzisa lesi sibekelo ukulawula uSun Wukong ngokuqinisa ibhande lensimbi elizungeze ikhanda likaSun Wukong, emdalela ukuphathwa yikhanda elibuhlungu, ngalokho emlawula. Sesiphenduke isingathekiso sokuchaza into ebopha umuntu.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 142)**

Ingabe iluphi uhlobo lwesici esifanekisayo esikhonjiswa umsebenzi kaSathane kumuntu? Kufanele nazi ukufunda kulokho enedlule kukhona—kuyisici esifanekisa uSathane kakhulu, into ayenza kakhulu, into azama ukuyenza ngomuntu ngamunye. Mhlawumbe anikwazi ukubona lesi



---

sici, ngakho anizwa ukuthi wesabeka futhi unenzondo kangakanani uSathane. Ingabe ukhona owaziyo ukuthi isiphi lesi sici? (Yonke into ayenzayo uyenza ukulimaza umuntu.) Wenza izinto ukulimaza umuntu. Ingabe umlimaza kanjani umuntu? Ungangikhombisa kahle ngempela futhi ufake neminingwane? (Uyayenga, ahuhe futhi alinge umuntu.) Kunjalo, lokhu kukhombisa izibonakaliso eziningi. Uphinde adukise, ahlasele futhi asole umuntu—Konke lokhu. Ingabe kukhona okunye? (Uqamba amanga.) Ukuphamba nokuqamba amanga kufika kalula kakhulu kuSathane. Uvame ukukwenza ngendlela yokuthi amanga ayagobhoza ephuma emlonyeni wakhe ngaphandle kokuthi adinge ukuthi acabange. Okunye futhi? (Utshala ukungezwani.) Lena ayibalulekile kangako. Ngizonichazela into ezonethusa, kodwa angikwenzeli ukunisabisa. UNkulunkulu uyasebenza kumuntu futhi umuntu uyaziswa esimweni sengqondo kaNkulunkulu nasenhliziyweni Yakhe. Ngokuphambene nalokho, ingabe uSathane uyamazisa umuntu? Akamazisi umuntu. Konke akucabangayo ukulimaza umuntu. Akunjalo? Lapho edlinza ngokulimaza umuntu, ingabe ukwenza ngesimo sengqondo esicindezelayo? (Yebo.) Ngakho lapho kuza emsebenzini kaSathane kumuntu, lapha nginemishwana emibili angachaza kabanzi imvelo kaSathane enonya nobubi, angakuvumela ukuthi nazi ngempela ukuba nenzondo kukaSathane: indlela amthatha ngayo umuntu uSathane, uhlala efuna ukuhlala nokumphatha, umuntu ngamunyengokuphoqa, ukuze afike eqophelweni lapho elawula umuntu ngokuphelele, emlimaza umuntu, ukuze afeze le njongo nesifiso esidlondlobele. Kuchaza ukuthini “ukungena ahlale ngendluzula”? Ingabe kwenzeka ngemvume yakho, noma ngaphandle kwemvume yakho? Ingabe kwenzeka wena wazi noma ungazi? Kwenzeka wena ungazi nhlobo! Ezimweni lapho ungazi, ngakumbe lapho engashongo lutho noma ngakumbe lapho engenzanga lutho, lapho kungekho sisekelo, kungekho sizathu, nango eduze kwakho, ekuzungezile. Ufuna ithuba azolisebenzisa, bese engena ahlale kuwena ngendluzula, akuphathe, efeza injongo yakhe yokukulawula ngokuphelele nokukukhinyabeza. Lena inhloso nokuziphatha okujwayelekile kakhulu empini kaSathane noNkulunkulu ngenxa yesintu. Nizizwa ninjani uma nizwa lokhu? (Sithukile futhi siyesaba ezinhliziyweni zethu.) Ingabe nizizwa ninengekile? (Yebo.) Uma nizizwa ninengekile, nicabanga ukuthi uSathane akanamahloni? Uma nicabanga ukuthi uSathane akanamahloni, ingabe nizizwa ninengekile ngalabo bantu abanizungezile abahlale befuna ukunilawula, labo abanezifiso ezidlondlobele ngesikhundla nokuyinzuzo? (Yebo.) Ngakho iziphi izindlela uSathane azisebenzisayo ukuphatha nokungena ahlale kumuntu ngendluzula? Nicaciselekile kulokhu? Uma uzwa la magama amabili athi “ukungena ngenkani” kanye “nokuphatha,” uzwa unengeka futhi uzwa ububi ngala magama. Ngaphandle kwemvume yakho noma ulwazi lwakho, uSathane uyakuphatha, angene ahlale kuwe futhi akone. Ingabe uzwani enhliziyweni yakho? Uzwa ukunengeka nokwenyanya? (Yebo) Uma uzwa lokhu kwenyanya nokunengeka ngale ndlela kaSathane, iluphi uhlobo lomuzwa onawo ngoNkulunkulu? (Ukuba nokubonga.) Unokubonga kuNkulunkulu ngokukusindisa. Ngakho manje, kulo mzuzu, ingabe

---

unaso isifiso noma ukuzimisela ukuvumela uNkulunkulu ukuthi alawule konke ngawe, ukuthi abuse konke okwakho? (Yebo.) Kusiphi isimo? Ingabe uthi yebo ngoba uyesaba ukungenwa uSathane ahlale futhi akuphathe ngendluzula. Akufanele ube nalolu hlobo lwesimo somqondo, asilunganga. Ungesabi, uNkulunkulu ukhona la. Akukho lutho ongalwesaba. Uma sewuyiqondile ingqikithi yobubi bukaSathane, kufanele ube nokuqonda okuqondile kakhulu nokwazisa okujule kakhulu uthando lukaNkulunkulu, izinhloso ezilungile zikaNkulunkulu, ububele kanye nokubekezelela kukaNkulunkulu umuntu kanye nesimo Sakhe esilungile. USathane unenzondo kakhulu, kepha uma lokhu kulokhu kungalugqugquzeli uthando lwakho lukaNkulunkulu kanye nokuncika kanye nokwethemba kwakho uNkulunkulu, ngakho ingabe ungumuntu onjani? Ingabe uzimisele ukuthi uSathane akulimaze ngale ndlela? Emuva kokubona ukukhohlakala nobubi obukhulu bukaSathane, siyaphenduka futhi bese sibuka uNkulunkulu. Ingabe ukwazi kwakho uNkulunkulu sekube noguquko? Singasho ukuthi uNkulunkulu ungawe? Singasho ukuthi uNkulunkulu akanasici? “UNkulunkulu ungubungcwele obuyingqayizivele”—uNkulunkulu angalimela leli gama? (Yebo.) Ngakho emhlabeni futhi naphakathi kwazo zonke izinto, ingabe uNkulunkulu kuphela ongamela lokuqonda komuntu? Ingabe bakhona abanye? (Cha.) Ngakho yini empeleni uNkulunkulu ayinika umuntu? Ingabe Yena ukunika ukunakekela, isineke nokubonelela okuncane lapho unganakile? Ingabe yini uNkulunkulu ayinike umuntu? UNkulunkulu unike umuntu ukuphila, unike umuntu yonke into futhi unike umuntu ngaphandle kwemibandela ngaphandle kokufuna noma yini ngaphandle kwenhloso engeyinhle. Usebenzisa iqiniso, usebenzisa amazwi Akhe, usebenzisa impilo Yakhe ukuhola nokuqondisa, ukususa umuntu ekulinyazweni uSathane, ukumsusa ezilingweni zikaSathane, ukumsusa ekuyengeni kukaSathane kanye nokuvumela umuntu ukuthi abone ngokusobala ngale kwemvelo ekhohlakele kanye nobuso obubi kakhulu bukaSathane. Ingabe uthando nokunaka kukaNkulunkulu ngesintu kuyiqiniso? Ingabe yinto nonke eningayizwa? (Yebo.)

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele IV” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 143)**

Bheka emuva empilweni yakho kuze kube manje zonke izinto uNkulunkulu azenzile kuwe iminyaka yonke yokukholwa kwakho. Noma ukuzwa kujulile noma cha, ingabe kwakungabalulekile yini kakhulu? Ingabe kwakungekhona yini lokho okwakudingeka ukuthi ukuthole? (Yebo.) Ingabe akulona iqiniso leli? Ingabe akuyona impilo le? (Yebo.) Ngabe uNkulunkulu uke wakukhanyisela wayesecela ukuthi umnikeze noma yini ngenxa yakho konke akunikeze khona? (Cha.) Ngakho iyini inhloso kaNkulunkulu? Kungani uNkulunkulu enza lokhu? Ingabe uNkulunkulu naye unenjongo yokungena ahlale kuwe? (Cha.) Ngakho-ke ingabe uNkulunkulu ufuna ukwenyukela esihlalweni Sakhe sobukhosi enhliziyweni yomuntu? (Yebo.)

---

Ngakho ingabe yini umehluko phakathi kukaNkulunkulu enyukela esihlalweni Sakhe sobukhosi kanye nokuhlala ngendluzula kukaSathane? UNkulunkulu ufuna ukuzuza inhliziyoyomuntu, ufuna ukuhlala enhliziyweni yomuntu—lokhu kuchaza ukuthini? Ingabe kuchaza ukuthi uNkulunkulu ufuna abantu ukuthi babe izithombe Zakhe ezidlaliswayo, imishini Yakhe? (Cha.) Ngakho ingabe yini inhloso kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe ukhona yini umehluko phakathi kukaNkulunkulu efuna ukuhlala enhliziyweni yomuntu kanye nokuhlala ngendluzula kukaSathane, ukuphatha kwakhe umuntu? (Yebo.) Ukuphi umehluko? Ungangitshela ngokucacile? (USathane ukwenza ngesihluku kanti uNkulunkulu udedela umuntu ukuthi azinikele.) Ngabe yilona umehluko? Uzoyenzani uNkulunkulu inhliziyoyakho? Futhi ngaphandle kwalokho, uNkulunkulu ufunelani ukuhlala kuwena? Ingabe nikuqonda kanjani ezinhliziyweni zenu ukuthi “uNkulunkulu uhlala enhliziyweni yomuntu?” Kufanele senze okulungile kuNkulunkulu lapha, ngaphandle kwalokho abantu bayohlale bengaqondisi bese becabanga bethi: “UNkulunkulu njalo ufuna ukuhlala kimina. Kungani efuna ukuhlala kimi? Angifuni ukuba kube khona ohlala kimi, ngifuna ukuba yimi nje. Uthi uSathane uhlala kubantu, kodwa uNkulunkulu naye uhlala kubantu: Ingabe lezi zinto azifani? Angifuni ukuvumela noma ubani ukuthi ahlale kimi. Ngiyimi.” Yini umehluko lapha? Thatha umzuzu ukucabanga lokhu. Ngibanibuzi, ukuthi ingabe ukuthi “UNkulunkulu uhlala kumuntu” yisisho esingasho lutho? Ingabe ukuhlala kukaNkulunkulu kumuntu kuchaza ukuthi uphila ezinhliziyweni zenu futhi ungamela wonke amazwi enu nokwenza kwenu? Uma ekutshela ukuthi hlala, ungalokothi ungemi? Uma ekutshela ukuthi hamba uye empumalanga uyalokothi ungayi entshonalanga? Ingabe ukuthi kuhlalwe kuwe kuchaza into efana nale? (Cha akunjalo. UNkulunkulu ufuna umuntu akuphile lokho uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho.) Kuyo yonke le minyaka eminingi uNkulunkulu asephathe umuntu emsebenzini Wakhe kumuntu kuze kube manje kulesi sigaba sokugcina, imuphi umphumela ohloswe kumuntu ngawo wonke amazwi uNkulunkulu awakhulumile? Ingabe kuzoba ukuthi umuntu aphile lokho uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho? Uma sibuka incazelo eqondile yokuthi “uNkulunkulu uhlala enhliziyweni yomuntu,” kungathi uNkulunkulu uthatha inhliziyoyomuntu futhi ahlale kuyona, aphile kuyona futhi akabe esaphinde aphume; Uba yinkosi yenhliziyoyomuntu futhi wazi ukubusa nokuhlela inhliziyoyomuntu ngomathanda, ukuze umuntu enze noma yini uNkulunkulu amtshela ukuthi makayenze. Kuleli zinga lencazelo, kungathi wonke umuntu usephenduke uNkulunkulu, unobuyena bukaNkulunkulu, unesimo sikaNkulunkulu. Ngakho esimweni esinjalo, ingabe umuntu angazenza naye izenzo zikaNkulunkulu? Ingabe “ukuhlala” kungachazwa ngale ndlela? (Cha.) Ngakho, kuyini? Ngibanibuzi lokhu: Ingabe wonke amazwi neqiniso uNkulunkulu alinika umuntu yisambulo sengqikithi kaNkulunkulu nalokho anakho nayikho? (Yebo.) Lokhu kunesiqinisekiso. Kodwa ingabe wonke amazwi uNkulunkulu awanika umuntu akaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe ukuba awenze, akaNkulunkulu ukuba abe nawo? Thatha umzuzu ukucabanga ngakho. Uma

---

uNkulunkulu ahlulela umuntu, ukwenza lokhu ngenxa yani? Avelaphi la mazwi? Yini equkethwe yila mazwi uNkulunkulu awakhulumayo lapho ehlulela umuntu? Ingabe asuselwa kuphi? Ingabe asuselwa esimweni somuntu esonakele? (Yebo.) Ngakho ingabe umphumela ofezwa ukwahlulelwa komuntu nguNkulunkulu ususelwa engqikithini kaNkulunkulu? (Yebo.) Ngakho ingabe ukuhlala kukaNkulunkulu kumuntu kuyisisho esingasho lutho? Ngokuqinisekile, akunjalo. Ngakho kungani uNkulunkulu esho la mazwi kumuntu? Ingabe yini inhloso Yakhe ngokusho la mazwi? Ingabe ufuna ukusebenzisa la mazwi ukuze awenze ukuphila komuntu? (Yebo.) UNkulunkulu ufuna ukusebenzisa lonke leli qiniso alikhulumile kula mazwi ukuze libe ukuphila komuntu. Uma umuntu ethatha lonke leli qiniso kanye nezwi likaNkulunkulu aphinde aliguqulele empilweni yakhe, angakwazi umuntu ukulalela uNkulunkulu ngaleso sikhathi? Ingabe umuntu angamesaba uNkulunkulu lapho? Ingabe umuntu angabalekela ububi lapho? Uma umuntu esefike kuleli qophelo, angakwazi lapho ukulalela ubukhosi nokuhlela kukaNkulunkulu? Ingabe umuntu usesimweni sokuthobela igunya likaNkulunkulu? Lapho abantu abanjengoJobe noPetru befika emphelandaba, lapho impilo yabo ingathathwa ngokuthi seyivuthiwe, lapho sebenokuqonda kwangempela ngoNkulunkulu—uSathane usengabahola abasuse? USathane usengahlala kubo? USathane usengaphatha ngenkani? (Cha.) Ngakho hlobo luni lomuntu lolu? Ingabe umuntu angazuzwa ngokuphelele uNkulunkulu? (Yebo.) Kuleli zinga lomqondo, ingabe nilubona kanjani lolu hlobo lomuntu osezuzwe ngokuphelele uNkulunkulu? KuNkulunkulu, kulezi zimo, uvele esehlala enhliziyweni yalo muntu. Kodwa lo muntu uzizwa kanjani? Ingabe izwi likaNkulunkulu, igunya likaNkulunkulu kanye nendlela kaNkulunkulu kuphenduka impilo kumuntu, bese le mpilo ithatha yonke ingqikithi yomuntu futhi yenze ukuthi lokho akuphilayo nengqikithi yakhe kwanele ukwenelisa uNkulunkulu? KuNkulunkulu, ingabe inhliziyi yesintu ngalowo mzuzwana isihlala Yena? (Yebo.) Ingabe niliqonda kanjani leli zinga lomqondo manje? Ingabe uMoya kaNkulunkulu ohlala kuwe? (Cha, yizwi likaNkulunkulu elihlala kithi.) Yindlela kaNkulunkulu nezwi likaNkulunkulu eselibe ukuphila kwakho, futhi yiqiniso eselibe ukuphila kwakho. Ngalesi sikhathi, umuntu unempilo evela kuNkulunkulu, kodwa ngeke sithi le mpilo impilo kaNkulunkulu. Ngamanye amazwi, asikwazi ukuthi impilo umuntu okufanele ayithole ezwini likaNkulunkulu yimpilo kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho akukhathaleki ukuthi umuntu umlandela isikhathi eside kangakanani uNkulunkulu, akukhathaleki ukuthi maningi kangakanani amazwi umuntu awathola kuNkulunkulu, umuntu akasoze aba uNkulunkulu. Ingabe lokhu kulungile? (Yebo.) Ngisho noma ngelinye ilanga uNkulunkulu angathi, “Sengihlala enhliziyweni yakho, usunempilo Yami,” ungabe usuzizwa ukuthi unguNkulunkulu? (Cha.) Ingabe ungaphenduka ube yini? Ngeke yini ube nokulalela uNkulunkulu ngokuphelele? Ngeke yini inhliziyi yakho igcwaliswe ukuphila uNkulunkulu akunike kona? Lokhu ukubonakaliswa okujwayeleke kakhulu lapho uNkulunkulu ehlala enhliziyweni yomuntu. Lokhu kuyiqiniso. Ngakho uma ukubuka ngakulesi sibonakaliso, umuntu angakwazi ukuba uNkulunkulu? (Cha.) Uma umuntu esetholile

---

lonke izwi likaNkulunkulu, uma umuntu esekwazi ukwesaba uNkulunkulu nokubalekela okubi, umuntu angakwazi ukuthi abese ethatha ubunjalo bukaNkulunkulu? Umuntu angakwazi ukuba nobuqu nengqikithi kaNkulunkulu? (Cha.) Akukhathaleki ukuthi kwenzekani, umuntu uselokhu engumuntu, ekugcineni. Uyisidalwa; uma usuthole izwi likaNkulunkulu kuNkulunkulu futhi wathola indlela kaNkulunkulu, uba nempilo kuphela evela ezwini likaNkulunkulu futhi awusoze waba uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele IV” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 144)**

Ukulinga KukaSathane

NgokukaMathewu 4:1-4 Khona-ke uJesu waholelwa nguMoya ehlane ukuba alingwe ngudeveli. Esezile izinsuku ezingamashumi amane nobusuku obungamashumi amane, ekugcineni wabe eselamba. Kwathi lapho kufika umlingi, wathi, Uma uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu, tshela la matshe ukuba abe yizinkwa. Kepha waphendula wathi, Kulotshiwe ukuthi akusinkwa kuphela umuntu angaphila ngaso, kodwa ngawo wonke amazwi aphuma emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu.

Lawa ngamazwi uSathane azama ngawo okokuqala ukulinga iNkosi uJesu. Ingabe yini equkethwe yilokho okwashiwo ngudeveli? (“Uma uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu, tshela la matshe ukuba abe yizinkwa.”) La mazwi ashiwo udeveli alula impela, kepha ingabe ikhona inkinga ngengqikithi yawo? Udeveli wathi, “Uma uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu,” kodwa enhliziyweni yakhe, ingabe wayazi noma cha ukuthi uJesu wabe eyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu? Ingabe wayazi noma cha ukuthi wabe enguKristu? (Wayazi.) Ngakho kungani wathi “Uma unguye”? (Wayezama ukulinga uNkulunkulu.) Kodwa kwakuyini inhloso yakhe ngokwenzenjalo? Wathi, “Uma uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu.” Enhliziyweni yakhe wayazi ukuthi uJesu Kristu wabe eyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu, lokhu kwabe kucace ngokusobala enhliziyweni yakhe, kepha phezu kokwazi lokhu, ingabe wathoba yini wamkhonza? (Cha.) Wayefuna ukwenzani? Wayefuna ukusebenzisa le ndlela nala mazwi ukuthukuthelisa iNkosi uJesu, abese eyiyenga ukuthi yenze njengezinhloso zakhe. Kwakungelowo yini umqondo owawusemazwini kadeveli? Enhliziyweni kaSathane, wayazi ngokucacile ukuthi lo kwabe kuyiNkosi uJesu Kristu, kodwa washo lawo mazwi noma kunjalo. Akuyona yini imvelo kaSathane lena? Ingabe iyini imvelo kaSathane? (Ukuba yiqili, ububi, nokungahloniphi uNkulunkulu.) Yimiphi imiphumela eyayingalethwa ukungahloniphi uNkulunkulu? Ingabe wayengafuni ukuhlasela uNkulunkulu? Wayefuna ukusebenzisa le ndlela ukuhlasela uNkulunkulu, ngakho-ke wathi, “Uma uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu, tshela la matshe ukuba abe izinkwa”; ingabe akuyona inhloso kaSathane embi

---

lena? Ingabe wayezama ukwenzani empeleni? Inhloso yakhe icace kakhulu: Wayezama ukusebenzisa le ndlela ukuphikisa isikhundla kanye nobunjalo beNkosi uJesu Kristu. Ayekuqonde ngalawo mazwi ukuthi, “Uma uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu, phendula la matshe abe yizinkwa. Uma ungakwenzi, khona-ke awuyona iNdodana kaNkulunkulu futhi ungabe usawenza lo msebenzi.” Ingabe akunjalo? Wayefuna ukusebenzisa le ndlela ukuhlasela uNkulunkulu, wayefuna ukuhlakaza nokubhidliza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu; lobu ububi bukaSathane. Ububi bakhe ukuvezwa ngokwemvelo kobunjalo bakhe. Nakuba wayazi ukuthi iNkosi uJesu Kristu yabe iyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu, ukuba sesimweni somuntu kukaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe ngempela, ayikho into ayengayenza ngaphandle kokuthi enze into efana nale, ukulandela uNkulunkulu eduze nokuqhubeka nokumhlasela nokwenza imizamo emikhulu yokuthikameza nokuchitha umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu.

Manje, asihlaziye lo mshwana uSathane awukhuluma: “Tshela la matshe ukuba abe yizinkwa.” Ukuphendula amatshe abe yizinkwa—ingabe lokho kukhona okukuchazayo? Uma kukhona ukudla, yini angakudli? Kubaluleke ngani ukuphendula amatshe abe ukudla? Kungathiwa akunamqondo lapha? Nakuba yayizile ukudla ngaleso sikhathi, ngokuqinisekile iNkosi uJesu yayinakho ukudla? (Yayinakho.) Ngakho, lapha sibona ubuthutha obumangalisayo bamazwi kaSathane. Ngoba kukho konke ukukhohlisa nenzondo yakhe, sisabona ubuthutha nokuhlekisa kwakhe. USathane wenza izinto eziningi obona kuzo imvelo yakhe enenzondo; umbona enza izinto eziphazamisa umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi lapho ubona lokhu, uzwa ukuthi unenzondo nokuthukuthelisa. Kodwa, ngakolunye uhlangothi, ingabe awuyiboni imvelo enobungane nokungabi nangqondo emazwini nasezenzweni zakhe? Lokhu kuyisambulo ngesimilo sikaSathane; ngoba unalolu hlobo lwesimilo, uzolwenza lolu hlobo lwento. Kubantu namuhla, lo mshwana unobuwula obumangalisayo, futhi uyahlekisa. Kepha amazwi anjalo angashiwo ngempela nguSathane. Singathi akanalo ulwazi futhi akanangqondo? Ububi bukaSathane kukhona yonke indawo futhi buhlala bembulwa. Ingabe iNkosi uJesu yamphendula kanjani-ke? (“Umuntu akanakuphila ngesinkwa kuphela, kodwa ngawo wonke amazwi aphuma emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu.”) Ingabe la mazwi anawo amandla? (Anawo.) Kungani sithi anamandla? Kungenxa yokuthi la mazwi ayiqiniso. Manje-ke, ingabe umuntu uphila ngesinkwa kuphela? INkosi uJesu yazila ukudla izinsuku nobusuku obungamashumi amane. Ingabe yabulawa yindlala? (Cha.) Ayizange ibulawe yindlala, ngakho uSathane weza Kuyo, eyigququzela ukuthi iphendule amatshe abe ukudla ngokusho izinto ezinjengalezi: “Uma uphendula amatshe abe ukudla, ngeke yini ube nezinto ongazidla? Ngeke yini ungadingi ukuzila ukudla, futhi ungalambi?” Kodwa iNkosi uJesu yathi, “Umuntu akanakuphila ngesinkwa kuphela,” okusho ukuthi, nakuba umuntu ephila emzimbeni wenyama, akukhona ukudla okuvumela umzimba wakhe wenyama ukuthi uphile futhi uphefumule, kodwa yiwo wonke

---

amazwi aphuma emlonyeni kaNkulunkulu. Ngasohlangothini olulodwa, la mazwi ayiqiniso; anika abantu ukholo, abenza bezwe ukuthi bangancika kuNkulunkulu nokuthi uNkulunkulu uliqiniso. Ngakolunye uhlangothi, ingabe ikhona ingxenye engokoqobo kula mazwi? Ngabe iNkosi uJesu yayingalokhu imi futhi isaphila emva kokuba seyizile ukudla izinsuku nobusuku obungamashumi amane? Ingabe lokhu akusona isibonelo sangempela? Yayingakaze idle kudla izinsuku nobusuku obungamashumi amane, kodwa yayisaphila. Lobu ubufakazi obunamandla obuqinisekisa amazwi Akhe. La mazwi alula, kodwa mayelana neNkosi uJesu, ingabe la mazwi yawakhuluma kuphela lapho uSathane eyilinga, noma ayesevele eyingxenye Yayo ngokwemvelo? Ukukubeka ngenye indlela, uNkulunkulu uliqiniso, futhi uNkulunkulu ungukuphila, kodwa ingabe iqiniso nokuphila kukaNkulunkulu kwakuyisengezo esafakwa kamuva? Ingabe avela kulokho ayedlule kukho? Cha—asemvelweni kaNkulunkulu. Okusho ukuthi, iqiniso nokuphila kuyingqikithi kaNkulunkulu. Noma yini eyenzeka Kuye, lokho akuvezayo yiqiniso. Leli qiniso, la mazwi—noma ngabe akuqukethe kude noma kufushane—angenza umuntu ukuthi aphile, anganika umuntu ukuphila; angenza ukuthi abantu bathole ukucaciseleka ngendlela yokuphila komuntu, futhi abenze bakwazi ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu. Ngamanye amazwi, umthombo wokusebenzisa kukaNkulunkulu la mazwi muhle. Ngakho singasho ukuthi le nto enhle ingcwele? (Yebo). Lawo mazwi kaSathane avela emvelweni kaSathane. USathane uveza imvelo yakhe ekhohlakele futhi enenzondo yonke indawo, njalo nje. Manje, ngabe uSathane wambula lezi zinto ngokwemvelo nje? Kukhona yini umuntu otshela uSathane ukuba enze lokhu? Ukhona omphoqayo? (Cha). Uyazenzela lezi zambulo. Lokhu kuyingqikithi kaSathane embi. Noma ngabe uNkulunkulu wenzani, noma futhi uyenza kanjani, uSathane umlandela eduze. Inggikithi kanye nemvelo yangempela yalezi zinto uSathane azishoyo nazenazo ziyingqikithi kaSathane—ingqikithi ekhohlakele futhi enenzondo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele V” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 145)**

NgokukaMathewu 4:5-7 Khona-ke udeveli umthatha umyisa edolobheni elingcwele, futhi ummisa esicongweni sethempeli, Wase ethi Kuye, Uma uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu ziphonse phansi: ngokuba kulotshiwe, Uyakuyaleza izingelosi Zakhe Ngawe: zikuthwale ngezandla zazo, ukuze unyawo Lwakho lungaqhuzuki noma inini etsheni. UJesu wathi kuye, Kulotshiwe futhi ukuthi, Ungayilingi iNkosi uNkulunkulu Wakho.

Masiqale sibone amazwi akhulunywa uSathane lapha. Wathi, “Uma uyiNdodana kaNkulunkulu ziphonse phansi,” wayesecaphuna emiBhalweni: “Uyakuyaleza izingelosi Zakhe Ngawe: zikuthwale ngezandla Zazo, ukuze unyawo Lwakho lungaqhuzuki noma inini etsheni.” Uzizwa unjani uma uzwa amazwi kaSathane? Ingabe awakhombisi ubungane kakhulu?

---

Anobungane, anobuwula abumangalisayo futhi ayanenga. Ingabe kungani ngisho lokhu? USathane uhlale enza izinto ezinobulima, futhi ukholwa ukuthi uhlakaniphe kakhulu. Uvame ukucaphuna emiBhalweni—ngisho amazwi akhulunywa nguNkulunkulu impela—ezama ukuphendula la mazwi ukuba amelane noNkulunkulu ukuze amhlasele futhi amlinge ngomzamo wokufeza inhloso yakhe yokuphazamisa uhlelo lomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Kukhona okwazi ukukubona kula mazwi akhulunywa uSathane? (USathane unezinhloso ezimbi.) Kukho konke akwenzayo uSathane, uhlale ezama ukulinga isintu. USathane akakhulumi kuqonde, kodwa ukhuluma ngendlela egwegwesayo esebenzisa ukulinga, ukukhohlisa, nokuyenga. USathane uqhamukela ukulinga kwakhe uNkulunkulu sengathi uNkulunkulu uwumuntu ojwayelekile, ekholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu naye akanalwazi, uyisiwula, futhi akakwazi ukubona isimo sangempela sezinto, njengoba umuntu engakwazi nje. USathane ucabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu nomuntu, ngokufana, ngeke babone ngale kwengqikithi yakhe, nenkohliso, nenhloso yakhe embi. Akuyibo yini ubuwula bukaSathane lobu? Ngaphezu kwalokho, uSathane ucaphuna ngokusobala imibhalo, ekholwa ukuthi ukwenzenjalo kumnika ukwethembeka, nokuthi ngeke ukwazi ukuthola amaphutha emazwini akhe noma ugweme ukwenziwa isiwula yilokhu. Lokhu kufana nalapho abantu besabalalisa ivangeli futhi befakazela uNkulunkulu: Ngeke yini ngezinye izikhathi abantu abangakhulwa basho into efana nale uSathane ayisho? Nike nabezwa abantu besho okufanayo? Uzizwa unjani uma uzwa izinto ezinjalo? Uzwa unokunengeka? (Yebo.) Uma uzizwa unengekile, ingabe uzwa ukwenyanya nenzondo? Lapho unale mizwa, uyakwazi yini ukubona ukuthi uSathane nesimo esonakele uSathane asifaka kumuntu kubi? Ezinhliziyweni zenu nike nibe nokubona ukuthi, “Lapho uSathane ekhuluma, usuke ehlasela futhi elinga; amazwi kaSathane awanangqondo, ayahlekisa, anobungane futhi ayanyanyeka; nokho, uNkulunkulu akasoze akhulume noma asebenze ngale ndlela, futhi ngempela, akaze enze njalo? Impela, kulesi simo abantu bakwazi ukukuzwa ngokufipheleyo, futhi bahlale bengakwazi ukuqonda ukuqonda ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu. Akunjalo? Ngesiqu senu samanje, nizwa ukuthi nje: “Konke uNkulunkulu akushoyo kuyiqiniso, kuwusizo kithi, futhi kufanele sikwemukele”. Akukhathaleki ukuthi niyakwazi ukukwemukela lokhu noma cha, nisho ngokungaphezi ukuthi izwi likaNkulunkulu liyiqiniso nokuthi uNkulunkulu uyiqiniso, kodwa anazi ukuthi iqiniso uqobo lingcwele nokuthi uNkulunkulu ungacwele.

Ngakho-ke, yathini impendulo kaJesu emazwini kaSathane? UJesu wathi kuye, “Kulotshiwe futhi ukuthi, Ungayilingi iNkosi uNkulunkulu wakho.” Ingabe likhona iqiniso kula mazwi uJesu awasho? (Yebo.) Likhona iqiniso kuwo. Emehlweni, la mazwi awumyalelo okufanele abantu bawulandele, umshwana olula, kodwa noma kunjalo, abantu noSathane bavamile ukuwephula la mazwi. Ngakho, iNkosi uJesu yathi kuye, “Ungayilingi iNkosi uNkulunkulu wakho.” ngoba yilokhu uSathane ayevame ukukwenza, enza yonke imizamo



---

ukukwenza. Kungashiwo ukuthi uSathane wakwenza lokhu ngokusobala nangaphandle kwamahloni. Kuyimvelo kaSathane ebalulekile ukungesabi uNkulunkulu nokungahloniphi uNkulunkulu enhliziyweni yakhe. Nalapho uSathane emi eceleni kukaNkulunkulu futhi ekwazi ukumbona, uSathane akakwazanga ukuzibamba angamlingi uNkulunkulu. Ngakho-ke, iNkosi uJesu yathi kuSathane, “Ungayilingi iNkosi uNkulunkulu wakho.” Lawa ngamazwi uNkulunkulu ayevame ukuwusho kuSathane. Ngakho, ingabe kufanelekile yini ukusebenzisa la mazwi namhlanje? (Yebo, ngoba sihlala simlinga uNkulunkulu.) Kungani abantu behlala belinga uNkulunkulu? Ingabe yingoba abantu bagcwele isimo esikhohlakele sobusathane? (Yebo.) Ngakho ingabe amazwi kaSathane angaphezulu kwalokho abantu abavame ukukusho? Futhi abantu bawasho kuziphi izimo la mazwi? Umuntu angasho ukuthi abantu kade besho izinto ezinje ngaphandle kokubheka isikhathi noma indawo. Lokhu kufakazela ukuthi isimo sabantu asehlukile neze esimweni esikhohlakele sikaSathane. INkosi uJesu yasho amazwi alula ambalwa, amazwi amele iqiniso, amazwi adingwa abantu. Nokho, kulesi simo ingabe iNkosi uJesu yayikhulma kanje ukuze iqophisane noSathane? Ingabe yayikhona into eyayinokulwa kulokho eyakusho kuSathane? (Cha.) Ingabe iNkosi uJesu yezwani enhliziyweni Yayo ngokulinga kukaSathane? Ingabe Yazizwa inengekile futhi yenyanya? (Yebo.) INkosi uJesu yazizwa inengekile futhi yenyanya kodwa ayizange iqophisane noSathane, ingasaphathwa eyokukhuluma ngezimiso eziphakeme. Ingabe kungani lokho? (Yingoba uSathane uhlala enje, akasoze aguquka.) Kungashiwo ukuthi uSathane akanangqondo? (Yebo, singasho.) USathane angabona yini ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyiqiniso? USathane akasoze abona ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyiqiniso futhi akasoze avuma ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyiqiniso; kusekhona enye ingxenye yemvelo kaSathane enyanyekayo. Iyiphi? Emizamweni yakhe yokulinga iNkosi uJesu, uSathane wayecabanga ukuthi ngisho noma wayengeke aphumelele, wayezozama noma kunjalo. Nakuba wayezosolwa, wayezokwenza noma kunjalo. Nakuba wayengeke athole lutho oluhle ngokukwenza, wayezokwenza noma kunjalo, aphikelele emizamweni yakhe futhi amelane noNkulunkulu kuze kube sekugcineni ngci. Luhlobo luni lwemvelo lolu? Alulubi? Uma umuntu ethukuthela abe nolaka olukhulu lapho kuphathwa uNkulunkulu, ingabe uke wambona uNkulunkulu? Ingabe uyazi ukuthi ungubani uNkulunkulu? Akazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ungubani, akakhulwa Kuye, futhi uNkulunkulu akakaze akhulume naye. UNkulunkulu akakaze amthikameze, ngakho uthukuthelswa yini? Singasho yini ukuthi lo muntu mubi? Imikhuba yomhlaba, ukudla, ukuphuza, nokufuna injabulo, ukulandela abantu abadumile—akukho nokukodwa kulokhu okungahlupha umuntu onjalo. Kodwa ngokuphathwa nje kwegama elithi “Nkulunkulu” noma iqiniso lamazwi kaNkulunkulu, uthukuthela kabi. Lokhu akuqukethe yini imvelo embi? Lokhu kuwubufakazi obenele bokuthi lena yimvelo yomuntu embi. Manje, uma nizikhulumela nina, zikhona yini izikhathi okuthi lapho kuphathwa iqiniso, noma lapho kukhulunywa ngokuvivinya kukaNkulunkulu isintu noma lapho kuphathwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu okwehlulela umuntu,

---

uzwe ukucasuka; uzizwe wenyanya, futhi ungafuni ukuzwa ngezinto ezinjalo? Izinhliziyu zenu zingacabanga: “Abasho yini bonke abantu ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyiqiniso? Amanye ala mazwi awalona iqiniso! Ngokucacile angamazwi kaNkulunkulu okukhuza umuntu nje!” Abanye abantu bangaze bazizwe benokwenyanya okunamandla ezinhliziyweni zabo, bese becabanga: “Lokhu kukhulunywa ngakho nsuku zonke—kuyoze kube nini? Kuyophela nini konke lokhu? Siyosithola nini isiphetho esihle?” Akwaziwa ukuthi lolu laka olungenangqondo luvelaphi. Luhlobo luni lwemvelo lolu? (Yimvelo embi.) Iqondiswa futhi iholwe yimvelo embi kaSathane. Ngokwehlo likaNkulunkulu, ngokuphathelene nemvelo embi kaSathane kanye nesimo esonakele somuntu, akaphikisani nhlobo noma abambele abantu amagqubu, futhi akasusi msindo nhlobo uma abantu benza okuthile ngobuwula. Ngeke nibone uNkulunkulu eba nemibono efana naleyo abantu abanayo ngezinto, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, ngeke nimbone esebenzisa imibono, ulwazi, isayensi, ifilosofi noma ukucabanga komuntu ukubhekana nezinto. Esikhundleni salokho, konke uNkulunkulu akwenzayo kanye nakho konke akwambulayo kuxhumene neqiniso. Okungukuthi, wonke amazwi awashilo kanye nazo zonke izenzo azenzile ziphathelene neqiniso. Leli qiniso aliyona into nje eyiphupho elingenasisekelo; leli qiniso nala mazwi kuvezwa nguNkulunkulu ngenxa yengqikithi kanye nokuphila Kwakhe. Ngenxa yokuthi la mazwi kanye nengqikithi yakho konke uNkulunkulu akwenzile kuyiqiniso, singasho ukuthi ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu ingcwele. Ngamanye amazwi, konke uNkulunkulu akushoyo nakwenzayo kuletha umdlandla nokukhanya kubantu, kuvumela abantu ukuthi babone izinto ezinhle kanye nobukhona bangempela balezo zinto ezinhle, futhi kukhombisa isintu indlela ukuze sihambe endleleni elungile. Lezi zinto zinqunywa yingqikithi kaNkulunkulu nayingqikithi yobungcwele Bakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele V” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 146)**

NgokukaMathewu 4:8-11 Futhi, udeveli ubuye umyisa entabeni ende kakhulu, futhi umbonisa imibuso yonke yomhlaba, nenkazimulo yayo; Futhi wathi Kuye, Konke lokhu ngizokunika khona uma ungawa phansi futhi ukhuleke kimi. Khona-ke uJesu wathi kuye, Suka, Sathane ngokuba kulotshiwe ukuthi: Uyokhuleka eNkosini uNkulunkulu Wakho, futhi umkhonze Yena Yedwa. Khona-ke udeveli uyamshiya, futhi, bheka, kwase kufika izingelosi zamkhonza.

USathane ongudeveli, esehlulekile emaqhingeni akhe amabili angaphambilini, wazama elinye nokho: Wakhombisa iNkosi uJesu yonke imibuso emhlabeni nenkazimulo yayo wayesemcela ukuba akhuleke kuSathane. Ingabe ubonani mayelana nezici zangempela zikaSathane kulesi simo? Ingabe uSathane omubi akanamahloni nhlobo? (Yebo.) Akanamahloni ngayiphi indlela? Konke kwadalwa nguNkulunkulu, kepha uSathane waphenduka wakhombisa

---

uNkulunkulu zonke izinto, ethi, “Bheka ingcebo nenkazimulo yayo yonke le mibuso. Uma ukhuleka kimi ngiyoyinika Wena yona yonke.” Ingabe akukhona ukuphanjaniswa kwezindawo lokhu? Akanamahloni uSathane? UNkulunkulu wenza izinto zonke, kodwa ingabe kwakungokokuzithokozisa Yena? UNkulunkulu wanika isintu zonke izinto, kepha uSathane wayefuna ukuziqhwaga zonke, futhi esekuqhwa konke wathi, “Khuleka kimi! Khuleka kimi futhi ngiyokunika konke lokhu.” Lobu ubuso obubi bukaSathane; akalazi ngokuphelele ihlazo! USathane akayazi ngisho incazelo yegama elithi “ihlazo.” Lokhu kungesinye nje isibonelo sobubi bakhe. Akazi ngisho ukuthi “ihlazo” liyini. USathane uyazi ngokucacile ukuthi uNkulunkulu wadala zonke izinto nokuthi ubusa phezu kwazo zonke izinto. Zonke izinto akuyizo ezomuntu, ingasaphathwa ekaSathane, kodwa ezikaNkulunkulu, nokho uSathane ongudeveli washo ngaphandle kwamahloni wathi wayeyomnika konke uNkulunkulu. Ingabe lokhu akusona esinye isibonelo sikaSathane ephinda enza ngobuwula nokungesabi ihlazo? Lokhu kwenza uNkulunkulu amzonde nakakhulu uSathane, akunjalo? Kepha kungakhathaleki ukuthi yini ayeyizama uSathane, ingabe iNkosi uJesu yaphambeka? Yathini iNkosi uJesu? (“Wokhuleka eNkosini uNkulunkulu wakho, futhi ukhonze Yena Yedwa.”) Ingabe la mazwi anencazelo yoqobo? (Yebo.) Luhlobo luni lwencazelo yoqobo? Sibona ububi nokungabi namahloni kukaSathane enkulumweni yakhe. Ngakho uma umuntu ekhuleka kuSathane, kungaba yini isiphetho? Angayithola ingcebo nenkazimulo yayo yonke imibuso? (Cha.) Ingabe angatholani? Isintu ngeke singabi namahloni futhi sibe yinsini njengoSathane nje? (Yebo.) Ngeke bahluke-ke kuSathane. Ngakho-ke, iNkosi uJesu yasho la mazwi abalulekile kumuntu ngamunye: “Wokhuleka eNkosini uNkulunkulu wakho, futhi ukhonze Yena Yedwa,” Lokhu kusho ukuthi ngaphandle kweNkosi, ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, uma ukhonza omunye, uma ukhuleka kuSathane ongudeveli, khona-ke ubhuquza ekungcoleni njengoSathane. Uyobe sewuthola isabelo sokungabi namahloni kukaSathane nobubi bakhe, futhi njengoSathane, uyolinda uNkulunkulu futhi uhlasele uNkulunkulu. Khona-ke isiphetho sakho singaba yini? Unganyanywa nguNkulunkulu, ushaywe uwiswe nguNkulunkulu, futhi ubhujiswe nguNkulunkulu. Emuva kokuthi uSathane eselinge iNkosi uJesu izikhathi eziningi engaphumeleli, ingabe wazama futhi? USathane akabange esazama futhi wabe esehamba. Lokhu kufakaza ukuthini? Kufakaza ukuthi imvelo embi kaSathane, inzondo yakhe, nokungabi nangqondo kanye nobuwula obumangalisayo kwakhe, akudingi ngisho ukuphathwa phambi kukaNkulunkulu. INkosi uJesu yehlula uSathane ngemisho emithathu kuphela, okwathi emuva kwalokho wabaleka nomsila uphakathi kwemilenze, esenamahloni kakhulu ukuthi angaphinde aveze ubuso bakhe, futhi akaphindanga walinga iNkosi uJesu. Njengoba iNkosi uJesu yabe ikunqobile ukulinga kukaSathane, manje yabe isikwazi ukuqhubeka kalula nomsebenzi okwakufanele iwenze nokubhekana nemisebenzi eyabe iphambi Kwayo. Ingabe yonke into iNkosi uJesu eyayenza neyayisho kulesi simo iphethe incazelo ewusizo ngokoqobo kumuntu

---

wonke uma isetshenziswa esikhathini samanje? (Yebo.) Lapho wedlula ezilingweni zikaSathane empilweni yakho, futhi uma ukwazi ukubona ngaleya kwemvelo kaSathane ekhohlakele, ngeke yini ungamehluli? Uma wazi ngobuwula obumangalisayo nokungabi nangqondo kukaSathane ingabe usengama ngakuSathane uhlasele uNkulunkulu? Uma uqonda ukuthi ukuba nenzondo nokungabi namahloni kukaSathane kukhonjiswa kanjani ngawe—uma uziqaphela futhi uziqonda ngokucacile lezi zinto—usengahlasela futhi ulinge uNkulunkulu ngale ndlela? (Cha, ngeke.) Ungenzani? (Singamhlubuka uSathane futhi simlahle.) Ingabe yinto elula ukuyenza leyo? Akulula. Ukuze benze lokhu, abantu kufanele bathandaze njalo, kufanele bavame ukuzibeka phambi kukaNkulunkulu, bese bezihlola. Futhi kufanele bavumele ukuqondisa kukaNkulunkulu kanye nokwehlulela nokusola Kwakhe kwehlele phezu kwabo. Yile ndlela kuphela abantu abangazikhipha ngayo kancane kancane ngaphansi kokukhohlisa nokulawula kukaSathane.

Manje, ngokubuka wonke la mazwi akhulunywa nguSathane, sizozoqa izinto ezakha ingqikithi kaSathane. Okokuqala, ingqikithi kaSathane kungathiwa ikhohlakele kakhulu ngokujwayelekile, okuphikisana nobungcewele bukaNkulunkulu. Kungani ngithi ingqikithi kaSathane imbi? Ukuphendula lo mbuzo, umuntu kufanele abheke imiphumela yalokho uSathane akwenza kubantu. USathane ukhohlakalisa aphinde alawule umuntu, futhi umuntu wenza izinto ngaphansi kwesimo esikhohlakele sikaSathane, futhi uhlala ezweni labantu abakhohlakaliswe nguSathane. Isintu, singazi, siphathwa futhi sigwinywe nguSathane; umuntu, ngalokho, unesimo esikhohlakele sikaSathane, okuyimvelo kaSathane. Kuyo yonke into uSathane ayishilo nayenzile, nikubonile ukuzithwala kwakhe? Niyibonile inkohliso nenzondo yakhe? Ukuzithwala kukaSathane ikakhulu kukhonjiswa kanjani? Ingabe uSathane uhlale efisa ukuthatha isikhundla sikaNkulunkulu? USathane uhlale njalo efuna ukucekela phansi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu nesikhundla sikaNkulunkulu bese ezithathela sona ukuze abantu balandele, beseke futhi bakhonze uSathane; le yimvelo kaSathane yokuzithwala. Lapho uSathane ekhohlakalisa abantu, ngabe ubatshela ngokuqondile ukuthi benzeni? Uma uSathane elinga uNkulunkulu, ngabe uphumela obala athi, “Ngiyakulinga Wena, ngizokuhlasela” Akenzi nhlobo kanjalo. Usebenzisa yiphi-ke indlela uSathane? Uyayenga, uyalinga, uyahlasela, acuphe ugibe, futhi uze acaphune emiBhalweni. USathane ukhuluma futhi enze ngezindlela ezihlukahlukene ukufeza izinhloso zakhe. Emuva kokuthi uSathane esekwenzile lokhu, yini ebonakala kulokho okubonakaliswa kumuntu? Ingabe abantu bayazithwala? Umuntu usehlushwe yinkohlakalo kaSathane izinkulungwane zeminyaka, ngakho manje umuntu useyazithwala, unenkohliso, unenzondo futhi akanangqondo. Zonke lezi zinto zivela ngenxa yemvelo kaSathane. Njengoba imvelo kaSathane ikhohlakele, usenike umuntu le mvelo ekhohlakele futhi uselethele umuntu lesi simo esikhohlakele. Ngakho-ke umuntu uphila ngaphansi kwesimo esikhohlakele sobusathane, futhi, njengoSathane, umelana noNkulunkulu, uhlasele uNkulunkulu, futhi

---

uyamlinga kuze kube sezingeni lokuthi umuntu akakhonzi uNkulunkulu futhi akanayo inhliziy o emhloniphayo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele V” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 147)**

### **Indlela USathane Asebenzisa Ngayo Ulwazi Ukuze Akhohlakalise Umuntu**

Ingabe ulwazi luyinto ecatshangwa yiyo bonke abantu njengento enhle? Okungenani, abantu bacabanga ukuthi incazelo yegama “ulwazi” inhle kunokuba yimbi. Ngakho kungani sithi lapha uSathane usebenzisa ulwazi ukukhohlakalisa umuntu? Ingabe umbono wokuvela kwezinto kwezinye awuyona yini ingxenye yolwazi? Ingabe imithetho yezesayensi kaNewton ayiyona ingxenye yolwazi? Amandla omhlaba okudonsela phansi ayingxenye yolwazi, akunjalo? (Yebo.) Ngakho kungani ulwazi lubalwe phakathi kwezinto uSathane azisebenzisayo ukukhohlakalisa umuntu? Uyini umbono wenu ngalokhu? Ingabe ulwazi lunalo ngisho elincane iqiniso kulo? (Cha.) Ngakho yini ingqikithi yolwazi? Ulwazi umuntu alufundayo, lufundwa ngasiphi isisekelo? Ingabe lusekelwe embonweni wokuvela kwezinto kwezinye? Ingabe ulwazi umuntu aseluthole ngokuhlola nokuphuma nesinqumo lusekelwe embonweni othi uNkulunkulu akekho? Ingabe noma iluphi lolu lwazi lunakho ukuxhumana noNkulunkulu? Luxhumene yini nokukhonza uNkulunkulu? Luxhumene neqiniso? (Cha.) Ngakho uSathane ulusebenzisa kanjani ulwazi ukukhohlakalisa umuntu? Ngiqeda ukusho ukuthi akukho lutho kulolu lwazi okuxhumene nokukhonza uNkulunkulu noma neqiniso. Abanye abantu bakucabanga kanje: “Ulwazi kungenzeka ukuthi aluhlanganisi lutho neqiniso, kodwa nalapho, alubakhohlakalisi abantu.” Ingabe nikubuka kanjani lokhu? Ingabe wafundiswa ulwazi ukuthi injabulo yomuntu kufanele yakhiwe yizandla zakhe zombili? Ingabe ulwazi lukufundise ukuthi lokho umuntu akudalelwe kusezandleni zakhe uqobo? (Yebo.) Ingabe uhlobo luni lwenkulumo lolu? (Imbudane.) Nishaye khona! Kuyimbudane! Kuyinkimbinkimbi ukukhuluma ngolwazi. Ungakubeka kalula nje uthi umkhakha wolwazi awulutho nje ngaphandle kokuba ulwazi. Lowo umkhakha wolwazi ofundwe esisekelweni sokungakhonzi uNkulunkulu nokungaqondi ukuthi uNkulunkulu wadala zonke izinto. Uma abantu befunda lolu hlobo lo lwazi, abamboni uNkulunkulu ebusa phezu kwezinto zonke, abamboni uNkulunkulu ephethe noma elawula zonke izinto. Esikhundleni salokho, konke abakwenzayo ukucwaninga nokuhlola lowo mkhakha wolwazi nokufuna izimpendulo ngokusekelwe olwazini. Kepha, akulona yini iqiniso ukuthi uma abantu bengakholwa kuNkulunkulu futhi esikhundleni salokho beshisekela ukucwaninga, abasoze bazithola izimpendulo zangempela? Lonke lolu lwazi lukunika ukuphila, umsebenzi, iholo ukuze ungalambi; kodwa alusoze lwakusiza ukuthi ukhonze uNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke lukugcine ukude nobubi. Lapho ufunda ulwazi ngokwengeziwe, uzofisa ngokwengeziwe ukuhlubuka

---

kuNkulunkulu, ukucwaninga uNkulunkulu, ukulinga uNkulunkulu, nokumelana noNkulunkulu. Ngakho, yini esiyibonayo ulwazi oluyifundisa abantu? Konke kuyifilosofi kaSathane. Ingabe amafilosofi nemithetho yokuphila esabalaliswa nguSathane phakathi kwabantu abakhohlakele inakho yini ukuxhumana neqiniso? Akuhlanganise lutho neqiniso, futhi, empeleni, kuphambene neqiniso. Abantu bavame ukuthi, “Ukuphila ukuhamba.” nokuthi “Umuntu yinsimbi, ilayisi yinsimbi exutshiwe, umuntu ufa yindlala uma eqa isikhathi sokudla”; ziyini lezi zisho? Ziwukukholwa okuyize futhi kuyanyanyisa ukuzizwa. Kulokhu okuthiwa ulwazi lomuntu, uSathane ufake eningi impela ifilosofi yakhe yokuphila kanye nokucabanga kwakhe. Futhi njengoba uSathane enza lokhu, uvumela umuntu ukuthi athathe ukucabanga, ifilosofi kanye nombono wakhe ukuze umuntu aphike ubukhona bukaNkulunkulu, aphike ukubusa kukaNkulunkulu phezu kwakho konke nakulokho umuntu akudalelwe. Ngakho, lapho izifundo zomuntu ziqhubeka, futhi ethola ulwazi olwengeziwe, uzwa ubukhona bukaNkulunkulu bufiphala, futhi angase angabe esezwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona. Ngoba uSathane wengeze imibono, imiqondo nemicabango emqondweni womuntu, ingabe umuntu akakhohlakali ngalesi sikhathi (Yebo.) Ingabe yini umuntu asekele ngayo impilo yakhe manje? Ingabe ngempela uphila ngokuncika kulolu lwazi? Cha; umuntu usekela impilo yakhe ngemicabango, imibono, namafilosofi kaSathane afihlwe kulolu lwazi. Umnyombo wokukhohlakalisa umuntu kukaSathane wenzeka lapha; lona umgomo kaSathane nendlela yakhe yokukhohlakalisa umuntu.

Sizoqala sikhulume ngengxenye yalesi sihloko ekha phezulu kakhulu. Ingabe uhlelo namazwi ezifundweni zolimi kuyakwazi ukukhohlakalisa abantu? Ingabe amagama angamkhohlakalisa umuntu? (Cha.) Amagama awabakhohlakalisi abantu; ayithuluzi elivumela abantu ukuthi bakhulume futhi ayithuluzi abantu abaxhumana noNkulunkulu ngalo, ingasaphathwa eyokuthi manje. ulimi namazwi kuyindlela uNkulunkulu akhuluma ngayo nabantu. Kungamathuluzi, futhi kuyisidingo. Okunye uma kuhlanganiswa nokunye kwenza okubili, futhi uma okubili kuphindwa kabili kwenza okune; akulona ulwazi lolu? Kepha kungakukhohlakalisa yini lokhu? Lokhu kuwulwazi olujwayelekile—iphethini elimile—ngakho ngeke kukhohlakalise abantu. Ngakho-ke yiluphi uhlobo lolwazi olukhohlakalisa abantu? Ulwazi olukhohlakalisayo ulwazi oluxutshwe nemibono kanye nemicabango kaSathane. USathane ufuna ukufaka le mibono kanye nale micabango esintwini ngolwazi. Ngokwesibonelo, endabeni ebhaliwe, akukho lutho olubi ngamagama uqobo lwawo. Inkinga isemibonweni nasenhlosweni yombhali ngesikhathi ebhala indaba kanye nokuqukethwe yimicabango yakhe. Lezi yizinto zokomoya futhi ziyakwazi ukukhohlakalisa abantu. Ngokwesibonelo, uma ububuka uhlelo kumabonakude, ingabe uhlobo luni lwezinto kulo ezingaguqula imibono yabantu? Lokho abadlali abakushilo, amazwi uqobo lwawo, angakwazi ukukhohlakalisa abantu? (Cha.) Ingabe uhlobo luni lwezinto ezingakhohlakalisa abantu? Kungaba yimicabango kanye nokuqukethwe

---

okuwumnyombo wohlelo, okungamela imibono yomqondisi. Ulwazi olukule mibono lunganyakazisa izinhliziyi nemiqondo yabantu. Akunjalo? Manje seniyazi ukuthi ngikhuluma ngani kule ngxoxo Yami ngoSathane esebenzisa ulwazi ukukhohlakalisa abantu. Ngeke ningaqondisisi, akunjalo? Ngakho uma uphinda ufunda incwadi noma indaba, uyokwazi yini ukuhlola ukuthi imicabango evezwa emagameni abhaliwe iyasikhohlakalisa isintu noma cha okanye iyaphonsa esivivaneni ukusiza isintu? (Singakwenza, kancane nje.) Lena yinto ekufanele ifundwe futhi nidlule kuyo kancane kancane, futhi akuyona into okulula ukuyiqonda ngokushesha nje. Ngokwesibonelo, uma ucwaninga noma ufunda umkhakha wolwazi, izingxenye ezithile ezinhle zalolo lwazi zingakusiza ukuthi uqonde okuthile okubanzi ngalowo mkhakha, lube futhi lukusiza ukuba wazi lokho abantu okufanele bakugweme. Ngokwesibonelo, thatha “ugesi”—ngumkhakha wolwazi lona, akunjalo? Ngabe awuyena umuntu ongenalwazi uma ungazi ukuthi ugesi ungababamba futhi ubalimaze abantu? Kodwa lapho usuwuqonda lo mkhakha wolwazi, ngeke ube budedengu ngokuthinta into kagesi futhi uyokwazi ukusebenzisa ugesi. Lezi zinto zombili yizinto ezinhle. Ingabe senicaciselekile ngebesixoxa ngakho mayelana nokuthi ulwazi lubakhohlakalisa kanjani abantu? Ziningi izinhlobo zolwazi ezifundwa emhlabeni, futhi kufanele nizinike isikhathi ukuzihlukanisa ngokwenu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele V” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 148)**

### **Indlela USathane Asebenzisa Ngayo Isayensi Ukukhohlakalisa Umuntu**

Iyini isayensi? Ingabe isayensi ayithathelwa phezulu emiqondweni cishe yabo bonke abantu futhi ibonakala ijulile? Lapho kuphathwa isayensi, abantu abezwa ukuthi, “Lokhu yinto ekude nabantu abajwayelekile; lesi isihloko esingathintwa abacwaningi noma ochwepheshe bezesayensi kuphela; asihlanganise lutho nathi abantu abajwayelekile”? Ingabe inakho ukuxhumana nabantu abajwayelekile? (Yebo.) Ingabe uSathane uyisebenzisa kanjani isayensi ukukhohlakalisa abantu? Engxoxweni yethu lapha, sizokhuluma kuphela ngezinto abantu abahlangabezana nazo njalo ezimpilweni zabo uqobo, sizoziziba ezinye izindaba. Kukhona okubizwa “ngezakhi zofuzo”. Senike nezwa ngakho? Nonke nilijwayele leli gama, akunjalo? Ingabe izakhi zofuzo azitholwanga ngesayensi? Ingabe izakhi zofuzo zisho ukuthini empeleni kubantu? Azibenzi yini abantu bezwe ukuthi umzimba uyinto eyimfihlakalo? Lapho abantu bengeniswa kulesi sihloko, ngeke kwenzeke kubekhona abantu—ikakhulukazi labo abafisa ukwazi okufihlekile—abazofuna ukwazi kabanzi noma abazofuna eminye imininingwane? Laba bantu abafisa ukwazi okufihlekile bazogxilisa umfutho wabo kulesi sihloko futhi lapho bengekho matasatasa bazofuna ulwazi ezincwadini naku-inthanethi ukuthola eminye imininingwane ngaso. Ingabe yini isayensi? Ukusho ngokusobala, isayensi yimicabango kanye nemibono ngezinto

---

umuntu afisa ukwazi kabanzi ngazo, izinto ezingaziwa, futhi abangazitshelwanga uNkulunkulu; isayensi yimicabango kanye nemibono ngezimfihlakalo umuntu afisa ukuzihlola. Ingabe yini isilinganiso sesayensi? Ningathi sibanzi; umuntu ucwaninga futhi afunde konke lokhu athanda ukukwazi. Isayensi ibandakanya ukucwaninga imininingwane kanye nemithetho yalezi zinto ebese uqhamuka nombono okholakalayo owenza wonke umuntu acabanga ukuthi, “Labo sosayensi bahlakaniphe kakhulu impela! Bazi okuningi kakhulu, okwanele ukuthi baqonde lezi zinto!” Banokubancoma okukhulu ososayensi, akunjalo? Abantu abacwaninga ngesayensi banayiphi imibono? Ingabe abafuni ukucwaninga ngomhlaba jikelele, ukucwaninga izinto ezingaqondakali emkhakheni obahlaba umxhwele? Kungabe yini isiphetho sokugcina salokhu? Kumasayensi athile abantu bafika eziphethweni ngokucabangela, futhi kwamanye abantu bathembela kulokho abantu abadlule kukho ukufika eziphethweni. Kweminye futhi imikhakha yezesayensi, abantu bafika eziphethweni zabo ngokusekela kwabakubuka emlandweni nasezintweni eziyimisuka. Akunjalo? Ngakho yini isayensi eyenzela abantu? Okwenziwa yisayensi kuphela ukuthi ivumela abantu ukuthi babone izinto emhlabeni obonakalayo nokwanelisa isifiso somuntu sokwazi okufihlakele, kodwa ayimvumeli umuntu ukuthi abone imithetho uNkulunkulu abusa ngayo phezu kwezinto zonke. Umuntu ubonakala ethola izimpendulo kusayensi, kepha lezo zimpendulo ziyadida futhi ziletha ukweneliseka kwesikhashana, ukweneliseka okwenza kuphela ukuthi inhliziyo yomuntu igcineke kulo mhlaba ophathekayo. Umuntu uzwa ukuthi usezitholile izimpendulo kusayensi, ngakho noma kuvela yiphi inkinga, usebenzisa imibono yakhe yesayensi ukufakazela nokwamukela leyo nkinga. Inhliziyo yomuntu iphathwa yisayensi futhi iyengwe yiyo kuze kufike ezingeni lapho umuntu engasenawo umqondo wokwazi uNkulunkulu, ukukhonza uNkulunkulu nokukholwa ukuthi zonke izinto zivela kuNkulunkulu nokuthi umuntu kufanele abheke Kuye ukuze athole izimpendulo. Akunjalo? Lapho umuntu ekholwa ngokwengeziwe kwisayensi, uba nokungabi nangqondo ngokwengeziwe, ekholwa ukuthi yonke into inesixazululo sesayensi, ukuthi ukucwaninga kungaxazulula noma yini. Akamfuni uNkulunkulu futhi akakholwa ukuthi ukhona; nabanye abantu asebelandele uNkulunkulu iminyaka ngeminyaka bayahamba futhi bayocwaninga amagciwane ngomathanda noma babheke ulwazi oluthile ukuze bathole impendulo enkingeni. Abantu abanjalo ababheki izindaba ngasohlangothini lweqiniso futhi esikhathini esiningi, bafuna ukuthembela emibonweni noma olwazini lwesayensi noma ezimpendulweni zesayensi ukuxazulula izinkinga; abethembeli kuNkulunkulu futhi abafuni uNkulunkulu. Abantu abanjalo banaye yini uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo? (Cha.) Kukhona ngisho abantu abathile abafuna ukucwaninga uNkulunkulu ngendlela efana neyokufunda isayensi. Ngokwesibonelo, baningi ochwepheshe bezenkolo asebehambe baya lapho umkhumbi wafika wama khona, base befakazela ubukhona bomkhumbi. Kodwa ekubonakaleni komkhumbi ababuboni ubukhona bukaNkulunkulu. Bakholelwa kuphela ezindabeni nasemlandweni; lokhu



---

kuwumphumela wocwaningo lwabo lwezesayensi nokufunda umhlaba ophathekayo. Uma ucwaninga izinto eziphathekayo, noma ngabe isayensi ephathelene nezempilo yezilokazane, isayensi yezinkanyezi, noma isifundo sokwakheka komhlaba, awusoze wathola umphumela othi uNkulunkulu ukhona noma othi ubusa phezu kwezinto zonke. Ngakho yini isayensi eyenzela umuntu? Ingabe ayimenzi aqhele kuNkulunkulu? Ingabe ayenzi abantu bacubungule uNkulunkulu? Ayenzi abantu babe nokungabaza ngokwengeziwe ngokuba khona kukaNkulunkulu? Ngakho uSathane ufuna ukuyisebenzisa kanjani isayensi ukukhohlakalisa umuntu? Ingabe uSathane akafuni ukusebenzisa iziphetho zezesayensi ukukhohlisa nokwenza abantu babe ndikindiki, futhi asebenzise izimpendulo ezididayo ukubambelela ezinhliziyweni zabantu ukuze bangacingi noma bakholwe ebukhoneni bukaNkulunkulu? (Yebo). Ngakho yingakho ngithi isayensi ingenye yezindlela uSathane akhohlakalisa ngayo abantu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele V” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 149)**

### **Indlela USathane Asebenzisa Ngayo Isiko Lendabuko Ukukhohlakalisa Umuntu**

Ingabe ziningi noma aziziningi izinto ezithathwa ngokuthi ziyingxenye yesiko lendabuko? (Ziningi.) Ingabe lisho ukuthini leli “siko lendabuko”? Abanye bathi lisuka kokhokho—lokhu kuyingxenye eyodwa. Kusuka ekuqaleni, izindlela zokuphila, amasiko, izisho nemithetho kwehliselwe ezizukulwaneni ezilandelayo emindenini, amaqembu ezinhlanga, ngisho nasesintwini sonke, zase zigxiliswa emicabangweni yabantu. Abantu bazibheka ngokuthi ziyingxenye yempilo engenakuhlukana nezimpilo zabo futhi bazithatha njengemithetho, bazilandele sengathi zingukuphila uqobo lwakho. Impela, abafuni neze ukuziguqula noma ukuzishiya lezi zinto, ngoba zasuka kokhokho babo. Kunezinye izingxenye zesiko lendabuko ezisemathanjeni abantu, njengezinto ezasuka kuConfusius noMencius, nezinto ezifundiswa abantu yizinkolo zobuTao nobuConfusius zaseShayina. Akunjalo lokhu? Yiziphi izinto eziqukethwe esikweni lendabuko? Ingabe lihlanganisa namaholide abantu abawagubhayo? Ngokwesibonelo, uMkhosi weNtwasahlobo, uMkhosi Wesiketekete, uSuku Lokushanela Amathuna, Umkhosi Wesikebhe Sikadrako, kanye noMkhosi Wezipoki nowaPhakathi neKwindla. Eminye imindenini igubha izinsuku lapho abadala befika ebudaleni obuthile, noma lapho izingane ziba nenyanga eyodwa zizelwe futhi nalapho zinezinsuku eziyikhulu zizelwe. Nokunye. Wonke lawa ngamaholide endabuko. Ingabe izendlalelo zala maholide azinalo isiko lendabuko? Ingabe uyini umnyombo wesiko lendabuko? Lihlangene yini nokukhonza uNkulunkulu? Ingabe lihlangene nokutshela abantu ukuthi benze iqiniso? Ingabe akhona amaholide okuthi abantu benze iminikelo kuNkulunkulu, baye e-althare likaNkulunkulu bathole izimfundiso Zakhe? Ingabe akhona amaholide anjalo? (Cha.) Ingabe abantu benzani kuwo

---

wonke la maholide? Ezikhathini zanamuhla abukwa njengemicimbi yokudla, ukuphuza nokudlala. Uyini umthombo wesiko lendabuko? Isiko lendabuko livela kubani? (USathane.) Livela kuSathane. Ngemuva kwala maholide endabuko, uSathane ugxilisa izinto ezithile kumuntu. Ziyini lezi zinto? Ukuqinisekisa ukuthi abantu bakhumbula okhokho babo—ingabe ngenye yazo lezi zinto? Ngokwesibonelo, ngoSuku Lokushanela Amathuna abantu balungisa amathuna futhi benze iminikelo kokhokho babo, ukuze abantu bangabakhohlwa okhokho babo. Futhi, uSathane uqinisekisa ukuthi abantu bakhumbula ukushisekela izwe lakubo, njengoMkhosi Wesikebhe Sikadrako. Kuthiwani mayelana noMkhosi Waphakathi Nekwindla? (Ukuhlangana futhi kwemindeni.) Ingabe uyini umlando wokuhlangana futhi kwemindeni? Ingabe yini isizathu salokho? Ukuxoxisana nokuxhumana ngokwemizwa. Kunjalo, noma ukugubha ubusuku ngaphambi koNyaka Omusha WamaShayina noma Umkhosi Weziketekete, ziningi izindlela zokuchaza izizathu zale migubho. Noma ngabe umuntu uzichaza kanjani lezo zizathu, iholide ngalinye liyindlela kaSathane yokugxilisa ifilosofi yakhe nokucabanga kwakhe kubantu, ukuze baqhele kuNkulunkulu futhi bangazi ukuthi kukhona uNkulunkulu nokuthi benze iminikelo kokhokho babo noma kuSathane, noma badle, baphuze, futhi badlale ngokwenelisa izifiso zenyama. Lapho kugujwa lelo nalelo kulawa maholide, imicabango nemibono kaSathane iyatshalwa ijule emiqondweni yabantu, bona bengazi lutho. Lapho abantu befika eminyakeni engamashumi amane, amahlanu noma engaphezulu, le micabango nemibono kaSathane isuke seyakheleke ekujuleni kwezinhliziyi zabo. Ngaphezu kwalokho, abantu benza konke okusemandleni ukudlulisela le mibono, noma ngabe ilungile noma ayilungile, esizukulwaneni esilandelayo ngokungakhethi, nangokungagodli. Akunjalo? (Yebo.) Ingabe isiko lendabuko kanye nala maholide kubakhohlakalisa kanjani abantu? Niyazi? (Abantu balawulwa futhi baboshwe yimithetho yala masiko ngendlela yokuthi abasitholi isikhathi noma amandla okufuna uNkulunkulu.) Lena yingxenywe eyodwa. Ngokwesibonelo, wonke umuntu uyagubha ngesikhathi soNyaka Omusha Wenyanaga—uma ungawugubhanga, ngeke ube nokudabuka? Zikhona yini izenqabelo obambelele kuzo? Ngeke yini uzwe ukuthi, “Angizange ngiwugubhe uNyaka Omusha, futhi ngenxa yokuthi usuku loNyaka Omusha Wenyanaga lube lubi ngeke wonke unyaka ube mubi”? Ngeke yini uzizwe ungaphathekile kahle futhi unokwesaba kancane? Kukhona ngisho abantu abangenzanga imihlabelo kokhokho babo iminyaka bese beba nephupho ngokushesha lapho umuntu ongasekho ebacela khona imali. Yini abangayizwa? “Kwaze kwadabukisa ukuthi lo muntu ongasekho udinga imali angayisebenzisa! Ngizomshisela imali yephepha, uma ngingakwenzi, ngeke kulunge. Kungasidalela izinkinga thina esiphilayo—ngubani ongasho ukuthi inhlekelele izogadla nini?” Bazohlala njalo benaleli fu elincane lokwesaba nokukhathazeka ezinhliziyweni zabo. Ubani obanika lokhu kukhathazeka? (USathane.) USathane ongumthombo walokhu kukhathazeka. Akuyona yini lena enye yezindlela uSathane akhohlakalisa ngayo umuntu? Usebenzisa izindlela nezaba ezahlukene ukukulawula,

---

ukukusabisa, kanye nokukubopha, ukuze udideke futhi uvume uphinde umthobele; lena yindlela uSathane akhohlakalisa ngayo umuntu. Bangingi nabantu abangabazayo ukuhlukana nesiko eligxilile kakhulu kubo, abangafuni nhlobo ukuliyeka. Ikakhulu kulapho bebuthakathaka futhi bevilapha lapho befisa khona ukugubha lezi zinhlobo zamaholise futhi bafisa ukuhlangana noSathane baphinde bamenelise, ukuze bathokomalise izinhliziyi zabo. Uthini umlando wesiko lendabuko? Ingabe isandla esimnyama sikaSathane silawula izinto sisekucasheni? Ingabe imvelo kaSathane embi iyalutha futhi iyalawula? Ingabe uSathane ulawula zonke lezi zinto? (Yebo.) Lapho abantu bephila emasikweni endabuko futhi begubha lezi zinhlobo zamaholide endabuko, singasho yini ukuthi lena yindawo lapho bekhohliswa khona futhi bekhohlakaliswa nguSathane khona, futhi ngaphezu kwalokho, bayakujabulela ukukhohliswa nokukhohlakaliswa nguSathane? (Yebo.) Lena yinto nonke eniyivumayo, into eniyaziyo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNKulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele V” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamini

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 150)**

### **Indlela USathane Asebenzisa Ngayo Inkolelo-ze Ukukhohlakalisa Umuntu**

Ingabe uSathane uyisebenzisa kanjani inkolelo-ze ukukhohlakalisa umuntu? Bonke abantu bafuna ukwazi ngesiphetho sabo, ngakho uSathane usebenzisa lokhu kulangazelela kwabo ukuze abahehe. Abantu bangena ekubhuleni, ekutshelweni ngekusasa, ekufundeni ukuze bazi ukuthi inhlanhla yabo izobanjani kusasa nokuthi indlela ngaphambili injani. Ekugcineni, nokho, ingabe isiphetho nekusasa abantu abakhathazeke ngakho kangaka kusezandleni zikabani? (Ezandleni zikaNkulunkulu.) Zonke lezi zinto zisezandleni zikaNkulunkulu. Ngokusebenzisa lezi zindlela, yini uSathane afuna abantu bayazi? USathane ufuna ukusebenzisa ukufunda ubuso nokubhula ngokusazokwenzeka ukutshela abantu ukuthi uyazi ngenhlanhla yabo yesikhathi esizayo, nokuthi akagcini nje ngokwazi lezi zinto kodwa futhi uyazilawula. USathane ufuna ukusebenzisa leli thuba nokusebenzisa lezi zindlela ukulawula abantu, ngendlela yokuthi abantu bakholwe ngobumpumputhe kuye futhi balalele wonke amazwi akhe. Ngokwesibonelo, uma ufundwa ubuso, uma obhulayo evala amehlo akhe akutshela konke okwenzeke kuwe kula mashumi ambalwa eminyaka edlule ngokucace bha, uzizwa unjani ngaphakathi? Ngokushesha ungazizwa uthi, “Unemba ngempela! Angikaze ngitshela muntu ngaphambilini ngezinto ezenzeka kimi kudala, uzazi kanjani? Ngiyasithanda ngempela lesi sangoma!” KuSathane, akulula kakhulu yini ukuthi azi ngokwenzeke kuwe? UNkulunkulu ukuholele lapha okhona namhlanje, futhi uSathane naye ubekhohlakalisa abantu sonke lesi sikhathi futhi ubekulandela. Ukudlula kwamashumi eminyaka kuwe akulutho kuSathane futhi akunzima ukuthi uSathane azazi lezi zinto. Uma wazi ukuthi lokho uSathane akushilo kuqondile, ingabe awumniki yini inhliziyi yakho? Awuncikile kuye ukuba alawule ikusasa nezinhlanhla zakho? Ngokuphazima kweso, inhliziyi yakho iba

---

nokumhlonipha okukhulu, futhi kwabanye abantu, imiphefumulo yabo kungenzeka ukuthi seyihlwathwe nguye kuleli qophelo. Futhi uzosibuza isangoma ngokushesha: “Yini elandelayo okumele ngiyenze? Yini ekufanele ngiyigweme onyakeni ozayo? Yiziphi izinto okufanele ngingazenzi?” Futhi sizothi, “Ungayi laphaya, ungakwenzi lokhu, ungazigqoki izingubo eziwumbala othize, ungavami ukuya ezindaweni ezinjengalezi, futhi yenza ezinye izinto ngokwengeziwe....” Ngeke yini uthathe konke akushoyo ukugcine enhliziyweni? Ungakufaka ekhanda ngokushesha kunamazwi kaNkulunkulu. Kungani ungakufaka ekhanda ngokushesha okungaka? Ngoba ufuna ukuthembela kuSathane ukuze uthole inhlanhla. Akukhona yini lapho ethatha khona inhliziyi yakho? Uma amazwi akhe egcwaliseka, ngeke yini ufune ukuphindela kuye ngqo ukuthola ukuthi iyiphi inhlanhla unyaka olandelayo ozoyiletha? (Yebo.) Uzokwenza noma yini uSathane akutshela ukuthi uyenze futhi uzogwema izinto athi uzigweme. Ngale ndlela awulaleli yini yonke into ayishoyo? Ngokushesha okukhulu, uyowela ekusingatheni kwakhe, ukhohliswe, bese uba ngaphansi kokulawula kwakhe. Lokhu kwenzeka ngoba ukholwa ukuthi lokho akushoyo kuyiqiniso futhi ukholwa ukuthi uyazi ngempilo yakho yangaphambilini, ngempilo yakho manje, nalokho ikusasa elizokuletha. Lena yindlela uSathane ayisebenzisayo ukulawula abantu. Kodwa eqinisweni, ubani ngempela olawulayo? UNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe olawulayo, hhayi uSathane. USathane esebenzisa ubuqili bakhe nje kulesi simo ukuphamba abantu abangenalwazi, ukuphamba abantu ababona umhlaba ophathekayo kuphela ukuthi bakholwe futhi bathembele kuyena. Babe sebewela ezandleni zikaSathane balalele wonke amazwi akhe. Kepha uSathane uyabayeka yini uma abantu befuna ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu futhi balandele uNkulunkulu? Kulesi simo, ingabe abantu bawela ezandleni zikaSathane ngempela? (Yebo.) Singasho sithi ukuziphatha kukaSathane ngale ndlela akunamahloni ngempela? (Yebo.) Sikusho ngani lokhu? Ngoba lawa ngamacebo okulutha nokukhohlisa. USathane akanamahloni futhi udukisa abantu ukuthi bacabange ukuthi ulawula konke okwabo futhi ulawula lokho abakudalelwe. Lokhu kwenza ukuthi abantu abangenalwazi bamlalele ngokuphelele. Bakhohliswa ngamazwi ambalwa nje. Ekudidekeni kwabo, abantu bayamkhothamela. Ngakho, ingabe yiziphi izinhlobo zezindlela uSathane azisebenzisayo, ingabe yini ayishoyo ukukwenza ukholwe kuye? Ngokwesibonelo, kungenzeka ukuthi awuzange umtshele uSathane ukuthi bangaki abantu abasemndenini wakho, kodwa angasho ukuthi bangaki abantu emndenini wakho, neminyaka yabazali bakho nabantabakho. Noma ubunezinsolo nokungabaza ekuqaleni, emva kokumuzwa esho lezi zinto ngeke yini uzwe ukuthi ungamkholwa kancane? USathane angabe esesho ukuthi ubunzima kanjani umsebenzi kuwe kamuva nje, ukuthi abaphathi bakho abakuniki ukwaziswa okukufanele futhi bahlale bemelene nawe, nokunye. Emuva kokuzwa lokho, ungacabanga, “Kuyiqiniso ngempela! Izinto bezingahambi kahle emsebenzini.” Ngakho ungamkholwa ngokwengeziwe uSathane. Angabe esesho okunye ukuze akukhohlise, akwenze umkholwe ngokwengeziwe. Kancane kancane, ungazithola ungasakwazi

---

ukunqaba noma ukulokhu unezinsolo ngaye. USathane umane asebenzise amaqhinga ambalwa angasho lutho, ngisho amaqhinga amancanyana, ukukudida. Lapho udideka, ngeke ukwazi ukuzithola lapho ukhona, uzobe ungasazi ukuthi kufanele wenzenjani, futhi uzoqala ulandele lokho okushiwo uSathane. Lena yindlela “ehlakaniphe ngokudlulele” uSathane ayisebenzisayo ukukhohlakalisa umuntu okukuholela ogibeni lwakhe ungaqondile bese ekuyenga. USathane ukutshela izinto ezimbalwa abantu abacabanga ukuthi zinhle, bese ekutshela okufanele ukwenze nalokho okufanele ukugweme. Yile ndlela okhohliswa ngayo. Uma uke wabambeka, izinto zikuhambela kabi; uzohlala ucabanga ngalokho uSathane akushilo nalokho akutshela ukuthi ukwenze, futhi uzophathwa nguye ungazi. Kungani lokhu? Ingoba isintu siswele iqiniso ngakho asikwazi ukumelana nokulinga nokuyenga kukaSathane. Sibhekene nobubi kanye nokukhohlisa kukaSathane, ubungozi, kanye nokuba nenzondo kwakhe, isintu asinalwazi, asivuthiwe futhi sibuthakathaka, akunjalo? Lokhu akuyona enye yezindlela uSathane akhohlisa ngazo umuntu? (Yebo.) Umuntu ukhohliswa futhi ayengwe engaboni, kancane kancane, yizindlela zikaSathane ezinhlobonhlobo, ngoba akanalo ikhono lokuhlukanisa phakathi kokuhle nokubi. Uswele lesi siku, kanye nekhono lokunqoba uSathane.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNKulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele V” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 151)**

### **Indlela USathane Asebenzisa Ngayo Izinkambiso Zabantu Ukukhohlakalisa Umuntu**

Zaqala nini izinkambiso zabantu? Ingabe ziqale kule nkathi yamanje? Umuntu angathi izinkambiso zabantu zavela lapho uSathane eqala ukukhohlakalisa abantu. Ingabe izinkambiso zabantu zifakani phakathi? (Izitayela sokugqoka kanye nokuziphaqula.) Lezi yizinto abantu abavame ukuthintana nazo. Izitayela zokugqoka, imfashini, kanye nezinkambiso—lezo zinto zakha ingxenye encane. Ingabe kukhona okunye? Ingabe izisho ezisematheni abantu abavame ukuzisho ziyangena nazo? Ingabe izindlela zokuphila abantu abazifisayo ziyangena? Ingabe ompetha bomculo, osaziwayo, amaphephabhuku, kanye namanoveli abantu abawathandayo kuyangena? (Yebo.) Emiqondweni yenu, yiziphi izingxenye zalezi zinkambiso ezikwazi ukukhohlakalisa umuntu? Ingabe yiziphi izinkambiso kulezi eziyenga kakhulu kini? Abanye abantu bathi: “Sesifike esikhathini sobudala esithile, sesiseminyakeni yamashumi amahlanu, ayisithupha, ayisikhombisa noma ayisishiyagalombili ubudala, futhi asisangeni kulezi zinkambiso futhi azisazihehi.” Ingabe lokhu kuliqiniso? Abanye bathi: “Asibalandeli osaziwayo, leyo yinto eyenziwa yintsha eseminyakeni engamashumi amabili ubudala; futhi asizigqoki izingubo eziyimfeshini, leyo yinto eyenziwa abantu abathanda ukubukeka kahle.” Ngakho yiziphi kulezi ezingakwazi ukunikhohlakalisa? (Izisho ezisematheni.) Ingabe lezi zisho zingakhohlakalisa abantu? Ngizoninika isibonelo, bese nibona ukuthi siyabakhohlakalisa abantu

---

noma cha: “Imali yenza umhlaba uzungeze”; ingabe yinkambiso lena? Akuyona yini into embi kakhulu uma iqhathaniswa nezinkambiso zemfashini nokukhetha kwezokudla enizishilo? “Imali yenza umhlaba uzungeze” yifilosofi kaSathane futhi ivamile esintwini sonke, kuwo wonke umphakathi wabantu. Ningasho nithi yinkambiso ngoba seyifakwe enhliziyweni yawo wonke umuntu. Kusuka ekuqaleni, abantu abasemukelanga lesi sisho, kodwa bafika lapho sebesijwayela khona base besivuma kancane kancane ngenkathi behlangana nempilo yangempela, baqala ukuzwa ukuthi la mazwi empeleni ayeyiqiniso. Akuyona yini lena inqubo kaSathane ekhohlakalisa umuntu? Mhlawumbe abantu abasiqondi lesi sisho ngezinga elifanayo, kodwa bonke abantu banamazinga ahlukeni okusiqonda nokusivuma lesi sisho ngenxa yezinto ezenzeke eduze kwabo noma lokho abadlule kukho mathupha. Akunjalo? Kungakhathaleki ukuthi umuntu uhlangene nokungakanani mayelana nalesi sisho, ingabe yimuphi umphumela ongemuhle esingawuletha enhliziyweni yomuntu? Kukhona okwambulwayo ngesimo sobuntu sabantu kulo mhlaba, okufaka omunye ngamunye kini. Ingachazwa kanjani le nto eyambuliwe? Kungukukhonza imali. Ingabe kunzima ukukhipha lokhu enhliziyweni yomuntu? Kunzima kakhulu! Sengathi ukukhohlakalisa umuntu kukaSathane kujule kakhulu! Ngakho-ke emuva kokuthi uSathane esesebenzise le nkambiso ukukhohlakalisa abantu, ibonakaliswa kanjani kubona? Ingabe nizwa ukuthi anisoze nakwazi ukuphila kulo mhlaba ngaphandle kwemali, ukuthi ngisho usuku olulodwangaphandle kwemali ngeke luphileke nhlobo? Isikhundla sabantu sincike ekutheni banemali engakanani, ngokunjalo nasekuhloniphekeni kwabo. Imihlane yabampofu igobile ngenxa yehlazo, kodwa abanothile bajabulela isikhundla sabo esiphakeme. Bema baqonde futhi beziqhenya, bekhulumela phezulu futhi bephila ngokuzithwala. Ingabe lesi sisho nale nkambiso ilethani kubantu? Ingabe akulona iqiniso ukuthi abantu abaningi banikela nganoma yini ukuze bathole imali? Abantu abaningi abalahli yini isithunzi nobuqotho babo ekushisekeleni kwabo imali eningi? Ngaphezu kwalokho, abantu abaningi abalahlekelwa yini yithuba lokwenza umsebenzi wabo nokulandela uNkulunkulu ngenxa yemali? Akukhona yini ukulahlekelwa lokhu kubantu? (Yebo.) Akamubi yini uSathane ngokusebenzisa le ndlela kanye nalesi sisho ukukhohlakalisa umuntu ngaleli zinga? Akulona yini iqhinga elinenzondo leli? Lapho uqhubeka kusukela ekuphikiseni lesi sisho esisematheni kuze kufike ngokugcina usemukele njengeqiniso, inhliziyu yakho iwela esandleni sikaSathane ngokuphelele, ngakho-ke, ngaphandle kwenhloso, uzithola usuphila ngaso lesi sisho. Ingabe lesi sisho sikuthinte ngezinga elingakanani? Ungase uyazi indlela yeqiniso, futhi ungase ulazi iqiniso, kodwa awunawo amandla okulifuna. Ungase wazi ngokucacile ukuthi amazwi kaNkulunkulu ayiqiniso, kodwa awuzimisele ukukhokha inani noma ukuhlupheka ukuze uzuze iqiniso. Esikhundleni salokho, ukhetha ukunikela ngekusasa lakho nalokho okumiselwe ukuze umelane noNkulunkulu kuze kube sekugcineni. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi uNkulunkulu uthini, kungakhathaleki ukuthi uNkulunkulu wenzani, kungakhathaleki ukuthi ubona kangakanani ukuthi uNkulunkulu

---

ukuthanda ngokujule futhi kakhulu kangakanani, ungaphikelela ngenkani ukwenza ngokubona kwakho futhi ukhokhe inani ngalesi sisho. Lokhu kusho ukuthi lesi sisho sesilawula ukuziphatha kwakho nemicabango yakho futhi ukhetha ukuthi okudalelwe kulawulwe yilesi sisho kunokuthi usilahle. Ingabe iqiniso elithi abantu benza lokhu, balawulwa yilesi sisho futhi bakhohliswa yiso, alikhombisi ukuthi ukukhohlakalisa umuntu kukaSathane kuyasebenza? Lokhu akukhona yini ukugxila kwefilosofi nesimo esikhohlakele sikaSathane enhliziyweni yakho? Uma wenza lokhu, ingabe uSathane akawufezanga yini umgomo wakhe? (Yebo.) Ingabe uyabona ukuthi uSathane usemkhohlakalise kanjani umuntu ngale ndlela? Uyakuzwa? (Cha.) Awukubonanga noma ukuzwe. Ingabe uyabubona ububi bukaSathane lapha? USathane ukhohlakalisa umuntu ngazo zonke izikhathi futhi kuzo zonke izindawo. USathane ukwenza kube nzima kakhulu ukuthi umuntu azivikele kulokhu kukhohlakaliswa futhi wenza umuntu azizwe engenakuzisiza kukho. USathane ukwenza wamukele imicabango yakhe, imibono yakhe kanye nezinto ezimbi ezivela kuyena ezimweni lapho ungazi khona futhi lapho ungaboni ukuthi kwenzekani kuwe. Abantu bayazemukela lezi zinto ngaphandle kokukhononda ngazo. Bayazazisa futhi babambelele kulezi zinto njengegugu, bavumele ukuthi lezi zinto zibenzise izinto futhi zidlale ngabo; kukhula futhi kujule ngale ndlela ukukhohlakalisa umuntu kukaSathane.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele V” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 152)**

USathane usebenzisa lezi zindlela eziningi ukukhohlakalisa umuntu. Umuntu unolwazi nokuqonda ezinye izimiso zesayensi, umuntu uphila ngaphansi kwamandla esiko lendabuko, futhi wonke umuntu uyindlalifa nomedlulisi wesiko lendabuko. Umuntu ubophezelekile ukuqhubeka nesiko lendabuko alinikwe nguSathane, futhi umuntu ubuye enze ngokuhambisana nezinkambiso eziphathele nabantu uSathane azinika isintu. Umuntu akahlukani noSathane, uhambisana nakho konke uSathane akwenzayo, emukela ububi, ukukhohlisa, ukuba nenzondo, nokuzithwala kwakhe. Emuva kokuba umuntu ebe nalezi zimo zikaSathane ingabe ujabulile noma ube nosizi ephila phakathi kwalesi sintu esikhohlakele? (Unosizi.) Kungani usho lokho? (Ngoba umuntu ubophekile futhi ulawulwa yilezi zinto ezikhohlakele, uphila esonweni futhi impilo yakhe imbozeke emzabalazweni olukhuni.) Abanye abantu bafaka izibuko, babukeka behlakaniphile kakhulu; bangakhuluma ngokuhlonipheka kakhulu, ngobuciko nokunengqondo, futhi ngenxa yokuthi sebedlule ezintweni eziningi, kungase kube ukuthi sebone okuningi futhi sebehlangene nokuningi kakhulu sebenolwazi oluningi. Bangase bakwazi ukukhuluma kabanzi ngezindaba ezinkulu nezincane; bangakwazi futhi ukuhlola ubuqiniso nesizathu sezinto. Abanye bangabuka ukuziphatha nokubonakala kwalaba bantu, kanye nesimilo, ubuntu, nokunye, futhi bangatholi phutha kubo. Abantu abanjalo bayakwazi kakhulu ukuhambisana nezinkambiso

---

zabantu. Nakuba laba bantu sebekhulile, abasileli ezinkambisweni zezikhathi futhi abatholakali bebadala ngendlela yokuthi ngeke besafunda. Emehlweni, akekho ongathola iphutha ngomuntu onjalo, kepha ngaphakathi ukhohlakaliswe ngokuphelele nguSathane. Nakuba kungeke kutholakale phutha kulaba bantu, noma emehlweni abantu bemnene, bephucukile, benolwazi kanye nesimilo esithile, futhi benobuqotho, futhi ngokolwazi bengekho ngaphansi kwabasha uma kuqhathaniswa, nokho, mayelana nemvelo nengqikithi yabo, laba bantu bawumfanekiso ophela futhi ophilayo kaSathane, bafana ncamashi noSathane. Lokhu “kuyisithelo” sokukhohlakaliswa komuntu nguSathane. Lokhu engikushilo kunganiphatha kabi, kodwa kuyiqiniso. Ulwazi umuntu alufundayo, isayensi ayiqondayo, kanye nendlela ayikhethayo yokuhambisana nezinkambiso zabantu, zonke zingamathuluzi kaSathane okukhohlakalisa umuntu. Lokhu kuyiqiniso ngokuphelele. Ngakho-ke, umuntu uphila esimweni esikhohlakaliswe ngokuphelele nguSathane futhi umuntu akanandlela yokwazi ukuthi buyini ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu nokuthi iyini ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu. Yingoba emehlweni umuntu akakwazi ukuthola iphutha ngezindlela uSathane akhohlakalisa ngazo umuntu; umuntu akakwazi ukubona ekuziphatheni komuntu ukuthi kukhona okushaya amanzi. Bonke abantu benza imisebenzi yabo ejwayelekile futhi baphila izimpilo ezijwayelekile; bafunda izincwadi namaphephandaba ngokujwayelekile, bafunda futhi bakhulume ngokujwayelekile; abanye abantu sebefunde ngisho izinkambiso ezilungileyo ezimbalwa futhi bakhuluma kahle, bayemukela futhi banomusa, banosizo futhi banesandla esiphayo, futhi bayakugwema ukuphikisana nabanye ngezinto ezincane futhi bayagwema ukusizakala ngabanye abantu. Kepha, isimo sabo esikhohlakele esinobusathane sigxile ekujuleni kwabo futhi le ngqikithi ayinakuguqulwa ngokuthembela emizamweni yangaphandle. Ngenxa yale ngqikithi, umuntu akakwazi ukwazi ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu, futhi phezu kokuvezwa kwengqikithi yobungcwele bukaNkulunkulu kamuntu, umuntu akabuthathi njengento esemqoka. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi uSathane usefikile, ngezindlela ezechukene, ukuzophatha imizwa, amasu, imibono kanye nemicabango yomuntu ngokuphelele. Lokhu kuphatha nokukhohlakalisa akukhona okwesikhashana noma okuqabukela kwenzeka, kodwa kukhona yonke indawo futhi ngazo zonke izikhathi. Ngakho-ke, abantu abaningi asebekholwe kuNkulunkulu iminyaka emithathu noma emine, ngisho neminyaka emihlanu noma eyisithupha, basathatha le micabango, imibono, umqondo namafilosofi amabi uSathane akufake kubo njengamagugu, futhi abakwazi ukukudedela. Ngoba umuntu usemukele izinto ezimbi, ezinokuzithwala nenzondo, ezivela emvelweni kaSathane, ngokungenakugwemeka, ebudlelwaneni bomuntu nabanye abantu, kuvame ukuba nokungqubuzana, izimpikiswano kanye nokungezwani, okudalwa yimvelo kaSathane yokuzithwala. Ukuba uSathane wayenike abantu izinto ezinhle—ngokwesibonelo, ukuba ubuConfusius nobuTao besiko lendabuko umuntu alemukela kwakuthathwa njengezinto ezinhle—abantu abafanayo kufanele ngabe bayakwazi ukuzwana emuva kokwemukela lezo zinto. Pho kungani kunoqhekeko olukhulu phakathi



---

kwabantu asebemukele izinto ezifanayo? Kungani kunjalo? Yingoba lezi zinto zivela kuSathane futhi uSathane udala ukwahlukana phakathi kwabantu. Izinto ezivela kuSathane, kungakhathaleki ukuthi zibukeka zinesizotha noma zizinkulu kangakanani emehlweni, ziletha kumuntu futhi ziveze empilweni yomuntu ukuzithwala kuphela, nenkohliso yemvelo embi kaSathane. Akunjalo? Umuntu owazi ukuzifihla, onomnotho wolwazi noma okhuliswe kahle angakuthola kunzima ukufihla isimo sakhe esikhohlakele esinobusathane. Lokho kusho ukuthi, kungakhathaleki ukuthi lo muntu ubezifihla ngezindlela ezingaki, ukuthi ubucabanga ukuthi ubengongcwele, noma ubucabanga ukuthi uphelelisiwe, noma ubucabanga ukuthi uyingelosi, kungakhathaleki ukuthi ubucabanga ukuthi umsulwa kangakanani, ingabe injani impilo yakhe yangempela ngasese? Ingabe iyiphi ingqikithi ongayibona lapho kwambulwa isimo sakhe? Ngaphandle kokungabaza, ungabona isimilo esikhohlakele sikaSathane. Umuntu uvumelekile ukusho lokho? (Yebo.) Ngokwesibonelo, asithi wazi umuntu oseduze kwenu obumcabanga njengomuntu olungile, mhlawumbe umuntu obumthanda kakhulu. Ngesiqu sakho samanje, ucabangani ngaye? Okokuqala, ubheka ukuthi le nhlobo yomuntu inabo noma cha ubuntu, ukuthi wethembekile, ukuthi unothando lweqiniso lwabantu, ukuthi amazwi nezenzo zakhe kuyabasiza yini abanye. (Akubasizi.) Lokho okubizwa ngomusa, uthando noma ukulunga okuvezwa yilaba bantu, kuyini ngempela? Konke kungamanga, konke kuyisimbozo. Ngemuva kwalesi sembozo kunenhloso efihlakele embi: ukwenza lowo muntu ukuthi athandwe kakhulu futhi enziwe isithixo. Ingabe niyakubona lokhu ngokusobala? (Yebo.)

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele V” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 153)**

Izindlela uSathane azisebenzisayo ukukhohlakalisa abantu zilethani esintwini? Ingabe kukhona yini okuhle ezikulethayo? Okokuqala, ingabe umuntu uyakwazi ukuhlukanisa phakathi kokuhle nokubi? Ungasho yini ukuthi kulo mhlaba iyanemba yini indinganiso abayisebenzisa ukwahlulela ukuthi into inhle noma imbi, ilungile noma ayilungile, kungakhathaleki ukuthi ngumuntu othile odumile noma omkhulu, noma iphephabhuku elithile, noma olunye ushicilelo? Ingabe ukulinganisa kwabo izigameko nabantu kulungile? Ingabe likhona iqiniso kukho? Ingabe lo mhlaba noma isintu unquma ngobuhle nobubi bezinto ngokusebenzisa iqiniso? (Cha.) Kungani abantu bengenalo lelo khono? Abantu sebefunde ulwazi oluningi kakhulu futhi bazi kakhulu ngesayensi, ngakho banamakhono amakhulu, awanjalo? Ngakho kungani bengakwazi ukuhlukanisa phakathi kwezinto ezinhle nezingezinhle? Kungani kunjalo? (Yingoba abantu abanalo iqiniso: isayensi nolwazi akulona iqiniso.) Konke uSathane akuletha esintwini kubi, kukhohlakele futhi akunalo iqiniso, ukuphila, kanye nendlela. Ngokobubi nokukhohlakala uSathane akuletha kumuntu, ungathi uSathane unothando? Ungasho ukuthi umuntu unothando?

---

Abanye abantu bangathi: “Unephutha, baningi abantu emhlabeni abasiza abampofu noma abangenamakhaya. Ingabe akubona abantu abalungile labo? Kukhona nezinhlangano ezisiza abantu ezenza umsebenzi omuhle, wonke umsebenzi eziwenzayo ingabe awumuhle?” Ungathini kulokho? USathane usebenzisa izindlela nemibono ehlukene ukukhohlakalisa umuntu; Ingabe lokhu kukhohlakaliswa komuntu kuwumqondo ongacacile? Cha, awunakho ukungacaci. USathane futhi wenza izinto ezingokoqobo, futhi uphakamisa umbono noma okucatshangwayo kulo mhlaba nasemphakathini. Kubo bonke ubukhosi naluzo zonke izinkathi uphakamisa umbono futhi afake imicabango emiqondweni yabantu. Le micabango nale mibono iya ngokuya igxila ezinhliziyweni zabantu, bese beqala ukuphila ngayo. Lapho beqala ukuphila ngalezi zinto, ingabe abaphenduli babe uSathane bengahlosile? Ingabe abantu abamunye noSathane? Lapho abantu sebemunye noSathane, ingabe siba yini isimo sengqondo yabo mayelana noNkulunkulu ekugcineni? Ingabe akusona isimo sengqondo esifanayo nalesi uSathane anaso ngoNkulunkulu? Akekho olokothayo ukuvuma lokhu, akunjalo? Kuyesabisa kakhulu! Kungani ngithi imvelo kaSathane imbi? Angikususeli emoyeni lokhu; kunalokho, imvelo kaSathane inqunywa futhi ihlaziye kususelwa kulokho uSathane akwenzile nezinto azivezile. Uma bengithe nje uSathane mubi, benizocabangani? Benizocabanga ukuthi, “Ngokusobala, uSathane mubi.” Ngakho ngiyakubuza: “Ingabe yiziphi izingxenye zikaSathane ezimbi? Uma uthi: Ukumelana noNkulunkulu kukaSathane kubi,” uzobe ungakakhulumi ngokucacile. Manje ngoba sengiyisho kanje imininingwane, ingabe ninakho ukuqonda ngokuthize okuqukethwe yingqikithi yobubi bukaSathane? (Yebo.) Uma nikwazi ukuyibona ngokucacile imvelo embi kaSathane, khona-ke nizozibona izimo zenu. Ingabe lezi zinto zixhumene? Ingabe lokhu kuxhumana kuyanisiza noma cha? (Yebo.) Uma ngihlanganyela ngengqikithi yobungcwele bukaNkulunkulu, ingabe sikhona yini isidingo sokuthi ngihlanganyele ngengqikithi embi kaSathane? Ingabe uthini umbono wenu ngalokhu? (Yebo, kuyadingeka.) Kungani? (Ububi bukaSathane benza ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu bugqame.) Ingabe kunjalo? Lokhu kulungile ngokuyingxenye ngoba ngaphandle kokukhohlakala kukaSathane, abantu ngeke bazi ngobungcwele bukaNkulunkulu; kulungile ukusho lokhu. Kepha, uma uthi ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu bukhona kuphela ngenxa yokuhathaniswa nobubi bukaSathane, ingabe kulungile lokhu? Le ndlela yokucabanga ngokuhathanisa ayilungile. Ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu buyingqikithi yemvelo kaNkulunkulu; ngisho uNkulunkulu ebuveza ngezenzo Zakhe, lokhu kusengukuzweza ngokuyimvelo kwengqikithi kaNkulunkulu futhi buyingqikithi kaNkulunkulu yemvelo; bebulokhu bukhona njalo futhi buwumgogodla nemvelo kuNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, noma umuntu engakwazi ukububona. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi umuntu uphila phakathi kwesimo esikhohlakele sikaSathane nangaphansi kwethonya likaSathane, futhi akazi ngobungcwele, ingasaphathwa eyokuthile okuqukethwe ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu. Ngakho kubalulekile yini ukuthi sixoxe ngengqikithi embi kaSathane kuqala? (Yebo, kunjalo.) Abanye abantu bangaveza ukungabaza

---

ngokuthi, “Uhlanganyela ngoNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe, ngakho kungani uhlale ukhuluma ngokuthi uSathane ubakhohlakalisa kanjani abantu nokuthi imvelo kaSathane imbi kanjani?” Manje senikuyekile lokhu kungabaza, angithi? Uma abantu bekwazi ukubona ububi bukaSathane futhi uma benencazelo yakho eqondile, lapho abantu bebona okuthile okuqukethwe nokubonakaliswa ububi, umthombo kanye nobukhona bobubi, kulapho kuphela, lapho kukhulunywa ngobungcwele bukaNkulunkulu manje, abantu sebezobona ngokucacile noma bazi ngokucacile ukuthi buyini ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu, ukuthi ubungcwele buyini. Uma ngingaxoxi ngobubi bukaSathane, abanye abantu, ngephutha, bazokholwa ukuthi izinto ezithile abantu abazenzayo emphakathini naphakathi kwabantu—noma izinto ezithile ezikulo mhlaba—zingahlobana nobungcwele. Lo mbono awulona yini iphutha? (Yebo. Uyilo.)

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNKulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele V” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 154)**

USathane usebenzisa ulwazi njengesiyengo. Lalelisisa: Ulwazi luwuhlobo nje lwesiyengo. Abantu bahehwa ukuthi bafunde ngokuzikhandla futhi bazithuthukise nsuku zonke, benze ulwazi lube yisikhali bese behloma ngalo, basebenzise ulwazi ukuvula isango eliya kwisayensi; ngamanye amazwi, lapho uzuza ulwazi kakhudlwana, uzoqonda kakhudlwana. USathane utshela abantu konke lokhu; utshela abantu ukuthi bazibekele imigomo ephakeme lapho befunda ulwazi, ebatshela ukuthi bakhulise ukulangazelela nezifiso. Abantu bengazi, uSathane udlulisa imiyalezo eminingi enjalo, enza abantu ukuthi, ngokungazi, bacabange ukuthi lezi zinto zilungile, noma ziwusizo. Abantu bahamba kule ndlela bengazi, beholelwa phambili, bengazi, yimigomo yabo kanye nokulangazelela kwabo. Isinyathelo ngesinyathelo, abantu, bengazi, bafunda olwazini abalunikwe nguSathane izindlela abantu abaphakeme noma abadumile abacabanga ngazo. Bafunda nezinye izinto ezenzweni zabantu ababathatha njengamaqhawe. Yini esezenzweni zala maqhawe uSathane akhuthaza ngayo umuntu? Yini afuna ukuyifaka kumuntu? Lowo muntu kufanele ashisekele izwe lakubo, abe nobuqotho mayelana nezindaba zesizwe, futhi abe nobuqhawe emoyeni. Ingabe yini umuntu ayifundayo ezindabeni zomlando noma izindaba ngabantu abangamaqhawe? Ukuthi abe nokuthembeka, ukuzimisela ukwenza noma yini ngenxa yabangani bakhe noma abafowabo. Phakathi kwalolu lwazi lukaSathane, umuntu, engazi, ufunda izinto eziningi ezingezinhle neze. Phakathi kwalokhu kungazi, kutshalwa imbewu elungiswe uSathane emiqondweni yabantu engavuthiwe. Le mbewu ibenza bazizwe befanele ukuba abantu abakhulu, befanele ukuduma, befanele ukuba ngamaqhawe, ukuthanda izwe lakubo, babe ngabantu abathanda imindeni yabo, futhi babe ngabantu abangamenzela noma yini umngani futhi abanokwethembeka. Beyengwe uSathane, bahamba ngokungazi endleleni uSathane abalungiselele yona. Njengoba behamba kule ndlela, bayaphoqelesa ukwemukela imithetho

---

kaSathane yokuphila. Bengazi nhlobo, bazakhela ngokwabo imithetho abaphila ngayo, kodwa le mithetho iyimithetho kaSathane nje kuphela efakwe kubo ngempopo. Ngesikhathi befunda, uSathane ubenza bazakhele ezabo izinjongo, bazinqumele imigomo yokuphila, imithetho abaphila ngayo, nomzila abahamba kuwo empilweni, kanti ngaso sonke leso sikhathi ubafaka izinto zikaSathane, esebenzisa izindaba, imilando yabantu, nazo zonke izindlela ezingasetshenziswa ukuheha abantu ukuthi, kancane kancane, bathathe isiyengo. Ngale ndlela, ngesikhathi befunda, abanye bagcina bethanda imibhalo yezincwadi, abanye ezomnotho, abanye isayensi yezinkanyezi noma isifundo ngokwakheka kwendawo. Bese kuba khona labo abagcina bethanda ezombusazwe, abanye abathanda isayensi yezinto zemvelo, abanye isayensi yemithi yemvelo yomhlaba, ngisho nabanye abathanda isifundo ngoNkulunkulu. Konke lokhu kuyiziyingxenywe zolwazi. Ezinhliziyweni zenu, nonke, ngamunye, niyazi ukuthi lezi zinto zimayelana nani; umuntu ngamunye kinina uke wahlangabezana nazo ngaphambili. Noma ubani kinina angakhuluma angaphezi ngolulodwa noma olunye lwala magatsha olwazi. Ngakho futhi kuyacaca ukuthi lolu lwazi selungene lwajula kangakanani emqondweni womuntu, kulula ukubona indawo ethathwe ilolu lwazi emiqondweni yabantu kanye nokujula komphumela walo kumuntu. Lapho umuntu ethanda ingxenywe yolwazi, lapho umuntu eba nothando olujulile lwengxenywe eyodwa, uzithola enezinto azilangazelelayo yena enganakile: Abanye abantu bafuna ukuba abalobi, abanye bafuna ukubhala izincwadi zezindaba, abanye bafisa ukuziphilisa ngokusebenza kwezombusazwe, futhi abanye bafuna ukusebenza kwezomnotho futhi babe osomabhizinisi. Bese kubakhona ingxenywe yabantu abafuna ukuba amaqhawe, ukuba bakhulu noma badume. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi umuntu ufuna ukuba uhlobo olunjani lomuntu, injongo yakhe ukuthatha le ndlela yokufunda ulwazi futhi ayisebenzisele izifiso zakhe, ukufeza izifiso zakhe, nezinto azilangazelelayo. Kungakhathalekile ukuthi izwakala kahle kanjani—ukuthi bafuna ukufeza amaphupho abo, ukungaphileli ize, noma ukuba nomsebenzi othile wokuziphilisa—bakhulisa lezi zifiso eziphakeme kanye nokulangazela izinto eziphakeme kodwa, empeleni, ingabe konke kwenzelwani? Ingabe nike nakucabanga lokhu ngaphambili? Ingabe kungani uSathane enza izinto ngale ndlela? Yini inhloso kaSathane ngokufaka lezi zinto kumuntu? Izinhliziyi zenu kufanele zicaciseleke ngalo mbuzo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VI” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 155)**

Ngesikhathi sokufunda komuntu ulwazi, uSathane usebenzisa noma iyiphi indlela, noma ingabe ukuxoxa izindaba, ebanika nje ucezu olulodwa lolwazi, noma ebavumela ukuba benelise ukufisa kwabo noma ukulangazelela kwabo. Iyiphi indlela uSathane afuna ukukuhola kuyo? Abantu bacabanga ukuthi akukho lutho olungalungile ngokufunda ulwazi, ukuthi kuyindlela

---

efanele ngokuphelele. Ukukubeka ngendlela ezwakalayo, ukugcina izifiso eziphakeme noma ukuba nokulangazelela ukuba nentshisekelo, futhi lokhu kufanele kube yindlela elungile empilweni. Ingabe akuyona indlela yokuphila enhle kakhulu uma kugcwaliseka izifiso zabo, noma beqala umsebenzi ngempumelelo? Ngokwenza lezi zinto, umuntu akagcini ngokuhlonipha okhokho kuphela, kodwa futhi unethuba lokubeka induku ebandla emlandweni—ingabe akuyona into enhle leyo? Lena yinto enhle emehlweni abantu basezweni, futhi kubo kufanele kube yinto efanele nenhle. Ingabe uSathane, nokho, nezinjongo zakhe ezimbi, ufaka abantu kulolu hlobo lwendlela bese kuphela kanjalo? Chabo. Eqinisweni, akukhathaleki ukuthi okufiswa yinhliziyoyomuntu kuphakeme kangakanani, akukhathaleki ukuthi ngezingafezeka kangakanani izifiso zomuntu noma zifaneleke kangakanani, konke umuntu afisa ukukufeza, konke lokho umuntu akufunayo, kuxhumene ngokungeke kuhlukaniswe namagama amabili. La magama amabili abaluleke kakhulu empilweni yawo wonke umuntu, futhi ayizinto uSathane ahlose ukuzifaka kumuntu. Ingabe imaphi la magama amabili? “Udumo” kanye “nenzuzo”. USathane usebenzisa indlela enobuqili kakhulu, indlela ehambisana kakhulu nemibono yabantu, okungehlukile nhlobo kokujwayelekile, enza ngayo ukuthi abantu bemukele indlela yakhe yokuphila, imithetho yakhe yokuphila, nokubeka izinhloso zokuphila nento abayiphilelayo, futhi, ekwenzeni kanjalo baba nezinto abazilangazelelayo empilweni. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi lokhu abakulangazelelayo empilweni kuzwakala kusezingeni eliphezulu kangakanani, nokho kuxhumene ngokungehlukaniswe “nodumo” kanye “nenzuzo.” Konke umuntu omkhulu noma odumile akulandelayo empilweni—bonke abantu, eqinisweni—kuhlobene nala magama kuphela: “udumo” kanye “nenzuzo.” Abantu bacabanga ukuthi uma sebenodumo nenzuzo, bangasebenzisa lezi zinto ukuze bathole izikhundla eziphakeme nengcebo enkulu, futhi bathokozele impilo. Bacabanga ukuthi udumo nenzuzo kuwuhlobo lwemali abangayisebenzisa ukuze bathole impilo yokufuna intokozo nokujabulisa inyama okungenakuzithiba. Ukuze bathole udumo nenzuzo abayifisayo, abantu bayavuma, nakuba bengazi, ukuthatha imizimba yabo, imiqondo, konke abanakho, ikusasa labo kanye neziphetho zabo bakunike uSathane. Bakwenza lokhu ngaphandle ngisho kokuzindela okuncane, bengenalo nhlobo ulwazi mayelana nesidingo sokubuyiselwa konke abakunika uSathane. Ingabe abantu basengakwazi ukuzilawula uma becasha kuSathane futhi baze bathembeke kuye ngale ndlela? Abasoze. Sebelawulwa nguSathane ngokuphelele. Sebecwile ngokuphelele obhukwini futhi abakwazi ukuzikhipha. Uma umuntu esebishe odakeni lodumo nenzuzo, akabe esakufuna okukhanyayo, okulungileyo, noma izinto ezinhle futhi ezilungile. Lokhu kwenziwa ukuthi amandla okuyenga udumo nenzuzo okunawo phezu kwabantu makhulu kakhulu; kuphenduka izinto abantu abazishisekelayo kukho konke ukuphila kwabo ngisho nasephakadeni elingenakuphela. Akulona iqiniso lokhu? Abanye abantu bazothi ukufunda ulwazi kuwukufunda izincwadi nje noma ukufunda izinto ezimbalwa abangakazazi kuphela, ukuze bangadli ngoludala noma ukuze bangasali kokwezwe. Ulwazi balufundela

---

kuphela ukuze bazondle, ngenxa yekusasa labo noma ngenxa yezidingo eziyisisekelo. Ukhona umuntu ongabekezelela ishumi leminyaka yokufunda kanzima ngenxa yezidingo eziyisisekelo nje, ukuxazulula indaba yokudla nje? Cha, abekho abantu abanjena. Ngakho yini lena eyenza umuntu ehlelwe yilobu bunzima yonke le minyaka? Wudumo nenzuzo. Udumo nenzuzo kumlindele ngaphambili, kuyambiza, futhi ukholwa ukuthi angayilandela leyo ndlela eyomholela ekutholeni udumo nenzuzo ngokukhuthala, ubunzima nokuzabalaza kwakhe kuphela. Umuntu onjalo kumele ehlelwe yilobu bunzima ukuze athole indlela yekusasa lakhe, ukuthokoza kwakhe okuzayo kanye nempilo engcono. Luyini ngempela lolu lwazi—ningangitshela? Akuyona yini imithetho yokuphila efakwe kubantu, imithetho abayifundiswe uSathane ngesikhathi befunda ulwazi? Akuzona yini “izifiso eziphakeme” ezifakwe uSathane kumuntu? Thatha, ngokwesibonelo, imibono yabantu abakhulu, ubuqotho babantu abanodumo noma umoya onesibindi wabantu abangamaqhawe, noma ukuhlonipha nomusa wamaqhawe nezingwazi zakumanoveli axoxa ngobuciko bezokulwa—zonke lezi akuyizo izindlela uSathane afaka ngazo izifiso zenhliziyi yakhe? (Yebo, yizona.) Le mibono inethonya esizukulwaneni nesizukulwane, futhi abantu besizukulwane ngasinye benziwa ukuba bayemukele le mibono, ukuthi baphilele le mibono futhi bayishisekele ngokungaphezi. Lena yindlela, umgudu, uSathane asebenzisa ngayo ulwazi ukuze akhohlakalise umuntu. Ngakho emuva kokuthi uSathane esholele abantu kule ndlela, kusengenzeka yini ukuthi bakhonze uNkulunkulu? Ingabe ulwazi nomcabango okufakwe uSathane kumuntu kunakho nokuncane okowuphawu lokukhonza uNkulunkulu? Ingabe kunayo into eyeqiniso? Ingabe kunakho noma yikuphi okokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokubalekela okubi? (Cha, akunakho.) Sengathi nikhuluma ngokungaqiniseki, kodwa akunandaba. Inqobo nje uma nibona ukuthi “udumo” “nenzuzo” kungamagama amabili asemqoka uSathane awasebenzisayo ukuyengela abantu endleleni yobubi, khona-ke lokho kwanele.

Ake sibuyekeze kancane esesikuxoxile kuze kube manje: USathane usebenzisani ukugcina umuntu elawulwa nguye ngokuphelele? (Udumo nenzuzo.) Ngakho, uSathane usebenzisa udumo nenzuzo ukulawula imicabango yomuntu kuze kuthi konke angakucabanga kube wudumo nenzuzo. Umuntu ulwela udumo nenzuzo, wehlelwa ubunzima ngenxa yodumo nenzuzo, ubekezelela ukululazeka ngenxa yodumo nenzuzo, unikela konke anakho ngenxa yodumo nenzuzo, futhi angenza noma kuphi ukwahlulela noma isinqumo ngenxa yodumo nenzuzo. Ngale ndlela, uSathane ubopha abantu ngamaketanga angabonakali, futhi abanawo amandla noma isibindi sokuwalahla. Ngokungazi, bathwala la maketanga bese bedavuzwa beya phambili ngobunzima obukhulu. Ngenxa yalolu dumo nenzuzo, isintu sigwema uNkulunkulu futhi siyamkhaphela bese siya ngokuya sikhohlakala kakhudlwana. Ngakho, ngale ndlela, izizukulwane zabhubha ngokulandelana odumweni nenzuzo kaSathane. Uma sibheka manje izenzo zikaSathane, ingabe izinjongo zakhe ezikhohlakele azenyanyeki ngokuphelele?

---

Mhlawumbe namhlanje anikaboni ngale kwezinjongo ezikhohlakele zikaSathane ngoba nicabanga ukuthi umuntu akakwazi ukuphila ngaphandle kodumo nenzuzo. Nicabanga ukuthi uma abantu beshiya udumo nenzuzo ngemuva, ngeke besayibona indlela eya phambili, ngeke besakwazi ukubona imigomo yabo, ikusasa labo lizoba mnyama, lifiphale futhi libe libi. Kodwa, kancane, nonke niyobona ngelinye ilanga ukuthi udumo nenzuzo kungamaketanga amakhulukazi uSathane awasebenzisayo ukubopha umuntu. Lapho lolo suku lufika, uyomelana ngokuphelele nokulawulwa uSathane futhi uyomelana ngokuphelele namaketanga uSathane awasebenzisayo ukukubopha. Lapho kufika isikhathi sokuba ufise ukulahla zonke izinto uSathane azifake kuwena, uyobe sewuhlukana ngokuphelele noSathane futhi uyokuzonda ngempela konke uSathane akulethe kuwe. Yilapho kuphela isintu esiyoba khona nokuthanda nokulangazelela uNkulunkulu kwangempela.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VI” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 156)**

uSathane usebenzisa igama lesayensi ukwenelisa ilukuluku lomuntu, isifiso somuntu ukuhlola isayensi, nokuphenya izimfihlakalo. Egameni lesayensi, uSathane wenelisa izidingo zomuntu eziphathekayo kanye nesidingo somuntu sokuhlala enza ngcono izinga lempilo. Ngakho-ke uSathane, ngaleli qhinga, usebenzisa isayensi ukuze akhohlakalise umuntu. Ingabe uSathane ukhohlakalisa ukucabanga komuntu noma imiqondo yabantu kuphela lapho esebenzisa isayensi ngale ndlela? Phakathi kwabantu, izigameko, nezinto ezisezindaweni ezisizungezile esizibonayo nesihlangabezana nazo, yikuphi okunye uSathane asebenzisa kukho isayensi ukukukhohlakalisa? (Indawo yemvelo.) Niqinisile. Kubonakala sengathi lokhu kunilimaze kakhulu, futhi kuniphathe kabi kakhulu. Ngaphandle kokusebenzisa konke okutholakele neziphetho zesayensi ezinhlobonhlobo ukukhohlisa umuntu, uSathane usebenzisa isayensi futhi ukuze adale incithakalo nokuba axhaphaze indawo yokuphila umuntu ayinikwa nguNkulunkulu. Ukwenza lokhu ngeqhinga lokuthi uma umuntu enza ucwaningo lwezesayensi, indawo yokuphila yomuntu nezinga lokuphila labantu kuzoqhubeka kuthuthuka, nokuthi, ngaphezu kwalokho, inhloso yokuthuthuka ngokwesayensi wukuhlinzeka izidingo zansukuzonke zabantu ezikhulayo kanye nesidingo sokulokhu benza ngcono izinga lempilo yabo. Lokhu kuyisisekelo somcabango wokuthuthukisa kukaSathane isayensi. Nokho, yini isayensi eyilethele isintu? Ingabe indawo esixhumene nayo iquketheni? Akukhona yini ukuthi umoya ophefumulwa yisintu ungcolisiwe? Ingabe amanzi esiwaphuzayo asahlanzekile ngempela? (Cha.) Ngabe ukudla esikudlayo kungokwemvelo? Okuningi kwakho kukhuliswa ngokusebenzisa umanyolo owakhiwe futhi lapho kutshalwa, kusetshenziswa ukushintshwa kwezakhi zofuzo, futhi kukhona nokuguquka okwenzeka ngokusebenzisa izindlela zesayensi ezihlukahlukene. Ngisho imifino

---

nezithelo esizidlayo akusezona ezemvelo. Akuselula manje kubantu ukuthola amaqanda emvelo, namaqanda awasanambitheki njengoba ayenjalo ngaphambili, asedlule enqubeni yalokhu okubizwa ngempumelelo yesayensi kaSathane. Uma sikubuka sekukonke, umkhathi sewuwonke sewonakele futhi wangcoliswa; izintaba, amachibi, amahlathi, imifula, ulwandle, nakho konke okungaphezulu nangaphansi komhlabathi kukhohlakaliswe yimpumelelo yale sayensi. Ngamafuphi, sonke isimo sendawo yemvelo, isimo sokuphila esanikwa isintu uNkulunkulu, sesibulewe futhi soniwa yilokhu okubizwa ngesayensi. Nakuba bebaningi abantu abakutholile abebekufisa mayelana nezinga lempilo abalifunayo, benelisa izifiso kanye nenyama yabo, indawo umuntu ahlala kuyo ibhujiswe futhi yoniwa kakhulu “yimpumelelo” enhlobonhlobo elethwe yisayensi. Manje, asisenalo ilungelo lokuphefumula umphefumulo owodwa womoya ohlanzekile. Akulona usizi lwesintu lolu? Nithi isekhona noma injabulo umuntu angakhuluma ngayo lapho kufanele aphile kulolu hlobo lwendawo? Le ndawo nesimo sokuhlala umuntu ahlala kuso, kusukela ekuqaleni uqobo, yadalwa uNkulunkulu eyidalela umuntu. Amanzi abantu abawaphuzayo, umoya abantu abawuphefumulayo, ukudla okudliwa abantu, izitshalo, izihlahla, nezilwandle—zonke izingxenye zendawo yokuphila zanikwa umuntu nguNkulunkulu; kuyimvelo, kusebenza ngokuhambisana nomthetho wemvelo owabekwa nguNkulunkulu. Uma bekungekho isayensi, abantu bebezothokoza futhi bebengajabulela yonke into isesimweni sayo esihle kakhulu sasekuqaleni, ngokuhambisana nendlela kaNkulunkulu nangokuhambisana nalokho uNkulunkulu abanika khona ukuba bakuthokozele. Manje, nokho, konke lokhu sekubhidliziwe futhi koniwa nguSathane; indawo yomuntu yokuhlala yasekuqaleni ayisekho esimweni sayo esihle kakhulu sasekuqaleni. Kepha akekho okwazi ukubona ukuthi yini eyadala lokhu noma ukuthi kwenzeka kanjani lokhu, futhi abantu abanengi kakhulu babuka futhi baqonda isayensi ngokusebenzisa imibono efakwe kubo nguSathane. Ingabe lokhu akunyanyeki kakhulu futhi akudabukisi? Njengoba uSathane manje esethathe indawo lapho isintu siphila khona nesimo sendawo yabo yokuhlala futhi wabakhohlakalisa baze baba kulesi simo, futhi njengoba isintu siqhubeka sithuthuka ngale ndlela, ingabe sikhona isidingo sokuba uNkulunkulu azibhubhisele laba bantu? Uma abantu beqhubeka nokuthuthuka ngale ndlela, ingabe baqondephi? (Bazobhujiswa.) Bazobhujiswa kanjani? Ngaphezu kokucinga komuntu udumo nenzuzo ngomhobholo, bayaqhubeka benza ukuhlola kwesayensi nocwaningo olujulile, bese, ngokungaphezi, benelisa izidingo zabo nezifiso eziphathekayo; kuba namiphi-ke imiphumela kumuntu? Okokuqala, akusekho ukusebenza ngokulingana kwezinto ezisemhlabeni, futhi, lapho kwenzeka lokhu, imizimba yabantu, izitho zabo zangaphakathi, kungcolisiwa futhi kulinyazwe yilolu hlobo lwesimo sendawo, olungasasebenzi ngokulingana, bese kusabalala nezifo ezithathelwanayo ezininginingi, nobhubhane emhlabeni wonke. Akulona yini iqiniso ukuthi lesi yisimo umuntu angenakho ukusilawula manje? Manje njengoba senikuqonda lokhu, uma isintu singamlandeli uNkulunkulu, kodwa sihlale silandela uSathane ngale ndlela—sisebenzisa ulwazi



---

ukuze siqhubeke nokuzinithisa, sisebenzisa isayensi singaphezi sihlola ikusasa lempilo yesintu, sisebenzisa lolu hlobo lwendlela ukuze siqhubeke nokuphila—ingabe niyakwazi ukubona ukuthi isintu siyogcina kanjani? (Kuyosho ukushabalala.) Yebo, siyogcina ngokushabalala: Isintu siya ngokuya sisondela ekushabalaleni kwaso, isinyathelo emva kwesinye! Kubukeka sengathi manje isayensi iwuhlobo lomuthi womlingo uSathane awulungiselele umuntu, ukuze kuthi uma nizama ukuqondisisa izinto, nikwenze nisofasimbeni olunenkungu; noma ningazama kangakanani, ngeke nikwazi ukuziqonda. USathane, nokho, usasebenzisa igama lesayensi ukukulola nokukudonsa ngekhala, unyawo phambi kolunye, ekuyisa ngakwalasha nangasekufeni.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VI” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 157)**

USathane akhohlakalisa ngayo isintu yisiko lendabuko. Kuningi ukufana phakathi kwesiko lendabuko nenkolelo-ze, kodwa umehluko ukuthi nje isiko lendabuko linezindaba, ukugudla kanye nemithombo ethile. USathane uqambe futhi wakha izinganekwane noma izindaba ezivela ezincwadini zomlando, eshiya abantu nemizwa ejulile ngabantu bamasiko endabuko noma benkolelo-ze. Ngokwesibonelo, eShayina kukhona “Abangafiyo Abayisishagalombili Bewela Ulwandle”, “Uhambo oluya eNtshonalanga,” “Umbusi We-Jade,” “UNezha Enqoba INkosi Engudrako,” nendaba ethi “Ukumiswa Konkulunkulu”. Ingabe lezi zindaba azikakheli zajula emiqondweni yabantu? Ngisho noma abanye benu bengayazi yonke imininingwane, niyazazi izindaba ezivamile, futhi yilokhu okuqukethwe okuvamile okunamathela enhliziyweni yakho nasemqondweni wakho, futhi awukwazi ukukukhohlwa. Le yimibono noma izinganekwane ezehlukene uSathane azihlelela umuntu kudala kakhulu, futhi ezisabalaliswe ezikhathini ezihlukene. Lezi zinto zilimaza futhi zithunaza ngqo imiphefumulo yabantu futhi zihungule abantu ziphindelela. Okungukuthi uma usulemukele leli siko lendabuko, izindaba noma izinto eziyinkolelo-ze, uma lezi zinto sezakhele emqondweni wakho, futhi uma sezinamathele enhliziyweni yakho, khona-ke kufana nokuthi uhunguliwe—uyahileleka futhi uthonywe yile mihlobiso yamasiko, yile mibono kanye nezindaba zendabuko. Zithonya impilo yakho, ukubuka kwakho impilo, nokwahlulela kwakho izinto. Okunye okungaphezulu ukuthi zithonya ukushisekela kwakho indlela yangempela yokuphila: Lokhu ukuhungulwa okubi ngempela. Noma uzama kangakanani, awukwazi ukukuvuthulula; uyakugawula kodwa akugawuleki; uyakushaya kodwa awukwazi ukukushaya. Ukwedlula lokho, emuva kokuthi abantu sebefakwe ngaphansi kwalolu hlobo lokuhungulwa, bengazi, baqala ukukhonza uSathane, bagcine umfanekiso kaSathane ezinhliziyweni zabo. Ngamanye amazwi, babeka uSathane njengesithixo sabo, into yabo abangayikhonza futhi bayethembe, kuze kufike lapho beyithatha njengoNkulunkulu. Abantu abazi ukuthi lezi zinto zisezinhliziyweni zabo, zilawula amazwi

---

nezenzo zabo. Ngaphezu kwalokho, uqale uthathe lezi zindaba nezinganekwane njengamanga, bese, ngokungazi, ukwemukela ukuba khona kwalezi zindaba, uzenze imifanekiso yangempela, bese uziphendula izinto ezikhona ngempela. Ngokungazi, unganakile wemukela le mibono nobukhona balezi zinto. Unganakile, wemukela futhi odeveli, uSathane nezithixo ekhaya lakho nasenhliziyweni yakho—lokhu ukuhunguleka impela. Ingabe la mazwi ayezwa kala kini? (Yebo.) Bakhona phakathi kwenu abake bashisa impepho futhi bakhonza uBuddha? (Yebo.) Sasiyini isizathu sokushisa impepho nokukhuleka kuBuddha? (Sasithandazela ukuthula.) Uma senicabanga ngakho manje, ingabe kunayo ingqondo ukuthandazela ukuthula kuSathane? Ingabe uSathane uletha ukuthula? (Cha.) Niyabona ukuthi naningenalwazi kangakanani ngaleso sikhathi? Lolo hlobo lokuziphatha alunayo ingqondo, alunalo ulwazi futhi lunobungane, akunjalo? USathane uzikhathaza kuphela ngokuthi angakukhohlakalisa kanjani. USathane futhi ngeke akunike ukuthula, angakunika kuphela ikhefu lesikhashana. Kodwa ukuze uthole leli khefana, kufanele wenze isifungo, futhi uma usiphula isithembiso noma isifungo osenze kuSathane, uyobona ukuthi uzokuhlupha kanjani. Ngokukwenza ukuthi wenze isifungo, empeleni ufuna ukukulawula. Ngesikhathi nithandazela ukuthula, ingabe nakuthola ukuthula? (Cha.) Anizange nikuthole ukuthula, kodwa kunalokho imizamo yenu yaletha amashwa, nezinhlekelele ezingapheli—ulwandlekazi olungenamkhawulo lomunyu ngempela. Akukho ukuthula lapho kubusa khona uSathane, futhi lokhu kuyiqiniso. Lokhu kuwumphumela owalethwa yinkolelo-ze yasemandulo nesiko lendabuko esintwini.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VI” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 158)**

USathane akhohlakalisa ngayo umuntu yingezinkambiso zabantu. “Izinkambiso zabantu” zifaka phakathi izinto eziningi. Abanye abantu bathi: “Ingabe kusho izimfashini zakamuva, izimonyo, izitayela zezinwele kanye nokudla kwezinga eliphezulu?” Ingabe lezi zinto zithathwa njengezinkambiso zabantu? Ziyingxenywe yezinkambiso zabantu, kodwa ngeke sikhulume ngazo lapha. Sifisa kuphela ukukhuluma ngemibono elethwa yizinkambiso zabantu kubantu, indlela ezenza ngayo abantu ukuthi baziphathe ngayo emhlabeni, nemigomo yempilo kanye nesimo sengqondo ezisakhayo kubantu. Lezi zinto zibaluleke kakhulu; zingalawula futhi zithonye isimo somqondo womuntu. Lezi zinkambiso ziqhamuka zilandelane, futhi zonke ziphethe ithonya elibi eliqhubekayo nokona isintu, lenza abantu balahlekelwe unembeza, ubuntu nomqondo, futhi lehlisa isimilo nezinga lobuqotho ngokwengeziwe, kuze kufike ezingeni lapho singathi iningi labantu manje abanabo nhlobo ubuqotho, abanabo ubuntu, futhi abanawo nonembeza, ingasaphathwa eyomqondo. Ngakho yiziphi lezi zinkambiso? Yizinkambiso ongke ukwazi ukuzibona ngamehlo enyama. Lapho inkambiso ivunguza emhlabeni wonke, mhlawumbe

---

yisibalo esincane kuphela sabantu abazoba sekhaleni layo, abazoba ngabahlali bendlela. Baqala ngokwenza into ethile entsha, bese bemukela uhlobo oluthile lombono noma indlela ethile yokubuka izinto. Iningi labantu, nokho, lizolokhu liqhubeka lingenwa, lingenisa futhi lihehwa yilolu hlobo lwenkambiso lisesimweni sokungaboni, baze bayemukele bonke, baphinde bacwile kuyo futhi balawulwe yiyo bengaboni. Izinkambiso ezinjalo, ngokulandelana, zenza ukuthi abantu abangenawo umzimba nomqondo ohluzekile, abahlale bengazi ukuthi liyini iqiniso, futhi abangakwazi ukubona umahluko phakathi kwezinto ezinhle nezingezinhle, bazemukele ngenjabulo lezi zinkambiso kanye nemibono emayelana impilo nezimiso ezivela kuSathane. Bemukela lokho uSathane abatshela khona ngokuthi bayithathe kanjani impilo nendlela yokuphila uSathane “abanika” yona bese bengabi namandla noma ikhono, ingasaphathwa eyokubona, ukuze balwe. Ngakho ziyini ngempela lezi zinkambiso? Ngikhethe isibonelo esilula eningaya ngokuya nisiqonda. Ngokwesibonelo, abantu kudala babephatha amabhizinisi abo ngendlela eyayingakhohlisi muntu; babedayisa izinto ngenani elifanayo kungakhathaleki ukuthi ubani othengayo. Ingabe akukhonjiswa uphawu oluncance lukanembeza nobuntu lapha? Lapho abantu benza amabhizinisi abo kanje ngezinhliziyi ezimhlophe, kukhombisa ukuthi babesenonembeza othile nobuntu obuthile ngaleso sikhathi. Kepha ngenxa yokukhula kokufuna komuntu imali, abantu, bengazi, baqala ukuthanda imali, inzuzo nokwenama ngokwengeziwe. Ngamafuphi, abantu bagcina bebuka imali njengento ebaluleke kakhulu kunakuqala. Uma abantu bebuka imali ngokuthi ibaluleke kakhulu, bazithola sebeqala ukungalinaki igama labo, ukwaziwa kwabo, igama elihle, nobuqotho babo, abenzi kanjalo? Uma wenza ibhizinisi, ubona abanye besebenzisa izindlela ezinhlobonhlobo zokukhohlisa abantu bese beceba. Nakuba imali abayitholile iyzuzo etholwe ngendlela embi, baya ngokuceba kakhulu. Noma benza ibhizinisi elifanayo nelakho, wonke umndeni wabo ujabulela impilo kakhulu kunawe, bese wena uzizwa uphatheke kabi, uthi, “Kungani ngingakwazi ukwenza lokho? Kungani ngingenzi imali engangalena abayenzayo? Kufanele ngicabange indlela yokuthola imali eningana, ukuze ngithuthukise ibhizinisi lami.” Ube sewenza ngakho konke okusemandleni ukucabanga kabanzi ngendlela yokwenza imali eningi. Ngokwendlela ejwayelekile yokwenza imali—ukudayisa izinto ngenani elifanayo kubo bonke abathengi—inzuzo oyenzayo uyenza ngonembeza ohlanzekile. Kodwa, le ndlela ayikucebisi ngokushesha. Ngokuqhutshwa ukufuna ukuthola inzuzo, ukucabanga kwakho kuyaguquka kancane kancane. Ngesikhathi sale nguquko, izimiso zakho zokuziphatha nazo ziyaqala ukuguquka. Ngesikhathi uqala ukuqola umuntu, uba nokunqikaza, uthi, “Lokhu okokugcina ngiqola umuntu futhi ngeke ngiphinde ngikwenze. Angikwazi ukuqola abantu. Ukuqola abantu kuzongilethela isijeziso futhi kulethe inkinga phezu kwami!” Ngesikhathi uqala ukukhohlisa umuntu, inhliziyi yakho iba nokuzikhuza okuthile; lowo ngumsebenzi kanembeza womuntu—ukuba ube nokuzikhuza nokukusola, ukuze kungezwakali kahle uma uqola umuntu. Kodwa emuva kokukhohlisa umuntu ngempumelelo

---

uyabona manje ukuthi usunemali eningi kunakuqala, futhi ucabange ukuthi le ndlela ingaba wusizo kakhulu kuwena. Naphezu kobuhlungu obufiphele enhliziyweni yakho, uzwa ukuthi zincome ngenxa yempumelelo yakho, futhi uzizwa unokuthokoza okuncane ngokwenzile. Okokuqala ngqa, uvumelana nokuziphatha kwakho kanye nenkohliso yakho. Emuva kwalokho, lapho umuntu esekhohlakalisiwe yilokhu kuqola, kuyafana nomuntu ongena ekugembuleni bese eba ngumgembuli. Unganakile, uyavumelana nokuziphatha kwakho okuqolayo futhi uyakwemukela. Unganakile, uthatha ukuqola njengokuziphatha okuvunyelwe umthetho kwezokuthengiselana nanjengendlela ewusizo kakhulu yokuphila nokuziphilisa; ucabanga ukuthi ngokwenza lokho ungaceba ngokushesha. Inqubo ihamba kanje: Ekuqaleni, abantu abakwazi ukwemukela lokhu kuziphatha bese beyibukela phansi le ndlela yokuziphatha neyokwenza. Bese beqala ukuyizama le ndlela yokuziphatha, bezama ukuyenza ngendlela yabo, bese izinhliziyi zabo ziqala ukuguquka kancane kancane. Luhlobo luni lwenguquko lolu? Ukuvuma nokwamukela le nkambiso, lo mqondo ofakwe kuwe yinkambiso yabantu. Ngokunganaki, uzwa ukuthi uma ungaqoli abantu lapho wenza ibhizinisi, uzolahlekelwa; uma ungaqoli abantu, uzizwa ulahlekelwe okuthile. Unganakile, lokhu kuqola kuba umphefumulo wakho uqobo, umgogodla wakho, nohlobo lokuziphatha olungayekeki, oluyisimiso sokuphila kwakho. Emuva kokuthi umuntu esekwamukele lokhu kuziphatha nalokhu kucabanga, ingabe lokhu akulethile uguquko enhliziyweni yakhe? Inhliziyo yakho seyiguqukile, ngakho ingabe ubuqotho bakho sebuguqukile nabo? Ingabe ubuntu bakho sebuguqukile? Ingabe-ke unembeza wakho usuguqukile? (Yebo.) Yebo, zonke izingxenye zalo muntu ziyaguquka ngokwezinga, kusukela enhliziyweni yakhe kuya emicabangweni yakhe, ngendlela yokuthi uguquka kusuka ngaphakathi kuya ngaphandle. Loluguquko luya ngokuya lukuqhelisela kude kakhulu noNkulunkulu, futhi uya ngokuya uhambisana kakhulu noSathane; uya ngokuya ufana noSathane.

Uma ubuka lezi zinkambiso zabantu, ungasho yini ukuthi zinomthelela omkhulu kubantu? Ngabe zinomphumela olimaza ngokujulile kubantu? (Yebo.) Zinawo umphumela olimaza ngokujule kakhulu kubantu. Yini ekubantu ekhohlakaliswa nguSathane esebenzisa enye inkambiso yabantu emva kwenye? (Unembeza, ukucabanga, ubuntu, ukuziphatha, nendlela umuntu abuka ngayo impilo.) Zidala ukuphupha kancane kancane kubantu, akunjalo? USathane usebenzisa lezi zinkambiso zabantu ukuyengela abantu esidlekeni sodeveli ngesinyathelo emva kwesinye, ukuze abantu ababhajwe kulezi zinkambiso zabantu, ngokungazi, baphakamise imali kanye nezifiso zokuphathekayo, ububi nendluzula. Uma lezi zinto sezingene enhliziyweni yomuntu, umuntu ube esephenduka eba yini? Umuntu uba udeveli, uSathane! Kwenziwa yini lokhu? Ngoba, yisiphi isimo somqondo esikhona enhliziyweni yomuntu? Yini ehlonishwa umuntu? Umuntu uqala ukuthanda ububi nendluzula, angalukhombisi nhlobo uthando nokulunga, kungasaphathwa ukuthula. Abantu abazimisele ukuphila impilo elula yobuntu obujwayelekile,

---

kodwa esikhundleni salokho, bafisa ukujabulela isikhundla esiphakeme kanye nengcebo enkulu, ukuzitika ngezinjabulo zenyama, benza konke okusemandleni ukwenelisa inyama yabo, ngaphandle kwezithiyo, kungekho zibopho zokubavimba, ngamanye amazwi, benza noma yini abayifisayo. Ngakho, uma umuntu esecwile kulezi zinhlobo zezinkambiso, ulwazi olufundile lungakusiza yini ukuba uzikhulule? Ingabe ukuqonda kwakho isiko lendabuko kanye nezinkolelo-ze ozaziyo kungakusiza ukuthi uphunyuke kule nkinga enzima? Ingabe imikhuba yokuziphatha nemikhosi yendabuko eyaziwa umuntu ingamsiza ukuthi azithibe? Thatha Izimilo Ezintathu Ezivelele, njengesibonelo. Ingabe ingabasiza abantu ukuba bakhiphe izinyawo zabo obhukwini lwalezi zinkambiso? (Cha, ngeke ikwazi.) Ngale ndlela, umuntu uya ngokuya eba mubi, ezithwala, ebukela phansi, ezicabangela yena, futhi enenzondo. Alusekho uthando phakathi kwabantu, alusekho uthando phakathi kwamalunga omndeni, akusekho ukuzwana phakathi kwezinhlobo nabangani; ubudlelwano babantu sebugcwele indluzula. Wonke umuntu ngamunye ufuna ukusebenzisa izindlela zendluzula ukuze aphile phakathi kwabanye abantu; bathatha eyabo indlela yokuziphilisa besebenzisa indluzula; bazuza izikhundla zabo futhi bathole izinzuzo zabo ngokusebenzisa indluzula, futhi basebenzisa izindlela ezinendluzula nezimbi ukwenza noma yini abayifunayo. Ingabe lobu buntu abesabisi? (Yebo.) Emuva kokuzwa zonke lezi zinto engiqeda kukhuluma ngazo, ingabe anicabangi ukuthi kuyesabeka ukuphila kulesi simo, kulo mhlaba, naphakathi kwalezi zinhlobo zabantu uSathane akhohlakalisa abantu kuzo? (Yebo.) Ngakho, nake nazizwa nina qobo nidabukisa? Kufanele ukuthi niyakuzwa lokho kancane manje? (Yebo.) Ngokuzwa isimo sephimbo lenu, kungathi nicabanga ukuthi “USathane usebenzisa izindlela eziningi kakhulu ukukhohlakalisa umuntu. Usebenzisa wonke amathuba futhi ukhona yonke endawo lapho sishona khona. Ingabe umuntu usengasindiswa?” Ingabe umuntu usengasindiswa? Ingabe abantu bangazisindisa? (Cha.) Ingabe uMbusi we-Jade angasindisa umuntu? Ingabe uConfucius angasindisa umuntu? Ingabe uGuanyin Bodhisattva angasindisa umuntu? (Cha.) Ngakho ngubani ongasindisa umuntu? (UNkulunkulu.) Abanye abantu, nokho, bazozibuza le mibuzo ezinhliziyweni zabo: “USathane usilimaza ngolaka kakhulu, ngokungalawuleki kangangokuthi asinalo ithemba lokuphila, noma ikuphi ukwethemba ukuphila. Sonke siphila phakathi kwenkohlakalo, futhi wonke umuntu umelana noNkulunkulu vele, manje futhi izinhliziyu zethu sezicwile zaze zafika ekugcineni. Pho ukuphi uNkulunkulu ngesikhathi uSathane esikhohlakalisa? UNkulunkulu wenzani? Noma yini uNkulunkulu asenzela yona, asiyizwa!” Abanye abantu, ngokungeke kugwemeke, bezwa bedumele futhi futhi benokudangala ngokuthile, akunjalo? Kinina, lo muzwa ujule kakhulu ngoba konke lokhu ebengikusho bekungokokwenza abantu ukuthi babe nokuqonda kancane kancane, baye ngokuya bezwa ukuthi abanalo ithemba, baye ngokuya bezwa ukuthi bafulathelwe uNkulunkulu. Kodwa ningakhathazeki. Isihloko sokuhlanganyela kwethu namhlanje, “Ububi bukaSathane,” asiyona indikimba yethu yangempela. Ukuze sikhulume ngengqikithi yobungcwele bukaNkulunkulu,

---

nokho, kufanele siqale sikhulume ngokuthi uSathane umkhohlakalisa kanjani umuntu nangobubi bukaSathane ukwenza kucace kakhudlwana kubantu ukuthi wuhlobo olunjani lwesimo umuntu akusona manje. Enye inhloso yokukhuluma ngalokhu ukuvumela abantu ukuthi bazi ububi kukaSathane, kanti enye ukuvumela abantu ukuthi baqonde ngokujule kakhudlwana ukuthi ubungcwele bangempela buyini.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VI” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 159)**

Noma nini lapho uSathane ekhohlakalisa umuntu noma elimaza ngendlela engenakuzithiba, uNkulunkulu akami nje angenzi lutho, noma abachilizele eceleni noma abazibe labo abakhethile. UNkulunkulu ukuqonda ngokucace ngokuphelele konke okwenziwa nguSathane. Noma ngabe uSathane wenzani, noma ngabe iyiphi inkambiso ayivusayo, uNkulunkulu wazi konke lokho uSathane azama ukukwenza, futhi uNkulunkulu akabadeli labo abakhethile. Esikhundleni salokho, ngaphandle kokuzidonsela amehlo—ngokuyimfihlo, buthule—uNkulunkulu wenza konke okudingekayo. Lapho uNkulunkulu eqala ukusebenza kumuntu, uma esemkhethile umuntu, akayimemezeli kumuntu le ndaba, noma amemezele kuSathane, kungasaphathwa ukuthi akhombise ngophawu olukhulu. Wenza lokho okudingekayo, ngokuthula okukhulu, kalula kakhulu nje. Okokuqala, ukukhethela umndeni; uhlobo lwesisekelo somndeni wakho, abazali bakho, okhokho bakho—konke uNkulunkulu ukunquma kungakenzeki. Ngamanye amazwi, uNkulunkulu akazithatheli emoyeni nje lezi zinqumo; kunalokho, kade awuqala lo msebenzi. Uma uNkulunkulu esekukhethile umndeni, ukhetha usuku ozozalwa ngalo. Emuva kwalokho, uNkulunkulu uyabuka njengoba uzalwa futhi ufika ukhala emhlabeni. Ubuka ukuzalwa kwakho, uyabuka lapho ukhuluma amagama akho okuqala, uyabuka lapho ukhubeka futhi ucathula, uthatha amagxathu akho okuqala ngenkathi ufunda ukuhamba. Okokuqala uthatha igxathu elilodwa bese uthatha elinye ... futhi manje usuyagijima, usuyagxuma, usuyakhuluma, futhi usuveza imizwa yakho. Njengoba abantu bekhula, amehlo kaSathane abagqolozele bonke, njengengwe ibuka inyamazane yayo. Kepha ekwenzeni umsebenzi Wakhe, uNkulunkulu akakaze ahlushwe ukuthiywa okuvela kubantu, izehlo, noma izinto, indawo noma isikhathi; wenza lokho okufanele akwenze futhi wenza lokho okumele akwenze. Ngesikhathi ukhula, ungahlangabezana nezinto eziningi ongazithandi, njengokugula kanye nokukhathazeka. Kodwa njengoba uhamba le ndlela, impilo yakho kanye nekusasa lakho kungaphansi kokunakekela kukaNkulunkulu kuphela. UNkulunkulu ukunika isiqiniseko sangempela esizoba khona impilo yakho yonke, ngoba useduze kakhulu nawe, ukubhekile futhi uyakunakekela. Ukhula ungakwazi lokhu. Uqala ukuhlangabezana nezinto ezintsha futhi uqale ukwazi lo mhlaba kanye nalesi sintu. Yonke into incwaba futhi intsha kuwe. Kukhona izinto othanda ukuzenza. Uphila phakathi

---

kobuntu bakho, uphila endaweni yakho futhi awunakho nokuncane ukuqonda ngobukhona bukaNkulunkulu. Kepha uNkulunkulu uyakubuka kuzo zonke izigaba njengoba ukhula, futhi uyakubuka lapho uthatha zonke izinyathelo eziya phambili. Ngisho lapho ufunda ulwazi, noma ufunda isayensi, akaze nakanye uNkulunkulu akushiye. Uyafana nabanye abantu kulokho, ngesikhathi usawufunda umhlaba futhi ubhekana nawo, uzibekele imiqondo yokufiswa yinhliziyi yakho, unemisebenzana yakho yokuchitha isizungu, izinto ozithandayo, futhi ugcine ukulangazelela izinto eziphakeme. Uvame ukuzindla ngekusasa lakho, uvame ukudweba umfanekiso wokuthi ikusasa lakho kufanele libukeke kanjani. Kodwa kungakhathaleki ukuthi kuvelani endleleni, uNkulunkulu ukubona ngokusobala konke ngenkathi kwenzeka. Mhlawumbe wena uqobo usukhohlwe okwenzeke empilweni yakho enkathini edlule, kodwa kuNkulunkulu, akekho ongakuqonda kangcono ukudlula Yena. Uphila phansi kweso likaNkulunkulu, ukhula, uvuthwa. Ngalesi sikhathi, umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu obaluleke kakhulu yinto okungekho muntu oke ayiqonde, into okungekho muntu oyaziyo. UNkulunkulu ngokuqinisekile akatsheli muntu ngayo. Ngakho yini le nto ebaluleke ukwedlula konke? Kungashiwo ukuthi yisiqiniseko sokuthi uNkulunkulu uzosindisa umuntu. Lokhu kusho ukuthi uma uNkulunkulu efuna ukusindisa lo muntu, kumele akwenze lokhu. Lo msebenzi ubaluleke kakhulu kumuntu nakuNkulunkulu. Niyazi ukuthi uyini? Kusengathi aninamuzwa ngalokhu, noma imuphi umqondo ngakho, ngakho ngizonitshela. Kusukela esikhathini uzelve kuze kube manje, uNkulunkulu usenze umsebenzi omningi kuwe, kodwa akakunikezi ukusuka nokuhlala kwakho konke akwenzile. UNkulunkulu akazange akuvumele ukuba ukwazi lokhu, futhi akazange akutshale. Nokho, kumuntu, yonke into ayenzayo, ibalulekile. NgokukaNkulunkulu, kuyinto okumele ayenze. Enhliziyweni Yakhe kukhona into ebalulekile okudinga ukuthi ayenze eyedlula noma iyiphi kulezi zinto. Okungukuthi, kusukela umuntu ezelve kuze kube manje, uNkulunkulu kufanele aqinisekise ukuphepha kwakhe. Emva kokuzwa la mazwi, ningezwane sengathi aniqondi ngokugcwele. Ningabusza nithi, “Ingabe lokhu kuphepha kubaluleke kangako?” Ngakho, iyini incazelo esobala “yokuphepha”? Mhlawumbe niqonda ukuthi kuchaza ukuthula noma mhlawumbe niqonda ukuthi kuchaza ukungadluli engozini enkulu noma enhlekeleleni, ukuphila kahle, ukuphila impilo ejwayelekile. Kodwa ezinhliziyweni zenu, kumele niqonde ukuthi akulula kanjalo. Ngakho-ke yini ngempela le nto ebengikhuluma ngayo, lena uNkulunkulu okufanele ayenze? Ukuphepha kuchaza ukuthini kuNkulunkulu? Ingabe ngempela kuyisiqinisekiso sencazelo ejwayelekile “yokuphepha”? Cha. Ngakho yini leyo uNkulunkulu ayenzayo? Lokhu “kuphepha” kuchaza ukuthi ngeke ushwabadelwe uSathane. Ingabe lokhu kubalulekile? Ukungashwabadelwa uSathane—ingabe lokhu kumayelana nokuphepha kwakho, noma cha? Yebo. kumayelana nokuphepha kwakho siqu, futhi ayikho into engabaluleka kakhulu kunaleyo. Uma usushwabadelwe uSathane, umphefumulo wakho nenyama yakho akusekhona okukaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu ngeke esakusindisa. UNkulunkulu uyayifulathela imiphefumulo nabantu

---

asebeshwabadelwe uSathane. Ngakho ngithi into ebaluleke kakhulu uNkulunkulu okufanele ayenze ukuqinisekisa lokhu kuphepha kwakho, ukuqinisekisa ukuthi ngeke ushwabadelwe uSathane. Lokhu kubaluleke kakhulu, akunjalo? Ngakho kungani ningakwazi ukuphendula? Kubukeka sengathi aniwuzwa umusa kaNkulunkulu omkhulu!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VI” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 160)**

UNkulunkulu wenza okuningi ngaphezu kokuqinisekisa ukuphepha kwabantu, eqinisekisa ukuthi ngeke bashwabadelwe nguSathane. Futhi wenza umsebenzi omningi wokulungiselela phambi kokukhetha nokusindisa umuntu. Okokuqala, uNkulunkulu wenza amalungiselelo anokucophelela kakhulu mayelana nokuthi luhlobo luni lwesimilo ozokuba naso, luhlobo luni lomndeni ozozalelwa kuwo, kuzoba ngobani abazali bakho, uzoba nabafowenu nodadewenu abangaki, futhi sizoba njani isimo, ukuma kwezomnotho nezimo zomndeni ozozalelwa kuwo. Konke lokhu kuhlelelwa wena ngokucophelela nguNkulunkulu. Ingabe niyazi ukuthi uhlobo luni lo mndeni iningi labantu bakaNkulunkulu abakhethiweyo abazalelwa kulo? Ingabe yimindeni evelele? Ngeke sisho ngokuqiniseka ukuthi abekho abazalelwa emindenini evelele. Bangaba khona abathile, kodwa bambalwa kakhulu. Ingabe bazalelwa emindenini enengcebo engavamile, imindeni yosozigidigidi noma osozigidi eziphindiwe? Cha, bacishe bangazalwa neze kulolu hlobo lo mndeni. Pho uNkulunkulu ulihlelela uhlobo olunjani lomndeni iningi lalaba bantu? (Imindeni ejwayelekile.) Yimiphi-ke imindeni “ejwayelekile?” Ifaka phakathi imindeni esebenzayo—okungukuthi, leyo ethembele emaholweni ukuze iphile, ekwazi ukuthola izidingo ezisemqoka, futhi enganothile ngokweqile; ifaka phakathi futhi imindeni elimayo. Abalimi bathembela ekutshaleni izitshalo abazozidla, ukuba babe nokusanhlamvu abazokudla nezingubo abazozigqoka futhi bangalambi noma bagodole. Bese kuba khona imindeni eminye enamabhizinisi amancane, neminye enabazali abayizifundiswa, futhi nalaba bangabalwa njengemindeni ejwayelekile. Kukhona futhi abanye abazali abasebenza emahhovisi noma izikhulu zikahulumeni ezisezingeni eliphansi, nabo abangeke babalwe njengemindeni eqavile. Abanengi bazalelwa emindenini ejwayelekile, futhi konke lokhu kuhlelwa nguNkulunkulu. Okungukuthi, okokuqala, lesi simo ophila kusona akuwona umndeni onengcebo enkulu abantu abangawucabanga, futhi lona umndeni uNkulunkulu akunqumele wona, futhi iningi labantu lizophila ngaphansi kwemikhawulo yalolu hlobo lo mndeni; ngeke sikhulume ngabahlukile lapha. Kuthiwani mayelana nesikhundla sasemphakathini? Izimo zomnotho zeningi labazali zilingene nje futhi abanazo izikhundla eziphakeme emphakathini—kubo kulungile nje ukuba nomsebenzi. Ingabe kukhona ababusi phakathi kwalaba? Noma omengameli bamazwe? (Cha.) Okukhulu abangaba yikho ukuba ngabantu abafana nabaphathi bamabhizinisi amancane noma abanikazi



---

bamabhizinisi amancane. Isikhundla sabo emphakathini siphakathi nendawo, futhi izimo zabo zomnotho ziphakathi nendawo. Elinye imbangela yisimo senhlalo yomndeni. Okokuqala, abekho abazali kule mindeni abangakhuthaza ngokucacile izingane zabo ukuba zihambe indlela yokubhula nokubhulelwa ngokusazokwenzeka; laba ngabambalwa kakhulu abenza lezi zinto. Iningi labazali bajwayelekile impela. UNkulunkulu uhlelela abantu lolu hlobo lwesimo ngesikhathi ebakhetha, okuwusizo kakhulu emsebenzini Wakhe wokusindisa abantu. Emehlweni, kubukeka engathi uNkulunkulu akamenzelanga lutho olubabazekayo umuntu; wenza yonke into nje ngasese, ngokuthobeka futhi buthule. Kodwa eqinisweni, konke lokho uNkulunkulu akwenzayo ukwenzela ukubeka isisekelo sensindiso yakho, ukulungiselela indlela engaphambili nazo zonke izimo ezidingekayo ekusindisweni kwakho. Okulandelayo, uNkulunkulu ubuyisela bonke abantu phambi Kwakhe, lowo nalowo ngesikhathi sakhe; yilapho olizwa khona-ke izwi likaNkulunkulu; kungaleso sikhathi lapho uza phambi Kwakhe. Ngesikhathi kwenzeka lokhu, abanye abantu basuke sebengabazali kwabona, kanti abanye beseyizingane zomuntu othile nje. Ngamanye amazwi, abanye abantu basuke sebeshadile futhi baba nezingane kanti abanye basuke bengakagani, bengakayiqali imindeni yabo. Kodwa kungakhathaleki ukuthi isimo somuntu sinjani, uNkulunkulu usezibekile kakade izikhathi lapho uyokhethwa khona futhi lapho ivangeli namazwi Akhe ayokufika khona. UNkulunkulu usebeke izimo, usemnqumile umuntu othile noma isimo esithile okuyodluliselwa ngaso ivangeli kuwe, ukuze uzwe amazwi kaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu usekulungiselele zonke izimo ezidingekayo. Ngale ndlela, noma umuntu engazi ukuthi kuyenzeka, umuntu uza phambi Kwakhe abuyele emndenini kaNkulunkulu. Umuntu naye, engazi, ulandela uNkulunkulu futhi angene esinyathelweni ngasinye somsebenzi Wakhe, engena esinyathelweni ngasinye sendlela kaNkulunkulu yokusebenza ayilungisele umuntu. Yiziphi izindlela uNkulunkulu azisebenzisayo lapho enzela umuntu izinto kulesi sikhathi? Okokuqala, okuncane kunakho konke, ukunakekela nokuvikela okuthokozelwa umuntu. Ngaleya kwalokho, uNkulunkulu uhlela abantu, izigameko nezinto ukuze umuntu abone ngazo ubukhona Bakhe nezenzo Zakhe. Ngokwesibonelo, kukhona abanye abantu abakholwa kuNkulunkulu ngoba othile emndenini wabo egula. Lapho abanye bebashumayeza ivangeli, babe sebeqala ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu, futhi lolu kholo kuNkulunkulu luvela ngenxa yesimo. Ngakho ubani ohlele lesi simo? (UNkulunkulu.) Ngenxa yalokhu kugula, kukhona imindeni lapho bonke bengamakholwa, kanti kukhona eminye lapho kukholwa khona abambalwa kuphela emndenini. Emehlweni, kungabonakala sengathi kunomuntu ogulayo emndenini, kodwa empeleni yisimo esethulwe kuwe ukuze uze phambi kukaNkulunkulu—Iona umusa kaNkulunkulu. Ngoba impilo yomndeni inzima kwabanye abantu futhi abatholi ukuthula, ithuba elingalindelekile liyavela—umuntu othile wedlulisa ivangeli futhi athi “Kholwa eNkosini uJesu khona-ke uzoba nokuthula.” Ngale ndlela, ngokungazi, umuntu uqala ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu esesimweni esijwayeleke kakhulu, ngakho akulona yini uhlobo lwesimo lolu? Futhi ukungabi nokuthula komndeni wakhe, akuwona

---

yini umusa awunikwa nguNkulunkulu? Kukhona futhi abanye abaqala ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu ngenxa yezinye izizathu. Kukhona izizathu ezechukene nezindlela ezechukene zokukholwa, kodwa akukhathaleki ukuthi isiphi isizathu esikwenza ukholwe kuYena, konke kuhlelwe futhi kwaqondiswa nguNkulunkulu. Ekuqaleni, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa izindlela ezechukene zokukukhetha nokukuletha emndenini Wakhe. Lokhu kuwumusa uNkulunkulu awunika wonke umuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VI” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 161)**

Esigabeni samanje somsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. kulezi zinsuku zokugcina, akasaniki nje umusa nezibusiso kumuntu njengoba ayenza phambilini, noma ancenge abantu ukuthi baye phambili. Ngalesi sigaba somsebenzi, ingabe yini umuntu ayibonile kuzo zonke izingxenyane zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu asedlule kuzona? Umuntu ubone uthando lukaNkulunkulu nokwahlulela nokusola kukaNkulunkulu. Ngalesi sikhathi, uNkulunkulu uyahlinzeka, eseke, akhanyisele, futhi aqondise umuntu ukuze kancane kancane umuntu aqale ukwazi izinjongo Zakhe, azi amazwi awakhulumayo kanye neqiniso alinika umuntu. Lapho umuntu ebuthakathaka, lapho edangele, lapho engazi ukuthi ashone kuphi, uNkulunkulu uzosebenzisa amazwi Akhe ukubaduduzisa, ukubeluleka, nokubakhuthaza, ukuze isiqu somuntu esincane sithole amandla kancane kancane, aphakame abe nomoya omuhle owakhayo futhi azimisele ukubambisana noNkulunkulu. Kodwa uma umuntu engalaleli uNkulunkulu, noma emelana Naye, noma uma eveza ukukhohlakala kwakhe, uNkulunkulu ngeke amkhombise umusa ekumsoleni nasekumqondiseni. Nokho, uNkulunkulu uyobekezela futhi abe nesineke ebuwuleni, ukungazi, ubuthakathaka nokungavuthwa komuntu. Ngale ndlela, ngawo wonke umsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenzela umuntu, kancane kancane umuntu uyavuthwa, uyakhula, aqale ukwazi amaqiniso athile, azi ukuthi buyini ububi nobumnyama. UNkulunkulu akasebenzisi indlela eyodwa yokuhlala esola futhi eqondisa umuntu, kodwa futhi akakhombisi ukubekezelela nesineke njalo. Kunalokho, uhlinzeka umuntu ngamunye ngezindlela ezihlukene ezigabeni zabo ezihlukene kanye nangeziqu nezinga labo elihlukene. Wenzela umuntu izinto eziningi nangenani elikhulu; umuntu akaqondi luthi ngalezi zinto noma ngalezi zindleko, kodwa ekwenzeni konke akwenzayo ngempela kwenziwa kumuntu ngamunye. Uthando lukaNkulunkulu olwangoqobo: Ngomusa kaNkulunkulu, umuntu ugwema inhlekelele emuva kwenye, futhi ngaso sonke leso sikhathi uNkulunkulu ukhombisa ukububekezelela ngokuphindelela ubuthakathaka bomuntu. Ukwahlulela nokusola kukaNkulunkulu kuvumela abantu ukuthi kancane kancane babone ukukhohlakala nengqikithi yobusathane kumuntu. Lokho uNkulunkulu akuhlinzekayo, ukukhanyisela Kwakhe umuntu nokuqondisa Kwakhe konke, kuvumela isintu ukuthi siyazi

---

ngokwengeziwe ingqikithi yeqiniso, futhi sikhule ekwazini ukuthi yini abantu abayidingayo, iyiphi indlela okufanele bayithathe, ukuthi yini abayiphilelayo, ukubaluleka nenjongo yempilo yabo, nokuthi bayihambe kanjani indlela ephambi kwabo. Zonke lezi zinto uNkulunkulu azenzayo azinakuhlukaniswa nenhloso Yakhe eyodwa yasekuqaleni. Ingabe yini-ke, le nhloso? Kungani uNkulunkulu esebenzisa lezi zindlela ukuze enze umsebenzi Wakhe kumuntu? Ingabe imuphi umphumela afuna ukuwuthola? Ngamanye amazwi, ingabe yini afuna ukuyibona kumuntu? Yini afuna ukuyithola kumuntu? Lokho uNkulunkulu afuna ukukubona ukuvuseleleka kwenhliziyo yomuntu. Lezi zindlela azisebenzisayo ukusebenza kumuntu wumzamo ongapheli wokuphaphamisa inhliziyo yomuntu, ukuphaphamisa umoya womuntu, ukwenza umuntu aqonde ukuthi uvelaphi, ngubani omholayo, omesekayo, omhlinzekayo, futhi ovumele umuntu ukuthi aphile kuze kube manje; ngezokwenza ukuthi umuntu qonde ukuthi ngubani uMdali, ngubani okufanele amkhonze, yindlela enjani okufanele ayihambe, nokuthi iyiphi indlela umuntu okufanele eze ngayo phambi kukaNkulunkulu; zisetshenziswa ukuvuselela inhliziyo yomuntu kancane kancane, ukuze umuntu azi inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu, aqonde inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu, futhi aqonde ukunakekela nokucabanga okukhulu okuholele emsebenzini Wakhe wokusindisa umuntu. Lapho inhliziyo yomuntu seyivuselelwe, umuntu akabe esafuna ukuphila impilo yesimo esonakele, esikhohlakele, kodwa esikhundleni salokho ufisa ukufuna iqiniso ukuze anelise uNkulunkulu. Uma inhliziyo yomuntu isiphapheme, umuntu uyakwazi ukuphuma aqhele kuSathane. Akabe esalinyazwa uSathane, akabe esalawulwa noma akhohliswe nguye. Esikhundleni salokho umuntu angabamba iqhaza ngenkuthalo emsebenzini nasemazwini kaNkulunkulu ukuze anelise inhliziyo kaNkulunkulu, ngalokho athole ukwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema ububi. Lena yinhloso yasekuqaleni yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VI” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 162)**

Ingxoxo esiqeda ukuba nayo ngobubi bukaSathane yenza wonke umuntu ezwe sengathi umuntu uphila phakathi kokungathokozi okukhulu nokuthi impilo yomuntu ikhungethwe amashwa. Kodwa manje lapho ngikhuluma ngobungcwele bukaNkulunkulu nomsebenzi awenza kumuntu, lokho kunenza nizizwe ninjani? (Sijabule kakhulu.) Siyabona manje ukuthi konke uNkulunkulu akwenzayo, konke uNkulunkulu akulungiselela umuntu ngokucophelela akunasisihla. Yonke into eyenziwa uNkulunkulu ayinaphutha, okuchaza ukuthi ayinasici, ayidingi muntu ukuthi ayilungise, anike iseluleko noma ayiguqule. Konke lokho uNkulunkulu akwenzela umuntu ngamunye akungabazeki; uholo wonke umuntu ngesandla, ukunakekela ngazo zonke izikhathi futhi akakaze asuke eceleni kwakho. Lapho abantu bekhula kulolu hlobo lwesimo futhi bekhula nalolu hlobo lwesizinda, singasho yini ukuthi abantu, eqinisweni,

---

bakhulela entendeni yesandla sikaNkulunkulu? (Yebo.) Manje-ke nisawuzwa umuzwa wokulahlekelwa? Ingabe kukhona osazizwa edangele? Ingabe ukhona ozwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ufulathele isintu? (Cha.) Ngakho yini-ke ngempela uNkulunkulu ayenzile? (Ubheke isintu.) Ukucabanga nokunakekela okukhulu uNkulunkulu akubeka kukho konke akwenzayo akungabazeki. Okungaphezu kwalokho, ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu enza umsebenzi Wakhe, uhlale ewenza ngaphandle kombandela. Akaze afune ukuthi noma ubani kinina azi inani akukhokhela lona ukuze ngaleyo ndlela uzwe unokumbonga okukhulu. Ingabe uNkulunkulu uke wakufuna lokhu kuwe? (Cha.) Kukho konke ukuphila komuntu okude, cishe umuntu ngamunye uke wahlangabezana nezimo eziningi eziyingozi futhi wabhekana nezilingo eziningi. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi uSathane umi eceleni kwakho, amehlo akhe ekugqolozele njalo. Lapho wehlelwa yinhlekelele, uSathane uyajabula, lapho kuvela izingozi ezinkulu, lapho kungekho nto ekuhambela kahle, lapho ubhajwe enethini likaSathane uSathane uzijabulela kakhulu lezi zinto. Mayelana nokwenziwa uNkulunkulu, uyakuvikela njalo, ekuqhelisa eshweni emuva kwelinye nasenhlekeleleni emuva kwenye. Yingakho ngithi konke umuntu anakho—ukuthula nentokozo, izibusiso kanye nokuphepha kwakhe—eqinisweni konke kulawulwa nguNkulunkulu; uholo futhi anqume isiphetho somuntu ngamunye. Kepha ingabe uNkulunkulu unombono ozikhukhumezayo ngesikhundla Sakhe, njengoba abanye abantu besho? UNkulunkulu uyanitshela yini ukuthi “Ngimkhulu kunakho konke, Yimi oniphethe. Kumele ningincenge nicele umusa, futhi ukungalaleli kuzojeziswa ngokufa.” Ingabe uNkulunkulu wake wasongela isintu ngale ndlela? (Cha.) Wake washo yini ukuthi, “Abantu bakhohlakele ngakho akusho lutho ukuthi ngibaphatha kanjani, futhi bangaphathwa noma ngayiphi indlela; angidingi ukuthi ngibenzele amalungiselelo amahle”? Ingabe uNkulunkulu ucabanga ngale ndlela? Ingabe uNkulunkulu wenze ngale ndlela? (Cha.) Kunalokho, ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu umuntu ngamunye kuqotho futhi kuyaqikelela; Ukuphatha ngokuqikelela okungaphezulu kwalokho nawe oziphatha ngakho. Akunjalo? UNkulunkulu akakhulumi okuyize, futhi akabukisi ngesikhundla sakhe esiphakeme noma akhohlise abantu ngokungabi nandaba. Esikhundleni salokho, wenza izinto okudingeka ukuthi azenze ngokuthembeka futhi buthule. Lezi zinto ziletha izibusiso, ukuthula kanye nenjabulo kumuntu. Ziletha umuntu ngokuthula nangentokozo phambi kwamehlo kaNkulunkulu nasemndenini Wakhe; ube esephila phambi kukaNkulunkulu aphinde amukele insindiso kaNkulunkulu ngokuqonda nokucabanga okufanele. Ngakho ingabe uNkulunkulu wake waba mbaxambili kumuntu emsebenzini Wakhe? Ingabe wake wabonisa umusa ongamanga, ekhohlisa umuntu ngokuntela okungatheni, bese emfulathela? (Cha.) Ingabe uNkulunkulu wake washo into eyodwa wabe esenza enye? Ingabe uNkulunkulu wake wenza izithembiso eziyize futhi waziqhayisa, etshela abantu ukuthi angabenzela lokhu noma asize ukubenzela lokhuya, wayesenyamalala? (Cha.) Akukho nkohliso kuNkulunkulu, awekho amanga. UNkulunkulu uthembekile, futhi konke akwenzayo kuyiqiniso. Nguye yedwa abantu abangathembela Kuye;

---

unguNkulunkulu abantu abangamphathisa izimpilo zabo nakho konke abanakho. Njengoba kungekho nkohliso kuNkulunkulu, singasho ukuthi uNkulunkulu uqotho kakhulu? (Yebo.) Impela singasho! Nakuba igama elithi “uqotho” lintekenteke kakhulu, liwubuntu kakhulu uma lisetshenziswa kuNkulunkulu, yiliphi elinye igama esingalisebenzisa? Injalo-ke imikhawulo yolimi lomuntu. Nakuba kungezwakali kahle ukubiza uNkulunkulu ngokuthi “uqotho,” kodwa sizosebenzisa leli gama okwamanje. UNkulunkulu uthembekile futhi uqotho. Ngakho lapho sikhuluma ngalezi zici, sibhekise kuphi? Ingabe sibhekise kumehluko phakathi kukaNkulunkulu nomuntu kanye nomehluko phakathi kukaNkulunkulu noSathane? Yebo, singakusho lokho. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi umuntu ngeke akwazi ukubona nolulodwa uphawu lwesimo esikhohlakele sikaSathane kuNkulunkulu. Ngisho okuyikho ngalokhu? Amen? (Amen!) Asiboni lutho oluwububi bukaSathane olwembulwa kuNkulunkulu. Konke lokho uNkulunkulu akwenzayo nakwembulayo kunosizo futhi kuwusizo ngokupheleleyo kumuntu, kwenziwa ngokuphelele ukuze ahlinzeke umuntu, kugcwele ukuphila futhi kunika umuntu indlela azoyilandela kanye nomgudu okumele awuthathe. UNkulunkulu akakhohlakele, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, uma sibheka konke uNkulunkulu akwenzayo, singasho ukuthi uNkulunkulu ungawe? (Yebo.) Njengoba uNkulunkulu engenakho ukukhohlakala kwesintu futhi enganalutho olufana nesimo esonakele sesintu noma ingqikithi kaSathane, futhi akukho okukuNkulunkulu okufana nalezo zinto, ngakulo mbono, singathi uNkulunkulu ungawe. UNkulunkulu akavezi kukhohlakala, futhi ukuvezwa kwengqikithi Yakhe emsebenzini Wakhe yiso sonke isiqiniseko esisidingayo sokuthi uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe ungawe. Ingabe niyakubona lokhu? Ukuze sazi ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu engawe, okwamanje masibheke lezi zingxenywe ezimbili: 1) Asikho noluncane uphawu lwesimo esikhohlakele kuNkulunkulu; 2) ingqikithi yomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kumuntu ivumela umuntu ukuthi abone ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu, futhi le ngqikithi inhle ngokugcwele. Ngoba zonke izinto ezilethwa yizo zonke izingxenywe zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu kumuntu zinhle. Okokuqala, uNkulunkulu ufuna ukuthi umuntu athembeke—akuyona into enhle yini le? UNkulunkulu unika umuntu ukuhlakanipha—akukuhle yini lokhu? UNkulunkulu wenza umuntu akwazi ukuhlukanisa phakathi kokuhle nokubi—akukuhle yini lokhu? Uvumela umuntu ukuthi aqonde incazelo nokubaluleka kwempilo yomuntu—akukuhle yini lokhu? Uvumela umuntu ukuthi abone ingqikithi yabantu, izigameko, nezinto ngokuhambisana neqiniso—akukuhle yini lokhu? (Yebo, kule.) Futhi umphumela wakho konke lokhu ukuthi umuntu akasakhohliswa uSathane, ngeke esaqhubeka nokulinyazwa noma ukulawulwa uSathane. Ngamanye amazwi, lezi zinto zivumela abantu ukuthi bazikhulule ngokuphelele enkokhulalweni kaSathane, futhi ngalokho baye ngokuya behamba indlela yokwesaba uNkulunkulu nokugwema ububi.

---

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 163)**

Kunamaqhinga ayisithupha aphambili uSathane awasebenzisayo ukuze akhohlakalise umuntu.

Eyokuqala ukulawula nokuphoqa. Okungukuthi, uSathane angenza konke okusemandleni ukuze alawule inhliziyi yakho. Kuchaza ukuthini “ukuphoqa”? Kuchaza ukusebenzisa amasu okwesabisa nendluzula ukukwenza umlalele, ekwenza ucabange ngemiphumela uma ungalaleli. Uyesaba futhi awulokothi ukungalaleli, ngakho uyamthobela.

Eyesibili, ukukhohlisa nokulutha. Ingabe kufakani “ukukhohlisa nokulutha”? USathane uqamba izindaba namanga athile, akuluthe ukuthi uzikholwe. Akakutsheli neze ukuthi umuntu wadalwa uNkulunkulu, kodwa futhi akasho ngokuqondile ukuthi awuzange wenziwe uNkulunkulu. Akalisebenzisi nhlobo igama elithi “Nkulunkulu”, kodwa kunalokho usebenzisa okunye esikhundleni salo, esebenzisa le nto ukukukhohlisa ukuze empeleni ungazi sampela ngokuba khona kukaNkulunkulu. Ngempela, lokhu “kulutha” kubandakanya izingxenye eziningi, hhayi lena nje kuphela.

Eyesithathu, ukufaka imfundiso ngempopo. Abantu bafunzwa ngani ngempopo? Ingabe ukufakwa kwemfundiso ngempopo kwenziwa ngokuzikhethela komuntu? Ingabe kwenziwa ngemvume yomuntu? (Cha.) Akukhathaleki noma awukuvumanga, akukho ongakwenza ngakho. Ekungazini kwakho, uSathane ukufaka imfundiso, efaka kuwe ukucabanga kwakhe, imithetho yakhe yokuphila nengqikithi yakhe.

Okwesine, ukwesabisa nokuyenga. Okungukuthi, uSathane usebenzisa izindlela ezechukene ukuze umemukele, umlandele, futhi umsebenzele; wenza konke okusemandleni ukufeza izinjongo zakhe. Kwesinye isikhathi ukwenzela umusa omncane, kodwa elokhu ekuyenga ukuthi wenze isono. Uma ungamlandeli, uzokuhlupha futhi akujezise abuye asebenzise izindlela ezinhlobonhlobo zokukuhlasela nokukucupha.

Eyesihlanu, ukukhohlisa nokukhubaza. “Ukukhohlisa nokukhubaza” yilapho uSathane akha amazwi amnandi nemibono ethile ezwakala kamnandi ehambisana nemibono yabantu ukwenza kube sengathi ucabangela isimo senyama yabantu, impilo nekusasa labo, lapho empeleni ehlose ukukukhohlisa kuphela. Ube esekuthwebula ukuze ungakwazi okulungile nokungalungile, khona, ngokungazi, ulutheke bese ekulawula.

Eyesithupha, ukubulala umzimba nomqondo. Iyiphi ingxenye yomuntu uSathane ayibulalayo? (Umqondo womuntu nabo bonke ubuwena.) USathane ubulala umqondo wakho, akwenze ungabi namandla okulwa, okusho ukuthi, kancane kancane inhliziyi yakho iphendukela

---

kuSathane noma ungafuni. Ufaka lezi zinto kuwe zonke izinsuku, zonke izinsuku usebenzisa le mibono namasiko ukuze akuthonye futhi akufundise, ebulala intando yakho kancane kancane, ukuze ekugcineni ungabe usafisa ukuba umuntu olungile, ukuze ungabe usafisa ukumela lokho okubiza ngokuthi “ukulunga.” Ngokungazi, uthola ungasenawo amandla okubhukuda uphambane nomsinga, kodwa kunalokho uhambisana nawo. “Ukubulala” kusho ukuthi uSathane uhlupha abantu kangangokuba baze babe yizithunzi nje zalokho ababeyikho, bengaseyibo abantu. Kulapho uSathane egalela khona, ebabamba futhi ebashwabadela.

Iqhinga ngalinye kulezi uSathane alisebenzisayo ukuze akhohlakalise umuntu lingenza umuntu angabi namandla okulwa; noma iliphi kuwo lingambulala umuntu. Ngamanye amazwi, noma yini uSathane ayenzayo futhi noma yiliphi iqhinga alisebenzisayo kungakwenza ukuthi wonakale, kungakuletha ngaphansi kokulawula kukaSathane futhi kungakubishisa obhukwini lwenkohlakalo nesono. Anjalo amaqhinga uSathane awasebenzisayo ukuze akhohlakalise umuntu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VI” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 164)**

Manje ukuqonda kwenu ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu ngokuzwakalayo kusadinga isikhathi eside ukuthi nikufunde, nikuqinisekise, nikuzwe futhi nihlangane nakho, kuze kuthi ngelinye ilanga nazi kusukela ekujuleni kwezinhliziyu zenu, ukuthi “ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu” busho ukuthi ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu ayinasici kuthi uthando lukaNkulunkulu alunamhawu, konke uNkulunkulu akunika umuntu akunamhawu, futhi niyokwazi ukuthi ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu abunasici futhi abunakusolwa. Lezi zingxenye zengqikithi kaNkulunkulu aziwona nje amagama awasebenzisela ukubukisa ngesikhundla Sakhe, kodwa esikhundleni salokho, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa ingqikithi Yakhe ukuze aphahe umuntu ngamunye ngobuqotho obuthule. Ngamanye amazwi, ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu ayilona ize, futhi ayiwona umbono wokucutshungulwa noma oyimfundiso, futhi ngokuqinisekile, ayilona uhlobo lolwazi. Ayiyona inhlobo yemfundo yomuntu; esikhundleni salokho iyisambulo sangempela sezenzo zikaNkulunkulu uqobo futhi iyingqikithi eyambuliwewe yalokho uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho. Umuntu kufanele ayazi futhi ayiqonde le ngqikithi, ngoba konke uNkulunkulu akwenzayo nezwi ngalinye alishoyo kunomsebenzi omkhulu futhi kubaluleke kakhulu kuwo wonke umuntu. Uma usubuqonda ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu, yilapho ungakwazi ngempela ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu; uma usubuqonda ubungcwele bukaNkulunkulu, yilapho ungayiqonda ngempela incazelo yangempela yamagama athi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele.” Ngeke usacabanga sakuphupha, ukuthi kukhona ezinye izindlela ngaphandle kwalena ongakhetha ukuyihamba, futhi ngeke usafuna ukukhaphela konke uNkulunkulu akulungisele khona. Ngoba

---

ingqikithi kaNkulunkulu ingcwele, kusho ukuthi ungakwazi ukuhamba empilweni ngendlela elungile yokukhanya; ngoNkulunkulu kuphela. Ungathola ukwazi incazelo yempilo ngoNkulunkulu kuphela; ungaphila ubuntu bangempela, futhi ube neqiniso futhi ulazi iqiniso ngoNkulunkulu kuphela. Ungakwazi ukuthola ukuphila eqinisweni ngoNkulunkulu kuphela. UNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe kuphela ongakusiza ukuthi ugweme ububi futhi akuhlenge ekulinyazweni nokulawulwa uSathane. Ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu, akekho umuntu futhi ayikho into engakusindisa olwandle lokuhlupheka ukuze ungabe usahlupheka: Lokhu kunqunywa yingqikithi kaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu kuphela okusindisa ngokuzidela okukhulu, uNkulunkulu kuphela ekugcineni ophethe ikusasa lakho, lokho okudalelwe kanye nokuphila kwakho, futhi ukuhlelela zonke izinto. Lokhu yinto engeke ifezwe yilutho oludaliwe noma olungadalwanga. Ngoba akukho okudaliwe noma okungadalwanga okunengqikithi efana nekaNkulunkulu, akukho umuntu noma into enamandla okukusindisa noma okukuhola. Lokhu ukubaluleka kwengqikithi kaNkulunkulu kumuntu. Mhlawumbe nizwa ukuthi la mazwi engiwashilo angasiza kancane, ngokwesimiso. Kodwa uma ufuna iqiniso, uma uthanda iqiniso, khona-ke uzozwa ukuthi la mazwi ngeke aguqule isiphetho sakho kuphela, kodwa ngaphezu kwalokho, azokungenisa endleleni elungile yokuphila.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VI” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 165)**

Ngithanda ukukhuluma nani ngento eniyenzile ekuqaleni komhlangano wethu namhlanje, engimangazile. Abanye benu mhlawumbe bebenomuzwa wokubonga ngaleso sikhathi, mhlawumbe benizwa ninokubonga, ngakho umzwelo wenu uveze ukwenza okuhambisanayo. Lokhu enikwenzile akuyona into edinga ukusolwa; akuyona into elungile noma engalungile. Kodwa ngithanda ukuthi niqonde okuthile. Yini le engifuna niyiqonde? Okokuqala, ngithanda ukunibuzwa ngalokhu enisanda kukwenza. Bekuwukuwa ngobuso noma ukuguqa nikhuleka? Kukhona ongangitshela? (Sikholwa ukuthi bekuwukuwa ngobuso.) Nikholwa ukuthi bekuwukuwa ngobuso, ngakho-ke kuchaza ukuthini ukuwa ngobuso? (Ukukhonza.) Ngakho kuyini ukuguqa ngamadolo ngokukhonza? Angihlanganyelanga ngalokhu nani ngaphambili, kodwa namuhla ngizwa kudingekile ukuba ngikwenze lokho. Niwa ngobuso emihlanganweni yenu ejwayelekile? (Cha.) Ingabe niwa ngobuso uma nisho imithandazo yenu? (Yebo.) Niwa ngobuso njalo uma nithandaza, uma isimo sivuma? (Yebo.) Kuhle lokho. Kodwa ngithanda ukuthi nikuqonde namhlanje ukuthi uNkulunkulu wamukela kuphela ukukhothama kwezinhlobo ezimbili zabantu. Asidingi ukuthathisa eBhayibhelini noma ezenzweni nasekuiphatheni kwanoma ibaphi abantu abaqavile bakamoya. Kunalokho, ngizonitshela khona lapha namanje into eyiqiniso. Okokuqala, ukuwa ngobuso nokuguqa ukhonza akuyona into efanayo. Kungani



---

uNkulunkulu amukela ukukhothama kwalabo abawa ngobuso? Ingoba uNkulunkulu ubizela umuntu kuye futhi ubiza lo muntu ukuthi emukele ukuthunywa nguNkulunkulu, ngakho uNkulunkulu umvumela ukuba awe phansi phambi Kwakhe. Lolu uhlobo lokuqala lomuntu. Olwesibili ukuguqa ngokukhonza komuntu owesaba uNkulunkulu futhi ogwema ububi. Kukhona lezi zinhlobo ezimbili kuphela zabantu. Ingabe nina ningena kuluphi uhlobo? Ingabe niyakwazi ukusho? Lokhu kuyiqiniso, nakuba linganilimaza emoyeni kancane. Ayikho into engashiwo ngokukhothama kwabantu ngesikhathi somthandazo—lokhu kufanele, futhi kunjengoba kufanele kube yikho, ngoba lapho abantu bethandaza, ikaningi, bathandazela okuthile, bevula izinhliziyiyo zabo kuNkulunkulu futhi bebhokana Naye ubuso nobuso. Ukuxhumana nokushintshisana, inhliziyiyo nenhliziyiyo noNkulunkulu. Ukukhonza uguqile akufanele kube ukugcwalisa umthetho nje. Angiqondile ukunisola ngalokho enikwenzile namhlanje. Ngifuna nje ukukwenza kucace kinina ukuze nisiqonde lesi simiso—niyakwazi lokhu, akunjalo? (Yebo, siyazi.) Nginitshela lokhu ukuze kungenzeki futhi lokhu. Ngakho, ingabe abantu banalo ithuba lokuwa ngobuso futhi baguqe phambi kobuso bukaNkulunkulu? Akusho ukuthi ngeke libe khona leli thuba. Noma nini luyofika usuku, kodwa akukabi yisikhathi. Niyabona? Ingabe lokhu kunenza niphatheke kabi? (Cha.) Kuhle lokho. Mhlawumbe la mazwi azonikhuthaza noma anigququzele ukuze nisazi ezinhliziyweni zenu isimo esibucayi esikhona njengamanje phakathi kukaNkulunkulu nomuntu, nokuthi uhlobo luni lobudlelwane olukhona manje phakathi kukaNkulunkulu nomuntu. Nakuba sikhulumile futhi sabelana kakhudlwana kamuva nje, ukuqonda komuntu ngoNkulunkulu kusekude kakhulu ukwanela. Umuntu usazohamba indlela ende efuna ukuqonda uNkulunkulu. Akuyona inhloso Yami ukukwenza ukuthi wenze lokhu ngokuphuthuma, noma ukuba uxhamazelele ukukhombisa lezi zinhlobo zezifiso noma imizwa. Lokhu enikwenzile namhlanje kungase kwambule futhi kukhombise imizwa yenu yangempela, futhi ngiyizwile. Ngakho ngesikhathi nikwenza, bengifuna nje ukuthi ngisukume futhi ngininike izilokotho Zami ezinhle, ngoba ngifisa ukuthi nonke niphile. Ngakho kuwo wonke amazwi nezenzo Zami, ngenza konke okusemandleni ami ukunisiza, ukunihola ukuze nibe nokuqonda okulungile nombono olungile ngezinto zonke. Niyakuqonda lokhu, akunjalo? (Yebo.) Kuhle lokho. Nakuba abantu benokuqonda okuthile ngezimo ezinhlobonhlobo zikaNkulunkulu, izingxenye zalokho uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho, nomsebenzi uNkulunkulu awenzayo, okuningi kwalokhu kuqonda akudluli ekufundweni kwamagama ekhasini, noma ukuwaqonda ngokwesimiso, noma ukuwacabanga nje. Lokho abantu abakuswele kunakho konke ukuqonda nombono wangempela okuvela kulokho abadlule kukho ngempela. Nakuba uNkulunkulu esebenzisa izindlela ezinhlobonhlobo ukuze aphaphamise izinhliziyiyo zabantu, kusenendlela ende ezohanjwa ngaphambi kokuthi lokhu kufezwe. Angifuni ukubona noma ubani ezwa sengathi uNkulunkulu umshiye ngaphandle, ukuthi uNkulunkulu umhlale noma umfulathele. Ngithanda kuphela ukubona bonke abantu besendleleni yokufuna iqiniso nokufuna ukuqonda uNkulunkulu,

---

benyathela ngesibindi beya phambili ngokuzinikela okungenakunqikaza, engenakho ukungabaza, engathwele mithwalo. Kungakhathalekile ukuthi yimaphi amaphutha owenzile, kungakhathalekile ukuthi usuduke kangakanani noma ukuthi wone kangakanani, ungazivumeli lezi zinto ukuba zibe yimithwalo noma impahla eyeqile okufanele uyithwale ekufuneni kwakho ukuqonda uNkulunkulu. Qhubeka unyathele uye phambili. Ngazo zonke izikhathi, uNkulunkulu uphethe insindiso yomuntu enhliziyweni Yakhe; lokhu akuguquki neze. Lokhu kuyingxenye eyigugu kakhulu yengqikithi kaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VI” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

---

## Ukwazi UNkulunkulu 5

### Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 166)

Ingabe niyazi ukuthi yiluphi ulwazi olusemqoka ekuqondeni isimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu? Kuningi okungashiwo ngalesi sihloko kusukela kokuhlangenwe nakho, kodwa okokuqala, kunamaphuzu ambalwa asemqoka okufanele nginitshela ngawo. Ukuze umuntu aqonde isimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu, kufanele aqale aqonde imizwa kaNkulunkulu: lokho akuzondayo, lokho akwenyanyayo, lokho akuthandayo, lowo ambekezelelayo nanesihe kuye, nokuthi uhlobo olunjani lomuntu alunika lowo musa. Lokhu kuyiphuzu elisemqoka. Umuntu kufanele aqonde ukuthi noma uNkulunkulu angathanda kangakanani, noma angaba nomusa nothando olungakanani kubantu, uNkulunkulu akabekezeleli noyedwa ophoxa isikhundla nendawo Yakhe, noma abekezelele noyedwa ocekela phansi isithunzi Sakhe. Yize uNkulunkulu ebathanda abantu, akabatotosi. Unikeza abantu uthando Lwakhe, umusa Wakhe nokubekezela Kwakhe, kodwa akaze abatotose kukho konke; uNkulunkulu unezimiso nemikhawulo Yakhe. Kungakhathalekile ukuthi uzwe uthando lukaNkulunkulu olungakanani, kungakhathaleki ukuthi lolo thando lujule kangakanani, akumele uphathe uNkulunkulu ngendlela ongaphatha ngayo omunye umuntu. Noma kuyiqiniso ukuthi uNkulunkulu uphatha abantu ngendlela esondele kakhulu Kuyena, uma umuntu ebona uNkulunkulu njengomunye umuntu nje, sengathi ungesinye isidalwa nje, njengomngane noma into yokukhonzwa, uNkulunkulu uzofihla ubuso Bakhe kuye amshiye. Lokhu kuyisimo Sakhe, futhi abantu akufanele bayithathe ngokungacabangi le ndaba. Ngakho, sivamise ukubona amazwi afana nalawa akhulunywa uNkulunkulu ngesimo Sakhe: Akukhathalekile ukuthi zingaki izindlela ozihambile, ungakanani umsebenzi owenzile noma kungakanani ukuhlupheka okubekezelele, uma nje wona isimo sikaNkulunkulu, Yena uzokhokhela omunye nomunye kuni ngalokho enikwenzile. Lokhu kusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu uphatha abantu njengabaseduze kakhulu Naye, kodwa abantu akufanele baphathe uNkulunkulu njengomngani noma isihlobo. Ungambizi uNkulunkulu “ngomngani” wakho. Noma ngabe uthole uthando olungakanani Kuyena, noma ngabe ukubekezelele kangakanani, akufanele nhlobo ukuba uphathise uNkulunkulu okomngani wakho. Lesi yisimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu. Uyakuqonda lokho? Ingabe ngidinga ukusho okuthe xaxa ngalokhu? Ingabe ninokuqonda kwangaphambili ngale ndaba? Ngokuvamile, leli yiphutha elilula abantu abalenzayo kungakhathalekile ukuthi bayaziqonda izimfundiso noma abakaze bacabange ngalolu daba ngaphambilini. Uma abantu bona uNkulunkulu, kungase kungabi ngenxa yesehlo esisodwa noma into eyodwa abayishilo, kodwa kuba ngenxa yesimo somqondo abanaso nesimo abakusona. Le yinto eyethusa kakhulu. Abanye abantu bakholwa ukuthi bayamqonda uNkulunkulu, ukuthi banokumazi okuthile, nokuthi bangenza nezinto ezizomjabulisa uNkulunkulu. Baqala bazizwe

---

belingana noNkulunkulu nokuthi sebenze ngokuhlakanipha okuthize ukuba babe nobungani noNkulunkulu. Lezi zinhlobo zemizwa zimbi kabi. Uma ngabe awukuqondi lokhu ngokujulile—uma ngabe awukuqondi ngokucacile lokhu—kuzoba lula-ke ukona uNkulunkulu nokona isimo Sakhe esilungile. Uyakuqonda lokhu manje, akunjalo? Ingabe isimo esilungile sikaNkulunkulu asiyona ingqayizivele? Ingabe siyalingana nesimilo noma ukuziphatha komuntu? Phinde. Ngakho ungakhohlwa ukuthi noma ngabe uNkulunkulu ubaphatha kanjani abantu, noma ngabe ucabangani ngabantu, indawo, igunya nesikhundla sikaNkulunkulu akusoze kwaguquka. Esintwini, uNkulunkulu uhlala eyiNkosi yazo zonke izinto futhi unguMdali.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VII” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 167)**

### **Indaba 1. Imbewu, Umhlaba, Isihlahla, Ukukhanya Kwelanga, Izinyoni, Nabantu**

Imbewu encane yawela emhlabeni. Kwana imvula enkulu, imbewu yaqhumisa ihlumela elithambile, nezimpande zalo zangena kancane enhlabathini ngaphansi. Ihlumela lakhula laba lide, libekezelele imimoya enonya nemvula enamandla, libona ukuguquka kwezikhathi zonyaka ngenkathi inyanga ikhula futhi incipha. Ehlobo, umhlaba waletha izipho zamanzi ukuze ihlumela likwazi ukumela ukushisa okuhangulayo. Futhi, ngenxa yomhlaba, ihlumela alehlulwanga ukushisa, ngalokho lasinda ekushiseni kwehlobo. Lapho kufika ubusika, umhlaba wamboza ihlumela ngokuligona ngemfudumalo, umhlaba nehlumela kwankonkoshelana. Umhlaba wafudumeza ihlumela, ngalokho lasinda ekubandeni okubi, alaze lalinyazwa yiziphepho zasebusika nokukhithika kweqhwa. Livikelwe umhlaba, ihlumela lakhula ngesibindi futhi lijabule. Ngokondliwa umhlaba, lakhula laba lide futhi laqina. Lakhula ngokujabula, licula emvuleni, lidansa futhi lintengantenga emoyeni. Ihlumela nomhlaba kwancika okunye kokunye ...

Yadlula iminyaka, ihlumela lakhula laba yisihlahla eside. Sama saqina emhlabeni, saba namagatsha amakhulu anamaqabunga angebalwe. Izimpande zesihlahla zaqhubeka zamba emhlabeni njengoba zazenzele ngaphambili, kodwa manje zangena zajula ngaphansi enhlabathini. Umhlaba, owawukade uvikele ihlumela elincane, manje wase uyisisekelo sesihlahla esinamandla.

Umsebe welanga wakhanyisa phansi esihlahleni. Isiqu sanyakaza selula izingalo zaso sadonsa ngokujulile umoya okhanyiswe yilanga. Umhlaba phansi waphefumula kanyekanye nesihlahla, nomhlaba wazizwa uvuselelekile. Khona manjalo, umoya ohelezayo wavunguza emagatsheni, isihlahla sanyakaza ngenjabulo, sigcwele amandla. Isihlahla nokukhanya kwelanga kuncike okunye kokunye ...

---

Abantu bahlala emthunzini opholile wesihlahla futhi bathamela emoyeni onamakha amnandi. Umoya wahlanza izinhliziyi namaphaphu abo, futhi wahlanza igazi ngaphakathi kubo, nemizimba yabo yayingasakhathele futhi ingabambekile. Abantu nesihlahla kuncike okunye kokunye ...

Iqulu lezinyoni ezitshiyozayo lahlala emagatsheni esihlahla. Mhlawumbe zazihlala lapho ngoba zigwema isitha esithile, noma zazihlalela ukuzalela nokukhulisa amaphuphu azo, noma mhlawumbe zazithatha nje ikhefana. Izinyoni nesihlahla kuncike okunye kokunye ...

Izimpane zesihlahla, zisontekile ziphambene, zangena zajula emhlabeni. Ngesiqu saso savikela umhlaba emoyeni nasemvuleni, futhi selula amagatsha aso ukuvikela umhlaba ngaphansi kwezinyawo zaso. Isihlahla senza lokhu ngoba umhlaba wawungunina. Kuyaqinisana futhi kuncikile okunye kokunye, futhi angeke kuhlukane ...

.....

Zonke izinto engisanda kukhuluma ngazo ziyinto esenike nayibona. Imbewu, ngokwesibonelo, ikhula ibe yisihlahla, nakuba ungeke ubone yonke imininingwane yenqubo, kodwa uyazi ukuthi iyenzeka, akunjalo? Uyazi futhi ngomhlaba nangokukhanya kwelanga. Umfanekiso wezinyoni zihleli esihlahleni yinto bonke abantu asebeke bayibona, akunjalo? Nesithombe sabantu bephola emthunzini wesihlahla—yinto esenike nayibona nonke, akunjalo? (Kunjalo.) Manje, muzwa muni eniwutholayo uma nibona zonke lezi zinto esithombeni esisodwa? (Umuzwa wokuzwana.) Ingabe zonke lezi zinto ezikulesi sithombe zivela kuNkulunkulu? (Yebo.) Njengoba zivela kuNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu uyazi ngobugugu nokubaluleka kokuba khona kwalezi zinto ezehlukene emhlabeni. Ngenkathi uNkulunkulu edala zonke izinto, lapho ehlela futhi edala into ngayinye, wayenenhloso; futhi lapho edala lezo zinto, wafaka ukuphila kuleyo naleyo nto. Indawo ayidalela ukuphila kwesintu, njengoba isanda kuchazwa endabeni yethu, yindawo lapho imbewu nomhlaba kuncike kokunye, lapho umhlaba wondla imbewu, nembewu ibophezeleke emhlabeni. Lobu budlelwane bahlelwa nguNkulunkulu kwasekuqaleni kokudala Kwakhe. Isigcawu sesihlahla, ukukhanya kwelanga, izinyoni, nabantu kuyisethulo sendawo enokuphila uNkulunkulu ayidalela isintu. Okokuqala, isihlahla asinakuwushiya umhlaba, futhi asikwazi ukuphila ngaphandle kokukhanya kwelanga. Pho, yabe iyini inhloso kaNkulunkulu ngokudala isihlahla? Singasho ukuthi kwakungukwenzela umhlaba kuphela? Singasho ukuthi kwakwenzelwa izinyoni kuphela? Singasho ukuthi kwakwenzelwa abantu kuphela? (Cha.) Buyini ubudlelwane phakathi kwakho? Ubudlelwane phakathi kwakho ukusimamisana, okunye kuncike kokunye nokungehlukaniseki. Okusho ukuthi umhlaba, isihlahla, ukukhanya kwelanga, izinyoni nabantu kuthembela kokunye ukuze kuphile futhi kondlane. Isihlahla sivikela umhlaba, bese umhlaba wondla isihlahla; ukukhanya kwelanga kuhlinzeka isihlahla, ngenkathi isihlahla

---

sithola umoya omusha ekukhanyeni kwelanga bese sipholisa umhlaba ekushiseni kwelanga. Ubani osizakalayo kulokhu ekugcineni? Yisintu, akunjalo? Lokhu kungesinye sezimiso eziyisisekelo sendawo isintu esiphila kuyo, esadalwa uNkulunkulu; yilokho uNkulunkulu ayekuhlosile ekuqaleni. Yize lesi kuyisithombe esilula, siyakubona kuso ukuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu nenhloso Yakhe. Isintu singephile ngaphandle komhlaba, noma ngaphandle kwezihlahla, ingasaphathwa eyokuphila ngaphandle kwezinyoni nokukhanya kwelanga. Akunjalo? Yize kuyindaba nje, ekwethulayo kuyisilinganiso esincane sokudala kukaNkulunkulu amazulu nomhlaba nazo zonke izinto nesipho Sakhe sendawo okungaphila kuyo isintu.

UNkulunkulu udalele isintu amazulu nomhlaba nazo zonke izinto, kanye nendawo esiphila kuyo. Okokuqala, iphuzu elisemqoka indaba ekhuluma ngalo, ukusimamisana, ukuncika kwento kwenye nokuphila ndawonye kwazo zonke izinto. Ngaphansi kwalesi simiso, indawo yokuphila abantu ivikelekile; ingaba khona futhi isimame. Ngenxa yalokhu, isintu singachuma futhi sizalane. Isithombe esisibonile besingesesihlahla, umhlaba, ukukhanya kwelanga, izinyoni nabantu kundawonye. Ingabe uNkulunkulu ubekhona kulesi sithombe? Akabonakalanga lapho, akunjalo? Kodwa umuntu uwubonile umthetho wokusimamisana nowokuthi enye into incike kwenye phakathi kwezinto ezisesigcawini; kulo mthetho umuntu ubona ubukhona nobukhosi bukaNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu usebenzisa isimiso nomthetho onjalo ukugcina ukuphila nokuba khona kwazo zonke izinto. Ngale ndlela, uhlinzeka zonke izinto nesintu. Ingabe le ndaba ixhumene nendikimba yethu ephambili? Uma siyibuka singajulile, kubonakala kungenjalo, kodwa empeleni umthetho uNkulunkulu adala ngawo zonke izinto nokwengamela Kwakhe zonke izinto kuhlobene kakhulu nokuba Kwakhe ngumthombo wokuphila kwazo zonke izinto. La maqiniso awehlukaniseki. Manje seniqala ukufunda okuthile!

UNkulunkulu ulawula imithetho ebusa ukusebenza kwazo zonke izinto; ulawula imithetho ebusa ukuphila kwazo zonke izinto; ulawula zonke izinto, futhi uhlela ukuthi zisimamisane futhi enye incike kwenye, ukuze zingabhubhi noma zinyamalale. Umuntu angaphila ngale ndlela kuphela; angaphila ngale ndlela ngokuholwa nguNkulunkulu endaweni enjalo. UNkulunkulu uyinkosi yale mithetho yokusebenza, futhi akekho ongagxambukela kuyo, noma ongayiguqula; uNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe kuphela owazi le mithetho futhi Nguye kuphela oyiphethe. Ukuthi izihlahla zizohluma nini, lizona nini, umhlaba uzonikeza izitshalo amanzi angakanani nokudla okungakanani; amaqabunga azowa ngasiphi isikhathi sonyaka; izihlahla zizothela ngasiphi isikhathi sonyaka; umsoco ongakanani ukukhanya kwelanga okuzowunikeza izihlahla; izihlahla zizophefumulani emva kokondliwa ukukhanya kwelanga—zonke lezi zinto zahlelwa uNkulunkulu ngenkathi edala zonke izinto, njengemithetho engeke yephulwe muntu. Izinto ezadalwa nguNkulunkulu, noma ngabe ziyaphila noma, emehlweni abantu, aziphili, zisezandleni zikaNkulunkulu, lapho ezilawula futhi ezibusa khona. Akekho umuntu ongashintsha noma

---

ephule le mithetho. Kusho ukuthi, ngenkathi uNkulunkulu edala zonke izinto wanquma kungakenzeki ukuthi isihlahla ngeke sifake izimpande phansi, sihlume, futhi sikhule uma umhlaba ungekho; ukuthi uma umhlaba ubungenazo izihlahla, ubuzokoma; ukuthi isihlahla kufanele sibe yikhaya lezinyoni nendawo lapho zikhosela khona emoyeni. Singaphila yini isihlahla ngaphandle kokukhanya kwelanga? (Cha.) Futhi ngeke siphile ngomhlaba wodwa. Zonke lezi zinto zenzelwe isintu, ukuze isintu siphile. Esihlahleni, umuntu uthola umoya omusha, futhi umuntu uphila emhlabeni, ovikelwa yisihlahla. Umuntu angephile ngaphandle kokukhanya kwelanga noma izinto ezehlukene eziphilayo. Noma ngabe ubudlelwane phakathi kwalezi zinto buphithene, kufanele ukhumbule ukuthi uNkulunkulu wadala imithetho ebusa zonke izinto ukuze ziqiniseke, enye incike kwenye, futhi ziphile ndawonye. Ngamanye amazwi, yonke into ayidala inosizo nokubaluleka. Ukuba uNkulunkulu wadala into engenamsebenzi nokubaluleka, uNkulunkulu wayeyoyishabalalisa. Le ngenye yezindlela uNkulunkulu azisebenzisayo ekuhlinzekeni zonke izinto. Kusho ukuthini “ukuhlinzeka” kule ndaba? Ingabe uNkulunkulu uchelela isihlahla nsuku zonke? Ingabe isihlahla sidinga ukusizwa nguNkulunkulu ukuba siphefumule? (Cha.) “Ukuhlinzeka” lapha kubhekiswe ekuphatheni kukaNkulunkulu izinto zonke ngemva kokuzidala; kwanele ukuba uNkulunkulu aziphathe emva kokumisa imithetho. Uma imbewu isitshalwe emhlabeni, isihlahla siyazikhulela ngokwaso. Izimo zokukhula kwaso zonke zidalwe nguNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu wenze ukukhanya kwelanga, amanzi, inhlabathi, umoya nendawo ezungezile; uNkulunkulu wenza umoya, isithwathwa, iqhwa, nemvula nezikhathi ezine zonyaka. Lezi yizimo isihlahla esizidingayo ukuze sikhule, futhi lezi yizinto ezilungiswe nguNkulunkulu. Manje, ingabe uNkulunkulu ungumthombo wale ndawo yokuphila? (Yebo.) Ingabe uNkulunkulu kufanele nsuku zonke abale iqabunga ngalinye ezihlahleni? Cha! UNkulunkulu futhi akudingeki ukuba asize isihlahla ukuba siphefumule noma avuse ukukhanya kwelanga nsuku zonke ethi, “Sekuyisikhathi sokukhanya ezihlahleni manje.” Akadingi ukuthi enze njalo. Ukukhanya kwelanga kuyazikhanyela lapho sekuyisikhathi sokukhanya, njengoba kumisiwe ngumthetho; kuyavela bese kukhanya phezu kwesihlahla bese isihlahla simunca ukukhanya kwelanga lapho sidinga ukukumunca, futhi lapho kungadingeki, isihlahla sisaphila ngaphakathi kwemithetho. Ningase ningakwazi ukuchaza lesi senzeko ngokucacile, kodwa noma kunjalo siyiqiniso, elibonwa futhi livunywe yiyo bonke abantu. Odinga ukukwenza, ukubona ukuthi imithetho ebusa ukuba khona kwazo zonke izinto ivela kuNkulunkulu, futhi wazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyinkosi phezu kokukhula nokuphila kwazo zonke izinto.

Manje, ingabe le ndaba iqukethe lokhu abantu abathi “yisingathekiso”? Ingabe ukwenza samuntu? (Cha.) Ngixoxe indaba eyiqiniso. Lonke uhlobo lokuphilayo, konke okunokuphila, kubuswa uNkulunkulu; yonke into ephilayo yafakwa ukuphila nguNkulunkulu ngenkathi eyidala; ukuphila kwayo yonke into ephilayo kuvela kuNkulunkulu futhi kulandela indlela nemithetho

---

ekuqondisayo. Lokhu akudingi ukuthi kuguqulwe umuntu, futhi akudingi lusizo oluvela kumuntu; kungenye yezindlela uNkulunkulu ahlinzeka ngayo zonke izinto. Niyaqonda, angithi? Nicabanga ukuthi sikhona isidingo sokuthi abantu bakubone lokhu? (Yebo.) Ngakho-ke, ingabe lolu daba lumayelana nesayensi yempilo? Ingabe kuhlobene nomkhakha othile wolwazi noma umkhakha wokufunda? Asixoxi ngesayensi yempilo, futhi ngempela asenzi ucwaningo lwesayensi yempilo. Yimuphi umqondo osemqoka wenkulumo yethu? (UNkulunkulu ungumthombo wokuphila kwazo zonke izinto.) Niboneni phakathi kwendalo? Nike nazibona izihlahla? Nike nawubona umhlaba? (Yebo.) Nikubonile ukukhanya kwelanga, angithi? Nike nazibona izinyoni zihleli ezihlahleni? (Sizibonile.) Ingabe isintu siyakujabulela ukuhlala endaweni efana nalena? (Yebo.) Lokho kusho ukuthi, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa zonke izinto—izinto azidala—ukugcina nokuvikela ikhaya lesintu, indawo yaso yokuphila. Ngale ndlela uNkulunkulu uhlinzeka isintu nazo zonke izinto.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VII” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 168)**

### **Indaba 2. Intaba Enkulu, Umfudlana Omncane, Umoya Onamandla, NeGagasi Elikhulukazi**

Kwakukhona umfudlana omncane ozombezele uye le uphinde ubuye, ekugcineni ufinyelele ekuqaleni kwentaba enkulu. Intaba yayivimbe indlela yomfudlana omncane, ngakho-ke umfudlana wakhuluma nentaba ngezwi lawo elintekenteke, elincane, “Ngicela ungidlulise, umi endleleni yami futhi uvimbe indlela yami yokuya phambili.” Intaba yabe isibuza, “Uyaphi?” Umfudlana waphendula ngokuthi, “Ngifuna ikhaya lami.” Intaba yathi, “Kulungile, qhubeka ungeqe!” Kodwa ngenxa yokuthi umfudlana omncane wawuntekenteke futhi umncane kakhulu, wawungeke ukwazi ukweqa phezu kwentaba enkulu kangako. Kwafuneka ukuba uqhubeke ugezelele wedlule ekuqaleni kwentaba ...

Umoya onamandla wavunguza udlula, uthwele isihlabathi nezibi uya lapho kumi khona intaba. Umoya wabhonga entabeni, “Ngidlulise!” “Uyaphi?” kwabuza intaba. Umoya wamemeza uphendula, “Ngifuna ukuya ngaleya kwentaba.” Intaba yathi, “Kulungile, uma ungedlula okhalweni lwami, ungahamba-ke!” Umoya onamandla wavunguza waya ngapha nangapha, kodwa noma usuvunguza ngamandla kangakanani, awukwazanga ukufohla phakathi nentaba. Umoya wakhathala, wama waphumula—futhi ngaleya kwentaba kwaqala ukuvunguza ihelehele lomoya, lithokozisa abantu abalapho. Lokhu kwakuyisibingelelo sentaba kubantu ...

Ogwini lolwandle, amagwebu olwandle ayegingqika kamnandi ezishayisa osebenzi olunamadwala. Ngokuphazima kweso, kwaphakama igagasi elikhulukazi labhonga liza



---

ngasentabeni. “Suka!” kumemeza igagasi elikhulukazi. Intaba yabuza, “Uyaphi?” Igagasi elikhulukazi, lingakwazi ukuma, lamemeza, “Nginweba indawo yami! Ngifuna ukwelula izingalo zami!” Intaba yathi, “Kulungile, uma ukwazi ukudlula esiqongweni sami, ngizokudedela.” Igagasi elikhulukazi lahlehla ibangana, lase liphinda ligubha liya ngasentabeni. Kodwa noma lizama kakhulu kangakanani, alikwazanga ukudlula phezu kwentaba. Lahlehla kancane labuyela olwandle ...

Izinkulungwane zeminyaka, umfudlana omncane wagobhoza kancane wazungeza lapho kuqala khona intaba. Ngokulandela indlela ekhonjwe yintaba, umfudlana omncane wakwazi ukubuyela ekhaya lawo, wahlangana nomfula, wagelezela olwandle. Ngaphansi kokunakekelwa yintaba, umfudlana omncane awuzange ulahleke. Umfudlana omncane nentabakazi kwaqinisana futhi okunye kwancika kokunye, kwasimamisana, kwavimbana, futhi kwaphila ndawonye.

Izinkulungwane zeminyaka, umoya onamandla wavunguza, njengenjwayelo. Wawusade ufika “uvakashela” intaba, ngezishwili sesihlabathi zihlangene neziphepho zawo. Wawuyisongela intaba, kodwa awuzange ukwazi ukufohla okhalweni lwayo. Umoya nentabakazi baqinisana futhi omunye wancika komunye, basimamisana, bavimbana, futhi baphila ndawonye.

Izinkulungwane zeminyaka, igagasi elikhulukazi alizange liphumule, futhi lanyathela laphikelela phambili, lilokhu landisa indawo yalo. Lalibhonga ligubhe liphindelela liqonde entabeni, kodwa intaba ayizange inyakaze nakancane. Intaba yalugada ulwandle, futhi ngale ndlela, izidalwa ezisemanzini zanda zakhula. Igagasi elikhulukazi nentabakazi kwaqinisana futhi okunye kwancika kokunye; kwasimamisana, kwavimbana futhi kwaphila ndawonye.

Le ndaba yethu isiphelile. Okokuqala, ngitshele, ibikhuluma ngani le ndaba? Okokuqala, kwakukhona intaba enkulu, umfudlana omncane, umoya onamandla, negagasi elikhulukazi. Kwenzekani esiqeshini sokuqala, ngomfudlana omncane nentaba enkulu? Kungani ngikhethe ukukhuluma ngentaba enkulu kanye nomfudlana omncane? (Ekuvikelweni yintaba, umfudlana awuzange ulahleke. Okunye kwethembela kokunye.) Ungasho ukuthi intaba yawuvikela noma yawuvimba umfudlana omncane? (Yawuvikela.) Kodwa ayiwuvimbanga yini? Intaba nomfudlana kwabhekana; intaba yawuvikela umfudlana kodwa yawuvimba futhi. Intaba yawuvikela umfudlana omncane ngenkathi ungena emfuleni, kodwa futhi yawuvimba ukuze ungahambi lapho owawuzogelezela khona udale izikhukhula futhi ulethe inhlekelele kubantu. Ingabe lokhu akukhona lokho isiqephu ebesikhuluma ngakho? Ngokuvikela umfudlana nokuwuvimbela, intaba yaphephisa amakhaya abantu. Umfudlana omncane wabe usungena emfuleni lapho kuqala khona intaba wawusuqhubeka ugelezela olwandle. Ingabe lokhu akuwona umthetho obusa ukuba khona komfudlana? Yini eyenza ukuba umfudlana ukwazi ukungenela

---

umfula nolwandle? Kwakungeyona intaba? Umfudlana wawuthembele ekuvikelweni yintaba nokuvinjwa yiyona. Ngakho, lokhu akulona yini iphuzu elisemqoka? Niyakubona kulokhu ukubaluleka kwezintaba emanzini? Ingabe uNkulunkulu unenhloso ngokudala zonke izintaba, ezincane nezinkulu? (Yebo.) Lesi siqephu esifushane esimayelana nomfudlana omncane nentaba enkulu, senza ukuthi sibone ukubaluleka nobumqoka bokudala kukaNkulunkulu lezo zinto ezimbili; kusikhombisa futhi ukuhlakanipha nenhloso endleleni yokubusa Kwakhe phezu kwazo. Akunjalo?

Isiqephu sesibili sendaba besikhuluma ngani? (Umoya onamandla nentaba enkulu.) Ingabe umoya uyinto enhle? (Yebo.) Hhayi njalo—ngesinye isikhathi umoya uba mkhulu kakhulu bese udala inhlekelele. Ungazizwa unjani uma umiswa emoyeni onamandla? Kuya ngokuthi unamandla kangakanani, angithi? Uma kuwumoya osezingeni lesithathu noma lesine, ungabekezeleka. Okukhulu okungenzeka nje ukuthi umuntu abe nenkinga yokuhlala evule amehlo. Kodwa-ke uma umoya uqina ube yisiphepho, ungakwazi ukumelana nawo? Ngeke ukwazi. Ngakho-ke, akulungile ukuthi abantu bathi umoya uhlala umuhle, noma ukuthi uhlala umubi ngoba kuncike emandleni awo. Manje, inamsebenzi muni intaba lapha? Ingabe umsebenzi wayo akukhona ukusefa umoya? Ngabe intaba iwunciphisa iwenze ube yini umoya onamandla? (Ihehehele.) Manje, endaweni okuhlala kuyo abantu, abantu abaningi bezwa iziphepho noma amahehehele? (Amahehehele.) Ngabe lokhu kwakungeyona enye yezinhloso zokudala kukaNkulunkulu izintaba? Kungaba njani ukuthi abantu baphile endaweni lapho kuphephuka ihlabathi ngesihluku emoyeni, lingavinjwa futhi lingasefwa? Kungenzeka ukuthi kungahlaleki endaweni ehlushwa yisihlabathi namatshe andizayo? Amatshe angashaya abantu, nesihlabathi singabaxhophi. Umoya ungabawisa noma ubaphephule. Izindlu zingadilika, futhi kwenzeke lonke uhlobo lwezinhlekelele. Nokho ngabe kukhona ukubaluleka kokuba khona komoya onamandla? Ngithe wawumubi, ngakho umuntu angase ezwe sengathi awubalulekile, kodwa ingabe kunjalo? Ngabe awunamsebenzi uma usuphenduke ihehehele? Yini abantu abayidinga kakhulu uma kuswakeme noma kushisa? Badinga ihehehele elincane elizobaphephetha kamnandi, ukubenza bavuseleleke ubapholise amakhanda, ukukhaliphisa ukucabanga kwabo, ukulungisa nokwenza ngcono isimo sengqondo. Manje, ngokwesibonelo, nonke nihlezi egumbini elinabantu abaningi nomoya ocimene—yini eniyidinga kakhulu? (Yihehehele elilula.) Ukuya endaweni enomoya ogcwele udoti nongcolile kunganciphisa ukucabanga komuntu, kwehlise ukuhamba kwegazi, futhi kuthuntubeze umqondo. Kodwa-ke, ukunyakaza nokuzungeza okuncane komoya kwenza umoya ube musha, bese abantu bezizwa bengcono kakhulu emoyeni omusha. Yize umfudlana omncane ungadala inhlekelele, nakuba umoya onamandla ungadala inhlekelele, uma nje intaba ikhona izoguqula leyo ngozi iyenze into engasiza abantu. Akunjalo?

---

Besikhuluma ngani isiqephu sesithathu sendaba? (Intaba enkulu negagasi elikhulukazi.) Intaba enkulu negagasi elikhulukazi. Lesi siqephu sisogwini lolwandle ekuqaleni kwentaba. Sibona intaba, amagwebu olwandle, kanye negagasi elikhulu. Iyini intaba egagasini kule ndaba? (Umvikeli nesithiyo.) Iyikho kokubili, ukuba umvikeli nesithiyo. Njengomvikeli, yenza ulwandle lunganyamalali, ukuze izidalwa ezihlala kulo zizokwanda futhi zichume. Njengesithiyo, intaba ivimba amanzi olwandle angachithekelisi ngaphandle bese edala inhlekelele, enze umonakalo futhi abhidlize amakhaya abantu. Ngakho-ke singathi intaba iyikho kokubili, isivikeli nesithiyo.

Lokhu ukubaluleka kokuxhumana phakathi kwentaba enkulu nomfudlana omncane, intaba enkulu nomoya onamandla, kanye nentaba enkulu negagasi elikhulu; lokhu ukubaluleka kokuqinisa nokuvimbana, kanye nokuphila ndawonye. Lezi zinto, uNkulunkulu azidalile, zibuswa ngumthetho ekuphileni kwazo. Ngakho, yiziphi izenzo zikaNkulunkulu ozibonile kule ndaba? Ingabe uNkulunkulu uzizibe zonke izinto emva kokuzidala? Ingabe wakha imithetho futhi wakha izindlela zokusebenza kwazo zonke izinto, wase ekuziba emva kwalokho? Ingabe yikho lokho okwenzeka? (Cha.) Yini-ke eyenzeka? UNkulunkulu usalawula. Ulawula amanzi, umoya, namagagasi. Akakuvumeli ukuthi kuzenzele umathanda nje, futhi akavumi kulimaze noma kubhidlize amakhaya abantu abaphila kuwo. Ngenxa yalokhu, abantu bangaqhubeka baphile futhi bande baphinde bachume emhlabeni. Lokhu kusho ukuthi ngenkathi edala zonke izinto, uNkulunkulu wayeseyihlelile imithetho yokuphila kwazo. Ngenkathi uNkulunkulu edala into ngayinye, waqinisekisa ukuthi izoba wusizo esintwini, futhi waphinde wazilawula ukuze zingabi uhlupho noma zilethe inhlekelele esintwini. Uma bezingaphethwe nguNkulunkulu, ingabe amanzi awagelezi ngokuthanda? Ingabe umoya awuvunguzi ngokuthanda? Ingabe amanzi nomoya kuyayilandela imithetho? Ukuba uNkulunkulu ubengazilawuli bezingeke zilawulwe nayimiphi imithetho, umoya ubungavunguza kanti namanzi abezophakama ageleze yonke indawo adale izikhukhula. Ukuba igagasi beliphakeme kunentaba, ngabe ulwandle luyakwazi ukuba khona? Belungeke lube khona. Ukuba intaba ibingaphakeme njengegagasi, ulwandle belungeke lube khona, nentaba ibizolahlekelwa ukubaluleka nobumqoka bayo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VII” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 169)**

UNkulunkulu wadala konke okukhona, futhi uyinkosi yakho okukhona; uphetha konke futhi ukuhlinzeka konke, futhi kuzo zonke izinto, ubona futhi acubungule lonke izwi nesenzo sakho konke okukhona. UNkulunkulu uphinde abone futhi acubungule wonke amagumbi empilo yomuntu. Ngalokho, uNkulunkulu wazi ngokuphelele imininingwane yakho konke okukhona endalweni Yakhe, kusuka emsebenzini wakho, imvelo yakho, nemithetho yakho yokuphila kuze kufike ekubalulekeni kokuphila kwakho nomsebenzi wakho, konke lokhu kuyaziwa

---

kuNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu wadala zonke izinto—nicabanga ukuthi udinga ukucwaninga imithetho ezibusayo? Ingabe uNkulunkulu udinga ukufunda ulwazi noma isayensi emayelana nomuntu ukuze afunde ngaye futhi amqonde? (Cha.) Ingabe ukhona phakathi kwesintu onemfundo nobuchwepheshe bokuqonda zonke izinto njengoba uNkulunkulu azi? Akekho. Angithi? Ingabe bakhona abafunda ngezinkanyezi noma ngempilo abayiqonda ngempela imithetho izinto eziphila futhi ezikhula ngayo? Ingabe bayakuqonda ukubaluleka kokuba khona kwento ngayinye? (Cha, abakwazi.) Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi zonke izinto zadalwa nguNkulunkulu, futhi noma abantu bangalufunda kakhulu kangakanani nanzulu kangakanani lolu lwazi, noma bangathatha isikhathi esingakanani bezama ukulufunda, ngeke bakwazi ukuqonda imfihlakalo noma inhloso yokudala kukaNkulunkulu zonke izinto. Akunjalo? Manje, njengoba sesixoxile kuze kube manje, ingabe niyezwa yini ninokuyiqonda kancane incapelo yangempela yebinzana elithi “UNkulunkulu Ungumthombo Wokuphila Kwazo Zonke Izinto”? (Yebo.) Ngazile ukuthi uma ngixoxa ngalesi sihloko—UNkulunkulu Ungumthombo Wokuphila Kwazo Zonke Izinto—abantu abaningi bangashesha bacabange ngebinzana elithi “uNkulunkulu uyiqiniso, futhi uNkulunkulu usebenzisa izwi Lakhe ukusihlinzeka,” futhi bangacabangi lutho olunye olungaphezulu kwalelo zinga lomqondo. Abanye bangezwa sengathi ukusihlinzeka kukaNkulunkulu ngempilo yomuntu, ehlinzeka ngokudla nokokuphuza kwansukuzonke, nazo konke izidingo zemihla ngemihla, akuthathwa njengokuhlinzeka Kwakhe umuntu. Abekho abanye abezwa kanje? Nokho, ayicacile yini inhloso kaNkulunkulu endalweni Yakhe—ukuvumela isintu sibe khona futhi siphile ngokujwayelekile? UNkulunkulu ugcina indawo abantu abahlala kuyo futhi uhlinzeka ngazo zonke izinto ezidingwa yisintu ukuze siphile. Phezu kwalokho, uphatha aphinde abuse phezu kwazo zonke izinto. Konke lokhu kuvumela isintu ukuthi siphile, sichume futhi sande ngokujwayelekile; yile ndlela uNkulunkulu ahlinzeka ngayo yonke indalo kanye nesintu. Akulona yini iqiniso ukuthi abantu badinga ukuzibona nokuziqonda lezi zinto? Mhlawumbe abanye bangathi, “Lesi sihloko siqhele kakhulu olwazini lwethu ngoNkulunkulu wangempela uqobo Lwakhe, futhi asifuni ukukwazi lokhu ngoba asiphili ngesinkwa sodwa, kodwa kunalokho siphila ngezwi likaNkulunkulu.” Ingabe ukuqonda kanje kulungile? (Cha.) Kungani kungalungile? Ningamqonda ngokuphelele uNkulunkulu uma nazi izinto uNkulunkulu azishilo? Uma namukela kuphela umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu futhi namukela ukwahlulela nokusola Kwakhe, ningaba nokumqonda ngokuphelele uNkulunkulu? Uma wazi ingxenye encane kuphela yesimo sikaNkulunkulu, ingxenye encane yegunya likaNkulunkulu, ungathi lokhu kwanele ukuthi kukwenze uqonde uNkulunkulu? (Cha.) Izenzo zikaNkulunkulu zaqala ngokudala Kwakhe zonke izinto, futhi ziyaqhubeka namuhla—izenzo zikaNkulunkulu ziyabonakala ngazo zonke izikhathi, ngayo yonke imizuzu. Uma umuntu ekholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona ngenxa nje yokuthi ukhethe iqembu labantu ukuze enze umsebenzi Wakhe kulo futhi alisindise, nokuthi akukho okunye okuhlangene noNkulunkulu, igunya Lakhe, isimo

---

Sakhe, kanye nezenzo Zakhe ngeke yini umuntu athathwe njengowazi uNkulunkulu ngeqiniso? Abantu abanalokhu okubizwa “ngolwazi lukaNkulunkulu” banokuqonda okusohlangothini olulodwa kuphela, okubenza babuke izenzo Zakhe eqenjini labantu elilodwa kuphela. Ingabe lolu lwazi lwangempela ngoNkulunkulu? Ingabe abantu abanalolu hlobo lolwazi abaphiki yini ukudala kukaNkulunkulu zonke izinto nokubusa Kwakhe phezu kwazo? Abanye abantu abafuni ukubhekana naleli phuzu, esikhundleni salokho bazicabangela bodwa bethi: “Angikabuboni ubukhosi kukaNkulunkulu phezu kwazo zonke izinto. Lo mqondo uqhele kakhulu, futhi anginandaba nokuwuqonda. UNkulunkulu wenza akufunayo kanti akuhlangene nami. Ngamukela kuphela ukuholwa nguNkulunkulu nezwi Lakhe ukuze ngisindiswe futhi ngipheleliswe uNkulunkulu. Anginandana nokunye. Imithetho uNkulunkulu ayibeka ngenkathi edala zonke izinto noma nakuphi uNkulunkulu akwenzayo ukuze ahlinzeke zonke izinto nesintu akuhlangene nami.” Ukukhuluma okunjani lokhu? Ingabe akusona isenzo sokuhlubuka? Ingabe bakhona phakathi kwenu abanolwazi olunje? Ngiyazi, ngisho ningashongo, ukuthi baningi kakhulu kinina abacabanga ngale ndlela. Abantu abalandela umthetho ngokungaphazami kanje babuka yonke into ngombono wabo “wokomoya”. Bafuna ukubeka umkhawulo kaNkulunkulu eBhayibhelini kuphela, babeke umkhawulo kaNkulunkulu ngamazwi awakhulumile, emqondweni wamagama ezwi elibhaliwe. Abafisi ukwazi okuningi ngoNkulunkulu futhi abafuni uNkulunkulu anake okunye ngokuthi enze ezinye izinto. Loluhlobo lokucabanga lunobungane futhi lunenkolo ngokwedlulele. Abantu ababona kanje bangamazi yini uNkulunkulu? Kungabanzima kakhulu ukuthi bazi uNkulunkulu. Namuhla ngixoxe izindaba ezimbili, leyo naleyo ikhuluma ngephuzu elihlukile. Lapho senizizwile lezi zindaba, ningase nizizwe zijulile noma zithanda ukungabambeki futhi kunzima ukuziqonda nokuzizwisisa. Kungase kube nzima ukuzixhumanisa nezenzo zikaNkulunkulu noNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. Kodwa-ke, zonke izenzo zikaNkulunkulu nakho konke akwenzile endalweni naphakathi kwesintu kumele kwaziwe, ngokucacile nangokunembayo, yiwo wonke umuntu, nawo wonke umuntu ofuna ukwazi uNkulunkulu. Loluhlobo lwazi luzokunika isiqiniseko sokukholwa ekubeni khona ngempela kukaNkulunkulu. Kuzophinda kukunike ulwazi oluqondile ngokuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu, amandla Akhe, nendlela ahlinzeka ngayo zonke izinto. Kuzokunika ithuba lokuthi ukuqonde ngokucacile ukuba khona ngempela kukaNkulunkulu nokuthi ubone ukuthi akuyona indaba eqanjwe, akuyona inganekwane, akuyona into engacacile, akuwona umbono wokucwaninga, futhi nakanjani akulona uhlobo lokududuza umoya, kodwa ubukhona bangempela. Ngaphezu kwalokho, kuzovumela abantu ukuba bazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu uhlala ehlinzeka yonke indalo nesintu; uNkulunkulu ukwenza lokhu ngendlela Yakhe nangokwesigqi Sakhe. Ngakho-ke, kungenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu wadala zonke izinto wase ezinika imithetho Yakhe okwenza zikwazi, ngokuzinqumela Kwakhe, ukwenza imisebenzi ezibekelwe yona, zigcwalise okuyizibophezelo zazo, ziphinde zibambe iqhaza lazo; ngaphansi kokunqunyelwa Nguye, into

---

ngayinye inomsebenzi wayo ekusizeni isintu, nomkhathi nendawo umuntu ahlala kuyo. Ukube uNkulunkulu akazange enze kanje, futhi isintu sasingenayo indawo enjalo yokuhlala, khona-ke ukukholwa kuNkulunkulu noma ukumlandela bekungeke kwenzeke esintwini; bekungaba ukukhuluma nje okungasho lutho. Akunjalo?

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VII” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 170)**

Sixoxe ngezihloko eziningi nokuqukethwe yibinzana elithi “UNkulunkulu ungumthombo wokuphila kwazo zonke izinto,” kodwa niyazi yini ezinhliziyweni zenu ukuthi yiziphi izinto uNkulunkulu azinika isintu ngaphandle kokuninika izwi laKhe nokwenza usebenzisa wokujezisa nokwahlulela kwaKhe kinina? Abanye abantu bangathi, “uNkulunkulu unginikeza umusa nezibusiso; uyangiqondisa angiduduze, futhi uyanginakekela futhi angivikele ngayo yonke indlela okungenzeka ngayo.” Abanye bazothi, “uNkulunkulu unginikeza ukudla nokuphuzwayo nsuku zonke,” ngenkathi abanye bethi nje, “uNkulunkulu unginikeza konke.” Mayelana nalezi zinto abantu abangahlangabezana nazo empilweni yabo yemihla ngemihla, kungenzeka nonke nibe nezimpendulo zokwenzeka ekuphileni kwenu kwangempela. UNkulunkulu unikeza umuntu ngamunye izinto eziningi, nakuba lokhu esixoxa ngakho lapha kungakhawuli nje ezidingweni zabantu zansukuzonke, kodwa kuqonde ukwandisa ukubona komuntu ngamunye futhi kwenze ukuba nibone ngeso elibanzi. UNkulunkulu ungumthombo wokuphila kwazo zonke izinto, ukugcina kanjani ukuphila kwazo zonke izinto? Ukuze zonke izinto ziqhubeke zibe khona, yini uNkulunkulu ayifaka ezintweni zonke ukulondoloza ubukhona bazo nokuthi zigcine imithetho yobukhona bazo? Lelo iphuzu elisemqoka lalokho esixoxa ngakho namuhla. ... Kodwa ngethemba ukuba nizohlanganisa isihloko nezinto engizokhuluma ngazo nezenzo zikaNkulunkulu, hhayi ukuzixhumanisa nanoma yiluphi olunye ulwazi noma nizihlanganise nanoma yimaphi amasiko noma ucwaningo lwabantu. Ngikhuluma ngoNkulunkulu kuphela nangoNkulunkulu uqobo lwaKhe. Lowo umbono waMi kinina. Niyaqonda, angithi?

UNkulunkulu unikeze isintu izinto eziningi. Ngizoqala ngokukhuluma ngalokho abantu abangakubona, okusho ukuthi, lokho abangakuzwa. Lezi yizinto abantu abangaziqonda ngaphakathi nabangazamukela. Ngakho ekuqaleni masiqale ngezwe elibonakalayo ukuxoxa ngalokho uNkulunkulu akunike isintu.

### **1. Umoya**

Okokuqala, uNkulunkulu wadala umoya ukuze umuntu aphefumule. Umoya uyinto abantu abathintana nayo nsuku zonke futhi uyinto abantu abethembela kuyo umzuzu nomzuzu, ngisho belele. Umoya odalwe uNkulunkulu ubaluleke kakhulu esintwini: Uyingxenywe ebalulekile yawo

---

wonke umphefumulo wabo nasekuphileni ngokwakho. Le nto, eniyizwa kuphela kodwa ningayiboni, kwakuyisipho sokuqala sikaNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto. Ngemva kokudala umoya, ingabe uNkulunkulu wavele wayekela nje? Esedale umoya, ngabe uNkulunkulu wakucabanga ubugqinsi bomoya? Ngabe uNkulunkulu wakucabanga okuqukethwe umoya? (Yebo.) Wayecabangani uNkulunkulu ngenkathi enza umoya? Kungani uNkulunkulu enza umoya, kanti kwabe kuyini isizathu saKhe? Abantu badinga umoya, futhi badinga ukuphefumula. Okokuqala, isisindo somoya kufanele siwalungele amaphaphu omuntu. Ingabe ukhona osaziyo isisindo somoya? Lokhu akuyona into abantu abadinga ukuyazi; asikho isidingo sokwazi lokhu. Asisidingi isibalo esinembayo mayelana nesisindo somoya, futhi ukuba nomqondo obanzi nje kulungile. UNkulunkulu wenza umoya waba nesisindo esizofanelana kakhulu namaphaphu abantu ukuba baphefumule. Okuwukuthi, abantu bazizwa bekhululekile futhi ngeke wenze umonakalo emzimbeni lapho bephefumula. Lokhu iyona nhloso ngesisindo somoya. Sizobe sesikhuluma ngokuqukethwe umoya. Okokuqala, okuqukethwe umoya akunawo ushevu ebantwini ngakho-ke angeke ulimaze iphaphu nomzimba. Kwakufanele uNkulunkulu akucabangele konke lokhu. Kwakufanele uNkulunkulu akucabangele ukuthi umoya ophefumulwa ngabantu kufanele ungene futhi uphume kahle, futhi, ngemva kokuba usungenile, izinga nenani lomoya kufanele kube ukuthi igazi nalo njengomoya ongcolile emaphashini nasemzimbeni umuncwe kahle, nokuthi futhi umoya awufanele ube nezingxenywe ezinoshevu. Mayelana nalawa mazinga amabili, angithandi ukunifunza ngolwazi oluningi, kodwa kunalokho ukumane nginazise ukuthi uNkulunkulu ubenenqubo yomcabango othile engqondweni ngenkathi edala into ngayinye—ngokuseqophelweni eliphezulu. Okunye, uma kuya enanini lothuli olusemoyeni, inani lothuli, isihlabathi nokungcola emhlabeni, kanye nothuli oluvela esibhakabhakeni, uNkulunkulu wayenecebo lalezi zinto futhi, nezindlela zokuzisusa noma zokuzihlakaza. Ngenkathi kunothuli, uNkulunkulu wenze ukuba uthuli lungalimazi umzimba nokuphefumula komuntu, nokuthi izingcezwana zothuli zingaba nesilinganiso esingeke saba yingozi emzimbeni. Ingabe ukudala kukaNkulunkulu umoya akumangazi? Ingabe kwakulula njengokumane uphefumlele umoya emlonyeni waKhe? (Cha.) Ngisho nasekudaleni kwaKhe izinto ezilula kakhulu, imfihlo kaNkulunkulu, ingqondo yaKhe, imicabango yaKhe, nokuhlakanipha kwaKhe konke kuyabonakala. Ingabe uNkulunkulu akayena owokoqobo? (Yebo, unjalo.) Lokho kusho ukuthi, ngisho nasekudaleni izinto ezilula, uNkulunkulu wayecabanga ngesintu. Okokuqala, umoya ophefumulwa ngabantu uhlanzekile, okuqukethe kulungele ukuphefumulwa abantu, akunashevu futhi kanti awubalimazi abantu, nesisindo sihlelelwe ukuphefumulwa ngabantu. Lo moya abantu abawufakayo nabawukhiphayo ubalulekile emizimbeni, enyameni yabo. Ngakho abantu bangaphefumula ngokukhululeka, ngaphandle kwengcindezi noma ukukhathazeka. Bangaphefumula ngokujwayelekile. Umoya yilokho okudalwe nguNkulunkulu ekuqaleni futhi ubalulekile ekuphefumuleni kwabantu.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 171)**

### **2. Amazinga okushisa nokubanda**

Into yesibili amazinga okushisa nokubanda. Wonke umuntu uyazi ukuthi ayini amazinga okushisa nokubanda. Amazinga okushisa nokubanda yinto leyo indawo efanele ukuphila abantu okumele ibe nayo. Uma amazinga okushisa ephezulu kakhulu, ake sithi uma amazinga okushisa engaphezulu kwama-degrees Celsius angama-40, lokho bekungeke yini kuqede abantu? Bekungeke yini kukhathaze kubo ukuphila? Yini engenzeka uma amazinga okushisa ephansi kakhulu, efika kuma-degrees Celsius angaphansi kwezinga-qhwa elingama-40? Abantu bebengeke bakwazi ukuwamela. Ngakho-ke, uNkulunkulu wayecophelela kakhulu ekubekeni lawa mazinga okushisa nokubanda. Amazinga okushisa lawo umzimba womuntu ongamelana nawo yilawo angaphansi kwama-degrees Celsius angama-30 ukufinyelela kwangama-40. Lawa amazinga okushisa nokubanda ayisisekelo kusukela enyakatho kuye eningizimu. Ezindaweni ezibandayo, amazinga okushisa nokubanda angehla afike cishe kuma-degrees Celsius angaphansi kwezinga-qhwa elingama-50 kuya ku-60. Indawo enjalo akuyona indawo uNkulunkulu avumela abantu ukuba bahlale kuyo. Kungani kunezindawo ezibanda kangako? Phakathi kulokhu kunokuhlakanipha nezinhloso zikaNkulunkulu. Akakuvumeli ukuba usondele eduze kwalezo zindawo. uNkulunkulu uyazivikela izindawo ezishisa kakhulu nezibanda kakhulu, ngokuthi angavumeli abantu bahlale lapho. Akuyona indawo yokuhlala isintu. Kungani avumela izindawo ezinjalo ukuba zibe khona emhlabeni? Uma uNkulunkulu ubengeke avumele abantu ukuhlala lapho noma babe khona lapho, manje kungani uNkulunkulu ezidalile? Kulokhu kunokuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu. Kusho ukuthi, amazinga okushisa ayisisekelo endawo yokuphila abantu alungiswe ngokufanele nguNkulunkulu. Kunomthetho futhi lapha. uNkulunkulu udale ezinye izinto ukuthi zikwazi ukumelana namazinga okushisa nokubanda anjalo, ukulawula la mazinga okushisa nokubanda. Yiziphi izinto ezisetshenziswayo ukugcina la mazinga okushisa nokubanda? Okokuqala, ilanga lingalethela abantu ukufudumala, kodwa abantu bangakwazi ukulimela uma lifudumele kakhulu? Ingabe ukhona ongalokotha asondele elangeni? Ingabe kukhona into emhlabeni engasondela kakhulu elangeni? (Cha.) Kungani kungenjalo? Lishisa kakhulu. Kuzoncibilika lapho kusondela kakhulu elangeni. Ngakho-ke, uNkulunkulu wenze isilinganiso esithile sebanga lelanga esiqhelile kubantu. Wenze umsebenzi othile. uNkulunkulu unendinganiso yaleli banga. Kukhona futhi nendawo engasekugcineni komhlaba ngaseNingizimu nangaseNyakatho. Kunezintaba zeqhwa kuphela lapho. Ingabe isintu singahlala eqhweni? Ingabe ikulungele ukuhlalwa ngabantu? (Cha.) Cha, ngakho abantu angeke baye lapho. Njengoba abantu bengayi lapho ezindaweni ezingasekugcineni komhlaba



---

ngaseNingizimu nangaseNyakatho, amaqhwa azolondolozeka, futhi azokwazi ukudlala indima yawo, yokulawula amazinga okushisa nokubanda. Niyathola? Uma ngabe akukho zindawo ezingasekugcineni komhlaba ngaseNingizimu nangaseNyakatho futhi ilanga lihlala njalo likhanyise umhlaba, bonke abantu emhlabeni bangafa ukushisa. Ingabe uNkulunkulu usebenzisa nje lezi zinto ezimbili ukulawula amazinga okushisa nokubanda afanele ukuphila kwabantu? Cha, kukhona nezinhlobonhlobo zezinto eziphilayo, ezinjengotshani esigangeni, izinhlobo ezahluken ezezihlala nazo zonke izinhlobo zezitshalo emahlathini ezidonsa ukushisa kwelanga futhi, lapho zenza lokho, zehlise amandla elanga okufudumala ngendlela elawula amazinga okushisa nokubanda endaweni isintu esihlala kuyona. Kukhona nemithombo yamanzi, njengemifula namachibi. Indawo yemifula namachibi akuyona into enganqunywa nayinoma ngubani. Akekho ongalawula ukuthi angakanani amanzi asemhlabeni, lapho amanzi agelezela khona, indlela agelezela kuyo, umthamo wamanzi, noma isivinini agijima ngaso? UNkulunkulu kuphela owaziyo. Le mithombo eyehluken e yamanzi, kuhlenganise namanzi angaphansi komhlaba nemifula namachibi angaphezu komhlaba lawo abantu abangawabona, angalawula amazinga okushisa nokubanda alapho abantu bahlala khona. Ngaphezu kwalokho, kunezinhlobo eziningi zokwakheka kokuma kwezwe, njengezintaba, amathafa, izigodi namaxhaphozi; Lokhu kwakheka kokuma kwezwe okwahlukene nezindawo nobukhulu bakho konke kubamba iqhaza ukulawula amazinga okushisa nokubanda. Ngokwesibonelo, uma intaba inobubanzi bamakhilomitha ayikhulu, lawo makhilomitha ayikhulu azonikela ngokubaluleka okulingana namakhilomitha ayikhulu. Ukuthi zingaki nje izintaba eziwukhahlamba ezinjalo nezigodi uNkulunkulu azidalile emhlabeni, lokhu yinto uNkulunkulu ayicabangisisile. Ngamanye amazwi, kukho konke okukhona okudalwe nguNkulunkulu kunenjongo ethile, kanti futhi kuqukethe ukuhlakanipha namasu kaNkulunkulu. Ake sithi, ngokwesibonelo, amahlathi nazo zonke izinhlobo zezimila—ibanga kanye nobukhulu bendawo lapho zihlala futhi zikhula khona ngeke kulawulwe umuntu, futhi umuntu akanalo izwi lokugcina kulezi zinto. Ukuthi zimunca amanzi angakanani, ukuthi zidonsa amandla angakanani okushisa elangeni nakho kungelawulwe yinoma yimuphi umuntu. Zonke lezi zinto zisendaweni lapho zahlelwa khona uNkulunkulu ngenkathi edala zonke izinto.

Kungenxa yokuhlela kungokucophelela, ukucabanga, nangamalungiselelo kaNkulunkulu kuphela kuzo zonke izinto umuntu angahlala endaweni enamazinga afanele kangaka okushisa nokubanda. Ngakho-ke, yonke into umuntu ayibonayo ngamehlo akhe, njengelanga, izindawo ezingasekugcineni komhlaba ngaseNingizimu nangaseNyakatho abantu abahlala bezwa ngazo, kanye nezinto ezahluken eziphila ngaphezulu nangaphansi komhlaba kanye nasemanzini, nezindawo zamahlathi nezinye izinhlobo zezimila, nemithombo yamanzi, izinhlobonhlobo zamachibi, ubungako bamanzi asolwandle namanzi ahlanzekile akhona, kanye nezindawo

---

zokuma kwezwe ezahlukenene—uNkulunkulu usebenzisa lezi zinto ukugcina amazinga okushisa nokubanda afanele ukuze abantu baphile. Lokhu kungokwempela. Kungenxa yokucabangela kukaNkulunkulu kuphela ukuthi umuntu angaphila endaweni enalawo mazinga okushisa nokubanda afanele. Angeke kubande kakhulu noma kushise kakhulu: Izindawo ezishisa kakhulu lapho amazinga okushisa edlula lokho umzimba womuntu ongakumela azilungiselelwe wena uNkulunkulu. Izindawo ezibanda kakhulu lapho amazinga okushisa nokubanda ephansi kakhulu; izindawo, lapho kungathi abantu uma befika khona, zibenze babe yiqhwa emizuzwini nje embalwa baze bangakwazi nokukhuluma, ubuchopho babo bungaba yiqhwa, ngeke bakwazi ukucabanga futhi bangaphelelwa umoya masinyane—izindawo ezinjalo azilungiselelwanga isintu nguNkulunkulu. Noma ngabe yiluphi ucwaningo abantu abafuna ukulwenza, noma ngabe bafuna ukuqamba kabusha noma bafuna ukuveza imikhawulo ethize—noma ngabe yini abantu abayicabangayo, angeke bakwazi ukweqa imikhawulo yalokho umzimba womuntu omiselwe ukukumela. Angeke bakwazi ukususa le mikhawulo uNkulunkulu ayidalele umuntu. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu adala abantu, futhi uNkulunkulu wazi kangcono ukuthi yimaphi amazinga okushisa umzimba womuntu ongamelana nawo. Kodwa abantu ngokwabo abazi. Kungani ngithi abantu abazi? Yiziphi izinto eziwubuwula ezenziwe ngabantu? Akuzange yini kube khona idlanzana labantu abahlala befuna ukuya ezindaweni ezingasekugcineni komhlaba ngaseNyakatho nangaseNingizimu? Abantu abanjalo yilokhu bahlala befuna ukuya kulezo ndawo ukuze bahlale endawenikulowo mhlaba, ukuze bazinze lapho. Kuyoba yisenzo esingenangqondo. Ngisho ngabe uwacwaninge kahle amachopho omhlaba, bese kwenzekani-ke? Noma ungawamela amazinga okushisa nokubanda, futhi ukwazi ukuphila lapho, kungasihlomulisa yini isintu ngandlela thize uma “ungenza ngcono” isimo samanje sokuphila kwechopho laseNingizimu nelaseNyakatho? Isintu sinendawo esingaphila kuyona, nokho abantu abahlali lapho ngokuthula nangokuthobeka, kodwa kunalokho, bayaphikelela ekuyeni ezindaweni abangeke baphile kuzo. Kusho ukuthini lokhu? Badiniwe ukuhlala kula mazinga okushisa nokubanda afanele. Bajabulela izibusiso eziningi. Ngaphandle kwalokhu, le ndawo ejwayelekile yokuhlala yonakaliswe impela yisintu, bangavele nje baye endaweni esekugcineni komhlaba eseNingizimu neseNyakatho ukudala omunye umonakalo noma ukuzibandakanya kwesinye “isenzo,” ukuze babe “amavulandlela” athize. Ingabe akubona ubuwula lobu? Lokho kusho ukuthi, ngaphansi kobuholi bukakhokho waso uSathane, lesi sintu siyaqhubeka nokwenza izinto ezingenangqondo enye emva kwenye, ngokungakhathali nangokunganakile sibhubhisa ikhaya elihle uNkulunkulu alidalele isintu. Lokhu yilokho okwenziwe uSathane. Ngaphezu kwalokho, lapho bebona ukuthi ukuphila kwesintu emhlabeni kusengozini encane, abantu abaningana bafuna ukuthola izindlela zokuyohlala enyangeni, ukuthola indlela yokuya beyobona ukuthi bangahlala yini lapho. Ekugcineni, umoya-mpilo awukho enyangeni. Ingabe abantu bangaphila ngaphandle komoya-mpilo? Njengoba inyanga ingenawo umoya-mpilo, akuyona

---

indawo abantu abangahlala kuyo, kodwa abantu balokhu befuna ukuya lapho. Kuyini lokhu? Ukuzibulala, angithi? Indawo engenawo umoya, futhi namazinga okushisa nokubanda awafanele ukuphila komuntu, ngakho ayilungiselelwanga abantu nguNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VIII” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 172)**

### **3. Umsindo**

Iyiphi into yesithathu? Lokhu futhi okunye okufanele ukuthi indawo ejwayelekile ehlala abantu ibe nakho. Kuyinto uNkulunkulu okwafuneka abhekane nayo ngenkathi edala zonke izinto. Lokhu yinto ebaluleke kakhulu kuNkulunkulu nakubo bonke abantu. Ukube uNkulunkulu akazange awuphathe, yayizoba ingqinamba enkulu ekuphileni kwabantu. Lokhu kusho ukuthi yayizoba nomthelela obalulekile emzimbeni nasempilweni yomuntu, kangangokuthi isintu besingeke sikwazi ukuphila endaweni enjalo. Kungaphinde futhi kushiwo ukuthi zonke izinto eziphilayo angeke zikwazi ukuphila endaweni enjalo. Ngakho iyini le nto? Umsindo. UNkulunkulu udale zonke izinto, futhi ukuphila kwazo zonke izinto kusezandleni zikaNkulunkulu. Emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, zonke izinto ziyanyakaza futhi ziyaphila. Ngamanye amazwi, ukuba khona kwento ngayinye eyadalwa uNkulunkulu kunokubaluleka nenjongo. Okusho ukuthi, zonke zinesidingo sokuba khona. Into ngayinye inokuphila emehlweni kaNkulunkulu; njengoba zonke ziphila, zizoveza imisindo. Ngokwesibonelo, umhlaba uyaphenduka zonke izikhathi, ilanga liyaphenduka zonke izikhathi, futhi nenyanga nayo iyaphenduka zonke izikhathi. Imisindo yenzeka njalo ekuqalweni nasekukhuleni nasekunyakazeni kwazo zonke izinto. Izinto emhlabeni zihlal zanda, zithuthuka futhi zinyakaza. Ngokwesibonelo, izisekelo zezintaba ziyanyakaza futhi zigudluke, ngenkathi zonke izinto eziphila ekujuleni kwezilwandle zinyakaza futhi zibhukuda zonke. Lokhu kusho ukuthi lezi zinto eziphilayo, zonke izinto emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, zonke zinyakaza zikhathi zonke, ngokujwayelekile futhi njalo. Ngakho kulethani ukwandiswa, ukuthuthukiswa nokunyakaza okusheshayo kwalezi zinto? Imisindo enamandla. Ngaphandle kwasemhlabeni, zonke izinhlobo zamaplanethi nazo zinyakaza zikhathi zonke, kanti izinto eziphilayo nokuphilayo kula maplanethi nakho kuyanda, kuyathuthuka futhi kunyakaza zikhathi zonke. Kusho ukuthi, zonke izinto eziphilayo nezingenakho ukuphila zilokhu ziqhubekela phambili emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, futhi ngesikhathi esifanayo zenza nemisindo. UNkulunkulu futhi usebenzile ngale misindo. Nifanele ukwazi isizathu sokuthi kubhekanwe nemisindo, akunjalo? Uma usondela ebhanoyini, umsindo wokuduma kwebhanoyi uzokwenzani kuwena? Izindlebe zakho zizovaleka ngokuhamba kwesikhathi. Ingabe izinhliziyi zenu ziyokwazi ukuwumela? Abanezinhliziyi ezibuthakathaka angeke bakwazi ukuwumela. Kunjalo, ngisho nalabo abanezinhliziyi eziqinile

---

angeke bakwazi ukuwumela uma uqhubeka isikhathi eside. Okusho ukuthi, umthelela womsindo emzimbeni womuntu, noma ngabe kusezindlebeni noma enhliziyweni, ubaluleke kakhulu komunye nomunye umuntu, kanti imisindo ephezulu kakhulu izolimaza abantu. Ngakho-ke, uma uNkulunkulu ayedala zonke izinto nangemuva kokuba ziqale ukusebenza ngokujwayelekile, uNkulunkulu wafaka le misindo—imisindo yazo zonke izinto ezinyakazayo—ngokulawulwa ngendlela efanele. Lokhu kungenye yezinto ezidingekayo uNkulunkulu azicabangela ngenkathi edala indawo yokuhlala isintu.

Okokuqala, ukuphakama komkhathi ukusuka emhlabeni kuzoba nefuzela emisindweni. Futhi, ubungako bomhlaba ongenalutho, kuzolawula futhi kube nomthelela emsindweni. Bese kuba nokuhlangana kwezindawo zokuma kwezwe ezinhlobonhlobo, okuzoba nomthelela futhi nasemsindweni. Okusho ukuthi, uNkulunkulu usebenzisa izindlela ezithize ukususa imisindo ethile, ukuze abantu baphile endaweni lapho izindlebe nezinhliziyi zabo zingamelana nayo. Kungenjalo imisindo izoletha ingqinamba enkulu ekuphileni kwesintu; izoletha inkathazo enkulu ezimpilweni zabo. Lokhu kuyoba yinkinga enkulu kubo. Lokho kusho ukuthi, uNkulunkulu wayeqikelela ekudaleni kwaKhe umhlaba, umkhathi nezindawo zokuma kweze ezinhlobonhlobo okuhlalwa kuzona ezweni. Ukuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu kukhona kukho konke lokhu. Ukuthi isintu siqonde lokhu akudingi imininingwane eminingi. Okufanele bakwazi nje ukuthi isenzo sikaNkulunkulu sikhona lapho. Manje ngitseleni, ingabe umsebenzi owenziwa uNkulunkulu wawudingekile? Okusho ukuthi, ukulawula konke ukunyakaziswa komsindo ukuze agcine indawo okuphila kuyo isintu nezimpilo zaso ezijwayelekile? (Yebo.) Uma lo msebenzi ubudingeka, ngakho-ke ngokwalombono, kungashiwo ukuthi uNkulunkulu usebenzise indlela enjalo ukwenza zonke izinto? UNkulunkulu wenza isintu futhi wadala indawo yokuphila ezothile, ukuze umzimba womuntu ukwazi ukuhlala kahle endaweni enjalo ngaphandle kokuphazamiseka, nokuthi isintu sikwazi ukuba siphile ngokujwayelekile. Ingabe lokhu ngenye yezindlela uNkulunkulu asimamisa ngazo isintu? Ingabe le nto eyenziwe nguNkulunkulu yayibaluleke kakhulu? (Yebo.) Yayidingeka kakhulu. Manje nikubonga kanjani lokhu? Yize ningeke nizwe ukuthi lokhu bekuyisenzo sikaNkulunkulu, noma nazi ukuthi wakwenza kanjani ngaleso sikhathi, ingabe nisasizwa isidingo sokuba uNkulunkulu enze le nto? Niyakuzwa yini ukuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu noma ukunakekela nokucabanga akwenza kulokhu? (Yebo.) Ukukwazi ukuzwa lokhu nje kulungile. Kwanele. Ziningi izinto uNkulunkulu azenzile phakathi kwazo zonke izinto abantu abangeke bazizwe futhi bazibone. Inhloso yaMi yokuthi ngikusho lapha ukunikeza ulwazi oluthile ngezenzo zikaNkulunkulu ukuze nazi uNkulunkulu. Le mikhondo inganenza ukuba nazi futhi niqonde izenzo zikaNkulunkulu kangcono.

---

## Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 173)

### 4 Ukukhanya

Into yesine ehlobene namehlo abantu—ukukhanya. Lokhu nakho kubaluleke kakhulu. Uma ubona ukukhanya okuxhophayo, bese ukuxhophisa kwalokhu kukhanya kufika ezingeni elithile, amehlo akho ngeke abone. Vele, amehlo abantu amehlo enyama. Awanakukumela ukuxhophaka. Ingabe ukhona ongagqolozela ilanga? Abanye abantu bake bazama. Ungakwazi ukulibuka ngezibuko zelanga, akunjalo? Lokho kudinga usizo lwezinsiza. Ngaphandle kwezinsiza, amehlo abantu enyama awanamandla okubheka ngqo ilanga. Nokho, uNkulunkulu wadala ilanga ukuba lilethe ukukhanya esintwini futhi wabuye wakulawula lokhu kukhanya. UNkulunkulu akazange ayeke ilanga nje futhi alizibe ngemva kokulidala. “Ubani onendaba nokuthi amehlo abantu angamelana nalo!” UNkulunkulu akenzi izinto kanjalo. Wenza izinto ngokucophelela futhi abheke zonke izinto. UNkulunkulu uphe isintu amehlo ukuze sibone, kodwa uNkulunkulu ubuye walungisa uhlelo lokukhanya abangabona phansi kwakho. Angeke kwenzeke uma kungekho kukhanya okwanele. Uma kumnyama kangangokuba abantu bangaboni izandla zabo phambi kwabo, amehlo abo azolahlekelwa ukusebenza kwawo angabi namsebenzi. Indawo ekhanya kakhulu ngeke ibekezeleke emehlweni futhi abantu ngeke bakwazi ukubona. Ngakho endaweni yokuhlala isintu, uNkulunkulu ubanikeze isilinganiso sokukhanya esanele amehlo abantu. Loku kukhanya angeke kulimaze noma kone amehlo abantu. Ngaphezu kwalokho angeke kwenze amehlo abantu alahlekelwe ukusebenza kwawo. Yingakho uNkulunkulu anezela amafu ukuzungeza ilanga nomhlaba nesisindo, somoya esikwazi ukusefa ukukhanya okungalimaza amehlo noma isikhumba sabantu. Lokhu kuyahlobana. Ngaphezu kwalokho, umbala womhlaba odalwe uNkulunkulu nawo ukhombisa ukukhanya kwelanga nazo zonke izinhlobo zokukhanya futhi kususe leyo ngxenye yokukhazimula kokukhanya okwenza amehlo abantu angakhululeki. Ngaleyo ndlela, abantu abadingi ukuhlala befaka izibuko zamehlo ezimnyama ukuze bakwazi ukuhamba ngaphandle baqhubeke nezimpilo zabo. Ngaphansi kwezimo ezivamile, amehlo abantu angabona izinto endaweni yabo yokubona bangaphazanyiswa ukukhanya. Lokho kusho ukuthi ngeke kulunge uma ukukhanya kuhlaba ngokwedlulele, noma kuluvindi ngokwedlulele. Uma kuluvindi ngokwedlulele, amehlo abantu azolimala, futhi, emva kokuwasebenzisa isikhathi esifushane, azokonakala; uma kukhanya ngokweqile, amehlo abantu ngeke akwazi ukukumela. Lokhu kukhanya okufanele impela ukuthi abantu babe nakho kufanele kube okulungile ukuze amehlo abantu abone, futhi ukulimala okulethwe emehlweni omuntu ukukhanya kwehliswa nguNkulunkulu ngezindlela ezahlukeni kungakhathaliseki noma ukukhanya kuletha usizo noma izingozi emehlweni abantu, kwanele ukuvumela amehlo abantu ukuba asebenze kuze kube sekugcineni kwempilo yabo. Ingabe uNkulunkulu akakucabangisisanga kahle? Kodwa uma

---

uSathane, udeveli, enza izinto, akazicabangi lezi zinto Ukukhanya kukhanya kakhulu noma kube luvindi kakhulu. Yile ndlela uSathane enza ngayo izinto.

UNkulunkulu wenze lezi zinto kuzo zonke izingxenye zomzimba womuntu—ukubona, ukuzwa, ukunambitha, ukuphefumula, imizwa ... ukukhulisa ukuvumelana nokuphila kwesintu ukuze siphile ngokuvamile nokuqhubeka nokwenzenjalo. Okusho ukuthi, indawo enjalo yokuphila edalwe uNkulunkulu iyindawo yokuphila efaneleke kakhulu futhi esiza ukuphila kwesintu. Abanye bangacabanga ukuthi lokhu akukuningi nokuthi kuvame nje kakhulu. Imisindo, ukukhanya, nomoya izinto abantu abazizwa bezalwe nazo, izinto abangazijabulela kusukela bezalwa. Kodwa lokho uNkulunkulu akwenzile ngemuva kokujabulela kwabo lezi zinto yinto okufanele bayazi futhi bayiqonde. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi uzwa sengathi kunesidingo sokuqonda noma sokwazi lezi zinto, ngamafuphi nje, ngenkathi uNkulunkulu edala lezi zinto, wasebenzisa umcabango, wayenecebo, wayenemibono ethize. Akabekanga isintu endaweni enjalo yokuphila nje, ngokunganaki noma ngaphandle kokucabanga. Ningacabanga ukuthi ngikhulume ngokuphakeme ngokwedlulele ngenye nenye yalezi zinto ezincane, kodwa ngokubona kwaMi, into ngayinye uNkulunkulu ayenzele isintu iyadingeka ukuze abantu baphile. Kunezenzo zikaNkulunkulu kulokhu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VIII” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 174)**

### **5. Ukuhamba komoya**

Yini into yesihlanu? Le nto ihlobene nezinsuku zonke zawo wonke umuntu, futhi lokhu kuhlobana kuqinile. Kuyinto umzimba womuntu ongeke uphile ngaphandle kwayo kule lizwe elibonakalayo. Le nto ukuhamba komoya. “Ukuhamba komoya” yigama eliqondwa cishe yibo bonke abantu. Ngakho kuyini ukuhamba komoya? Ungasho uthi ukuhamba komoya kubuzwa ngokuthi “ukuhamba komoya.” Ukuhamba komoya umoya lowo iso lomuntu elingeke liwubone. Kubuye kube yindlela igesi ehamba ngayo. Kodwa kuyini ukuhamba komoya esikhuluma ngakho lapha? Nizoqonda uma nje ngiqeda ukukusho. Umhlaba unezintaba, izilwandle, nazo zonke izinto uma ulokhu uphenduka, futhi uma uphenduka kuba nesivinini. Noma ungeke ukuzwe ukuzungeza, ukuzungeza kwawo kukhona. Ukuzungeza kwawo kulethani? Ingabe kuba khona umoya ezindlebeni zenu uma nigijima? Uma ngabe umoya ungavela ngenkathi nigijima, kungahlala kanjani kungenamandla omoya lapho umhlaba uzungeza? Ngenkathi umhlaba uzungeza, zonke izinto ziyanyakaza. Uyanyakaza futhi uyazungeza ngesivinini esithize, uma zonke izinto emhlabeni zanda futhi zilokhu zithuthuka. Ngakho-ke, ukuhamba ngesivinini esithize kuzoletha ukuhamba komoya ngokwemvelo. Yilokho ukuhamba komoya okuyikhona.

---

Ingabe lokhu kuhamba komoya kuzoba nomthelela emzimbeni womuntu ngezinga elithile? Uyabona, izivunguvungu zasolwandle azinamandla kangako, kodwa uma zivunguza, abantu abakwazi ukuma ndawonye futhi bakuthola kunzima nokuhamba emoyeni. Kunzima ngisho nokuthatha isinyathelo. Inamandla ngendlela yokuthi abantu bacindezeleka entweni ethile futhi bangakwazi ukunyakaza. Le enye yezindlela ukuhamba komoya okungaba nomthelela ngayo esintwini. Uma umhlaba wonke ubugcwele amathafa, bekuyoba lukhuni ngokwedlulele ukuba umzimba womuntu umele ukuhamba komoya obekuyokhandwa ukuzungeza komhlaba nokunyakaza kwazo zonke izinto ngesivini esithile. Bekuyoba nzima kakhulu ukukumela. Uma ngabe bekunjalo, ukuhamba komoya angeke nje kulimaze abantu, kodwa kuzobhubhisa. Akekho ongaphila endaweni enjalo. Yingakho uNkulunkulu esebenzisa izindawo ezahlukeneyo zezwe ukuxazulula ukuphephetha komoya—ezimweni ezehlukene, ukuphephetha komoya kuyehla, kuguqula indawo okuya kuyo, kuguqula isivini sakho, kuguqule namandla akho. Yingakho abantu bebona izindawo zezwe ezehlukene, ezifana nezintaba, izintaba eziwukhahlamba, amathafa, amagquma, iziziba, izigodi, amathafa aphakeme nemifula. UNkulunkulu usebenzisa lezi zindawo zokuma kwezwe ezahlukeneyo ukuguqula isivini sokuhamba komoya, indlela yokuhamba kwawo kanye namandla awo esebenzisa indlela enjalo ukwehlisa noma ukuwulawula isivini somoya, indlela yomoya namandla omoya kube okufanele ukuze abantu babe nendawo ejwayelekile yokuhlala. Kudingekile ukwenza lokho? (Yebo.) Ukwenza into efana nale kubukeka kunzima kubantu, kodwa kulula kuNkulunkulu ngoba ubona zonke izinto. Ukuthi yeNa adale indawo enokuhamba komoya okufanele kwesintu kulula kakhulu, kulula impela. Ngakho-ke, endaweni enjalo edalwe uNkulunkulu, into nento phakathi kwazo zonke izinto idingeka impela. Kubalulekile futhi kunesidingo konke ukuba khona kwazo. Noma kunjalo, lesi simiso asiqondwa nguSathane noma isintu esikhohlakalisiwe. Bahlala bebhuhisa bethuthukisa, bephupha ize lokuguqula izintaba zibe yindawo ephansi, bagcwalise izigodi, kanye nokwakha izitezi ezinde endaweni eyithafa ukuze benze amahlathi abiyelwe ngokhonkolo. Kuyisifiso sikaNkulunkulu ukuthi isintu sihlale ngenjabulo, sikhule ngenjabulo, sichithe usuku nosuku sijabulile endaweni efanele impela ayilungiselele sona. Yingakho uNkulunkulu engazange abe budedengu uma kuziwa ekuphathweni kwendawo yokuhlala isintu. Ukusuka emazingeni okushisa nokubanda kuye emoyeni, ukusuka emsindweni kuye ekukhanyeni, uNkulunkulu wenze amacebo nokuhlela okumangalisayo, ukuze imizimba yesintu nendawo yokuhlala ingaphazanyiswa yinoma yiziphi izimo zemvelo, futhi kunalokho isintu sikwazi ukuphila sande kahle, futhi sihlale nazo zonke izinto kahle nangokuzwana nangokuhlalisana kahle. Lokhu konke kwenziwe uNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto nasesintwini.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VIII” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 175)**

---

Niyawuzwa manje umehluko omkhulu phakathi kukaNkulunkulu nesintu? Ubani inkosi yazo zonke izinto? Ingabe umuntu? (Cha). Khona-ke yimuphi umehluko phakathi kokuthi uNkulunkulu nabantu basebenza kanjani ngazo zonke izinto? (UNkulunkulu ubusa phezu kwezinto zonke abuye azihlele, kuyilapho umuntu ejabulela zonke izinto). Niyavumelana yini nalawa mazwi? Umehluko omkhulu kakhulu phakathi kukaNkulunkulu nesintu ukuthi uNkulunkulu ubusa phezu kwazo zonke izinto futhi wenza zonke izinto. UNkulunkulu ungumthombo wakho konke, bese isintu siyakujabulela konke, ngenkathi uNkulunkulu ezenza. Okusho ukuthi, abantu bajabulela izinto uma bemukela impilo uNkulunkulu ayinikeze kuzo zonke izinto. Isintu sijabulela umphumela wokudala kukaNkulunkulu zonke izinto njengoba uNkulunkulu eyiNkosi. Ngokubukeka kwezinto zonke yini umehluko phakathi kukaNkulunkulu nesintu? UNkulunkulu angabona ngokucacile ukukhula kwamaphethini kwazo zonke izinto, alawule, engamele amaphethini nokukhula kwazo zonke izinto. Okusho ukuthi, zonke izinto zisemehlweni kaNkulunkulu futhi angakwazi ukuzihlola. Ingabe isintu singabona zonke izinto? Lokho isintu esikubonayo kunomkhawulo.—kumane kube yilokho abakubona phambi kwamehlo abo. Uma ucaca le ntaba okubonayo yile ntaba. Angeke ubone okungale kolunye uhlangothi lwentaba. Uma uya ebhishi ubona lolu hlangothi lolwandle kodwa awazi ukuthi olunye uhlangothi lolwandle lunjani. Uma ufika kuleli hlathi uzobona izitshalo phambi kwamehlo akho nezikuzungezile kodwa angeke ubone okuphambili kakhulu. Abantu abakwazi ukubona izindawo eziphakeme, ezikude nezijulile. Abakubonayo kuphela yilokho okuphambi kwabo nalokho okufinyelela amehlo abo kukho. Noma ngabe abantu bayayazi iphethini yezinkathi ezine zonyaka namaphethini okukhula azo zonke izinto, abakwazi ukuphatha noma ukwengamela zonke izinto. Ngakolunye uhlangothi, indlela uNkulunkulu abona ngayo zonke izinto kufana nendlela uNkulunkulu azobheka ngayo umshini lowo awakhe ngokwaKhe, uzoazi kahle kakhulu zonke izingxenyane. Ukuthi iyini imigomo yawo, ayini amaphethini awo futhi inhloso yawo yona iyini—uNkulunkulu uzazi kahle zonke lezi zinto ngokukhanyayo nangokucacile. Yingakho uNkulunkulu enguNkulunkulu, umuntu engumuntu! Yize umuntu engaze acwaninge ngesayensi nemithetho yazo zonke izinto, kusemkhawulweni othize nje lapho uNkulunkulu elawula zonke izinto. Kumuntu, lokho akunamkhawulo. Uma abantu becwaninga okuncane kakhulu okwenziwe nguNkulunkulu, bangachitha impilo yabo yonke becwaninga ngaphandle kokuthola noma yimiphi imiphumela yeqiniso. Yingakho usebenzisa ulwazi nalokho okufundile ukufunda ngoNkulunkulu, ngeke ukwazi ukumazi nokumqonda uNkulunkulu. Kodwa uma usebenzisa indlela yokufuna iqiniso nokufuna uNkulunkulu, bese ubheka uNkulunkulu ngendlela yokuthi ufuna ukumazi uNkulunkulu, ngolunye usuku uzovuma ukuthi izenzo nokuhlakanipha kukaNkulunkulu kusendaweni yonke, futhi uzokwazi ukuthi kungani uNkulunkulu ebizwa ngokuthi iNkosi yazo zonke izinto nomthombo wokuphila wazo zonke izinto. Uma kwanda ulwazi olunjalo, yilapho uzoqonda ukuthi kungani uNkulunkulu ebizwa



---

ngokuthi iNkosi yazo zonke izinto. Zonke izinto kanye nayo yonke into, kuhlangele nani, uqhubeka uthola ukunakwa uNkulunkulu. Uzokwazi futhi ukuzwa ngokucacile ukuthi kulo mhlaba futhi naphakathi kwalesi sintu, akekho omunye ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu ongaba namandla nokufaneleka okungaka ukubusa, ukuphatha nokulondoza ubukhona bezinto zonke. Uma uzuza ukuqonda okunjalo, uzovuma ngempela ukuthi uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu wakho. Uma ufika kuleli zinga, sewumamukele ngempela uNkulunkulu futhi wamvumela ukuthi abe nguNkulunkulu wakho neNkosi yakho. Uma sewunokuqonda okunjalo nempilo yakho yafika kulelo zinga, uNkulunkulu angeke esakuvivinya noma akwahlulele, noma akubekele noma yiziphi izimfuneko, ngoba uyamqonda uNkulunkulu, wazi inhliziyi yaKhe, futhi umamukele ngeqiniso enhliziyweni yakho. Lesi yisizathu esibalulekile sokukhuluma ngalezi zihloko zokubusa nokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu izinto zonke. Ukunikeza abantu ulwazi nokuqonda okuthe xaxa; hhayi nje ukukwenza nivume, kodwa ukukunikeza ulwazi nokuqonda okusebenzisekayo kwezenzo zikaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VIII” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 176)**

Okusanhlamvu, izithelo nemifino, kanye nazo zonke izinhlobo zamantongomane konke kungukudla kwabantu abadla imifino kuphela. Yize kungukudla kwabadla imifino kuphela, kunezakhamzimba ezanele ukwanelisa izidingo zomzimba womuntu. Kodwa-ke, uNkulunkulu akazange athi: “Ukunikeza isintu lokhu kwanele. Isintu singazidla lezi zinto.” UNkulunkulu akagcinanga lapho kodwa kunalokho walungiselela izinto ezinambitheka kamnandi kakhulu esintwini. Yiziphi lezi zinto? Izinhlobo eziningi ezahlukene zenyama nezinhlanzi iningi lenu elizibonayo futhi lizidle. Kukhona izinhlobo eziningi zenyama nezinhlanzi uNkulunkulu azilungiselele umuntu. Izinhlanzi zonke eziphila emanzini; isimo senyama yazo sehlukile kunenyama ekhula emhlabeni kanti futhi inganikeza isintu izakhamzimba ezihlukene. Izakhi zenhliziyo ziyakwazi nokuguqula ukubanda nokushisa emizimbeni yabantu, ngakho-ke inosizo kakhulu esintwini. Kodwa okunambitheka kamnandi akumele kudliwe kakhulu. Kusasebenza isisho esifanayo: UNkulunkulu ubeka phezu kwesintu inani elifanele ngesikhathi esifanele, ukuze abantu bezokwazi ukuzithokozela kahle lezi zinto ngenkathi efanele nangesikhathi sazo. Inyama yenkukhu neyezinyoni ezifuywayo ihlanganisani? Inkukhu, izigwaca, ijuba, njll. Abantu abaningi badla nedada nehansi. Nakuba uNkulunkulu alungisa lezi zinhlobo zenyama, wabeka izimfuno ezithile kubantu Bakhe abakhethiweyo futhi wabeka imikhawulo eqondile eNkathini Yomthetho. Manje lolu hlobo seluncike kumuntu ngamunye ngokunambitha kwakhe nangokuqonda kwakhe. Lezi zinhlobo eziningi ezihlukene zenyama zinikeza umzimba womuntu izakhamzimba ezehlukene, ezibuyisa amaphrotheni kanye nokusansimbi, kondle igazi, kuqinise

---

imisipha namathambo, kunikeze namandla amaningi. Kungakhathaliseki ukuthi basebenzisa ziphi izindlela zokupheka nokuzidla lezi zinto, kafushane, lezi zinto ngakolunye uhlangothi zisiza abantu benze ngcono ubumnandi kanye nothando lokuzidla, kuthi kolunye uhlangothi kusuthise izisu zabo. Into ebaluleke kakhulu ukuthi zinikeza umzimba womuntu izakhamzimba ozidinga nsuku zonke. Lena yimicabango uNkulunkulu ayenayo ngenkathi elungiselela isintu ukudla. Kukhona ukudla kwabantu abadla imifino kuphela kanjalo nokwabantu abadla inyama—ingabe lokho akukona ukuceba nenala? Kodwa abantu kumele baqonde izinhloso zokuqala zikaNkulunkulu ngenkathi elungiselela isintu zonke izinhlobo zokudla. Ingabe wayenzela ukuthi isintu sithokozele lokhu kudla ngobugovu? Kwenzekani lapho umuntu ebambeke ekuzameni ukwenelisa lezi zinkanulo eziphathekayo? Ngeke azondle ngokweqile? Ngabe ukudla okweqile emzimbeni akuhluphi umzimba ngezindlela eziningi? (Yebo.) Yingakho uNkulunkulu ebeka inani elifanele ngesikhathi esifanele bese abantu bethokozela ukudla okuhlukile ngokwesikhathi nezinkathi ezehlukile. Ngokwesibonelo, ngemva kokuphila ngenkathi yasehlobo eshisa kakhulu, abantu bazobamba ukushisa okuthile, ukoma okudala izifo kanye nokuswakama emizimbeni. Uma ikwindla lifika, kuzovuthwa izinhlobo eziningi zezithelo, bese kuthi uma abantu bedla izithelo ezithile ukuswakama kwabo kuzosuka. Ngesikhathi esifanayo, izinkomo nezimvu zizobe sezikhule kakhulu, ngakho-ke abantu kumele badle inyama ukuze bondleke. Ngemva kokudla izinhlobo eziningi zenyama, imizimba yabantu izoba namandla ifudumale ikwazi ukumelana nokubanda kwasebusika, ngalokho bazokwazi ukuthi badlule ngokuthula esikhathini sasebusika. Ukuthi yisiphi isikhathi sokulungiselela isintu izinto, ukuthi isiphi isikhathi sokuthi kukhule ini, kuthale izithelo kuvuthwe—konke lokhu kulawulwa futhi kuphothulwe uNkulunkulu ngokulinganisa okukhulu. Lesi yisihloko esimayelana nokuthi “uNkulunkulu wakulungisa kanjani ukudla enzela ukuphila kwansuku zonke komuntu.” Ngaphandle kwazo zonke izinhlobo zokudla, uNkulunkulu waphinda wenzela isintu imithombo yamanzi. Abantu kumele baphuze amanzi uma beqeda ukudla. Ingabe ukudla isithelo kwanele? Abantu ngeke bakwazi ukudla izithelo kuphela, ngale kwalokho, ngezinye izinkathi zonyaka azikho izithelo. Pho inkinga yesintu yamanzi ingasombululeka kanjani? Ngokuthi uNkulunkulu alungiselele imithombo eminingi yamanzi phezu komhlaba nangaphansi komhlaba, okubandakanya amachibi, imifula, kanye neziphethu. Le mithombo yamanzi kungaphuzwa kuyo uma amanzi akhona enganukubezekile, noma engasetshenzisiwe ngabantu noma engonakalisiwe. Lokho kusho ukuthi, mayelana nemithombo yokudla kwezimpilo zemizimba yabantu, uNkulunkulu wenze amalungiselelo aqonde ngqo, nafanele, ukuze izimpilo zabantu zicebe futhi zibe nenala zingasweli lutho. Lokhu yinto abantu abayizwayo nabayibonayo.

Phezu kwalokho, kuzo zonke izinto, uNkulunkulu wadala ezinye izitshalo, izilwane, nalo lonke uhlobo lwamakhambi aqondiswe ekwelapheni ukulimala noma ukwelapha izifo

---

emzimbeni womuntu. Wenzani, ngokwesibonelo, uma usha noma ushiswa amanzi abilayo? Ingabe ungakuwasha ngamanzi? Ingabe ungamane uthathe isiqephu sendwangu noma kuphi usithandele khona? Kungase kugcwale ubomvu noma ungenwe amagciwane ngaleyo ndlela. Ngokwesibonelo, uma ungenwa umkhuhlane, ungenwa amakhaza, ulimala ngesikhathi wenza umsebenzi, uma ugula uphethwe isisu ngoba hleze udle into engalungile, noma ube nezifo ezithile ngenxa yomkhuba wokuphila noma unezinkinga emoyeni, ezifana nezifo zemithambo, izimo eziphathelene nengqondo noma izifo zezitho zomzimba ezingaphakathi—kukhona izitshalo zokwelapha lezi zinto. Kukhona izitshalo ezithuthukisa ukuhamba kwegazi ukuze kusuke ukuma kwegazi, kusuke izinhlungu, zimise ukopha, zinike izinzwa, zisize abantu babe nesikhumba esijwayelekile, zisuse ukuma kwegazi emzimbeni, nezisusa ukungcola emzimbeni. Kafushane, zonke zingasetshenziswa nsuku zonke. Ziwusizo kubantu kanti zilungiswe nguNkulunkulu uma kwenzeka umzimba womuntu uzidinga. Ezinye zazo zavunyelwa nguNkulunkulu ukuthi zitholwe umuntu engaqondile, kanti ezinye zatholwa ngabantu uNkulunkulu abakhethela ukuthi bazithole noma ngenxa yezimo ezikhethekile azihlela. Ngemva kokuzithola, isintu sazidlulisela kwabanye, futhi abantu abanengi bazi ngazo. Ngale ndlela, ukudala kukaNkulunkulu lezi zitshalo kubalulekile futhi kunenjongo ethile. Kafushane, zonke lezi zinto zivela kuNkulunkulu futhi zalungiselelwa futhi zatshalwa ngenkathi edala indawo yokuhlala isintu. Zonke lezi zinto zinesidingo esikhulu. Ngabe izidingo zikaNkulunkulu zazicatshangwe kangcono kunezisintu? Uma ubona konke lokhu uNkulunkulu akwenzile, ingabe uyakwazi ukuzwa uhlangothi lukaNkulunkulu olubonakalayo? UNkulunkulu wasebenza emfihlakalweni. Abantu bengakafiki kulo mhlaba, ngaphambi kokuthi ahlangele nesintu, uNkulunkulu wayesevele ekudalile konke lokhu. Yonke into ayenza wayenzela isintu, enzela ukuphila kwabo, nokucabangela ubukhona besintu, ukuze isintu siphile ngenjabulo kulo mhlaba ocebile nonenala uNkulunkulu awulungiselele bona, bangakhathazeki ngokudla noma ngezingubo zokugqoka, bangasweli lutho. Isintu siyaqhubeka nokwanda kanye nokuphila endaweni efana nale.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VIII” encwadini ethi Izwi Livala Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 177)**

Ekuqaleni, sikhulume ngendawo yokuhlala isintu nokuthi yini uNkulunkuu ayenza, akulungisa, nabhekana nakho kule ndawo, kanjalo nobudlelwano phakathi kwazo zonke izinto uNkulunkulu azilungiselele isintu nokuthi uNkulunkulu ubusingathe kanjani lobu budlelwano ukuze avimbele zonke izinto ukuthi zingalimazi isintu. UNkulunkulu uphinde wasombulula imithelela engemihle esimweni sesintu elethwe yizo zonke izinto, wavumela zonke izinto ukuthi zikhulise ukusebenza kwazo, futhi watholela isintu indawo efanele ukuhlala, nazo zonke izinto

---

eziwusizo, okwenza isintu sikwazi ukumelana nendawo enjalo siphinde siqhubeke sizalane siqhubeke nempilo njengenjwayelo. Okulandelayo kwaba ukudla okudingwa imizimba yabantu—ukudla kwansuku zonke nokokuphuza. Lokhu nakho yisimo esidingekayo ukuze isintu siphile. Okungukuthi, umzimba womuntu angeke uphile ngokuphefumula nje kuphela, ngokukhanya kwelanga noma umoya kuphela, noma ngamazinga okushisa nokubanda afanele kuphela. Badinga ukuthi badle basuthe. Lezi zinto zokugcwalisa izisu zabo nazo zilungiselelwe uNkulunkulu ezilungiselela isintu—lona ngumthombo wokudla kwesintu. Ngemva kokubona le mikhiqizo enothile neyinala—imithombo yokudla nokokuphuza kwesintu—ingabe ungasho ukuthi uNkulunkulu ungumthombo wokudla kwesintu kanye nazo zonke izinto? Ukube uNkulunkulu wayedale izihlahla notshani noma kwamane kwaba yizinto eziphilayo ezahlukenene ngenkathi edala zonke izinto, uma lezo zinto nezitshalo ezahlukahlukenene eziphilayo zonke zazenzelwe izinkomo nezimvu, noma amadube, izinyamazane kanye nezinye izinhlobo zezilwane, ngokwesibonelo, amabhumbane adle izinto ezifana namadube nezinyamazane, izingwe zidle izinto ezifana nezimvu nezingulube—kodwa kungekho nokukodwa okulungele ukuthi kudliwe abantu, kwakuyosebenza lokho? Kwakungeke. Isintu besingekke sikwazi ukuqhubeka siphile. Bekuyokwenzekani uma abantu bebedla amacembe ezihlahla kuphela? Bekungasebenza lokho? Ngabe abantu bebengakwazi ukudla utshani obulungiselwe izimvu? Kungalunga uma bengakuzama kancane, kodwa uma beqhubeka ukukudla isikhathi eside, izisu zabantu bezingeke zikumele futhi ngeke bakwazi ukumelana nakho isikhathi eside. Futhi kukhona nezinye izinto ezingadliwa yizilwane, kodwa uma abantu bezidla bangangenwa ubuthi. Kukhona izinto ezinobuthi ezingadliwa yizilwane kodwa zona zingalimali, kodwa abantu bona ngeke bakwenze lokho okufanayo. Ngamanye amazwi, uNkulunkulu wadala abantu, ngakho-ke uNkulunkulu uyazi kangcono imigomo nesakhiwo somzimba womuntu nokuthi abantu badingani. UNkulunkulu uzazi kahle izakhi zomzimba nokuqukethwe yiwo, okudingayo, nokuthi izitho zangaphakathi zomzimba womuntu zisebenza, zibamba, zibulala, futhi zigaya kanjani. Abantu abacacelwa yilokhu yingakho kwesinye isikhathi bedla baphinde bafake izithasiselo zokudla ngokunganaki. Bafaka izithasiselo zokudla kakhulu bagcine sebebanga ukungalingani emzimbeni. Uma udla futhi uthokozela lezi zinto uNkulunkulu akulungiselele zona ngokujwayelekile, angeke kube khona okungahambi kahle ngani. Yize noma kwesinye isikhathi uzizwa ungekho esimweni esikahle futhi unegazi elimile, akunandaba. Kumele nje udle uhlobo oluthile lwesitshalo bese ukuma kwegazi kuphela. UNkulunkulu uzilungisile zonke lezi zinto. Ngakho, emehlweni kaNkulunkulu, isintu singaphezulu kwazo zonke izinto eziphilayo. UNkulunkulu walungisa izindawo zokuphila zazo zonke izitshalo eziphilayo walungisa nokudla nezindawo zokuphila zazo zonke izilwane, kodwa izidingo zesintu kuphela ezinzima futhi ezingamelani nokunganakekelwa. Ngale kwalokho, isintu angeke sikwazi ukuqhubeka sizalane futhi siphile ngokujwayelekile. UNkulunkulu ukwazi kahle lokhu enhliziyweni yaKhe.

---

Ngenkathi uNkulunkulu enza le nto, wabeka kuyo ukubaluleka okungaphezulu kwakho konke okunye. Hleze awukwazi ukuzwa ukubaluleka kwezinye izinto ezingabalulekile ozibonayo nozithokozelayo noma into oyizwa sengathi uzalwe nayo futhi ongayithokozela, kodwa ngasese, noma mhlawumbe kudala, uNkulunkulu wakulungiselela yona ngokuhlakanipha Kwakhe. UNkulunkulu futhi uphinde wasombulula ngeqophelo eliphezulu elingenzeka konke okungaba nomthelela omubi okungahambelani nesintu nokungalimaza umzimba womuntu. Kucacisani lokhu? Akucacisa yini isimo sikaNkulunkulu esintwini ngenkathi esidala ngalesi sikhathi? Kwakuyisiphi leso simo? Isimo sikaNkulunkulu sasinzima futhi silukhuni, futhi akazange abekezelele ukugxambukela kwanoma yini noma kwanoma yiziphi izimo noma amandla esitha ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu. Kulokhu, uyasibona isimo sikaNkulunkulu ngenkathi edala isintu nasekuphatheni isintu ngalesi sikhathi. Siyini isimo sikaNkulunkulu? Ngendawo yokuphila isintu esiyithokozelayo kanjalo nokudla nokokuphuza kwansuku zonke nezidingo zansuku zonke, siyasibona isimo somqondo sikaNkulunkulu sokuba nesibopho esintwini alokhu aba naso selokhu asidala, nokuzimisela kukaNkulunkulu ukusindisa isintu kulesi sikhathi. Ingabe siyabubona ubuqiniso bukaNkulunkulu kulezi zinto? Ingabe siyakubona ukumangalisa kukaNkulunkulu? Ingabe siyakubona ukungaqondakali kukaNkulunkulu? Ingabe siyabubona ubukhulu bukaNkulunkulu? UNkulunkulu kalula usebenzisa amandla aKhe aphakeme nezindlela zaKhe ezikhaliphile ukwenzela isintu konke, kanye nokwenza zonke izinto. Sisakhuluma ngalokho, ngemva kokuthi sengisho okuningi kangaka, ingabe niyakwazi ukuthi nithi uNkulunkulu ungumthombo wokuphila kwazo zonke izinto? (Yebo.) Lokhu kuyiqiniso. Ninakho ukungabaza? (Cha.) Ukwenza kukaNkulunkulu zonke izinto kwanele ukukhombisa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ungumthombo wokuphila kwazo zonke izinto, ngoba ungumthombo owenza zonke izinto nowenza zonke izinto zibe khona, ziphile, zizalane, ziqhubeke, futhi awukho omunye umthombo ngaphandle kukaNkulunkulu uqobo Lwakhe. UNkulunkulu uhlinzeka zonke izidingo zazo zonke izinto kanye nazo zonke izidingo zesintu, kungakhathaleki noma yisimo sabantu sokuphila esincane kanjani, lokhu abantu abakudinga nsuku zonke, noma ukunikeza iqiniso emimoyeni yabantu. Kuzo zonke izinhlangothi, uma kuza ekubonakaleni kwaKhe kanye nesimo saKhe esintwini, uNkulunkulu uqobo lwaKhe kuphela ongumthombo wempilo yazo zonke izinto. Ngabe lokhu kulungile? (Yebo.) Lokhu kusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu unguMholi, uMphathi omkhulu, noMdali wale lizwe elibonakalayo abantu abangalibona ngamehlo abo futhi balizwe. Esintwini, ingabe lokhu akwembuli ukuthi uNkulunkulu ungubani? Lokhu kuyiqiniso. Ngakho-ke, uma ubona izinyoni zindiza esibhakabhakeni, kumele wazi ukuthi uNkulunkulu wadala izinto ezikwazi ukundiza. Kodwa kukhona izinto eziphilayo ezibhukuda emanzini, nazo ziphila ngezindlela ezahlukeneyo. Izihlahla nezitshalo ezihlala enhlabathini ziyaqhuma entwasahlobo zithele izithelo ziwise amacembe ekwindla, ebusika wonke amacembe asuke esewile bese zidlula enkathini yobusika. Iyona ndlela yazo yokuphila leyo. UNkulunkulu wadala zonke izinto, zonke

---

ngayinye ziphila ngezindlela ezihlukene nangezindlela ezechukene futhi zisebenzisa izindlela ezechukene ukuveza amandla azo nokwakheka kwempilo. Noma ngabe iyiphi indlela, konke kungaphansi komthetho kaNkulunkulu. Iyini inhloso kaNkulunkulu yokubusa phezu kwazo zonke izinhlobo zezinto eziphilayo? Ingabe kungenxa yokuphila kwesintu? (Yebo.) Ulawula yonke imithetho yempilo ngenxa yokuphila kwesintu. Lokhu kukhombisa ukuthi kubaluleke kanjani ukuphila kwesintu kuNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VIII” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 178)**

UNkulunkulu akayena nje uNkulunkulu wabantu Bakhe abakhethiweyo. Njengamanje ulandela uNkulunkulu, futhi unguNkulunkulu wakho, kodwa labo abangaphandle kwabantu abalandela uNkulunkulu, ingabe uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu wabo? Ingabe uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu wabo bonke abantu ngaphandle kwalabo abamlandelayo? Ingabe uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu wazo zonke izinto? (Yebo.) Pho ingabe uNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi waKhe kanye nezenzo zaKhe kulabo abamlandelayo kuphela? (Cha.) Uyini umklamo womsebenzi nezenzo Zakhe? Ezingeni elincane, umsebenzi nezenzo Zakhe owesintu sonke nazo zonke izinto zendalo. Ezingeni eliphezulu kakhulu, ufaka umhlaba wonke jikelele, abantu abangakwazi ukukubona. Ngakho-ke singathi uNkulunkulu wenza umsebenzi waKhe nezenzo zaKhe kuso sonke isintu. Lokhu kwanele ukwazisa abantu ngoNkulunkulu uqobo lwaKhe. Uma ufuna ukwazi uNkulunkulu ngempela futhi ufuna ukumazi nokumqonda, ngakho-ke ungapheleli ezigabeni ezintathu zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, futhi ungapheleli ezindabeni zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ake wawenza. Uma uzama ukumazi ngaleyo ndlela, ngalokho uNkulunkulu umbekela umkhawulo. Ubona uNkulunkulu njengento encane kakhulu. Ukwenza kanjalo kungabathinta kanjani abantu? Angeke ukwazi ukumangalisa nobukhulu bukaNkulunkulu, futhi ngeke uwazi amandla nobukhulu kanye nalapho kusebenza khona igunya laKhe. Ukuqonda okufana nalokhu, kuzoba nomthelela ekwazini kwakho ukwamukela iqiniso lokuthi uNkulunkulu unguMbusi wazo zonke izinto, kanjalo nolwazi lukaNkulunkulu uqobo nesimo saKhe. Ngamanye amazwi, uma ukuqonda kwakho uNkulunkulu kunomkhawulo, lokho ozokwamukela nakho kuzoba nomkhawulo. Yingakho kumele unwebe umkhawulo wakho. Noma ngabe umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu, nomthetho kaNkulunkulu, noma zonke izinto zinomthetho futhi ziphathwa uNkulunkulu, kumele ukwazi konke futhi wazi nezenzo zikaNkulunkulu kukho. Ngale ndlela yokuqonda, uzozwa ngaphakathi ukuthi uNkulunkulu ulawula, uphethe futhi wenza zonke izinto. Khona lapho, uzozwa ngempela ukuthi uyingxenywe yazo zonke izinto futhi uyilungu lazo zonke izinto. Njengoba uNkulunkulu enza zonke izinto, nawe wamukela umthetho kaNkulunkulu nokwenza kwaKhe. Leli yiqiniso elingephikiswe

---

muntu. Zonke izinto zingaphansi kwemithetho yazo, engaphansi komthetho kaNkulunkulu, futhi zonke izinto zinomthetho wazo wokuphila, ongaphansi komthetho kaNkulunkulu, kanti ikusasa lesintu nalokhu esikudingayo kusondelene kakhulu nomthetho kaNkulunkulu nokwenza kwaKhe. Yingakho, ngaphansi komthetho nokubusa kukaNkulunkulu, isintu nazo zonke izinto kuhlange, okunye kuncike kokunye, futhi kudidiyelwe ndawonye. Lena yinhloso nokubaluleka kukaNkulunkulu kokudala zonke izinto.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele VIII” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 179)**

Kulokhu kwasukela uNkulunkulu azidala, ngokwemithetho ayeyilandela, zonke izinto bezisebenza futhi ziqhubeka nokuthuthuka. Ngaphansi kweso Lakhe, ngaphansi komthetho Wakhe, zonke izinto bezilokhu ziqhubeka nokuthuthuka zihambisana nokuphila komuntu. Akukho neyodwa into ekwazi ukuguqula le mithetho, akukho neyodwa futhi into engabulala le mithetho. Kungenxa yomthetho kaNkulunkulu othi zonke izinto kuyakwazi ukwanda, futhi ngenxa yomthetho Wakhe nokulawula Kwakhe okuthi zonke izinto kuzokwazi ukuqhubeka nokuphila. Lokhu kusho ukuthi ngaphansi komthetho kaNkulunkulu, zonke izinto kuba khona, kuyakhula, kuyanyamalala, kuphinde kuvuselelwe ngendlela ehlelekile. Uma kufika intwasahlobo, imvula ewumkhemezelo iletha lowo moya wentwasahlobo omanzisa umhlaba. Inhlalathi iyaqala incibilike, futhi utshani bukhuphuke busuka ngaphansi kwenhlalathi bese buqala ukuqhuma, ngenkathi izihlahla ziphenduka kancane kancane zibe luhlaza. Zonke lezi zinto eziphilayo ziveza ubungqabavu emhlabeni. Lokhu ukubonakala kwazo zonke izinto eziphilayo ziba khona futhi zikhula. Zonke izinhlobo zezilwane nazo ziyaphuma emigodini yazo zizwe imfudumalo yentwasahlobo kanye nokuqala konyaka omusha. Zonke izinto eziphilayo zethamela ukushisa ehlobo zijabulele imfudumalo elethwa yinkathi yonyaka. Zikhula ngamandla; izihlahla, utshani, kanye nazo zonke izinhlobo zezitshalo zikhula ngokushesha, bese ziqhakaza zithele izithelo. Zonke izinto eziphilayo zimatasatasa ehlobo, kubandakanya nabantu. Entwasabusika, izimvula ziletha ukuphola kwekwindla, bese zonke izinhlobo zezinto eziphilayo ziqala ukuzwa ukufika kwesikhathi sokuvuna. Zonke izinto eziphilayo zithela izithelo, nabantu baqale futhi bavune zonke izinhlobo zezinto ngoba sekuwa imikhiqizo yalezi zinto eziphilayo, ukulungiselela ukudla kwasebusika. Ebusika zonke izinto eziphilayo ziqala kancane kancane ukuphumula emakhazeni, zithule, abantu nabo bathatha ikhefu ngale nkathi yonyaka. Lezi zinguquko kusukela entwasahlobo kuya ehlobo kuya entwasabusika bese kufika ubusika—lezi zinguquko zonke zenzeka zilandela imithetho eyabekwa nguNkulunkulu. Uholo zonke izinto nesintu esebenzisa le mithetho futhi wakhele abantu impilo enothile futhi enhle, abalungiselele inhlalo enamazinga ahlukahlukene okushisa kanye nezinkathi zonyaka ezahluahlukene ukuba

---

baqhubeke nokuphila. Kulezi zindawo ezihlelekile zokuqhubeka nokuphila, abantu bakwazi ukuphila bande ngendlela ehlelekile. Abakwazi abantu ukuguqula le mithetho kanti akukho noyedwa umuntu noma into ephilayo ekwazi ukuyephula. Noma ngabe kunezinguquko eziningi esezenzekile—izilwandle sezibe amasimu, namasimu aba yizilwandle—le mithetho iyaqhubeka nokuba khona. Ikhona ngoba uNkulunkulu ukhona, nangenxa yokubusa Kwakhe nokuphatha Kwakhe. Kulolu hlobo lokuhleleka, inhlobo ebanzi, izimpilo zabantu ziqhubekela phambili ngale mithetho nemigomo. Le mithetho yazala izizukulwane ngezizukulwane zabantu kanti izizukulwane ngezizukulwane zabantu zaqhubeka nokuphila ngaphansi kwale mithetho. Abantu bayijabulele le ndawo ehlelekile yokuphila kanye nazo zonke izinto ezidalwe nguNkulunkulu ezidalela izizukulwane ngezizukulwane. Nakuba abantu bezwa ukuthi lezi zinhlobo zemithetho ziyimvelo, nakuba bezichitha ngokuphelele, nakuba futhi bengezwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu Nguye ohlela le mithetho, ukuthi uNkulunkulu ubusa phezu kwale mithetho, noma kungaba njani, uNkulunkulu uwubambile lo msebenzi ongaguquki. Inhloso Yakhe kulo msebenzi ongaguquki ukuthi umuntu aqhubeke nokuphila, ukuze abantu baqhubekele phambili.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele IX” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 180)**

Okokuqala, ngenkathi uNkulunkulu edala zonke izinto, wabekela izintaba imingcele, amathafa, izingwadule, amagquma, imifula, kanye namachibi amakhulukazi. Emhlabeni kunezintaba, amathafa, izingwadule, amagquma, kanye nezinhlobo zamanzi. Akuzona izinhlobo ezahlukenene zezimo zezindawo? UNkulunkulu wabeka imingcele phakathi kwazo zonke lezi zinhlobo ezahlukenene zezimo zendawo. Uma sikhuluma ngokubekwa kwemingcele, kusho ukuthi izintaba zicacisiwe ngokwazo, amathafa acacisiwe ngokwawo, izingwadule zinophawini wazo, amagquma anezindawo zawo ezimiyo. Kukhona futhi izinhlobo zamanzi amaningi anjengemifula kanye namachibi amakhulukazi. Okungukuthi, ngenkathi uNkulunkulu edala zonke izinto wehlukana izinto zonke ngokucacile. UNkulunkulu uhlelile ukuthi intaba izoba nesilinganiso sobude obuyizungezile bamakhilomitha amangaki, ithathe umkhawulo wobubanzi ongakanani futhi. Uhlelile futhi ukuthi mangaki amakhilomitha ebanga elizungeze ithafa nokuthi lithathe ibanga lobubanzi elingakanani. Ngenkathi edala zonke izinto wabheka futhi ibanga lobubanzi lezingwadule kanye nebanga lobubanzi lamagquma kanye nobungako bawo, kanye nokuthi ehlukeniswa yini—wakubheka konke lokhu. Wabheka ibanga lobungako bemifula kanye namachibi amakhulukazi ngenkathi ekudala—konke kunemingcele yakho. Ngakho sisho ukuthi uma sithi “imingcele”? Sisanda kukhuluma ngendlela uNkulunkulu abusa ngayo phezu kwazo zonke izinto ngokumisa imithetho yazo zonke izinto. Okungukuthi, ibanga nemingcele yezintaba akweluleki noma kufinyele ngenxa yokuphenduphenduka komhlaba noma ukudlula kwesikhathi.



---

Lokhu akunyakazi: Lokhu “kunganyakazi” kungumthetho kaNkulunkulu. Mayelana nezindawo zamathafa, ukuthi yini imikhawulo yazo, ukuthi zizungezwe yini, lokho kumiswe nguNkulunkulu. Kunomngcele, ngeke kuvele kuqubuke igqunyana nje noma kanjani phakathi nethafa. Ithafa ngeke ngokuphazima kweso liphenduke intaba—ngeke kwenzeke lokho. Imithetho nemingcele esikhulume ngakho kubhekiswe kulokhu. Ngokogwadule, ngeke silibale lapha iqhaza logwadule noma esinye isimo sendawo noma ukubukeka komhlaba, kuphela imingcele yalokhu. Ngaphansi komthetho kaNkulunkulu umkhawulo wogwadule nawo ngeke weluleke. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu ukunikeze umthetho, ibanga. Ubukhulu bakho kanye neqhaza okulibambileyo, umngcele okwehlukanisile, kanye nalapho kutholakala khona—lokhu kwesekelwe nguNkulunkulu. Ngeke kuleqe ibanga lakho, kusuke lapho kukhona, ngeke futhi kwandise indawo noma kanjani nje. Nakuba ukugeleza kwamanzi njengemifula namachibi amakhulu kuhlelekile futhi kuqhubeka, akukaze kuphume emkhawulweni okuwunikiwe noma kudlule imingcele okubekelwe yona. Konke kugeleza kubheke endaweni eyodwa ngendlela ehleliwe, kugeleze kubheke lapho kufanele khona. Ngakho ngaphansi kwemithetho yokubusa kukaNkulunkulu, akukho mfula nalichibi elizokoma noma kanjani nje, noma kushintshe indawo okugelezela kuyo noma kanjani nje noma kuguqule umthamo nokugeleza ngenxa yokuphenduphenduka komhlaba noma ngenxa yokudlula kwesikhathi. Konke lokhu kwaziwa nguNkulunkulu. Lokho kusho ukuthi, zonke izinto ezidalwe nguNkulunkulu phakathi kwesintu zinezindawo nemikhawulo okumisiwe. Okungukuthi, ngenkathi uNkulunkulu edala zonke izinto, imingcele yazo yamiswa futhi ngeke iguqulwe ngokuzenzakalela, ngeke yenziwe kabusha, noma ishintshwe. Kusho ukuthini ukuthi “ngokuzenzakalelayo”? Kusho ukuthi ngeke igudlulwe ngokungemthetho, yandiswe, noma ishintshwe esimeni sayo sokudalwa ngenxa yesimo sezulu, amazinga okushisa, noma ijubane umhlaba ophenduka ngalo. Isibonelo, intaba inokuphakama okuthile, iphansi layo linebanga elithile, iphakeme kusuka olwandle ngendlela ethile, futhi inohlaza oluyisilinganiso esithile. Konke lokhu kuhlelwe kwabalwa nguNkulunkulu futhi ngeke kuguqulwe ngokuzenzakalela. Ngokwamathafa, iningi labantu lakhe emathafeni, futhi akukho kugudluka kwesimo sezulu okuzothinta izindawo zabo noma ubunjalo bokuphila kwabo. Ngisho okuqukethwe yizindawo lezo ezahlukahlukene kanye nezimo zomhlaba ezadalwa nguNkulunkulu ngeke zigquke noma kanjani. Isibonelo, lokho okuyizinto ezakha ugwadule, izinto ezinqwabelene ngaphansi komhlaba, inani lesihlabathi eliqukethwe kanye nombala wesihlabathi, ugqinsi esiyilo—lokhu ngeke kuguqulwe ngokuzenzakalela. Kungani zingeke zigqule lezi zinto ngokuzenzakalela? Kungenxa yomthetho kaNkulunkulu kanye nokuphatha Kwakhe. Kuzo zonke lezi zimo zezwe kanye nezezindawo ezidalwe nguNkulunkulu, ukuphethe konke ngendlela ehleliwe nemiswe kahle. Ngakho zonke lezi zimo zezwe zisekhona eminyakeni eyizinkulungwane ezimbalwa, amashumi ezinkulungwane zeminyaka emva kokudalwa nguNkulunkulu. Zisayidlala indawo yazo ngayinye ngayinye. Nakuba ezikhathini ezithile

---

kusabheduka izintabamlilo, ngezikhathi ezithile kuqubuka ukunyikima komhlaba, kuphinde kube nokugudluka okubanzi komhlaba, uNkulunkulu akasoze nakancane avumele uhlobo oluthile lomhlaba ukuthi lulahlekelwe umsebenzi olwadalelwa wona. Kungesizathu salokhu kuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kuphela, ukubusa Kwakhe kanye nokuqonda Kwakhe le mithetho, ukuthi konke lokhu—konke lokhu okujatshulelwa ngumuntu nokubonwa ngumuntu—kuqhubeka nokuphila ngendlela ehlekile ezweni. Ngakho, kungani uNkulunkulu ephethe zonke lezi zinhlobo zezimo zezwe ezikhona ngale ndlela emhlabeni? Inhloso ukuthi izinto eziphilayo ezikhona ezindaweni zomhlaba ezahluahlukene zizokuba nendawo ezinzile, nokuthi zikwazi ukuqhubeka nokuphila zande kuleyo ndawo ezinzile. Zonke lezi zinto—ezinyakazayo kanye nezinganyakazi, eziphefumula ngamakhala kanye nalezo ezingaphefumuli—ziba yindawo eyehlukile ukuba umuntu akwazi ukuqhubeka nokuphila. Ukuphela kwalolu hlobo lwesimo sendawo olukwazi ukunakekela izizukulwane ngezizukulwane zomuntu, futhi yilolu hlobo kuphela lwendawo olukwazi ukuvumela umuntu aqhubeke nokuphila ngokuthula, izizukulwane ngezizukulwane.

Lokhu engisanda kukhuluma ngakho empeleni kuyisihloko esikhulu ngakho cishe sizwakala sikude nani, kodwa niyaqonda, akunjalo? Kusho ukuthi, imithetho kaNkulunkulu ekubuseni Kwakhe phezu kwazo zonke izinto ibalulekile—ibaluleke kakhulu! Simo sini esilindeleke ukwandulela izinto eziphilayo ukuba zikhule ngaphansi kwale mithetho? Kungenxa yokubusa kukaNkulunkulu. Kungenxa yokubusa Kwakhe ukuthi zonke izinto zenza imisebenzi yazo ngaphansi kokubusa Kwakhe. Isibonelo, izintaba zinakekela amahlathi, amahlathi bese enakekela aphinde avikele izinyoni eziyizinhlobonhlobo kanye nezilwane ezihlala kuwo. Amathafa ayisinyathelo esilungiselwe abantu ukuba batshale izitshalo kanye nezinyoni nezilwane ezinhlobonhlobo. Avumela abantu abaningi ukuthi bahlale emhlabeni owendlalekile kube nobungcono ezimpilweni zabantu. Amathafa futhi anezindawo zotshani—izindawo ezinkulu zotshani. Izindawo ezinotshani lezi ziwumhlaba wezimila. Zivikela inhlabathi ziphinde zinakekele izinkomo, izimvu, namahhashi aphila kulezi zindawo zotshani. Ugwadule nalo lunomsebenzi walo eliwenzayo. Akuyona indawo yokuhlala abantu; umsebenzi walo ukomisa izindawo ezinomhwamuko. Ukugeleza kwemifula namachibi amakhulukazi kuwusizo kubantu ngamanzi okuphuzwa. Noma yikuphi lapho kugelezela khona, abantu bazoba namanzi aphuzwayo, futhi izidingo zamanzi zazo zonke izinto ziyokwaneliseka ngokuseduze. Lena yimingcele ebekwe nguNkulunkulu yezindawo ezahluahlukene.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele IX” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 181)**

Ngenxa yokuthi le mingcele ibekwe nguNkulunkulu, izindawo eziningi ziholele enhlalweni nasempilweni eqhubekayo, kanti le nhlalo nempilo eqhubekayo ibe wusizo ezinhlotsheni

---

ezahlukahlukene zezinyoni kanye nezilwane kwaba khona nezindlela zokuqhubeka nokuphila. Ukusukela kulokhu imingcele yezindawo zokuqhubeka nokuphila ezintweni ezahlukahlukene eziphilayo ibe seyiba khona. Lokhu kuyiphuzu lesibili esizokhuluma ngalo ngokulandelayo. Okokuqala, zihlalaphi izinyoni, izilwane kanye nezinambuzane? Ingabe zihlala emahlathini nasemahlokozini? Yizindawo zazo lezi. Ngakho, ngaphandle kokubeka imingcele ezindaweni ezahlukahlukene zomhlaba, uNkulunkulu waphinde wabeka imingcele yezinyoni nezilwane ezahlukahlukene, izinhlanzi, izinambuzane kanye nezitshalo. Waphinda wabeka imithetho. Ngenxa yomahluko ezindaweni ezahlukahlukene zomhlaba kanye nangenxa yobukhona bezindawo ezahlukahlukene emhlabeni, izinhlobo ezahlukahlukene zezinyoni nezilwane, izinhlanzi, izinambuzane, kanye nezitshalo kunezindawo ezahlukahlukene okuqhubeka kuzo nokuphila. Izinyoni kanye nezilwane nezinambuzane kuhlala nezitshalo ezahlukahlukene, izinhlanzi ziphila emanzini, kanti izitshalo zikhula ezweni. Izwe lihlanganisa izindawo ezahlukahlukene ezifana nezintaba, amathafa, kanye namagquma. Lapho izinyoni nezilwane ziba nekhaya lazo elimiyo, azinakulokhu zizulazula, ziya noma ngaphi. Izindawo ezingamakhaya azo ngamahlathi nezintaba. Uma, ngelinye ilanga, izindawo ezingamakhaya azo bezingabhidlizwa, uhlelo beluyoba nesiphithiphithi. Masinyane emva kokuba yisiphithiphithi kwalolu hlelo, iyoba yini imiphumela yalokho? Ngobani abayolimala kuqala? (Ngumuntu.) Ngumuntu! Kule mithetho kanye nemigomo okwenziwe nguNkulunkulu, ngabe ikhona into exakile eniyibonile? Ngokwesibonelo, izindlovu zihamba ogwadule. Nike nakubona lokho? Ukuba bekunjalo, bekuyoba yinto engajwayelekile kakhulu, ngoba izindlovu zihlala kuyo yisehlathini, futhi liyindawo, yokuqhubeka nokuphila eziyilungiselwe nguNkulunkulu. Zinendawo yazo okuphilekayo kuyo kanye nekhaya lalo elimisiweyo, ngakho zingakwenzelani ukuthi ziye le nale? Ukhona oseke wabona amabhubesi nezingwe kuhamba ngasogwini lolwandle? Cha, anikaze nikubone. Ikhaya lamabhubesi nezingwe yihlathi nezintaba. Ukhona oseke wabona imikhoma noma oshaka basolwandle bebhukuda ogwadule? Cha, anikaze nikubone. Imikhoma noshaka kwakha amakhaya akho olwandle. Enhlalweni yabantu, bakhona abantu abahlala ndawonye namabhele ansundu? Bakhona abantu abahlala bezungezwe amapigogo noma ezinye izinyoni, ngaphandle nangaphakathi kwamakhaya abo? Ukhona oseke wabona izinkozi noma amadada asendle edlala nezinkawu? (Cha.) Lokhu kungaba yinto eyisimanga. Isizathu esenza ukuthi ngikhulume ngalezi zinto ezizwakala ziyisimanga ezindlebeni zenu ukuthi nginenze niqonde ukuthi zonke izinto ezadalwa nguNkulunkulu—noma ngabe zigxumekeke endaweni eyodwa noma ziphefumula ngamakhala azo—zinemithetho yazo yokuphila. Esikhathini eside ngaphambi kokuthi uNkulunkulu adale lezi zinto eziphilayo wayesezilungisele izindawo zazo eziyizindawo ezingamakhaya, izimo zezindawo zokuthi zikwazi ukuqhubeka nokuphila. Lezi zinto eziphilayo bezinezindawo zazo ezimiselwe ukuphila kuzo, ukudla kwazo, izindawo zazo ezingamakhaya ezimisiwe, izindawo zazo ezimisiwe ezifanele ukuphila kwazo, izindawo ezinezimo zokushisa

---

ezifanele ukuphila kwazo. Ngaleyo ndlela bezizozulazula noma zikubukele phansi ukuphila komuntu noma lokho okunethonya empilweni yazo. Yindlela lena uNkulunkulu aphatha ngayo zonke izinto, ehlinzeka isintu ngendawo enhle kakhulu yokuphila. Konke okuphilayo phakathi nazo zonke izinto, ngakunye, kunokudla kwakho okokusimamisa ukuphila ezindaweni zakho. Kulokho kudla, kubopheleke ukuba sendaweni yakho yokuzalwa ukuze kukwazi ukuqhubeka nokuphila. Endaweni eyilolo hlobo, kuyaphila, kuyanda, futhi kuqhubekela phambili kulandela imithetho uNkulunkulu akwakhele yona. Ngenxa yalezi zinhlobo zemithetho, ngenxa yokulungiselela kukaNkulunkulu okwandulelayo, zonke izinto ziphila ngokuzwana nesintu, futhi isintu kanye nazo zonke izinto kuyaphilisana.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele IX” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 182)**

UNkulunkulu wadala zonke izinto wabeka imingcele kukho; phakathi kwakho wayesenakekela zonke izinhlobo zezinto eziphilayo. Ngaso lesi sikhathi, wabuye walungisa izindlela ezahlukile zokuphila kwabantu, ngakho kuyabonakala ukuthi abantu abanayo nje indlela eyodwa yokuqhubeka nokuphila. Futhi abanayo inhlalo eyodwa abaqhubeka nokuphila kuyo. Sikhulumile ngaphambilini ngoNkulunkulu elungisa izinhlobo ezahlukahlukene zokudla kanye nemithombo yamanzi yabantu, okuyinto ebaluleke kakhulu ukuvumela ukuthi ukuphila kwesintu enyameni kuqhubeke. Nokho, kulaba bantu, akubona bonke abantu abaphila ngokusanhlamvu. Abantu banezindlela ezahlukahlukene zokuphila ngenxa yokwehlukahlukana kwezimo ezindaweni kanye nasezweni. Lezi zindlela zokuphila zonke zalungiselelwa nguNkulunkulu. Ngakho akubona bonke abantu abazinikele ekulimeni. Okungukuthi, akubona bonke abantu abathola ukudla ezitshalweni ezikhulayo. Leli yiphuzu lesithathu esizokhuluma ngalo: Imingcele yakhelwe izindlela ezahlukahlukene zokuphila kwabantu. Ngakho-ke yiziphi ezinye izindlela zokuphila abanazo abantu? Ngokwemithombo yokudla ehlukahlukene, yiziphi ezinye izinhlobo zabantu ezikhona? Ziningi izinhlobo okungaqalwa ngazo.

Eyokuqala yindlela yempilo yokuzingela. Wonke umuntu uyazi ukuthi lokho kuyini. Badlani abantu abaphila ngokuzingela? (Umdlalo.) Badla izinyoni kanye nezilwane zehlathi. “Umdlalo” yigama lesimanje. Abazingeli abazithathi njengomdlalo; bazithatha njengokudla, njengento ebagcina bephila nsuku zonke. Isibonelo, bathola inyamazane enezimpondo ezimagatshagatsha. Uma bethola le nyamazane bafana nomlimi ethola izitshalo enhlabathini. Umlimi uthola izitshalo enhlabathini, bese kuthi uma ebona izitshalo zakhe ajabule akhululeke. Umndeni angeke ulambe uma kunezitshalo ezizodliwa. Inhliziyo yakhe iyakhululeka aphinde azizwe anelisekile. Nomzingeli aphinde azizwe ekhululekile anelisekile uma ebuka akubambile ngoba akudingeki ukuthi akhathazeke ngokudla futhi. Kukhona okuzodliwa esidlweni

---

esilandelayo, asikho isidingo sokulamba. Lona ngumuntu ozingelayo ukuze aphile. Iningi labantu abaphila ngokuzingela baphila emahlathini ezintaba. Abalimi. Akulula ukuthola indawo engalinywa lapho, ngakho baphila ngezinto ezahlukahlukene eziphilayo, ngezinhlobonhlobo zezilwane ezizingelwayo. Wuhlobo lokuqala lolu lwempilo ehlukile kweyabantu abajwayelekile.

Uhlobo lwesibili wuhlobo lwempilo yabafuyi. Ingabe labo abafuyayo ukuze baphile bayalima? (Cha.) Ngakho benzani? Baphila kanjani? (Isikhathi esiningi, bafuya izinkomo nezimvu ukuze baphile, ebusika bahlaba imfuyo yabo badle. Ukudla kwabo yinyama yenkomo kanye neyemvu, futhi baphuza itiye elinobisi. Nakuba abelusi bematasatasa ngazo zozine izinkathi zonyaka, badla kahle. Banobisi oluningi, imikhiqizo yobisi, nenyama.) Abantu abafuya izilwane badla inyama yenkomo neyemvu ikakhulukazi, baphuza ubisi lwemvu nolwenkomo, bese begibela izinkunzi namahhashi ukuyokwelusa izilwane zawo emadlelweni, izinwele zipheshethwa wumoya, behlatshwa yilanga ebusweni. Abanayo ingcindezi yempilo yesimanje. Usuku lonke babona ububanzi besibhakabhaka esiluhlaza nezinkalo ezinotshani obuningi. Iningi labantu abelusa imihlambi yokuziphilisa bonke bahlala ezindaweni ezinotshani bayakwazi futhi ukuqhubeka nempilo yabo yokuzulazula izizukulwane ngezizukulwane. Nakuba impilo yezindawo zotshani ithi mayibe nesithukuthezi, iyimpilo enenjabulo. Akuyona impilo embi!

Uhlobo lwesithathu yimpilo yabadobi. Kunengxenyana encane yabantu ephila ngasolwandle noma eziqhingini ezincane. Laba bazungezwa ngamanzi, babhekene nolwandle. Laba bantu bayadoba ukuze baziphilise. Uyini umthombo wokudla walaba bantu abaziphilisa ngokudoba? Imithombo yabo yokudla ifaka zonke izinhlobo zenhlanzi, ukudla okuvela olwandle, neminye imikhiqizo yasolwandle. Abantu abaziphilisa ngokudoba abalimi umhlabathi, kodwa kunalokho badoba zonke izinsuku. Ukudla kwabo okuphambili kunezinhlobonhlobo zezinhlanzi nemikhiqizo yolwandle. Ngezinye izikhathi bahweba ngalezi zinto ukuze bathole irayisi, ufulawa, kanye nezidingo zansuku zonke. Loluhlobo olwehlukile lwempilo lolu lwabantu abaphila eduze namanzi. Labo abahlala ngasemanzini bethembele kuwo ukuze bathole ukudla kwabo, futhi ukudoba kuyimpilo yabo. Kungumthombo wokuphila nokudla kwabo.

Ngaphandle kwalabo abalimayo ukuze baziphilise, kukhona okukakhulukazi izinhlobo ezintathu zempilo ezibalwe ngenhla. Ngaphandle kwalabo abaphila ngokufuya, ukudoba, kanye nokuzingela, iningi labantu bayalima ukuze baziphilise. Badingani-ke abantu abaphila ngokulima? Badinga inhlabathi. Baphila ngokutshala izitshalo zezizukulwane. Bangatshala imifino, izithelo noma izinhlamvu, bathola ukudla kwabo nezezidingo zansuku zonke enhlabathini.

Yiziphi izimo eziwayelekile kulezi zinhlobo ezahlukahlukene zokuphila kwabantu? Azidingi ukunakekelwa okujwayeleke ezindaweni ukuze iqhubeka impilo? Okungukuthi, uma

---

abazingeli bebengalahlekelwa ngamahlathi ezintabeni noma yizinyoni kanye nezilwane, bebeyolahlekelwa yimpilo yabo. Ngakho uma abantu abaphila ngokuzingela belahlekelwa ngamahlathi asezintabeni bengasenazo nezinyoni kanye nezilwane, uma bengasenawo umthombo wempilo yabo, khona-ke inkombandlela leso sizwe esingayilandela nalapho lolu hlobo lwabantu olungaya ngakhona kuyinto engaziwa futhi bangase bavele banyamalale. Futhi bethembephile labo abafuyile ukuze baphile? Ababambelele kukho akuyona nje imfuyo yabo, kodwa yisimo senhlalo okuphila kuso imfuyo yabo—izindawo zotshani. Ukuba bezingekho izindawo zotshani, bebeyoyelukisa kuphi imfuyo yabo? Bezizodlani izinkomo nezimvu zabo? Ngaphandle kwemfuyo abantu abazulazulayo ngeke babe nokuphila. Ngaphandle komthombo wemfuyo yabo, laba bantu bebeyoya kuphi? Ukuqhubeka nokuphila bekuyoba lukhuni; bebengeke babe nalo ikusasa. Ngaphandle kwemithombo yamanzi, imifula namachibi amakhulukazi bekuzokoma. Ngabe beziyoqhubeka nokuphila lezo zinhlanzi ngaphandle kwamanzi eziphila ngawo? Lezo zinhlanzi bezingeke zibe khona. Ngabe laba bantu abancike emanzini nasezinhlanzini ngokuphila kwabo bebeyoqhubeka nokuphila? Uma bebengenakho ukudla, uma bebengenawo umthombo wokuphila kwabo, bebengeke labo bantu bakwazi ukuqhubeka nokuphila. Okusho ukuthi, lapho kuba nenkinga ngokuphila kwabo noma ngokuqhubeka kwabo nokuphila, lezo zizwe bezingeke zisakwazi ukuqhubeka nokuphila, futhi beziyonyamalala, beziyosuswa emhlabeni. Kanti uma labo abangabalimi nabaziphilisa ngakho bebelahlekelwa yinhlabathi, bebengeke bakwazi ukutshala izinto, bese bethola ukudla ezitshalweni ezinhlobonhlobo, bewuyoba yini umphumela walokho? Ngaphandle kokudla, bebengeke balambe baze bafe? Uma abantu belamba baze bafe, belungeke lolu hlobo lwabantu luphele? Ngakho lena yinhloso kaNkulunkulu yokucina izimo zenhlalo ezinhlobonhlobo. UNkulunkulu unenhloso eyodwa vo ekulondolozeni izindawo ezinhlobonhlobo okuphilwa kuzo, ukucina izinhlobo ezahluahlukene zabantu ezindaweni ezifanele—okungukunakekela zonke izinhlobo zabantu, ukunakekela abantu abaphila ezindaweni ezahluahlukene zomhlaba.

Uma zonke izinto zendalo bezingalahlekelwa yimithetho yazo, beziyoshabalala; uma imithetho yazo zonke izinto beyingalahleka, izinto eziphilayo phakathi kwazo zonke izinto bezingeke zikwazi ukuqhubekela phambili. Abantu nabo bebeyolahlekelwa yizimo zabo zenhlalo abancike kuzo ukuze baphile. Uma abantu bebelahlekelwa yikho konke lokho, bebengeke bakwazi ukuqhubeka nokuphila bandise izizukulwane ngezizukulwane. Isizathu esenze ukuthi abantu baphile kuze kube manje yingoba uNkulunkulu ubaphe zonke izinto zendalo ukuthi zibondle, zondle abantu ngezindlela ezahluahlukene. Kungenxa kaNkulunkulu kuphela ngoba enakekela abantu ngezindlela ezahluahlukene njengoba besaphila kuze kube yimanje, njengoba besaphila kuze kube yilolu suku lwanamuhla. Kulolu hlobo lwendawo emisiwe ukuba kuqhubeke impilo ngokuhle nokuhlekile, zonke izinhlobo zabantu emhlabeni, zonke izinhlobo

---

zezizwe zikwazi ukuphila ezindaweni ezinemikhawulo ebekiwe. Akekho okwazi ukweqela ngale kwale mikhawulo noma le mingcele ngoba uNkulunkulu oyahlukanisile. Kungani uNkulunkulu eyahlukanise ngale ndlela? Lokhu kubalulekile kubo bonke abantu—kubalulekile impela!

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele IX” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 183)**

Okwesine, uNkulunkulu wabeka imingcele phakathi kwezizwe ezahlukahlukene. Emhlabeni kukhona abantu abamhlophe, abantu abamnyama, abantu abansundu, kanye nabantu abampofu. Lezi yizinhlobo ezahlukahlukene zabantu. UNkulunkulu wayesemisa imikhawulo yezimpilo zalaba bantu abehlukahlukene ngezinhlobo zabo, bengakunakile nakukunaka lokho, abantu bahlala ezindaweni zabo ezifanelekile ukuba baqhubeke nokuphila ngaphansi kokulawula kukaNkulunkulu. Akekho umuntu okwazi ukuphumela ngaphandle kwalokhu. Isibonelo, abantu abamhlophe, yiziphi izindawo abahlala kuzo ikakhulukazi? Ikakhulukazi bahlala eYurophu naseMelika. Abantu abamnyama bahlala ikakhulukazi e-Afrika. Abantu abansundu bahlala ikakhulu eNingizimu-Mpumalanga ye-Asia naseNingizimu ye-Asia, njengaseThailand, e-India, eMyanmar, eVietnam, kanye naseLaos. Abantu abampofu ngombala bahlala ikakhulukazi e-Asia, okungukuthi eChina, eJapan, eNingizimu Korea, kanye nasezindaweni ezifuze lezo. UNkulunkulu utshale zonke lezi zinhlobo ezahlukahlukene zezizwe ukuze lezi zizwe ezahlukahlukene zitshaleke ezindaweni ezahlukahlukene zomhlaba. Kulezi zingxeny eahlukahlukene zomhlaba, uNkulunkulu walungisa kudala izindawo zokuphila ezifanele uhlobo ngalunye lwesizwe sabantu. Kulezi zimo zenhlalo nokuphila, uNkulunkulu ubalungisele inhlabathi ngemibala yawo kanye nangesakhiwo. Ngamanye amazwi, akufani ukwakheka kwemizimba yabantu abamhlophe nokwemizimba yabamnyama, futhi behlukene ngisho nasekwakhekeni kwemizimba yabantu bezinye izinhlanga. Ngenkathi uNkulunkulu edala zonke izinto, wayeselungisile vele izimo zenhlalo nokuphila kwaleso sizwe. Inhloso Yakhe kulokho kwakungukuthi kuthi uma lolo hlobo lwabantu luqala ukwanda, lapho beqala ukukhula ngokwesibalo, bakwazi ukunamathela emkhawulweni lowo. Ngaphambi kokuthi uNkulunkulu abadale abantu wayesekucabangile konke lokhu—wayenika iYurophu neMelika kubantu abamhlophe ezobavumela ukuthi bathuthuke baphile. Ngakho-ke ngenkathi uNkulunkulu edala umhlaba wayesenalo isu, wayenenhloso nesifiso ngayezokubeka kuleyo naleyo ngxenye yezwe, nokuthi yini eyayizonakekeleka kulelo zwe. Isibonelo, uNkulunkulu kudalo wahlela ukuthi yiziphi izintaba, nganjani amathafa, mingaki imithombo yamanzi, luhlobo luni lwezinyoni nezilwane, yiziphi izinhlanzi, nokuthi yiziphi izitshalo ezizoba kulelo zwe. Ngenkathi elungisa isimo senhlalo nokuphila kohlobo oluthile lomuntu, lwesizwe uNkulunkulu wabheka izinto eziningi eziyizidingo: uhlobo lomhlaba, ukwakheka komhlabathi, izinhlobo zezinyoni nezilwane,

---

ubukhulu bezinhlobo ezahlu kahlu kene zezinhlanzi, ukwakheka kwezinhlanzi, izilinganiso ezahlu kahlu kene zamanzi, kanye nezinhlobo ezahlu kahlu kene zezitshalo.... UNkulunkulu wayekade ekulungise kudala lokho. Lolo hlobo lwesimo yisimo sokuphila uNkulunkulu asidala wasilungise abantu abamhlophe futhi esingesabo ngokwemvelo. Ingabe senibonile ukuthi ngenkathi uNkulunkulu edala zonke izinto, wakujulela ngomcabango futhi wenza izinto ngohlelo? (Yebo. Imibono kaNkulunkulu ngezinhlobo ezahlu kahlu kene zabantu zinokukhulu ukucabanga. Ezindaweni zokuphila kwezinhlobo ezahlu kahlu kene zabantu, walungisa izinhlobo zezinyoni nezilwane kanye nezinhlobo zezinhlanzi, inani lezintaba kanye nenani lamathafa okwakumele abe khona. Konke kwenziwa ngokukhulu ukucabanga kanye nokunemba.) Isibonelo, kudla kuni okudliwa ikakhulukazi ngabantu abamhlophe? Ukudla okudliwa ngabantu abamhlophe kwehluke kakhulu ekudleni okudliwa ngabantu base-Asia. Ukudla ikakhulu okudliwa ngabantu abamhlophe kunenyama phambili, amaqanda, ubisi, nenyama yenkukhu. Okusanhlamvu njengesinkwa nerayisi akubalulekile kubekwa eputetini eliseceleni. Nangenkathi bedla isaladi lemifino, babeka inyama eyosiwe noma inkukhu kuyo. Noma sebedla ukudla okunokolweni, bafaka kukho ushizi, amaqanda, noma inyama. Okungukuthi, ukudla okuvelele kubo akuhambisani nokolweni noma nerayisi; badla inyama eningi noshizi ikakhulu. Bavame ukuphuza amanzi ayiqhwa ngoba basuke bedle ukudla okunezithako ezisesilinganisweni esiphakeme. Ngakho abantu abamhlophe banomfutho kakhulu. Lena yimithombo yempilo yabo, izimo zabo senhlalo wazilungisa uNkulunkulu, wabavumela ukuthi babe nalolo hlobo lwempilo. Lwahlukile lolo hlobo lwempilo ezimpilweni zabantu bezinye izinhlanga. Akukho okulungile noma okungalungile kule mpilo—umuntu uzalwa nayo, ilungiswe ngaphambilini nguNkulunkulu kanti ingenxa yokubusa kukaNkulunkulu nokuhlela Kwakhe. Lolu hlobo lwesizwe lunempilo ethile nemithombo ethile yokuphila ekhona ngenxa yobuzwe balo, futhi nangenxa yesimo senhlalo nokuphila okulungiselwe lona nguNkulunkulu. Nisangasho nina nithi leso simo senhlalo nokuphila uNkulunkulu asilungisele abantu abamhlophe kanye nokudla kwansuku zonke abakuthola kuleso simo senhlalo sinothile futhi sinenala.

UNkulunkulu ulungisile futhi izindawo eziyisidingo sokuphila zezinye izinhlanga. Kukhona nabantu abamnyama—batholakala kuphi abantu abamnyama? Batholakala ikakhulukazi maphakathi kanye naseningizimu ye-Afrika. Yini uNkulunkulu abalungisele yona kulolu hlobo lwesimo senhlalo ukuba baqhubeke nokuphila? Amahlathi afudumele, zonke izinhlobo zezinyoni kanye nezilwane, izingwadule nazo zikhona, kanye nazo zonke izinhlobo zezitshalo ezihambisana nawo. Banemithombo yamanzi, izindlela ezingenisa imali, kanye nokudla. UNkulunkulu akazange abacwase. Noma ngabe kunjani noma ngabe benzeni, ukuphila kwabo akukaze kube yinkinga. Nabo banendawo ethile kanye nesigodi esithile engxenyeni yomhlaba.



---

Make sikhulume kancane ngabantu abampofu manje. Abantu abampofu batholakala ikakhulu e-Orient. Yini umahluko phakathi kwezindawo nomhlaba kanye nalapho kutholakala khona i-Orient ne-Occident? Ku-Orient, ingxenye enkulu yalelo zwe inenhlabathi enothile, inothe ngezinto kanye nangamaminerali. Okungukuthi, zonke izinhlobo zemithombo engaphezulu nengaphansi komhlaba zikhona ngobuningi. Kuleli dlanzana labantu, kulesiya sizwe, uNkulunkulu uphinde ulungisa nenhlabathi ehambisana naso, isimo sezulu, kanye nezindawo zomhlaba ezahluhahlukene ezisifanele. Nakuba kunomahluko omkhulu phakathi kwezindawo zomhlaba kanye nezimo zenhlalo kwabase-Occident, ukudla okuyisidingo sabantu, impilo yabo, kanye nemithombo yokuqikelela ukuphila wakuhlela uNkulunkulu. Umahluko kubo nakubantu abamhlophe base-Occident usenhlalweni kuphela. Kodwa iyiphi into eyodwa okumele ngitshele yona? Inani lohlanga oluseMpumalanga liphakeme kakhulu, ngakho uNkulunkulu wengeza kulo mhlaba izinto eziningi ezahluke kwezaseNtshonalanga. Kule ngxenye yomhlaba, wengeza izinhlobo zesimo somhlaba eziningi ezahluhahlukene kanye nezinto eziningi. Imithombo yemvelo miningi nayo; umhlaba wakhona uhlukahlukene nawo, ukulingene ukunakekela isibalo esikhulu sesizwe saseMpumalanga. Okuwumahluko eNtshonalanga ukuthi eMpumalanga—kusukela eningizimu kuya enyakatho, kusukela empumalanga kuya entshonalanga—isimo sezulu singcono kunesaseNtshonalanga. Izinkathi ezine zonyaka zihlukaniswe ngokucacile, amazanga okushisa nokubanda ayemukeleka, imithombo yemvelo miningi, kanti izindawo zemvelo nezinhlobo zomhlaba zingcono kunesaseNtshonalanga. Kungani uNkulunkulu enza lokhu? UNkulunkulu wenza izinto ezilinganayo phakathi kwabantu abamhlophe nabampofu. Kusho ukuthini lokhu? Kusho ukuthi yonke ingxenye yokudla kwabo, izinto abazisebenzisayo, lokho okujatshulelwa ngabantu abamhlophe ingcono kunejatshulelwa ngabantu abampofu. Nokho, uNkulunkulu akakhethi sizwe. UNkulunkulu wapha abantu abampofu isimo senhlalo esihle kakhudlwana nesingcono ukuba baphile kuso. Lokhu kuwukulingana.

UNkulunkulu unqume phambilini ukuthi yiziphi izinhlobo zabantu okufanele zihlale kuyiphi ingxenye yomhlaba; abantu bangakwazi yini ukweqa le mikhawulo? (Cha, ngeke.) Yinto eyisimanga lena! Noma kungaba nezimpi noma ukweqiwa komthetho ngezikhathi ezahluhahlukene noma ngezikhathi ezithile, lezi zimpi, lokho kweqiwa komthetho akukwazi nakancane ukubhidliza izimo zenhlalo nokuphila uNkulunkulu azimise phambilini ezimisela isizwe ngasinye. Lokho kusho ukuthi, uNkulunkulu ubeke uhlobo oluthile lwabantu engxenyeni ethile yomhlaba kanti ngeke bakwazi ukuphuma kulowo mkhawulo. Noma ngabe abantu banohlobo oluthile lokufisa ukubona ngaleya ngokushintsha noma ngokwandisa indawo yabo, ngaphandle kwemvume kaNkulunkulu, kulukhuni ukuthi bakuzuze lokho. Kungaba lukhuni kakhulu ukuphumelela. Isibonelo, abantu abamhlophe babefuna ukwelula umhlaba wabo base

---

bethatha amanye amazwe. AmaJamane awathatha amanye amazwe, iNgilandi yangena e-India. Kwaba yini umphumela? Ekugcineni behluleka. Sibonani kulokho kwehluleka? Okunqunywe nguNkulunkulu ngaphambilini akuvumelekile ukuthi kubhidlizwe. Ngakho, noma ungamkhulu kangakanani umfutho obonakale ekukhuleni kweNgilandi, ekugcineni kwakusadingeka bahoxe, bashiye izwe lisaqhubeka nokuba ngele-India. Labo abahlala kulelo zwe basengamaNdiya, abawona amaNgisi. Lokhu kungoba yinto uNkulunkulu angayivumeli. Abanye babacwaningi bomlando noma bepolitiki bayenzile imiqulu yocwaningo ngalokhu. Banikeza izizathu ezishoyo ukuthi kungani iNgilandi yehluleka, bayasho ukuthi kungoba isizwe esithile asikwazanga ukunqobeka, bathi kungaba futhi yisizathu esibandakanya abantu.... Lezi akuzona izizathu eziyizo ngempela. Isizathu sangempela ngesithi kungoba uNkulunkulu—akavumeli lokhu. UNkulunkulu uba nesizwe esihlala endaweni ethile ezweni asihlalise lapho, kanti uma uNkulunkulu engasivumeli ukuthi sisuke lapho asisoze sasuka. Uma uNkulunkulu ethula umkhawulo waso, sizohlala kulowo mkhawulo. Umuntu akakwazi ukuzikhulula noma ukuphuma kule mikhawulo. Lokhu kuliqiniso. Noma ngabe makhulu kangakanani amandla abephuli mithetho noma ngabe kabanamandla kangakanani labo umthetho owephulwa kubo, impumelelo yabo incike kuNkulunkulu ekugcineni. Ukunqumile lokhu phambilini kanti akekho ongakuguqula.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele IX” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 184)**

Uma sibheka ngeso lemithetho ebekwe nguNkulunkulu enzela ukuthi kukhule yonke into, ngabe bonke abantu, noma ngabe bayiluphi uhlobo, abaphila ngaphansi kokuhlinzeka kukaNkulunkulu—akukhona ukuthi bonke baphila ngaphansi kokunakekelwa Nguye? Uma bekungathiwa le mithetho isusiwe noma uma ngabe uNkulunkulu ubengazange abeke lolu hlobo lwemithetho kumuntu, ukubikezela kwabo bekuzoba njani? Emva kokuthi abantu belahlekelwe yizimo zenhlalo ezejwayelekile abaphila kuzo, bebezoba nayo imithombo yokudla? Kubukeka kungenzeka kube yinkinga ukudla. Uma abantu belahlekelwa yimithombo yokudla, okusho ukuthi, uma bengakwazi ukuthola okokudla bangabambelela izinsuku ezingaki? Kungenzeka behluleke ukubambelela ngisho inyanga eyodwa, futhi ukuphila kwabo kungaba yinkinga. Ngakho izinto ngayinye ngayinye azenzile uNkulunkulu ukuba abantu baqhubeke baphile, bande, futhi basimame kubalulekile. Yonke into ngayinye ngayinye uNkulunkulu ayenzayo kuzo zonke izinto isondelene futhi kayehlukaniseki nokuphila kwabantu. Uma ukuphila komuntu kuba yinkinga, ngabe ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kungaqhubeka? Ngabe ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kusekhona? Ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kuhambisana nokuphila kwawo wonke umuntu amnakekelayo, ngakhoi noma ngabe yini uNkulunkulu ayilungisela zonke izinto kanye nalokho

---

akwenzela abantu, konke kuyisidingo Kuye, futhi kubaluleke kakhulu ekuphileni komuntu. Uma le mithetho ebekwe nguNkulunkulu ezintweni zonke bekungagudlukwa kuyo, uma le mithetho beyingephulwa noma ithikanyezwe, izinto zonke bezingeke zikwazi ukuqhubeka nokuba khona, izimo zenhlalo nokuphila kwabantu bezingeke ziqhubeka nokuba khona, ukunakekeleka kwansuku zonke, nabo bebengeyuba khona. Ngaleso sizathu, ukuphatha kukaNkulunkulu kokusindiswa kwabantu bekungeke kube khona nakho.

Yonke into esixoxe ngayo, noma incane kanjani, yonke inamathele yaxhumana nokuphila kwawo wonke umuntu ngamunye ngamunye. Nizothi-ke, “Lokhu okhuluma ngakho kukhulu kakhulu, asikwazi ukukubona,” kanti futhi kungaba nabantu abathi “Lokhu okhuluma ngakho akungithinti nakancane mina.” Nokho, ungakhohlwa ukuthi uphila njengengxenywe yazo zonke izinto; uyilungu lazo zonke izinto ekubuseni kukaNkulunkulu. Azikwazi izinto zonke ukwehlukaniswa nokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu, kanti futhi akukho noyedwa umuntu ongazehlukanisa nokuphatha Kwakhe. Ukulahlekelwa ukubusa Kwakhe kanye nokulahlekelwa ukuhlinzeka Kwakhe kungasho ukuthi izimpilo zabantu, nokuphila kwabo enyameni kungashabalala. Lokhu ukubaluleka kukaNkulunkulu ekwakheni izimo zenhlalo nokuphila komuntu. Akunandaba ukuthi uyisiphi isizwe noma uhlala kuliphi izwe, kungaba seNtshonalanga noma eMpumalanga—awukwazi ukuzehlukana nezimo zenhlalo nokuphila ezenzelwe abantu nguNkulunkulu, nokuthi ngeke ukwazi ukuzehlukana wena nokunakekela kanye nokuhlinzekwa kwezimo zenhlalo nokuphila ezibekwe Nguye ezibekela abantu. Noma ngabe impilo yakho iyiphi, wethembele kukuphi ukuphila, futhi wethembele kukuphi ukugcina impilo yakho yenyama, awukwazi ukuzehlukana nokubusa kukaNkulunkulu nokuphatha Kwakhe. Abanye abantu bathi: “Angiyena umlimi, angiphili ngokutshala izitshalo. Angethembele emazulwini ukuthi ngithole ukudla, ngakho angiphili endaweni ebekwe nguNkulunkulu ukuthi ngiphile ngayo. Lolo hlobo lwendawo alukaze lunginike lutho.” Kulungile lokhu na? Uthi awutshali izitshalo ukuthi uphile, ngabe awukudli okusanhlamvu? Awuyidli inyama namaqanda? Awuyidli imifino nezithelo? Konke okudlayo, zonke lezi zinto ozidingayo, kazehlukane nendawo ophila kuyo ebekelwe abantu nguNkulunkulu. Futhi umthombo wakho konke okudingwa ngabantu awukwazi ukwehlukana nezinto zonke ezadalwa nguNkulunkulu, okuyizinhlobo zezindawo eziphilisayo. Amanzi owaphuzayo, izingubo ozigqokayo, kanye nazo zonke izinto ozisebenzisayo—yikuphi kulokho okungatholakali ezintweni zonke? Abanye abantu bathi: “Kukhona izinto ezingatholakali kwezinye izinto.” Uyabona, ipulastiki ayiveli kuzo zonke izinto. Iyikhemikhali, yakhiwe ngumuntu.” Kulungile lokhu? Ipulastiki yakhiwe ngumuntu, iyikhemikhali, empeleni zivelaphi izinto eziyakhile? Indabuko yezinto isezintweni ezadalwa nguNkulunkulu. Izinto ozijabulelayo, ozibonayo, into ngayinye kuzo zonke ozibonayo ivela kuzo zonke izinto ezidalwe

---

nguNkulunkulu. Lokho kusho ukuthi, noma ngabe yisiphi isizwe, noma ngabe iyiphi impilo, noma ngabe luhlobo luni lwenhlalo nokuphila abantu abakuyo, abakwazi ukuzehlukhanisa nokuhlinzeka kukaNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele IX” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 185)**

Nokho ulwazi ngoNkulunkulu uma luluningi ezinhliziyweni zabantu yilo olukalayo ukuthi unasiphi isikhala ezinhliziyweni zabo. Nokho ulwazi oluningi ngoNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo lubheke ukuthi mkhulu kangakanani uNkulunkulu ezinhliziyweni zabo. Uma uNkulunkulu omaziyo engenalutho futhi engacacile, kungukuthi uNkulunkulu okholwa kuye akanalutho futhi akacacile. UNkulunkulu omaziyo uphelela kuphela emkhawulweni wokuphila kwakho, futhi akahlangene ngalutho noNkulunkulu oliqiniso uqobo Lwakhe. Ngalokho, ukwazi izenzo eziwuqobo zikaNkulunkulu, ukwazi ubuqiniso bukaNkulunkulu kanye namandla Akhe, ukwazi ubuqiniso bobuyena uNkulunkulu uqobo, ukwazi lokho anakho kanye nayikho, ukwazi lokho akukhombisile ngaphezu kwazo zonke izinto—lokho kubaluleke kakhulu kuwo wonke umuntu olandela ulwazi lukaNkulunkulu. Lokhu kunemithelela eqondene ngqo nokuthi ingabe abantu bangangena yini oqotsheni lweqiniso. Uma ubeka imingcele ephelela emazwini kuphela ekuqondeni kwakho uNkulunkulu, uma ubeka imingcele ephelela olwazini lwakho oluncane, umusa kaNkulunkulu owubalayo, noma ubufakazi bakho obuncane kuNkulunkulu, ngalokho ngithi uNkulunkulu okholwa kuye akuyena ngempela uNkulunkulu weqiniso Uqobo Lwakhe futhi kungashiwo ukuthi uNkulunkulu omkholwayo unguNkulunkulu wokuzakhela engqondweni, akuyena uNkulunkulu weqiniso. Lokhu kungoba uNkulunkulu weqiniso nguyi kuphela obusa phezu kwezinto zonke, lokho kuya kuzo zonke izinto, olawula izinto zonke. Nguyi ophethe isigcino sabo bonke abantu—Nguyi ophethe isigcino sayo yonke into. Imisebenzi kanye nezenzo zikaNkulunkulu engikhuluma ngaye kazigcini kuphela engxenyeni encane yabantu. Okungukuthi, akugcini nje kubantu abamlandelayo njengamanje. Izenzo Zakhe zivela kuzo zonke izinto, ekuqhubekeni nokuba khona kwazo zonke izinto, kanye nasemithethweni yokuguquka kwazo zonke izinto.

Uma ungakwazi ukubona noma ukuzwa noma yisiphi isenzo sikaNkulunkulu kuzo zonke izinto, ngeke ukwazi ukuba ngufakazi wezenzo Zakhe. Uma ungakwazi ukuba ngufakazi kaNkulunkulu, uma uqhubeka nokukhuluma ngoNkulunkulu omncane lo omaziyo, lo Nkulunkulu ophela emibonweni yakho kuphela, osemqondweni wakho omfushane, uma uqhubeka nokukhuluma ngalolo hlobo lukaNkulunkulu, ngalokho uNkulunkulu akasoze akuncoma ukukholwa kwakho. Uma unobufakazi ngoNkulunkulu, uma usebenzisa ukuthi uwujabulela kanjani umusa kaNkulunkulu, wamukela ukuyala kukaNkulunkulu kanye

---

nokuthobisa Kwakhe, ujabulela izibusiso Zakhe ebufakazini bakho Ngaye, lokho akwanele kakhulu, kukude nokumanelisa. Uma ufuna ukuba nobufakazi kuNkulunkulu ngendlela ehambisana nentando Yakhe, unobufakazi ngoNkulunkulu uqobo oliqiniso, ngaleyo ndlela kumele ukubone lokho uNkulunkulu anakho nayikho ukubona ezenzweni Zakhe. Kumele ubone igunya likaNkulunkulu ekulawuleni Kwakhe zonke izinto, bese ubona iqiniso lokuthi ubahlinzeka kanjani abantu bonke. Uma wamukela kuphela ukuthi ukudla kwakho nokuphuza kwansuku zonke nokuthi izidingo zakho empilweni zivela kuNkulunkulu, kodwa ungaliboni iqiniso lokuthi uNkulunkulu uhlinzekela bonke abantu ngezinto zonke, ukuthi uholo bonke abantu ngokubusa Kwakhe phezu kwazo zonke izinto, ngalokho awusoze wakwazi ukuba nobufakazi ngoNkulunkulu. Yini inhloso yami ngokusho konke lokhu? Ukuze ningakuthathi kalula lokhu, ukuze ningakhulwa nje ukuthi lezi zihloko engikhulume ngazo azinasidingo ezimpilweni zenu, futhi ukuze ningazithathi lezi zihloko njengohlobo nje lolwazi noma lomthetho. Uma nilalela ngaleyo ndlela yokuziphatha, ngeke nizuze lutho. Nizolilahla leli thuba lokwazi uNkulunkulu.

Yini inhloso yami ekukhulumeni ngazo zonke lezi zinto? Inhloso yami ukwenza abantu bamazi uNkulunkulu, ukwenza abantu baqonde izenzo zikaNkulunkulu ezibonakalayo. Uma sewumqonda uNkulunkulu uzazi nezenzo Zakhe, kungaleso sikhathi kuphela lapho uzoba nethuba khona noma namandla okumazi. Uma, ngokwesibonelo nje, ufuna ukuqonda umuntu, wenza njani ukuthi umazi? Ngabe kuba ukumbona ingaphandle lakhe? Ngabe kuba ukumbuka ukuthi ugqokeni, ugqoke kanjani? Ngabe kuba ukubheka ukuthi uhamba kanjani? Kungaba ukubheka ukuthi ulwazi lwakhe lugcinaphi? (Cha.) Ngakho umqonda kanjani umuntu? Wahlulela ngokukhuluma kwakhe kanye nokuziphatha, ngemicabango yalowo muntu, ngakushoyo nakuvezayo. Yiyona ndlela lena ongamazi ngayo umuntu, ongamqonda ngayo. Ngokunjalo, uma nifuna ukwazi uNkulunkulu, uma nifuna ukuqonda izibonakaliso Zakhe, uhlangothi Lwakhe oluyiqiniso, kumele nimazi ngezenzo Zakhe kanye nangento ngayinye ayenza ibe yisibonakaliso. Lena iyona ndlela enhle kunazo zonke, futhi ngukuphela kwendlela leyo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele IX” encwadini ethi Izwi Livelya Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 186)**

Ngenkathi uNkulunkulu edala zonke izinto, wasebenzisa zonke izinhlobo zezindlela namasu ukuletha ukulingana kuzo, ukulinganisa izimo zenhlobo nokuphila ezintabeni nasemachibinikazi, ukulinganisa izimo zokuphila ezitshalweni kanye nasezinhlotsheni zonke zezilwane, izinyoni, izinambuzane—inhloso yakhe kwakungukuvumela zonke izinhlobo zokuphilayo ukuthi kuphile kwande kulandela imithetho ayeyibekile. Azikho izinto zendalo ezingaphuma kule mithetho,

---

futhi ayikwazi ukwephulwa. Kukulolu hlobo lwempilo ejwayelekile lapho abantu bekwazi khona ukuphila ngokuphepha bande, izizukulwane ngezizukulwane. Uma izidalwa eziphilayo zeqa inani noma imikhawulo ebekwe nguNkulunkulu, noma zeqa isivinini ezikhula ngaso, izikhathi, noma inani lazo ngaphansi kokubusa Kwakhe, isimo senhlalo nokuphila komuntu kungahlukumezeka ngamazinga ahlu kahlukeni okuphazamiseka. Ngasikhathi sinye, ukuphila komuntu kungaba sengcupheni. Uma uhlobo olulodwa lwezidalwa eziphilayo lulukhulu ngesibalo, luzoqola abantu ngokudla, kubhidlike imithombo yamanzi abantu, kuphinde kulimale izindawo zabantu. Ngaleyo ndlela, ukuzalana kwabantu noma indlela abaphila ngayo kungathinteka masinya. Isibonelo, amanzi abalulekile kukho zonke izinto. Uma kuba namagundane, izintuthwane, isikhonyane, namasele, noma zonke izinhlobo zezinye izilwane okuningi kakhulu, ziyophuza amanzi amaningi ngokwengeziwe. Uma inani lamanzi eziwaphuzayo likhula, kuleli nani lemithombo yamanzi okuphuza elimisiwe kanye nezindawo zamanzi, amanzi okuphuzwa ngabantu kanye nemithombo yawo kuzoncipha, bese beweswela amanzi. Uma amanzi aphuzwa ngabantu onakala, engcola, noma enqamuka ngenxa yazo zonke izinhlobo zezilwane esezandile ngesibalo, kuleso simo senhlalo nokuphila, ukuphila komuntu kuzophazamiseka ngokujulile. Uma kuba nohlobo olulodwa noma izinhlobo eziningi zezinto eziphilayo okwedlula inani elifanele, umoya, amazinga okushisa, umhwamuko, kanye nobungako bomoya endaweni okuphila kuyo umuntu kuzoba noshevu ozokubhidliza ngamazinga angafani. Ngokunjalo, ngaphansi kwalezi zimo, ukuphila kanye nesigcino somuntu kuzoba sengcupheni kuleyo ndawo nenhlalo. Ngakho, uma abantu belahlekelwa ngukulingana, umoya abawuphefumulayo uzokonakala, amanzi abawaphuzayo azongcola, kuthi amazinga okushisa abawadingayo aguquke, athinteki ngezindlela ezahlu kahlukeni. Uma lokho kwenzeka, izindawo zokuphila ezingezesintu ngokwendalo zizothinteka ngokubanzi futhi zibhekane nezinsalele. Ngaphansi kwalolu hlobo lwesimo lapho izindawo zenhlalo nokuphila kwabantu sekubhidlikile khona, siyoba yini isigcino somuntu kanye nezinto zakhe? Yinkinga ejulile kakhulu lena! Ngenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu uyazi ukuthi ziyini zonke izinto kubantu, neqhaza lazo zonke izinto azidala, luhlobo luni lwethonya ezinalo kubantu, nokuthi inzuzo eziyiletha kumuntu inkulu kangakanani—enhliziweni kaNkulunkulu ikhona indlela yakho konke lokhu futhi Nguye olawula konke kuzo zonke izinto azidala, ngakho-ke ngokwenzela abantu, zonke izinto azenzayo zibalulekile kakhulu—ziyisidingo esikhulu. Ngalokho lapho ubona izinto ezithile zezindawo phakathi kwezinye, noma imithetho ethile yemvelo kwezinye izinto, imithetho phezu kwezinye izinto, ngeke usasingabaza isidingo sento ngayinye eyadalwa nguNkulunkulu. Ngeke usawasebenzisa amazwi anokungazi ukwenza izahlulelo ezingekho emthethweni ngohlelo lukaNkulunkulu ezintweni zonke kanye nasezindleleni ezahlu kahlukeni ahlinzeka ngazo umuntu. Ngeke futhi wenze izahlulelo budlabha ngemigomo kaNkulunkulu ezintweni zonke azidala.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 187)**

Ngokomhlaba wezinto ezibambekayo, uma abantu kunezinto nezehlakalo abangaziqondi, bangafuna ulwazi ngalezo zinto, kungenjalo kukhona nezinye izinhla abangazisebenzisa ukuthola imvelaphi kanye nezincazelo ngalezo zinto. Kodwa uma kuyiwa kulona omunye umhlaba okuyiwo esikhuluma ngawo namuhla—umhlaba kamoya otholakala ngale komhlaba wezinto ezibambekayo—abanazo abantu izinsiza noma izinhla zokubasiza ukuthi bafunde noma yini ngawo. Kungani ngisho kanje? Kungoba emhlabeni wabantu, yonke into ethintana nomhlaba wezinto ezibambekayo ayehlukaniseki nobukhona bomuntu, kanti ngenxa yokuthi abantu bakholwa ukuthi yonke into emhlabeni wezinto ezibambekayo ayehlukaniseki nempilo yabo ebuswa yizinto ezibambekayo, abaningi bazi leyo mpilo noma bayayibona kuphela, babona izinto ezibambekayo eziphambi kwamehlo abo kuphela, izinto ezibonakala kubo. Bese kuzothi uma kubhekiswa emhlabeni kamoya—okungukuthi, yonke into engeyomhlaba lona omunye—kuba yinto evumelekile ukuthi sithi abaningi kubantu abakholwa. Ngoba abantu abakuboni, futhi bakholwa ukuthi akudingeki baziqonde lezo zinto, noma bazazi, bangasho lutho futhi ngokuthi kuza kanjani ukuthi umhlaba kamoya wehluke kakhulu kangaka emhlabeni wezinto ezibambekayo futhi, kuNkulunkulu, kuvulekile—nakuba, kubantu, kuyimfihlo futhi akuvulekile—ngakho kulukhuni ukuthi abantu bathole indlela yokuqonda izingxenye ezehlukahlukene zalo mhlaba. Izingxenye ezehlukene engizokhuluma ngazo ngomhlaba kamoya zithinta ubukhulu kanye nokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu. Angembuli imimangaliso, noma nginitshale ngezimfihlo enifisa ukuzithola, ngoba lokho kuthinta ubukhulu bukaNkulunkulu, indlela apha ngayo, kanye nendlela uNkulunkulu ahlinzekela ngayo, ngalokho ngizokhuluma ngohlangothi okubalulekile ukuthi nilwazi.

Okokuqala, manginibuze umbuzo: Ngokwemiqondo yenu, yini umhlaba kamoya? Uma sikhuluma nje jikelele, lowo umhlaba ongale komhlaba wezinto ezibambekayo, umhlaba ongabonakali futhi ongathinteki kubantu. Kodwa ekucabangeni kwenu, ungaba luhlobo luni lomhlaba umhlaba kamoya? Mhlawumbe, ngenxa yokungakwazi ukuwubona, anikwazi ukwakha isithombe sawo emiqondweni. Kodwa uma nizwa izindaba zawo, nisangacabanga angeke nikwazi ukuzibamba. Ngikushiso yini lokhu? Ziningi izinto ezenzeka kubantu uma besebasha: uma kukhona umuntu obaxoxela indaba eyethusayo—ngezipoki, ngemiphefumulo—bethuka kakhulu. Kungani bethuka? Kungoba basuke bakubone ngamehlo engqondo lokho; nakuba bengakwazi ukukubona ngqo, bacabanga ukuthi kukhona ngaphakathi endlini, kuzifihle ndawana thile, mhlawumbe ebumnyameni, bethuke ngendlela yokuthi behluleke nokulala. Ikakhulukazi ebusuku, abakwazi nokuhlala bodwa endlini, noma babe bodwa emnyango. Lowo umhlaba

---

kamoya uma wakheka emiqondweni wenu, umhlaba abantu abacabanga ukuthi uyesabeka. Empeleni, wonke umuntu unakho ukubona ngamehlo engqondo, futhi wonke umuntu uyakwazi ukuzwa okuthile.

Uyini umhlaba kamoya? Mangikuphe incazelo emfishane futhi elula nje. Umhlaba kamoya uyindawo ebalulekile, uwumhlaba ohlukile emhlabeni wezinto ezibambekayo. Ngisho kanjani ukuthi ubalulekile? Sizoxoxa ngakho kabanzi lokhu. Ubukhona bomhlaba kamoya abuhlukaniseki nobukhona bomhlaba wezinto ezibambekayo kumuntu. Umhlaba kamoya udlala indawo ebalulekile empilweni kanye nasekufeni komuntu ekubuseni kukaNkulunkulu phezu kwezinto zonke; yiqhaza elibanjwa yiwo leli, ngesinye sezizathu ezenza ubukhona bawo bubaluleke. Kungoba uyindawo engahlukaniseki nezinzwa ezinhlanu, akekho okwazi ukunquma ukuthi lo mhlaba ukhona noma kawukho yini. Okuqhubekayo ngomhlaba kamoya kunamathele ngqo nobukhona bomuntu, okunomphumela wokuba ukuphila kwesintu kuthonywe kakhulu ngumhlaba womoya. Kungabe lokhu kuyathintana nobukhulu bukaNkulunkulu? Yebo. Ngokusho kwami lokhu, seniyabona ukuthi kungani sixoxa ngalesi sihloko: Kungoba sithinta ubukhulu bukaNkulunkulu, nokuphatha Kwakhe. Emhlabeni ofana nalona—ongabonakali emehlweni abantu—ukufuza kwawo izulu, imiyalelo, izinhla zokuphatha zingaphezulu kakhulu kunemithetho nezinhlelo zanoma yiliphi izwe ngokomhlaba wezinto ezibambekayo, kanti akukho noyedwa kubantu abahlala kulo mhlaba abangaba nesibindi sokuwuphazamisa noma bazithathele wona. Kungabe lokhu kuyabuthinta ubukhulu bukaNkulunkulu kanye nokuphatha Kwakhe? Kulo mhlaba, kunemiyalelo yokuphatha ecacile, ukuba yizulu okucacile, kanye nemithetho ecacile. Emazingeni ehlukene kanye nasezindaweni ezahlukahlukene, kunabakhokheli ababambekelela kabanzi emsebenzini kanye nasekuqapheleni imithetho nezimiso, ngoba bazi kahle ukuthi miphumela mini engalindeleka kwabephula imithetho yezulu, bazi kahle kamhlophe ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukujezisa kanjani okubi akuklomelise kanjani okuhle, kanye nokuthi uziphatha kanjani zonke izinto, indlela abusa ngayo phezu kwazo zonke izinto, kanye, ngaphezu kwalokho, nokubona ngokucacile ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyenza kanjani imisebenzi nemithetho yasezulwini. Kungabe lokhu kwehlukile kulokho komhlaba wezinto ezibambekayo okuhlala kuwo abantu? Kwehluke kakhulu. Umhlaba ongafani nhlobo nomhlaba wezinto ezibambekayo. Njengoba kunemigomo nemithetho ezulwini, ithintana nobukhulu bukaNkulunkulu, ukuphatha, kanye, ngaphezu kwalokho, nesimo sikaNkulunkulu nalokho anakho kanye nayikho. Lokhu njengoba sekuzwakele, anicabangi ukuthi kuyisidingo kimi ukuthi ngikhulume ngalesi sihloko? Kungabe aninaso isifiso sokufunda izimfihlo zangaphakathi? (Yebo, siyafisa.) Leso yisimo somhlaba kamoya. Nakuba ukhona kanye nomhlaba wezinto ezibambekayo, ngokulingana futhi ukuphathwa nguNkulunkulu



---

ngobukhulu Bakhe, ukuphatha kanye nobukhulu bukaNkulunkulu kulo mhlaba kunqala kakhudlwana kunokomhlaba wezinto ezibambekayo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele X” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 188)**

Abantu bomhlaba, ngingabehlukanisa izigaba ezintathu ngokwezinhlobo. Uhlobo lokuqala ngabangakholwa, okuyilabo abangenayo inkolo. Babizwa ngabangakholwa. Abaningi balabo abangakholwa bakholelwa emalini, balandela izinhloso zabo, bangabantu bezinto ezibambekayo, bakholelwa emhlabeni wezinto ezibambekayo, hhayi ekuphileni kanye nasekufeni, noma ekukhulumeni ngemimoya nezipoki. Ngibafaka esigabeni sabangakholwa, kanti bona-ke bawuhlobo lokuqala. Uhlobo lwesibili ngabantu abambalwa abakholwayo ngaphandle kwabangakholwa. Kulabo bantu, laba abakholwayo ngibehlukanisa ngezinhlobo ezimbalwa ezinkulu: uhlobo lokuqala ngamaJuda, olwesibili amaKhatholika, olwesithathu ngamaKrestu, olwesine ngamaMuslim, olwesihlanu amaBuddha—kunezinhlobo ezinhlanu. Yizo lezi zinhlobo ezahlukehukene zamakholwa. Uhlobo lwesithathu yilabo abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu, labo bayakuthinta nawe. La makholwa yilawo akholelwa kuNkulunkulu namuhla. Laba bantu bahlukaniseka izinhlobo ezimbili: yilabo abakhethwe uNkulunkulu kanye nezisebenzi Zakhe. Lezi zinhlobo ezibalulekile zihlukaniswe ngokucacile. Manje, emqondweni yenu seniyakwazi ukuhlukanisa ngokucacile izinhlobo kanye namazinga abantu, angithi? Abokuqala ngabangakholwa—sengishilo ukuthi abangakholwa ngabanjani. Ngabe labo abakholelwa eNdodeni Endala Esesibhakabhakeni babalwa njengabangakholwa? Abaningi kwabangakholwa bakholelwa eNdodeni Endala Esesibhakabhakeni; bakholwa ukuthi umoya, imvula, ukuduma kwezulu yizinto ezilawulwa yile Ndoda Endala Esesibhakabhakeni, yiyo abethembele kuyo uma belima izitshalo bevuna—kodwa uma kukhulunywa ngokukholelwa kuNkulunkulu abavumi. Singakubiza lokho ngokukholwa wuNkulunkulu? Abantu abanjalo bawela ngaphansi kwabangakholwa. Niyakuqonda lokhu, angithi? Ningazididi lezi zinhlobo. Uhlobo lwesibili ngabantu bokholo. Uhlobo lwesithathu yilabo abalandela uNkulunkulu namhlanje. Futhi kungani ngehlukanise abantu ngabafaka kulezi zinhlobo? (Kungoba izinhlobo ezahlukehukene zabantu zinesiphetho esehlukene futhi lapho beya khona kwehlukene.) Wuhlangothi olulodwa lolo. Kungoba, kuyothi lapho lezi zinhlobo ezahlukehukene zabantu zibuyela emhlabeni kamoya, uhlobo ngalunye luyoba nendawo ehluke oluyoya kuyo, ziyobhekana nemithetho engafani kwethinta ukuphila nokufa, kanti yiso isizathu lesi esenza ukuthi ngibehlukanise izinhlobo ezibalulekile ezahlukehukene.

## **Ukufa nokuphila kwabangakholwayo**

---

Masiqale ngokufa nokuphila kwabangakhohlo. Emva kokuthi umuntu afe, uthathwa asuswe ahanjiswa yisithunywa esivela emhlabeni kamoya. Sizothi yini yakhe esuswayo? Akuyona inyama, kodwa umphefumulo. Uma ususwa umphefumulo wakhe, ufikela endaweni esebenzela umhlaba kamoya, okuyindawo eyamukela imiphefumulo yabantu abafike. (Qaphela lokhu: Indawo yokuqala afikela kuyo umuntu ofile awuyazi umphefumulo.) Uma efika kule ndawo, kunesisebenzi esimhlolayo, esiqinisekisa igama lakhe, ikheli, iminyaka yobudala nakho konke ahlalane nakho empilweni yakhe. Konke akwenzile esaphila kubhalwa encwadini kuqinisekiswa ukuthi kushaya emhlopheni. Uma sekuhloliwe konke, ukuziphatha kwakhe lowo muntu kanye nezenzo zakhe empilweni yakhe yonke kusetshenziselwa ukuthola ukuthi kumele ajeziswe noma aqhubeke nokuvuselelwa njengomuntu, okuyisigaba sokuqala. Ngabe siyethusa lesi sigaba sokuqala? Asethusi kakhulu, ngoba into yokuqala eseyenzekile ukuthi lo muntu usefikile endaweni emnyama nengajwayelekile.

Esigabeni sesibili, uma lo muntu enze izinto ezimbi eziningi empilweni yakhe yonke, enze izenzo ezingezinhle, uzobe eseyiswa endaweni yesijeziso ayojeziswa. Yiyona ndawo ngokukhethekile ebekelwe ukujezisa abantu. Imininingwane yokujeziswa kwakhe incike ezonweni azenzile, nokuthi zingaki izinto ezimbi azenzile ngaphambi kokuthi afe—okuyisimo sokuqala esifika uma usesigabeni sesibili. Ngenxa yezinto ezimbi azenzile nobubi abenzile ngaphambi kokufa, uma ebuyiselwa enyameni emva kokujeziswa—uma ephinda futhi ezalelwa emhlabeni wezinto ezibambekayo—abanye abantu bazoqhubeka babe ngabantu, abanye babe yizilwane. Lokho kusho ukuthi, emva kokuba umuntu ebuyele emhlabeni kamoya, uyajeziswa ejeziselwa ububi abenzile; ngaphezu kwalokho, ngenxa yezinto ezimbi azenzile, ukubuyiselwa enyameni okulandelayo okungenzeka kakhudlwana ukuthi akabi ngumuntu, kodwa uba yizilwane. Izilwane abangaba yizo abanjengaye zibandakanya izinkomo, amahhashi, izingulube, kanye nezinja. Abanye abantu bangaba yizinyoni esibhakabhakeni, noma amadada noma amahansi.... Emva kokubuyiselwa enyameni babe yizilwane, uma sebefa babuyela emhlabeni kamoya, bese, njengakuqala, ngokokuziphatha kwabo kokuqala uma sebefa manje umhlaba kamoya uzokhetha ukuthi babuyiselwa enyameni babe ngabantu yini noma cha. Abanengi abantu benza ububi obukhulu, izono zabo zimbi kakhulu, ngalokho uma ebuyiselwa enyameni baba yizilwane izikhathi eziyisikhombisa kuya kwezilishumi nambili. Izikhathi eziyisikhombisa kuya kwezilishumi nambili—kuyesabisa lokho? (Kuyesabisa.) Yini eniyesabayo nina? Ukuthi umuntu abe yizilwane, kuyesabisa lokho. Kumuntu, yini esingathi ibuhlungu ngokuphenduka isilwane? Ukungabi nalulimi ozolukhuluma, ukuba nemicabango elula, ukukwazi kuphela ukwenza izinto ezenziwa yizilwane nokudla izinto ezidliwa yizilwane, ukuba nomqondo ongajulile kanye nokusebenzisa umzimba ukudlulisa imilayezo njengesilwane, ukungakwazi ukuhamba uqondile, ukungakwazi ukukhuluma nabantu, nokuthi akukho ukuziphatha kwabantu nezinto abazenzayo

---

ezibahlanganisa nezilwane. Okusho ukuthi, kuzo zonke izinto, ukuba yisilwane kukwenza umuntu osezingeni eliphansi kunazo zonke izinto eziphilayo, futhi kubuhlungu kakhulu kunokuphila njengomuntu phaq. Eyodwa lena yezinto zomhlaba kamoya eziyisijeziso kulabo abenze ububi benza nezono ezinkulu. Uma kubhekiswa ebunzimeni besijeziso, lokho kuya nokuthi silwane sini umuntu aphenduka abe yiso. Isibonelo, ngabe ukuba yingulube kungcono kunokuba yinja? Ngabe ingulube iphila impilo engcono kuneyinja? Embi kakhulu, angithi? Uma umuntu eba yinkomo noma yihhashi, ngabe uzo phila kangcono kunengulube? (Kangcono.) Ngabe umuntu uzophila kangcono uma eyikati? Ubeyoba yisilwane ngokufanayo nje, futhi ukuba yikati bekuyoba lula kangcono kunokuba yihhashi noma inkomo, ngoba amakati ayaphumelela ukuvilapha isikhathi esiningi elele. Ukuba yinkomo noma yihhashi kunomsebenzi omkhulu, ngakho uma abantu bebuyiselwa enyameni ngokuphendulwa inkomo noma ihhashi, kumele basebenze kanzima—okubukeka kuyisijeziso esisindayo. Ukuba yinja kuthe ukuba ngcono kunokuba yinkomo noma yihhashi ngoba inja inobuhlobo obuhle nomniniyo. Ezinye izinja, emva kokufuywa iminyaka embalwa ziyakwazi ukukuqonda okuningi okushiwo abaninizo. Ngezinye izikhathi, inja iyakwazi ukuhambisana nendlela umniniyo azizwa ngayo kanye nezidingo zakhe, ngakho umniniyo uyiphatha kangcono, bese idla kahle iphuza kahle, futhi uma igula inakekelwa kakhulu—ngabe inja ayiphili impilo emnandi? Ngaleyo ndlela ukuba yinja kungcono kunenkomo noma ihhashi. Kulokhu, ubunzima besijeziso somuntu buvezwa ukuthi ubuyiselwa izikhathi ezingaki enyameni njengesilwane, nokuthi abe yiluphi uhlobo lwesilwane.

Kungoba benze izono eziningi besaphila, abanye abantu bazojeziswa ngokubuyiselwa enyameni ngokuba yizilwane izikhathi eziyisikhombisa kuya kwezilishumi nambili. Uma isijeziso sesithathe izikhathi eziningi ngokwanele, uma umuntu ebuyela emhlabeni kamoya udluliselwa kwenye indawo. Imiphefumulo eyahlukahlukene kule ndawo seyisitholile isijeziso, manje izobe seyiba sezingeni lokubuyiselwa enyameni ibe ngabantu. Le ndawo ihlukanisa imiphefumulo ngokwezinhlobo ukuthi izoya kuluphi uhlobo lomndeni uma izalwa, ukuthi izobamba liqhaza lini uma seyibuyiselwe enyameni, kanjalo kanjalo. Isibonelo, abanye abantu baba ngabaculi uma befika kulo mhlaba, bese bebekwa eqeqebeni labaculi; abanye bazoba ngosomabhizinisi uma befika kulo mhlaba, bese babekwe eqeqebeni losomabhizinisi, kuthi uma umuntu ezoba ngumcwaningi owusosayensi uma eba ngumuntu, abekwe eqeqebeni labacwaningi bezesayensi. Uma sebefakiwe emikhakheni yabo, umuntu ngamunye uthunyelwa ngesikhathi esihlukile nangosuku olukhethiwe, kufane nendlela abantu abathumela ngayo ama-imeyili namhlanje. Ngelokhu umuntu useqede umzuliswano owodwa wokuphila nokufa. Kusukela ngosuku umuntu afika ngalo emhlabeni kamoya kuze kuphele isijeziso sakhe, noma aphendulwe isilwane kaningi, futhi elungiselela ukubuyiselwa ekubeni ngumuntu, le nqubo iphelele.

---

Futhi ngabe labo abaqede izijeziso zabo, futhi abangabuyiselwa enyameni ngokuba yizilwane, bayothunyelwa masinya emhlabeni wezinto ezibambekayo ukuze bazalwe njengabantu? Noma, kuyothatha isikhathi esingakanani ukuthi bafike phakathi kwabantu? Kungenzeka ngokulandelana kangakanani lokhu? Kunemikhawulo yesikhashana kulokhu. Konke okwenzeka emhlabeni kamoya kulawulwa imikhawulo nemithetho efanele—uma ngingachaza ngokusebenzisa izinombolo, nizoqonda. Kulabo ababuyiselwa enyameni ngokuthatha isikhathi esincane, uma befa ukuphinda bazalwe njengabantu kuyalungiselelwa. Isikhathi esifushane kunazo zonke kuba yizinsuku ezintathu. Kwabanye abantu, kuba yizinyanga ezintathu, kwabanye kube yiminyaka emithathu, kuthi kwabanye kube yiminyaka engamashumi amathathu, kanti kwabanye kuba ngamakhulu amathathu eminyaka, njalo-njalo. Yini-ke engaphawulwa ngale mithetho yesikhashana, yini eyiqukethe ngempela? Isekelwe kulokho umhlaba wezinto ezibambekayo, umhlaba wabantu okudinga emphefumulweni kanye neqhaza elizobanjwa yilo mphefumulo emhlabeni. Uma abantu bebuyiselwa enyameni njengabantu abejwayelekile, abanengi babo babuyiselwa enyameni masinya, ngoba umhlaba wabantu unesidingo esikhulu sabantu abanjalo, bese bebuyiselwa ezinsukwini ezintathu ezilandelayo emindenini ehlukile kunale abebekuyo ngaphambi kokufa. Kodwa kukhona labo abadlala indima ekhethekile kulo mhlaba. “Ekhethekile” kusho ukuthi asikho isidingo esikhulu salaba bantu emhlabeni wabantu; ababanengi okudingeka badlale leyo ndima, ngakho kungathatha iminyaka engamakhulu amathathu. Ngamanye amazwi, lo mphefumulo uzobuya kanye njalo emva kweminyaka engamakhulu amathathu, noma kube kanye emva kweminyaka eyizinkulungwane ezintathu. Kungani kunjalo? Kungoba eminyakeni engamakhulu amathathu noma eyizinkulungwane ezintathu aludingeki lolo hlobo lomuntu emhlabeni wabantu, ngalokho bagcinwa endaweni ethile emhlabeni kamoya. Masibheke umuntu onjengoConfucius, njengesibonelo. Wayenethonya elijulile emasikweni omdabu eChina. Ukufika kwakhe kwaba nomphumela omkhulu emasikweni, olwazini, kokomdabu, kanye nasekucabangeni kwabantu bangaleso sikhathi. Kodwa umuntu onjengalona akadingeki minyaka yonke, kwabe sekudingeka ukuthi ahlale emhlabeni kamoya, walinda khona iminyaka engamakhulu amathathu noma eyizinkulungwane ezintathu ngaphambi kokuthi abuyiselwe enyameni. Kungoba umhlaba wabantu wawungamdingi umuntu onjengalona, kwadingeka alinde engenzi lutho, ngokuthi kwakunesidingo esincane somuntu onjengaye, kwabe kukuncane okwakumele akwenze, ngakho kwadingeka agcinwe ndawana thile emhlabeni kamoya isikhathi esithile, engenzi lutho, nokuze akhishelwe emhlabeni womuntu uma sewumdinga. Lena yimithetho yokomoya yesikhashana eholela ekuthini abantu babuyiselwe enyameni. Noma bangaba ngabantu abejwayelekile noma abakhethekile, umhlaba kamoya unemithetho efanele nezindlela ezinembayo ukwenza umsebenzi wokubuyisela enyameni abantu, futhi le mithetho kanye nezindlela kuvela kuNkulunkulu, ayinqunywa noma ilawulwe yisithunywa noma ibe semhlabeni kamoya.

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 189)**

Emphefumulweni noma yimuphi, ukubuyiselwa esimweni somuntu, ukuthi yiliphi iqhaza lawo kule mpilo, ukuthi uzalelwa kumuphi umndeni, nokuthi impilo yawo injani kuncike empilweni yawo edlule. Zonke izinhlobo zabantu ezifika kulo mhlaba wabantu, iqhaza ezilibambayo kalifani, njengemisebenzi eziyenzayo lezi zinhlobo. Yimiphi leyo misebenzi? Abanye abantu bafikela ukuzokhokha izikweletu kule mpilo: Uma bebekweleta abanye izimali eziningi empilweni yabo edlule, bayazikhokha lezo zikweletu. Abanye abantu, ngaleyo nkathi, babuyela ukuzoqoqa izikweletu: Babeqolwe izinto eziningi, nemali eningi empilweni yabo edlule, emva kokufika emhlabeni kamoya banikwa ubulungiswa bavunyelwe ukuzoqoqa izikweletu kule mpilo. Abanye abantu babuyela ukuzokhokha izikweletu zokubonga: Empilweni yabo edlule—ngaphambi kokuthi bafe—kunomuntu osuke eye waba nomusa kubo, kuthi empilweni yabo yamanje banikwe ithuba elikhulu lokubuyiselwa enyameni bazalwe futhi ukuba bazokhokha isikweletu sokubonga. Abanye, ngaleyo nkathi, baphinde bazalwa kulesi sikhathi samanje ukuba bathole ukuphila nje. Iyiphi impilo abayitholayo? Kusuke kunomuntu obabulele empilweni yabo edlule. Uma sihlanganisa, wonke umuntu ophilayo manje impilo yakhe ihlobene nempilo yakhe edlule, ihlobene ngokungehlukaniswe. Okusho ukuthi, impilo yomuntu wonke ophila manje ithola ithonya empilweni yakhe eyedlule. Isibonelo, ngaphambi kokuthi afe uZhang wenza inkohlakalo ngemali kaLi eningi kakhulu. Ngabe uZhang unesikwelethu esikhulu kuLi? Ngoba kunjalo, ngabe kuyimvelo ukuthi uLi aqoqe isikweletu sakhe kuZhang? Ngakho, emva kokufa kwabo, kunesikweletu okufanele sikhokhwe phakathi kwabo. Uma bebuyiselwa enyameni uZhang bese eba ngumuntu, ngabe uLi usiqoqa kanjani isikweletu sakhe kuye? Kokunye okungenzeka ukuthi uLi azalwe njengendodana kaZhang bese siqoqeka isikweletu. UZhang uthola imali eningi, futhi ilokhu idliwa nguLi nje. Noma angathola malini uZhang, uLi indodana yakhe uyayidla. Noma angathola malini uZhang, ayeneli, umfana wakhe, ngaleso sikhathi, ngasizathu sithile uzithola edla imali kayise ngezindlela eziningi ezahlukene. UZhang udidekile nje: “Kungani indodana yami imosha nje? Kungani amadodana abanye abantu eziphethe kahle kangaka? Kungani indodana yami ingenanhloso enhle empilweni, kungani ingento yalutho ingakwazi ukuzenzela imali ngokwayo, kungani kudingeka njalo ngiyixhase? Ngoba kudingeka ngiyixhase, ngizoyixhasa-ke, kungani kodwa ukuthi noma ngingayinika malini, idinga enye eningi futhi? Kungani ingenzi umsebenzi wosuku nje onokwethembeka, kodwa iyokwenza noma yini—iyalova, iyadla, iyaphuza, iyafeba, futhi iyabheja. Kwenzekani nje kimi?” UZhang athi ukucabanga kancane: “Kungenzeka kambe ukuthi kungoba bengimkweleta imali empilweni edlule. Kuhle-ke, ngizosikhokha isikweletu! Ngeke kuphele lokhu ngize ngisikhokhe sonke ngokuphelele!” Lungafika usuku lapho uLi esithola khona sonke isikweletu sakhe, kuthi

---

ngenkathi efika eminyakeni engamashumi amane noma amahlanu, kufike usuku lapho efikelwa khona wumcabango ophusile: “Angenzanga lutho oluhle kuwo wonke uhhafu wokuqala wempilo yami! Ngiyidle yonke imali ubaba ayisebenzile—kumele ngiziphathe kahle! Ngizolungisa isimo sami: Ngizokwethembeka, ngiphile impilo efanele, ngingaphindi ngimkhubekise ubaba futhi!” Kungani ecabanga ngale nto? Kungani eseguquka manje eba ngumuntu okahle? Ngabe sikhona isizathu salokhu? Siyini sona lesi sizathu? (Ngoba uLi usesiqoqe sonke isikweletu sakhe; uZhang usesikhokhile isikweletu. Kulokhu, kukhona imbangela nomphumela. Indaba yaqala kudaladala, ngaphambi kokuthi bazalwe bobabili, futhi le ndaba yabo yempilo edlule ibuyiselwe empilweni yamanje, akekho kubo ozolahla omunye ngecala. Lokhu nalokhuya uZhang ayifundise khona indodana yakhe, ayizange ikulalele, ayizange yenze nomncane umsebenzi noma ngowosuku nje—kodwa kuthe ngosuku isikweletu esaphela ngalo, akubanga khona sidingo sokuthi ayifundise indodana yakhe; yavele yaqonda izinto ngokwemvelo. Yisibonelo esilula njena lesi. Zikhona yini eziningi ezinye izibonelo ezifana nalezi? (Yebo) Futhi kusho ukuthini kubantu lokhu? (Ukuthi kumele baziphathe kahle futhi bangenzi okubi.) Ukuthi akumele benze okubi, kuzoba khona imiphumela engemihle kubo ngokwenza okubi! Abaningi abangakholwa benza okubi, kanti ububi ababenzile sebube nayo imiphumela engemihle kubo, angithi kunjalo? Kungabe-ke imiphumela engemihle kubo ayibafanele? Konke okuholele emiphumeleni engemihle kubo kunesizathu. Ucabanga ukuthi akukho okuzokwenzeka kuwe uma wenze inkohlakalo kumuntu ngemali yakhe? Ucabanga ukuthi, emva kokuqola umuntu imali, akukho miphumela kuwe emva kokuthatha imali yakhe? Ngeke kungenzeki lutho, futhi kuyoba khona imiphumela! Kungakhathaleki ukuthi bangobani, noma bayakholwa noma cha ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona, wonke umuntu kumele azithwalele yena imiphumela yokuziphatha kwakhe, amukele okulandela emva kwezenzo zakhe. Mayelana nalesi sibonelo esilula—uZhang esejezisiwe, noLi esekhokhelekile—akwamukelekile lokhu? Uma abantu benza izinto ezinjena, kukhona imiphumela enjalo emelwe ukuba khona. Akuhlukaniseki nokuphathwa komhlaba kamoya. Phezu kokuba bengabangakholwayo, labo abangakholwa uNkulunkulu, ubukhona babo buyayithinta inqubo yezulu nemiyalelo yalo okungekho noyedwa ongayibalekela futhi akekho okwazi ukuvika leli qiniso.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele X” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 190)**

Labo abangenakho ukukholwa bavame ukukholwa ukuthi yonke into ebonakalayo ikhona, kanti konke okungabonwa, noma okukude kakhulu nabantu, akukho. Bakhetha ukukholwa ukuthi ayikho into okuthiwa “yisikhathi sokuphila nokufa,” futhi asikho “isijezi,” ngakho bayona benze isono ngaphandle kokuzisola—emva kwalokho bajeziwe, noma babuyiselwe

---

enyameni ngokwenziwa izilwane. Iningi kulabo abangakholwayo bawela kulo mzuliswano onzima. Lokhu kungoba abazi ukuthi umhlaba kamoya uqinisa isandla ekuphatheni kwawo konke okuphilayo. Noma ngabe uyakholwa noma awukholwa, leli qiniso limile, ngokuthi akukho noyedwa umuntu noma into ekwazi ukuvika lokho uNkulunkulu akubonayo ngamehlo Akhe, akekho futhi noyedwa umuntu noma into ekwazi ukuphunyula emithethweni kanye nasemikhawulweni yezulu nemiyalelo kaNkulunkulu. Kanjalo futhi lesi sibonelo esilula sitshela wonke umuntu ukuthi noma uyakholwa noma kawukholwa uNkulunkulu, akwamukelekile ukwenza isono nokwenza okubi, futhi kunemiphumela. Uma kungukuthi umuntu oqole omunye imali uthola isijeziso esinje, lesi sijeziso simfanele. Ngokujwayelekile kwesikubonayo okufana nalokhu okuthola isijeziso emhlabeni kamoya, kungukujeziswa okuvela ngemiyalelo kanye nemigomo kaNkulunkulu, ngakho ukuziphatha okunobugcwelegcwele nobubi—ukudlwengula nokuqola, ukukhwabanisa nokukhohlisa, ukweba nokubamba inkunzi ukubulala nokuthungela ngomlilo, kanjalo kanjalo—kuholela ezijezisweni eziningi ezinamazinga angalingani ngobunzima. Zibandakanya ini nani lezi zijeziso ezehlukene ngamazinga obunzima? Ezinye zazo zithatha isikhathi ukufinyelela ezingeni lobunzima, ezinye zikwenza lokho ngezindlela ezahlukahlukene, kuthi ezinye zikwenze ngendawo lapho abantu beya khona uma bebuyiselwa enyameni. Isibonelo, abanye abantu banokukhuluma kabi. Kusho ukuthini “ukukhuluma kabi”? Kusho ukukhipha inhlamba wethuke abanye kanye nokusebenzisa ulimi olunendelelo, ulimi oluqalekisa abantu. Yini ebalulwa wulimi olubi? Lubalula ukuthi lowo muntu unenhliziyi embi. Ulimi olubi oluqalekisa abanye abantu luvame ukuvela emilonyeni yabantu abanjalo, kanti lolu limi olubi luhambisana nemiphumela enzima. Emva kokuthi laba bantu bafe bathola isijeziso esifanele, bangazalwa futhi kodwa bazalwe beyizimungulu. Abanye abantu bathanda ukucubungula kakhulu uma besaphila, bavame ukuqinela abanye, amaqhinga abo avama ukuhlelwa kahle, okuningi abakwenzayo kuyabalimaza abanye. Uma bezalwa futhi, bangazalwa bengaphelele engqondweni kungenjalo babe yizinhlanga. Abanye bavama ukuzinikela ekucingeni babone ingasese labanye abantu; amehlo abo abona okuningi abangafanele ukukubona, bazi okuningi abangafanele ukukwazi, bese bezalwa beyizimpumputhe. Abanye abantu bashesha kakhulu uma besaphila, bayalwa, benza okuningi okubi, bese kuthi uma bezalwa futhi babe nokukhubazeka, babe yizinyonga noma ngabangenaso isitho esithile mhlawumbe bangabi nangalo, kungenjalo babe yizifumbu, baxhwale ngemiqala, baxhuge, noma babe nomlenze omfushane kunomunye, njalo-njalo. Ngelokhu bawela ezijezisweni eziningi ezahlukahlukene eziya nokuthi benze ububi obungakanani ngenkathi besaphila. Bese nina nithi, kungani abanye abantu beyinsanga? Kungabe baningi abantu abanjalo? Bakhona baningi kulezi zinsuku. Abanye abantu bayinsanga ngoba empilweni yabo edlule bawasebenzise kakhulu amehlo abo, benze izinto eziningi ezimbi ngawo, uma bezalwa futhi kulo mhlaba amehlo abo abayinsanga, ezimeni ezimbi kakhulu baba yizimpumputhe. Ukuphindiselela lokhu! Abanye abantu

---

bazwana kahle nabanye ngaphambi kokuthi bafe, bebenzela okuningi okuhle labo abathandiweyo babo, abangani, ozakwabo, noma abantu abaxhumene nabo. Bayaphana futhi bayabanakekela abanye abantu, mhlawumbe babasize ngemali, abanye bayabahlonipha laba bantu, kuthi uma abantu abanjalo bebuyela emhlabeni kamoya bangakutholi ukujeziswa. Ukuze umuntu ongakholwa angajeziswa kumele abe ngumuntu oziphethe kahle kakhulu. Esikhundleni sokukholwa nguNkulunkulu, bakholwa kuphela yiNdoda Endala Yasesibhakabhakeni. Bakholwa kuphela ukuthi kunomoya ongaphezu kwabo obona konke abakwenzayo—ukuphela kwento abakholwa yiyo. Futhi umphumela wabo uwukuthi baziphethe kahle kangcono kakhulu. Labo bantu banezinhliziyo ezinomusa bayaphana, ekugcineni sebuyela emhlabeni kamoya, wona umhlaba kamoya bese ubaphatha kahle baphinde babuyiselwe enyameni. Lapho bezalwa futhi, luhlobo luni lomndeni abazofikela kuwo? Nakuba lo mndeni ungeke ube yizigwili, uzoba nokuthula, kuzoba noxolo emalungwini awo, awuzuba namsindo, izinsuku zawo zinenjabulo, wonke umuntu kuwo uthakasile, unempilo enhle. Uma lowo muntu eba mdala, uzoba nomndeni omkhulu, izingane zakhe zibe neziphiwo zithokozele impumelelo, futhi nemindeni yazo ibe nenhlanhla ejabulisayo—umphumela onjalo usukela kakhulu empilweni yakhe edlule. Okusho ukuthi, lapho umuntu aya khona emva kokufa nalapho ebuyiselwa enyameni, noma kungowesilisa noma ngowesifazane, noma ngabe yimuphi umsebenzi wakhe, noma ngabe udlule kukuphi nakukuphi empilweni, izinkinga zakhe, izibusiso azithokozele, noma ngubani azohlangana naye, kuzokwenzekani kuye—akekho okwazi ukwenza umhlahlo walokhu, ukukuvika, noma ukuzifihla kukho. Lokho kusho ukuthi, emva kokuthi impilo yakho seyihleliwe, okuzokwenzeka kuwe, noma ungazama kanjani ukukuvika, noma yingani ozama ukuvika ngayo, awunayo indlela yokugwema uhlelo lwempilo olubekelwe nguNkulunkulu emhlabeni kamoya. Kungoba uma ubuyiselwa enyameni, impilo yakho isuke isihleliwe. Noma ingaba yimbi noma ingaba yinhle, wonke umuntu kumele abhekane nalokhu, aqhubekele phambili; yinto lena angekho kwabaphila kulo mhlaba ongayivika, akukho futhi kulokhu okuliqiniso kakhulu kunokunye.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele X” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 191)**

Ngabe uyabona ukuthi uNkulunkulu unezindlela ezinembayo zokuqaphela kanye nokulawula impilo yokuphila nokufa kwabantu abangakholwa? Okokuqala, uNkulunkulu wenze imithetho yezulu eminingi, imiyalelo, nezinhlelo ngokomoya, emva kokwethulwa kwale mithetho, imiyalelo, kanye nezinhlelo, konke kulandelwa ngokuqinisekileyo, njengokusho kukaNkulunkulu, ngabantu abasezikhundleni ezahlukahlukene emhlabeni kamoya, akekho onesibindi sokuyephula. Ngakho-ke, empilweni yabantu yokuphila nokufa emhlabeni wabantu,



---

noma ngabe umuntu ubuyiselwe enyameni waba yisilwane noma wabangumuntu, kunemithetho kukho kokubili. Kungoba le mithetho ivela kuNkulunkulu, akekho onesibindi sokuyephula, futhi akekho nokwazi ukuyephula. Ngenxa yobukhulu bukaNkulunkulu, ngoba-ke kunale mithetho, ethi umhlaba wezinto ezibambekayo ubonwa ngabantu njengohlelekile noqondile; kungenxa yalobu bukhulu bukaNkulunkulu ukuthi umuntu akwazi ukuphila ngokuthula nomunye umhlaba ongabonakali nhlobo kumuntu, akwazi ukuphila ngoxolo nawo—kanti konke ongeke ukwehlukanise nobukhulu bukaNkulunkulu. Emva kokufa kwempilo yomuntu yenyama, umphefumulo usuke usaphila, ngakho bekuzokwenzekani uma ubungaphethwe uNkulunkulu? Lo mphefumulo bewuzozulazula yonke indawo, ungene le nale, uze ulimaze izinto eziphila emhlabeni wabantu. Lokho kulimala bekungeke kugcine kubantu, bekuzofinyelela nasezitshalweni nasezilwaneni—kodwa okokuqala okungalimala ngabantu. Uma bekungenzeka lokhu—ukuba lowo mphefumulo bewungangalawulwa, wase ulimaza abantu, wenza izinto ezimbi—bekuyoze ulawulwe emhlabeni kamoya: Uma izinto bezingqala, lowo mphefumulo bewuyoshabalala masinya, bewuyolimala uphele; uma kwenzeka, bewuyobekwa ndawana thile uze ubuyiselwe enyameni. Lokho kusho ukuthi, ukulawula komhlaba kamoya okwenzeka emiphefumulweni enhlobonhlobo kuhlelekile, kwenziwa kulandelwa izinyathelo nemithetho efanele. Kungenxa yalokhu kulawulwa ukuthi umhlaba wezinto ezibambekayo wabantu awusona isiphithiphithi, ukuthi isintu emhlabeni wezinto ezibambekayo siziphethe ngendlela eyamukelekayo, indlela enokuhlakanipha, nempilo yenyama ehlelekile. Kusemva kokuthi isintu sibe nempilo eyamukelekayo ukuthi labo abaphila enyameni bakwazi ukuqhubeka nokuphila bazalane ezizukulwaneni ngezizukulwane.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele X” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 192)**

Uma sibhekisa kwabangakholwayo, kungabe umgomo uthi izenzo zikaNkulunkulu zivuzwa abahle zijezise ababi? Bakhona abashiywa ngaphandle? (Cha.) Niyabona ukuthi kunomgomo ezenzweni zikaNkulunkulu? Abangakholwayo abakholwa kuNkulunkulu, abazigcini izinhlelo zikaNkulunkulu, ababunakile nobukhulu bukaNkulunkulu, abamamukeli nakancane uNkulunkulu. Okukhulu kakhulu, bayamhlaza uNkulunkulu, bayamqalekisa futhi, benjalo nje bavukela labo abakholwa wuNkulunkulu. Nakuba laba bantu beziphetha kanjalo kuNkulunkulu, ukulawula kukaNkulunkulu kubo akusuki emigomeni Yakhe; ubaphatha ngokuhlelekile ngokuhambisana nemigomo Yakhe kanye nokuziphatha Kwakhe. Ngabe uyithatha kanjani indlela abamelana ngayo Naye? Uyithatha njengeyokungazi! Kubehele laba bantu—iningi labo okungabangakholwayo—ukuthi babuyiselwe enyameni kanye ngokuba yizilwane. Manje bayini abangakholwayo emehlweni kaNkulunkulu? Bayimfuyo. UNkulunkulu uyayelusa imfuyo,

---

uyabelusa abantu, futhi unemigomo efanayo nakulolu hlobo lomuntu. Nasekubaphatheni laba bantu, isimo Sakhe sisabonakala njengoba ibonakala nemithetho Yakhe yokubusa izinto zonke. Kulokho, niyabubona na ubukhulu bukaNkulunkulu emigomeni Yakhe aphatha ngayo labo abangakhulwayo engikhulume ngabo? Niyasibona isimo sokulunga kukaNkulunkulu? (Siyasibona.) Okusho ukuthi, noma ngabe yiziphi izinto asebenza ngazo, uNkulunkulu ulandela imigomo Yakhe kanye nesimo Sakhe. Lobu ubuqu bukaNkulunkulu. Akaveli ayephule kalula nje imiyalelo noma kungaba yimithetho yasezulwini ayibeka Yena ngoba ethatha lolu hlobo lomuntu njengemfuyo. UNkulunkulu wenza izinto elandela imigomo, akagudluki nakancane, izenzo Zakhe azithonywa nakancane okunye, noma ngabe wenzani, konke ukwenza elandela imigomo Yakhe. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi uNkulunkulu unengqikithi kaNkulunkulu Kuye Uqobo, okuyingxenye yengqikithi Yakhe engekho kunoma yini edaliwe. UNkulunkulu uyazinikela akubeke emahlombe Akhe konke akwenzayo, indlela enza ngayo, indlela akuphethe ngayo, indlela akusebenza ngayo, nendlela abusa ngayo yonke into, abantu, kanye nezinto eziphilayo kuzo zonke izinto azidala, akakaze futhi abe nobudedengu kulokhu. Kulabo abaziphethe kahle, unomusa nobubele; kulabo ababi, ubanika isijeziso angazisolile neze ngaso; kubantu abehlukahlukene abaphilayo, wenza izinhlelo ezifanele ngesikhathi esifanele ngendlela efanele ngokulandela izidingo ezahlukahlukene zabantu emhlabeni ngezikhathi ezahlukahlukene, ukuze abantu abaphilayo babuyiselwe enyameni kulandelwa iqhaza abalibambe ngendlela ehlelekile, bahambahambe phakathi komhlaba wezinto ezibambekayo nomhlaba kamoya ngendlela ehlelekile.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele X” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

### **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 193)**

Ukufa komuntu ophilayo—ukumiswa kwempilo yomzimba—kusho ukuthi umuntu useye wahamba emhlabeni wezinto ezibambekayo waya emhlabeni kamoya, kanti ukuzalwa kwempilo yenyama entsha kusho ukuthi umuntu ophilayo ufikile evela emhlabeni kamoya efika emhlabeni wezinto ezibambekayo wayeseqala indima yakhe, yokubamba iqhaza lakhe. Noma ngabe ukuhamba noma ukufika kwento ephilayo, kokubili akuhlukaniseki emsebenzini womhlaba kamoya. Uma kufika umuntu emhlabeni wezinto ezibambekayo, amalungiselelo kanye nezidingo zakhe kusuke sekwenziwe nguNkulunkulu emhlabeni kamoya kwenzelwa umndenisi aya kuwo, inkathi afika ngaso, ihora afika ngalo, iqhaza azolibamba. Impilo yonke yalo muntu—izinto azenzayo, izindlela azithathayo—ziqhubeka ngokwamalungiselelo akhe enziwe emhlabeni kamoya, ngaphandle kwephutha noma ngabe lincane kangakanani. Isikhathi lapho impilo yenyama iphela khona, okwesikhashana, nangendlela nendawo lapho iphelela khona, kucacisiwe kwafakazelwa futhi emhlabeni kamoya. UNkulunkulu ubusa umhlaba wezinto ezibambekayo,

---

aphinde abuse emhlabeni kamoya, kanti akawubambezeli umphefumulo emzuliswaneni wempilo yokuphila nokufa, akenzi phutha futhi ekulungiseleleni umphefumulo emzuliswaneni wempilo yokuphila nokufa. Isithunywa ngasinye ezikhundleni ezisemthethweni emhlabeni kamoya siqala umsebenzi waso, senze njengoba kufanele, silandele imiyalelo nemithetho kaNkulunkulu. Ngakho, emhlabeni wesintu, yonke into eyenganyelwe ngumuntu ihlelekile, ayinasiphithiphithi. Konke lokhu kungenxa yohlelo lwemithetho ehleliwe kaNkulunkulu abusa ngayo zonke izinto, kuphinde kube ngegunya likaNkulunkulu elibusa phezu kwakho konke, kanti konke lokho abusa phezu kwakho kubandakanya umhlaba wezinto ezibambekayo okuhlala kuwo umuntu, kuphinde futhi, phezu kwakho lokho, kube umhlaba kamoya ongabonakali kumuntu. Ngakho, uma isintu sifisa impilo enhle, futhi sifisa ukuhlala ezindaweni ezinhle, phezu kokuphiwa umhlaba wezinto ezibambekayo ophelele obonakalayo, umuntu uyadinga ukuphiwa umhlaba kamoya, ongabonakali kumuntu, obusa phezu kwakho konke okuphilayo egameni lesintu, ophinda ube ngohlelekile.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele X” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 194)**

### **Ukujikeleza Kokuphila Nokufa Kwabantu Abehlukahlukene Benkolo**

Siqeda kuxoxa ngokujikeleza kokuphila nokufa esigabeni sokuqala, sabangakholwayo. Manje, make sixoxe ngesigaba sesibili, sabantu abahlukahlukene benkolo. “Ukujikeleza kokuphila nokufa kwabantu abehlukahlukene benkolo” naso yisihloko esibalulekile, futhi kunilungele ukuthi nibe nokuqonda ngakho. Okokuqala, masikhulume ngokuthi ezinkolweni iyiphi “inkolo” esibhekise kuyo lapho sithi khona “abantu benkolo”: Kusho Inkolo yamaJuda, eyamaKrestu, eyamaKhatholika, eyama-Islam, nobuBuddha, okuyizinkolo ezinkulu ezinhlanu. Phezu kwabangakholwayo, abantu abakholwa kulezi zinkolo ezinhlanu bayingxenye enkulu yenani labantu emhlabeni. Kulezi zinkolo ezinhlanu, labo asebekwenze umsebenzi wabo ukukholwa bambalwa, kodwa lezi zinkolo zinamakholwa amaningi. Amakholwa azo aya endaweni ehlukele uma efa. “Ehlukele” ehluke kunekabani? Ehlukele kweyabangakholwayo, kweyabangenankolo, ebesikhuluma ngabo khona manje. Emva kokufa, abakholwa kulezi zinkolo ezinhlanu baya kwenye indawo, endaweni ehlukele kweyabangakholwayo. Kodwa kuyinqubo efanayo. Umhlaba kamoya uzokhipha isahlulelo ngabo ulandela lokho abakwenzile ngaphambi kokufa, kulandele ukuthi benziwe izinto ezifanele. Kungani-ke kodwa laba bantu bebekwa endaweni ehlukele lapho bezohlungwa khona? Kunesizathu esibalulekile salokhu. Siyini leso sizathu? Ngizonitshela ngokwenza isibonelo. Kodwa ngaphambi kokukwenza, kungase kube nicabanga lokhu: “Mhlawumbe kungenxa yokuthi banokukholwa okuncane kuNkulunkulu!

---

Abayibona abangakhohlewa ngokuphelele.” Lokhu akuyiso isizathu. Kukhona isizathu esibaluleke kakhulu esenza babekwe kwenye indawo.

Masibhekise enkolweni yamaBuddha: Make nginitshele iqiniso. Umuntu ongumBuddha, okokuqala, lowo ngumuntu ophendukele enkolweni yamaBuddha, futhi ngumuntu owaziyo ukuthi inkolo yakhe iyini empeleni. Uma umBuddha egunda izinwele bese eba yindela noma yindelakazi, lokho kusho ukuthi uziqhelelanisile nomhlaba wezinto ezibambekayo washiya izinto zomhlaba womuntu kude le. Zonke izinsuku basho imibhalo yamaHindu, futhi bahaye amagama kaBuddha, badle ukudla okuyimifino kodwa, baphila impilo yokuzithiba, izinsuku zabo zidlula zihambisana nelambu elishisa ibhotela elibandayo nelikhanya okulufifi. Abenkolo yamaBuddha baphila impilo yabo ngale ndlela. Uma impilo yabo yomzimba wenyama iphela, benza isifinyezo sempilo yabo, kodwa ezinhliziyweni zabo abazi ukuthi bazoya kuphi emva kokufa, bazohlangana nobani, futhi bazoba nesiphelo esinjani—ezinhliziyweni zabo abacacelwa yilezi zinto. Ayikho into abayenzile ngaphandle kokuphila impilo yabo yonke ngokunganaki bephelekezelwa yinkolo, emva kwalokho bayawushiya umhlaba bephelekezelwa ngamathemba nemibono engasho lutho. Leso yisiphetho sempilo yabo yenyama okuthi lapho beshiya khona emhlabeni wabaphilayo, futhi, emva kwalokho, bebuyela endaweni yabo yakuqala emhlabeni kamoya. Ukuthi labo bantu babuyiselwe enyameni ukuba babuyele emhlabeni bayoqhubeka nempilo yokuzifundisa kuncika ekuthini ukuziphatha kwabo nakho ukuzifundisa lokho ngaphambi kokuthi bafe. Uma bengenzanga lutho olungafanele ngesikhathi besaphila, bazobuyiselwa enyameni masinya babuyiselwe emhlabeni futhi, lapho bezofika babe yizindela noma izindelakazi futhi. Ngokwenqubo yokuqala, imizimba yabo yenyama iyazifundisa, emva kwalokho bayafa babuyele emhlabeni kamoya, lapho befika bahlolwe khona, emva kwalokho—uma kungenazinkinga—bangabuyela futhi emhlabeni wabantu, baphinde futhi baphendukele enkolweni yamaBuddha baqhubeka nokuzifundisa. Uma sebebuyiselwe enyameni izikhathi ezintathu noma eziyisikhombisa, bazophinda babuyele emhlabeni kamoya, okuyilapho beya khona njalo uma impilo yabo yenyama iphela. Uma okubenza bemukeleke nezindlela zokuziphatha emhlabeni wabantu kuhambisana nemithetho yasezulwini ngokomhlaba kamoya, kusukela lapho bayohlala khona okokuphela; ngeke besabuyiselwa enyameni njengabantu, ngeke futhi besangena engcupheni yokujeziselwa ukwenza okubi. Ngeke baphinde babhekane nale nqubo. Esikhundleni salokho, ngokwezimo zabo, bazohlala endaweni kamoya. Yilokhu amaBuddha akubiza “ngokuthola ubuBuddha.” Ukuthola ubuBuddha ikakhulu ukufinyelela ekuphumeleleni njengesikhulu somhlaba kamoya futhi, emva kwalokho, ungasabuyiselwa enyameni noma ube sengozi yokujeziswa. Ngaphezu kwalokho, kusho ukungabe kusaba nenhlupheko okuyinkinga yokuba ngumuntu emva kokubuyiselwa enyameni. Ngakho lisekhona yini elinye ithuba lokuthi babuyiselwe enyameni ngokwenziwa izilwane? (Cha.) Lokhu kusho

---

ukuthi bahlalele ukubamba iqhaza emhlabeni kamoya kanti ngeke besabuyiselwa enyameni. Lesi yisibonelo esisodwa sokufinyelela ekuphumeleleni kobuBuddha enkolweni yobuBuddha. Okwalabo abangafinyeleli ekuphumeleleni, uma bebuyela emhlabeni kamoya, bayahlolwa baqinisekiswe yisikhulu esiqondene nalokho, esithola ukuthi ngenkathi besaphila, babengazifundisanga ngokukhuthala noma babengakukhuthalele ukusho imibhalo nokuhaya amagama kaBuddha njengoba kubalula inkolo yamaBuddha, kodwa, esikhundleni salokho babenze okuningi okubi, baziphatha kabi kaningi. Bese, emhlabeni kamoya kwenziwe ukwehlulela ngokwenza kwabo ububi, kulandele ukuthi nakanjani bajeziswe. Kulokhu, akukho ukukhetha abathile. Ngakho, umuntu onje ukuzuza nini ukuphumelela? Empilweni lapho engakwenzi okubi—lapho, emva kokubuyela emhlabeni kamoya, kubonakala ukuthi akenzanga lutho olungafanele ngaphambi kokuthi afe. Uyaqhubeka nokubuyiselwa enyameni, aqhubeke nokusho imibhalo nokuhaya amagama kaBuddha, edlulisa izinsuku zakhe ekukhanyeni okubandayo, okufiphele kwelambu lebhotela, engabulali noma yini ephilayo, engadli inyama, futhi engahlanganyeli ezintweni ezenziwa emhlabeni wabantu, eshiya izinkathazo emuva futhi kude, engaxabani namuntu. Ngenkathi kwenzeka lokho, akenzi bubi, kube sekulandela ukuthi abuyele emhlabeni kamoya, kuthi emva kokuba zonke izenzo zakhe nokuziphatha sekuhloliwe, ube esephindiselwa emhlabeni wabantu futhi, ekujikelezweni ozokukwenzeka izikhathi ezintathu kuya kweziyisikhombisa. Uma kungabi khona okuphoxayo ngalesi sikhathi, ukuzuza kwakhe ubuBuddha kuzobe sekuhlala kungathintekile, futhi ngeke kulibale. Lena indaba yokujikeleza kwempilo yokuphila nokufa yabo bonke abantu benkolo: Bayakwazi “ukuzuza ukuphumelela,” bathathe indawo emhlabeni kamoya. Lokhu yikhona okubenza behluke kwabangakholwayo. Okokuqala, ngenkathi besaphila emhlabeni, kumele baziphathe kanjani labo abakwazi ukuthatha indawo emhlabeni kamoya? Kumele bangenzi nobuncane ububi: Akumele babulale, bashise abantu, badlwengule, noma baphange izimpahla zabantu; kodwa uma bekhwabanisa, bekhohlisa, bentshontsha, beqola, ngeke bakuzuze ukuphumelela. Ngamanye amazwi, uma behlobana noma besondelana nokwenza okubi, ngeke baphunyule ekujezisweni emhlabeni kamoya. Umhlaba kamoya wenza amalungiselelo afanele amaBuddha athola ubuBuddha: Anganikwa umsebenzi wokulawula labo ababonakala bekhola enkolweni yamaBuddha, kanye naseNdodeni Endala Esesibhakabhakeni, amaBuddha azonikwa igunya lokuphatha, angaphatha abangakholwayo kuphela, noma abe yizithunywa esisezingeni eliphansi. Lokhu kubekwa kuhambisana nobunjalo bale miphefumulo. Yisibonelo senkolo yamaBuddha lesi.

Ezinkolweni ezinhlanu esikhulume ngazo, ubuKrestu bukhethekile ngandlela thile. Yini ekhetheke kangako ngobuKrestu? Laba ngabantu abakhola kuNkulunkulu weqiniso. Singabafaka kanjani kulolu hla abantu abakhola wuNkulunkulu weqiniso? Ngoba ubuKrestu buwuhlobo lwenkolo, buyiyo, ngaphandle kokungabaza, buhlobene nenkolo—buwumsebenzi

---

othile, uhlobo lokukholwa, buthe ukwehluka enkolweni yalabo abalandela uNkulunkulu ngokweqiniso. Isizathu sokuthi ngibufake kulolu hlu lwezinkolo ezinhlanu ezinkulu ukuthi ubuKrestu busezingeni elilodwa nobuJuda, inkolo yamaBuddha, kanye ne-Islam. AmaKrestu amaningi awakholwa ukuthi ukhona uNkulunkulu, nokuthi ubusa phezu kwezinto zonke, awakholwa futhi ukuthi ukhona. Esikhundleni salokho, azinikela ekukhulumeni ngobukholwa ebhekisa emibhalweni yeBhayibheli, asebenzisa isifundo sobukholwa ukufundisa abantu ukuthi babe nomusa, babekezelele ukuhlushwa, nokwenza izinto ezinhle. Buyilolo hlobo lwenkolo ubuKrestu: Bunamathela kuphela emibhalweni yezinkolo, abubhekisi nakancane emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu wokulawula aphinde asindise umuntu, yinkolo yalabo kuphela abalandela uNkulunkulu bebe bengemukelwa wuNkulunkulu. Kodwa uNkulunkulu unawo umgomo awubhekise kubona. Akabaphathi nje noma ikanjani ngokuzibonela Kwakhe, ngendlela efanayo nabangakholwayo. Indlela asebenza ngayo udaba lwabo iyafana neyamaBuddha: Uma, ngenkathi besaphila, umKrestu eziqoqile ngokwakhe, ehlala ngempela Emithethweni Elishumi futhi ephila ngemithetho nemiyalelo ezimfunweni azenza ekuziphatheni kwakhe—futhi uma engakwenza empilweni yakhe yonke—bazophinda badinge ukuchitha isikhathi esifanayo ekujikelezweni wokuphila nokufa ngaphambi kokuthi bazuze ngokweqiniso lokho okubizwa ngokuhlwithwa. Emva kokuzuza lokhu “kuhlwithwa,” babe sebehlela emhlabeni kamoya, lapho benikwa khona isikhundla sokuba ngesinye sezithunywa. Ngokufanayo, uma benza okubi emhlabeni, uma bona futhi benza izono eziningi, akube kusavikeka ukuthi bajeziswe bagotshwe ngobunzima obehluhahlukene. Enkolweni yamaBuddha, ukuthola ukuphumelela kusho ukudlulela Ezweni Elimsulwa Lokuthula Okukhulu kodwa kubizwa ngokuthini lokho enkolweni yobuKristu? Kubizwa “ngokungena ezulwini” kanye “nokuhlwithwa.” Labo “abahlwithwe” ngokweqiniso bayaphinda nabo bangene ekujikelezweni kwempilo yokuphila nokufa izikhathi ezintathu noma eziyisikhombisa, okuzothi emva kwakho, emva kokufa, bafike emhlabeni kamoya, kungathithi balele basebuthongweni. Uma bephelelisekile bayakwazi ukusala bebamba iqhaza, kanti, kungafani nabantu abesemhlabeni, ababuyiselwa enyameni ngendlela elula, noma ngokwesivumelwano.

Kuzo zonke lezi zinkolo, isiphetho okukhulunywa ngaso nezilwela ukusizuka siyafana nokuthola ukuphumelela kwabenkolo yamaBuddha; ukuthi nje lokhu kutholakala ngezindlela ezahlukile. Bawuhlobo olulodwa. Engxenyeni yabantu balezi zinkolo abakwazi ukuhlala ngeqiniso emithethweni yayo inkolo ekuziphatheni kwabo, uNkulunkulu ubapha indawo efanele abayise kuyo, indawo abafanelwe ukuba kuyo, abaphathe ngendlela efanelekile. Konke lokhu kungokwamukelekayo, kodwa akufani nendlela abantu abakucabanga ngayo, yebo? Manje, lapho senikuzwile konke okwenzeka kubantu abangamaKristu, nizizwa kanjani? Niyakhathazeka ngabo? Niyabezwela? (Kancane.) Akukho okungenziwa—kumele bazilahle bona ngecala.

---

Kungani ngisho kanje? Umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu uliqiniso, uNkulunkulu uyaphila futhi ukhona, futhi umsebenzi Wakhe uhloselwe isintu sonke naye wonke umuntu. Kungani-ke engakwamukeli lokhu? Kungani bemphikisa futhi bemelana noNkulunkulu? Banenhlanhla ukuthi banesiphelo esikanje, kungani-ke nibazwela? Ukuthi baphathwe kanje kukhombisa ukubabekezelela okukhulu. Ngendlela abaphikisa ngayo uNkulunkulu, kumele babhujiswe—kodwa uNkulunkulu akakwenzi lokho, uphethe ubuKrestu njengenkolo ejwayelekile. Esimeni esinje, ngabe sikhona isidingo sokuthi sijule nangalezi ezinye izinkolo? Umongo walezi ezinye izinkolo, ukuba abantu bezwe ubunzima obengeziwe, bangenzi okubi, benze izenzo ezinhle, bangathuki abanye, bangafinyeleli ezinqumeni ngabanye abantu, bazehlukanise nezingxabano, futhi babe ngabantu abalungileyo—eziningi izimfundiso zezinkolo zinje. Ngakho, uma laba bantu benkolo—laba bantu bezinkolo eziningi namahlelo—bekwazi ukuhlala ngokweqiniso emithethweni yenkolo, ngeke benze amaphutha amakhulu noma izono ngesikhathi besaphila emhlabeni, kanye nasemva kokuba bebuyiselwe enyameni izikhathi ezintathu noma eziyisikhombisa, kakhulu-ke laba bantu, abantu abakwazi ukuhlala ngokweqiniso emithethweni yenkolo, bazokwazi ukubamba iqhaza emhlabeni kamoya. Ngabe baningi abantu abanjalo? (Cha, ababangingi.) Uyisuselaphi impendulo yakho? Akulula ukwenza okuhle, noma ukuhlala emithethweni. Inkolo yamaBuddha ayibavumeli abantu badle inyama—ungakwenza lokho? Uma bekungathiwa gqoka izingubo ezimpunga usho imibhalo yamaBuddha uhayе amagama kaBuddha ethempelini lamaBuddha usuku lonke, ubungakwenza? Ngeke kube lula. UbuKrestu buneMithetho Elishumi, imiyalelo nemithetho, ngabe kulula ukuyigcina? Akunjalo! Bheka ukungathuki abanye: Abantu abakwazi ukuhlala kulo mthetho. Abakwazi ukuzivimba, bayethukana—emva kwalokho abakwazi ukukwesula lokho, benzanjani-ke? Ebusuku bavuma izono zabo. Ngezinye izikhathi emva kokuthuka abanye, kusala kunenzondo ezinhliziyweni zabo, baphinde bedlulele ekuzilungiseleleni isikhathi abazobalimaza ngaso. Uma sihlanganisa, kulabo abaphila ngale nkolo efile, akulula ukungoni nokungenzi okubi. Ngakho, kuyo yonke inkolo, bambalwa kakhulu abantu abakwazi ukuzuza ukuphumelela. Ucabanga ukuthi njengoba abantu abanengi belandela lezi zinkolo, baningi abazothola ithuba lokubamba iqhaza emhlabeni kamoya! Ababangingi kangako nokho, bambalwa abakwazi ukufinyelela kulokhu. Kungako esingakhuluma ngakho ngokujikeleza kwempilo yokuphila nokufa kwabantu benkolo. Okubehlusayo ukuthi bayakwazi ukuzuza ukuphumelela, futhi yilokhu okubehlusayo kwabangakhulwayo.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele X” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 195)**

### **Ukujikeleza kwempilo Yokuphila Nokufa Kwabantu Abalandela uNkulunkulu**

---

Okulandelayo, masikhulume ngokujikeleza kwempilo yokuphila nokufa kwalabo abalandela uNkulunkulu. Lokhu kuthinta nina, ngakho lalalani. Okokuqala, cabangani ngezigaba abantu abalandela uNkulunkulu esingabehlukanisa ngazo. (Abantu abakhethiwe bakaNkulunkulu nabenzi bomsebenzi.) Zimbili: kunabakhethwa nguNkulunkulu kanye nezisebenzi Zakhe. Okokuqala sizokhuluma ngabakhethwa nguNkulunkulu, abambalwa-ke nokho. Kusho ukuthini ukuthi “abakhethwa nguNkulunkulu”? emva kokuthi uNkulunkulu edale zonke izinto kwabe sekuba nesintu, uNkulunkulu wakhetha iqeqebana labantu abamlandela, futhi babizwa kalula nje ngokuthi “ngabantu abakhethwe nguNkulunkulu.” Kunokuhlola kanye nokubaluleka endleleni uNkulunkulu akhetha ngayo laba bantu. Ukuhlola ukuthi sonke isikhathi uNkulunkulu enza umsebenzi obalulekile kumele beze—okuba yinto yokuqala ezintweni ezibenza babe ngabakhethekile. Kuyini ukubaluleka kwabo? Ukukhethwa kwabo nguNkulunkulu kusho ukuthi babaluleke kakhulu. Okuchaza ukuthi, uNkulunkulu ufisa ukubaphelelisa laba bantu, abenze bagcwaliseke, emva kokuphetha umsebenzi Wakhe wokuphatha, uzobazuza laba bantu. Akukukhulu lokhu kubaluleka? Ngalokho, laba bantu abakhethiwe bangababalulekile kakhulu kuNkulunkulu, ngokuba bayilabo uNkulunkulu afuna ukubazuza. Kanti izisebenzi Zakhe—khona-ke, masithi ukusuka ekumiselweni kusengaphambili kukaNkulunkulu, siqale ngokukhuluma ngemvelaphi. Incazelo esobala “yezisebenzi” isho lowo osebenzayo. Labo abasebenzayo bangabesikhashana; abakwenzi lokhu isikhathi eside, noma okokuphela, kodwa baqashwa noma batholwe okwesikhashana. Abanengi babo bakhethwa kulabo abangakholwayo. Uma befika emhlabeni kuba yisikhathi bekhonjwa njengabazothatha indima yokuba yizisebenzi emsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Kungaba ukuthi bebekade beyizilwane empilweni yabo edlule, kodwa kungenzeka ukuthi bebekade bengabanye balabo abangakholwayo. Bavela lapho abasebenzela uNkulunkulu.

Make sibuyele kwabakhethwa nguNkulunkulu. Uma befa, abakhethwa nguNkulunkulu baya endaweni ehlukile kunaleyo okuya kuyo abangakholwayo kanye nabanye benkolo. Yindawo abaphelekezela kuyo yizingelosi kanye nezithunywa zikaNkulunkulu, futhi elawulwa nguNkulunkulu ngoKwakhe. Nakuba, bekule ndawo, abakhethwa nguNkulunkulu abakwazi ukubheka uNkulunkulu ngamehlo abo, akufani nakwezinye izindawo emhlabeni kamoya; yindawo lapho le ngxenye yabantu iya khona emva kokufa. Uma befa, nabo bayahlolwa kabanzi yizithunywa zikaNkulunkulu. Yini ehlolwayo? Izithunywa zikaNkulunkulu ziphenya izindlela ezathathwa yilaba bantu empilweni yabo yonke yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu, noma ngabe, ngesikhathi sabo, bamphikisile uNkulunkulu, noma bamqalekisile, noma benze izono ezimbi nobubi noma cha. Lokhu kuhlolwa kubheka uhlangothi lokuthi laba bantu bayahamba noma bayahlala yini. Kusho ukuthini ukuthi “bayahamba”? Futhi kusho ukuthini ukuthi “bayahlala”? “Ukuhamba” kusho ukuthi, ngokokuziphatha kwabo, bahlala ezikhundleni zalabo abakhethwe



---

nguNkulunkulu. “Ukuhlala” kusho ukuthi bangahlala nabantu abapheleliswe nguNkulunkulu ngesikhathi sezinsuku zokugcina. Kulabo abahlalayo, uNkulunkulu unezinhlelo ezikhethekile. Ngesikhathi ngasinye somsebenzi Wakhe, uNkulunkulu uzothumela labo bantu ukuthi babe ngabafundi noma benze umsebenzi wokuvuselela amasonto, noma bawanakekele. Kodwa abantu abakwazi ukwenza lowo msebenzi ababuyiselwa enyameni kaningi njengabangakholwayo, abaphinda bazalwe njalo-njalo; esikhundleni salokho, babuyiselwa emhlabeni ngokwezidingo kanye nezinyathelo zomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kanti ababona abanye balabo ababuyiselwa njalo enyameni. Ngabe ngalokho ikhona yini imithetho ebhekele ukuthi uma sebebuyiseliwe enyameni? Ngabe bafika kanye eminyakeni embalwa? Ngabe beza kaningi kunjalo? Akunjalo. Lokhu kuncike emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, ezinyathelweni zomsebenzi Wakhe, nasezidingweni Zakhe, futhi akukho mithetho. Umthetho okungukuphela kwawo ngukuthi uma uNkulunkulu enza isinyathelo sokugcina somsebenzi Wakhe ezinsukwini zokugcina, abantu Bakhe abakhethiweyo laba bazokuza. Uma befika bonke, kuzoba yisikhathi sokugcina lesi sokuthi babuyiselwe enyameni. Kungani kunjalo? Lokhu kuncike emiphumeleni ezotholakala ngesikhathi uNkulunkulu enza isinyathelo sokugcina somsebenzi Wakhe—ngokuthi ngalesi sikhathi sesinyathelo sokugcina somsebenzi, uNkulunkulu uzobaphelelisa ngokugcwele laba bantu abakhethiweyo. Kusho ukuthini lokhu? Uma, ngesikhathi sesinyathelo sokugcina, bepheleliswa laba bantu, futhi benziwa abangenasici, ngeke ngaleso sikhathi babuyiselwe enyameni njengakuqala; isikhathi sabo sokuba ngabantu sizofika ekuphelelisweni kokugcina, njengoba kuzokwenzeka ekubuyiselweni enyameni. Lokhu kukhuluma ngalabo abazosala. Bayaphi-ke labo abangakwazi ukuhlala? Labo abangakwazi ukuhlala banendawo efanele abaya kuyo. Okokuqala, njengomphumela wokwenza kwabo okubi, amaphutha abawenzile, kanye nezono abawenzile, nabo futhi bayajeziswa. Emva kokujeziswa, uNkulunkulu uzobalungisela ukuthi babe nabangakholwayo, kungenjalo babe nabantu abehlukahlukene benkolo, njengokufaneleka kwezimo. Okusho ukuthi, zimbili izimo ezingenzeka kubo: Okokuqala ukuthi, emva kokujeziswa, mhlawumbe bahlale nabantu benkolo ethile emva kokuvukela kwesinye isimo, okunye kube ukuba ngabangakholwa. Uma beba ngabangakholwa, bazowalahla wonke amathuba. Kanti uma beba ngabantu benkolo—uma, isibonelo nje, beba ngamaKrestu—basenethuba lokubuyela ezikhundleni zokuba ngabakhethwa nguNkulunkulu; kuhlobene ngendlela eyinxakanxaka lokhu. Kafushane nje, uma oyedwa wabakhethwa nguNkulunkulu edelela uNkulunkulu, uzojeza njengawo wonke omunye umuntu. Bheka uPawulu, njengesibonelo, okukhulunyiwe ngaye ekuqaleni. UPawulu uyisibonelo salabo abajeziswayo. Niyawuthola kodwa umqondo walokhu engikhuluma ngakho? Ngabe ukuhlola abakhethwa nguNkulunkulu kuyalungiseka? (Yebo kabanzana.) Ingxenye enkulu iyalungiseka, kodwa ingxenye encane ayilungiseki. Kungani kunjalo? Lapha, ngibhekise esizathwini esisobala: ukwenza okubi. Uma benza okubi, uNkulunkulu akabafuni, kanti uma uNkulunkulu engabafuni,

---

ubaphonsa ezinhlangeni nezinhlobo ezahlukahlukene zabantu, okubashiya bengenathemba, kuphinde kwenze kube lukhuni ukubuya. Konke lokhu yizinto zokujikeleza kwempilo yokuphila nokufa yabakhethwa nguNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele X” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 196)**

Okulandelayo ukujikeleza kwempilo yokufa nokuphila kwezisebenzi. Siqeda kukhuluma ngokuqala kwezisebenzi, okungukuthi, zabuyiselwa enyameni kade zingabangakholwayo futhi ziyizilwane empilweni yazo yangaphambili. Ukufika kwesinyathelo sokugcina somsebenzi, uNkulunkulu ukhethe kwabangakholwayo iqegebana labantu abanjalo, kanti yiqegebana elikhethekile. Inhloso kaNkulunkulu yokukhetha abantu abanje ukuthi benze umsebenzi Wakhe. “Umsebenzi” akulona igama elihle nelizwakalayo, noma into noma ngubani angangena alingane kahle kuyo, kodwa kumele sibheke ukuthi libhekiswe kubani. Kunokubaluleka okukhethekile ebukhoneni bezisebenzi zikaNkulunkulu. Akekho omunye ongenza umsebenzi wazo, ngoba zakhethwa nguNkulunkulu. Futhi liyini iqhaza elibanjwa yilezi zisebenzi? Ukusebenzela abakhethwa nguNkulunkulu. Ikakhulu, iqhaza lazo ukwenza umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, ukubambisana nomsebenzi kaNkulunkulu, kanye nokubambisana ekupheleliseni kukaNkulunkulu abakhethwa Bakhe. Ngaphandle kokuthi bayasebenza, benza umsebenzi othile, noma banikwe okuthile kokwenziwa, siyini isidingo sikaNkulunkulu kulaba bantu? Ngabe uNkulunkulu ufuna okungaphezu kokwenza kubo? (Cha, uNkulunkulu ucela kuphela ukuthi bethembeke.) Izisebenzi kumele zethembeke. Kungakhathaleki ukuthi imvelaphi yakho iyiphi, noma kungani uNkulunkulu ekhethe wena, kumele wethembeke kuNkulunkulu, kulokho uNkulunkulu akwethwese khona, nasemsebenzini osemahlombe akho kulokho obekelwe ukuthi ukwenze. Uma izisebenzi zikwazi ukwethembeka, zimenelisa uNkulunkulu, isiphelo sazo sizoba yini? Zizokwazi ukusala. Ngabe kuyisibusiso ukuba yisisebenzi esisalayo? Kusho ukuthini ukusala? Sisho ukuthini lesi sibusiso? Ngokwezinga, zibukeka zingafani nabakhethwa nguNkulunkulu, zibukeka zehlukile. Eqinisweni, nokho, ngabe lokho ezikuzuza zikujabulele kule mpilo akufani nokwabakhethwa nguNkulunkulu? Eziningeni eliphansi kulokhu, kule mpilo kuyafana. Anikuphiki lokhu, yebo? Amazwi kaNkulunkulu, umhawu kaNkulunkulu, ukuhlinzekela kukaNkulunkulu, izibusiso zikaNkulunkulu—ngubani ongekujabulele lokhu? Wonke umuntu uyayijabulela inala engaka. Okuchaza kabanzi isisebenzi ukuthi yisisebenzi, kodwa kuNkulunkulu, bonke abayizisebenzi bangenye yezinto azidalile—ukuthi nje iqhaza lazo ngelokuthi yizisebenzi. Njengesinye sezidalwa zikaNkulunkulu, ukhona umahluko phakathi kwesisebenzi sikaNkulunkulu nokhethwe nguNkulunkulu? Ngokucacile, awukho. Uma sikhuluma ngegama, kunomahluko, ngokwengqikithi futhi ukhona impela umahluko, eqhazeni

---

elibanjwayo ukhona umahluko, kodwa uNkulunkulu akabehlukanisi laba bantu. Kungani pho laba bantu bechazwa njengezisebenzi? Kumele niqonde lokhu. Izisebenzi ziphuma kwabangakhulwayo. Ukuphathwa kwegama elithi abangakhulwayo kusitshela ukuthi imuva labo libi: Bonke bangabangakhulwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona, empilweni yabo edlule bebengabangakhulwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu ukhona, abakhulwanga kuNkulunkulu, bamelene noNkulunkulu, neqiniso, kanye nezinto ezamukelekayo. Abakhulwanga kuNkulunkulu futhi abakhulwanga ukuthi ukhona uNkulunkulu, ngakho-ke ngabe bamelwe ukukwazi ukuqonda amazwi kaNkulunkulu? Kuyemukeleka ukusho ukuthi, ngokwezinga elikhulu, abaqondi. Njengoba izilwane zingawaqondi amazwi omuntu, izisebenzi aziqondi ukuthi uNkulunkulu uthini, udingani, kungani akha izidingo ezinjengalezo—abaqondi, lezo zinto aziqondakali ezisebenzini, zihlezi zingakhanyiselekile. Ngalesi sizathu, laba bantu abanalo uhlobo lwempilo esesikhulume ngalo. Ngaphandle kwempilo, bangaliqonda abantu iqiniso? Kungabe bahlomile ngeqiniso? Kungabe bahlomile ngamava kanye nolwazi lwamazwi kaNkulunkulu? (Cha.) Injalo imvelaphi yezisebenzi. Kodwa ngoba uNkulunkulu wenza laba bantu babe yizisebenzi, kusekhona imigomo ezidingweni Zakhe ngabo; akababukeli phansi, akabi ngongabacabangeli. Nakuba bengawaqondi amazwi Akhe, bengenayo nempilo futhi, uNkulunkulu usenawo umusa kubo, isekhona nemigomo yezidingo Zakhe kubo. Nihulume ngale migomo: Ukwethembeka kuNkulunkulu, kanye nokwenza lokho akushoyo. Emsebenzini wakho kumele usebenze lapho kudingeka khona, futhi usebenze kuze kube sekugcineni. Uma ungaba yizisebenzi esethembekile, ukwazi ukusebenza kuze kube sekugcineni futhi ugcwalise umsebenzi owethweswe nguNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi uzophila impilo ebalulekile, futhi uzokwazi ukusala. Uma uthi ukwengeza kancane ngaphezulu kwalokho okwenzayo, uma uzama kakhudlwana, ukwazi ukuphinda kabili okwenzayo ukuze umazi uNkulunkulu, ukwazi ukukhuluma kancane ngolwazi lukaNkulunkulu, ukwazi ukufakaza ngoNkulunkulu, kuthi nangaphezulu, ukwazi ukuqonda okuthile okuyintando kaNkulunkulu, ubambisana emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, ubhekisisa ngandlela thile intando kaNkulunkulu, wena lapho, njengesisebenzi, izoguquka inhlanhla yakho. Luyini loloshintsho enhlanhleni yakho? Awuzusala nje kuphela. Ngokokuziphatha kwakho kanye nentshisekelo yakho ukulandela lokhu, uNkulunkulu uzokwenza omunye wabakhethwa Bakhe. Lokhu yikho okuzoba wushintsho enhlanhleni yakho. Ezisebenzini, yini enhle ngalokhu? Ukuthi zizoba ngabanye babakhethwa nguNkulunkulu. Uma beba ngabakhethwa nguNkulunkulu, kusho ukuthi abuyiselwa enyameni njengezilwane bafane nabangakhulwayo. Ngabe kuhle lokho? Kuhle, futhi kuyizindaba ezimnandi. Okusho ukuthi, izisebenzi sezingakwazi ukulungiseka. Akusho ukuthi njengesisebenzi, uma uNkulunkulu emnika umthwalo wokuba yizisebenzi, uzowenza okokuphela; akunasidingo esinjalo. Ngokokuziphatha kwakhe, uNkulunkulu uzomphatha ngandlela ehlukile, futhi amphendule ngokuhlukile.

---

Kodwa zikhona izisebenzi ezingakwazi ukusebenza kuze kube sekugcineni; ngesikhathi zisebenza, kukhona eziphela amandla phakathi nesikhathi zimshiye uNkulunkulu, kukhona ezenza izinto ezimbi eziningi, kube khona nalezo ezenza umonakalo omkhulu kakhulu ziwenze umonakalo omkhulu nasemsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, kukhona nezisebenzi ezimqalekisayo uNkulunkulu, njalo-njalo—isho ukuthini le miphumela engalungiseki? Noma yisiphi isenzo esibi sisho ukumiswa emsebenzini. Ngoba ukuziphatha kwakho ngesikhathi somsebenzi kube kubi ngokwedlulele, ngoba udlulile lapho kufanele khona, uma uNkulunkulu ebona ukuthi umsebenzi wakho awanelisi uyasisusa kuwe isidingo sokuthi usebenze, akakuvumeli ukuthi usebenze, uyakususa emehlweni Akhe, nasendlini kaNkulunkulu. Akukhona ukuthi awufuni ukusebenza? Awufisi njalo-njalo ukwenza okubi? Awuyena ongethembekile njalo? Lapho-ke, kunesixazululo esilula: Uzothathelwa ukufaneleka kokusebenza. NgokukaNkulunkulu, ukuthatha Kwakhe esisebenzini ukufaneleka kokusebenza kwaso kusho ukuthi isiphelo saleso sisebenzi sesinqunyiwe, futhi bayobe bengasafanele ukusebenzela uNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu akasenaso isidingo somsebenzi waso, noma singakhuluma amazwi amahle kangakanani awasasho lutho. Uma izinto sezifika kuleli zinga, lesi simo sizoba ngesingalungiseki; izisebenzi ezifana nalesi azinakho ukubuyela emuva. UNkulunkulu ululungisa kanjani udaba olunjengalolu ezisebenzini ezinjengalesi? Kungabe uvele azimise nje emsebenzini? Cha. Kungabe uyazivimba zingasali? Noma mhlawumbe uzibeka eceleni, ame elinde ukuthi ziguquke? Akakwenzi lokho. UNkulunkulu akazithandi kangako izisebenzi, ngokweqiniso. Uma umuntu eziphethe ngale ndlela emsebenzini kaNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu, ngesizathu salokhu kuziphatha, uzemuka ukufaneleka ukusebenza, aphinde futhi aziphonse emuva kwabangakhulwayo. Siyini isiphetho somuntu oyisisebenzi ophindiselwe emuva kwabangakhulwayo? Siyafana nesalabo abangakhulwayo: kuba ukubuyiselwa enyameni abe yisilwane athole isijeziso sabangakhulwayo emhlabeni kamoya. Kanti uNkulunkulu akazibandakanyi Yena Uqobo ekujezisweni kwabo, ngoba abasawulungele umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu. Akubi ukuphela kwesiphetho sempilo yabo yokukholwa kuNkulunkulu, kodwa isigcino sesiphetho sabo, ukunqunywa kwesiphetho sabo. Ngakho uma izisebenzi sizebenza kabi, ziyothwala imiphumela ngokwazo. Uma isisebenzi singakwazi ukusebena kuze kube sekugcineni, noma sephucwa ukufaneleka kokusebenza phakathi nesikhathi, siphonswa kwabangakhulwayo—kuthi uma siphonswa kwabangakhulwayo siphathwe ngendlela efanayo nokuphathwa ngayo imfuyo, ngendlela efanayo nokuphathwa ngayo abantu abangenakho ukuhlakanipha nokucabanga. Uma ngiyibeka kanje uyaqonda, yebo?

Okungenhla yindlela uNkulunkulu apha ngayo ukujikeleza kwempilo yokuphila nokufa yabakhethwa Nguye kanye nezisebenzi Zakhe. Uzizwa kanjani emva kokuzwa lokhu? Ngake ngakhuluma ngalesi sihloko engikhulume ngaso, isihloko sabakhethwa nguNkulunkulu kanye nezisebenzi? Ngike ngakhuluma ngaso, kodwa anisakhumbuli. UNkulunkulu ulungile

---

kwabakhethwa Nguye kanye nasezisebenzini. Ulungile kukho konke, angithi? Kukhona noma kuphi lapho uthola khona iphutha? Bakhona yini abantu abazothi: “Kungani uNkulunkulu ebabekezelela kangaka abakhethwa? Yini ebekezela kancane uma kuza ezisebenzini?” Ukhona umuntu ofuna ukuzisukumela izisebenzi? “Angekwenze uNkulunkulu ukuthi azelulele isikhathi izisebenzi, athi ukuzibekezelela azimele?” Ngabe afanelekile la mazwi? (Cha, akunjalo.) Kungani engafanelekile? (Kungoba sikhonjiswe ukuthandwa ngokuthi nje siphiwe ithuba lokuba yizisebenzi.) Izisebenzi zikhonjiswe ukuthandwa ngokuthi nje ziphiwe ithuba lokuba yizisebenzi! Ngaphandle kwegama elithi “izisebenzi,” nangaphandle komsebenzi wezisebenzi, bezizoba kuphi lezi zisebenzi? Kulabo abangakhohwayo, ziphila futhi zifa kanye nemfuyo. Mkhulu umhawu abawujabulela namuhla, ukuvunyelwa ukuba phambi kukaNkulunkulu, kanye nokuba sendlini kaNkulunkulu! Umhawu omkhulu lona! Uma uNkulunkulu ubengakunikanga ithuba lokumsebenzela, bewungeke ulithole ithuba lokuza phambi kukaNkulunkulu. Ukuphawula nje kancane, noma ngabe ungumBuddha futhi usuthole ukuphumelela, ngaphezu kwalokho uyisithunywa emhlabeni kamoya; awusoze uhlangane noNkulunkulu, noma uzwe izwi Lakhe, noma uzwe amazwi Akhe, noma uzwe izibusiso nothando Lwakhe kuwe, ngeke futhi ukwazi nangeliye ilanga ukumbona ubuso nobuso. KumaBuddha kukhona kuphela imisebenzi elula. Awakwazi ukwazi uNkulunkulu, anamathela njengabangaboni agcine imiyalelo, kanti izisebenzi zizuka okuningi kabi ngesikhathi somsebenzi! Okokuqala, zikwazi ukubonana ubuso nobuso noNkulunkulu, ukuzwa izwi Lakhe, ukuzwa amazwi Akhe, ukuhlangabezana nomhawu kanye nezibusiso Zakhe azinika abantu. Ngaphezu kwalokho, zijabulela amazwi namaqiniso eziwanikwa nguNkulunkulu. Abenzi bomsebenzi bazuka okukhulu ngempela! Ngakho, uma, njengesisebenzi, ungakwazi ukuthatha isinyathelo esifanele, uNkulunkulu angakugcina? Akakwazi ukukugcina. Akaceli okungakanani kuwe, kodwa akukho akucelayo okwenza ngendlela eyiyo, awunamathelanga emsebenzini wakho—ngakho-ke, ngaphandle kokungabaza, uNkulunkulu akakwazi ukukugcina. Lokhu kuwukuziphatha kukaNkulunkulu okunokulunga. UNkulunkulu akakuvikeli ngokweqile, futhi akakukhiphi inyumbazana. Lokhu kuyimigomo enza ngayo izinto uNkulunkulu. UNkulunkulu wenza kanje kubantu bonke nezidalwa zonke.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele X” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 197)**

Uma abehlukahlukene kwabaphilayo benza okungafanele, uma bengawenzi umsebenzi wabo ngendlela eyiyo, uNkulunkulu unayo imithetho ehambisana nalokho emithethweni yasezulwini enemiyalelo alungisa ngayo—kuliqiniso lokhu. Ngakho esikhathini esiyiminyaka eyizinkulungwane ezimbalwa yokuphatha kukaNkulunkulu imisebenzi Yakhe, ezinye izithunywa Zakhe zenze izinto ezingafanele yanqanyulwa impilo yazo, ezinye, namuhla,

---

zisabanjwa zijeziswe. Lokhu kufanele babhekane nakho bonke abantu emhlabeni kamoya. Uma benza okungafanele noma benza okubi, bayajeziswa—okufanayo nendlela ayisebenzisa ngokuphelele uNkulunkulu kubantu abakhethwa Nguye kanye nasezisebenzini. Ngakho, noma ngabe kusemhlabeni kamoya noma emhlabeni wezinto ezibambekayo, imigomo elandelwa nguNkulunkulu ayiguquki. Noma uyazibona izenzo zikaNkulunkulu noma cha, imigomo kayiguquki. Zikhathi zonke, uNkulunkulu ulokhu egcine imigomo efanayo yezinto zonke kanye nasekwenzeni Kwakhe izinto. Lokhu akunakucelwa inselele. UNkulunkulu uyoba nomusa kulabo abangakhulwayo abaphila ngendlela eyamukelekayo, bese egcinela amathuba labo abasenkoleni abaziphethe kahle nabangenzi ububi, ebavumela ukuthi babambe iqhaza ezintweni zonke ezilawulwa nguNkulunkulu, benze lokho abamiselwe ukuthi bakwenze. Ngokufanayo, kulabo abalandela uNkulunkulu, phakathi kwabakhethwa Nguye, uNkulunkulu akabakhiphi inyumbazana ngokwemigomo Yakhe. Unomusa kubo bonke abamlandela ngokuyiqiniso, uthanda bonke abamlandela ngokuyiqiniso. Kuphela nje kulezi zinhlobo eziningi zabantu - abangakhulwayo, abaningi kwabenkolo, kanye nabakhethwa nguNkulunkulu—akwethwesa bona kwehlukile. Bheka abangakhulwayo: Nakuba bengakhulwa uNkulunkulu, nokuthi uNkulunkulu ubabona benjengemfuyo, kuzo zonke izinto bona ngamunye banokudla abakudlayo, indawo yabo, kanye nokujikeleza okujwayelekile kwempilo yokuphila nokufa. Labo abenza okubi bayajeziswa, kuthi labo abenza okuhle babusiswe futhi bathole umusa kaNkulunkulu. Akunjalo na? Kubantu benkolo, uma bekwazi ukunamathela ngokuqinisileyo emithethweni yenkolo ukuphinda bazalwe baphinde bazalwe, emva kwakho konke lokhu kuphinda bazalwe okuningi uNkulunkulu uzophetha ngokumemezela okuthile kubo. Ngokufanayo, kinina namuhla, noma ningaba ngabanye babakhethwa nguNkulunkulu noma izisebenzi, uNkulunkulu uzobaqondisa abheke isiphelo senu ngokwemithetho nemiyalelo yokulawula Kwakhe ayibekileyo. Kulezi zinhlobo eziningi zabantu—izinhlobo eziningi zabantu benkolo, nabasezinhlotsheni eziningi zokukholwa—kungabe uNkulunkulu ubaphile izindawo zokuhlala? Ikuphi inkolo yobuJuda? Ngabe uNkulunkulu uyiphazamisile inkolo yabo? UbuKrestu bona? Akabuphazamisanga nabo. Ubayekela ukuthi balandele ezabo izinqubo, akakhulumi nabo, noma abakhanyisele, futhi, ngaphezu kwalokho, akabavezeli lutho: “Uma ucabanga ukuthi kulungile, kholwa ngale Ndlela.” AmaKhatholika akholelwa kuMariya, nokuthi izindaba eziya kuJesu zidluliswa ngoMariya; lokhu kuyinkolo yabo. Ngabe uNkulunkulu uke wayilungisa inkolo yawo? UNkulunkulu uwaphe ukuzibusa okukhululekile, akawanaki, uwanike ngisho indawo yokuthi ahlale kuyo. Futhi kumaMuslim namaBuddha, kungabe unjalo nakuwo? Uwabekele imingcele, nawo, futhi awavumele ukuthi abe nezindawo zawo, ngaphandle kokuphazamisa enkoleni yawo. Konke kuhlelwe kahle. Yini oyibona kukho konke lokhu? Ukuthi uNkulunkulu ugajwa yigunya lokuphatha, kodwa akalisebenzisi ngeze igunya Lakhe.

---

UNkulunkulu uhlela zonke izinto ngokuyikho, ngendlela eyiyo, kulokhu kubonakala ubuhlakani kanye nobukhulu Bakhe.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele X” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyamani

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 198)**

### **Ubunjalo Kanye Nesimo SikaNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe**

UNkulunkulu Nguye obuse phezu kwazo zonke izinto, futhi olawula zonke izinto. Wadala konke okukhona, uphinda abuse phezu kwakho konke okukhona ahlinzekele konke okukhona. Lesi yisimo sikaNkulunkulu, ubunjalo bukaNkulunkulu lobo. Ngoba zonke izinto kanye nakho konke okukhona, uNkulunkulu Nguye onguMdali, futhi Nguye uMbusi wazo zonke izinto. Lobo wubunjalo ayibo uNkulunkulu, futhi wehlukile kuzo zonke izinto. Asikho isidalwa sikaNkulunkulu—singaba kubantu, noma emhlabeni kamoya—esingasebenzisa noma ini ukuzenza noma ukuthatha indawo kaNkulunkulu nobunjalo kanye nesimo Sakhe, ngokuthi ukhona munye kuphela ezintweni zonke onobunjalo Bakhe, amandla, igunya, kanye nekhono lokubusa phezu kwazo zonke izinto: uNkulunkulu wethu Uqobo ohlukile. Uhlala aphinde ahambele zonke izinto; ukwazi ukukhuphukela ezindaweni eziphakeme, ngaphezu kwazo zonke izinto; ukwazi ukuzithoba ngokuthi abe ngumuntu, abe ngoyedwa wethu esisenyamani negazi, ahlangebazane nabantu ubuso nobuso ehlanganyela ubuhlungu nathi ebubula; ngasikhathi sinye, eyala konke okukhona, enquma isiphelo sakho konke okukhona, enika inkombandlela okumele kuyithathe; ngaphezu kwalokho, uhlahla indlela yesiphelo somuntu, nenkombandlela yomuntu. UNkulunkulu ofana nalona udinga ukudunyiswa, ukulalelwa, kanye nokwaziwa yikho konke okuphilayo. Ngakho, ngaphandle kokunaka ukuthi umuntu ukuliphi iqembu noma uhlobo, ukukholwa nguNkulunkulu, ukumlandela uNkulunkulu, ukumesaba uNkulunkulu, ukwamukela umthetho kukaNkulunkulu, nokwamukela izinhlelo zikaNkulunkulu ezithinta isiphelo sakho ukuphela kwento edinga ukukhethwa, ukukhetha okunesidingo, kunoma yimuphi umuntu, kunoma yini ephilayo. Ekubeni ngohlukile kukaNkulunkulu, abantu bayabona ukuthi igunya Lakhe, ukulunga nokuziphatha Kwakhe, ubuYena, kanye nendlela ahlinzekela ngayo ezintweni zonke kwehlukile; ukwehluka Kwakhe kuveza ubunjalo Bakhe obuyiqiniso Ngaye Uqobo, futhi kuveza isimo Sakhe. Ngakho, kuzo zonke izidalwa, uma abaphila emhlabeni kamoya noma esintwini bebefise ukuma esikhundleni sikaNkulunkulu, bekungeke kwenzeke, bekuyofana nokuzama ukuzenza uNkulunkulu. Yiqiniso leli. Yiziphi izidingo zomuntu ongokaMdali noMbusi ofana nalona, onobunjalo, amandla, nesimo sikaNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe? Kumele kucace lokhu kuwo wonke umuntu, futhi kumele kukhunjulwe yibo, futhi kubalulekile Kuye uNkulunkulu kanye nakumuntu!

## **Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 199)**

### **Ukuhlukahlukana Kokuziphatha Kwesintu kuNkulunkulu**

Indlela abantu abaziphatha ngayo kuNkulunkulu iyona enquma isiphelo sabo, futhi iyona enquma ukuthi uNkulunkulu kumele aziphathe aphinde abaphathe kanjani. Kulesi sikhathi ngizonikeza izibonelo ezimbalwa ukuthi abantu baziphatha kanjani kuNkulunkulu. Make sizwe ukuthi ukuziphatha nemikhuba okubhekiswa kuNkulunkulu kufanelekile yini noma cha. Make sibheke ukuziphatha kwalaba bantu abayisikhombisa abalandelayo:

1) Kunohlobo lomuntu okuziphatha kwakhe phambi kukaNkulunkulu kuyamangaza nje kakhulu. Ucabanga ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyiBodhisattva noma ungumuntu ongcwele onobuhlakani bomuntu, udinga abantu bamkothamele izikhathi ezintathu uma behlangana Naye bashise impepho emva kokudla. Ngelokho uma, ezinhliziyweni zabo, bebonga uNkulunkulu ngomhawu Wakhe, bebonga kuNkulunkulu, baba nesigubhugubhu ezinhliziyweni zabo. Bafisa ukuthi lo Nkulunkulu abamkhonza namuhla, njengongcwele abamfisayo ezinhliziyweni zabo, angamukela ukuziphatha kwabo Kuye ngoba bakhothama kathathu uma behlangana Naye, bashise nempepho uma beqeda ukudla.

2) Abanye abantu babona uNkulunkulu enjengomBuddha elikwazi ukususa konke okuphilayo ekuhluphekeni, elinokubasindisa; babona uNkulunkulu engumBuddha ophilayo okwazi ukubakhipha olwandle lwezinkathazo. Laba bantu ukukholwa kwabo kuNkulunkulu ukuba bamkhonze uNkulunkulu sengathi ungumBuddha. Nakuba bengashisi mpepho, ikowtow, noma banikele iminikelo, ezinhliziyweni zabo uNkulunkulu ungumBuddha onjalo nje, futhi ufuna babe nomusa baphe, bangabulali lutho oluphilayo, bangethuki abanye abantu, baphile impilo ebonakala inokwethembeka, bangenzi lutho olubi—kuba yilezi zinto kuphela. Lona nguNkulunkulu osezinhliziyweni zabo.

3) Abanye abantu bakhonza uNkulunkulu njengomuntu omkhulu noma odumile. Isibonelo, noma ngandlelani lo muntu athanda ukukhuluma ngayo, noma yingaliphi izwi alikhulumayo, amagama olimi awasebenzisayo, izwi lakhe, iminyakazo yesandla, imibono kanye nezenzo zakhe, ukuqonda kwakhe—bayakubonela konke, kanti yizinto lezi okumele babe nazo ngenkathi behamba inkambo yokukholwa nguNkulunkulu.

4) Abanye abantu babona uNkulunkulu engumphathi omkhulu, bezwa sengathi ungaphezu kwakho konke okunye, akekho okwazi ukumedelela—uma bekwenzile lokho, bazojeziswa. Bakholwa yilo mphathi ngoba abaphathi banendawo ethile ezinhliziyweni zabo. Imicabango,



---

indlela yokuziphatha, igunya kanye nobunjalo babaphathi—izinto abazithandayo kanye nempilo yabo nje—konke kuba yinto laba bantu okumele bayiqonde, izindaba abazikhathalelayo, ngakho bakhonza uNkulunkulu sengathi ungumphathi. Lokhu kukholwa kuyihlaya.

5) Abanye abantu banokukholwa okuthile ebukhoneni bukuNkulunkulu, okujulile nokunganyakaziseki. Kungoba ulwazi ngoNkulunkulu luncane kangangoba abanawo amava amazwi ngoNkulunkulu, bayamdumisa nje njengesithombe. Lesi sithombe nguNkulunkulu osezinhliziyweni zabo, yinto nje okumele bayesabe bayikhothamele, okumele bayilandele bayilingise. Babona uNkulunkulu eyisithombe, leso okumele basilandele impilo yabo yonke. Balingisa izwi akhuluma ngalo uNkulunkulu, ngaphandle balingisa labo abathandwa nguNkulunkulu. Bavame ukwenza izinto ezikhombisa ukungakhuli ngomqondo, eziyizo ngokuphelele, ezethembekile, kanti balandela lesi sithombe njengesiwumlingani noma wudobolwana abangasoze behlukana naye. Lokho yikhona kukholwa kwabo.

6) Kunalabo bantu, nakuba befunde okuningi ngoNkulunkulu namazwi aKhe bezwa ngezintshumayelo, abezwa ezinhliziyweni zabo ukuthi umthetho okungukuphela kwawo wokuziphatha kuNkulunkulu ukuthi kumele bamkholwe sengathi abaphilile futhi abacabangi, noma kumele bamdumise uNkulunkulu bamphakamise ngendlela engaphezu kokwenza. Bakholwa ukuthi uNkulunkulu unguNkulunkulu odinga ukuthi baziphathe ngendlela yokuthi, uma bengakwenzi lokho, noma kunini bangase bavuse ulaka Lwakhe khona noma bone Kuye, nokuthi imiphumela yokona kuyodingeka uNkulunkulu abajezise. Lowo nguNkulunkulu osezinhliziyweni zabo.

7) Bese kuba neningi labantu, abazitholela ukunethezeka komoya kuNkulunkulu. Kungoba baphila kulo mhlaba, abanakho ukuthula nenjabulo, abakutholi ndawo ukududuzeka. Emva kokuthola uNkulunkulu, uma sebone baphinda bezwa amazwi Akhe, ezinhliziyweni zabo bajabulela ngasese bathakase. Lokhu kungenxa yokuthi bakholwa ukuthi ekugcineni sebethole indawo ezobanika injabulo, ukuthi ekugcineni bamtholile uNkulunkulu ozobapha ukuphumula emoyeni. Emva kokwamukela uNkulunkulu futhi baqala ukumlandela, bayajabula, impilo yabo iyapheleliseka, abasafani nabangakholwayo, abaphupha behamba empilweni njengezilwane, bezwa kukhona into abethembele kuyo empilweni. Ngelokho, bacabanga ukuthi lo Nkulunkulu wenelisa izidingo emoyeni wabo uletha futhi ukujabula okukhulu emqondweni nasemoyeni. Bengazelele, abakwazi ukushiya lo Nkulunkulu obapha ukuphumula emoyeni, obanika injabulo emoyeni wabo nasemndenini wonke. Bakholwa ukuthi ukukholwa uNkulunkulu akudingi okungaphezu kokuphumula emoyeni.

Ngabe ukuziphatha phambi kukaNkulunkulu kwalezi zinhlobo ezahlukahlukene zabantu ezishiwo ngenhla kukhona kinina? (Kukhona.) Uma, ekukholweni kwabo kuNkulunkulu,

---

kukhona onhliziyo yakhe inalokhu kuziphatha, bayakwazi ukuma ngeqiniso phambi kukaNkulunkulu? Uma kukhona onhliziyo yakhe inalokhu kuziphatha, bayakholwa kuNkulunkulu? Bayakholwa ukuba Kwakhe nguNkulunkulu ohlukile Uqobo Lwakhe? (Cha.) Njengoba ungakholwa kuNkulunkulu owehlukile Uqobo Lwakhe, ukholwa kubani? Uma lokho okholwa yikho kungeyena uNkulunkulu Uqobo owehlukile, kungenzeka ukuthi ukholwa yisithombe, noma yindoda enkulu, noma yiBodhisattva, ukuthi udumisa ubuBuddha enhliziyweni yakho. Ngale kwalokho, kungenzeka ukuthi ukholwa ngumuntu ojwayelekile nje. Uma sihlanganisa, ngenxa yokukholwa kwabantu okuhlukahlukeno nokuziphatha kwabo phambi kukaNkulunkulu, abantu banoNkulunkulu wabo nje wokuzakhela ezinhliziyweni zabo, bakha isithombe emqondweni ngoNkulunkulu, babeka ukuziphatha nemicabango yabo ngoNkulunkulu ndawonye noNkulunkulu Uqobo oyingqayizivele, bese, kamuva, bemphakamisa ukuthi angcweliswe. Kusho ukuthini uma abantu beba nokuziphatha okungafanele kanje phambi kukaNkulunkulu? Kusho ukuthi bayamphika uNkulunkulu Uqobo weqiniso ukuba bakhonze uNkulunkulu wamanga, bese kusho ukuthi ngesikhathi esifanayo bakholwa kuNkulunkulu, baphika uNkulunkulu, bamelene Naye, bayakuphika ukuba khona kukaNkulunkulu weqiniso. Uma abantu bebambeleva kulolo hlobo lokukholwa, izoba yini imiphumela yabo? Uma bekhola kanjalo, kungabe bayasondela ekweneliseni izidingo zikaNkulunkulu? (Cha, abasondeli.) Ngasohlangothini oluphikayo, ngenxa yokubuka kwemicabango, abantu bazoqhela kakhulu kuNkulunkulu nezindlela Zakhe, ngoba indlela abayifunayo yileyo engayi lapho uNkulunkulu edinga ukuthi baye khona. Nike nayizwa indaba ethi “ukuya eningizimu ushayela inqola eya enyakatho”? Lokhu kungasho ukuhamba ngenqola eya enyakatho wena uya eningizimu. Uma abantu bekhola uNkulunkulu ngendlela ewubulima kanjalo, kusho ukuthi noma ungazama kanzima kanjani, uzoqhela kakhulu kuNkulunkulu. Ngakho-ke nginexwayisa ngalokhu: Ngaphambi kokuthi niqhubeke, kumele niqale ngokuhlukanisa kuqala ukuthi nilandela inkombandlela efanele yini. Qondani ukuthi niya kuphi emizameni yenu ninodwa, qinisekani ukuthi niyazibuza ukuthi, “Ngabe uNkulunkulu engimkhulwayo Nguye uMbusi phezu kwezinto zonke? Ngabe lo Nkulunkulu engimkhulwayo ngumuntu onginika ukudla komoya nje kuphela? Ngabe uyisithombe sami? Ucelani lo Nkulunkulu kimi? Ngabe uNkulunkulu uyakwamukela konke engikwenzayo? Ngabe konke engikufunayo kungukufuna ukwazi uNkulunkulu? Ngabe kuhambisana nokudingwa nguNkulunkulu kimi? Ngabe indlela engiyihambayo uyayibona futhi uyayamukela uNkulunkulu? Ngabe uNkulunkulu wanelisiwe ukukholwa kwami?” Kumele njalo uzibuze ngokuphindaphinda le mibuzo. Uma ufuna ukwazi uNkulunkulu, kumele ube nonembeza kanye nezinjongo ezicacile ngaphambi kokuthi ukwazi ukwanelisa uNkulunkulu.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele X” encwadini ethi Izwi Lively Lisenyameni

**Amazwi KaNkulunkulu Ansukuzonke (Okucashuniwe 200)**

---

## **Ukuziphatha Okudingwa uNkulunkulu Isintu Okumele sibe nakho Kuye**

Eqinisweni, uNkulunkulu akagcinezeli muntu ngakufunayo kuye—okungenani, akagcinezeli abantu ngendlela abaningi abayicabangayo. Ukuba uNkulunkulu akakhulumanga mazwi, ukuba akavezanga isimo Sakhe, noma yiziphi izenzo, kusho ukuthi ukwazi uNkulunkulu bekungaba lukhuni kakhulu kini, ngoba abantu bekungadingeka bacabangele nje inhloso kaNkulunkulu nentando bukaNkulunkulu kanye nezinjongo Yakhe, okulukhuni kakhulu kubo. Kodwa esinyathelweni sokugcina somsebenzi Wakhe, uNkulunkulu ukhulume ngamazwi amaningi, wenza umsebenzi omkhulu, wenza izidingo eziningi enzela umuntu. Emazwini Akhe, nasemsebenzini Wakhe omkhulu, usebазisile abantu ukuthi uthandani, akuzondayo, nokuthi bamelwe ukuba ngabantu abanjani. Emva kokuqonda lezi zinto, ezinhliziyweni zabo abantu bekumele babe nencazelo enembayo yezidingo zikaNkulunkulu, ngoba abakholelwa kuNkulunkulu phezu kokungacaci nokuba kude naye, abasakholelwa kuNkulunkulu ongacacile, noma ukulandela uNkulunkulu kokungacaci nokuba kude, nobuze; esikhundleni salokho, abantu bayakwazi ukuzwa amazwi kaNkulunkulu, bayakwazi ukuqonda izimiso zezidingo Zakhe, bazifeze, bese uNkulunkulu esebenzisa ulimi lwesintu ukwazisa abantu ngakho konke okumele bakwazi futhi bakuqonde. Namuhla, uma abantu bangangazazi izidingo zikaNkulunkulu kubo, ukuthi uNkulunkulu uyini, kungani bekhulwa kuNkulunkulu, nokuthi kumele bakhulwe wuNkulunkulu baziphathe kahle phambi kwakhe, kulokhu kunenkinga. ... UNkulunkulu unezidingo ezifanelekile azilindele kumuntu kanye nakulabo abamlandelayo kanti yilezi. UNkulunkulu udinga izinto ezinhlanu kulabo abamlandelayo: ukukholwa okuliqiniso, ukumlandela ngokwethembeka, ukugcina imiyalelo Yakhe ngokuphelele, ulwazi oluyiqiniso, nokumdumisa okuphuma enhliziyweni.

Kulezi zinto ezinhlanu, okokuqala uNkulunkulu udinga ukuthi abantu bangabi nemibuzo Ngaye, noma bamlandele besebenzisa izithombe ezisemiqondweni yabo Ngaye noma ngendlela engacacile nekude; kumele bangamlandeli uNkulunkulu begcwele imifanekiso emiqondweni yabo noma benokucabangela. UNkulunkulu udinga ukuthi wonke umuntu kwabamlandelayo akwenze ngokwethembeka lokho, hhayi ngenhliziyo engaphelele noma ngokungazinikeli. Uma uNkulunkulu enza izidingo kuwe, ukukuhlola, ukukwahlulela, ekuhluba ekucwecwa, noma ekunika iziyalo nemivimbo, kumele umthobele. Akumele ubuze imbangela, noma uzakhele imibandela, ikakhulukazi yekela ukukhuluma ngezizathu. Ukugcina kwakho imiyalelo Yakhe kumele kube ngokumiyo. Ukwazi uNkulunkulu yiphuzu abantu abangebahle neze neze kulo. Bavame ukunika uNkulunkulu izisho, izinkulumo, amazwi angahambisani Naye, bekhulwa ngukuthi lawo mazwi yiwo achaza ngokunembayo ulwazi lwabo ngoNkulunkulu. Ulwazi lwabo ngalezi zisho luncane kakhulu, izisho ezivela kubantu nemicabango yabo, nemifanekiso yemiqondo yabo, kanye nokuhlakanipha kwabo, azihlobani nhlobo notho uNkulunkulu ayilo.

---

Ngakho, engifuna ukunitshela khona ukuthi, olwazini kubantu abafiswa wuNkulunkulu, uNkulunkulu akaceli ukuthi uvele umazi nje uNkulunkulu namazwi Akhe, kodwa kumele ulwazi lwakho lukaNkulunkulu lushaye emhlohlweni. Noma ungakhuluma umusho owodwa, noma ube ngowazi okuncane ngoNkulunkulu, lokho okuncane makube ngokuyikho okuliqiniso futhi, kuhambisane notho uNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe ayilo. UNkulunkulu uyabazonda abantu abamncoma bamphakamise ngokungekhona nokungahloliwe. Ngaphezu kwalokho, uzonda ukubona abantu bemthatha njengomoya ovunguzayo. Uyakuzonda lokho, ukuthi uma kuxoxwa ngezihloko ezithinta uNkulunkulu, abantu bakhulume budlabha, bekhuluma ngokuzethemba nokungangabazi, besho ababona kufanele bakusho; phezu kwalokho, uzonda labo abakhulwa ukuthi bayamazi uNkulunkulu, bebe beziqhenya ngokwazi kwabo uNkulunkulu, bexoxa ngezihloko ezithinta uNkulunkulu ngaphandle kokuvimbeleka noma ngokuhleleka. Okokugcina ezidingweni ezinhlanu ukumdumisa okuphuma enhliziyweni. Lokhu yisidingo esinqala sikaNkulunkulu esingesokugcina ezidingweni zalabo abamlandelayo. Uma umuntu enolwazi olunembayo noluyiqiniso ngoNkulunkulu, uyakwazi ukumdumisa ngokweqiniso uNkulunkulu avike ububi. Lokho kumdumisa kuvela ekujuleni kwenhliziyo, kunokulangazelela, akusho ukuthi uNkulunkulu umphoqile. UNkulunkulu akaceli ukuthi uze ukhiphe isipho sokuziphatha kahle, noma ukuzimisa, noma ukuzibonakalisa ingaphandle lakho ngaye; esikhundleni salokho, ucela ukuthi umdumise ngokumesaba kusuka ekujuleni kwenhliziyo yakho. Lokhu kumdumisa kuvela emiphumeleni yokuguquka kwesimo sempilo yakho, ngoba unolwazi ngoNkulunkulu, ngoba unokumqonda uNkulunkulu nezenzo Zakhe, ngoba umqonda uNkulunkulu nobuYena, nangoba umqonda wamukela ukwazi ukuthi wena ungomunye wezidalwa zikaNkulunkulu. Ngakho, inhloso yami ekusebenziseni amagama “ekujuleni kwenhliziyo” ukuchaza indlela yokudumisa kungoba ngifuna umuntu aqonde ukuthi ukudumisa kwabantu uNkulunkulu kumele kusuke ekujuleni kwezinhliziyiyo.

Zibhekisise manje lezi zidingo ezinhlanu: Bakhona lapha kinina abakwaziyo ukufinyelela kwezokuqala ezintathu? Ngalokhu ngiqonde ukumkholwa ngeqiniso, ukumlandela okunokwethembeka, nokugcina imiyalelo Yakhe ngokugcwele. Bakhona kini abakwazi ukukwenza konke lokhu? Ngiyazi ukuthi uma ngike ngathi kokuhlanu, kuzosho ukuthi akukho noyedwa wenu abangakwazi—kodwa nginehlisele ngabeka kokuthathu. Cabanga ukuthi nifinyelele yini kuzo zonke noma cha. Ngabe “ukukholwa ngeqiniso” kulula ukukwenza? (Cha, akulula.) Akulula, ngokuthi abantu banemibuzo ngoNkulunkulu. Futhi nithini “ngokulandela okunokwethembeka” Kubhekise kuphi lokhu ukuthi “okunokwethembeka”? (Usho ukungabi ngomlandela ngenhliziyo engaphelele kodwa ngayo yonke inhliziyiyo.) Hhayi ngenhliziyo engaphelele, kodwa ngayo yonke inhliziyiyo. Ushaye emhlohlweni. Niyakwazi ngalokho ukufinyelela kulesi sidingo? Kumele nizame kakhudlwana, Angithi? Okwamanje kumele

---

anikafinyeleli kulesi sidingo! Kusho ukuthini-ke ukuthi “ukugcina imiyalelo Yakhe ngokugcwele”—ufinyelele kulokho khona? (Cha.) Awukakafinyeleli kukho, nakho. Ucishe ube ngongagcini imiyalelo nhlobo, ungumhlubuki, awulaleli, noma usafisa ukugcina imiyalelo, noma usafuna ukuzwa. Lezi yizidingo ezibalulekile ezintathu ezidingeka kumuntu emva kokungena empilweni, kinina kusadingeka ukuthi niphumelele kuzo. Ngakho, okwamanje, nibona ninawo amandla okufinyelela kulokhu? Namuhla, lapho seningizwile ngisho la mazwi, ngabe nizizwa niba nexhala? (Yebo.) Kufanelekile ukuthi nizwe ninexhala—Ningabi nexhala. Ngizwa nginexhala egameni lenu. Ngeke ngisafika kulezi ezinye ezimbili izidingo; ngaphandle kokungabaza, akekho okwazi ukufinyelela kuzo. Ninexhala. Ngakho senizibhekile izinjongo zenu? Ziphi izinjongo, ezibheke kuphi, kumele nizibheke, nizinikele kuzo? Ninazo izinjongo? Ngicela ukukhuluma ngiqondise: Uma nifinyelele kulezi zidingo ezinhlanu, nizobe nimenelisile uNkulunkulu. Isidingo ngasinye siyinkomba, inkomba yabantu abangene empilweni baye bafinyelela ekukhuleni, nasesidingweni sokugcina salokhu. Noma ngingakhetha sibe sinye salezi zidingo ngakhuluma ngajula ngaso njengokuba siyisidingo kini, angeke kwaba lula ukufinyelela kuso; kumele nibekezelele ubunzima obuyisilinganiso esithile bese nifaka imizamo eyisilinganiso esithile. Luhlobo luni lokucabanga okumele nibe nalo? Kumele nibe njengesiguli esinomdlavuza ngenkathi silindele ukuyohlinzwa. Kungani ngisho kanje? Uma ufisa ukukholwa wuNkulunkulu, ufisa ukumzuza uNkulunkulu uthole ukwaneliswa Nguye, uma ungeke ubekezelele ubunzima obuyisilinganiso esithile ufake imizamo eyisilinganiso esithile, angeke ukwazi ukuzizwa lezi zinto. Seniyizwile intshumayelo eningi, kodwa ukuyizwa akusho ukuthi le ntshumayelo ngeyenu; kumele uyithathe uyiguqulele entweni ezoba ngeyakho, kumele uyifake empilweni yakho, uyilethe ebukhoneni bakho, uvumele la mazwi nentshumayelo ukuthi kuhlale indlela ophila ngayo, wenze impilo yakho ibaluleke futhi ibe nokuqonda—uzobe sewuthola ukuthi kunomphumela omuhle ukulalela la mazwi. Uma amazwi engiwakhulume kuwe engalethanga nguquko empilweni yakho, noma ukubaluleka ebukhoneni bakho, asikho isidingo sokuthi uwalalele. Uyakuqonda lokhu, yebo? Uma uzwile, okusele ukuthi sekungawe. Wuqale umsebenzi! Kumele ube uthembeke kuzo zonke izinto! Ungabi nje ngumuntu ophakathi nendawo—isikhathi siyabaleka! Abaningi lapha kini sebebe ngabakholwayo iminyaka elishumi nangaphezulu. Ake niqalaze emuva kule minyaka elishumi; Nizuze kangakanani? Usalelwe iminyaka engamashumi amangaki? Akusona isikhathi eside leso. Khohlwa ukuthi umsebenzi kaNkulunkulu ukulindile noma cha, ukuthi ukushiyele ithuba noma cha, ukuthi uzophinda enze umsebenzi ofanayo noma cha. Uyakwazi ukubuyisela emuva iminyaka yakho elishumi edlule? Ngosuku ngalunye oludlulayo nesinyathelo esisodwa osithathayo, izinsuku onazo zifinyela ngosuku olulodwa ngesikhathi. Isikhathi asilindi muntu! Uzoza ekukholweni nguNkulunkulu kuphela uma ukuthatha njengento ebaluleke kakhulu empilweni yakho, kube yinto ephambili ngaphezu kokudla, kwezingubo, nangaphezu kwakho konke okunye! Uma ukholwa ngoba

---

unesikhathi kuphela, ungakwazi ukunikela ubuwena bonke ekukholweni kwakho, uma uhlale ubishe ekudidekeni, angeke uzuze lutho.

Kucashunwe embhalweni othi “UNkulunkulu Uqobo Lwakhe, Oyingqayizivele X” encwadini ethi Izwi Livela Lisenyameni